Holy Bible

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/holybible0000jgil

THE MARKED BIBLE

BEING THE KING JAMES OR AUTHORIZED VERSION OF THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

MARKED BY THE BEST METHODS OF BIBLE MARKING
ON ALL SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THE THEMES OF

SALVATION

THE HOLY SPIRIT

TEMPORAL BLESSINGS

PROPHETIC SUBJECTS

SO AS TO ENABLE ANY PERSON

To turn rapidly to verses on any subject marked
To tell at a glance the subject of any passage marked
To give Bible readings at a moment's notice
on any subject marked in the Bible

MARKED BY

J. GILCHRIST LAWSON

Author of "Best Methods of Bible Marking," "Greatest Thoughts About the Bible," "Greatest Thoughts About God," "Deeper Experiences of Famous Christians."

THE JOHN C. WINSTON COMPANY

CHICAGO PHILADELPHIA TORONTO

Copyright, 1928, by
THE JOHN C. WINSTON COMPANY

Copyright in Great Britain, the British Dominions
and Possessions
Copyright in the Philippine Islands

PRINTED IN THE U. S. A.
AT THE INTERNATIONAL PRESS
The John C. Winston Company, Proprietors, Philadelphia, Pa.

EXPLANATIONS

All verses about SALVATION are marked with *red* ink.

All verses about the HOLY SPIRIT are marked with *green.*

All verses about TEMPORAL BLESSINGS are marked with *brown.*

All verses about PROPHETIC SUBJECTS are marked with *purple.*

Only the verses or words having a *very important* bearing on each subject are marked in this Bible.

A summary of all the Bible verses on each subject marked is given at the close of the Bible. In this summary the marked verses, or very important verses, are printed in black-face type. Verses not so important, and which are not marked in the Bible, are printed in light-face type.

The letters on the margin of the verses marked in this Bible indicate the subjects of the verses marked.

An index in front of the Bible shows the letter which stands for each subject. This index also gives the first verse in the Old Testament and the first verse in the New Testament on each subject. These are given after each subject in the index. Under each subject in the index the most important verses in the Bible on the subject are given.

It will be noted that in the index in front of the Bible all subjects are grouped under the four great themes of SALVATION, the HOLY SPIRIT, TEMPORAL BLESSINGS, and PROPHETIC SUBJECTS; and that the letter which stands for each subject is generally the first letter of the most important word in each subject. Thus, under the theme of SALVATION the letter **F** stands for FAITH, **H** for HELL, **R** for REPENTANCE, and so on. Under the theme of the HOLY SPIRIT the letter **F** stands for FRUITS of the Spirit, the letter **G** for GIFTS of the Spirit, the letter **B** for BAPTISM of the Spirit, and so on.

As *red* ink is used for marking all verses on subjects under the theme of SALVATION, so *red* letters stand for all the subjects under the theme of SALVATION. In like manner *green* letters are used for all subjects under the theme of the HOLY SPIRIT, *brown* for all subjects under the theme of TEMPORAL BLESSINGS, and *purple* letters for all subjects under the theme of PROPHETIC SUBJECTS.

After each verse or passage marked in this Bible there is a reference to the next verse or passage on the subject. The letter in front of each reference corresponds to the same letter on the margin so as to enable the reader to select the proper reference for any subject marked. References in parentheses are *indirect* or *typical.*

The markings in this Bible will enable a person to give a Bible reading at a moment's notice on any subject marked, or a Bible reading may be given from either the Old or New Testament. The first verse on any subject is found by turning to the index in front of the Bible.

Other subjects may be marked by arranging them under the heading MISCELLANEOUS SUBJECTS and using an appropriate letter or sign for each subject.

SALVATION

A. ALL Unsaved People are Sinners . . . . . { 1 Kings 8. 46 Matt. 12. 30
Psa. 14. 3; Eccl. 7. 20; Isa. 53. 6; Rom. 3. 12, 23; 5. 12; Gal. 3. 22; 1 John 1. 8.

C. CONDITION of Sinners Described . . . . . { Gen. 2. 17 Matt. 3. 7
Psa. 1. 4; 40. 2; Isa. 1. 5, 6; 64. 6; Jer. 17. 9; Luke 12. 16-21; Rev. 3. 17.

D. Christ DIED to Save Sinners . . . . . { Gen. 3. 15 Matt. 1, 21
Isa. 53; Zech. 13. 1; Matt. 26. 28; John 1. 29; 3. 14-17; 1 Peter 2. 24; 1 John 1. 7; 2. 2.

E. The Lord Knows EVERY Secret Thing . . . . . { Gen. 6. 5 Matt. 9. 4
Psa. 139. 1-12; Jer. 2. 22; John 4. 29; Heb. 4. 12, 13; 1 John 3. 20.

F. We are Saved Through FAITH . . . . . { Gen. 15. 6 Matt. 11. 12
2 Chr. 20. 20; Psa. 34. 22; Hab. 2. 4; John 3. 14-16, 36; Acts 10. 43; 16. 31; Rom. 1. 18; 10. 8-13.

G. "GOOD WORKS," Etc., Alone Will Not Save . . . { Deut. 32. 31 Matt. 5. 20
Pro. 16. 2; Isa. 64. 6; Jer. 17. 5; Rom. 3. 20; 10. 3; 1 Cor. 13. 3; Gal. 2. 16; Titus 3. 5.

H. Punishment and HELL Awaits Sinners . . . . . { Gen. 17. 14 Matt. 3. 7
Dan. 12. 2; Matt. 25. 46; Luke 16. 19-31; Gal. 6. 7; Heb. 6. 2; Rev. 20. 10, 15.

J. All Men will be JUDGED by the Lord . . . . . { Gen. 18. 25 Matt. 7. 1, 2
Eccl. 11. 9. 12. 14; Matt. 25. 31-46; 2 Cor. 5. 10, 11; Heb. 9. 27; Rev. 20. 11-15.

K. Saving and KEEPING Power of God . . . . . { Gen. 15. 1 Matt. 1. 21
Deut. 33. 25, 27; Psa. 121; Isa. 26. 4; 40. 31; 41. 10; 48. 18; 59. 1; Rom. 8. 33-39; 2 Tim. 1. 12; Heb. 7. 25.

L. The Lord LOVES and Saves Sinners . . . . . { Exo. 20. 6 Matt. 1. 21
Isa. 1. 18; 55. 7; 65. 2; Zech. 13. 1; Matt. 18. 11; Luke 15; John 6. 37; 1 Tim. 1. 15.

M. We Must be MEEK or Humble Before God . . . . { Exo. 32. 9, 10 Matt. 5. 3-5
Psa. 34. 18; 51. 17; 147. 3; 149. 4; Isa. 57. 15; 66. 2; Matt. 18. 3; Luke 18. 9-14; 1 Peter 5. 5, 6.

N. NEGLECTING or Rejecting Salvation . . . . . { Gen. 6. 3 Matt. 10. 14, 15
Pro. 1. 24-32; 27. 1; 29. 1; Jer. 8. 20; Luke 12. 16-21; 14. 15-24; 2 Cor. 6. 2; Heb. 2. 3; Jas. 4. 13, 14.

O. The Lord is the ONLY Way of Salvation . . . . . { Gen. 17. 4 Matt. 7. 26, 27
Job 8. 11-15; Isa. 43. 11; 45. 22; Jer. 17. 13; Matt. 22. 37, 38; John 3. 3; 14. 6; Acts 4. 12; Rev. 20. 15.

P. The Lord Loves and PARDONS Backsliders . . . . { Lev. 26. 40-42 Matt. 18. 11-14
2 Sam. 12. 13; 14. 14; 2 Chr. 7. 14; 30. 9; Jer. 3; Hos. 14. 4; Luke 15; 1 John 2. 1.

R. REPENTANCE, Confession, and Restitution . . . . { Exo. 22. 1-14 Matt. 3. 2
Lev. 6. 1-6; Pro. 28. 13; Eze. 18. 27, 28; Matt. 4. 17; Acts 17. 30; 20. 21; 26. 20; 1 John 1. 9.

S. Holy Living SHOULD Follow Conversion . . . . . { Gen. 2. 17 Matt. 1. 21
Lev. 11. 44; Psa. 24. 3, 4; Rom. 6; 1 Thes. 4. 3, 7; Heb. 12. 14; 1 John 3. 3-10; 5. 18.

T. TESTIFYING, or Confessing the Lord . . . . . { Deut. 6. 7 Matt. 10. 32, 33
Psa. 40. 10; 107. 2; Isa. 43. 12; Matt. 10. 32, 33; 12. 34; Rom. 10. 8-10; 1 Cor. 14. 24, 25.

W. "WHOSOEVER WILL" May Be Saved . . . . . { Num. 21. 8, 9 Matt. 7. 7, 8
Isa. 45. 22; 55. 1; Matt. 11. 28-30; John 3. 16; 2 Peter 3. 9; 1 John 2. 2; Rev. 3. 20; 22. 17.

THE HOLY SPIRIT

P. **The Holy Spirit PROMISED**
Isa. 44. 3; Joel 2. 28, 29; Mal. 3. 10; Luke 3. 16; 11. 9-13; John 16. 7-15; Acts 2. 39
Psa. 68. 18 — Matt. 3. 11

W. **God WISHES Us to be Filled with the Spirit**
Num. 11. 29; Isa. 30. 1; Luke 24. 49; John 16. 7; Acts 19. 1, 2; 1 Cor. 12. 1; Eph. 5. 18; 6. 10-18.
Num. 11. 29 — Luke 24. 49

E. **EXAMPLES of the Holy Spirit's Work**
Gen. 41. 38, 39; Num. 11. 24-29; 1 Kings 3. 12; Dan. 1. 17-20; Acts 2. 1-18; 8. 14-19; 19. 1-6.
Gen. 1. 2, 3 — Matt. 1. 18

C. **The Holy Spirit CONVICTS of Sin**
Gen. 6. 3; Psa. 51. 12, 13; Mic. 3. 8; Zech. 12. 10; John 16. 8-11; Acts 2. 37.
Gen. 6. 3 — Luke 1. 17

R. **REGENERATION the Work of the Holy Spirit**
1 Sam. 10. 6; 9. 26; Jer. 31. 33; John 3. 5-8; Rom. 8. 15, 16; 1 Cor. 6. 11; 12. 13; Titus 3. 5.
1 Sam. 10. 6 — Luke 1. 17

S. **SANCTIFYING Power of the Holy Spirit**
Exo. 3. 5; Psa. 51. 10; Eze. 36. 25-27; Acts 15. 8, 9; Rom. 8. 1-14; 15. 16; 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17.
Exo. 30. 25 — Luke 1. 17

A. **ASKING FOR or Praying for the Spirit**
Isa. 44. 3; Hos. 10. 12; Luke 11. 9-13; John 4. 10; Acts 8. 14-19; 9. 17; 19. 1-6.
2 Kings 2. 9, 10 — Luke 11. 9-13

B. **BAPTISM or Filling of the Spirit**
Exo. 31. 2, 3; Deut. 34. 9; Luke 3. 16; John 14. 17; Acts 2. 1-18; 8. 14-19; 19. 1-6; Eph. 5. 18.
Gen. 41. 38 — Matt. 3. 11

F. **FRUITS of the Holy Spirit**
Isa. 63. 14; Acts 2. 46; 9. 31; 13. 52; Rom. 5. 5; 8. 23; 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22, 23.
Psa. 45. 7 — Acts 9. 31

G. **GIFTS of the Holy Spirit**
Psa. 68. 18; Isa. 11. 2; Joel 2. 28; Mark 16. 17, 18; Rom. 12. 6-8; 1 Cor. 12; 14; Eph. 4. 7-16.
Gen. 41. 38 — Matt. 10. 19, 20

T. **TEACHING or Enlightening of the Spirit**
Gen. 41. 39; 1 Kings 3. 12; 10. 7; Dan. 1. 20; John 16. 13; Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 2; 2 Cor. 12. 4; 1 John 2. 27.
Gen. 41. 38 — Matt. 10. 19, 20

H. **HEALING and Resurrecting Power of the Spirit**
Eze. 37. 14; Matt. 12. 28; Rom. 8. 11; 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30; 15. 35-55; 1 Peter 3. 18; Rev. 11. 11.
Job 33. 4 — Matt. 12. 28

L. **LEADING or Guiding of the Holy Spirit**
Exo. 4. 12, 15; Num. 22. 38; 1 Sam. 10. 7; 1 Kings 22. 14; Matt. 10. 19, 20; John 16. 13; Acts 2. 4.
Jud. 13. 25 — Matt. 4. 1

Q. **QUENCHING, Grieving, or Sinning Against the**
Gen. 6. 3; Isa. 63. 10; Matt. 12. 31, 32; Eph. 4. 30; 1 Thes. 5. 19; Heb. 10. 29; 1 John 5. 16.
Gen. 6. 3 — Matt. 12. 31, 32

M. **Great MIGHT or Power Given by the Spirit**
Jud. 14. 6, 19; 15. 14, 15; Mic. 3. 8; Luke 1. 17; 24. 49; Acts 1. 8; 2 Cor. 10. 4; Eph. 3. 16.
Gen. 1. 2, 3 — Matt. 3. 11

J. **Comfort or JOY of the Holy Spirit**
Psa. 45. 7; Isa. 61. 3; John 14. 16, 26; 15. 26; 16. 7; Acts 2. 46; 9. 31; 13. 52; Rom. 14. 17.
Psa. 45. 7 — Matt. 3. 16

N. **NAMES and Symbols of the Holy Spirit**
John 14. 16; Psa. 23. 5; 29. 1; 45. 7; Matt. 3. 16; Luke 1. 17; Acts 2. 2, 3
Gen. 1. 2 — Matt. 3. 11

D. **DEITY, or Divinity, of the Holy Spirit**
Psa. 68. 18; Matt. 28. 19; Acts 5. 3, 4; 1 Cor. 3. 16; 2 Cor. 13. 14; Eph. 2. 22; 1 John 5. 7.
Psa. 68. 18 — Matt. 12. 31, 32

TEMPORAL BLESSINGS

A. ALL THINGS Working for Good . . . . . Gen. 21. 22; Rom. 8. 28
Gen. 21. 22; Psa. 91. 10; 121. 7; Pro. 12. 21; Isa. 58. 11; Rom. 8. 28.

B. The Lord's BLESSING on Fields and Flocks . . . . . Gen. 24. 35; 2 Cor. 9. 10
Lev. 26. 3-5; Deut. 11. 14, 15; 28. 3-5; Psa. 65. 9-13; Pro. 3. 9, 10; 2 Cor. 9. 10.

C. CLOTHING Provided for God's Children . . . . . Gen. 28. 20; Matt. 6. 25-36
Gen. 28. 20; Deut. 10. 18; 29, 5; 33. 25; Job 27. 16, 17; Matt. 6. 25-34.

D. Some Reasons Why DISEASES are Allowed . . . . Gen. 12. 17; Matt. 13. 58
Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 7. 15; 28. 21, 22, 27, 35, 59-61; John 5. 14; 1 Cor. 11. 29-32.

E. EXAMPLES of Healing for the Body . . . . . Gen. 17. 15-17; Matt. 4. 23, 24
Num. 21. 9; Psa. 105. 37; Matt. 8. 16, 17; 12. 15; Mark 6. 13, 54-56; Acts 5. 14-16.

F. FOOD Provided for the Lord's Children . . . . . Gen. 21. 19; Matt. 4. 11
Exo. 16. 35; Deut. 10. 18; Psa. 37. 3, 25; Isa. 1. 19; 33. 16; Matt. 6. 11, 25-34; 2 Cor. 9. 10.

H. HEALTH and Healing Promised . . . . . Gen. 15. 15; Matt. 8. 17
Exo. 15. 26; 23. 25; Deut. 7. 15; 33. 25; Psa. 91. 10; 103. 3; Isa. 40. 31; Matt. 8. 17; Jas. 5. 14, 15.

J. JOY and Trust in Times of Trial . . . . . Neh. 8. 10; Matt. 5. 12
Neh. 8. 10; Job 1. 21; 13. 15; Psa. 23. 4; 30. 5; Isa. 26. 3; Hab. 3. 17-19; Jas. 1. 2; 1 John 4. 18.

L. The Lord's LOVE and Care for His Children . . . Gen. 15. 1; Matt. 6. 8
Deut. 33. 27; Psa. 23; 91; Pro. 18. 24; Jer. 31. 3; Luke 12. 6, 7, 22-31; Heb. 13. 5; 1 John 3. 1.

P. PROSPERITY in Business and Finance . . . . . Gen. 15. 14; Matt. 6. 31-33
Deut. 8. 18; 15. 4-6; 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8; Pro. 11. 24, 25; 19. 17; Eccl. 2. 26; 2 Cor. 9. 6-11.

R. Blessing on Children, RELATIVES, and Friends . . . Gen. 26. 24; Luke 1. 13-15
Gen. 26. 24; 30. 27; Job 42. 15; Psa. 37. 26; 103. 17, 18; 112. 2; 128. 3; 144. 12; Luke 1. 13-15.

S. SAFETY From All Harm and Danger . . . . . Exo. 11. 7; Matt. 4. 6
Exo. 11. 7; 1 Chr. 18. 6; Psa. 91. 10-12; 121. 5-8; Nah. 1. 7; Luke 21. 18; Acts 18. 10.

T. Why TEMPTATIONS and TRIALS are Allowed . . . Deut. 8. 2; Rom. 5. 3, 4
Deut. 8. 5, 6; Job 5. 17; Pro. 3. 11, 12; Rom. 5. 3, 4; 2 Cor. 4. 17; Heb. 5. 8; 12. 5-13; Jas. 1. 2, 3, 4, 12.

U. The UPRIGHT are Blessed and Prospered . . . . . Gen. 12. 1-3; Matt. 5. 5-12
Deut. 28. 1-14; 1 Sam. 2. 30; Job 17. 9; Psa. 37. 4-6; 84. 11; Pro. 4. 18; Mark 10. 28-30; 1 John 3. 22.

V. VICTORY Over Enemies and Troubles . . . . . Exo. 23. 22; Luke 21. 18
Josh. 23. 10; Psa. 18. 29; 34. 17; Pro. 16. 7; Isa. 54. 17; Acts 5. 39; Rom. 8. 37; 2 Tim. 4. 18.

W. WORRY and Anxiety Contrary to God's Will . . . . Gen. 15. 1; Matt. 6. 25-35
Deut. 1. 21; Josh. 1. 9; Psa. 27. 14; 55. 22; Matt. 6. 25-34; John 14. 1, 27; Phil. 4. 4, 6, 7; 1 Peter 5. 7.

PROPHETIC SUBJECTS

K. The Certain Triumph of God's KINGDOM . . . . . { Psa. 10. 16 / Matt. 6. 10
Isa. 11. 9; Hab. 2. 14; Zech. 14. 9; Matt. 6. 10; Acts 3. 21; 1 Cor. 15. 24-28.

R. REJECTION and Scattering of Israel . . . . . { Lev. 26. 18 / Matt. 10. 6
Deut. 28. 22-28; Dan. 9. 26, 27; Hos. 3. 4; Matt. 21. 41, 43; 22. 7; 23. 37-39; 24. 14-22; Rom. 11. 17-28.

G. Times of the GENTILE'S Ascendancy . . . . . { Deut. 32. 21 / Matt. 21. 41
Deut. 32. 21; Dan. 2. 34-45; 7; 8; Matt. 21. 41, 43; Luke 21. 24; Rom. 11. 17-22.

E. EVENTS that Presage Christ's Coming . . . . . { Dan. 12. 4 / Matt. 16. 3
Dan. 12. 4; Luke 17. 26-30; 1 Thes. 5. 1-4; 1 Tim. 4. 1-3; 2 Tim. 3. 1-4; 2 Peter 3. 3, 4; Jude 17, 18.

C. Christ's COMING for His People . . . . . { Psa. 97. 2-7 / Matt. 16. 27
Isa. 64. 1, 2; Dan. 7. 13; Matt. 24. 26, 27, 31, 36-51; 25. 1-13; Acts 1. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 14; 5. 4.

F. The FIRST Resurrection . . . . . { Job 19. 26 / Matt. 22. 30-32
Job 19. 26; Psa. 17. 15; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 14. 14; 1 Cor. 15. 23, 35-55; 1 Thes. 4. 16; Rev. 20. 6.

T. TRANSLATION of the Saved . . . . . { Psa. 45. 14, 15 / Matt. 3. 12
Isa. 26. 20; Matt. 13. 30; 24. 31; Luke 17. 34-36; 1 Cor. 15. 50-55; 1 Thes. 4. 13-18.

H. Marriage Supper and Church in the HEAVENS . . { Psa. 45. 14, 15 / Matt. 22. 2, 3
Isa. 26. 20; Matt. 22. 1-14; 25. 1-13; Eph. 1. 10; 5. 27; Rev. 7. 9-17; 14. 1-5; 15. 2-4; 19. 7-9.

I. ISRAEL Restored . . . . . { Gen. 13. 15 / Matt. 2. 2
Isa. 4; 49. 13. 23; 54. 1-14; 60; 62; Eze. 37; Matt. 19. 28; Rom. 11. 25, 26; Rev. 7. 1-8.

P. PERIOD of Great Tribulation . . . . . { Num. 24. 17-19 / Matt. 3. 12
Psa. 10. 16; 11. 6; 37. 34; Pro. 2. 22; Isa. 2. 10-21; 13. 6-13; Zeph. 1. 14-18; Mal. 4. 1; Rev. 6. 12-17.

V. Christ's Sure VICTORY Over All Enemies . . . . . { Ps. 45. 6 / Matt. 22. 44
Isa. 45. 23; Dan. 2. 44; 7. 14; Matt 22. 44; Phil. 2. 9, 10; Rev. 11. 15.

U. Hope of UNIVERSAL Peace Realized . . . . . { Ps. 72. 7 / Matt. 5. 9
Isa. 2. 4; Hos. 2. 18; Mic. 4. 3, 4; Matt. 5. 9; Luke 2. 14; Heb. 12. 14.

D. DESCENT of Christ and the Church . . . . . { Job 19. 25 / Matt. 25. 31
Job 19. 25; Psa. 96. 13; Eze. 43. 1, 2, 4-7; Zech. 2. 10; 14. 4, 5; 1 Thes. 3. 13; Rev. 3. 12.

M. The MILLENNIAL Reign of Christ . . . . . { Num. 14. 21 / Matt. 2. 2
Isa. 2. 1-4; 11. 4-10; 35; Jer. 23. 5, 6; Dan. 2. 44; Mic. 4. 3, 4; Zech. 9. 10; Matt. 19. 28; Rev. 20. 1-6.

W. The Resurrection of the WICKED . . . . . { Dan. 12. 2 / John 5. 25-29
Dan. 12. 2; John 5. 25-29; Acts 24. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 21-26; 1 Tim. 6. 13; Rev. 20. 5, 6.

J. The JUDGMENT . . . . . { Psa. 1. 5 / Matt. 10. 15
Eccl. 3. 17; 12. 14; Matt. 10. 15; 11. 22, 24; 12. 36, 42; 25. 31-46; 2 Cor. 5. 10, 11; Rev. 20. 11-15.

N. The NEVER-ENDING Life . . . . . { Deut. 4. 40 / Matt. 5. 5
Psa. 102. 25, 26; Isa. 65. 17; Heb. 1. 10-12; 12. 26-28; 2 Peter 3. 10-14; Rev. 21. 1-5; 22. 3-5.

S. SORROW and SUFFERING Over . . . . . { Psa. 16. 11 / Rev. 7. 17
Psa. 16. 11; Isa. 12. 3; 25. 8; 35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 3; Rev. 7. 17; 21. 4.

Q. QUESTION of Recognizing Friends in Heaven . . { Gen. 15, 15 / Luke 16, 23-28
Gen. 15. 15; 25. 8; 35. 29; 49. 33; Deut. 32. 50; Jud. 2, 10; Luke 16. 23-25; 1 Cor. 13. 12.

INTRODUCTION

Among the many striking facts relating to the Bible, one of the most amazing is its endurance through the ages and its present popularity in the face of a powerful, continuous and relentless opposition. The Bible is one of the oldest books in the world; a part of it written more than twenty-five centuries ago, and none of it less than eighteen centuries old. How many books written two thousand years ago are still circulated and read? Very few of such ancient works are in the hands of the people. They stand, for the greater part, on the shelves of libraries, to be examined by a few scholars, or by college students who find them "required reading." Few indeed are the copies of Homer, or Plato, or Virgil, on the shelf in a workingman's cottage and upon the knees of the workingman's aged mother.

Yet one will find scarcely a home in the civilized world without at least one copy of the Bible. And it does not often stand there unread. Its pages are thumbed, its covers are worn; and there are chapters in the history, there are Psalms of David, there are prophecies in Isaiah, the Sermon on the Mount in Matthew, the story of the Prodigal Son in Luke, the fourteenth of John, the eighth of Romans, and the eleventh of Hebrews,—which bear the marks of frequent use, and perhaps upon the page the trace of tears.

But it is evident that the majority of people, even of good people, of Bible readers and Bible lovers, have neither the time for such deep study nor the peculiar ability which it requires. People in general who would best understand their Bibles must depend upon those who have made especial study of these subjects, must receive the results of their labors. We cannot all be close students, but we can all be diligent readers of the Word of Life.

And though there must be many unable to search the Scriptures as original investigators, they should still search the Scriptures, should study the book itself, and not content themselves with reading works *about* the Bible. They may use another's collocation of texts, but they should find those texts *in the Bible*, and not read them in a printed "handbook," or "analysis," or "text-book" of the Bible. The best plan for those who must study the Bible at second hand, through the labors of another, is to follow the clue given to them to verify every Scripture reference cited, and to see each text in its immediate connections. There is far greater benefit in finding a text in one's own Bible than in reading that same text as one of a series upon a printed page.

For a quarter of a century, James Gilchrist Lawson, in collaboration with the foremost Bible scholars, has been working on THE MARKED BIBLE; a Bible marked on all the leading subjects, and designed for those who wish to make either a slight or a thorough study of these subjects. The Marked Bible has been submitted to some of the most eminent Bible scholars and has received their assurance that it will be "The world's greatest masterpiece" as a help in Bible study.

THE MARKED BIBLE is the greatest help to Bible study because the colors used in it enable a person to tell at a glance the theme of any verse or passage

marked; the marginal letters which stand for the subjects enable anyone to know at a glance the exact subject, or subjects, of any verse or passage marked; and the references at the close of the verses marked enable anyone to give a Bible reading at a moment's notice on any subject marked in the Bible. The references printed at the close of the text of THE MARKED BIBLE are the most complete ever published; and will enable the Bible student to make an exhaustive study of any subject marked in the Bible.

There are so many different views on religious subjects; it is not likely that Bible students will all agree with regard to the meaning of every verse and passage marked. Especially with regard to prophetic subjects there is likely to be a difference of opinion among Bible students; some interpreting them in a spiritual and some in a literal sense. In THE MARKED BIBLE the four greatest themes of the Bible, and over seventy of the leading subjects belonging to these themes, are marked so as to enable the reader to make a careful study of them. No attempt is made to influence his opinion concerning the meaning of the verses or passages marked. For this reason THE MARKED BIBLE will be acceptable to and will be appreciated by Bible students of all evangelical denominations of Christians.

The importance of the four great themes and over seventy subjects marked in this Bible is shown by the following statistics:

Out of a total of 31,102 verses in the Bible, 7,670 verses, or nearly one verse in four, concern the theme of SALVATION. This includes over 1,900 verses on the necessity of holy living, 2,531 verses on the temporal punishment of the wicked, 413 verses on the future punishment of the wicked, 575 verses which show God's love for the sinner, and 182 verses which show that God is no respecter of persons but saves all who are willing to meet the conditions of salvation.

Out of 23,145 verses in the Old Testament, 4,736 have some bearing on man's need of salvation, or on the way of salvation; and 2,934 verses out of a total of 7,957 in the New Testament are also concerning the salvation of mankind.

On the theme of TEMPORAL BLESSINGS there are 2,412 verses in the Old Testament and 1,091 in the New Testament. This includes 331 verses on promises or examples of food or clothing provided; and 88 verses recording promises and 760 verses recording examples of health and healing for the body, which makes one verse in thirty-six in the Bible on the subject of health or healing for the body. One verse in nine in the Bible concerns temporal blessings.

On the theme of THE HOLY SPIRIT there are 511 verses, or one verse in forty-five, in the Old Testament; and 664 verses, or one verse in twelve, in the New Testament. The Holy Spirit is mentioned over 400 times in the Bible, under 41 different names and titles. One verse in twenty-six in the Bible concerns the work of the Holy Spirit.

On the theme of PROPHETIC SUBJECTS there are 3,856 verses in the Old Testament and 1,499 in the New Testament. One verse in six in the Bible has a more or less important bearing on prophetic subjects.

One-half of the Bible is devoted to these great themes, thus wherever there are readers and students of the Bible, there will be those who may receive help from this work. That it will quicken interest in the Word, strengthen faith, build up true character, enlarge the Kingdom of Christ, is the hope of all who have taken part in its preparation.

THE NAMES OF

THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS,

ARRANGED IN THEIR ORDER WITH PAGE AND NUMBER OF CHAPTERS.

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

	PAGE	CHAPS.		PAGE	CHAPS.		PAGE	CHAPS.
GENESIS	5	50	2 Chronicles	383	36	Daniel	707	12
Exodus	51	40	Ezra	415	10	Hosea	722	14
Leviticus	91	27	Nehemiah	424	13	Joel	728	3
Numbers	120	36	Esther	437	10	Amos	731	9
Deuteronomy	161	34	Job	444	42	Obadiah	736	1
Joshua	195	24	Psalms	469	150	Jonah	737	4
Judges	218	21	Proverbs	528	31	Micah	739	7
Ruth	241	4	Ecclesiastes	548	12	Nahum	743	3
1 Samuel	244	31	Song of Solomon	555	8	Habakkuk	744	3
2 Samuel	274	24	Isaiah	559	66	Zephaniah	746	3
1 Kings	299	22	Jeremiah	604	52	Haggai	748	2
2 Kings	328	25	Lamentations	656	5	Zechariah	750	14
1 Chronicles	356	29	Ezekiel	660	48	Malachi	758	4

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	PAGE	CHAPS.		PAGE	CHAPS.		PAGE	CHAPS.
MATTHEW	763	28	Ephesians	935	6	To the Hebrews	958	13
Mark	793	16	Philippians	940	4	Epistle of James	967	5
Luke	812	24	Colossians	943	4	1 Peter	970	5
John	844	21	1 Thessalonians	945	5	2 Peter	973	3
The Acts	868	28	2 Thessalonians	948	3	1 John	975	5
Epistle to Romans	899	16	1 Timothy	950	6	2 John	978	1
1 Corinthians	911	16	2 Timothy	953	4	3 John	979	1
2 Corinthians	923	13	Titus	955	3	Jude	979	1
Galatians	931	6	Philemon	957	1	Revelation	980	22

NAMES OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS,

ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED.

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
ACTS	868	James	967	Nehemiah	424
Amos	731	Jeremiah	604	Numbers	120
Chronicles (1)	356	Job	444	Obadiah	736
Chronicles (2)	383	Joel	728	Peter (1)	970
Colossians	943	John	844	Peter (2)	973
Corinthians (1)	911	John (1)	975	Philemon	957
Corinthians (2)	923	John (2)	978	Philippians	940
Daniel	707	John (3)	979	Proverbs	528
Deuteronomy	161	Jonah	737	Psalms	469
Ecclesiastes	548	Joshua	195	Revelation	980
Ephesians	935	Jude	979	Romans	899
Esther	437	Judges	218	Ruth	241
Exodus	51	Kings (1)	299	Samuel (1)	244
Ezekiel	660	Kings (2)	328	Samuel (2)	274
Ezra	415	Lamentations	656	Song of Solomon	555
Galatians	931	Leviticus	91	Thessalonians (1)	945
Genesis	5	Luke	812	Thessalonians (2)	948
Habakkuk	744	Malachi	758	Timothy (1)	950
Haggai	748	Mark	793	Timothy (2)	953
Hebrews	958	Matthew	763	Titus	955
Hosea	722	Micah	739	Zechariah	750
Isaiah	559	Nahum	743	Zephaniah	746

EXPLANATION OF CHARACTERS USED

IN THE

PRONUNCIATION OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES.

The classified table of vowel and consonant sounds presented herewith will enable the Bible reader to pronounce with ease the most difficult proper names contained in the sacred volume. The acute accent (′) is used to denote the accented syllables; the unaccented syllables are separated by the hyphen (-). Compound proper names are indicated by an en dash (–).

VOWEL SOUNDS.

LONG.	SHORT.	INTERMEDIATE.
ā as in Ā′bĕl	ă as in Băb′ў-lon	ā̆ as in Ā-bī′á
ē " Ē′saụ	ĕ " Bĕn′ja-mĭn	ē̆ " Tē-kō′á
ī " Ī′răd	ĭ " Gĭl′e-ăd	ī̆ " Ī-dụ-mē′á
ō " Ō′bed	ŏ " Nŏd	ō̆ " Ō-zī′as
ū " Ū′rĭ-el	ŭ " Lŭz	
ȳ " Tȳre	ў " Ō-lўm′pas	

BROAD.	OBTUSE.	OBTUSE.
â as in Shâr′on	ē as in Ăb′nēr	û as in Ûr
á " Shē′bá	ī " Ō′phīr	ụ " Ăb′i-shụr
ä " Är′nŏn	ô " Ā′chôr	ụ " Shụ′á
ạ " Saul		

CONSONANT SOUNDS.

HARD.	SOFT.	SOFT.
g̃ as in G̃ē′zēr	ç as in Çў′prus	ș (z) as in Jewș
x̣ (gs) as in Ăl-ĕx̣-ăn′dēr	ġ " Ġĕn′tileș	

GENESIS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The creation of heaven and earth.* 14 *Sun, moon and stars are created.* 26 *Man is made in the image of God.* 29 *The appointment of food.*

IN [c]the beginning [b]God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was [c]without form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. [d]And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 ¶ [e]And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that *it was* good: and God divided [1]the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light [f]Day, and the darkness he called Night. [2]And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, [g]Let there be a [3]firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under [h]the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, [k]Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry *land* Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good.

11 And God said, [l]Let the earth bring forth [4]grass, the herb yielding seed, *and* the fruit tree yielding fruit [5]after his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, *and* herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, [k]Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide [6]the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light [6]to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also.

B. C. 4004.

a John 1. 1, 3. Heb. 1. 10.
b Job 38. 4. Isa. 44. 24. Rom. 1. 20. Col. 1. 16. Heb. 11. 3. Rev. 4. 11.
c Jer. 4. 23.
d Isa. 40. 12.
e Ps. 33. 9.
1 between the light and between the darkness.
f Ps. 74. 16.
2 And the evening was, and the morning was.
g Job 37. 18. Ps. 33. 6. Ps. 136. 5. Jer. 10. 12.
3 expansion.
h Job 26. 10. Job 38. 8. Ps. 33. 7. Ps. 95. 5.
i Heb. 6. 7.
4 tender grass.
j Luke 6. 44.
k Deut. 4. 19. Job 25. 3, 5. Ps. 74. 16. Ps. 136. 7.
5 between the day and between the night.
6 for the rule of the day, etc.
l Ps. 8. 1.
m Ps. 104. 24.
7 Or, creeping.
8 soul.
9 let fowl fly.
10 face of the firmament of heaven.
n Ps. 104. 18-23.
o Ps. 100. 3.
p Eph. 4. 24. Jas. 3. 9.
q Ps. 8. 6. 1 Cor. 11. 7. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10.
s Mal. 2. 15. Matt. 19. 4. Mark 10. 6.
t Ps. 127. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 3.
u ch. 9. 1, 7. Lev. 26. 9. Ps. 128. 3, 4.
11 creepeth.
12 seeding seed.
v Job 36. 31. Ps. 104. 14, 15. Ps. 136. 25. Ps. 146. 7. Acts 14. 17.
w Ps. 145. 15, 16. Ps. 147. 9.
x Job 38. 41.
13 a living soul.

17 And God [l]set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was* good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, [m]Let the waters bring forth abundantly the [7]moving creature that hath [8]life, and [9]fowl *that* may fly above the earth in the [10]open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, [n]Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

26 ¶ And God said, [o]Let us make man [p]in our image, after our likeness: and let them have [q]dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his *own* image, in the [r]image of God created he him; [s]male and female created he them.

28 And [t]God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be [u]fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that [11]moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb [12]bearing seed, which *is* upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yielding seed; [v]to you it shall be for meat.

30 And [w]to every beast of the earth, and [x]to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein *there is* [13]life, *I have*

given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And [v]God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, *it was* very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

B. C. 4004.

[v] Ps. 104. 24. 1 Tim. 4. 4.

2 CHAPTER 2.

1 *The first Sabbath.* 8 *The garden of Eden.* 21 *The making of woman.* 24 *The institution of marriage.*

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And [a]on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God [b]blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God [1]created and made.

4 ¶ These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And [c]every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the [d]LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and *there was* not a man to till the ground.

6 But [2]there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man [3]*of* the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a [e]garden eastward in Ē'dĕn; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to [f]grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; [g]the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And [h]a river went out of Ē'dĕn to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first *is* Pī'son: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of [i]Hăv'ī-lah, where *there is* gold;

12 And the gold of that land *is* good: there *is* bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river *is* Gī'hon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of [4]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ā.

14 And the name of the third river *is* [5]Hĭd'de-kĕl: that *is* it which goeth [6]toward the east of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā. And the fourth river *is* Ū-phrā'tēs.

15 And the LORD God took [7]the man, and put him into the garden of Ē'dĕn to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden [7]thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof [8]thou shalt surely die. C. 3. 3. C S*

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help [9]meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and [k]brought *them* unto Ăd'ăm to see what he would call them: and whatsoever [10]Ăd'ăm called every living creature, that *was* the name thereof.

20 And Ăd'ăm [11]gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Ăd'ăm there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a deep [l]sleep to fall upon Ăd'ăm, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, [12]made he a woman, and [m]brought her unto the man.

23 And Ăd'ăm said, This *is* now bone [n]of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called [13]Woman, because she was taken out of [14]Man.

24 Therefore [o]shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and [p]they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not [q]ashamed.

CHAPTER 3. 3

1 *Eve deceived.* 6 *The fall of man.* 14 *The curse.* 22 *Expulsion from the garden.*

NOW the serpent was more subtil [a]than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, [1]hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 [b]But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. • C

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, [c]Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* [2]pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; [d]and he did eat.

[a] Ex. 31. 17. Heb. 4. 4.

[b] Ex. 16. 22–30.

1 created to make.

[c] Ps. 104. 14.
[d] Ps. 65. 9, 11.
2 Or, a mist which went up.
3 the dust of, etc.
[e] ch. 13. 10.
[f] Ezek. 31. 8.
[g] ch. 3. 22. Rev. 22. 2, 14.
[h] Ps. 46. 4.
[i] ch. 25. 18.
4 Cush.
[j] Dan. 10. 4.
5 Or, eastward to Assyria.
6 Or, Adam.
7 eating thou shalt eat.
8 dying thou shalt die.
9 as before him.
[k] Ps. 8. 6.
10 Or, the man.
11 called.
[l] ch. 15. 12.
12 builded.
[m] Prov. 18. 22. Heb. 13. 4.
[n] ch. 29. 14. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1. Eph. 5. 30.
13 Isha.
14 Ish.
1 Cor. 11. 8.
[o] Ps. 45. 10. Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 7. 1 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 5. 28–31.
[p] Ex. 32. 25. Isa. 47. 3.

[a] Matt. 10. 16. Rev. 12. 9. Rev. 20. 2.
1 because, etc.
[b] ch. 2. 16, 17.
[c] 2 Cor. 11. 3. 1 Tim. 2. 14.
2 a desire.
[d] Rom. 5. 12–19.

*C. 6. 5.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves [3]aprons.
8 And they heard [c]the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the [4]cool of the day: and Ad'am and his wife [d]hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.
9 And the LORD God called unto Ad'am, and said unto him, [e]Where *art* thou?
10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and [h]I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself.
11 And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?
12 And the man said, [i]The woman whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.
13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.
14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and [j]dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:
15 And I will put [k]enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; [l]it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.
16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; [m]in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall be* [6]to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.
17 And unto Ad'am he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; [n]in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the days of thy life;
18 Thorns also and thistles shall it [6]bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;
19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou *art*, and [o]unto dust shalt thou return.
20 And Ad'am called his wife's name [7]Eve; because she was the mother of all living.
21 Unto Ad'am also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.
22 ¶ And the LORD God said, [p]Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, [q]and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:
23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of E'den, to till the ground from whence he was taken.
24 So he drove out the man; and he placed [r]at the east of the garden of E'den [s]Cher'u-bims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, [t]to keep the way of the tree of life.

B. C. 4004.

3 Or, things to gird about.
c Job 38. 1.
4 wind.
d Job 31. 33. Ps. 139. 1–12. Jer. 23. 24. Amos 9. 3.
e ch. 4. 9.
h Job 23. 15. 1 John 3. 20.
i Prov. 28. 13. Jas. 1. 13.
j Isa. 65. 25. Mic. 7. 17.
k Num. 21. 6, 7.
l Rom. 16. 20. Heb. 2. 14. 1 John 3. 8.
m John 16. 21. 1 Tim. 2. 15.
5 Or, subject to thy husband.
n Job 5. 7. Eccl. 2. 23.
6 cause to bud.
o 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22.
7 Chavah, or, living.
p verse 5.
q ch. 2. 9.
r ch. 2. 8.
s Ps. 104. 4. Heb. 1. 7.
t John 14. 6.

1 That is, gotten, or, acquired.
2 Hebel.
3 feeder.
4 at the end of days.
a Ex. 13. 12. Ex. 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 18. 17. Prov. 3. 9.
5 sheep, or, goats.
b Judg. 6. 18–21
c Heb. 11. 4.
6 Or, have the excellency. Heb. 11. 4.
7 Or, subject unto thee. ch. 3. 16.
d Matt 23. 35. 1 John 3. 12–15. Jude 11.
8 bloods.
e Heb. 12. 24. Rev. 6. 10.
f Deut. 28. 15–20. Gal. 3. 10.
g Job 16. 18.
9 Or, Mine iniquity is greater than it may be forgiven.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Cain and Abel.* 11 *The curse of Cain.* 19 *Lamech's family.* 25 *Birth of Seth.*

AND Ad'am knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare [1]Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.
2 And she again bare his brother [2]A'bel. And A'bel was [3]a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.
3 And [4]in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.
4 And A'bel, he also brought of [a]the firstlings of his [5]flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had [b]respect unto A'bel and to his offering:
5 But [c]unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.
6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?
7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not [6]be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And [7]unto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.
8 And Cain talked with A'bel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against A'bel his brother, and [d]slew him.
9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, Where *is* A'bel thy brother? And he said, I know not: *Am* I my brother's keeper?
10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's [8]blood [e]crieth unto me from the ground.
11 And now *art* thou [f]cursed from the earth, which hath opened her [g]mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;
12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.
13 And Cain said unto the LORD, [9]My punishment *is* greater than I can bear.
14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me.
15 And the LORD said unto him,

*D. (4. 3–5).

Therefore whosoever slayeth Cāin, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD [h]set a mark upon Cāin, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cāin went out from the [i]presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nōd, on the east of Ē'dĕn.

17 And Cāin knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare [10]Ē'nŏch: and he builded a city, [j]and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Ē'nŏch.

18 And unto Ē'nŏch was born Ī'răd: and Ī'răd begat Mē-hū'ja-el: and Mē-hū'ja-el begat Mē-thu'sa-el: and Mē-thu'sa-el begat [11]Lā'mech.

19 ¶ And Lā'mech took unto him two wives: the name of the one *was* Ā'dah, and the name of the other Zĭl'lah.

20 And Ā'dah bare Jā'bal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as have* cattle.

21 And his brother's name *was* Jū'bal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zĭl'lah, she also bare Tu'bal-cāin, an [12]instructer of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tu'bal-cāin *was* Nā'a-mah.

23 And Lā'mech said unto his wives, Ā'dah and Zĭl'lah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lā'mech, hearken unto my speech: for [13]I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man [14]to my hurt.

24 If Cāin shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lā'mech seventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Ăd'ăm knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name [15]Sĕth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Ā'bĕl, whom Cāin slew.

26 And to Sĕth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name [16]Ē'nos: then began men [17]to call upon the name of the LORD.

5 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The genealogy and age of the patriarchs.* 24 *Translation of Enoch.*

THIS *is* the [a]book of the generations of Ăd'ăm. In the day that God created man, in [b]the likeness of God made he him;

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Ăd'ăm, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Ăd'ăm lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat *a son* in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Sĕth:

4 And the days of Ăd'ăm after he had begotten Sĕth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Ăd'ăm lived were nine hundred and thirty years: [c]and he died.

6 ¶ And Sĕth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Ē'nos:

7 And Sĕth lived after he begat Ē'nos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Sĕth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Ē'nos lived ninety years, and begat [1]Cā-ī'nan:

10 And Ē'nos lived after he begat Cā-ī'nan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Ē'nos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cā-ī'nan lived seventy years, and begat [2]Mā-hā'la-lē-el:

13 And Cā-ī'nan lived after he begat Mā-hā'la-lē-el eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cā-ī'nan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived sixty and five years, and begat [3]Jā'red:

16 And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived after he begat Jā'red eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mā-hā'la-lē-el were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jā'red lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat [d]Ē'nŏch:

19 And Jā'red lived after he begat Ē'nŏch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jā'red were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Ē'nŏch lived sixty and five years, and begat [4]Mē-thu'se-lah:

22 And Ē'nŏch [e]walked with God after he begat Mē-thu'se-lah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Ē'nŏch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And [f]Ē'nŏch walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him.

25 ¶ And Mē-thu'se-lah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat [5]Lā'mech:

26 And Mē-thu'se-lah lived after he begat Lā'mech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Mē-thu'se-lah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lā'mech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name [6]Nō'ah, saying, This *same* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground [g]which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lā'mech lived after he begat

B. C. 4004.

h Ezek. 9. 4, 6.

i 2 Ki. 13. 23. 2 Ki. 24. 20. Jer. 23. 39. Jer. 52. 3.

10 Chanoch.

j Ps. 49. 11.

11 Lemech.

12 whetter.

13 Or, I would slay a man in my wound, etc.

14 Or, in my hurt.

15 Sheth, that is, appointed, or, put.

16 Enosh.

17 Or, to call themselves by the name of the LORD. ch. 6. 2. 1 Ki. 18. 24. Ps. 116. 17. Joel 2. 32. Zeph. 3. 9. John 1. 12. Acts 15. 17. 1 Cor. 1. 2.

a 1 Chr. 1. 1. Matt. 1. 1. Luke 3. 38.

b ch. 1. 26, 27. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10.

c ch. 3. 19. Job 30. 23. Ps. 49. 7–9. Ps. 89. 48. Rom. 5. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 21. Heb. 9. 27.

1 Kenan.

2 Malaleel, that is, Praiser of God.

3 Jered, that is, descending.

d 1 Chr. 1. 3. Henoch. Jude 14, 15.

4 Or, Mathusciah, that is, at his death the sending forth of waters.

e ch. 6. 9. ch. 17. 1. 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ps. 16. 8. Mic. 6. 8. Mal. 2. 6. 1 Thess. 2. 12.

f 2 Ki. 2. 11. Heb. 11. 5.

5 Lemech.

6 that is, rest, or, comfort.

g ch. 3. 17. ch. 4. 11.

Nō'ah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:
31 And all the days of Lā'mech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.
32 And Nō'ah was five hundred years old: and Nō'ah begat Shĕm, Hăm, and Jā'pheth.

6 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Wickedness of man.* 9 *Generations of Noah.* 14 *Noah instructed to build the ark.*

AND it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them.
2 That [a]the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they [b]took them wives of all which they chose. N. Lev. 26. 21.
3 And the LORD said, [c]My spirit shall not always strive with man, [d]for that he also *is* flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.
4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same *became* mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown.
5 ¶ And [e]GOD saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* [1]every [2]imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil [3]continually. E. Num. 32. 13. C.
6 And [f]it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it [g]grieved him at his heart.
7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; [3]both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.
8 But Nō'ah [h]found grace in the eyes of the LORD.
9 ¶ These *are* the generations of Nō'ah: Nō'ah was a just man *and* [4]perfect in his generations, *and* Nō'ah walked with God.
10 And Nō'ah begat three sons, Shĕm, Hăm, and Jā'pheth.
11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.
12 And God [i]looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. C. S. 21.
13 And God said unto Nō'ah, [k]The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them [5]with the earth.
14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; [6]rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.
15 And this *is the fashion* which thou shalt make it *of:* The length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.
16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; *with* lower, second, and third *stories* shalt thou make it.
17 [l]And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that *is* in the earth [m]shall die.
18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.
19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every *sort* shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee; they shall be male and female.
20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every *sort* shall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive.
21 And take thou unto thee of all [n]food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.
22 [o]Thus did Nō'ah; [p]according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAPTER 7. 7

1 *Noah enters the ark.* 17 *The flood upon the earth.* S. (19. 26.)

AND the LORD said unto Nō'ah, S
[a]Come thou and all thy house into the ark; [r]for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.
2 Of every [c]clean beast thou shalt take to thee by [1]sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female.
3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.
4 For yet seven days, and [d]I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I [2]destroy from off the face of the earth.
5 And Nō'ah did according unto all [s]that the LORD commanded him.
6 And Nō'ah *was* six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.
7 ¶ [t]And Nō'ah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.
8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,
9 There went in two and two unto

B. C. 2349.

a 2 Cor. 6. 18.
b Deut. 7. 3, 4.
c Luke 19. 42. Gal. 5. 16, 17. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
d Ps. 78. 39.
e Rom. 1. 28–31.
1 the whole imagination, with the purposes and desires of the heart.
f ch. 8. 21. Deut. 29. 19. Prov. 6. 18. Matt. 15. 19.
2 every day.
g Num. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 11, 29.
h Isa. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30.
3 from man unto beast.
i ch. 19. 19. Ex. 33. 12. Luke 1. 30. Acts 7. 46.
4 Or, upright.
j Ps. 14. 2. Ps. 33. 13.
k Ezek. 7. 2. Amos 8. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 7.
5 Or, from the earth.
6 nests.
l 2 Pet. 2. 5.
m Rom. 5. 12, 14.
n ch. 1. 29, 30.
o Heb. 11. 7.
p ch. 7. 5.

a Ps. 91. 1–10. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
b ch. 6. 9. Ps. 33. 18, 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
c Lev. 11.
1 seven seven.
d Job 22. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
2 blot out.
e ch. 6. 22. Ps. 119. 6.
f Heb. 6. 18.

[a] C. Neh. 9. 30. Q. Jud. 16. 20. [r] C. Verse 12.

Nō'ah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Nō'ah.

10 And it came to pass [3]after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 ¶ In the six hundredth year of Nō'ah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all [g]the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the [h][4]windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day entered Nō'ah, and Shĕm, and Hăm, and Jā'pheth, the sons of Nō'ah, and Nō'ah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every [5]sort.

15 And they went in unto Nō'ah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD [i]shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; [j]and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; [k]and all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 [l]And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in [m]whose nostrils *was* [6]the breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry *land*, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and [n]Nō'ah only remained *alive*, and they that *were* with him in the ark.

24 [o]And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

B. C. 2349.

3 Or, on the seventh day.

g ch. 8. 2. Prov. 8. 28. Ezek. 26. 19.
h Ps. 78. 23. Isa. 24. 18. Mal. 3. 10.
4 Or, floodgates.

5 wing.

i Ps. 91. Ps. 17. 8. Ps. 145. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 5.
j Ps. 104. 26.
k Ps. 104. 6.
l ch. 6. 13, 17. Job 22. 16. Matt. 24. 39. Luke 17. 27. 2 Pet. 3. 6.
m ch. 2. 7.
6 the breath of the spirit of life.
n Ezek. 14. 14. Mal. 3. 17, 18. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
o ch. 8. 3, 4. compared with verse 11 of this chapter.

a ch. 19. 29. Ex. 2. 24. 1 Sam. 1. 19. Ps. 105. 42. Ps. 136. 23.
b Ex. 14. 21. Ex. 15. 10. Ps. 104. 7.
c ch. 7. 11.
d 1 Ki. 8. 35. Job 38. 37.
1 In going and returning.
e ch. 7. 24.
2 were in going and decreasing.
f ch. 6. 16.
g 1 Ki. 17. 4.
3 In going forth and returning.
h Deut. 28. 65.
4 caused her to come.
i Luke 2. 14.
j ch. 7. 13. Ps. 121. 8.
k ch. 1. 22.

8 CHAPTER 8.

1 *The waters asswage.* 4 *The ark rests.* 18 *Noah goes forth.* 21 *God promises to curse the earth no more.*

AND God [a]remembered Nō'ah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that *was* with him in the ark: [b]and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;

2 [c]The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and [d]the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth [1]continually: and after the end [e]of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ar'a-răt.

5 And the waters [2]decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth *month*, on the first *day* of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Nō'ah opened [f]the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth [g]a raven, which went forth [3]to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove [h]found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and [4]pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth *was* an [i]olive leaf pluckt off: so Nō'ah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first *month*, the first *day* of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Nō'ah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, saying,

16 Go [j]forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that *is* with thee, of all flesh, *both* of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and [k]be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Nō'ah went forth, and his

sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their [h]kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Nō'ah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of [i]every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled [6]a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again [m]curse the ground any more for man's sake; C
[7]for the [n]imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; [o]neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. C. Deut. 9. 6.

22 [8]While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and [p]day and night shall not cease.

9 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Noah blessed.* 8 *The covenant established.* 13 *The rainbow.* 25 *Canaan cursed.*

AND [a]God blessed Nō'ah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 [b]And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth *upon* the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 [c]Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

4 [d]But flesh with the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; [e]at the hand of every beast will I require it, and [f]at the hand of man; at the hand of every [g]man's brother will I require the life of man.

6 [h]Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: [i]for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with [j]every living creature that *is* with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be [k]a flood to destroy the earth.

B. C. 2349

5 families.
i Lev. 11.
6 savour of rest.
Lev. 1. 9.
Ex. 20. 24.
2 Cor. 2. 15.
Eph. 5. 2.
m ch. 3. 17.
ch. 6. 17.
Isa. 54. 9.
7 Or, though.
n ch. 6. 5.
Ps. 51. 5.
Job 14. 4.
Job 15. 14.
Jer. 17. 9.
Rom. 1. 21.
Rom. 3. 23.
Eph. 2. 1-3.
o ch. 9. 15.
8 As yet all the days of the earth.
p Jer. 33. 20, 25.

a ch. 1. 28.
b Hos. 2. 18.
Jas. 3. 7.
c Deut. 12. 15.
Deut. 14. 3.
d Lev. 17. 10.
Lev. 19. 26.
Deut. 12. 23.
1 Sam. 14. 34.
Acts 15. 20, 29.
e Ex. 21. 28, 29.
f Num. 35. 31.
g Acts 17. 26.
h Ex. 21. 12, 14.
Lev. 24. 17.
Matt. 26. 52.
Rev. 13. 10.
i ch. 1. 27.
1 Cor. 11. 7.
j ch. 8. 1.
k 2 Pet. 3. 5.
l Matt. 26. 26–28.
m Ex. 28. 12.
Lev. 26, 42, 45.
Ezek. 16. 60.
Isa. 54. 9.
n ch. 17. 13, 19.
2 Sam. 23. 5.
o ch. 10. 6.
1 Chenaan.
p ch. 10. 32.
1 Chr. 1. 4.
q ch. 3. 19.
ch. 4. 2.
Lecl. 5. 9.
r ch. 19. 32, 36.
Prov. 20. 1.
Eph. 5. 18.
s Ex. 20. 12.
Gal. 6. 1.
t Deut. 27. 16.
Matt. 25. 41.
u Josh. 9. 23.
1 Ki. 9. 20.
v Ps. 144. 15.
Heb. 11. 16.
2 Or, servant to them.
3 Or, persuade.
w Eph. 2. 13, 14.
Eph. 3. 6.
x ch. 3. 19.
Job 30. 23.
Job 34. 15.
Ps. 89. 48.
Rom. 5. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 21
Heb. 9. 27.

12 And God said, This *is* [l]the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that *is* with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant, which *is* between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; [m]and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember [n]the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Nō'ah, This *is* the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Nō'ah, that went forth of the ark, were Shēm, and Hām, and Jā'pheth: [o]and Hām *is* the father of [1]Cā'nāan.

19 These *are* the three sons of Nō'ah: [p]and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Nō'ah began *to be* [q]an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, [r]and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Hām, the father of Cā'nāan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 [s]And Shēm and Jā'pheth took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Nō'ah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, [t]Cursed *be* Cā'nāan; [u]a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, [v]Blessed *be* the LORD God of Shēm; and Cā'nāan shall be [2]his servant.

27 God shall [3]enlarge Jā'pheth, and [w]he shall dwell in the tents of Shēm; and Cā'nāan shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Nō'ah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Nō'ah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he [x]died.

10 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Generations of the sons of Noah.* 8 *Nimrod as the first monarch.*

NOW these *are* the generations of the sons of Nō'ah, Shēm, Hām,

and Jā'pheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 [a]The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mĕr, and Mā'gŏg, and Mā'da-ī, and Jā'vān, and Tū'bal, and Mē'shech, and Tī'ras.

3 And the sons of Gō'mĕr; Ăsh'kenăz, and Rĭ'phăth, and Tō-găr'mah.

4 And the sons of Jā'vān; Ĕ-lī'shah, and Tär'shish, [1]Kĭt'tim, and [2]Dō'danĭm.

5 By these were the isles of the Gĕn'tiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Hăm; Cŭsh, and Mĭz'ra-ĭm, and Phŭt, and Cā'năan.

7 And the sons of Cŭsh; Sē'bā, and Hăv'i-lah, and Săb'tah, and Rā'amah, and Săb'te-chah: and the sons of Rā'a-mah; Shē'bā, and Dē'dan.

8 And Cŭsh begat Nĭm'rŏd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nĭm'rŏd the mighty hunter before [b]the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his [c]kingdom was [3]Bā'bel, and Ē'rĕch, and Ăc'căd, and Căl'neh, in the land of Shĭ'när.

11 Out of that land [4]went forth Ăs'shur, and builded Nĭn'e-veh, and [5]the city Rē-hō'both, and Că'lah,

12 And Rē'sen between Nĭn'e-veh and Că'lah: the same *is* a great city.

13 And Mĭz'ra-ĭm begat Lū'dĭm, and Ăn'a-mĭm, and Lē'hā-bĭm, and Năph'tu-hĭm,

14 And Păth-rū'sĭm, and Căs'lu-hĭm, ([d]out of whom came Phĭ-lĭs'tĭm,) and Căph'tō-rĭm.

15 ¶ And Cā'năan begat [6]Sī'dŏn his firstborn, and Hēth,

16 And the Jĕb'u-sīte, and the Ăm'ôr-īte, and the Gĭr'ga-sīte,

17 And the Hī'vīte, and the Ärk'īte, and the Sĭn'īte,

18 And the Är'vad-īte, and the Zĕm'a-rīte, and the Hā'math-īte: and afterward were the families of the Cā'năan-ītes spread abroad.

19 [e]And the border of the Cā'năanītes was from Sī'dŏn, as thou comest to Gē'rär, unto [7]Gā'za; as thou goest, unto Sŏd'om, and Gō-mŏr'rah, and Ăd'mah, and Ze-bō'ĭm, even unto Lā'shà.

20 These *are* the sons of Hăm, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, *and* in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shĕm also, the father of all the children of Ē'bĕr, the brother of Jā'pheth the elder, even to him were *children* born.

22 The [f]children of Shĕm; Ē'lăm, and Ăs'shur, and [8]Är-phăx'ad, and Lŭd, and Ā'ram.

23 And the children of Ā'ram; Ūz, and Hūl, and Gē'thĕr, and Măsh.

24 And Är-phăx'ad begat [9g]Să'lah; and Să'lah begat Ē'bĕr.

25 [h]And unto Ē'bĕr were born two sons: the name of one *was* [10]Pē'lĕg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name *was* Jŏk'tan.

26 And Jŏk'tan begat Ăl-mō'dăd, and Shē'leph, and Hā-zar-mā'veth, and Jē'räh,

27 And Hā-dō'ram, and Ū'zal, and Dĭk'lah,

28 And Ō'bal, and Ă-bĭm'a-el, and Shē'bà,

29 And Ō'phĭr, and Hăv'i-lah, and Jō'băb: all these *were* the sons of Jŏk'tan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'shà, as thou goest unto Sē'phar a mount of the east.

31 These *are* the sons of Shĕm, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 [i]These *are* the families of the sons of Nō'ah, after their generations, in their nations: [j]and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *One language.* 3 *Babel.* 5 *Confusion of tongues.* 10 *Shem's offspring.*

AND the whole earth was [a]of one [1]language, and of one [2]speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed [3]from the east, that they found a plain in the land of [b]Shĭ'när; and they dwelt there.

3 And [4]they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and [5]burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for morter.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, [c]whose top [6]*may reach* unto heaven; and let us make [d]us a name, lest we be [e]scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 [f]And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people *is* one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have [g]imagined to do.

7 Go to, [h]let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may [i]not understand one another's speech.

8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence [j]upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called [7]Bā'bel; [k]because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ [l]These *are* the generations of Shĕm: Shĕm *was* an hundred years old, and begat Ăr-phăx'ad two years after the flood:

11 And Shĕm lived after he begat

B. C. 2347.

a 1 Chr. 1. 5-7.

1 Or, Chittim.
2 Or, Rodanim.

b ch. 6. 11.
c Mic. 5. 6.
3 Or, Babylon.
4 Or, he went out into Assyria.
5 Or, the streets of the city.
d 1 Chr. 1. 12.
6 Tzidon.
e ch. 13. 12, 14, 15. ch. 15. 18-21. Num. 34. 2, 12. Josh. 12. 7.
7 Azzah.
f 1 Chr. 1. 17.
8 Arpachshad.
9 Shelah.
g ch. 11. 12.
h 1 Chr. 1. 19.
10 That is, Division.
i 1 Chr. 1. 4.
j ch. 9. 19.

a Acts 2. 6.
1 lip.
2 words.
3 Or, eastwards, as ch. 13. 11.
b Dan. 1. 2.
4 a man said to his neighbour.
5 burn them to a burning.
c Deut. 1. 28.
6 may be very high.
d John 5. 44.
e Luke 1. 51.
f ch. 18. 21. Ps. 33. 13. Ps. 53. 2.
g Ps. 2. 1, 4.
h ch. 1. 26.
i ch. 42. 23. Deut. 28. 49. Jer. 5. 15. Acts 2. 4-11. 1 Cor. 14. 2, 11, 23.
j ch. 10. 25-32. Ps. 92. 9. Prov. 19. 29. Luke 1. 51.
7 That is, Confusion.
k 1 Cor. 14. 23.
l 1 Chr. 1. 17-27.

Ar-phax'ad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Ar-phax'ad lived five and thirty years, [m]and begat Sā'lah:

13 And Ar-phax'ad lived after he begat Sā'lah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Sā'lah lived thirty years, and begat Ē'bēr:

15 And Sā'lah lived after he begat Ē'bēr four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 [n]And Ē'bēr lived four and thirty years, and begat [8]Pē'lĕg:

17 And Ē'bēr lived after he begat Pē'lĕg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Pē'lĕg lived thirty years, and begat [9]Rē'u:

19 And Pē'lĕg lived after he begat Rē'u two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Rē'u lived two and thirty years, and begat [10]Sē'rug:

21 And Rē'u lived after he begat Sē'rug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Sē'rug lived thirty years, and begat Nā'hôr:

23 And Sē'rug lived after he begat Nā'hôr two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nā'hôr lived nine and twenty years, and begat [11]Tē'rah:

25 And Nā'hôr lived after he begat Tē'rah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Tē'rah lived seventy years, and [o]begat Ā'brăm, Nā'hôr, and Hā'ran.

27 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Tē'rah: Tē'rah begat Ā'brăm, Nā'hôr, and Hā'ran; and Hā'ran begat [p]Lŏt.

28 And Hā'ran died before his father Tē'rah in the land of his nativity, in Ūr of the Chăl'dees.

29 And Ā'brăm and Nā'hôr took them wives: the name of Ā'brăm's wife *was* [q]Sā'rāi; and the name of Nā'hôr's wife, [r]Mil'cah, the daughter of Hā'ran, the father of Mil'cah, and the father of Īs'cah.

30 But [s]Sā'rāi was barren; she *had* no child.

31 And Tē'rah took Ā'brăm his son, and Lŏt the son of Hā'ran his son's son, and Sā'rāi his daughter in law, his son Ā'brăm's wife; and they [t]went forth with them from Ūr of the Chăl'dees, to go into [u]the land of Cā'năan; and they came unto [12]Hā'ran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Tē'rah were two hundred and five years: and Tē'rah died in Hā'ran.

B. C. 2247.

m Luke 3. 35.

n 1 Chr. 1. 19.
8 Or, Phalec, Luke 3. 35.

9 Or, Ragau, Luke 3. 35.

10 Or, Saruch, Luke 3. 35.
11 Or, Thara. Luke 3. 34.

o ch. 12. 1. Josh. 24. 2. 1 Chr. 1. 26.
p ch. 12. 4. ch. 13. 10. ch. 14. 12. ch. 19. 1, 29. 2 Pet. 2. 7.
q ch. 17. 15.
r ch. 22. 20.
s ch. 16. 1.
t Neh. 9. 7. Acts 7. 4. Heb. 11. 8.
u ch. 10. 19.
12 Or, Charan.

12 CHAPTER 12.

1 *The call of Abram.* 4 *Departure for Canaan.* 10 *Visit to Egypt.* 14 *Pharaoh and the plagues.*

U NOW the [c]LORD had said unto Ā'brăm, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 [a]And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 [b]And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: [d]and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. U. 22. 15-18.

4 So Ā'brăm departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lŏt went with him: and Ā'brăm *was* seventy and five years old when he departed out of Hā'ran.

5 And Ā'brăm took Sā'rāi his wife, and Lŏt his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten [e]in Hā'ran; and they went forth to go [f]into the land of Cā'năan; and into the land of Cā'năan they came.

6 ¶ And Ā'brăm passed through the land unto the place of [1]Sī'chem, [g]unto the plain of Mō'reh. And the Cā'năan-īte *was* then in the land.

7 [h]And the LORD appeared unto Ā'brăm, and said, [i]Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an [j]altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bĕth'-el, and pitched his tent, *having* Bĕth'-el on the west, and [2]Hā'ī on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Ā'brăm journeyed, [3]going on [k]still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was [l]a famine in the land: and Ā'brăm [m]went down into Ē'gўpt to sojourn there; for the famine *was* [n]grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Ē'gўpt, that he said unto Sā'rāi his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* [o]a fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Ē-gўp'tians shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife: and they [p]will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, [q]I pray thee, [r]thou *art* my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Ā'brăm was come into Ē'gўpt, the Ē-gўp'tians beheld the woman that she *was* very fair.

15 The [s]princes also of Phā'raōh saw her, and commended her before Phā'raōh: and the woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house.

16 And he entreated Ā'brăm well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

a ch. 15. 7. Acts 7. 3.
b ch. 17. 6. ch. 18. 18. ch. 46. 3. Num. 23. 10. Deut. 26. 5. 1 Ki. 3. 8.
c ch. 24. 35. ch. 27. 29. Ex. 23. 22. Num. 24. 9.
d ch. 22. 18. ch. 26. 4. ch. 28. 14. Ps. 72. 17. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8.
e ch. 11. 31. f Heb. 11. 8.
1 Or, Sychar. John 4. 5.
g Deut. 11. 30. Judg. 7. 1.
h ch. 17. 1. i Deut. 34. 4. Ps. 105. 9–12. j ch. 13. 4.
2 Or, Ai, or, Aija.
3 in going and journeying.
k ch. 13. 3.
l ch. 26. 1.
m Ps. 105. 13.
n ch. 43. 1.
o ch. 26. 7.
p ch. 20. 11.
q Ps. 25. 21. Eph. 4. 25.
r ch. 20. 5, 13.
s Esth. 2. 16.

17 And the LORD [a]plagued Phā'raōh and his house with great plagues because of Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife.

18 And Phā'raōh called Ā'brām, and said, [u]What *is* this *that* thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her,* and go thy way.

20 And Phā'raōh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

13 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Abram and Lot part.* 12 *Abram dwells in Canaan.* 14 *The promise renewed.* 18 *An altar built.*

AND Ā'brām went up out of Ē'ğĭpt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lŏt with him, into the south.

2 And Ā'brām *was* [a]very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bĕth'-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bĕth'-el and Hā'ī;

4 Unto the place of the [b]altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Ā'brām called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lŏt also, which went with Ā'brām, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the [c]land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was [d]a strife between the herdmen of Ā'brām's cattle and the herdmen of Lŏt's cattle: and the Cā'năan-īte and the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte dwelled then in the land.

8 And Ā'brām said unto Lŏt, [e]Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we *be* [f]brethren.

9 *Is* [g]not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: [h]if *thou wilt take* the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if *thou depart* to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lŏt lifted up his eyes, and [i]beheld all the [k]plain of Jôr'dan, that it *was* well watered every where, before the LORD [l]destroyed Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rah, *even* as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Ē'ğĭpt, as thou comest [m]unto Zō'ar.

11 Then Lŏt chose him all the plain of Jôr'dan; and Lŏt journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Ā'brām dwelled in the land of Cā'năan, and Lŏt dwelled in the cities [n]of the plain, and pitched *his* tent toward Sŏd'om.

B. C. 1921.

[t] ch. 20. 18. 1 Chr. 16. 21. Ps. 105. 14. Heb. 13. 4.
[u] ch. 20. 9. ch. 26. 10. Prov. 21. 1.

[a] ch. 24. 35. Ps. 112. 3. Prov. 10. 22.

[b] ch. 12. 7, 8.

[c] ch. 36. 7. Luke 12. 17, 18.
[d] ch. 26. 20.
[e] Phil. 2. 14, 15.
[f] men bretheren. 1 K. 2. 13. Ps. 133. 1.
[g] ch. 20. 15.
[h] Rom. 12. 18. Heb. 12. 14. Jas. 3. 13–18.
[i] Num. 32. 1.
[k] Deut. 34. 3. Ps. 107. 34.
[l] ch. 19. 24. Ps. 107. 34.
[m] ch. 14. 2. ch. 19. 22.
[n] ch. 19. 29.
[o] ch. 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 49. 2 Pet. 2. 7.
[p] ch. 14. 11.
[q] 2 Chr. 20. 7.
[r] ch. 28. 14. Ex. 32. 13. Num. 23. 10. Deut. 1. 10. 1 Chr. 27. 23. Jer. 33. 22. Rom. 4. 16. Heb. 11. 12.
2 plains.

[a] ch. 10. 10.
[b] Isa. 11. 11.
[c] Jas. 4. 1.
[d] Deut. 29. 23.
[e] ch. 19. 22.
[f] Deut. 3. 17. Num. 34. 12. Josh. 3. 16. Ps. 107. 34.
1 Or, the plain of Kiriathaim.
2 Or, the plain of Baran.
[g] 2 Chr. 20. 2.

13 But [o]the men of Sŏd'om *were* wicked and [p]sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ā'brām, after that Lŏt was separated from him, [q]Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art [r]northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy [s]seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the [t]dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, *then* shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Ā'brām removed *his* tent, and came and dwelt in the [2]plain of Mām'rē, which *is* in Hē'bron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14. 14

1 *Battle of the kings.* 12 *Lot is captured.* 14 *Abram rescues Lot.* 20 *Abram gives tithes to Melchizedek.*

AND it came to pass in the days of Ām'ra-phĕl king of [a]Shĭ'nār, Ā'rĭ-ŏch king of Ĕl'la-sār, Chĕd-or-lā'-o-mēr king of [b]Ē'lām, and Tĭ'dal king of nations;

2 *That these* [c]made war with Bē'rā king of Sŏd'om, and with Bĭr'shā king of Gō-mŏr'rah, Shĭ'nāb king of [d]Ād'-mah, and Shĕm-ē'ber king of Ze-bō'ĭm, and the king of Bē'la, which is [e]Zō'ar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Sĭd'dim, [f]which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chĕd-or-lā'o-mēr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chĕd-or-lā'o-mēr, and the kings that *were* with him, and smote the Rĕph'-a-ĭms in Ăsh'tĕ-rŏth Kär-nā'ĭm, and the Zū'zims in Hām, and the Ē'mims in [1]Shā'veh Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'ĭm,

6 And the Hō'rītes in their mount Sē'ĭr, unto [2]Ĕl-pā'ran, which *is* by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Ĕn-mĭsh'pat, which *is* Kā'desh, and smote all the country of the Ām'a-lĕk-ītes, and also the Ām'ôr-ītes, that dwelt [g]in Hăz'e-zon-tā'mar.

8 And there went out the king of Sŏd'om, and the king of Gō-mŏr'rah, and the king of Ād'mah, and the king of Ze-bō'ĭm, and the king of Bē'lā (the same *is* Zō'ar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sĭd'dĭm;

9 With Chĕd-or-lā'o-mēr the king of Ē'lām, and with Tĭ'dal king of nations, and Ām'ra-phĕl king of Shĭ'nār, and Ā'rĭ-ŏch king of Ĕl'la-sār; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Sĭd'dim *was full*

of [h]slimepits; and the kings of Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the [i]mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lŏt, [j]Ā'brăm's brother's son, [k]who dwelt in Sŏd'om, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Ā'brăm the Hē'brew; for he dwelt in the plain of Măm'rē the Ăm'ôr-īte, brother of Ĕsh'cŏl, and brother of Ā'nēr: and these [l]were confederate with Ā'brăm.

14 And when Ā'brăm heard that his [m]brother was taken captive, he [3]armed his [4]trained *servants*, [n]born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued *them* [o]unto Dăn.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hō'bah, which *is* on the left hand of Dā-măs'cus.

16 And [p]he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lŏt, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sŏd'om went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chĕd-or-lā'o-mēr, and of the kings that *were* with him, at the valley of Shā'veh, which *is* the [q]king's dale.

18 And [r]Mĕl-chĭz'e-dĕk king of Sā'lem brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* the priest of [s]the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed *be* Ā'brăm of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes [t]of all.

21 And the king of Sŏd'om said unto Ā'brăm, Give me the [5]persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Ā'brăm said to the king of Sŏd'om, [u]I have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, [v]the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That I [w]will not *take* from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that *is* thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Ā'brăm rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Ā'nēr, Ĕsh'cŏl, and Măm'rē; let them take their portion.

15 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Abram's vision.* 4 *Seed is promised.* 7 *The covenant renewed.* 12 *A vision.*

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Ā'brăm in [a]a vision, saying, [b]Fear not, Ā'brăm: I *am* thy shield, *and* thy exceeding [c]great reward. L. 26. 28. K. 18. 14.

2 And Ā'brăm said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house *is* this Ĕ-lī-ē'zĕr of Dā-măs'cus?

3 And Ā'brăm said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD *came* unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall [d]come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and [e]tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, [f]So shall thy seed be.

6 And [g]he believed in the LORD; and he [h]counted it to him for righteousness. F. 2 Chr. 20. 20.

7 And he said unto him, I *am* the LORD that [i]brought thee out of Ūr of the Chăl'dees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord GOD, [j]whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Ā'brăm drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a [k]deep sleep fell upon Ā'brăm; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Ā'brăm, Know of a surety that [l]thy seed shall be a stranger in a land *that is* not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall [m]afflict them [n]four hundred years;

14 And also [o]that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. [p] [q] [r] [s]

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried [t]in a good old age. [u] [v] [w]

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Ăm'ôr-ītes [x]*is* not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and [1]a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Ā'brăm, saying, Unto thy seed [y]have I given this land, from the river of Ē'gўpt unto the great river, the river Ē-ū-phrā'tēs:

B. C. 1918.

h ch. 11. 3.
i ch.19.17,30.
j ch. 11. 31.
k ch. 13. 12. Jer.2.17,19.
l verse 24.
m ch. 13. 8.
3 Or, led forth.
4 Or, instructed.
n ch. 17. 27. ch 15. 3. Eccl. 2. 7.
o Deut. 34. 1. Judg. 18. 29. Isa. 41. 2.
p 1 Sam. 30. 8, 18, 19.
q 2 Sam. 18. 18.
r Heb. 7. 1, 2.
s Ps. 110. 4. Mic. 6. 6. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 10–22.
t Heb. 7. 4.
5 souls.
u Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10. 5.
v Ps. 24. 1. Matt.11.25.
w Esth. 9. 15. 2 Cor. 11. 9 12.
a ch. 46. 2.
b Isa. 41. 10.
c Ps. 58. 11. Ps 84. 9,11. Heb. 11. 6.
d ch. 17. 16. 2 Sam.7.12.
e Ps. 147. 4.
f Ex. 32. 13. Heb. 11. 12.
g Rom. 4. 3–6. 20–25.
h Ps. 106. 31. Gal. 3. 6.
i Acts 7. 2.
j Judg. 6. 36. 40. 1 Sam. 14. 9. 10. 2 Ki. 20. 8. Luke 1. 18.
k ch. 2. 21.
l Ex. 1. 1.
m Ex. 1. 11.
n Ex. 12. 40.
o Ex. 6. 6. Ex. 7. 14.
p ch. 25. 8. Job 5. 26. Heb. 11. 13.
q Matt.23.32. 1 Thess. 2. 16. 2 Pet. 3.8,9.
1 a lamp of fire.
r ch. 17. 8. Deut. 1. 7. Num. 34. 3. 2 Chr. 9. 26. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 105. 11.

*W. Deut. 1. 21.

19 The Kĕn'ĭtes, and the Kĕn'ĭz-zītes, and the Kăd'mon-ītes,
20 And the Hĭt'tītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Rĕph'a-ĭms,
21 And the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes.

B. C. 1913.

16 CHAPTER 16.

1 *Sarai deals hardly with Hagar.* 7 *An angel speaks to Hagar.* 15 *Ishmael is born.*

NOW Sā'rāi Ă'brăm's wife [a]bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Ē-gĭp'tian, whose name *was* [1]Hā'gar.

2 And Sā'rāi said unto Ă'brăm, Behold now, the LORD [b]hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may [2]obtain children by her. And Ă'brăm hearkened to the voice of Sā'rāi.

3 And Sā'rāi Ă'brăm's wife took Hā'gar her maid the Ē-gĭp'tian, after Ă'brăm had dwelt ten years in the land of Că'nāan, and gave her to her husband Ă'brăm to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hā'gar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was [c]despised in her eyes.

5 And Sā'rāi said unto Ă'brăm, My wrong *be* upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: [d]the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Ă'brăm said unto Sā'rāi, Behold, thy maid *is* in thy hand; do to her [3]as it pleaseth thee. And when Sā'rāi [4]dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to [5]Shūr.

8 And he said, Hā'gar, Sā'rāi's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sā'rāi.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and [e]submit thyself under her hands.

10 And [f]the angel of the LORD said unto her, [g]I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou *art* with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name [6]Ĭsh'ma-el; because [h]the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand *will be* against every man, and every man's hand against him; and [i]he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, [k]Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called [7]Bē'er-la-hāi'-roi; behold, *it is* between Kā'desh and Bē'red.

15 ¶ And Hā'gar bare Ă'brăm a son: and Ă'brăm called his son's name, which Hā'gar bare, Ĭsh'ma-el.

16 And Ă'brăm *was* fourscore and six years old, when Hā'gar bare Ĭsh'ma-el to Ă'brăm.

a Judg. 13. 2. Luke 1. 7.
1 Or, Agar. Gal. 4. 24.
b ch. 30. 2.
2 be builded by her. Ruth 4. 11.
c Prov. 30. 23.
d Ex. 5. 21.
3 that which is good in thine eyes.
4 afflicted her.
e ch. 25. 18.
f Eph. 6. 5–9.
g ch. 22. 15–18. Mal. 3. 1.
h ch. 25. 12.
5 That is, God shall hear.
i Ex. 2. 23, 24.
j ch. 25. 18.
k Ps. 139. 1–12.
6 That is, The well of him that liveth and seeth me.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Renewal of the covenant.* 5 *Abram's name changed.* 10 *Circumcision instituted.* 15 *Sarai's name changed.*

AND when Ă'brăm was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Ă'brăm, and said unto him, I *am* the Almighty God; [a]walk before me, and be thou [b]perfect.

2 And I will make my [c]covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Ă'brăm [d]fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant *is* with thee, and thou shalt be a father of [2]many nations. O. Deut. 4. 35.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Ă'brăm, but thy name shall be [3]Ă'brā-hăm; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, [e]to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land [f]wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Că'nāan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. [g] 1.

9 ¶ And God said unto Ă'brā-hăm, [g]Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This *is* my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And [h]ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And [i]he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which *is* not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man

a ch. 5. 22.
b Job 1. 1.
1 Or, upright, or, sincere.
c Gal. 3. 17, 18.
d Ex. 3. 6.
2 multitude of nations.
3 That is, Father of a great multitude.
e ch. 26. 24. ch. 28. 13. Heb. 11. 16. Rom. 9. 7-9.
4 of thy sojournings. ch. 23. 4. ch. 28. 4.
f Ex. 6. 4. Ex. 29. 45. Lev. 26. 12. Deut. 4. 37. Deut. 14. 2. Deut. 26. 18. Deut. 29. 13. Ps. 48. 14. Rev. 21. 7.
g Ps. 25. 10.
h Acts 7. 8. Rom. 4. 11. Gal. 6. 15.
5 a son of eight days. Luke 2. 21. John 7. 22.

child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant. H (Exo. 12. 15.)

15 ¶ And God said unto A'brā-hām, As for Sā'rāi thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sā'rāi, but [6]Sā'rah *shall* her name *be*.

16 And I will bless her, and [j]give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and [7]she shall be *a mother* of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then A'brā-hām fell upon his face, and [k]laughed, and said in his heart, Shall *a child* be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall [l]Sā'rah, that is ninety years old, bear? E

18 And A'brā-hām said unto God, O that Ish'ma-el might live before thee!

19 And God said, [m]Sā'rah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name I'saac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, *and* with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ish'ma-el, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will [n]multiply him exceedingly; [o]twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him [p]a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with I'saac, which [q]Sā'rah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off [r]talking with him, and God went up from A'brā-hām.

23 ¶ And A'brā-hām took Ish'ma-el his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of A'brā-hām's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as [s]God had said unto him.

24 And A'brā-hām *was* ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ish'ma-el his son *was* thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In [t]the selfsame day was A'brā-hām circumcised, and Ish'ma-el his son.

27 And all the men of [u]his house, born [v]in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

18 CHAPTER 18.

1 *Abraham entertains angels.* 10 *Sarah promised a son.* 23 *Intercession for Sodom.*

AND the LORD [a]appeared unto him in the plains of Mām're: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, [b]three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, he ran [c]to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and [d]wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and [1]comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore [2]are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And A'brā-hām hastened into the tent unto Sā'rah, and said, [3]Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And A'brā-hām ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where *is* Sā'rah thy wife? And he said, Behold, [e]in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sā'rah thy wife shall have a [f]son. And Sā'rah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him.

11 Now A'brā-hām and Sā'rah *were* [g]old *and* well stricken in age; *and* it ceased to be with Sā'rah after the [h]manner of women. E. 20. 17.

12 Therefore Sā'rah laughed within herself, saying, [i]After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my [j]lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto A'brā-hām, Wherefore did Sā'rah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 Is any thing [k]too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sā'rah shall have a son.

15 Then Sā'rah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Söd'om: and A'brā-hām went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, [l]Shall I hide from A'brā-hām that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that A'brā-hām shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall [m]be blessed in him?

19 For I know him, that he [n]will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon A'brā-hām that which he hath spoken of him.

B. C. 1913.

f Ex. 4. 24. Josh. 5. 2-7.

6 That is, Princess.

j ch. 18. 10. ch. 21. 1.

7 she shall become nations.

k ch. 18. 12. ch. 21. 6.

l ch. 21. 7.

m ch. 18. 10. ; ch. 21. 2. Gal.4.28–31.

n ch. 16. 10.

o ch. 25. 12-16.

p ch. 21. 18.

q ch. 21. 2.

r ch. 18. 33. ch. 35. 9-15.

s verse 9.

t Ps. 119. 60.

u ch. 18. 19.

v ch. 14. 14.

a ch. 13. 18. ch. 14. 13. Acts 7. 2.

b verse 22. ch. 19. 1.

c Heb. 13. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 9.

d ch. 24. 32. ch. 43. 24.

1 stay.

2 you have passed.

3 Hasten.

e ch. 24. 67. Tit. 2. 5.

f ch. 21. 2. Luke 1. 13. Rom. 9. 9.

g Rom. 4. 19. Heb. 11. 11.

h ch. 17. 17. Luke 1. 18.

i 1 Pet. 3. 6.

j Ps. 110. 1. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 3. 9. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37. Rom. 4. 21. Heb. 11. 19.

k Ps. 25. 14. Amos 3. 7. John 15. 15.

l ch. 12. 3. ch. 22. 18. Ps. 72. 17. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8, 9, 16, 18.

m Deut. 6. 6, 7. Josh. 24. 15. Eph. 6. 4.

20 And the LORD said, Because the [n]cry of Sŏd'om and Gŏ-mŏr'rah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, [p]and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sŏd'om: but Ā'brā-hăm stood yet before the [q]LORD.

23 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm drew near, and said, [r]Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there be [s]fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and [t]that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall [u]not the Judge of all the earth do right? J. 1 Sam. 2. 10.

26 And the LORD said, [v]If I find in Sŏd'om fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Ā'brā-hăm answered and said, [w]Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which *am* [x]*but* dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack of* five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy *it*.

29 And he spake unto him [y]yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do *it* for forty's sake.

30 And he said *unto him*, [z]Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do *it*, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, [a]I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, [b]Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, [c]I will not destroy *it* for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Ā'brā-hăm: and Ā'brā-hăm returned unto his place.

19 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Lot entertains angels.* 18 *Lot's escape to Zoar.* 24 *Cities of the plain destroyed.* 37 *Birth of Moab and Ammon.*

AND there came [a]two angels to Sŏd'om at even; and Lŏt sat in

B. C. 1898.

o ch. 4. 10. ch. 19. 13. Jas. 5. 4.

p ch. 11. 5. Ex. 3. 8. Ps. 14. 2. Heb. 4. 13.

q verses 1, 2.

r Num. 16. 22. 2Sam. 24. 17. Ps. 11. 4-7.

s Matt. 7. 13, 14.

t Isa. 3. 10, 11.

u Job 8. 3, 20. Job 34. 17. Ps. 58. 11. Ps. 94. 2. Rom. 3. 5, 6.

v Jer. 5. 1. Ezek. 22. 30. Matt. 24. 22.

w Luke 18. 1.

x Ps. 8. 4.

y 1 Thess. 5. 17.

z Isa. 55. 8, 9.

a Heb. 4. 16.

b Judg. 6. 39.

c Ex. 34. 6, 7. Ps. 34. 15. Prov. 15. 29. 1 John 3. 22. Jas. 5. 16.

a ch. 18. 2, 22.

b Heb. 13. 2.

c Luke 24. 28.

d ch. 18. 8.

e Isa. 3. 9.

f ch. 4. 1. Judg. 19. 22. Rom. 1. 24. Jude 7.

g Judg. 19. 24.

h ch. 18. 5.

i Ex. 2. 14. Acts 7. 26, 28. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

j 2 Ki. 6. 18. Acts 13. 11.

k Josh. 6. 22.

l ch. 7. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 9.

m 1 Chr. 21. 15.

n Matt. 1. 18.

o Num. 16. 21, 45. Rev. 18. 4.

p Ex. 9, 21. Luke 17. 28–30.

Luke 24. 11.

the gate of Sŏd'om: and Lŏt seeing *them* rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, [b]turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; [c]but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and [d]he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of Sŏd'om, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 And [e]they called unto Lŏt, and said unto him, [f]Where *are* the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And [g]Lŏt went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for [h]therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, [i]This one *fellow* came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* Lŏt, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lŏt into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that [j]*were* at the door of the house [k]with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door. D. 20. 18.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lŏt, Hast [l]thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, [m]bring *them* out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath [n]sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lŏt went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married [o]his daughters, and said, Up, [p]get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed [p]as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lŏt, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two

daughters, which [1]are here; lest thou be consumed in the [2]iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; [q]the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, [r]Escape for thy life; [s]look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lŏt said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou [3]hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted [3]thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was [u]called [4]Zō'ar.

23 ¶ The sun was [5]risen upon the earth when Lŏt entered into Zō'ar.

24 Then [v]the LORD rained upon Sŏd'om and upon Gō-mŏr'rah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all [w]the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

S 26 ¶ But his wife [x]looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. S. Exo. 19. 3, 6.

27 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm gat up early in the morning to the place where he [y]stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, [z]the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God [a]remembered Ā'brā-hăm, and sent Lŏt out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lŏt dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lŏt went up out of Zō'ar, and [b]dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zō'ar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

B. C. 1898.

1 are found.
2 Or, punishment.

q Ex. 34. 7. 1 Sam. 2. 9. 1 Chr. 16. 34. Ps. 25. 10. Ps. 31. 23. Ps. 32. 10. Ps. 33. 18. Ps. 34. 22. Ps. 97. 10. Ps. 145. 20. Prov. 2. 8. Eph. 2. 4, 5.
r Heb. 2. 3.
s verse 26.

3 thy face. Job 42. 9. 1 Sam. 25. 35. Ps. 145. 19.
4 That is, little.
5 gone forth.
t 1 Tim. 1. 14–16.
u ch. 13. 10. ch. 14. 2.
v Deut. 29. 23. Ps. 11. 6. Isa. 13. 19. Jer. 20. 16. Jer. 50. 40. Ezek. 16. 49, 50. Hos. 11. 8. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.
w ch. 14. 3. Ps. 107. 34.
x Luke 17. 31.
y ch. 18. 22.
z Rev. 18. 9.
a ch. 8. 1. ch. 18. 23.
b verses 17, 19.
c ch. 16. 2, 4. ch. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5.
d Luke 21. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 33.
e Mark 12. 19.
f Deut. 2. 9.
g Deut. 2. 19.

a ch. 18. 1.
b ch. 26. 6. c ch. 12. 11–13. ch. 26. 7.
d ch. 12. 15.
e Ps. 105. 14.
f Job 4. 12. Job 33. 15.
g verse 7. 1 married to an husband.
h ch. 18. 23–25. 2 Or, simplicity, or, sincerity.
i ch. 35. 5. Lev. 26. 4. 1 Sam. 25. 26, 34.
j 1 Sam. 7. 5. 2 Ki. 5. 11. Job 42. 8. Jas 5. 14–16. 1 John 5. 16.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father *is* old, and *there is* not a man in the earth [c]to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, [d]let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, [e]that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, *and* lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lŏt with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Mō'ab: the same *is* the father of the Mō'ab-ītes unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Bĕn-ăm'mi: the [g]same *is* the father of the children of Ăm'mŏn unto this day.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Abraham denies his wife.* 2 *Abimelech takes her.* 9 *Abraham reproved.* 17 *Abimelech healed.*

AND Ā'brā-hăm journeyed from thence [a]toward the south country, and dwelled between Kā'desh and Shûr, and sojourned in [b]Gĕ'rār.

2 And [c]Ā'brā-hăm said of Sā'rah his wife, She *is* my sister: and Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch king of Gĕ'rār sent, and took [d]Sā'rah.

3 But God [e]came to Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch in [f]a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art but* [g]a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she *is* [1]a man's wife.

4 But Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch had not come near her: and he said, Lord, [h]wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she herself said, He *is* my brother: in the [2]integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also [i]withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man *his* wife; for he *is* a prophet, and he [j]shall pray for thee, and thou shalt

live: and if thou restore *her* not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that *are* thine.

8 Therefore Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch called Ă'bră-hăm, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom [k]a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

10 And Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch said unto Ă'bră-hăm, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Ă'bră-hăm said, Because I thought, [l]Surely the fear of God *is* not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And [m]yet indeed *she is* my sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when God [n]caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, [o]He *is* my brother.

14 And Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch took [p]sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave *them* unto Ă'bră-hăm, and restored him Să'rah his wife.

15 And Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch said, [q]Behold, my land *is* before thee: dwell [s]where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Să'rah he said, Behold, I have given thy [r]brother a thousand *pieces* of silver: behold, he *is* to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other:* thus she was reproved.

17 ¶ So Ă'bră-hăm [t]prayed unto God: and God healed Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare *children.*

18 For the LORD had [u]fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch, because of Să'rah Ă'bră-hăm's wife.

21 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Birth of Isaac.* 9 *Hagar is banished.* 22 *The well of covenant at Beer-sheba.*

AND the LORD [a]visited Să'rah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Să'rah [b]as he had spoken.

2 For Să'rah conceived, [c]and bare Ă'bră-hăm a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Ă'bră-hăm [d]called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Să'rah bare to him, Ĭ'saac.

4 And Ă'bră-hăm [e]circumcised his son Ĭ'saac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 And Ă'bră-hăm was an hundred years old, when his son Ĭ'saac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Să'rah said, [f]God hath made me to laugh, *so that* all that hear will laugh [g]with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Ă'bră-hăm, that Să'rah should have given children suck? for [h]I have born *him* a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Ă'bră-hăm made a great feast the *same* day that Ĭ'saac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Să'rah saw the [i]son of Hă'gar the Ê-gўp'tian, which she had born unto Ă'bră-hăm, [j]mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Ă'bră-hăm, [k]Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, *even* with Ĭ'saac.

11 And the thing was very [l]grievous in Ă'bră-hăm's sight because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Ă'bră-hăm, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Să'rah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for [m]in Ĭ'saac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also [n]of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he *is* thy seed.

14 And Ă'bră-hăm rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hă'gar, putting *it* on her shoulder, and the child, and [o]sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Bē'er-shē'bà.

15 And [p]the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against *him* a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, [q]Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against *him,* and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And [r]God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hă'gar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hă'gar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he *is.*

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for [s]I will make him a great nation.

19 And God [t]opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And [u]God was with the lad; and he grew, and [v]dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pā'ran: and his mother took him a wife out of the [w]land of Ē'gўpt.

B. C. 1898.

[k] ch. 39. 9. Josh. 7. 25.
[l] ch. 42. 18. Neh. 5. 15. Prov. 16. 6.
[m] ch. 11. 29.
[n] ch. 12. 1, 9, 11.
[o] ch. 12. 13.
[p] ch. 12. 16.
[q] ch. 13. 9. ch. 47. 6.
[r] verse 5.
[s] Job 42. 8. Jas. 5. 16.
[t] ch. 12. 17.
[a] 1 Sam. 2. 21.
[b] ch. 17. 19. ch. 18. 10, 14. Gal. 4. 23.
[c] Acts 7. 8. Heb. 11. 11.
[d] ch. 17. 19. ch. 17. 10-12.
[e] Ps. 126. 2. Isa. 54. 1.
[f] Luke 1. 14, 58.
[g] ch. 18. 11.
[h] ch. 16. 1, 4, 15. Gal. 4. 29.
[i] ch. 25. 6. ch. 36. 6, 7. Gal. 4. 30, 31.
[j] ch. 17. 18.
[k] Rom. 9. 7. Heb. 11. 18.
[l] ch. 16. 10. ch. 17. 20. ch. 25. 12.
[m] John 8. 35.
[n] Num. 20. 5. Ps. 68. 1.
[o] ch. 41. 34.
[p] Ex. 3. 7.
[q] 2 Ki. 13. 4, 23.
[r] verse 13. ch. 25. 12. Judg. 8. 24.
[s] Num. 22. 31. 2 Ki. 6. 17. Luke 24. 16.
[t] ch. 39. 2, 3.
[u] ch. 16. 12.
[v] ch. 24. 4.
[w] ch. 24. 4.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that [s]Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch and Phĭ'chol the chief captain of his host spake unto Ă'bră-hăm, saying, [t]God *is* with thee in all that thou doest: A. 21. 1.

23 Now therefore [u]swear unto me here by God [1]that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Ă'bră-hăm said, I will swear.

25 And Ă'bră-hăm reproved Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch because of a well of water, which Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch's servants had violently [v]taken away.

26 And Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I *of it,* but to day.

27 And Ă'bră-hăm took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch; and both of them [2]made a covenant.

28 And Ă'bră-hăm set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch said unto Ă'brăhăm, [w]What *mean* these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that [x]they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he [y]called that place [2]Bē'er-shē'bà; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Bē'er-shē'bà: then Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch rose up, and Phĭ'chol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the [z]land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

33 ¶ And [a]*Ă'bră-hăm* planted a [3]grove in Bē'er-shē'bà, and called there on the name of the LORD, the [b]everlasting God.

34 And Ă'bră-hăm sojourned in the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' land many days.

22 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Abraham offers Isaac.* 13 *A ram substituted.* 15 *Abraham blessed.* 20 *Nahor's offspring.*

AND it came to pass after these things, that [c]God did tempt Ă'bră-hăm, and said unto him, Ă'brăhăm: and he said, [1]Behold, *here* I *am.*

2 And he said, [d]Take now thy son, thine only *son* Ĭ'saac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land [e]of Mŏ-rī'ah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Ă'bră-hăm [f]rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Ĭ'saac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

B. C. 1898.

x ch. 20. 2.

y ch. 26. 28. Isa. 8. 10.

z Josh. 2. 12. 1 Sam. 24. 21.
1 If thou shalt lie unto me.

a ch. 26. 15–22.

b ch. 26. 28–31.
c ch. 33. 8.
d ch. 31. 48.
e ch. 26. 33.
2 That is, the well of oath.
f Josh. 13. 2.
3 Or, tree.
g Deut. 33. 27. Ps. 9. 7. Ps. 29. 10. Ps. 45. 6. Ps. 90. 2. Ps. 93. 2. Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 40. 28. Isa. 63. 16. Jer. 10. 10. Lam. 5. 19. Mic. 5. 2. Hab. 1. 12. Rom. 16. 26. Heb. 13. 8. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rev. 10. 6. Rev. 15. 7.

a Jas. 1. 12–14. Heb. 11. 17.
1 Behold me.
b John 3. 16.
c 2 Chr. 3. 1.
d Heb. 11. 17–19.
e John 19. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
2 Behold me.
3 Or, kid.
f 1 Pet. 1. 19.
g John 10. 17, 18. Heb. 11. 17.
h Isa. 53. 6–12.
i 1 Sam. 15. 22.
j ch. 26. 5. Rom. 8. 32. Jas. 2. 21–23.
k 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.
4 That is, the Lord will see, or, provide.
l Ps. 105. 9. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 13, 14.
m ch. 15. 5. Jer. 33. 22.
n ch. 13. 16.
5 lip.
Ps. 2. 8.
o ch. 24. 60. Mic. 1. 9.
p ch. 12. 3. ch. 18. 18. Gal. 3. 8, 9, 16, 18.
q verses 3, 10. ch. 26. 5.

4 Then on the third day Ă'bră-hăm lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Ă'bră-hăm said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And Ă'bră-hăm took the wood of the burnt offering, and [g]laid *it* upon Ĭ'saac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Ĭ'saac spake unto Ă'bră-hăm his father, and said, My father: and he said, [2]Here *am* I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where *is* the [3]lamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Ă'bră-hăm said, My son, God will provide himself [4]a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together. D. (Exo. 12. 3–5.)

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Ă'bră-hăm built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and [h]bound Ĭ'saac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Ă'bră-hăm [i]stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Ă'bră-hăm, Ă'bră-hăm: and he said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, [j]Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now [k]I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son* from me.

13 And Ă'bră-hăm lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Ă'bră-hăm went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering [5]in the stead of his son.

14 And Ă'bră-hăm called the name of that place [l]Jĕ-hō'vah-jī'reh: as it is said *to* this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen. U. 24. 1.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Ă'bră-hăm out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, [m]By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son:*

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the [n]stars of the heaven, and as the [n]sand which *is* upon the sea [5]shore; and thy seed shall [o]possess the gate of his enemies;

18 And [p]in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because [q]thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So Ă'bră-hăm returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Bē'er-shē'bà; and Ă'brăhăm dwelt at Bē'er-shē'bà.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these

things, that it was told Ā'brā-hăm, saying, Behold, [r]Mil'cah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nā'hôr;
21 Hŭz [s]his firstborn, and Bŭz his brother, and Kē-mū'el the father of [t]Ā'ram,
22 And Chē'sed, and Hā'zō, and Pĭl'dāsh, and Jĭd'laph, and Bĕth-u'el.
23 And [u]Bĕth-u'el begat Rē-bĕk'ah: these eight Mil'cah did bear to Nā'hôr, Ā'brā-hăm's brother.
24 And his concubine, whose name *was* Reu'mah, she bare also Tē'bah, and Gā'hăm, and Thā'hăsh, and Mā'a-chah.

B. C. 1860.

r ch. 11. 29.
s Job 1. 1.
t Job 32. 2.
u ch. 24. 15.

23 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Sarah's death.* 3 *Purchase of Machpelah.* 19 *Sarah's burial.*

AND Sā'rah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: *these were* the years of the life of Sā'rah.
2 And Sā'rah died in Kĭr'jath-ăr'bā; the same *is* Hē'bron in the land of Cā'năan: and Ā'brā-hăm came [a]to mourn for Sā'rah, and to weep for her.
3 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Hĕth, saying,
4 I *am* [b]a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a [c]buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.
5 And the children of Hĕth answered Ā'brā-hăm, saying unto him,
6 Hear us, my lord: thou *art* [1]a mighty [d]prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.
7 And Ā'brā-hăm stood up, and bowed [e]himself to the people of the land, *even* to the children of Hĕth.
8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ē'phron the son of Zō'hăr,
9 That he may give me the cave of Măch-pē'lah, which he hath, which *is* in the end of his field; for [2]as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.
10 And Ē'phron dwelt among the children of Hĕth: and Ē'phron the Hĭt'tite answered Ā'brā-hăm in the [3]audience of the children of Hĕth, *even* of all that went in at the [f]gate of his city, saying,
11 Nay, [g]my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that *is* therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.
12 And Ā'brā-hăm bowed down himself before the people of the land.
13 And he spake unto Ē'phron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou *wilt give it,* I pray thee, hear me: [h]I will give thee money for the field; take *it* of me, and I will bury my dead there.
14 And Ē'phron answered Ā'brā-hăm, saying unto him,
15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land *is worth* four hundred shekels [i]of silver; what *is* that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.
16 And Ā'brā-hăm hearkened unto Ē'phron; and Ā'brā-hăm [j]weighed to Ē'phron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Hĕth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money* with the merchant.
17 ¶ And [k]the field of Ē'phron, which *was* in Măch-pē'lah, which *was* before Măm're, the field, and the cave which *was* therein, and all the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about, were made sure
18 Unto Ā'brā-hăm for a possession in the presence of the children of Hĕth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.
19 And after this, [l]Ā'brā-hăm buried Sā'rah his wife in the cave of the field of Măch-pē'lah before Măm're: the same *is* Hē'bron in the land of Cā'năan.
20 And the field, and the cave that *is* therein, were [m]made sure unto Ā'brā-hăm for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Hĕth.

a John 11. 31, 35.
b ch. 17. 8. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. Ps. 105. 12. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 9, 13. 1 Pet. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 11.
c ch. 49. 30.
1 a prince of God.
d ch. 13. 2. ch. 14. 14. ch. 24. 35.
e Rom. 13. 7.
2 full money.
3 ears.
f ch. 34. 20, 24. Ruth 4. 4.
g 2 Sam. 24. 20–24.
h Phil. 4. 5–8.
i Ex. 30. 13. Ezek. 45. 12.
j Jer. 32. 9–12.
k ch. 25. 9. ch. 40. 30–32. ch. 50. 13. Acts 7. 16.
l ch. 35. 29.
m Ruth 4. 7–10. Jer. 32. 10, 11.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Abraham seeks a wife for Isaac.* 10 *Servant's visit to the east.* 50 *Rebekah chosen.* 62 *Isaac meets her.*

AND Ā'brā-hăm [a]was old: *and* [1]well stricken in age: and the LORD had [b]blessed Ā'brā-hăm in all things.
2 And Ā'brā-hăm said [c]unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled [d]over all that he had, [e]Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:
3 And I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt [f]not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Cā'năan-ites, among whom I dwell:
4 But thou shalt go [g]unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Ī'saac.
5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?
6 And Ā'brā-hăm said unto him, Beware [h]thou that thou bring not my son thither again.
7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven, which took [i]me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, [j]Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send [k]his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

a ch. 18. 11.
1 gone into days.
b ch. 13. 2. Gal. 3. 9.
c ch. 15. 2.
d verse 10. ch. 39. 4–6.
e ch. 47. 29. Lam. 5. 6.
f Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. 2 Cor. 6. 14–17.
g ch. 28. 2.
h 2 Pet. 2. 20–22.
i ch. 12. 1, 7.
j ch. 13. 15. Ex. 32. 13.
k Ex. 23. 20. Ps. 34. 7. Isa. 63. 9

* A. 48. 16. P. Verse 35.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt [a]be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Ā'brā-hăm his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; [2]for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mĕs-o-pō-tā'-mi-á, unto the [m]city of Nā'hôr.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, *even* the time that [3]women [n]go out to draw *water*.

12 And he said, [o]O LORD God of my master Ā'brā-hăm, [p]I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Ā'brā-hăm.

13 Behold, I stand *here* by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: *let the same be* she [q]*that* thou hast appointed for thy servant Ī'saac; and [r]thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, [s]before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rĕ-bĕk'ah came out, who was born to Bĕth-u'el, son of [4]Mĭl'cah, the wife of Nā'hôr, Ā'brā-hăm's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel *was* [u]very [4]fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, [v]Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, [w]Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man [x]wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden [5]earring of [y]half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten *shekels* weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room *in* thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I *am* the daughter of Bĕth-u'el the son of Mĭl'cah, which she bare unto Nā'hôr.

25 She said moreover unto him, We [z]have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man [a]bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, [b]Blessed *be* the LORD God of my master Ā'brā-hăm, who hath not left destitute my master of [c]his mercy and his truth: I *being* in the way, [d]the LORD led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told *them of* her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rĕ-bĕk'ah had a brother, and his name *was* Lā'ban: and Lā'ban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rĕ-bĕk'ah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, [e]thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and [g]gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that *were* with him.

33 And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, [h]I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I *am* Ā'brā-hăm's servant. B. 26. 12. P. Ps. 115. 15.

35 And the LORD hath [i]blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him [j]flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses. V. 10. 3.

36 And Să'rah my master's wife bare [k]a son to my master when she was old: and [l]unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master [m]made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Cā'năan-ites, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And [n]he said unto me, The LORD, before whom [o]I walk, will send his [p]angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my

B. C. 1857.

a Josh. 2. 17-20.

2 Or, and.

m ch. 27. 43.

3 women which draw water go forth.

n Ex. 2. 16. 1 Sam. 9. 11.

o verse 27. ch. 26. 24. Ex. 3. 6, 15.

p Phil. 4. 6.

q Prov. 19. 14.

r Judg. 6. 17-37. 1 Sam. 6. 7.

s Ps. 34. 15.

t ch. 11. 29.

u ch. 26. 7.

4 good of countenance.

v John 4. 7.

w 1 Pet. 3. 8.

1 Pet. 4. 9.

x Luke 2. 19, 51.

5 Or, jewel for the forehead.

y Ex. 32. 2, 3. Isa. 3. 19, 20. 1 Pet. 3. 3.

z 1 Pet. 4. 9.

a verse 52. Ex. 4. 31.

b Ex. 18. 10. Ruth 4. 14. 1 Sam. 25. 32. 2 Sam. 18. 28. Luke 1. 68.

c ch. 32. 10. Ps. 98. 3.

d verse 48. Prov. 3. 6.

e ch. 29. 5.

f ch. 26. 29. Judg. 17. 2. Ruth 3. 10. Ps. 115. 15.

g ch. 43. 24. Judg. 19. 21.

h Job 23. 12. John 4. 34. Eph. 6. 5-7.

i verse 1. ch. 13. 2.

j Job 1. 3.

k ch. 21. 2.

l ch. 21. 10. ch. 25. 5.

m verse 3.

n verse 7.

o ch. 5. 22-24. ch. 17. 1.

p Ex. 23. 20.

son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 Then [a]shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee *one,* thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, [b]O LORD God of my master Ā'brā-hăm, if now thou [c]do prosper my way which I go:

43 Behold, [d]I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water,* and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, [e]Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 And [f]before I had [g]done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rē-bĕk'ah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water:* and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder,* and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? And she said, The daughter of Bĕth-u'el, Nā'hôr's son, whom Mĭl'cah bare unto him: and I put the [h]earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I [i]bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Ā'brā-hăm, which had [k]led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now [l]if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Lā'ban and Bĕth-u'el answered and said, [m]The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rē-bĕk'ah *is* [n]before thee, take *her,* and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Ā'brā-hăm's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth jewels [o]of silver, and [p]jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rē-bĕk'ah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother [q]precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, [r]Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us [s]*a few* days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the [t]LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rē-bĕk'ah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rē-bĕk'ah their sister, and her [u]nurse, and Ā'brā-hăm's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rē-bĕk'ah, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister, be thou [v]*the mother* of thousands of millions, and let thy [w]seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rē-bĕk'ah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rē-bĕk'ah, and went his way.

62 And Ĭ'sāac came from the way of the well [x]Lă-hāi'-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Ĭ'sāac went out [y]to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels *were* coming.

64 And Rē-bĕk'ah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Ĭ'sāac, she lighted [z]off the camel.

65 For she *had* said unto the servant, What man *is* this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It *is* my master: therefore she took a [a]veil, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Ĭ'sāac all things that he had done.

67 And Ĭ'sāac brought her into his mother Sā'rah's tent, and took Rē-bĕk'ah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and [b]Ĭ'sāac was comforted after his mother's *death.*

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Abraham's sons by Keturah.* 7 *Death of Abraham.* 24 *Birth of Esau and Jacob.* 29 *Sale of Esau's birthright.*

THEN again Ā'brā-hăm took a wife, and her name *was* Kē-tū'rah.

2 And she bare him [c]Zĭm'ran, and Jŏk'shan, and Mē'dan, and Mĭd'ĭ-an, and Ĭsh'bāk, and Shu'ah.

3 And Jŏk'shan begat Shē'bā, and Dē'dan. And the sons of Dē'dan were Ăs-shu'rim, and Lĕ-tū'shim, and Lĕ-ŭm'mim.

4 And the sons of Mĭd'ĭ-an; Ē'phah, and Ē'phĕr, and Hā'nŏch, and Ă-bī'dah, and Ĕl'da-ah. All these *were* the children of Kē-tū'rah.

5 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm [d]gave all that he had unto Ĭ'sāac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Ā'brā-hăm had, Ā'brā-

B. C. 1857.

[a] verse 8.
[b] 1 Ki. 1. 36. Acts 10. 7, 8, 22.
[c] Neh. 1. 11. Ps. 90. 17. Rom. 1. 10.
[d] verse 13.
[e] Heb. 13. 2.
[f] verse 15.
[g] 1 Sam. 1. 13. Isa. 65. 24.
[h] Ezek. 16. 11, 12.
[i] verse 26.
[k] Ps. 32. 8. Ps. 48. 14. Ps. 107. 7. Isa. 48. 17.
[l] ch. 47. 29. Josh. 2. 14.
[m] Ps. 118. 23. Matt. 21. 42. Mark 12. 11.
[n] ch. 20. 15.
[o] Ex. 3. 22. Ex. 11. 2. Ex. 12. 35.
[p] Vessels.
[q] 2 Chr. 21. 3. Ezra 1. 6.
[r] verses 56, 59.
7 Or, a full year, or, ten months.
[s] verse 40.
[t] ch. 35. 8.
[u] ch. 17. 16. Ruth 4. 11.
[v] ch. 22. 17.
[w] ch. 16. 14. ch. 25. 11.
8 Or, to pray.
[x] Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 1. 2. Ps. 55. 17. Ps. 77. 12. Ps. 119. 15. Ps. 143. 25. Dan. 6. 10. Matt. 6. 5, 6. Matt. 14. 23. Mark 1. 35. Mark 6. 46. Luke 5. 16. Luke 6. 12. Acts 10. 9.
[y] Josh. 15. 18. 1 Sam. 25. 23.
[z] 1 Cor. 11. 3, 6, 7, 10.
[a] 1 Thess. 4. 13.

[a] 1 Chr. 1. 32.
[b] ch. 24. 36.

hăm gave gifts, and [c]sent them away from Ĭ'ṣaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the [d]east country.

7 And these *are* the days of the years of A'brā-hăm's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then A'brā-hăm gave up the ghost, and died in [e]a good old age, an old man, and full *of years;* and was [f]gathered to his people. Q. 35. 29

9 And his sons [g]Ĭ'ṣaac and Ĭsh'ma-el buried him [h]in the cave of Măch-pē'-lah, in the field of Ē'phron the son of Zō'hăr the Hit'tite, which *is* before Măm'rē;

10 The [i]field which A'brā-hăm purchased of the sons of Hĕth: there was A'brā-hăm buried, and Să'rah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of A'brā-hăm, that God blessed his son Ĭ'ṣaac; and Ĭ'ṣaac dwelt by the well [j]Lă-hāi'-roi.

12 ¶ Now these *are* the [k]generations of Ĭsh'ma-el, A'brā-hăm's son, whom Hā'gar the Ē-gўp'tian, Să'rah's handmaid, bare unto A'brā-hăm:

13 And these *are* the names of the sons of Ĭsh'ma-el, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ĭsh'ma-el, Nē-bā'ĭoth; and Kē'dăr, and Ad'bē-el, and Mĭb'sam,

14 And Mĭsh'mà, and Dụ'mah, and Măs'sà,

15 [l]Hā'dăr, and Tē'mà, Jē'tŭr, Nā'phish, and Kĕd'e-mah:

16 These *are* the sons of Ĭsh'ma-el, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; [l]twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these *are* the years of the life of Ĭsh'ma-el, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave [m]up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from [n]Hăv'ĭ-lah unto Shûr, that *is* before Ē'gўpt, as thou goest toward Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à: *and* he [2]died in the [o]presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Ĭ'ṣaac, A'brā-hăm's son: A'brā-hăm [p]begat Ĭ'ṣaac:

20 And Ĭ'ṣaac was forty years old when he took [q]Rē-bĕk'ah to wife, the [r]daughter of Bĕth-ụ'el the Sўr'ĭ-an of Pā'dan-ā'ram, the [s]sister to Lā'ban the Sўr'ĭ-an. E. 29. 31

21 And Ĭ'ṣaac [t]intreated the LORD for his wife, because she *was* barren: and the LORD was [u]intreated of him, and Rē-bĕk'ah his wife [v]conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If *it be* so, why *am* I thus? And she went to [w]enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations *are* in thy womb, and two [x]manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and *the one* people shall be stronger than *the other* people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, *there were* twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all [y]over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Ē'sạu.

26 And after that came his brother out, and [z]his hand took hold on Ē'sạu's heel; and [a]his name was called Jā'cob: and Ĭ'ṣaac *was* threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Ē'sạu was a [b]cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jā'cob *was* [c]a plain man, [d]dwelling in tents.

28 And Ĭ'ṣaac loved Ē'sạu, because [3]he did [e]eat of *his* venison: [f]but Rē-bĕk'ah loved Jā'cob.

29 ¶ And Jā'cob sod pottage: and Ē'sạu came from the field, and he *was* faint:

30 And Ē'sạu said to Jā'cob, Feed me, I pray thee, [4]with that same red *pottage;* for I *am* faint: therefore was his name called [g]Ē'dom.

31 And Jā'cob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Ē'sạu said, Behold, I *am* [5]at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jā'cob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he [g]sold his birthright unto Jā'cob.

34 Then Jā'cob gave Ē'sạu bread and pottage of lentiles; and [h]he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Ē'sạu despised *his* birthright.

CHAPTER 26. 26

1 *God's promise to Isaac.* 6 *Dispute with Abimelech.* 23 *God appears to Isaac at Beer-sheba.* 26 *A covenant.*

AND there was a famine in the land, beside [e]the first famine that was in the days of A'brā-hăm. And Ĭ'ṣaac went unto [b]Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch king of the Phĭ-lĭs'tines unto Gē'rär.

2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Ē'gўpt; dwell in the [d]land which I shall tell thee of: D. 30. 2, 3.

3 Sojourn [d]in this land, and [f]I will be with thee, and [f]will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, [g]I will give all these countries, and I will perform [h]the oath which I sware unto A'brā-hăm thy father;

4 And [i]I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and [j]in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because [k]that A'brā-hăm obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Ĭ'ṣaac dwelt in Gē'rär.

7 And the men of the place asked *him* of his wife; and he said, [l]She *is* my sister: for [m]he feared to say, *She is* my wife; lest, *said he,* the men of

B. C. 1857.

c ch. 21. 14.
d Judg. 6. 3.
e ch. 15. 15.
f ch. 47. 8, 9.
f ch. 35. 29.
ch. 49. 33.
Acts 13. 36.
g ch. 25. 13.
h ch. 49. 29, 30.
i ch. 23. 16.
j ch. 16. 14.
ch. 24. 62.
k 1 Chr. 1. 29.
1 Or, Hadad.
1 Chr. 1. 30.
l ch. 17. 20.
m verse 8.
ch. 49. 33.
Mark 15. 37.
n 1 Sam. 15. 7.
2 fell.
o ch. 16. 12.
p Matt. 1. 2.
q ch. 24. 67.
r ch. 22. 23.
s ch. 24. 29.
t 1 Sam. 1. 11.
u 1 Chr. 5. 20.
2 Chr. 33. 13.
Ezra 8. 23.
v Rom. 9. 10.
w 1 Sam. 9. 9.
1 Sam. 10. 22.
x ch. 24. 60.
y ch. 27. 11.
z Hos. 12. 3.
a ch. 27. 36.
b ch. 27. 3, 5.
c Job 1. 1, 8.
Job 2. 3.
d Heb. 11. 9.
3 venison was in his mouth.
e ch. 27. 19.
f ch. 27. 6.
4 with that red, with that red pottage.
5 That is, Red.
6 going to die.
g Heb. 12. 16.
h 1 Cor. 15. 32.
a ch. 12. 10.
b ch. 20. 2.
c ch. 12. 1.
Ps. 37. 3.
d ch. 20. 1.
Ps. 39. 12.
Heb. 11. 9.
e ch. 28. 15.
f ch. 12. 2.
g ch. 13. 15.
h Ps. 105. 9.
i ch. 15. 5.
j ch. 22. 18.
Ps. 72. 17.
k ch. 22. 16.
l ch. 12. 13.
m Prov. 29. 25.

B. C. 1853.

the place should kill me for Rĕ-bĕk'-ah; because she *was* [n]fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Ā-bĭm'-e-lĕch king of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Ĭ'ṣaac *was* sporting with Rĕ-bĕk'ah his wife.

9 And Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch called Ĭ'ṣaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she *is* thy wife: and how saidst thou, She *is* my sister? And Ĭ'ṣaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch said, What *is* this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and [o]thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch charged all *his* people, saying, He that [p]toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Ĭ'ṣaac sowed in that land, and [1]received in the same year an [2]hundredfold: and the LORD blessed [r]him. B. 27. 39.

13 And the man [s]waxed great, and [2]went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of [3]servants: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes [t]envied him.

15 For all the wells [u]which his father's servants had digged in the days of Ā'bră-hăm his father, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch said unto Ĭ'ṣaac, Go from us; for [v]thou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Ĭ'ṣaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gĕ'rär, and dwelt there.

18 And Ĭ'ṣaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Ā'bră-hăm his father; for the Phĭ-lĭs-tĭnes had stopped them after the death of Ā'bră-hăm: [w]and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Ĭ'ṣaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of [4]springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gĕ'rär did [x]strive with Ĭ'ṣaac's herdmen, saying, The water *is* ours: and he called the name of the well [5]Ĕ'sĕk; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it [6]Sĭt'nah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it [7]Rĕ-hō'both; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be [y]fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Bĕ'er-shĕ'bä.

n ch. 24. 16.

o ch. 20. 9.
p Ps. 105. 15.
1 found.
q Matt. 13. 8. Mark 4. 8.
r ch. 24. 1. Job 42. 12. Ps. 112. 3. Prov. 3. 16. Prov. 10. 22. Matt. 6. 33. Mark 10. 30.
s Prov. 10. 22.
2 went going.
3 Or, husbandry.
t ch. 37. 11. Eccl. 4. 4.
u ch. 21. 30. Ex. 1. 9.
v ch. 21. 31.
4 living.
x ch. 21. 25.
5 That is, Contention.
6 That is, Hatred.
7 That is, Room.
y ch. 17. 6. Ex. 1. 7.
z ch. 24. 12. Ex. 3. 6. Acts 7. 32.
a ch. 15. 1.
b verses 3, 4. Rom. 8. 31.
c ch. 12. 7. ch. 13. 18.
d Ps. 116. 17.
e Judg. 11. 7.
8 Seeing we saw.
f ch. 21. 22, 23.
9 If thou shalt, etc.
g ch. 24. 31. Ps. 115. 15.
h ch. 19. 3.
i ch. 21. 31.
10 That is, An oath.
j ch. 21. 31.
11 That is, The well of the oath.
k ch. 36. 2.
l ch. 27. 46. ch. 28. 1, 8.
12 bitterness of spirit.

24 And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, [z]I *am* the God of Ā'brā-hăm thy father: [a]fear not, for [b]I *am* with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Ā'brā-hăm's sake. R. 30. 27.

25 And he [c]builded an altar there, and [d]called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Ĭ'ṣaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch went to him from Gĕ'rär, and Ā-hŭz'zath one of his friends, and Phĭ'chol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Ĭ'ṣaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye [e]hate me, and have sent me away from you? L. 28. 15.

28 And they said, [g]We saw certainly that the LORD [f]was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 [g]That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: [g]thou *art* now the blessed of the LORD.

30 And [h]he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and [i]sware one to another: and Ĭ'ṣaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Ĭ'ṣaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it [10]Shĕ'bah: therefore [j]the name of the city *is* [11]Bĕ'er-shĕ'bä unto this day.

34 ¶ And [k]Ē'saū was forty years old when he took to wife Jū'dĭth the daughter of Bĕ-ē'rī the Hĭt'tīte, and Bāsh'e-măth the daughter of Ē'lŏn the Hĭt'tīte:

35 Which [l]were [12]a grief of mind unto Ĭ'ṣaac and to Rĕ-bĕk'ah.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Isaac sends for venison.* 6 *Jacob deceives Isaac.* 23 *He obtains the blessing.* 41 *Esau threatens Jacob.*

AND it came to pass, that when Ĭ'ṣaac was old, and [a]his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Ē'saū his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, *here am* I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, [b]I know not the day of my death:

3 Now [c]therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and [1]take me *some* venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat; that my soul [d]may bless thee before I die.

a ch. 48. 10. 1 Sam. 3. 2. Eccl. 12. 3.
b Prov. 27. 1. Jas. 4. 14.
c ch. 25. 27, 28.
1 hunt.
d verse 27. ch. 48. 9, 15. ch. 49. 28. Deut. 33. 1. Heb. 11. 20.

B. C. 1760.

5 And Rĕ-bĕk'ah heard when Ī'ṣaac spake to Ē'ṣau his son. And Ē'ṣau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, *and* to bring *it.*

6 ¶ And Rĕ-bĕk'ah spake unto Jā'cob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Ē'ṣau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, [e]obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury [f]meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he [g]may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jā'cob said to Rĕ-bĕk'ah his mother, Behold, [h]Ē'ṣau my brother *is* a hairy man, and I *am* a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure [i]will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring [j]a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon [k]me *be* thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them.*

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother: and his mother [l]made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rĕ-bĕk'ah took [2]goodly raiment [m]of her eldest son Ē'ṣau, which *were* with her in the house, and put them upon Jā'cob her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jā'cob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here *am* I; who *art* thou, my son?

19 And Jā'cob said unto his father, I *am* Ē'ṣau thy firstborn; [n]I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, [o]that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Ī'ṣaac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found *it* so quickly, my son? [p]And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* [3]to me.

21 And Ī'ṣaac said unto Jā'cob, Come near, I pray thee, that [q]I may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son Ē'ṣau or not.

22 And Jā'cob went near unto Ī'ṣaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Jā'cob's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Ē'ṣau.

23 And he [4]discerned him not, because [r]his hands were hairy, as his brother Ē'ṣau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very son Ē'ṣau? And he said, [s]I *am.*

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, [t]that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Ī'ṣaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, [u]the smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore [v]God give thee of the [w]dew of heaven, and [x]the fatness of the earth, and [y]plenty of corn and wine: F. 28. 20. F

29 Let [z]people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and [a]let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed *be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Ī'ṣaac had made an end of blessing Jā'cob, and Jā'cob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Ī'ṣaac his father, that Ē'ṣau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and [c]eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Ī'ṣaac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? And he said, I *am* thy son, thy firstborn Ē'ṣau.

33 And Ī'ṣaac [4]trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where *is* he that hath [5]taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, [d]*and* he shall be blessed.

34 And when Ē'ṣau heard the words of his father, [e]he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with [f]subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, [g]Is not he rightly named [6]Jā'cob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: [h]he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Ī'ṣaac answered and said unto Ē'ṣau, [i]Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and [j]with corn and wine have I [7]sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

e verse 13.
f verse 4.
g ch. 48. 15.
h ch. 25. 25.
i verse 22.
j ch. 9. 25. Deut. 27. 18.
k ch. 43. 9. 1 Sam. 25. 24. 2 Sam. 14. 9. Matt. 27. 25.
l verses 4, 9. 2 desirable.
m verse 27.
n 1 Ki. 13. 18. 1 Kl. 14. 2. Isa. 28. 15. Zech. 13. 4.
o verse 4.
p Ex. 20. 7. 3 before me.
q verse 12.
r verse 16.
s Rom. 3. 7, 8. Eph. 4. 25.
t verse 4.
u Hos. 14. 6. Song 2. 13. Heb. 6. 7.
v Heb. 11. 20.
w Deut. 33. 13. 2 Sam. 1. 21.
x Num. 18. 12.
y Deut. 33. 28. Ps. 65. 9. Zech. 9. 17.
z ch. 9. 25. ch. 25. 23.
a ch. 49. 8.
b ch. 12. 3. Num. 24. 9.
c verse 4.
4 trembled with a great trembling greatly.
5 hunted.
d ch. 28. 3, 4. Num. 23. 20. Eph. 1. 3. Rom. 11. 29.
e Heb. 12. 17.
f 1 Thess. 4. 6.
g ch. 25. 26.
6 That is, a supplanter.
h ch. 25. 33.
i Fulfilled, 2 Sam. 8. 14.
j verse 28.
7 Or, supported.

38 And Ē'saŭ said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And Ē'saŭ lifted up his voice, [k]and wept.

39 And Ĭ'saac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, [l]thy dwelling shall be [8]the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above; B. 39. 5.

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and [m]shalt serve thy brother; and [n]it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Ē'saŭ [o]hated Jā'cob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Ē'saŭ said in his heart, [p]The days of mourning for my father are at hand; [q]then will I slay my brother Jā'cob.

42 And these words of Ē'saŭ her elder son were told to Rē-bĕk'ah: and she sent and called Jā'cob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Ē'saŭ, as touching thee, doth [r]comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Lā'ban my brother to [s]Hā'ran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rē-bĕk'ah said to Ĭ'saac, [t]I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Hĕth: [u]if Jā'cob take a wife of the daughters of Hĕth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

28 CHAPTER 28.

1 *Jacob goes to Padan-aram.* 10 *Vision of a ladder.* 20 *Jacob's vow.*

AND Ĭ'saac called Jā'cob, and blessed [a]him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'năan.

2 Arise, go to Pā'dan-ā'ram, to the house of Bĕth-u'el thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Lā'ban thy mother's brother.

3 And [b]God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be [1]a multitude of people;

4 And give thee [c]the blessing of Ā'brā-hăm, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land [2]wherein thou art a [d]stranger, which God gave unto Ā'brā-hăm.

5 And Ĭ'saac sent away Jā'cob: and he went to Pā'dan-ā'ram unto Lā'ban, son of Bĕth-u'el the Sўr'ĭ-an, the brother of Rē-bĕk'ah, Jā'cob's and Ē'saŭ's mother.

B. C. 1760.

[k] Heb. 12.17.

[l] Heb. 11. 20.

[8] Or, of the fatness.

[m] ch. 25. 23. 2 Sam 8. 14. Obad.18-20.

[n] Fulfilled, 2 Ki. 8. 20.

[o] ch. 37. 4, 8.

[p] ch. 50. 3, 4, 10.

[q] Obad. 10. 1 John 3.12.

[r] Ps. 64. 5.

[s] ch. 11. 31.

[t] ch. 26. 35. ch. 28. 8.

[u] ch. 24. 3.

[a] ch. 27. 33.

[b] ch. 17. 1, 6.

[1] an assembly of people.

[c] ch. 12. 2. ch. 22. 17.

[2] of thy sojournings.

[d] ch. 17. 8. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. Ps. 105. 12. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 9, 13. 1 Pet. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

[e] ch. 24. 3.

[3] were evil in the eyes, etc.

[f] ch. 36. 3. she is called Bash'e-math.

[g] ch. 25. 13.

[h] Called, Acts 7. 2, Charran.

[i] ch. 41. 1. Job 33. 15.

[j] John 1. 51. Heb. 1. 14.

[k] ch. 35. 1.

[l] ch. 48. 3.

[m] ch. 13. 15.

[n] ch. 13. 16.

[4] break forth.

[o] ch. 13. 14. Deut. 12. 20.

[p] ch. 12. 3.

[q] ch. 26. 24. ch. 31. 3.

[r] ch. 48. 16. Ps. 121. 5.

[s] ch. 35. 6.

[t] Deut. 31. 6.

[u] Num. 23. 19.

[v] Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15.

[w] Judg. 1. 23. Hos. 4. 15.

[5] That is, The house of God.

[x] ch. 31. 13. Judg. 11. 30. 2 Sam. 15. 8.

[y] verse 15.

6 ¶ When Ē'saŭ saw that Ĭ'saac had blessed Jā'cob, and sent him away to Pā'dan-ā'ram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'năan;

7 And that Jā'cob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'dan-ā'ram;

8 And Ē'saŭ seeing [e]that the daughters of Cā'năan [3]pleased not Ĭ'saac his father;

9 Then went Ē'saŭ unto Ĭsh'ma-el, and took unto the wives which he had [f]Mā'ha-lăth the daughter of Ĭsh'ma-el Ā'brā-hăm's son, the [g]sister of Nē-bā'joth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jā'cob went out from Bē'er-shĕ'bā, and went [h]toward Hā'ran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them for* his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he [i]dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold [j]the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 And, [k]behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, [l]I *am* the LORD God of Ā'brā-hăm thy father, and the God of Ĭ'saac: [m]the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And [n]thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt [4]spread abroad to the [o]west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and [p]in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, [q]I *am* with thee, and will [r]keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will [s]bring thee again into this land; for [t]I will not leave thee, [u]until I have done *that* which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jā'cob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in [v]this place; and I knew *it* not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful *is* this place! this *is* none other but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heaven.

18 And Jā'cob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put *for* his pillows, and set it up *for* a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that [w]place [5]Bĕth'-el: but the name of that city *was called* Lŭz at the first.

20 And [x]Jā'cob vowed a vow, saying, If [y]God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and

will give me [f]bread to eat, and raiment to put on, C. Deut. 2, 7. F. 48. 15.

21 So that [a]I come again to my father's house in peace; [b]then shall the LORD be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set *for* a pillar, [c]shall be God's house: [d]and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

29 CHAPTER 29.

1 *Jacob meets Rachel.* 15 *Jacob serves Laban.* 21 *Marries Leah and Rachel.* 31 *Leah's children.*

THEN Jā'cob [1]went on his journey, [c]and came into the land of the [2]people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone *was* upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jā'cob said unto them, My brethren, whence *be* ye? And they said, Of Hā'ran *are* we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Lā'ban the son of Nā'hôr? And they said, We know *him*.

6 And he said unto them, [3b]*Is* he well? And they said, *He is* well: and, behold, Rā'chel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, [4]*it is* yet high day, neither *is it* time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go *and* feed *them*.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and *till* they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rā'chel came with her father's sheep: [e]for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jā'cob saw Rā'chel the daughter of Lā'ban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Lā'ban his mother's brother, that Jā'cob went near, and [d]rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Lā'ban his mother's brother.

11 And Jā'cob [f]kissed Rā'chel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jā'cob told Rā'chel that he *was* [g]her father's brother, and that he *was* Rē-bĕk'ah's son: [g]and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Lā'ban heard the [5]tidings of Jā'cob his sister's son, that [h]he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Lā'ban all these things.

14 And Lā'ban said to him, Surely [i]thou *art* my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him [6]the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Lā'ban said unto Jā'cob, Because thou *art* my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what *shall* thy wages *be*?

16 And Lā'ban had two daughters: the name of the elder *was* Lē'ah, and the name of the younger *was* Rā'chel.

17 Lē'ah *was* tender eyed; but Rā'chel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jā'cob loved Rā'chel; and said, [j]I will serve thee seven years for Rā'chel thy younger daughter.

19 And Lā'ban said, *It is* better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jā'cob [k]served seven years for Rā'chel; and they seemed unto him *but* a few days, for [l]the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jā'cob said unto Lā'ban, Give *me* my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may [m]go in unto her.

22 And Lā'ban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a [n]feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Lē'ah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Lā'ban gave unto his daughter Lē'ah Zĭl'pah his maid *for* an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it *was* Lē'ah: and he said to Lā'ban, What *is* this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rā'chel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Lā'ban said, It must not be so done in our [7]country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 [o]Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jā'cob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rā'chel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Lā'ban gave to Rā'chel his daughter [p]Bĭl'hah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rā'chel, and he loved also Rā'chel more than Lē'ah, and served with him yet [p]seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the LORD [q]saw that Lē'ah *was* hated, he [r]opened her womb: but Rā'chel *was* barren.

32 And Lē'ah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name [s]Reu'ben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath [t]looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I *was* hated, he

B. C. 1760.

z 1 Tim. 6. 8.
a Judg. 11. 31. 2 Sam. 19. 24.
b Deut. 26. 17. 2 Sam. 15. 8. 2 Ki. 5. 17.
c ch. 35. 7.
d Lev. 27. 30.

1 lift up his feet.
a Num. 23. 7. Hos. 12. 12.
2 children.

3 Is there peace to him?
b ch. 43. 27.

4 yet the day is great.

c Ex. 2. 16.
d Ex. 2. 17.
e ch. 33. 4. ch. 45. 14. Rom. 16. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 4.
f ch. 13. 8. ch. 14. 14.
g ch. 24. 28.
5 hearing.
h ch. 24. 29.
i ch. 2. 23. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1. 2 Sam. 19. 12, 13.
6 a month of days.
j ch. 31. 41. 2 Sam. 3. 14.
k ch. 30. 26.
l Song 8. 7.
m Judg. 15. 1.
n Judg. 14. 10. John 2. 1.
7 place.
o Judg. 14. 12.
p ch. 30. 26. ch. 31. 41. Hos. 12. 12.
q Ps. 127. 3.
r ch. 30. 1.
8 That is, See a son.
s Ex. 3. 7. Ex. 4. 31. Deut. 26. 7. Ps. 25. 18. Ps. 106. 44.

hath therefore given me this *son* also: and she called his name [9]Sim'e-on.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called [10]Le'vi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name [11]Ju'dah; and [12]left bearing.

30 CHAPTER 30.

1 *Rachel's envy.* 5 *Jacob's children.* 22 *Rachel has a son.* 25 *Jacob's dealings with Laban.* 37 *Jacob's policy to enrich himself.*

AND when Ra'chel saw that [a]she bare Ja'cob no children, Ra'chel [b]envied her sister; and said unto Ja'cob, Give me children, [c]or else I die.

2 And Ja'cob's anger was kindled against Ra'chel: and he said, [d]*Am* I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold [e]my maid Bil'hah, go in unto her; [f]and she shall bear upon my knees, [g]that I may also [1]have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bil'hah her handmaid [h]to wife: and Ja'cob went in unto her.

5 And Bil'hah conceived, and bare Ja'cob a son.

6 And Ra'chel said, God hath [i]judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name [2]Dan.

7 And Bil'hah Ra'chel's maid conceived again, and bare Ja'cob a second son.

8 And Ra'chel said, With [3]great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name [4]Naph'ta-li.

9 When Le'ah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zil'pah her maid, and gave her Ja'cob to wife.

10 And Zil'pah Le'ah's maid bare Ja'cob a son.

11 And Le'ah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name [5]Gad.

12 And Zil'pah Le'ah's maid bare Ja'cob a second son.

13 And Le'ah said, [6]Happy am I, for the daughters [k]will call me blessed: and she called his name [7]Ash'er.

14 ¶ And Reu'ben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found [l]mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Le'ah. Then Ra'chel said to Le'ah, [m]Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, [n]*Is it* a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Ra'chel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

B. C. 1749.

9 That is, Hearing.

10 That is, Joined. Num.18.2,4.

11 That is, Praise.

12 stood from bearing.

a ch. 29. 31.
b ch. 37. 11.
c Job 5. 2.
d ch. 16. 2. 1 Sam. 1. 5.
e ch. 16. 2.
f ch. 50. 23. Job 3. 12.
g ch. 16. 2.
1 be built by her.
h ch. 35. 22.
i Ps. 35. 24. Ps. 43. 1. Lam. 3. 59.
2 That is, Judging.
3 wrestlings of God.
4 Called, Naphthalim. Matt. 4. 13.
4 That is, My wrestling.
5 That is, A troop, or, company. Isa. 65. 11.
6 In my happiness.
k Prov.31.28. Luke 1. 48.
7 That is, Happy.
l Song 7. 13. Precious fruits, or sweet flowers.
m ch. 25. 30.
n Num. 16. 9.
8 That is, An hire.
9 That is, Dwelling.
10 That is, Judgment.
o ch. 8. 1. 1Sam. 1.19.
p ch. 29. 31.
q 1 Sam. 1. 6. Isa. 4. 1. Luke 1. 25.
11 That is, Adding.
r ch. 35. 17.
s ch. 24. 55.
t ch. 18. 33. ch. 31. 55.
u ch. 29. 20.
v ch. 39. 3, 5. Ps. 1. 3. Isa. 61. 9.
w ch. 26. 24.
x ch. 29. 15.
y ch. 31. 6. Matt 24.45. Tit. 2. 10.
12 broken forth.
13 at my foot.
z 1 Tim. 5. 8.
a ch. 31. 8.
b Ps. 37. 6.
14 tomorrow.

16 And Ja'cob came out of the field in the evening, and Le'ah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Le'ah, and she conceived, and bare Ja'cob the fifth son.

18 And Le'ah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name [8]Is'sa-char.

19 And Le'ah conceived again, and bare Ja'cob the sixth son.

20 And Le'ah said, God hath endued me *with* a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name [9]Zeb'u-lun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name [10]Di'nah.

22 ¶ And God [o]remembered Ra'chel, and God hearkened to her, and [p]opened her womb. E. Exod. 4. 7.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away [q]my reproach:

24 And she called his name [11]Jo'seph; and said, [r]The LORD shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ra'chel had born Jo'seph, that Ja'cob said unto La'ban, [s]Send me away, that I may go unto [t]mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give *me* my wives and my children, [u]for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And La'ban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, *tarry: for* [v]I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me [w]for thy sake. R. Gen. 3.

28 And he said, [x]Appoint me thy wages, and I will give *it*.

29 And he said unto him, [y]Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* [12]increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee [13]since my coming: and now when shall I [z]provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Ja'cob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and [a]*of such* shall be my hire.

33 So shall my [b]righteousness answer for me [14]in time to come, when

it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that *is* not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Lā'ban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jā'cob: and Jā'cob fed the rest of Lā'ban's flocks.

37 ¶ And [c]Jā'cob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jā'cob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Lā'ban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Lā'ban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jā'cob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Lā'ban's, and the stronger Jā'cob's.

43 And the man [d]increased exceedingly, and [e]had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

31 CHAPTER 31.

1 *Jacob leaves Laban.* 22 *Laban pursues.* 43 *Their covenant.*

AND he [a]heard the words of Lā'ban's sons, saying, Jā'cob hath taken away all that *was* our father's; and of *that* which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this [b]glory.

2 And Jā'cob beheld [c]the countenance of Lā'ban, and, behold, it *was* not [d]toward him [1]as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jā'cob, [e]Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jā'cob sent and called Rā'chel and Lē'ah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, [f]I see your father's countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before; but the God of my father [g]hath been with me.

B. C. 1739.

c ch. 31. 9.
d verse 30. ch. 28. 15. Job 1. 3. Eccl. 2. 7. Ezek. 39. 10.
e ch. 13. 2. ch. 24. 35. ch. 26. 13.

a Job 5. 2. Job 31. 31. Ps. 57. 4. Prov. 14. 30. Eccl. 4. 4. Rom. 13. 13. Tit. 3. 3. Jas. 3. 8.
b Ps. 49. 16.
c ch. 4. 5.
d Deut. 28. 45.
1 as yesterday and the day before. 1 Sam. 19. 7.
e ch. 28. 15. ch. 32. 9.
f verse 2.
g ch. 21. 22. Isa. 41. 10. Heb. 13. 5.
h ch. 30. 29.
i verse 41.
j Num. 14. 22. Neh. 4. 12. Job 19. 3. Zech. 8. 23.
k ch. 15. 1. ch. 20. 6. Job 22. 25. Ps. 5. 11. Ps. 7. 10. Ps. 20. 1. Ps. 62. 2. Ps. 84. 11. Ps. 105. 14. Ps. 115. 9. Prov. 30. 5.
l ch. 30. 32.
m verses 1, 16.
2 Or, hegoats.
n ch. 48. 16.
o Ex. 3. 7. Deut. 24. 15. Ps. 12. 5. Eph. 6. 9.
p ch. 28. 18.
q verse 3. ch. 32. 9.
r ch. 2. 24.
s ch. 29. 15.
3 teraphim. Judg. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 19. 13. Ezek. 21. 21. Hos. 3. 4.
t ch. 35. 2.
4 the heart of Laban.
u ch. 46. 28. 2 Ki. 12. 17. Luke 9. 51.
v ch. 13. 8.
w ch. 20. 3. Job 33. 15. Matt. 1. 20.

6 And [h]ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and [i]changed my wages [j]ten times; but God [k]suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, [l]The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath [m]taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the [2]rams which leaped upon the cattle *were* ringstraked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And [n]the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jā'cob: And I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for [o]I have seen all that Lā'ban doeth unto thee.

13 I *am* the God of Bĕth'-el, [p]where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now [q]arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rā'chel and Lē'ah answered and said unto him, [r]*Is there* yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for [s]he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jā'cob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Pā'dan-ā'ram, for to go to Ī'ṣaac his father in the land of Cā'năan.

19 And Lā'ban went to shear his sheep: and Rā'chel had stolen the [3]images that *were* her father's.

20 And Jā'cob stole away [4]unawares to Lā'ban the Sўr'ĭ-an, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and [u]set his face *toward* the mount Gĭl'e-ăd.

22 And it was told Lā'ban on the third day that Jā'cob was fled.

23 And he took his [v]brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gĭl'e-ăd.

24 And God [w]came to Lā'ban the Sўr'ĭ-an in a dream by night, and said

unto him, Take heed that thou [z]speak not to Jā'cob [b]either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Lā'ban overtook Jā'cob. Now Jā'cob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Lā'ban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gĭl'e-ăd.

26 And Lā'ban said to Jā'cob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and [y]carried away my daughters, as captives *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and [c]steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me [z]to kiss my sons and my daughters? [a]thou hast now done foolishly in *so* doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the [b]God of your father spake unto me [c]yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jā'cob either good or bad.

30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou [d]stolen my gods?

31 And Jā'cob answered and said to Lā'ban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, [e]let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what *is* thine with me, and take *it* to thee. For Jā'cob knew not that Rā'chel had stolen them.

33 And Lā'ban went into Jā'cob's tent, and into Lē'ah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Lē'ah's tent, and entered into Rā'chel's tent.

34 Now Rā'chel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Lā'ban [7]searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot [f]rise up before thee; for the custom of women *is* upon me. And he searched, but found not the [g]images.

36 ¶ And Jā'cob [h]was wroth, and chode with Lā'ban: and Jā'cob answered and said to Lā'ban, What *is* my trespass? what *is* my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast [8]searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? [i]set *it* here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years *have* I *been* with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 That [j]which was torn *of beasts* I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of [k]my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 *Thus* I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I [l]served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and [m]thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except [n]the God of my father, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, and [o]the fear of Ĭ'ṣaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. [p]God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and [q]rebuked *thee* yesternight.

43 ¶ And Lā'ban answered and said unto Jā'cob, *These* daughters *are* my daughters, and *these* children *are* my children, and *these* cattle *are* my cattle, and all that thou seest *is* mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, [r]let us make a covenant, I and thou; and [s]let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jā'cob [t]took a stone, and set it up *for* a pillar.

46 And Jā'cob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Lā'ban called it [9]Jē'gar-sā-hă-dū'thā: but Jā'cob called it [10]Găl'e-ĕd.

48 And Lā'ban said, [u]This heap *is* a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Găl'e-ĕd;

49 And [v][11]Mĭz'pah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man *is* with us; see, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Lā'ban said to Jā'cob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Ā'brā-hăm, and the God of Nā'hôr, the God of their father, [w]judge betwixt us. And Jā'cob [z]sware by the fear of his father Ĭ'ṣaac.

54 Then Jā'cob [12]offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Lā'ban rose up, and kissed his sons and his

B. C. 1739.

x ch. 24. 50.
5 from good to bad.

y 1 Sam. 30. 2.

6 hast stolen me.

z Ruth 1. 9. 1 Ki. 19. 20. Acts 20. 37.
a 1 Sam. 13. 13. 2 Chr. 16. 9.
b ch. 28. 13. Ps. 5. 11, 12. Ps. 84. 11. Ps. 115. 9.
c verse 24.

d verse 19. Josh. 24. 2. Judg. 18. 24. Ps. 115. 4-9. Isa. 44. 10-20. Jer. 10. 3-5. Acts 19. 26.

e ch. 44. 9.

7 felt.
f Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 32. Eph. 6. 1.
g verse 19.
h Eph. 4. 26.
8 felt.
i 1 Sam. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 6. 5.
j Ex. 22. 10.
k Ex. 22. 12.
l ch. 29. 27.
m verse 7.
n Ps. 124. 1.
o verse 53. Isa. 8. 13.
p ch. 29. 32. Ex. 3. 7.
q 1 Chr. 12. 17. Jude 9.
r ch. 26. 28.
s Josh. 24. 27.
t ch. 28. 18.
9 That is, The heap of witness. Chald.
10 That is, The heap of witness. Heb.
u Josh. 24. 27.
v Judg. 11. 29. 1 Sam. 7. 5.
11 That is, A beacon, or, watch-tower.
w ch. 16. 5.
x ch. 21. 23.
12 Or, killed beasts.

daughters, and [v]blessed them: and Lā'ban departed, and returned unto his place.

B. C. 1739.

[y] ch. 28. 1. 2 Sam. 6. 20.

32 CHAPTER 32.

1 Jacob's vision. 13 He sends a present to Esau. 24 Wrestles with an angel.

AND Jā'cob went on his way, and [a]the angels of God met him.

[a] Ps. 91. 11. Heb. 1. 14.

2 And when Jā'cob saw them, he said, This *is* God's [b]host: and he called the name of that place [1]Mā-hă-nā'im.

[b] Josh. 5. 14. 2 Ki. 6. 16. Ps. 103. 21. Ps. 148. 2. Luke 2. 13.

[1] That is, Two hosts, or camps.

3 And Jā'cob sent messengers before him to Ē'saŭ his brother unto [c]the land of Sē'ĭr, [d]the [2]country of Ē'dom.

[c] ch. 33. 14.

[d] ch. 36. 6-8. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 24. 4.

[2] field.

4 And he commanded them, saying, [e]Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Ē'saŭ; Thy servant Jā'cob saith thus, I have sojourned with Lā'ban, and stayed there until now:

[e] Prov. 15. 1.

5 And [f]I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that [g]I may find grace in thy sight.

[f] ch. 30. 43.

[g] ch. 33. 8.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Jā'cob, saying, We came to thy brother Ē'saŭ, and also [h]he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

[h] ch. 33. 1.

7 Then Jā'cob was greatly afraid and [i]distressed: and he [j]divided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

[i] ch. 35. 3.

[j] Prov. 2. 11. Eph. 5. 15.

8 And said, If Ē'saŭ come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And [k]Jā'cob said, [l]O God of my father Ā'brā-hăm, and God of my father Ī'saac, the LORD [m]which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

[k] Ps. 50. 15.

[l] ch. 28. 13.

[m] ch. 31. 3.

[3] I am less than all, etc.

10 [3]I am not [n]worthy of the least of all the [o]mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with [p]my staff I passed over this Jôr'dan; and now I am become two bands.

[n] 2 Sam. 9. 8.

[o] ch. 24. 27.

[p] Job 8. 7.

11 [q]Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Ē'saŭ: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, *and* the [r]mother [4]with the children.

[q] Ps. 59. 1, 2.

[r] Hos. 10. 14.

[4] upon.

12 And [s]thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

[s] ch. 28. 13, 14. ch. 32. 9. ch. 43. 11.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a [t]present for Ē'saŭ his brother;

[t] Prov. 21. 14.

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Ē'saŭ my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jā'cob's; it *is* a present sent unto my lord Ē'saŭ: and, behold, also he *is* behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Ē'saŭ, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jā'cob *is* behind us. For he said, I will [u]appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept [5]of me.

[u] Prov. 16. 14.

[5] from.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and [v]passed over the ford Jăb'bŏk.

[v] Deut. 3. 16.

23 And he took them, and [6]sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

[6] caused to pass.

24 ¶ And Jā'cob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the [7]breaking of the day.

[7] ascending of the morning.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and [w]the hollow of Jā'cob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

[w] Matt. 26. 41. 2 Cor. 12. 7.

26 And [x]he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, [y]I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

[x] Luke 24. 28.

[y] Hos. 12. 4.

27 And he said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jā'cob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jā'cob, but [8]Ĭs'ra-el: for as a prince hast thou power [z]with God and [a]with men, and hast prevailed.

[8] That is, A prince of God.

[z] 2 Ki. 17. 34. Hos. 12. 3, 4.

[a] ch. 25. 31. ch. 27. 33.

29 And Jā'cob asked *him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, [b]Wherefore *is* it *that* thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

[b] Judg. 13. 18.

30 And Jā'cob called the name of the place [9]Pĕ-nī'el: for [c]I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

[9] That is, The face of God.

[c] ch. 16. 13. Ex. 24. 11. Ex. 33. 20. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22. Judg. 13. 22. Isa. 6. 5.

31 And as he passed over Pĕ-nū'el the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Ĭs'ra-el eat not *of* the sinew which shrank, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched

the hollow of Jā'cob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

33 CHAPTER 33.

1 *Meeting of Jacob and Esau.* 17 *Jacob settles at Succoth.* 20 *Erects an altar.*

AND Jā'cob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, [a]Ē'sau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Lē'ah, and unto Rā'chel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Lē'ah and her children after, and Rā'chel and Jō'seph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and [b]bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And [c]Ē'sau ran to meet him, and embraced him, [d]and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who *are* those [1]with thee? And he said, The children which [e]God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Lē'ah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Jō'seph near and Rā'chel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, [2]What *meanest* thou by [f]all this drove which I met? And he said, *These are* [g]to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Ē'sau said, I have enough, my brother; [3]keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jā'cob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I [h]have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, [i]my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have [4]enough. [j]And he urged him, and he took *it*.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, [5]according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord [k]unto Sē'ir.

15 And Ē'sau said, Let me now [6]leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, [7]What needeth it? [l]let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Ē'sau returned that day on his way unto Sē'ir.

17 And Jā'cob journeyed to [m]Sŭc'coth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called [8]Sŭc'coth.

18 ¶ And Jā'cob came to [n]Shā'lem, a city of [9]Shē'chem, which *is* in the land of Cā'năan, when he came from Pā'dan-ā'ram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And [o]he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of [10]Hā'mor, Shē'chem's father, for an hundred [11]pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and [p]called it [12]Ĕl-e-lō'hĕ-Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 34. 34

1 *Shechem ravishes Dinah.* 24 *Shechemites are circumcised.* 25 *Slain by Jacob's sons.*

AND [a]Dī'nah the daughter of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'cob, [b]went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē'chem the son of Hā'mor the Hī'vīte, prince of the country, [c]saw her, he [d]took her, and lay with her, and [1]defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dī'nah the daughter of Jā'cob, and he loved the damsel, and spake [2]kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē'chem [e]spake unto his father Hā'mor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jā'cob heard that he had defiled Dī'nah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jā'cob held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hā'mor the father of Shē'chem went out unto Jā'cob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jā'cob came out of the field when they heard *it:* and the men were grieved, and they [f]were very wroth, because he [g]had wrought folly in Ĭs'ra-el in lying with Jā'cob's daughter; [h]which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hā'mor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'chem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And [i]make ye marriages with us, *and* give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and [j]the land shall be before you; dwell and [k]trade ye therein, and get [l]you possessions therein.

11 And Shē'chem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me

B. C. 1739.

a ch. 32. 6.
b ch. 18. 2. ch. 42. 6. ch. 43. 26.
c ch. 32. 28. Prov. 16. 1. Prov. 21. 1. Jer. 10. 23.
d ch. 45. 14.
1 to thee.
e ch. 48. 9. Ps. 127. 3. Isa. 8. 18.
2 What is all this band to thee?
f ch. 32. 16.
g ch. 32. 5.
3 be that to thee that is thine.
h ch. 43. 3. 2 Sam. 3. 13. 2 Sam. 14. 24, 28, 32. Matt. 18. 10.
i Judg. 1. 15. 1 Sam. 25. 27. 2 Ki. 5. 15.
4 all things. Phil. 4. 18.
j 2 Ki. 5. 23.
5 according to the foot of the work, etc., and according to the foot of the children
k ch. 32. 3.
6 set, or, place.
7 Wherefore is this?
l Ruth 2. 13.
m Josh. 13. 27. Judg. 8. 5.
8 That is, booths.
n John 3. 23.
9 Called, Sychem. Acts 7. 16. Josh. 24. 1.
o Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5.
10 Acts 7. 16. called, Emmor.
11 Or, lambs,
p ch. 35. 7.
12 That is, God the God of Israel.

a ch. 30. 21.
b Tit. 2. 5.
c ch. 6. 2. Judg. 14. 1.
d ch. 20. 2.
1 humbled her. Deut. 22. 29.
2 to the heart of the damsel. Isa. 40. 2. Hos. 2. 14.
e Judg. 14. 2.
f ch. 49. 7. 2 Sam. 13. 21.
g Josh. 7. 15. Judg. 20. 6.
h Deut. 23. 17. 2 Sam. 13. 12.
i Ex. 23. 32.
j ch. 13. 9. ch. 20. 15.
k ch. 42. 34.
l ch. 47. 27.

find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much [m]dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jā'cob answered Shē'chem and Hā'mor his father [n]deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dī'nah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for [o]that *were* a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hā'mor, and Shē'chem Hā'mor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jā'cob's daughter: and he *was* [p]more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son came unto the [q]gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men *are* peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised.

23 *Shall* not their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs *be* ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hā'mor and unto Shē'chem his son hearkened all that [r]went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jā'cob, [s]Sĭm'e-on and Lē'vī, Dī'nah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son with the [3]edge of the sword, and took Dī'nah out of Shē'chem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jā'cob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their [t]oxen, and their asses, and that which

B. C. 1732.

m Ex. 22. 16. Deut. 22. 29. 1 Sam. 18. 25.

n 2 Sam. 13. 24.

o Josh. 5. 9.

p 1 Chr. 4. 9.
q 2 Sam. 15. 2. Ruth 4. 1.
r ch. 23. 10.
s ch. 49. 5–7.
3 mouth.
t ch. 49. 6.
u Josh. 7. 25.
v Ex. 5. 21. 1 Sam. 13. 4.
w Deut. 4. 27. Ps. 105. 12.
x Prov. 6. 34.

a ch. 28. 19.
b ch. 28. 13.
c ch. 27. 43.
d ch. 18. 19. Josh. 24. 15.
e ch. 31. 19, 34. 1 Sam. 7. 3.
f Ex. 19. 10.
g ch. 32. 7, 24. Ps. 107. 6.
h ch. 28. 20. ch. 31. 3, 42.
i Hos. 2. 13.
j Josh. 24. 26.
k Ex. 15. 16. Ex. 23. 27. Ex. 34. 24. Deut. 11. 25. Josh. 2. 9. Josh. 5. 1. 1 Sam. 14. 15. 2 Chr. 14. 14.
l ch. 28. 22.
m Eccl. 5. 4.
1 That is, The God of Beth-el.
n ch. 28. 13.
o ch. 24. 59.
2 That is, The oak of weeping.
p Hos. 12. 4.
q ch. 17. 5.
r ch. 32. 28.
s ch. 17. 1. ch. 48. 3, 4. Ex. 6. 3.
t ch. 17. 5, 6. ch. 48. 4.

was in the city, and that which *was* in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house.

30 And Jā'cob said to Sĭm'e-on and Lē'vī, [u]Ye have troubled me [v]to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cā'năan-ītes and the Pĕr'īz-zītes: and [w]I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, [x]Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35.

1 *Jacob moves to Beth-el.* 6 *Builds an altar.* 16 *Benjamin is born.* 19 *Rachel dies.* 28 *Death and burial of Isaac.*

AND God said unto Jā'cob, Arise, go up to [a]Bĕth'-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, [b]that appeared unto thee [c]when thou fleddest from the face of Ē'sau thy brother.

2 Then Jā'cob said unto his [d]household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away [e]the strange gods that *are* among you, and [f]be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bĕth'-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, [g]who answered me in the day of my distress, [h]and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jā'cob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all their* [i]earrings which *were* in their ears; and Jā'cob hid them under [j]the oak which *was* by Shē'chem.

5 And they journeyed: and [k]the terror of God was upon the cities that *were* round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jā'cob.

6 ¶ So Jā'cob came to [l]Lŭz, which *is* in the land of Cā'năan, that *is*, Bĕth'-el, he and all the people that *were* with him.

7 And he [m]built there an altar, and called the place [1]Ēl–bĕth'–el: because [n]there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But [o]Dĕb'o-rah Rĕ-bĕk'ah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bĕth'-el under an oak: and the name of it was called [2]Ăl'lŏn–băch'uth.

9 ¶ And [p]God appeared unto Jā'cob again, when he came out of Pā'dan-ā'ram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Jā'cob: [q]thy name shall not be called any more Jā'cob, [r]but Ĭs'ra-el shall be thy name: and he called his name Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And God said unto him, [s]I *am* God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a [t]nation and a company of na-

tions shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land [u]which I gave Ā'brā-hăm and Ī'sāac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God [v]went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jā'cob [w]set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jā'cob called the name of the place where God spake with him, [x]Bĕth'-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Bĕth'-el; and there was but [3]a little way to come to Ĕph'răth: and Rā'chel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; [y]thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name [4]Bĕn-ō'nī: but his father called him [5]Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

19 And [z]Rā'chel died and was buried in the way to [c]Ĕph'răth, which *is* Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

20 And Jā'cob set a pillar upon her grave: that *is* the pillar of Rā'chel's grave [b]unto this day.

21 ¶ And Ĭs'ra-el journeyed, and spread his tent beyond [c]the tower of Ē'dăr.

22 And it came to pass, when Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in that land, that Reu'ben went and [d]lay with Bĭl'hah his father's concubine: and Ĭs'ra-el heard *it*. Now the sons of Jā'cob were twelve:

23 The sons of Lē'ah; [e]Reu'ben, Jā'cob's firstborn, and Sĭm'e-on, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, and Ĭs'sa-char, and Zĕb'u-lŭn:

24 The sons of Rā'chel; Jō'sĕph, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn:

25 And the sons of Bĭl'hah, Rā'chel's handmaid; Dăn, and Năph'ta-lī:

26 And the sons of Zĭl'pah, Lē'ah's handmaid; Găd, and Ăsh'ĕr: these *are* the sons of Jā'cob, which were born to him in Pā'dan-ā'ram.

27 ¶ And Jā'cob came unto Ī'saac his father unto [f]Măm're, unto the [g]city of Ăr'bā-hăm, which *is* Hē'bron, where Ā'brā-hăm and Ī'saac sojourned.

28 And the days of Ī'saac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Ī'saac [h]gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of days: and [j]his sons Ē'sau and Jā'cob buried him.

B. C. 1796.

u ch. 12. 7. ch. 13. 15. ch. 26. 3, 4. ch. 28. 13. Ex. 32. 13.

v ch. 17. 22.

w ch. 28. 18.

x ch. 28. 19.

3 a little piece of ground.

y ch. 30. 24.

4 That is, The son of my sorrow.

5 That is, The son of the right hand.

z ch. 48. 7.

a Ruth 1. 2. Ruth 4. 11. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6.

b 1 Sam. 10. 2.

c Mic. 4. 8.

d ch. 49. 4. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

e ch. 46. 8. Ex. 1. 2.

f ch. 13. 18.

g Josh. 14. 15.

h 1 Chr. 1. 27.

i ch. 15. 15. ch. 25. 8. ch. 49. 33.

j ch. 25. 9. ch. 49. 31.

36 CHAPTER 36. Q. 49. 29.

1 *Wives and generations of Esau.* 24 *Anah finds mules.* 31 *The dukes and kings of Edom.*

NOW these *are* the generations of Ē'saŭ, [a]who *is* Ē'dom.

2 [b]Ē'saŭ took his wives of the daughters of Cā'năan; Ā'dah the daughter of Ē'lŏn the Hĭt'tīte, and [c]Ā-hŏl-i-bā'-mah the daughter of Ā'nah the daughter of Zĭb'e-on the Hī'vīte;

3 And [d]Băsh'e-măth Ĭsh'ma-el's daughter, sister of Nē-bā'joth.

4 And [e]Ā'dah bare to Ē'saŭ Ĕl'i-phăz; and Băsh'e-măth bare Reu'el;

5 And Ā-hŏl-i-bā'mah bare Jē'ŭsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah: these *are* the sons of Ē'saŭ, which were born unto him in the land of Cā'năan.

6 And Ē'saŭ took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the [1]persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cā'năan; and went into the country from the face of his [f]brother Jā'cob.

7 For [g]their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land [h]wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Ē'saŭ in [i]mount Sē'ĭr: [j]Ē'saŭ *is* Ē'dom.

9 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Ē'saŭ the father of [2]the Ē'dom-ītes in mount Sē'ĭr:

10 These *are* the names of Ē'saŭ's sons; [k]Ĕl'i-phăz the son of Ā'dah the wife of Ē'saŭ, Reu'el the son of Băsh'-e-măth the wife of Ē'saŭ.

11 And the sons of Ĕl'i-phăz were Tē'man, Ō'mar, [3]Zē'phō, and Gā'tam, and Kē'năz.

12 And Tĭm'nà was concubine to Ĕl'i-phăz Ē'saŭ's son; and she bare to Ĕl'i-phăz [l]Ăm'a-lĕk: these *were* the sons of Ā'dah Ē'saŭ's wife.

13 And these *are* the sons of Reu'el; Nā'hăth, and Zē'rah, Shăm'mah, and Mĭz'zah: these were the sons of Băsh'e-măth Ē'saŭ's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Ā-hŏl-i-bā'mah, the daughter of Ā'nah the daughter of Zĭb'e-on, Ē'saŭ's wife: and she bare to Ē'saŭ Jē'ŭsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.

15 ¶ These *were* dukes of the sons of Ē'saŭ: the sons of Ĕl'i-phăz the firstborn *son* of Ē'saŭ; duke Tē'man, duke Ō'mar, duke Zē'phō, duke Kē'năz,

16 Duke Kō'rah, duke Gā'tam, *and* duke Ăm'a-lĕk: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Ĕl'i-phăz in the land of Ē'dom; these *were* the sons of Ā'dah.

17 ¶ And these *are* the sons of Reu'-el Ē'saŭ's son; duke Nā'hăth, duke Zē'rah, duke Shăm'mah, [4]duke Mĭz'-zah: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Reu'el in the land of Ē'dom; these *are* the sons of Băsh'e-măth Ē'saŭ's wife.

18 ¶ And these *are* the sons of Ā-hŏl-i-bā'mah Ē'saŭ's wife; duke Jē'ŭsh, duke Jā-ā'lam, duke Kō'rah: these *were* the dukes *that came* of Ā-hŏl-i-bā'-mah the daughter of Ā'nah, Ē'saŭ's wife.

19 These *are* the sons of Ē'saŭ, who *is* Ē'dom, and these *are* their dukes.

a ch. 25. 30.
b ch. 26. 34.
c verse 25.
d ch. 28. 9.
e 1 Chr. 1. 35.
1 souls.
f Deut. 23. 7.
g ch. 13. 6, 11.
h ch. 17. 8. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. Ps. 105. 12. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 11.
i ch. 32. 3.
j verse 1. 2 Edom.
k 1 Chr. 1. 35. etc.
3 Or, Zephi.
l Ex. 17. 8. Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 17–19. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3.

20 ¶ [m]These *are* the sons of Sē'ĭr the [n]Hō'rīte, who inhabited the land; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zĭb'e-on, and Ā'nah,

21 And Dī'shon, and Ē'zĕr, and Dī'shan: these *are* the dukes of the Hō'rītes, the children of Sē'ĭr in the land of Ē'dom.

22 And the children of Lō'tan were Hō'rī and [4]Hē'mam; and Lō'tan's sister *was* Tĭm'nā.

23 And the children of Shō'bal *were* these; [5]Āl'van, and Mān'a-hăth, and Ē'bal, [6]Shē'phō, and Ō'nam.

24 And these *are* the children of Zĭb'e-on; both Ā'jah, and Ā'nah: this *was that* Ā'nah that found [o]the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zĭb'e-on his father.

25 And the children of Ā'nah *were* these; Dī'shon, and Ā-hŏl-i-bā'mah the daughter of Ā'nah.

26 And these *are* the children of Dī'shon; [7]Hĕm'dan, and Ĕsh'ban, and Ĭth'ran, and Chē'ran.

27 The children of Ē'zĕr *are* these; Bil'han, and Zā'a-văn, and [8]Ā'kăn.

28 The children of Dī'shan *are* these; Ŭz, and Ā'răn.

29 These *are* the dukes *that came* of the Hō'rītes; duke Lō'tan, duke Shō'bal, duke Zĭb'e-on, duke Ā'nah,

30 Duke Dī'shon, duke Ē'zĕr, duke Dī'shan: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Hō'rī, among their dukes in the land of Sē'ĭr.

31 ¶ And [p]these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Ē'dom, before there reigned any [q]king over the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 And Bē'lă the son of Bē'or reigned in Ē'dom: and the name of his city *was* Dĭn'ha-bah.

33 And Bē'lă died, and Jō'băb the son of Zē'rah of Bŏz'rah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jō'băb died, and Hū'sham of the land of Tĕm'a-nī reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'sham died, and Hā'dăd the son of Bē'dăd, who smote Mĭd'ĭ-an in the field of Mō'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Ā'vĭth.

36 And Hā'dăd died, and Săm'lah of Măs're-kah reigned in his stead.

37 And Săm'lah died, and Saul of Rē-hō'both *by* the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ach'bôr reigned in his stead.

39 And Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ach'bôr died, and [r]Hā'dăr reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Pā'u; and his wife's name *was* Mē-hĕt'a-bĕl, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mĕz'a-hăb.

40 And these *are* the names of the [s]dukes *that came* of Ē'saŭ, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Tĭm'nah, duke [9]Āl'vah, duke Jē'theth,

B. C. 1796.

m 1 Chr. 1. 38.

n ch. 14. 6. Deut. 2. 12, 22.

4 Or, Homam, 1 Chr. 1. 39.

5 Or, Allan. 1 Chr. 1. 40.

6 Or, Shephi, 1 Chr. 1. 40.

o Lev. 19. 19.

7 Or, Amram, 1 Chr. 1. 41.

8 Or, Jakan, 1 Chr. 1. 42.

p 1 Chr. 1. 43.

q 1 Sam. 10. 24.

r 1 Chr. 1. 50. Hadad Pal. After his death was an Aristocracy. Ex. 15. 15.

s 1 Chr. 1. 51.

9 Or, Aliah. 10 Edom.

1 of his father's sojournings. ch. 17. 8. ch. 23. 4. ch. 28. 4. ch. 36. 7. ch. 47. 9. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. Ps. 105. 12. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

a 1 Sam. 2. 22–24.

b ch. 44. 20.

2 Or, pieces. Judg. 5. 30. 2 Sam. 13. 18. Ps. 45. 14. Ezek. 16. 16.

c ch. 27. 41. ch. 49. 23. 1 Sam. 17. 28. John 7. 3, 5. 1 John 2. 11. 1 John 3. 10, 12.

d ch. 42. 6, 9. ch. 43. 26. ch. 44. 14.

e ch. 46. 29.

f ch. 27. 29.

g Acts 7. 9.

h Dan. 7. 28. Luke 2. 19, 51.

41 Duke Ā-hŏl-i-bā'mah, duke Ē'lah, duke Pī'non,

42 Duke Kē'năz, duke Tē'man, duke Mĭb'zar,

43 Duke Măg'dĭ-el, duke Ī'ram: these *be* the dukes of Ē'dom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he *is* Ē'saŭ the father of [10]the Ē'dom-ītes.

CHAPTER 37. 37

1 *Joseph's dreams.* 18 *Conspiracy of his brethren.* 26 *He is sold to the Ishmeelites.* 36 *Sold into Egypt.*

AND Jā'cob dwelt in the land [1]wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Cā'năan.

2 These *are* the generations of Jā'cob. Jō'sĕph, *being* seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad *was* with the sons of Bĭl'hah, and with the sons of Zĭl'pah, his father's wives: and Jō'sĕph brought unto his father [a]their evil report.

3 Now Ĭs'ra-el loved Jō'sĕph more than all his children, because he *was* [b]the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of *many* [2]colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they [c]hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Jō'sĕph dreamed a dream, and he told *it* his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, [d]behold, we *were* binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, [e]the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and [f]thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And [g]his brethren envied him: but his father [h]observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shē'chem.

13 And Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jō'sĕph, Do not thy brethren feed *the flock* in Shē'chem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here *am I*.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, [3]see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale [t]of Hē'bron, and he came to Shē'chem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, *he was* wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: [u]tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks.*

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dō'than. And Jō'seph went after his brethren, and found them in [k]Dō'than.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they [l]conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this [4]dreamer cometh.

20 Come [m]now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And [n]Reu'ben heard *it,* and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reu'ben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jō'seph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Jō'seph out of his coat, *his* coat of *many* [5]colours that *was* on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 And [o]they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of [7]Ish'me-el-ītes came from Gil'e-ăd with their camels bearing spicery and [6]balm and myrrh, going to carry *it* down to E'gўpt.

26 And Jū'dah said unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and [r]conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish'me-el-ītes, and [s]let not our hand be upon him; for he *is* [t]our brother *and* [u]our flesh. And his brethren [6]were content.

28 Then there passed by [v]Mĭd'i-an-ītes merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Jō'seph out of the pit, [w]and sold Jō'seph to the Ish'me-el-ītes for [x]twenty *pieces* of silver: and they brought Jō'seph into E'gўpt.

29 ¶ And Reu'ben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Jō'seph *was* not in the pit; and he [v]rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child [z]*is* not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took [a]Jō'seph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of *many* colours, and they brought *it* to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it *be* thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is* my son's coat; an [b]evil beast hath devoured him; Jō'seph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jā'cob [c]rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters [d]rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, [e]For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And [f]the Mĭd'i-an-ītes sold him into E'gўpt unto Pŏt'i-phar, an [7]officer of Phā'raōh's, *and* [8]captain of the guard.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *Sons of Judah.* 13 *Tamar deceives Judah.* 27 *She brings forth twins.*

AND it came to pass at that time, that Jū'dah went down from his brethren, and [a]turned in to a certain Ă-dŭl'am-īte, whose name *was* Hī'rah.

2 And Jū'dah [b]saw there a daughter of a certain Cā'năn-īte, whose name *was* [c]Shu'ah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name [d]Ēr.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name [e]Ō'nan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name [f]Shē'lah: and he was at Chē'zĭb, when she bare him.

6 And Jū'dah [g]took a wife for Ēr his firstborn, whose name *was* Tā'mar.

7 And [h]Ēr, Jū'dah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; [i]and the LORD slew him.

8 And Jū'dah said unto Ō'nan, Go in unto [j]thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Ō'nan knew that the seed should not be [k]his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled *it* on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did [l]displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew [l]him also.

11 Then said Jū'dah to Tā'mar his daughter in law, [m]Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'lah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did.* And Tā'mar went [n]and dwelt in her father's house.

B. C. 1729.

3 see the peace of thy brethren, etc. ch. 29. 6. 1 Sam. 17. 17.
t ch. 13. 18. ch. 23. 2, 19. ch. 35. 27. Josh. 14. 14, 15. Judg. 1. 10.
u Song 1. 7.
k 2 Ki. 6. 13.
l 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. Ps. 37. 12, 32. Ps. 94. 21. Matt. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12.
4 master of dreams.
m Prov. 1. 11. Prov. 6. 17. 1 John 3. 12, 13.
n ch. 42. 22.
5 Or, pieces.
o Prov. 30. 20. Amos 6. 6.
p verses 28, 36.
q Jer. 8. 22.
r ch. 4. 10. Job 16. 18.
s 1 Sam. 18. 17.
t ch. 42. 21.
u ch. 29. 14.
6 hearkened.
v ch. 39. 1. Judg. 6. 3.
w ch. 45. 4, 5. Ps. 105. 17. Acts 7. 9.
x Matt. 27. 9.
y Job 1. 20.
z ch. 42. 13, 36. Jer. 31. 15.
a verse 23.
b verse 20. ch. 44. 28.
c verse 29.
d 2 Sam. 12. 17.
e ch. 42. 38.
f ch. 39. 1.
7 eunuch: But the word doth signify not only eunuchs, but also chamberlains, courtiers, and officers.
8 chief of the slaughtermen, or, executioners. Or, chief marshal.

a 2 Ki. 4. 8.
b ch. 34. 2.
c 1 Chr. 2. 3.
d Num. 26. 19.
e ch. 46. 12. f Num. 26. 20.
g ch. 24. 4.
h ch. 46. 12. i 1 Chr. 2. 3.
j Matt. 22. 24.
k Deut. 25. 6.
l was evil in the eyes of the LORD.
l Num. 26. 19.
m Ruth 1. 13.
n Lev. 22. 13.

12 ¶ And [2]in process of time the daughter of Shu'ah Jū'dah's wife died; and Jū'dah was [o]comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Tim'nath, he and his friend Hī'rah the Ā-dŭl'lam-īte.

13 And it was told Tā'mar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up [p]to Tim'nath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a veil, and wrapped herself, and [q]sat in [3]an open place, which *is* by the way to Tim'nath; for she saw [r]that Shē'lah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Jū'dah saw her, he thought her *to be* an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she *was* his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, [4]I will send *thee* [a]a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt [t]thou give *me* a pledge, till thou send *it*?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy [u]signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that *is* in thine hand. And he gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and [v]laid by her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Jū'dah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Ā-dŭl'lam-īte, to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where *is* the harlot, that *was* [5]openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this *place*.

22 And he returned to Jū'dah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, *that* there was no harlot in this *place*.

23 And Jū'dah said, Let her take *it* to her, lest we [6]be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Jū'dah, saying, Tā'mar thy daughter in law hath [w]played the harlot; and also, behold, she *is* with child by whoredom. And Jū'dah said, Bring her forth, [x]and let her be burnt.

25 When she *was* brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these *are*, *am* I with child: and she said, [y]Discern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Jū'dah [z]acknowledged *them*, and said, [a]She hath been more righteous than I; because that [b]I gave her not to Shē'lah my son. And he knew her again [c]no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out *his* hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, [7]How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: therefore his name was called [8]Phā'rĕz.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called [9]Zā'rah.

B. C. 1729.

2 the days were multiplied.
o 2 Sam. 13. 39.
p Josh. 15. 10, 57. Judg. 14. 1.
q Prov. 7. 12.
3 the door of eyes, or, of Enajim.
r verses 11, 26.
s Ezek. 16. 33.
4 a kid of the goats.
t verse 20.
u verse 25.
v verse 14.
5 Or, in Enajim.
6 become a contempt.
w Judg. 19. 2.
x Lev. 21. 9. Deut. 22. 21.
y ch. 37. 32.
z ch. 37. 33.
a 1 Sam. 24. 17.
b verse 14.
c Job 34. 31.
7 Or, wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee?
8 That is, A breech. ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.
9 That is, East, or, Brightness.
a ch. 37. 36. Ps. 105. 17.
b ch. 37. 28.
c ch. 21. 22. ch. 26. 24, 28. ch. 28. 15. 1 Sam. 16. 18. 1 Sam. 18. 14, 28. Job 17. 9. Ps. 5. 12. Prov. 3. 7–10, 33. Prov. 30. 5. Acts 7. 9.
d Ps. 1. 3. Prov. 10. 6, 22. Prov. 28. 20.
e ch. 18. 3. ch. 19. 19.
f ch. 24. 2.
g ch. 30. 27.
h 1 Sam. 16. 12.
i 2 Sam. 13. 11.
j Prov. 6. 29, 32.
k ch. 20. 6. Lev. 6. 2. 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 51. 4.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Joseph's advancement.* 7 *He resists temptation.* 20 *Is cast into prison.*

AND Jō'seph was brought down to Ē'gўpt; and [a]Pŏt'ĭ-phar, an officer of Phā'raōh, captain of the guard, an Ē-gўp'tian, [b]bought him of the hands of the Ish'me-el-ītes, which had brought him down thither.

2 And [c]the LORD was with Jō'seph, U
and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Ē-gўp'tian.

3 And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD [d]made all that he did to prosper in his hand. U. Verse 23.

4 And Jō'seph [e]found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him [f]overseer over his house, and all *that* he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time B *
that he had made him overseer in his R
house, and over all that he had, that [g]the LORD blessed the Ē-gўp'tian's house for Jō'seph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Jō'seph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Jō'seph was [h]a goodly *person*, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Jō'seph; and she said, [i]Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what *is* with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 *There is* none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou *art* his wife: [j]how then can I do this great wickedness, and [k]sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake

a B. Exo. 23. 26.
R. Job 42. 15.

to Jō'seph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that *Jō'seph* went into the house to do his business; and *there was* none of the men of the house there within.

12 And [l]she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hē'brew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a [1]loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she [m]spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hē'brew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his [n]wrath was kindled.

20 And Jō'seph's master took him, and [o]put him into the [p]prison, a place where the king's prisoners *were* bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Jō'seph, and [2]shewed him mercy, and [q]gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison [r]committed to Jō'seph's hand all the prisoners that *were* in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer *of it*.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing *that was* under his U hand; because [s]the LORD was with him, and *that* which he did, the LORD made *it* to prosper. U. 39. 25, 26.

40 CHAPTER 40.

1 *Pharaoh's butler and baker imprisoned.* 5 *Joseph interprets dreams.* 20 *His word comes to pass.*

AND it came to pass after these things, *that* the [a]butler of the king of Ē'gўpt and *his* baker had offended their lord the king of Ē'gўpt.

2 And Phā'raōh was [b]wroth against two *of* his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

B. C. 1729.

[l] Prov. 7. 13, etc.

[1] great.

[m] Ex. 23. 1. Ps. 120. 3. Prov. 6. 25. Prov. 23. 27. Prov. 26. 28. Prov. 30. 23.
[n] Prov. 6. 34.
[o] Ps. 105. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 19.
[p] ch. 40. 3. ch. 41. 14.
[2] extended kindness unto him.
[q] Ex. 3. 21. Ex. 11. 3. Ex. 12. 36. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7. Dan. 1. 9. Acts 7. 9.
[r] ch. 40. 3, 4
[s] verses 2, 3. Prov. 11. 11.

[a] Neh. 1. 11.
[b] Prov. 16. 14.
[c] ch. 39. 20.
[1] are your faces evil? Neh. 2. 2.
[d] ch. 41. 15.
[e] ch. 41. 16. Dan. 2. 11.
[f] Judg. 7. 14. Dan. 2. 36. Dan. 4. 19.
[2] Or, reckon.
[g] Ps. 3. 3. Jer. 52. 31.
[3] remember me with thee.
[h] Luke 23. 42.
[4] Josh. 2. 12. 1 Sam. 20. 14. 1 Ki. 2. 7.
[i] ch. 39. 20.
[4] Or, full of holes.
[5] meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or, cook.
[6] Or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee.

3 And [c]he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Jō'seph *was* bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Jō'seph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Ē'gўpt which *were* bound in the prison.

6 And Jō'seph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they *were* sad.

7 And he asked Phā'raōh's officers that *were* with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore [1]look ye *so* sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, [d]We have dreamed a dream, and *there is* no interpreter of it. And Jō'seph said unto them, [e]*Do* not interpretations *belong* to God? tell me *them*, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Jō'seph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine *was* before me;

10 And in the vine *were* three branches: and it *was* as though it budded, *and* her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Phā'raōh's cup *was* in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Phā'raōh's cup, and I gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand.

12 And Jō'seph said unto him, [f]This *is* the interpretation of it: The three branches *are* three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Phā'raōh [2]lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Phā'raōh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But [3]*think* on me when it shall be well with thee, and [g]shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phā'raōh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hē'brews: and [h]here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Jō'seph, I also *was* in my dream, and, behold, *I had* three [4]white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket *there was* of all manner of [5]bakemeats for Phā'raōh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Jō'seph answered and said, This *is* the interpretation thereof: The three baskets *are* three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Phā'raōh [6]lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the

THE DEATH OF THE FIRSTBORN—"And Moses said: Thus saith the Lord, about midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

"And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts."—(Exodus 11: 4-5.)

birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, *which was* [k]Phā'raōh's birthday, that he [l]made a feast unto all his servants: and he [m]lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he [n]restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he [o]gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand:

22 But he [p]hanged the chief baker: as Jō'seph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Jō'seph, but [q]forgat him.

41 CHAPTER 41.

1 *Pharaoh's dreams.* 25 *Joseph interprets them.* 37 *Is made ruler.* 54 *The famine.*

AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Phā'raōh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the *other* kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Phā'raōh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, [1]rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phā'raōh awoke, and, behold, *it was* a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning [a]that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all [b]the magicians of Ē'ğўpt, and all the [c]wise men thereof: and Phā'raōh told them his dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Phā'raōh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Phā'raōh, saying, I do remember my faults this day:

10 Phā'raōh was [d]wroth with his servants, [e]and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, *both* me and the chief baker:

11 And [f]we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And [g]*there was* there with us a young man, an Hē'brew, [h]servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he [i]interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, [j]as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then [k]Phā'raōh sent and called Jō'seph, and they [12]brought him hastily [m]out of the dungeon: and he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Phā'raōh.

15 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: [n]and I have heard say of thee, *that* [3]thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Jō'seph answered Phā'raōh, saying, [o]*It is* not in me: [p]God shall give Phā'raōh an answer of peace.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Ē'ğўpt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had [4]eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, [5]withered, thin, *and* blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and [q]I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Jō'seph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh *is* one: [r]God hath shewed Phā'raōh what he *is* about to do.

26 The seven good kine *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* seven years: the dream *is* one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them *are* seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be [s]seven years of famine.

28 This *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Phā'raōh: What God *is* about to do he sheweth unto Phā'raōh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Ē'ğўpt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Ē'ğўpt; and the famine shall [t]consume the land;

B. C. 1720.

k Matt. 14. 6.
l Mark 6. 21.
7 Or, reckoned.
m Matt. 25. 19.
n verse 13.
o Neh. 2. 1.
p Esth. 7. 10.
q Job 19. 14. Ps. 31. 12. Prov. 3. 27. Eccl. 9. 15. Amos 6. 6. Heb. 13. 16.

1 fat.
a Dan. 4. 5.
b Ex. 7. 11. Isa. 29. 14. Dan. 1. 20. Dan. 2. 2.
c Matt. 2. 1.
d ch. 40. 2, 3.
e ch. 39. 20.
f ch. 40. 5.
g 2 Ki. 5. 4.
h ch. 37. 36.
i ch. 40. 12.
j ch. 40. 22.
k Ps. 105. 20.
l Dan. 2. 25.
2 made him run.
m 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 113. 7, 8.
n Ps. 25. 14. Dan. 5. 16.
3 Or, when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it.
o Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32. Dan. 2. 30. Amos 3. 7. John 15. 15. Acts 3. 12. 2 Cor. 3. 5.
p ch. 40. 8. Deut. 29. 29. Dan. 2. 22, 28, 47. Dan. 4. 2.
4 come to the inward parts of them.
5 Or, small.
q Ps. 60. 11. Ps. 118. 8. Ps. 146. 3. Isa. 8. 19. Dan. 4. 7.
r Dan. 2. 28, 29, 45. Rev. 4. 1.
s 2 Ki. 8. 1.
t ch. 47. 13. 1 Ki. 17. 1. Ps. 105. 16.

B. C. 1715.

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it *shall be* very [6]grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh twice; *it is* because the thing *is* [7]established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Ē'ğўpt.

34 Let Phā'raōh do *this*, and let him appoint [8]officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Ē'ğўpt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phā'raōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Ē'ğўpt; that the land [9]perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of all his servants. E. Exo. 28. 3.

38 And Phā'raōh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this *is*, a man [w]in whom the Spirit of God *is*?

39 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'ṣeph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou *art:*

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people [10]be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'ṣeph, See, I [v]have set thee over all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

42 And Phā'raōh [w]took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Jō'ṣeph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of [11]fine linen, and [x]put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, [12]Bow the knee: and he made him *ruler* over all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

44 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'ṣeph, I *am* Phā'raōh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

45 And Phā'raōh called Jō'ṣeph's name [13]Zā'phnath-pā-a-nē'ah; and he gave him to wife Ās'e-nāth the daughter of Pŏt'ī-phē'rah [14]priest of Ōn. And Jo'ṣeph went out over *all* the land of Ē'ğўpt.

46 ¶ And Jō'ṣeph *was* thirty years old when he [y]stood before Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt. And Jō'ṣeph went out from the presence of Phā'raōh, and went throughout all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Ē'ğўpt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which *was* round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Jō'ṣeph gathered corn [z]as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for *it was* without number.

50 And [a]unto Jō'ṣeph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Ās'e-nāth the daughter of Pŏt'ī-phē'rah [15]priest of Ōn bare unto him.

51 And Jō'ṣeph called the name of the firstborn [16]Mā-nās'seh: For God, *said he*, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he [17]Ē'phrā-im: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Ē'ğўpt, were ended.

54 And [b]the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Jō'ṣeph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Ē'ğўpt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Ē'ğўpt was famished, the people cried to Phā'raōh for bread: and Phā'raōh said unto all the Ē-ğўp'tians, Go unto Jō'ṣeph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Jō'ṣeph opened [18]all the storehouses, and sold [c]unto the Ē-ğўp'tians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Ē'ğўpt.

57 And [d]all countries came into Ē'ğўpt to Jō'ṣeph for to buy *corn;* because that the famine was [e]*so* sore in all lands.

CHAPTER 42. 42

1 *Jacob's sons sent to Egypt for corn.* 16 *Imprisoned as spies.* 18 *Joseph's treatment of them.* 24 *Simeon kept for a pledge.*

NOW when [a]Jā'cob saw that there was corn in Ē'ğўpt, Jā'cob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Ē'ğўpt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may [b]live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Jō'ṣeph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Ē'ğўpt.

4 But Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Jō'ṣeph's brother, Jā'cob sent not with his brethren; for he said, [c]Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Ĭs'ra-el came to buy *corn* among those that came: for the famine was [d]in the land of Cā'nāan.

6 And Jō'ṣeph *was* the governor [e]over the land, *and* he *it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Jō'ṣeph's brethren came, and [f]bowed down

6 heavy.
7 Or, prepared of God.
8 Or, overseers.
9 be not cut off.
u Num. 27. 18. Job 32. 8. Prov. 2. 6. Dan. 4. 8. Dan. 5. 11.
10 be armed, or, kiss.
v Ps. 105. 21. Prov. 14. 35. Eccl. 4. 13, 14. Dan. 6. 3. Acts 7. 10.
w Esth. 3. 10. Esth. 8. 2.
11 Or, silk.
x Dan. 5. 29.
12 Abrech, or, Tender father.
13 Which in the Coptic signifies, A revealer of secrets, or, The man to whom secrets are revealed.
14 Or, prince. Ex. 2. 16. 2 Sam. 20. 26.
y 1 Sam. 16. 21. 1 Ki. 12. 6, 8. Dan. 1. 19.
z ch. 22. 17. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5. Ps. 78. 27.
a ch. 46. 20. ch. 48. 5.
15 Or, prince.
16 That is, Forgetting.
17 That is, Fruitful.
b Ps. 105. 16. Acts 7. 11.
18 all wherein was.
c ch. 42. 6. ch. 47. 14, 24. Prov. 11. 26.
d Deut. 9. 28.
e ch. 12. 10. ch. 26. 1. ch. 43. 1. 2 Ki. 8. 1.

a Acts 7. 12.
b ch. 43. 8. Ps. 33. 18, 19. Ps. 118. 17. Isa. 38. 1.
c verse 38.
d ch. 12. 10. ch. 26. 1. Acts 7. 11.
e ch. 41. 41.
f ch. 27. 29. ch. 33. 6. ch. 37. 7. Ruth 2. 10. 1 Ki. 1. 16. Isa. 60. 14.

E B G T M

'B. Exo. 28. 3. G. Exo. 28. 3. Exo. 28. 3. M. Jud. 3

themselves before him *with* their faces to the earth.

7 And Jō'şeph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake [1]roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Cā'năan to buy food.

8 And Jō'şeph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Jō'şeph [o]remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye *are* spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We *are* all one man's sons; we *are* true *men*, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Cā'năan; and, behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and one [p]*is* not.

14 And Jō'şeph said unto them, That *is it* that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: [q]By the life of Phā'raōh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be [2]kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Phā'raōh surely ye *are* spies.

17 And he [3]put them all together into ward three days.

18 And Jō'şeph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; *for* [r]I fear God:

19 If ye *be* true *men*, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But [s]bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, [t]We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; [u]therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reu'ben answered them, saying, [v]Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is [w]required.

23 And they knew not that Jō'şeph understood *them;* for [4]he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Sim'e-on, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Jō'şeph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and [x]thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as [y]one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it *was* in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, *it is* even in my sack: and their heart [5]failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this *that* God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jā'cob their father unto the land of Cā'năan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, *who is* the lord of the land, [z]spake [6]roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We *are* true *men;* we are no spies:

32 We *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father; one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Cā'năan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, [a]Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true *men;* leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food for* the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye *are* no spies, but *that* ye *are* true *men: so* will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall [7]traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, [b]every man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and when *both* they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jā'cob their father said unto them, Me have ye [c]bereaved *of my children:* Jō'şeph *is* not, and Sim'e-on *is* not, and ye will take Bĕn'ja-min *away:* all these things are against me.

37 And Reu'ben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his [d]brother is dead, and he is left alone: [e]if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye [f]bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

CHAPTER 43.

1 *Benjamin sent to Egypt.* 31 *Joseph feasts his brethren.*

AND the famine *was* [g]sore in the land.

B. C. 1707.

1 hard things with them.

o ch. 37. 5, 9.

p ch. 37. 30. ch. 44. 20. Lam. 5. 7.

q 1 Sam. 1. 26. 1 Sam. 17. 55. 2 bound.

3 gathered.

r Lev. 25. 43. Neh. 5. 15.

s verse 34. ch. 43. 5. ch. 44. 23.

t Job 36. 8, 9. Hos. 5. 15.

u Ps. 107. 17. Prov. 5. 22. Prov. 11. 21. Prov. 21. 13. Matt. 7. 2.

v ch. 37. 21.

w ch. 9. 5. 1 Ki. 2. 32. 2 Chr. 24. 22. Ps. 9. 12. Luke 11. 50, 51.

4 an interpreter was between them.

x Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 17, 20, 21. 1 Pet. 3. 9.

y ch. 43. 21.

5 went forth.

z verse 7.

6 with us hard things.

a verses 15, 19, 20.

b ch. 34. 10.

c ch. 43. 21.

d ch. 43. 14.

e verse 13. ch. 37. 33. ch. 44. 28.

f verse 4. ch. 44. 29.

g ch. 37. 35. ch. 44. 31.

a ch. 12. 10. ch. 26. 1. ch. 41. 57. 1 Ki. 18. 2. 2 Ki. 8. 1. Jer. 52. 6. Lam. 5. 10.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Ē'ğўpt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Jū'dah spake unto him, saying, The man [1]did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except [b]your brother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send *him*, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

6 And Ĭs'ra-el said, Wherefore dealt ye *so* ill with me, *as* to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man [2]asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, *Is* your father yet alive? have ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the [3]tenor of these words: [4]could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Jū'dah said unto Ĭs'ra-el his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, *and* also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: [c]if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned [5]this second time.

11 And their father Ĭs'ra-el said unto them, If *it must be* so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and [d]carry down the man a present, a [6]little balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money [7]that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it *was* an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And [e]God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn. [f]If I be bereaved *of my children*, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn; and rose up, and went down to Ē'ğўpt, and stood before Jō'ŝeph.

16 And when Jō'ŝeph saw Bĕn'ja-mĭn with them, he said to [g]the ruler of his house, Bring *these* men home, and [8]slay, and make ready; for *these* men shall [9]dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Jō'ŝeph bade;

B. C. 1707.

1 protesting protested.
b ch. 42. 20. ch. 44. 23.
2 asking asked us.
3 mouth.
4 knowing could we know.
c ch. 44. 32. Philem. 18, 19.
5 Or, twice by this.
d ch. 32. 20. Prov. 18. 16.
e ch. 35. 25. Jer. 8. 22. Ezek. 27. 17.
f ch. 42. 25, 35.
g 1 Sam. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 22. 3, 13. Job 13. 15. Ps. 22. 4. Ps. 34. 8, 22. Ps. 40. 4. Ps. 52. 8. Ps. 61. 4. Ps. 71. 5. Ps. 141. 8. Prov. 28. 5. Isa. 57. 13. Nah. 1. 7.
6 Or, and I, as I have been, etc.
Esth. 4. 16.
h ch. 24. 2. ch. 39. 4. ch. 44. 1.
7 kill a killing.
1 Sam. 25. 11.
8 eat.
9 roll himself upon us.
Job 30. 14.
10 coming down we came down.
ch. 42. 3, 10.
i ch. 42. 27, 35.
11 your money came to me.
j ch. 18. 4. ch. 24. 32. Luke 7. 44. John 13. 5. 1 Tim. 5. 10.
k ch. 27. 29. ch. 33. 6. ch 37. 7, 10. Ruth 2. 10.
12 peace. ch. 37. 14.
13 Is there peace to your father?
l ch. 42. 11, 13.
m ch. 37. 7, 10. Prov. 14. 19.
n ch. 35. 17, 18.
o ch. 42. 13.
p 1 Ki. 3. 26. Jer. 31. 20.
q ch. 42. 24. 2 Sam. 18. 33.
r verse 25.

and the man brought the men into Jō'ŝeph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Jō'ŝeph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may [9]seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Jō'ŝeph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, [10]we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And [i]it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, *every* man's money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace *be* to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: [11]I had your money. And he brought Sĭm'e-on out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Jō'ŝeph's house, and [j]gave *them* water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Jō'ŝeph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Jō'ŝeph came home, they brought him the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and [k]bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of *their* [12]welfare, and said, [13]*Is* your father well, the old man of [l]whom ye spake? *Is* he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet alive. [m]And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Bĕn'ja-mĭn, [n]his mother's son, and said, *Is* this your younger brother, [o]of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Jō'ŝeph made haste; [p]for his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep; and he entered into *his* chamber, and [q]wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on [r]bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Ē-ğўp'tians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Ē-ğўp'tians might not eat bread with

the Hē'brews; for that *is* an [s]abomination unto the Ê-gўp'tians.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Bĕn'ja-min's mess was [t]five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and [14]were merry with him.

44 CHAPTER 44.

1 *Joseph stays his brethren.* 14 *Judah's plea for Benjamin.*

AND he commanded [1]the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Jō'sĕph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 *And* when they were gone out of the city, *and* not *yet* far off, Jō'sĕph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 *Is* not this *it* in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he [2]divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, [a]the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Că'năan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, [b]both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also *let* it *be* according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Bĕn'ja-min's sack.

13 Then they [c]rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Jū'dah and his brethren came to Jō'sĕph's house; for he *was* yet there: and they [d]fell before him on the ground.

B. C. 1707.

[s] ch. 46. 34. Ex. 8. 26.

[t] ch. 45. 22.

14 drank largely. Hag. 1. 6. John 2. 10.

1 him that was over his house.

2 Or, maketh trial.
[a] ch. 43. 21.
[b] ch. 31. 32.
[c] ch. 37. 29, 34. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11.
[d] ch. 37. 7.
3 Or, make trial. verse 5.
[e] Job 40. 4.
[f] verse 9.
[g] Josh. 22. 29. Josh. 24. 16. 1 Sam. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 45. 1 Sam. 20. 2. Job 27. 5. Prov. 17. 15. Luke 20. 16. Rom. 3. 4, 6, 31. Rom. 6. 2, 15. Rom. 7. 7, 13. Rom. 9. 14. Rom. 11. 1, 11. 1 Cor. 6. 15. Gal. 2. 17. Gal. 3. 21. Gal. 6. 14.
[h] ch. 18. 30, 32. Ex. 32. 22.
[i] ch. 41. 40. Prov. 19. 12.
[j] ch. 37. 3.
[k] ch. 42. 15, 20.
[l] ch. 43. 3, 5.
[m] ch. 43. 2.
[n] ch. 46. 19.
[o] ch. 37. 33.
[p] ch. 42. 36, 38.
[q] 1 Sam. 18. 1.

15 And Jō'sĕph said unto them, What deed *is* this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly [3]divine?

16 And Jū'dah said, [e]What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, [f]we *are* my lord's servants, both we, and *he* also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, [g]God forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Jū'dah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and [h]let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou *art* [i]even as Phā'raōh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and [j]a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [k]Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for *if* he should leave his father, *his father* would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [l]Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And [m]our father said, Go again, *and* buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother *be* with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that [n]my wife bare me two *sons:*

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, [o]Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye [p]take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad *be* not with us; seeing [q]that his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad *is* not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If [r]I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, [s]let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad *be* not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall [4]come on my father.

45 CHAPTER 45.

1 *Joseph makes himself known.* 9 *Sends for Jacob.* 21 *Provides for their journey.*

THEN Jō'seph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Jō'seph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he [1]wept aloud: and the Ĕ-gўp'tians and the house of Phā'raōh heard.

3 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, [a]I *am* Jō'seph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were [2]troubled at his presence.

4 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I *am* Jō'seph your brother, [b]whom ye sold into Ē'gўpt.

5 Now therefore [c]be not grieved, [3]nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for [d]God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land: and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you [4]to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a [e]father to Phā'raōh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Ē'gўpt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Jō'seph, God hath made me lord of all Ē'gўpt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And [f]thou shalt dwell in the land of Gō'shen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I nourish thee; for [g]yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

B. C. 1707.

r ch. 43. 9.

s Ex. 32. 32.

4 find my father. [4] Ex. 18. 8. Job 31. 29. Ps. 116. 3. Ps. 119. 143.

1 gave forth his voice in weeping. Num. 14. 1.
a Acts 7. 13.
2 Or, terrified. Job 4. 5. Job 23. 15. Ps. 77. 4. Zech. 12. 10. Matt. 14. 26. Mark 6. 50.
b ch. 37. 28.
c Isa. 40. 2. 2 Cor. 2. 7.
3 neither let there be anger in your eyes.
d ch. 50. 20. Deut. 23. 14. 2 Sam. 16, 10, 11. Job 5. 19, 20, 21. Job 38. 41. Ps. 33. 18, 19. Ps. 37. 18, 19. Ps. 62. 11. Ps. 73. 1. Ps. 105. 16, 17. Acts 4. 24. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
4 to put for you a remnant.
e ch. 41. 43. Judg. 17. 10. Job 29. 16.
f ch. 47. 1.
g 1 Tim. 5. 4.
h ch. 42. 23.
i Acts 7. 14.
5 was good in the eyes of Pharaoh. ch. 41. 37.
j ch. 27. 28. Num. 18. 12, 29.
6 let not your eye spare, etc.
7 mouth.
8 carrying.
k Job 29. 24. Ps. 126. 1. Luke 24. 11, 41.
9 his.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Bĕn'ja-mĭn, that *it is* [h]my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Ē'gўpt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and [i]bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Bĕn'ja-mĭn's neck, and wept; and Bĕn'ja-mĭn wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Phā'raōh's house, saying, Jō'seph's brethren are come: and it [5]pleased Phā'raōh well, and his servants.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of [6]Cā'năan;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Ē'gўpt, and ye shall eat [7]the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Ē'gўpt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also [8]regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Ē'gўpt *is* yours.

21 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did so: and Jō'seph gave them wagons, according to the [7]commandment of Phā'raōh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Bĕn'ja-mĭn he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this *manner*; ten asses [8]laden with the good things of Ē'gўpt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Ē'gўpt, and came into the land of Cā'năan unto Jā'cob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Jō'seph *is* yet alive, and he *is* governor over all the land of Ē'gўpt. [k]And [9]Jā'cob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Jō'seph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Jō'seph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jā'cob their father revived:

28 And Ĭs'ra-el said, *It is* enough; Jō'seph my son *is* yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

46 CHAPTER 46.

1 *Jacob moves to Egypt.* 8 *His family.* 29 *Joseph meets him.*

AND Ĭs'ra-el took his journey with all that he had, and came [a]to Bē'er-shē'bȧ, and offered sacrifices unto [b]the God of his father Ī'ṣaac.

2 And God spake unto Ĭs'ra-el [c]in the visions of the night, and said, Jā'cob, Jā'cob. And he said, Here *am* I.

3 And he said, I *am* God, [d]the God of thy father fear not to go down into Ē'gўpt; for I will there make [e]of thee a great nation:

4 [f]I will go down with thee into Ē'gўpt; and I will also surely [g]bring thee up *again:* and [h]Jō'ṣeph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And [i]Jā'cob rose up from Bē'er-shē'bȧ: and the sons of Ĭs'ra-el carried Jā'cob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Phā'raōh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Cā'năan, and came into Ē'gўpt, [j]Jā'cob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Ē'gўpt.

8 ¶ And [k]these *are* the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which came into Ē'gўpt, Jā'cob and his sons: [l]Reu'ben, Jā'cob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reu'ben; Hā'nŏch, and Phăl'lū, and Hĕz'rŏn, and Căr'mī.

10 ¶ And [m]the sons of Sĭm'e-on; [1]Jĕ-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hăd, and [2]Jā'chin, and [3]Zō'hăr, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'năan-īt-ish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of Lē'vī; [4]Gĕr'shŏn, Kō'hath, and Mĕ-rā'rī.

12 ¶ And the sons of Jū'dah; Ēr, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah, and Phā'rĕz, and Zā'rah: but [n]Ēr and Ō'nan died in the land of Cā'năan. And [o]the sons of Phā'rĕz were Hĕz'rŏn and Hā'mūl.

13 ¶ And the sons of Ĭs'sa-char; Tō'lȧ, and [5]Phū'vah, and Jōb, and Shĭm'rŏn.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zĕb'u-lŭn; Sē'red, and Ē'lŏn, and Jăh'lĕ-el.

15 These *be* the sons of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'cob in Pā'dan-ă'ram, with his daughter Dī'nah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters *were* thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Găd; [p]Zĭph'-ī-on, and Hăg'gī, Shu'nī, and [6]Ĕz'bŏn, Ē'rī, and [7]Ăr'ŏ-dī, and Ă-rē'lī.

17 ¶ And [q]the sons of Ăsh'ēr; Jĭm'nah, and Ĭsh'u-ah, and Ĭs'u-ī, and Bē-rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister: and the sons of Bē-rī'ah; Hē'bĕr, and Măl'chĭ-el.

18 These *are* [r]the sons of Zĭl'pah, whom Lā'ban gave to Lē'ah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jā'cob, *even* sixteen souls.

B. C. 1707.

[a] ch. 21. 31.

[b] ch. 26. 24. ch. 28. 13. ch. 31. 42.

[c] ch. 15. 1. Job 33. 14, 15.

[d] ch. 28. 13.

[e] ch. 12. 2. Ex. 1. 9. Deut. 26. 5.

[f] ch. 28. 15. ch. 46. 21.

[g] ch. 15. 16. ch. 50. 13. Ex. 3. 8.

[h] ch. 50. 1.

[i] ch. 15. 13. Acts 7. 15.

[j] Deut. 26. 5. Josh. 24. 4. Ps. 105. 23. Isa. 52. 4.

[k] Ex. 1. 1. Ex. 6. 14.

[l] Num. 26. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

[m] Ex. 6. 15. 1 Chr. 4. 24.

1 Or, Nemuel.

2 Or, Jarib.

3 Or, Zerah. 1 Chr. 4. 24.

4 Or, Gershom.

[n] ch. 38. 3.

[o] ch. 38. 29. 1 Chr. 2. 5.

5 Or, Puah, and Jashub.

[p] Num. 26. 15, Zephon.

6 Or, Ozni.

7 Or, Arod.

[q] 1 Chr. 7. 30.

[r] ch. 30. 10.

[s] ch. 41. 50.

8 Or, prince.

[t] 1 Chr. 7. 6.

[u] Num. 26. 38, Ahiram.

[v] Num. 26. 39, Shupham. 1 Chr. 7. 12, Shuppim.

9 Hupham.

[w] 1 Cor. 7. 12.

10 Or, Shuham.

[x] 1 Chr. 7. 13.

[y] ch. 30. 5, 7.

[z] ch. 29. 29.

[a] Ex. 1. 5. 11 thigh.

[b] Deut. 10. 22. Acts 7. 14.

[c] ch. 31. 21.

[d] Luke 2. 29.

12 they are men of cattle.

[e] ch. 47. 2, 3.

[f] ch. 30. 35. ch. 34. 5. ch. 37. 12.

[g] Ex. 8. 26.

[a] ch. 46. 31.

19 The sons of Rā'chel Jā'cob's wife; Jō'ṣeph, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

20 ¶ And [s]unto Jō'ṣeph in the land of Ē'gўpt were born Mā-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-ĭm, which Ās'e-năth the daughter of Pŏt'ĭ-phē'rah [8]priest of Ōn bare unto him.

21 ¶ And [t]the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn *were* Bē'lah, and Bē'chĕr, and Ăsh'bel, Gē'rȧ, and Nā'a-man, [u]Ē'hī, and Rŏsh, [v]Mŭp'pim, and [9]Hŭp'pim, and Ărd.

22 These *are* the sons of Rā'chel, which were born to Jā'cob: all the souls *were* fourteen.

23 ¶ And [w]the sons of Dăn; [10]Hū'shim.

24 ¶ And [x]the sons of Năph'ta-lī; Jăh'zĕ-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zĕr, and Shĭl'lem.

25 These *are* the sons of Bĭl'hah, which [y]Lā'ban gave unto Rā'chel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jā'cob: all the souls *were* seven.

26 [a]All the souls that came with Jā'cob into Ē'gўpt, which came out of his [11]loins, besides Jā'cob's sons' wives, all the souls *were* threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Jō'ṣeph, which were born him in Ē'gўpt, *were* two souls: [b]all the souls of the house of Jā'cob, which came into Ē'gўpt, *were* threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Jū'dah before him unto Jō'ṣeph, [c]to direct his face unto Gō'shen; and they came into the land of Gō'shen.

29 And Jō'ṣeph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Ĭs'ra-el his father, to Gō'shen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jō'ṣeph, Now [d]let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou *art* yet alive.

31 And Jō'ṣeph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Phā'raōh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Cā'năan, are come unto me;

32 And the men *are* shepherds, for [12]their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phā'raōh shall call you, and shall say, [e]What *is* your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle [f]from our youth even until now, both we, *and* also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Gō'shen; for every shepherd *is* [g]an abomination unto the Ē-gўp'tians.

CHAPTER 47. 47

1 *Jacob presented to Pharaoh.* 11 *He settles in Goshen.* 28 *Jacob's age.*

THEN Jō'ṣeph [a]came and told Phā'raōh, and said, My father and

my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Cā'năan; and, behold, they *are* in the [b]land of Gō'shen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, *even* five men, and [c]presented them unto Phā'raōh.

3 And Phā'raōh said unto his brethren, [d]What *is* your occupation? And they said unto Phā'raōh, [e]Thy servants *are* shepherds, both we, *and* also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phā'raōh, [f]For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; [g]for the famine *is* sore in the land of Cā'năan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants [h]dwell in the land of Gō'shen.

5 And Phā'raōh spake unto Jō'sĕph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 The [i]land of Ē'gĭpt *is* before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in [j]the land of Gō'shen let them dwell: and if thou knowest *any* men of activity among them, then make them [k]rulers over my cattle.

7 And Jō'sĕph brought in Jā'cob his father, and set him before Phā'raōh: and Jā'cob blessed Phā'raōh.

8 And Phā'raōh said unto Jā'cob, [1]How old *art* thou?

9 And Jā'cob said unto Phā'raōh, The [l]days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* an hundred and thirty years: [m]few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have [n]not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jā'cob [o]blessed Phā'raōh, and went out from before Phā'raōh.

11 ¶ And Jō'sĕph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Ē'gĭpt, in the best of the land, in the land of [p]Rā-mĕ'sēs, as [q]Phā'raōh had commanded.

12 And Jō'sĕph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his [r]father's household, with bread, [2]according to *their* families.

13 ¶ And *there was* no bread in all the land; for the famine *was* very sore, [s]so that the land of Ē'gĭpt and *all* the land of Cā'năan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And [t]Jō'sĕph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Ē'gĭpt, and in the land of Cā'năan, for the corn which they bought: and Jō'sĕph brought the money into Phā'raōh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Ē'gĭpt, and in the land of Cā'năan, all the Ē-gĭp'tians came unto Jō'sĕph, and said, Give us bread: for [u]why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

B. C. 1707.

[b] ch. 45. 10. ch. 46. 28.

[c] Acts 7. 13.

[d] ch. 46. 33.

[e] ch. 46. 34.

[f] ch. 15. 13. Deut. 26. 5. Ps. 105. 23. Isa. 52. 4.

[g] ch. 43. 1. Acts 7. 11.

[h] ch. 46. 34.

[i] ch. 20. 15.

[j] verse 4.

[k] 1 Ki. 11. 28. Prov. 12. 24. Prov. 22. 29.

[1] How many are the days of the years of thy life?

[l] Ps. 39. 12. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 9, 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

[m] Job 7. 7. Job 14. 1. Ps. 102. 3. Eccl. 2. 23. Jas. 4. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 24.

[n] ch. 25. 7, ch. 35. 28.

[o] verse 7.

[p] Ex. 1. 11. Ex. 12. 37.

[q] verse 6.

[r] Ex. 20. 12. Prov. 10. 1.

[2] Or, as a little child is nourished: according to the little ones. ch. 50. 21.

[s] ch. 41. 30. Acts 7. 11.

[t] ch. 41. 56.

[u] verse 19.

[3] led them.

[v] Ezra 7. 24.

[4] Or, princes. ch. 41. 45. 2 Sam. 8. 18.

[w] ch. 33. 15.

[x] verse 22.

[5] Or, princes.

[y] verse 11.

[z] ch. 12. 2. ch. 15. 13, 14. ch. 17. 6. ch. 18. 18. ch. 28. 4. ch. 46. 3. Ex. 1. 7. Deut. 26. 5. Ps. 105. 24. Acts 7. 17.

[6] the days of the years of his life.

[a] Deut. 31. 14. 1 Ki. 2. 1.

16 And Jō'sĕph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Jō'sĕph: and Jō'sĕph gave them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he [3]fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phā'raōh: and give *us* seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Jō'sĕph bought all the land of Ē'gĭpt for Phā'raōh; for the Ē-gĭp'tians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Phā'raōh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from *one* end of the borders of Ē'gĭpt even to the *other* end thereof.

22 Only [v]the land of the [4]priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion *assigned them* of Phā'raōh, and did eat their portion which Phā'raōh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Jō'sĕph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Phā'raōh: lo, *here is* seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth *part* unto Phā'raōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: [w]let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phā'raōh's servants.

26 And Jō'sĕph made it a law over the land of Ē'gĭpt unto this day, *that* Phā'raōh should have the fifth *part;* [x]except the land of the [5]priests only, *which* became not Phā'raōh's.

27 ¶ And Ĭs'ra-el [y]dwelt in the land of Ē'gĭpt, in the country of Gō'shen; and they had possessions therein, and [z]grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jā'cob lived in the land of Ē'gĭpt seventeen years: so [6]the whole age of Jā'cob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time [a]drew nigh that Ĭs'ra-el must die: and he called his

son Jō'ṣeph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, [b]put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and [c]deal kindly and truly with me; [d]bury me not, I pray thee, in Ē'gўpt:

30 But [e]I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Ē'gўpt, and [f]bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And [g]Iṣ'ra-el bowed himself upon the bed's head.

48 CHAPTER 48.

1 *Joseph visits Jacob.* 9 *Jacob's blessing.* 21 *He foretells a return to Canaan.*

AND it came to pass after these things, that *one* told Jō'ṣeph, Behold, thy father *is* sick: and he took with him his two sons, Mā-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-im.

2 And *one* told Jā'cob, and said, Behold, thy son Jō'ṣeph cometh unto thee: and Iṣ'ra-el strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jā'cob said unto Jō'ṣeph, God Almighty appeared unto me at [a]Lŭz in the land of Cā'năan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee [b]*for* an everlasting possession. I. Exo. 32. 13.

5 ¶ And now thy [c]two sons, Ē'phrā-im and Mā-năs'seh, which were born unto thee in the land of Ē'gўpt before I came unto thee into Ē'gўpt, *are* mine; as Reu'ben and Sĭm'e-on, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, *and* shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Pā'dan, [d]Rā'chel died by me in the land of Cā'năan in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ĕph'răth: and I buried her there in the way of Ĕph'răth; the same *is* Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

8 And Iṣ'ra-el beheld Jō'ṣeph's sons, and said, Who *are* these?

9 And Jō'ṣeph said unto his father, [e]They *are* my sons, whom God hath given me in this *place*. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and [f]I will bless them.

10 Now [g]the eyes of Iṣ'ra-el were [h]dim for age, *so that* he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he [i]kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Iṣ'ra-el said unto Jō'ṣeph, [j]I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Jō'ṣeph brought them out

B. C. 1689.

b ch. 24. 2.
c ch. 24. 49.
d ch. 50. 25.
e 2 Sam. 19. 37.
f ch. 23. 2, 17–20. ch. 25. 9, 10. ch. 35. 29. ch. 49. 29. ch. 50. 5, 13. Acts 7. 16. Heb. 11. 22.
g ch. 48. 2. 1 Ki. 1. 47. Heb. 11. 21.

a ch. 28. 13, 19. ch. 35. 6, 9, etc.
b ch. 17. 8.
c ch. 41. 50. ch. 46. 20. Josh. 13. 7. Josh. 14. 4.
d ch. 35. 19.
e ch. 33. 5.
f ch. 27. 4.
g ch. 27. 1. 1 heavy. Isa. 6. 10. Isa. 59. 1.
h ch. 27. 27.
i ch. 45. 26.
j Heb. 11. 21.
k ch. 28. 15.
l Amos 9. 12. Acts 15. 17. 2 as fishes do increase.
m verse 14. 3 was evil in his eyes.
n Num. 2. 19. Deut. 33. 17. 4 fulness.
o Ruth 4. 11.
p ch. 50. 24. *q* Josh. 24. 32. 1 Chr. 5. 2. John 4. 5.
r ch. 34. 28. Josh. 17. 14.

from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Jō'ṣeph took them both, Ē'phrā-im in his right hand toward Iṣ'ra-el's left hand, and Mā-năs'seh in his left hand toward Iṣ'ra-el's right hand, and brought *them* near unto him.

14 And Iṣ'ra-el stretched out his right hand, and laid *it* upon Ē'phrā-im's head, who *was* the younger, and his left hand upon Mā-năs'seh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Mā-năs'seh *was* the firstborn.

15 ¶ And [k]he blessed Jō'ṣeph, and said, God, before whom my fathers A'brā-hăm and Ī'ṣaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel [l]which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let [m]my name be named on them, and the name of my father A'brā-hăm and Ī'ṣaac; and let them [n]grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Jō'ṣeph saw that his father [o]laid his right hand upon the head of Ē'phrā-im, it [p]displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ē'phrā-im's head unto Mā'năs'seh's head.

18 And Jō'ṣeph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this *is* the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know *it*, my son, I know *it:* he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his [q]younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a [r]multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, [s]In thee shall Iṣ'ra-el bless, saying, God make thee as Ē'phrā-im and as Mā-năs'seh: and he set Ē'phrā-im before Mā-năs'seh.

21 And Iṣ'ra-el said unto Jō'ṣeph, Behold, I die: but [t]God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover [u]I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the [v]Ām'ôr-ite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAPTER 49. 49

1 *Jacob's dying blessing.* 29 *Charge as to his burial.* 33 *His death.*

AND Jā'cob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may [a]tell you *that* which shall befall you [b]in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jā'cob; and [c]hearken unto Iṣ'ra-el your father.

3 ¶ Reu'ben, thou *art* my firstborn, my might, [d]and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, [e]thou shalt

k ch. 47. 7, 10.
l Hos. 12. 4. Zech. 3. 2. Jude 9.
m Num. 6. 27. Deut. 28. 10. 2 Chr. 7. 14. Jer. 14. 9. Amos 9. 12. Acts 15. 17.
n ch. 22. 17. ch. 26. 4. ch. 28. 14. Exo. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 10. Deut. 10. 22. Deut. 28. 62. Deut. 30. 5. Heb. 11. 12.
o ch. 47. 31.
p 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 displeased it.
q Num. 1. 32. Deut. 33. 17.
r ch. 17. 4. ch. 28. 3. ch. 35. 11. ch. 47. 27.
s Ruth 4. 11. Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. Jer. 33. 9.
t ch. 31. 3. ch. 46. 3, 4. ch. 50. 24. Exo. 3. 8. Exo. 13. 5. Num. 14. 8. Deut. 6. 3. Deut. 26. 9. Deut. 27. 3. Josh. 5. 6.
u Josh. 24. 32. 1 Chr. 5. 2. John 4. 5.
v Deut. 21. 10. 1 Sam. 7. 14. 2 Sam. 5. 6. 1 Chr. 11. 4. 2 Chr. 8. 7. Neh. 9. 8. Psa. 135. 11. Psa. 136. 19. Amos 2. 9. Josh. 24. 11. 1 Ām'ôr-ites.

a Deut. 33. 1. Amos 3. 7.
b Num. 24. 14. Deut. 4. 30.
c Ps. 34. 11.
d Deut. 21. 17. 1 do not thou excel.
e Deut. 27. 20. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

[v] A. Deut. 14. 29.

not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou *it:* [2]he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ Sĭm'e-on and Lē'vī *are* [3]brethren; [3a]instruments of cruelty *are in* their habitations.

6 O my soul, [b]come not thou into their secret; [c]unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they [4]digged down a wall.

7 Cursed *be* their anger, for *it was* fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: [d]I will divide them in Jā'cob, and scatter them in Ĭs'ra-el.

8 ¶ Jū'dah, thou *art he* whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand *shall be* in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Jū'dah *is* a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: [e]he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The [f]sceptre shall not depart from Jū'dah, nor a [g]lawgiver from between his feet, [h]until Shī'lōh come; [i]and unto him *shall* the gathering of the people *be.*

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes *shall be* red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ [j]Zĕb'u-lŭn shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he *shall be* for an haven of ships; and his border *shall be* unto Zī'dŏn.

14 ¶ Ĭs'sa-char *is* a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest *was* good, and the land that *it was* pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ [k]Dăn shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

17 [l]Dăn shall be a serpent by the way, [5]an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 [m]I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ [6]Găd, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of Ash'ĕr his bread *shall be* fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ Năph'ta-lī *is* a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ Jō'seph *is* a fruitful bough, *even* a fruitful bough by a well; *whose* [n]branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have [o]sorely grieved him, and shot *at him,* and hated him:

24 But his [p]bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the [q]mighty *God* of Jā'cob; (from thence [r]*is* the shepherd, [s]the stone of Ĭs'ra-el:)

B. C. 1689.

2 Or, my couch is gone.
f Prov. 18. 9.
3 Or, their swords are weapons of violence.
g ch. 34. 25.
h Prov. 1. 15.
4 Ps. 26. 9.
4 Or, houghed oxen.
j Josh. 21. 1. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
k Num. 24. 9. Num. 24. 17.
m Ps. 60. 7. *n* 1 Chr. 5. 2. Isa. 11. 1. Ezek. 21. 27. Dan. 9. 25. Matt. 21. 9. Luke 1. 32.
o Isa. 2. 2. Isa. 11. 10. Isa. 42. 1, 4. Isa. 49. 6. Isa. 55. 4–5. Isa. 60. 1–5. Hag. 2. 7. Luke 2. 30.
p Deut. 33. 18.
q Judg. 15. 20. Judg. 18. 2.
r Judg. 18. 27.
5 an arrow-snake.
s Ps. 25. 3, 5. Ps. 62. 5. Ps. 119. 166, 174. Ps. 130. 5. Isa. 25. 9. Isa. 40. 31. Lam. 3. 26. Rom. 2. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 7. Phil. 3. 20. Tit. 2. 13.
t Deut. 33. 20.
6 daughters.
u ch. 37. 24.
v Job 29. 20.
w Ps. 132. 2, 5.
x Ps. 80. 1.
y Isa. 28. 16.
z Deut. 33. 13.
a Judg. 20. 21, 25.
b Num. 23. 24. Esth. 8. 11. Ezek. 39. 10. Zech. 14. 1, 7.
c ch. 15. 15. ch. 25. 8.
d ch. 47. 30. 2 Sam. 19. 37.
e ch. 50. 13.
f ch. 23. 16.
g ch. 23. 19. ch. 25. 9.
h ch. 35. 29.
a ch. 46. 4.
b 2 Kl. 13. 14.
c 2 Chr. 16. 14. Matt. 26. 12. Mark 14. 8. Mark 16. 1. Luke 24. 1. John 19. 39, 40.
1 wept.
d Num. 20. 29. Deut. 34. 8.
e Esth. 4. 2.
f 2 Chr. 16. 14. Isa. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60.

25 *Even* by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, [t]who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep [u]that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Jō'seph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren. U. Ge. 28. 4, 15

27 ¶ Bĕn'ja-mĭn shall [v]ravin *as* a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, [w]and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these *are* the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I [x]am to be gathered unto my people: [y]bury me with my fathers [z]in the cave that *is* in the field of Ē'phron the Hĭt'tīte. Q. Ver. 26.

30 In the cave that *is* in the field of Măch-pē'lah, which *is* before Măm'rē, in the land of Cā'năan, which [a]Ā'brăhăm bought with the field of Ē'phron the Hĭt'tīte for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 [b]There they buried Ā'brā-hăm and Sā'rah his wife; [c]there they buried Ĭ'saac and Rē-bĕk'ah his wife; and there I buried Lē'ah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* therein *was* from the children of Hĕth.

33 And when Jā'cob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people. Q. Num. 20.

CHAPTER 50.

1 *Burial of Jacob.* 15 *Joseph comforts his brethren.* 22 *Joseph's age and death.*

AND Jō'seph [d]fell upon his father's face, and [e]wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Jō'seph commanded his servants the physicians to [f]embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Ē'gўp'tians [1]mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Jō'seph spake unto [g]the house of Phā'raōh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Phā'raōh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave [h]which I have digged for me in the land of Cā'năan

there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phā'raōh said, Go up and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Jō'ṣeph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Phā'raōh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Ē'ġўpt,

8 And all the house of Jō'ṣeph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Gō'shen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Ā'tăd, which *is* beyond Jôr'dan, and there they [g]mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: [h]and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'năan-ītes, saw the mourning in the floor of Ā'tăd, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Ē-ġўp'tians: wherefore the name of it was called [2]Ā'bel-miz'ra-im, which *is* beyond Jôr'dan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For [i]his sons carried him into the land of Cā'năan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Măch-pē'lah, which Ā'brā-hăm bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ē'phron the Hit'tīte, before Mām're.

14 ¶ And Jō'ṣeph returned into Ē'ġўpt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Jō'ṣeph's brethren saw that their father was dead, [j]they said, Jō'ṣeph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they [3]sent a messenger unto Jō'ṣeph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Jō'ṣeph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for [k]they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of [l]the God of thy father. And Jō'ṣeph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and [m]fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we *be* thy servants.

19 And Jō'ṣeph said unto them, Fear not: [n]for *am* I in the place of God?

20 But [o]as for you, ye thought evil against me; *but* [p]God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: [q]I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake [4]kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Jō'ṣeph dwelt in Ē'ġўpt, he, and his father's house: and Jō'ṣeph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Jō'ṣeph saw Ē'phrā-im's children [r]of the third *generation:* the children also of Mā'chĭr the son of Mā-năs'seh [s]were [5]brought up upon Jō'ṣeph's knees.

24 And Jō'ṣeph said unto his brethren, I die: and [t]God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land [u]which he sware to Ā'brā-hăm, to Ī'ṣaac, and to Jā'cob.

25 And [v]Jō'ṣeph took an oath of the children of Ĭṣ'ra-el, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Jō'ṣeph died, *being* an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Ē'ġўpt.

B. C. 1689.

g Acts 8. 2.
h 1 Sam. 31. 13. Job 2. 13.
2 That is, The mourning of the Egyptians.
i ch. 23. 16. Acts 7. 16.
j Job 15. 21. Prov. 28. 13.
3 charged.
k ch. 49. 25.
l ch. 37. 7, 10.
m Deut. 32. 36. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30.
n Ps. 56. 5. Isa. 10. 7. Jer. 45. 5, 7. Acts 3. 13-15.
o ch. 47. 12. Matt. 5. 44.
4 to their hearts.
p Job 42. 16.
q ch. 30. 3.
5 borne.
r Ex. 3. 16, 17. Heb. 11. 22.
s ch. 26. 3.
t ch. 47. 29. Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

EXODUS.

51 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Growth of Israel.* 8 *Oppressed by a new king.* 22 *Pharaoh's cruel order.*

NOW [a]these *are* the names of the children of Ĭṣ'ra-el, which came into Ē'ġўpt; every man and his household came with Jā'cob.

2 Reu'ben, Sĭm'e-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah,

3 Ĭs'sa-char, Zĕb'u-lŭn, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn,

4 Dăn, and Năph'ta-lī, Găd, and Ăsh'ĕr.

5 And all the souls that came out of the [1]loins of Jā'cob were seventy [b]souls: for Jō'ṣeph was in Ē'ġўpt *already.*

6 And [c]Jō'ṣeph died, and all his brethren, and [d]all that generation.

7 ¶ And [e]the children of Ĭṣ'ra-el were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Ē'ġўpt, which knew not Jō'ṣeph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, [f]the people of the children of Ĭṣ'ra-el *are* more and mightier than we:

10 Come [g]on, let us [h]deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth

B. C. 1706.

a Gen. 46. 8. ch. 6. 14.
1 thigh.
b Gen. 46. 26. Deut. 10. 22.
c Gen. 50. 26. Acts 7. 15.
d Eccl. 1. 4.
e Gen. 46. 3. Deut. 26. 5. Ps. 105. 24. Acts 7. 17.
f Ps. 105. 24.
g Ps. 10. 2. Ps. 83. 3.
h Job 5. 13. Prov. 28. 16. Acts 7. 19.

out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and *so* get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters [e]to afflict them with their [f]burdens. And they built for Phā'raōh treasure cities, Pī'thom [k]and Rā-ăm'sēs.

12 [2]But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And the Ē-ġўp'tians made the children of Ĭs'ra-el to serve with rigour:

14 And they [i]made their lives bitter with hard bondage, [m]in morter, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, *was* with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Ē'ġўpt spake to the Hē'brew midwives, of which the name of the one *was* Shĭph'rah, and the name of the other Pū'ah:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hē'brew women, and see *them* upon the stools; if it *be* a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it *be* a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives [n]feared God, and did not [o]as the king of Ē-ġўpt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Ē'ġўpt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And [p]the midwives said unto Phā'raōh, Because the Hē'brew women *are* not as the Ē-ġўp'tian women; for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 Therefore [q]God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, [r]that he made them houses.

22 And Phā'raōh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

52 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Birth of Moses.* 5 *How nurtured.* 15 *Flight to Midian.*

AND there went [a]a man of the house of Lē'vi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Lē'vī.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and [b]when she saw him that he *was a* goodly *child,* she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid *it* in the flags by the river's brink.

B. C. 1573.

[e] Gen. 15. 13. ch. 3. 7.
[f] ch. 2. 11. ch. 5. 4, 5. Prov. 27. 3. Ps. 81. 6.
[k] Gen. 47. 11.
[2] And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, etc.
[i] ch. 2. 23. ch. 22. 21. Lev. 25. 14, 17. Num. 20. 15. Job 20. 19. Ps. 10. 17, 18. Prov. 14. 31.
[m] Ps. 81. 6.
[n] Prov. 16. 6.
[o] Dan. 3. 16, 18. Dan. 6. 13. Acts 5. 29.
[p] Josh. 2. 4. 2 Sam. 17. 19, 20.
[q] Prov. 11. 18. Eccl. 8. 12. Isa. 3. 10. Heb. 6. 10.
[r] 1 Sam. 2. 35. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13, 27, 29. 1 Ki. 2. 24. 1 Ki. 11. 38. Ps. 127. 1.
[a] ch. 6. 20. Num. 26. 59. 1 Chr. 23. 13, 14.
[b] Heb. 11. 23.
[c] ch. 15. 20. Num. 26. 59.
[d] Acts 7. 21.
[1] That is, Drawn out.
[e] Heb. 11. 24-26.
[2] a man, a prince. Gen. 13. 8. Gen. 47. 22, 26.
1 Sam. 8. 18. 2 Sam. 20. 26.
[f] Gen. 24. 11. Gen. 29. 2.
[g] ch. 3. 1.
[3] Or, prince, as Gen. 41. 45.
[h] Gen. 29. 10. 1 Sam. 9. 11.
[i] Num. 10. 29. Called also Jethro, or Jether.

4 And [c]his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the [d]daughter of Phā'raōh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened *it,* she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This *is one* of the Hē'brews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Phā'raōh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hē'brew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Phā'raōh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Phā'raōh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Phā'raōh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name [1]Mō'şeş: and she said Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, [e]when Mō'şeş was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Ē-ġўp'tian smiting an Hē'brew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he slew the Ē-ġўp'tian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hē'brews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee [2]a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Ē-ġўp'tian? And Mō'şeş feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Phā'raōh heard this thing, he sought to slay Mō'şeş. But Mō'şeş fled from the face of Phā'raōh, and dwelt in the land of Mĭd'ĭ-an: and he sat down by [f]a well.

16 [g]Now the [3]priest of Mĭd'ĭ-an had seven daughters: [h]and they came and drew *water,* and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Mō'şeş stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to [i]Reu'el their father, he said, How *is it that* ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Ē-ġўp'tian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters,

And where *is* he? why *is* it *that* ye have left the man? call him, that he may [j]eat bread.

21 And Mō'şeş was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Mō'şeş Zĭp-pō'rah his daughter.

22 And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name [4k]Gĕr'shŏm: for he said, I have been [l]a stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass [m]in process of time, that the king of Ē'gĭypt died: and the children of Ĭş'ra-el [n]sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and their [o]cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God [p]heard their groaning, and God [q]remembered his [r]covenant with Ā'brā-hăm, with Ĭ'şaac, and with Jā'cob.

25 And God [s]looked upon the children of Ĭş'ra-el, and God [5]had respect unto *them*.

53 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Keeper of Jethro's flock.* 2 *The burning bush.* 9 *God commissions Moses.*

NOW Mō'şeş kept the flock of Jĕth'rō his father in law, the priest of Mĭd'ĭ-an: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to [a]the mountain of God, *even* to Hō'reb.

2 And [b]the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed.

3 And Mō'şeş said, I will now turn aside, and see [c]this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto [d]him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Mō'şeş, Mō'şeş. And he said, Here *am* I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: [e]put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, [f]I *am* the God of thy father, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, the God of Ĭ'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob. And Mō'şeş hid his face; for [g]he was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Ē'gĭypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for [h]I know their sorrows;

8 And [i]I am come down to [j]deliver them out of the hand of the Ē-gĭyp'tians, and to bring them up out of that land [k]unto a good land and a large, unto a land [l]flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the [m]Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hĭ'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Ĭş'ra-el is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith [n]the Ē-gĭyp'tians oppress them.

10 Come [o]now therefore, and I will send thee unto Phā'raōh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Ĭş'ra-el out of Ē'gĭypt.

11 ¶ And Mō'şeş said unto God, [p]Who *am* I, that I should go unto Phā'raōh, and that I should bring forth the children of Ĭş'ra-el out of Ē'gĭypt?

12 And he said, [q]Certainly I will be with thee; and this *shall be* a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Ē'gĭypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Mō'şeş said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Ĭş'ra-el, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, [r]What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Mō'şeş, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Ĭş'ra-el, [s]I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Mō'şeş, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Ĭş'ra-el, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, the God of Ĭ'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob, hath sent me unto you: this *is* [t]my name for ever, and this *is* my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and gather the elders of Ĭş'ra-el together, and say unto them, The [u]LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, of Ĭ'şaac, and of Jā'cob, appeared unto me, saying, [v]I have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Ē'gĭypt:

17 And I have said, [w]I will bring you up out of the affliction of Ē'gĭypt unto the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hĭ'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Ĭş'ra-el, unto the king of Ē'gĭypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hē'brews hath [x]met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Ē'gĭypt will not let you go, [1]no, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Ē'gĭypt with [y]all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and [z]after that he will let you go.

21 And [a]I will give this people favour in the sight of the Ē-gĭyp'tians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But [b]every woman shall borrow

B. C. 1573.

[j] Gen. 31. 54.

4 That is, A stranger here.
[k] ch. 18. 3.
[l] Heb. 11. 13.
[m] ch. 7. 7.

[n] Ps. 12. 5.
[o] Gen. 18. 20. Deut. 24. 15. Jas. 5. 4.
[p] ch. 6. 5.
[q] Ps. 105. 8.
[r] Gen. 15. 14.

[s] 2 Sam. 16. 12. Luke 1. 25.
5 knew.

[a] 1 Ki. 19. 8.
[b] Deut. 33. 16. Isa. 63. 9. Acts 7. 30.
[c] Ps. 111. 2.
[d] Deut. 33. 16.
[e] Josh. 5. 15.
[f] Gen. 28. 13. Mark 12. 26.
[g] Isa. 6. 1, 5. Rev. 1. 17.
[h] Gen. 18. 21.
[i] Gen. 11. 5.
[j] ch. 12. 51.
[k] Deut. 1. 25.
[l] Num. 13. 27.
[m] Gen. 5. 18.
[n] ch. 1. 11.
[o] Ps. 105. 26. Mic. 6. 4.
[p] 1 Sam. 18. 18.
1 Ki. 3. 7–9. Isa. 6. 5, 8. Jer. 1. 6.
[q] Gen. 31. 3. Deut. 31. 23. Josh. 1. 5. Isa. 43. 2. Rom. 8. 31.
[r] Gen. 32. 29.
[s] ch. 6. 3. John 8. 58. Heb. 13. 8. Rev. 1. 4.
[t] Ps. 135. 13. Hos. 12. 5.
[u] Gen. 48. 15.
[v] Gen. 50. 24. ch. 2. 25. ch. 4. 31. Deut. 26. 7. Ps. 33. 13, 14. Ps. 80. 14. Luke 1. 68.
[w] Gen. 15. 14.
[x] Num. 23. 3.
1 Or, but by strong hand.
[y] ch. 7. 3. Deut. 6. 22. Neh. 9. 10. Ps. 105. 27. Ps. 135. 9. Jer. 32. 20. Acts 7. 36.
[z] ch. 12. 31.
[a] ch. 11. 3. ch. 12. 36. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7.
[b] Gen. 15. 14. ch. 11. 2.

of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters; [c]and ye shall spoil [2]the Ĕ-gўp'tians.

B. C. 1491.

[c] Job 27. 17. Prov. 13. 22. Ezek. 39. 10.
[2] Or, Egypt.

54 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Rod of Moses.* 6 *His leprous hand.* 14 *Aaron's appointment.* 21 *His message to Pharaoh.*

AND Mō'şeş answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand? And he said, A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Mō'şeş fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'şeş, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may [c]believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, the God of Ī'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob, hath appeared unto thee. D. 9. 8–10.

D 6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* leprous [b]as snow.

E 7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, [c]it was turned again as his *other* flesh. *b.* Num. 12. 9–15.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour *it* upon the dry *land*: and [d]the water which thou takest out of the river [1]shall become blood upon the dry *land*.

10 ¶ And Mō'şeş said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I *am* not [2]eloquent, neither [3]heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but [e]I *am* slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, [f]Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be [g]with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, [h]send, I pray thee, by the hand *of him whom* thou [4]wilt send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Mō'şeş, and he said, *Is* not Aâr'on the Lē'vīte thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And [i]thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and [j]will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and [k]thou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Mō'şeş went and returned to [5]Jĕth'rō his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which *are* in Ē'gўpt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jĕth'rō said to Mō'şeş, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Mō'şeş in Mid'ī-an, Go, return into Ē'gўpt: for [l]all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Mō'şeş took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Ē'gўpt: and Mō'şeş took the [m]rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'şeş, When thou goest to return into Ē'gўpt, see that thou do all those wonders before Phā'raōh, which I have put in thine hand: but [n]I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Phā'raōh, Thus saith the LORD, [o]Īş'ra-el *is* my son, *even* my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I [p]will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the [r]LORD met him, and sought to [s]kill him.

25 Then Zĭp-pō'rah took [t]a sharp [6]stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and [7]cast *it* at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aâr'on, Go into the wilderness to meet Mō'şeş. And he went, and met him in [u]the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Mō'şeş told Aâr'on all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

[a] ch. 19. 9.
[b] Num. 12. 10. 2 Ki. 5. 27.
[c] Num. 12. 13, 14. Deut. 32. 39. 2 Ki. 5. 14. Matt. 8. 3.
[d] ch. 7. 19.
[1] shall be and shall be.
[2] a man of words.
[3] since yesterday, nor since the third day.
[e] ch. 6. 12. Jer. 1. 6.
[f] Ps. 94. 9.
[g] Isa. 50. 4. Jer. 1. 9. Matt. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. Luke 21. 14.
[h] Jon. 1. 3.
[4] Or, shouldest.
[i] Num. 23. 12. Deut. 18. 18. Isa. 51. 16. Jer. 1. 9.
[j] Deut. 5. 31.
[k] ch. 7. 1. ch. 18. 19.
[5] Jether.
[l] ch. 2. 15, 23. Matt. 2. 20.
[m] ch. 17. 9. Num. 20. 8.
[n] Josh. 11. 20. 1 Sam. 6. 6. Dan. 5. 20. Rom. 9. 14–23. Jas. 1. 13–17.
[o] Hos. 11. 1. Rom. 9. 4. 2 Cor. 6. 18.
[p] Jer. 31. 9. Jas. 1. 18.
[q] ch. 11. 5. ch. 12. 29.
[r] Num. 22. 22.
[s] Gen. 17. 14.
[t] Josh. 5. 2, 3.
[6] Or, knife.
[7] made it touch.
[u] ch. 3. 1.

29 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on went and [v]gathered together all the elders of the children of Iṣ'ra-el:

30 And Aâr'on spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Mō'ṣeṣ, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people [w]believed: and when they heard that the LORD had [x]visited the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and that he had [y]looked upon their affliction, then [z]they bowed their heads and worshipped.

B. C. 1491.

[v] verse 16.

[w] ch. 3. 18.

[x] ch. 3. 16.

[y] ch. 2. 25. ch. 3. 7.

[z] Gen. 24. 26. ch. 12. 27. 1Chr. 29. 20.

55 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Pharaoh chides Moses and Aaron.* 5 *Israel's tasks increased.* 20 *Murmurings against Moses and Aaron.*

AND afterward Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on went in, and told Phā'raōh, Thus saith the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, Let my people go, that they may hold [a]a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Phā'raōh said, [b]Who *is* the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Iṣ'ra-el go? I know not the LORD, [c]neither will I let Iṣ'ra-el go.

3 And they said, [d]The God of the Hē'brews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Ē'ğypt said unto them, [e]Wherefore do ye, Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on, let the people from their works? get you unto your [f]burdens.

5 And Phā'raōh said, Behold, the people of the land now *are* [g]many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Phā'raōh commanded the same day the [h]taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish *ought* thereof: for they *be* idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God.

9 [i]Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the [h]taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Phā'raōh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Ē'ğypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted

[a] ch. 10. 9.

[b] 2 Ki. 18. 35. Job 21. 15. Ps. 12. 3–5. 2 Chr. 32. 14.

[c] ch. 3. 19.

[d] ch. 3. 18.

[e] Prov. 28. 15.

[f] ch. 1. 11.

[g] ch. 1. 7, 9.

[h] ch. 1. 11.

[i] Let the work be heavy upon the men. *t* ch. 1. 11. Prov. 29. 12.

2 a matter of a day in his day.

[j] Gen. 15. 13. [k] ch. 6. 9.

3 to stink. Gen. 34. 30. 1 Sam. 13. 4. 2 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 19. 6.

[l] Num. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 30. 6.

4 delivering thou hast not delivered.

[m] Matt. 14. 31. Heb. 10. 23.

[a] ch. 11. 1. ch. 12. 31.

1 Or, JEHOVAH.

[b] Gen. 17. 1. Gen. 35. 11. Gen. 48. 3.

[c] ch. 3. 14. Ps. 68. 4. John 8. 58. Rev. 1. 4.

[d] Gen. 15. 18. Gen. 17. 4, 7.

[e] Gen. 17. 8.

[f] ch. 2. 24.

them, saying, Fulfil your works, [j]*your* daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And [k]the officers of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which Phā'raōh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Iṣ'ra-el came and cried unto Phā'raōh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants *are* beaten; but the fault *is* in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye *are* idle, *ye are* idle: therefore ye say, Let us go *and* do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, *and* work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Iṣ'ra-el did see *that* they *were* in evil *case*, after it was said, Ye shall not minish *ought* from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Phā'raōh:

21 And [l]they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour [3]to be abhorred in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Mō'ṣeṣ [l]returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou *so* evil entreated this people? why *is* it *that* thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Phā'raōh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; [4]neither [m]hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAPTER 6. 56

1 *The covenant renewed with Moses.* 14 *Genealogies.*

THEN the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Phā'raōh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand [a]shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, and said unto him, I *am* [1]the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Ă'brā-hăm, unto Ī'ṣaac, and unto Jā'cob, by *the name of* [b]God Almighty, but [c]by my name JĒ-HŌ'VAH was I not known to them.

4 And [d]I have also established my covenant with them, [e]to give them the land of Cā'năan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And [f]I have also heard the groaning of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, whom

the Ē-gĭp'tians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, I *am* the LORD, and [a]I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Ē-gĭp'tians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will [b]redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will [c]take you to me for a people, and [d]I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God, which bringeth you out [e]from under the burdens of the Ē-gĭp'tians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did [f]swear to give it to Ă'bră-hăm, to Ĭ'saac, and to Jā'cob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I *am* the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'sĕs spake so unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el: but they hearkened not unto Mō'sĕs for [g]anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gĭpt, that he let the children of Ĭs'ra-el go out of his land.

12 And Mō'sĕs spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Ĭs'ra-el have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Phā'raōh hear me, [m]who *am* of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs and unto Aăr'on, and gave them a charge unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gĭpt, to bring the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gĭpt.

14 ¶ These *be* the heads of their fathers' houses: [n]The sons of Reu'ben the firstborn of Ĭs'ra-el; Hā'nŏch, and Păl'lu, Hĕz'rŏn, and Căr'mī: these *be* the families of Reu'ben.

15 And [o]the sons of Sĭm'e-on; Jĕ-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hăd, and Jā'chin, and Zō'hăr, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'năan-it-ish woman: these *are* the families of Sĭm'e-on.

16 ¶ And these *are* the names [p]of the sons of Lē'vī according to their generations; Gēr'shŏn, and Kō'hath, and Mĕ-rā'rī: and the years of the life of Lē'vī *were* an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The sons of Gēr'shŏn; Lĭb'nī, and Shĭ'mī, according to their families.

18 And [q]the sons of Kō'hath; Ăm'răm, and Ĭz'hăr, and Hĕ'bron, and Ŭz'zi-el: and the years of the life of Kō'hath *were* an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī; Mā'hă-lī and Mū'shī: these *are* the families of Lē'vī according to their generations.

20 And [r]Ăm'răm took him Jŏch'e-bĕd his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aăr'on and Mō'sĕs: and the years of the life of Ăm'răm *were* an hundred and thirty and seven years.

B. C. 1491.

[a] ch. 3. 17. ch. 7. 4. Deut. 26. 8. Ps. 81. 6. Ps. 136. 11, 12.
[b] ch. 15. 13. Deut. 7. 8. 1 Chr. 17. 21. Neh. 1. 10.
[c] Deut. 7. 6. 2 Sam. 7. 24.
[d] Gen. 17. 7, 8. ch. 29. 45, 46. Deut. 29. 13. Rev. 21. 7.
[e] Ps. 81. 6.
[f] 2 lift up my hand. Gen. 14. 22.
[g] Gen. 15. 13. Gen. 26. 3.
[g] 3 shortness, or, straitness.
[m] Jer. 1. 6.
[n] Gen. 46. 9. 1 Chr. 5. 3.
[o] Gen. 46. 10. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
[p] Gen. 46. 11. Num. 3. 17. 1 Chr. 6. 1.
[q] Num. 26. 57. 1 Chr. 6. 18.
[r] ch. 2. 1, 2. Num. 26. 59.
[s] Num. 16. 1. 1 Chr. 6. 37, 38.
[t] Lev. 10. 4. Num. 3. 30.
[u] Ruth 4. 19, 20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4.
[v] Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2. Num. 26. 60. 1 Chr. 6. 3. 1 Chr. 24. 1.
[w] Num. 26. 11.
[x] Num. 25. 7, 11, 12. Josh. 24. 33.
[y] ch. 7. 4. ch. 12. 17, 51. Num. 33. 1.
[z] ch. 32. 7. ch. 33. 1. Ps. 77. 20.
[a] ch. 7. 2.
[b] ch. 4. 10. Jer. 1. 6.
[a] ch. 4. 16. Jer. 1. 10.
[b] ch. 11. 9.
[c] ch. 4. 7.
[d] ch. 10. 1. ch. 11. 9.
[e] ch. 6. 6.
[f] ch. 8. 22. ch. 14. 4, 18. Ps. 9. 16. Ps. 59. 13. Ps. 83. 18.
[g] ch. 3. 20.
[h] Deut. 29. 5. Deut. 31. 2. Deut. 34. 7. Acts 7. 23, 30.

21 ¶ And [s]the sons of Ĭz'hăr; Kō'rah, and Nē'pheg, and Zĭch'rī.

22 And [t]the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Mĭsh'a-el, and Ĕl'za-phăn, and Zĭth'rī.

23 And Aăr'on took him Ē-lĭsh'e-bā, daughter of [u]Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb, sister of Nă-ăsh'on, to wife; and she bare him [v]Nā'dăb, and Ă-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

24 And the [w]sons of Kō'rah; Ăs'sĭr, and Ĕl'kă-nah, and Ă-bī'a-săph: these *are* the families of the Kō'rhites.

25 And Ē-le-ā'zar Aăr'on's son took him *one* of the daughters of Pū'tĭ-el to wife; and [x]she bare him Phĭn'e-has: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vītes according to their families.

26 These *are* that Aăr'on and Mō'sĕs, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Ĭs'ra-el from the land of Ē'gĭpt according to their [y]armies.

27 These *are* they which spake to Phā'raōh king of Ē'gĭpt, [z]to bring out the children of Ĭs'ra-el from Ē'gĭpt: these *are* that Mō'sĕs and Aăr'on.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day *when* the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs in the land of Ē'gĭpt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying, I *am* the LORD: [a]speak thou unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gĭpt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Mō'sĕs said before the LORD, Behold, [b]I *am* of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phā'raōh hearken unto me?

CHAPTER 7. 57

1 *Moses before Pharaoh.* 8 *Rod and serpent.* 19 *First plague.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, See, I have made thee [a]a god to Phā'raōh: and Aăr'on thy brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aăr'on thy brother shall speak unto Phā'raōh, that he send the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of his land.

3 And I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, and [b]multiply my [c]signs and my wonders in the land of Ē'gĭpt.

4 But Phā'raōh shall not hearken unto you, [d]that I may lay my hand upon Ē'gĭpt, and bring forth mine armies, *and* my people the children of Ĭs'ra-el, out of the land of Ē'gĭpt [e]by great judgments.

5 And the Ē-gĭp'tians shall know that [f]I *am* the LORD, when I [g]stretch forth mine hand upon Ē'gĭpt, and bring out the children of Ĭs'ra-el from among them.

6 And Mō'sĕs and Aăr'on did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Mō'sĕs *was* [h]fourscore years old, and Aăr'on fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phā'raōh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs and unto Aăr'on, saying,

9 When Phā'raōh shall speak unto you, saying, [i]Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aâr'on, [j]Take thy rod, and cast *it* before Phā'raōh, *and* it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on went in unto Phā'raōh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aâr'on cast down his rod before Phā'raōh, and before his servants, and it [k]became a serpent.

11 Then Phā'raōh also [l]called the wise men and [m]the sorcerers: now the magicians of Ē'ğўp't, they also [n]did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aâr'on's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phā'raōh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; [o]as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, [p]Phā'raōh's heart *is* hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Phā'raōh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and [q]the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hē'brews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, [r]that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou [s]shalt know that I *am* the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that *is* in mine hand upon the waters which *are* in the river, and [t]they shall be turned [u]to blood.

18 And the fish that *is* in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Ē-ğўp'tians shall [v]loathe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, Say unto Aâr'on, Take thy rod, and [w]stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Ē'ğўp't, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their [1]pools of water, that they may become blood; and *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Ē'ğўp't, both in *vessels of* wood, and in *vessels of* stone.

20 And Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on did so, as the LORD commanded; and [x]he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that *were* in the river, in the sight of Phā'raōh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the [y]waters that *were* in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that *was* in the river died; and the river stank, and the Ē-ğўp'tians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Ē'ğўp't.

22 And the magicians of Ē'ğўp't did so with their enchantments: and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, neither

B. C. 1491.

[i] Isa. 7. 11. John 2. 18. John 6. 30.
[j] ch. 4. 2, 17.
[k] ch. 4. 3.
[l] Gen. 41. 8. Dan. 2. 2.
[m] 2 Tim. 3. 8.
[n] verse 22. ch. 8. 7, 18. Job 12. 16. Prov. 12. 5. Isa. 19. 13. Zeph. 1. 8, 9. 2 Cor. 11. 13. Thes. 2. 9, 11. 2 Tim. 3. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 13. Rev. 12. 9. Rev. 13. 14.
[o] ch. 4. 21.
[p] ch. 8. 15. ch. 10. 1, 20, 27.
[q] ch. 4. 2, 3.
[r] ch. 3. 12, 18. ch. 5. 1, 3.
[s] Ps. 9. 16. Ezek. 20. 48. Ezek. 25. 17. Ezek. 34. 30. Joel 3. 17.
[t] ch. 4. 9.
[u] Rev. 16. 4, 6.
[v] verse 24.
[w] ch. 8. 5. ch. 9. 22. ch. 10. 12, 21. ch. 14. 21, 26.
1 gathering of their waters.
[x] ch. 17. 5.
[y] Ps. 78. 44. Ps. 105. 29.
[z] Prov. 29. 1.
[a] ch. 3. 12.
[b] ch. 7. 14. ch. 9. 2.
[c] Rev. 16. 13.
[d] Ps. 105. 30.
1 Or, dough.
[e] ch. 7. 19.
[f] Ps. 78. 45. Ps. 105. 30.
[g] ch. 7. 11.
[h] ch. 9. 28. ch. 10. 17. Num. 21. 7. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Acts 8. 24.
2 Or, Have this honour over me, etc.
3 Or, against when.
4 to cut off.
5 Or, against to morrow.
[i] ch. 9. 14. Deut. 33. 26. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Chr. 17. 20. Ps. 86. 8. Isa. 46. 9. Jer. 10. 6, 7.
[j] ch. 9. 33. ch. 10. 18. ch. 32. 11. Jas. 5. 16-18.

did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

23 And Phā'raōh turned and went into his house, neither [z]did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Ē-ğўp'tians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8. 58

1 *Plagues of frogs, lice and flies.* 32 *Pharaoh hardens his heart.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, Go unto Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, [a]that they may serve me.

2 And if thou [b]refuse to let *them* go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with [c]frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into [d]thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy [1]kneadingtroughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, Say unto Aâr'on, [e]Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Ē'ğўp't.

6 And Aâr'on stretched out his hand over the waters of Ē'ğўp't; and [f]the frogs came up, and covered the land of Ē'ğўp't.

7 And [g]the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Ē'ğўp't.

8 ¶ Then Phā'raōh called for Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on, and said, [h]Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Mō'ṣes said unto Phā'raōh, [2]Glory over me: [3]when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, [4]to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, *that* they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, [5]To morrow. And he said, *Be it* according to thy word: that thou mayest know that [i]*there is* none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on went out from Phā'raōh: and Mō'ṣes cried [j]unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Phā'raōh.

13 And the LORD did according to

the word of Mō'ṣeṣ; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Phā'raōh saw that there was [k]respite, [l]he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Say unto Aâr'on, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt.

17 And they did so; for Aâr'on stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and [m]it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt.

18 And [n]the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they [o]could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phā'raōh, This *is* [p]the finger of God: and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, [q]Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send [6]swarms *of flies* upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Ē-ġўp'tians shall be full of swarms *of flies*, and also the ground whereon they *are*.

22 And [r]I will sever in that day the land of Gō'shen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms *of flies* shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put [7]a division between my people and thy people: [8]to morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; [s]and there came a grievous swarm *of flies* into the house of Phā'raōh, and *into* his servants' houses, and into all the land of Ē'ġўpt: the land was [9]corrupted by reason of the swarm *of flies*.

25 ¶ And Phā'raōh called for Mō'ṣeṣ and for Aâr'on, and said, Go ye, [t]sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Mō'ṣeṣ said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination [u]of the Ē-ġўp'tians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Ē-ġўp'tians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go [v]three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as [w]he shall command us.

28 And Phā'raōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: [x]intreat for me.

29 And Mō'ṣeṣ said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms *of flies* may depart from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Phā'raōh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Mō'ṣeṣ went out from Phā'raōh, and intreated the LORD.

31 And [y]the LORD did according to the word of Mō'ṣeṣ; and he removed the swarms *of flies* from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phā'raōh [z]hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAPTER 9. 59

1 *Plagues of murrain, boils and hail.*
35 *Pharaoh unrelenting.*

THEN the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Go [a]in unto Phā'raōh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou [b]refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the [c]hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

4 And [d]the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Iṣ'ra-el and the cattle of Ē'ġўpt: and there shall nothing die of all *that is* the children's of Iṣ'ra-el.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and [e]all the cattle of Ē'ġўpt died: but of the cattle of the children of Iṣ'ra-el died not one.

7 And Phā'raōh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Iṣ'ra-el-ites dead. And [f]the heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ and unto Aâr'on, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Mō'ṣeṣ sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phā'raōh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Ē'ġўpt, and shall be [g]a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phā'raōh; and Mō'ṣeṣ sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became [h]a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast.

B. C. 1491.

k Eccl. 8. 11.
l Prov. 21. 29.
m Ps. 105. 31.
n ch. 7. 11.
o Luke 10. 18. 2 Tim. 3. 8, 9.
p 1 Sam. 6. 3, 9. Job 27. 11. Ps. 8. 3. Matt. 12. 28. Luke 11. 20. Acts 13. 11.
q ch. 7. 15.

6 Or, a mixture of noisome beasts, etc.

r ch. 9. 4, 6, 26.
7 a redemption.
8 Or, by to morrow.
s Ps. 78. 45.
9 Or, destroyed.
t Gen. 46. 34. Deut. 7. 25, 26. Deut. 12. 31.
u ch. 3. 18.
v ch. 3. 12.
w ch. 9. 28. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Ezra 6. 10. Acts 8. 24.
x Jas. 5. 17.
y ch. 4. 21. Prov. 28. 14. Rom. 9. 17–23. Jas. 1. 13–17.

a ch. 8. 1. Jer. 22. 1.
b ch. 8. 2. Rom. 2. 5.
c ch. 7. 4. 1 Sam. 5. 6. 1 Sam. 6. 3, 5. Job 27. 11. Ps. 39. 10. Luke 11. 20. Acts 13. 11.
d ch. 8. 22.
e Ps. 78. 50.
f ch. 8. 32.
g Rev. 16. 2.
h Deut. 28. 27.

11 And the [e]magicians could not stand before Mō'ṣeṣ because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Ē-ğyp'tians.

12 And [f]the LORD hardened the heart of Phā'raōh, and he hearkened not unto them; as [k]the LORD had spoken unto Mō'ṣeṣ.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, [l]Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; [m]that thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

D 15 For now I will [n]stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth. D*

16 And in very deed for [o]this *cause* have I [1]raised thee up, for to shew *in* thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Ē'ğyp't since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phā'raōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that [2]regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be [p]hail in all the land of Ē'ğyp't, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Ē'ğyp't.

23 And Mō'ṣeṣ stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and [q]the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Ē'ğyp't.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Ē'ğyp't since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Ē'ğyp't all that *was* in the field, both man and beast; and the hail [r]smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

B. C. 1491.

[e] 2 Tim. 3. 9.

[f] ch. 4. 21. ch. 7. 14. ch. 8. 32. ch. 10. 1, 20. ch. 14. 8. Deut. 2. 30. Josh. 11. 20. Isa. 63. 17. John 12. 40. Rom. 9. 18. Jas. 1. 13-17.
[k] ch. 4. 21.
[l] ch. 8. 20.

[m] Deut. 3. 24. Deut. 33. 26. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Chr. 17. 20. Ps. 71. 19. Ps. 86. 8. Isa. 45. 5, 25. Isa. 46. 9. Jer. 10. 6, 7.
[n] ch. 3. 20.
[o] Prov. 16. 4. Rom. 9. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
[1] made thee stand.
[2] set not his heart unto.
[p] Rev. 16. 21.
[q] Josh. 10. 11. Ps. 18. 13. Ps. 78. 47. Ps. 105. 32. Ps. 148. 8. Isa. 30. 30. Ezek. 38. 22. Rev. 8. 7.
[r] Ps. 105. 33.
[s] ch. 9. 4, 6. ch. 11. 7. Isa. 32. 18, 19.
[t] ch. 10. 16.
[u] 2 Chr. 12. 6. Ps. 129. 4. Ps. 145. 17. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 14.
[v] ch. 8. 8, 28. ch. 10. 17. Acts 8. 24.
[3] voices of God.
Ps. 29. 3, 4.
[w] 1 Ki. 8. 22, 38. Ps. 143. 6. Isa. 1. 15.
[x] Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26.
[y] Isa. 26. 10.
[z] Ruth 1. 22. Ruth 2. 23.
[4] hidden, or, dark.
[a] ch. 8. 12.
[5] by the hand of Moses. ch. 4. 13.

[a] ch. 7. 14. Deut. 2. 30. Josh. 11. 20. John 12. 40. Rom. 9. 18.
[b] ch. 7. 4.
[c] Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 44. 1. Ps. 71. 18. Joel 1. 3.
[d] 1 Ki. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 34. 27. Jas. 4. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 6.
[e] Prov. 30. 27. Rev. 9. 3.
[1] eye.
[f] Joel 2. 25.

26 Only [s]in the land of Gō'shen, where the children of Iṣ'ra-el *were*, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phā'raōh sent, and called for Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on, and said unto them, [t]I have sinned this time: [u]the LORD *is* righteous, and I and my people *are* wicked.

28 [v]Intreat the LORD (for *it is* enough) that there be no *more* [3]mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I [w]will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; *and* the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the [x]earth *is* the LORD'S.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, [y]I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: [z]for the barley *was* in the ear, and the flax *was* bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they *were* [4]not grown up.

33 And Mō'ṣeṣ went out of the city from Phā'raōh, and [a]spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phā'raōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Iṣ'ra-el go; as the LORD had spoken [5]by Mō'ṣeṣ.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Plagues of locusts and darkness. Pharaoh's heart still hardened.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Go in unto Phā'raōh: [a]for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that [b]I might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that [c]thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Ē'ğyp't, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I *am* the LORD.

3 And Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on came in unto Phā'raōh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, How long wilt thou refuse to [d]humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the [e]locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the [1]face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and [f]they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which

* D. 15. 26.

remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they [g]shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Ĕ-gўp'tians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phā'raōh.

7 And Phā'raōh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be [h]a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Ĕ'gўpt is destroyed?

8 And Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on were brought again unto Phā'raōh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: [2]*but* who *are* they that shall go?

9 And Mō'sĕs said, [i]We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for [j]we *must hold* a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look *to it;* for evil *is* before you.

11 Not so: go now ye *that are* men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Phā'raōh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, [k]Stretch out thine hand over the land of Ĕ'gўpt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Ĕ'gўpt, [l]and eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left.

13 And Mō'sĕs stretched forth his rod over the land of Ĕ'gўpt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all *that* night; *and* when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And [m]the locusts went up over all the land of Ĕ'gўpt, and rested in all the coasts of Ĕ'gўpt: very grievous *were they;* [n]before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they [o]covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they [p]did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

16 ¶ Then Phā'raōh [3]called for Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on in haste; and he said, [q]I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, [r]and intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he [s]went out from Phā'raōh, and intreated the LORD.

B. C. 1491.

g ch. 8. 3, 21.

h ch. 23. 33. Josh. 23. 13. 1 Sam. 18. 21. Eccl. 7. 26. 1 Cor. 7. 35.

2 who, and who, etc.

i Prov. 3. 9.

j ch. 5. 1.

k ch. 7. 19.
l verses 4. 5.
m Deut. 28. 38. Ps. 78. 46. Ps. 105. 34. Rev. 9. 2.
n Joel 2. 2.
o verse 5.
p Ps. 105. 35.
3 hastened to call.
q ch. 9. 27.
r ch. 9. 28. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Job 34. 31.
s ch. 8. 30.
t fastened.
u Joel 2. 20.
v ch. 4. 21. ch. 11. 10. Deut. 2. 30. Josh. 11. 20. 2 Chr. 28. 22. Rom. 2. 4, 5. Rom. 9. 17–22. Jas. 1. 13-17.
w ch. 9. 22.
5 that one may feel darkness.
x Ps. 105. 28.
y ch. 8. 22.
z verse 10.
6 into our hands.
z verse 20. ch. 4. 21. ch. 14. 4, 8.
a Heb. 11. 27.

a ch. 12. 31.
1 Or, demand.
b ch. 3. 22. ch. 12. 35.
c ch. 3. 21. ch. 12. 36. Ps. 106. 46.
d 2 Sam. 7. 9. Esth. 9. 4.
e ch. 12. 12, 23, 29. Amos 5. 17.
f Amos 4. 10.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and [t]cast them into [t]the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Ĕ'gўpt.

20 But the LORD [u]hardened Phā'raōh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Ĭs'ra-el go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, [v]Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Ĕ'gўpt, [5]even darkness *which* may be felt.

22 And Mō'sĕs stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a [w]thick darkness in all the land of Ĕ'gўpt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: [x]but all the children of Ĭs'ra-el had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Phā'raōh called unto Mō'sĕs, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your [y]little ones also go with you.

25 And Mō'sĕs said, Thou must give [6]us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD [z]hardened Phā'raōh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Phā'raōh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in *that* day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Mō'sĕs said, Thou hast spoken well, [a]I will see thy face again no more.

CHAPTER 11. 61

1 *Israel to borrow jewels.* 4 *Death of the firstborn threatened.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, Yet will I bring one plague *more* upon Phā'raōh, and upon Ĕ'gўpt; afterwards he will let you go hence: [a]when he shall let *you* go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man [1]borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, [b]jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And [c]the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Ĕ-gўp'tians. Moreover the man [d]Mō'sĕs *was* very great in the land of Ĕ'gўpt, in the sight of Phā'raōh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Mō'sĕs said, Thus saith the LORD, [e]About midnight will I go out into the midst of Ĕ'gўpt:

5 And [f]all the firstborn in the land

of Ē'gĭpt shall die, from the firstborn of Phā'raōh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that *is* behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And [c]there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Ē'gĭpt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

L S 7 But against any of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall [h]not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put [i]a difference between the Ē-gĭp'tians and Ĭs'ra-el. S. Lev. 25. 18.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people [2]that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Phā'raōh in [3]a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, Phā'raōh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Ē'gĭpt.

10 And Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on did all these wonders before Phā'raōh: and [j]the LORD hardened Phā'raōh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Ĭs'ra-el go out of his land.

62 CHAPTER 12.

1 *New year changed.* 3 *Passover instituted.* 29 *Firstborn slain.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on in the land of Ē'gĭpt, saying,

2 This [a]month *shall be* unto you the beginning of months: it *shall be* the first month of the year to you.

D 3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a [1]lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take *it* according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be [b]without blemish, a male [2]of the first year: ye shall take *it* out from the sheep, or from the goats: D. Verse 13.

6 And ye shall keep it up until the [c]fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el shall kill it [3]in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike *it* on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, [d]and unleavened bread; *and* with bitter *herbs* they shall eat it.

B. C. 1491.

[g] Amos 5. 17.

[h] Josh. 10. 21. Job 5. 23. Hos. 2. 18.

[i] Mal. 3. 18.

2 that is at thy feet. Judg. 4. 10. Judg. 8. 5. 1 Ki. 20. 10. 2 Ki. 3. 9.

3 Heb. of anger.

[j] ch. 7. 3, 13. ch. 9. 12, 35. ch. 10. 20, 27. Deut. 2. 30. Josh. 11. 20. Isa. 63. 17. John 12. 40. Rom. 2. 5. Rom. 9. 22.

[a] ch. 13. 4. Deut. 16. 1.

1 Or, kid.

[b] Lev. 22. 19. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19.

2 son of a year. Lev. 23. 12.

[c] Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 3. Num. 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1, 6.

3 between the two evenings. ch. 16. 12.

[d] Num. 9. 11. 1 Cor. 5. 8.

[e] ch. 23. 18.

[f] Deut. 16. 5.

[g] ch. 11. 4, 5. Amos 5. 17.

[h] Num. 33. 4.

4 Or, principes. ch. 23. 28. Ps. 82. 1, 6. John 10. 34.

[i] Heb. 11. 28.

5 for a destruction.

[j] Lev. 23. 4, 5. 2 Ki. 23. 21.

[k] Num. 28. 17. Deut. 16. 3, 8. 1 Cor. 5. 7.

[l] Gen. 17. 14. Num. 9. 13.

6 soul.

[m] ch. 13. 3.

[n] Lev. 23. 5.

[o] ch. 23. 15. ch. 34. 18.

[p] Num. 9. 13.

[q] Num. 9. 4. Josh. 5. 10. Ezra 6. 20. Luke 22. 7.

7 Or, kid.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast *with* fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; *with* your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it [l]*is* the LORD'S passover.

12 For I [q]will pass through the land of Ē'gĭpt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Ē'gĭpt, both man and beast; and [k]against all the [4]gods of Ē'gĭpt I will execute judgment: I *am* the LORD. D.*

D H K 13 And [5]the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye *are:* and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you [6]to destroy *you,* when I smite the land of Ē'gĭpt. H. 23. 7.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a [7]feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 [k]Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, [l]that soul shall be cut off from Ĭs'ra-el.

16 And in the first day *there shall be* an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every [6]man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe *the feast of* unleavened bread; for [m]in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Ē'gĭpt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In [n]the first *month,* on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 [o]Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, [p]even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

D 21 ¶ Then Mō'sĕs called for all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, [q]Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of

D. (Verses 21–23). K. 15. 13.

hyssop, and dip *it* in the blood that *is* in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that *is* in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Ĕ-ğўp'tians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not [r]suffer [s]the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite *you*.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And [t]it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It *is* the sacrifice of the LORD'S passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Ĭs'ra-el in Ĕ'ğўpt, when he smote the Ĕ-ğўp'tians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the [u]LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Ĕ'ğўpt, from the firstborn of Phā'raōh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that *was* in the [x]dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Phā'raōh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Ĕ-ğўp'tians; and there was a [y]great cry in Ĕ'ğўpt: for *there was* not a house where *there was* not one dead.

31 ¶ And he called for Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on by night, and said, Rise up, *and* get you forth from among my people, [w]both ye and the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and [z]bless me also.

33 And [v]the Ĕ-ğўp'tians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, [z]We *be* all dead *men*.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their [9]kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did according to the word of Mō'sĕs; and they [10]borrowed of the Ĕ-ğўp'tians [a]jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Ĕ-ğўp'tians, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*. [b]And they spoiled the Ĕ-ğўp'tians.

37 ¶ And [c]the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed from [d]Rā-mĕ'sēs to Sŭc'coth, about [e]six hundred thousand on foot *that were* men, beside children.

38 And [11]a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Ĕ'ğўpt, for it was not leavened; because [f]they were thrust out of Ĕ'ğўpt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, who dwelt in Ĕ'ğўpt, *was* [g]four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all [h]the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Ĕ'ğўpt.

42 It *is* [12]a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Ĕ'ğўpt: this *is* that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Ĭs'ra-el in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on, This *is* [i]the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast [j]circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A [k]foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; [l]neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 All the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el shall [13]keep it.

48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 [m]One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Ĭs'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ĕ'ğўpt by [n]their armies.

CHAPTER 13. 63

1 *Keeping of the passover.* 17 *The exodus begun.* 21 *The pillar of cloud and also of fire.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

B. C. 1491.

r Ezek. 9. 6. Rev. 7. 3. Rev. 9. 4.
s 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 11. 28.
t ch. 13. 8, 14. Deut. 32. 7. Josh. 4. 6. Ps. 78. 6.
u Num. 8. 17. Num. 33. 4. Ps. 78. 51. Ps. 105. 36. Ps. 135. 8. Ps. 136. 10. Isa. 37. 36.
x Heb. house of the pit.
y ch. 11. 6. Prov. 21. 13. Ezek. 7. 27. Jas. 2. 13.
w ch. 10. 9.
z Gen. 27. 34.
v ch. 11. 8. Ps. 105. 38.
z Gen. 20. 3.
9 Or, dough. ch. 8. 3.
10 Or, demanded.
a ch. 3. 22. ch. 11. 2.
b Gen. 15. 14. ch. 3. 22.
c Num. 33. 3, 5.
d Gen. 47. 11.
e Gen. 12. 2. Gen. 46. 3. ch. 38. 26. Num. 1. 46. Num. 11. 21.
11 a great mixture, Num. 11. 4.
f ch. 6. 1. ch. 11. 1.
g Gen. 15. 13. Acts 7. 6. Gal. 3. 17.
h ch. 7. 4.
12 a night of observations.
i Num. 9. 14.
j Gen. 17. 12, 13.
k Lev. 22. 10.
l Ps. 34. 20. John 19. 33. 13 do it.
m Num. 9. 14. Num. 15. 15. Gal. 3. 28.
n Acts 7. 36.

2 Sanctify [a]unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, *both* of man and of beast: it *is* mine.

3 ¶ And Mō'şeş said unto the people, [b]Remember this day, in which ye came out from Ē'ğўpt, out of the house of [1]bondage; for by [c]strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place:* there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This [d]day came ye out in the month Ā'bĭb.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ām'ôr-ītes, and the Hĭ'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 [e]Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt [f]shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Ē'ğўpt.

9 And it shall be for a [g]sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD'S law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Ē'ğўpt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, as he [h]sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That [i]thou shalt [2]set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males *shall be* the LORD'S.

13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a [3]lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children [j]shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And [k]it shall be when thy son asketh thee [4]in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Ē'ğўpt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Ē'ğўpt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

B. C. 1491.

[a] ch. 22. 29, 30. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 3. 13. Num. 8. 16, 17. Num. 18. 15. Deut. 15. 19. Luke 2. 23.
[b] ch. 12. 42. Deut. 16. 3.
[1] servants.
[c] ch. 6. 1.
[d] ch. 23. 15. ch. 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1.
[e] ch. 12. 15, 16.
[f] Ps. 44. 1.
[g] ch. 12. 14. Num. 15. 39. Deut. 6. 8. Deut. 11. 18. Prov. 1. 9. Isa. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Matt. 23. 5.
[h] Gen. 15. 18. Gen. 17. 8. Gen. 28. 15. Ps. 105. 42–45.
[i] ch. 22. 29. ch. 34. 19. Lev. 27. 29. Num. 18. 15. Ezek. 44. 30.
[2] cause to pass over.
[3] Or, kid.
[j] Num. 3. 46.
[k] ch. 12. 26. Deut. 6. 20. Josh. 4. 6, 21.
[4] to morrow.
[l] Deut. 6. 8.
[m] ch. 14. 11. Num. 14. 1.
[n] Deut. 17. 16.
[o] ch. 14. 2. Num. 33. 6.
[5] Or, by five in a rank.
[p] Gen. 50. 25. Josh. 24. 32. Acts 7. 16.
[q] Num. 33. 6.
[r] Deut. 1. 33. Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14. Isa. 4. 5. 1 Cor. 10. 1.
[s] Ps. 121. 5–8.

16 And it shall be for [l]a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Ē'ğўpt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, although that *was* near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent [m]when they see war, and they [n]return to Ē'ğўpt:

18 But [o]God led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el went up [5]harnessed out of the land of Ē'ğўpt.

19 And Mō'şeş took the bones of Jō'şeph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [p]God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Sŭc'coth, and encamped in Ē'tham, [q]in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And [r]the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

22 He [s]took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

CHAPTER 14. 64

1 *Instructions to the Israelites.* 21 *Passage of the Red sea.* 26 *Pharaoh's army drowned.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they turn and encamp before [a]Pī'-ha-hī'roth, between [b]Mĭg'dol and the sea, over against Bā'al-zē'phon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Phā'raōh will say of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [c]They *are* entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And [d]I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I [e]will be honoured upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host; that the Ē-ğўp'tians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Ē'ğўpt that the people fled: and the heart of Phā'raōh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Ĭs'ra-el go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Ē'ğўpt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And [f]the LORD hardened the heart of Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt, and he pur-

[a] Num. 33. 7.
[b] Jer. 44. 1.
[c] Ps. 35. 21. Ps. 71. 11.
[d] Jas. 1. 13–17.
[e] ch. 9. 16. Rom. 9. 17–23.
[f] ch. 6. 1. ch. 13. 9. Num. 33. 3.

sued after the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el went out with an high hand.

9 But the [o]Ê-ġўp'tians pursued after them, all the horses *and* chariots of Phā'raōh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pī'-ha-hī'roth, before Bā'al-zē'phon.

10 ¶ And when Phā'raōh drew nigh, the children of Ĭs'ra-el lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Ê-ġўp'tians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el [h]cried out unto the LORD.

11 And [i]they said unto Mō'ṣes, Because *there were* no graves in Ē'ġўpt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Ē'ġўpt?

12 [j]*Is* not this the word that we did tell thee in Ē'ġўpt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Ê-ġўp'tians? For *it had been* better for us to serve the Ê-ġўp'tians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Mō'ṣes said unto the people, [k]Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: [l]for the Ê-ġўp'tians whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 The [l]LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall [m]hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they go forward:

16 But [n]lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall go on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will [o]harden the hearts of the Ê-ġўp'tians, and they shall follow them: and I will get me honour upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Ê-ġўp'tians shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Phā'raōh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And [p]the angel of God, which went before the camp of Ĭs'ra-el, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Ê-ġўp'tians and the camp of Ĭs'ra-el; and [q]it was a cloud and darkness *to them,* but it gave light by night *to these:* so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Mō'ṣes stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry *land,* and the waters were [r]divided.

B. C. 1491.

g ch. 15. 9. Josh. 24. 6.

h Josh. 24. 7. Neh. 9. 9. Ps. 34. 17. Ps. 107. 6. i Ps. 106. 7.

j ch. 6. 9.

k 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17. Isa. 41. 10, 13, 14.

l Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to day, etc. l Deut. 20. 4. Josh. 10. 14, 42. Josh. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 20. 29. Neh. 4. 20. Isa. 31. 4. m Isa. 30. 15.

n ch. 7. 19. o Prov. 29. 1. p Gen. 48. 16. q Isa. 8. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 3. r Josh. 3. 13. Josh. 4. 23. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 74. 13. Ps. 106. 9. Ps. 114. 3. s ch. 15. 19. Num. 33. 8. Ps. 66. 6. Ps. 78. 13. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Heb. 11. 29. t Hab. 3. 10.

2 Or, and made them to go heavily.

u Josh. 4. 18.

3 shook off. Deut. 11. 4. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 78. 52. t Hab. 3. 8. w Ps. 77. 20. Ps. 78. 52, 53. x Ps. 106. 8, 10.

y Ps. 58. 10. Ps. 59. 10.

4 hand. z ch. 19. 9. John 2. 11. John 11. 45.

a Judg. 5. 1. 2 Sam. 22. 1. b Isa. 12. 2. c 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 99. 5. d Rev. 19. 11. e Ps. 83. 18.

22 And [s]the children of Ĭs'ra-el went into the midst of the sea upon the dry *ground:* and the waters *were* [t]a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Ê-ġўp'tians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Phā'raōh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Ê-ġўp'tians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Ê-ġўp'tians,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, [2]that they drave them heavily: so that the Ê-ġўp'tians said, Let us flee from the face of Ĭs'ra-el; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Ê-ġўp'tians.

26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Ê-ġўp'tians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Mō'ṣes stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea [u]returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Ê-ġўp'tians fled against it; and the LORD [3]overthrew the Ê-ġўp'tians in the midst of the sea.

28 And [v]the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the host of Phā'raōh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But [w]the children of Ĭs'ra-el walked upon dry *land* in the midst of the sea; and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD [x]saved Ĭs'ra-el that day out of the hand of the Ê-ġўp'tians; and Ĭs'ra-el saw [y]the Ê-ġўp'tians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Ĭs'ra-el saw that great [4]work which the LORD did upon the Ê-ġўp'tians: and the people feared the LORD, and [z]believed the LORD, and his servant Mō'ṣes.

CHAPTER 15. 65

1 *Moses' song.* 23 *Waters of Marah.* 27 *Wells of Elim.*

THEN sang [a]Mō'ṣes and the children of Ĭs'ra-el this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The LORD *is* my strength [b]and song, and he is become my salvation: he *is* my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I [c]will exalt him.

3 The LORD *is* a man of [d]war: the LORD *is* his [e]name.

4 Phā'raōh's chariots and his host

hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy [f]right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, *which* [g]consumed them [h]as stubble.

8 And [i]with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, [j]the floods stood upright as an heap, *and* the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will [k]divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall [l]destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who [m]*is* like unto thee, O LORD, among the [2]gods? who *is* like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful *in* praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them. [n]Ps. 2.

K 13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth
L the people *which* thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy strength unto [o]thy holy habitation. [p]Ps. 1. 4–6.

14 The [p]people shall hear, *and* be afraid: [q]sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Pă-es-tī'nă.

15 Then the dukes of Ē'dom shall be amazed; [r]the mighty men of Mō'ab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Cā'năan shall melt away.

16 [s]Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be *as* still [3]as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, [t]*which* thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and [u]plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, *in* the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwell in, *in* the Sanctuary, O Lord, *which* thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Phā'raōh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Ĭs'ra-el went on dry *land* in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Mĭr'ĭ-am the prophetess, the sister of Aâr'on, [v]took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Mĭr'ĭ-am answered them,

B. C. 1491.

[f] Ps. 118. 15.

[g] Deut. 4. 24. Ps. 59. 13. Heb. 12. 29.
[h] Isa. 5. 24.
[i] Job 4. 9.
[j] Hab. 3. 10.
[k] Isa. 53. 12. Luke 11. 22.
[l] Or, repossess.
[2] Sam. 7. 22. 1 Ki. 8. 23. Ps. 86. 8. Jer. 49. 19.
[2] Or, mighty ones.
[m] Ps. 78. 54.
[n] Josh. 2. 9.
[o] Ps. 48. 6.
[p] Hab. 3. 7.
[q] Deut. 2. 25.
[r] 1 Sam. 25. 37.
[s] Deut. 32. 9. Isa. 43. 1. Jer. 31. 11. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[t] Ps. 44. 2.
[u] Judg. 11. 34. Judg. 21. 21. 1 Sam. 18. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 16. 1 Chr. 15. 16. Ps. 68. 25. Ps. 81. 2. Ps. 149. 3. Jer. 31. 4.
[v] Num. 33. 8.
[3] That is, Bitterness.
Ruth 1. 20.
[w] ch. 14. 10. ch. 17. 4. Ps. 50. 15.
[x] 2 Ki. 2. 21. 2 Ki. 4. 41.
[y] Josh. 24. 25.
[z] ch. 16. 4. Deut. 8. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 22. Judg. 3. 1, 4. Ps. 66. 10. Ps. 81. 7.
[a] Deut. 7. 12.
[b] Deut. 28. 27.
[c] ch. 23. 25. Ps. 41. 3, 4. Ps. 103. 3. Ps. 147. 3.
[d] Num. 33. 9.

[a] Ezek. 30. 15.
[b] ch. 15. 24. Ps. 106. 25. 1 Cor. 10. 10.
[c] Num. 11. 4.
[d] Ps. 78. 24, 25. Ps. 105. 40. John 6. 31. 1 Cor. 10. 3.
[1] the portion of a day in his day. Prov. 30. 8. Matt. 6. 11.
[e] ch. 15. 25. Deut. 8. 2, 16.
[f] Lev. 25. 21.

Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Mō'ses brought Ĭs'ra-el from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shûr; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water. F. 16. 4–36.

F 23 ¶ And when they came [w]to Mā'rah, they could not drink of the waters of Mā'rah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called [3]Mā'rah.

24 And the people murmured against Mō'ses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he [w]cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, [x]*which* when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he [y]made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there [z]he proved them, D. 32. 25.

D 26 And said, [a]If thou wilt diligently
H hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these [b]diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Ē-gўp'tians: for I *am* the LORD [c]that healeth thee. H. 26. 14.

27 ¶ And [d]they came to Ē'lim, where *were* twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAPTER 16. 66

1 *Wilderness of Sin.* 11 *Sending of quails and manna.* 32 *An omer kept.*

AND they took their journey from Ē'lim, and all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el came unto the wilderness of [e]Sĭn, which *is* between Ē'lim and Sĭ'nāi, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el [b]murmured against Mō'ses and Aâr'on in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Ē'gўpt, when [c]we sat by the flesh pots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

F 4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Mō'ses, Behold, I will rain [d]bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather [1]a certain rate every day, that I [e]may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare *that* which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily,

6 And Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on said unto all the children of Iṣ'ra-el, [o]At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Ē'ğўpt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the [h]glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and what *are* we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Mō'ṣes said, *This shall be,* when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what *are* we? your murmurings *are* not against us, but [i]against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'ṣes spake unto Aâr'on, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aâr'on spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD [j]appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

12 I [k]have heard the murmurings of the children of Iṣ'ra-el: speak unto them, saying, [l]At even ye shall eat flesh, and [m]in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye [n]shall know that I *am* the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even [o]the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning [p]the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* [q]a small round thing, *as* small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Iṣ'ra-el saw *it,* they said one to another, [2]It *is* manna: for they wist not what it *was.* And Mō'ṣes said unto them, [r]This *is* the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, [s]an omer [3]for every man, *according to* the number of your [4]persons; take ye every man for *them* which *are* in his tents.

17 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el did so and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an omer, [t]he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Mō'ṣes said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Mō'ṣes; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Mō'ṣes was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one *man:* and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Mō'ṣes.

23 And he said unto them, This *is that* which the LORD hath said, To morrow *is* [u]the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake *that* which ye will bake *to day,* and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Mō'ṣes bade: and it did not [v]stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Mō'ṣes said, Eat that to day; for to day [w]*is* a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 [x]Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, How long [y]refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Iṣ'ra-el called the name thereof Manna: and [z]it *was* like coriander seed white; and the taste of it *was* like wafers *made* with honey.

32 ¶ And Mō'ṣes said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Ē'ğўpt.

33 And Mō'ṣes said unto Aâr'on, Take [a]a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes, so Aâr'on laid it up [b]before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el did eat manna [c]forty years, [d]until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Cā'năan.

B. C. 1491.

[o] ch. 6. 7. Num. 16. 28.
[h] Isa. 35. 2. Isa. 40. 5. John 11. 4, 40.
[i] 1 Sam. 8. 7. Luke 10. 16. Rom. 13. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 8.
[j] 1 Ki. 8. 10.
[k] Num. 14. 27.
[l] verse 6.
[m] verse 7.
[n] ch. 6. 7. 1 Ki. 20. 28. Joel 3. 17.
[o] Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 27, 28. Ps. 105. 40.
[p] Num. 11. 9.
[q] Num. 11. 7. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24. Ps. 105. 40.
[2] Or, What is this? or, It is a portion.
[r] Isa. 25. 6. John 6. 31, 49, 58. 1 Cor. 10. 3.
[s] verse 36.
[3] by the poll, or, head.
[4] souls.
[t] 2 Cor. 8. 15
[u] Gen. 2. 3. ch. 20. 8. ch. 31. 15. ch. 35. 3. Lev. 23. 3.
[v] verse 20.
[w] Matt. 12. 12. Matt. 24. 20. Heb. 4. 4.
[x] ch. 20. 9, 10.
[y] 2 Ki. 17. 14. Ps. 78. 10, 22. Ps. 106. 13. Jer. 4. 14.
[z] Num. 11. 7, 8.
[a] Heb. 9. 4.
[b] ch. 25. 16, 21. ch. 40. 20. Num. 17. 10. Deut. 10. 5. 1 Ki. 8. 9.
[c] Num. 33. 38. Deut. 8. 2, 3. Neh. 9. 20, 21. John 6. 31, 49.
[d] Josh. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 15.

36 Now an omer *is* the tenth *part* of an ephah.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Rock of Horeb smitten.* 8 *Battle with Amalek.* 15 *Moses' altar.*

AND [a]all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el journeyed from the wilderness of Sĭn, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rĕph'i-dĭm: and *there was* no water for the people to drink.

2 [b]Wherefore the people did chide with Mō'ṣes, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Mō'ṣes said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye [c]tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people [d]murmured against Mō'ṣes, and said, Wherefore *is* this *that* thou hast brought us up out of Ĕ'ġўpt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Mō'ṣes cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to [e]stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, [f]Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Iṣ'ra-el; and thy rod, wherewith [g]thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 [h]Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Hō'reb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Mō'ṣes did so in the sight of the elders of Iṣ'ra-el.

7 And he called the name of the place [1]Mās'sah, and [2]Mĕr'i-bah, because of the chiding of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then [i]came Ăm'a-lĕk, and fought with Iṣ'ra-el in Rĕph'i-dĭm.

9 And Mō'ṣes said unto [j]Jŏsh'u-ā, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Ăm'a-lĕk: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Jŏsh'u-ā did as Mō'ṣes had said to him, and fought with Ăm'a-lĕk: and Mō'ṣes, Aâr'on, and Hûr went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Mō'ṣes [k]held up his hand, that Iṣ'ra-el prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Ăm'a-lĕk prevailed.

12 But Mō'ṣes' hands *were* heavy; and they took a stone, and put *it* under him, and he sat thereon; and Aâr'on and Hûr stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Jŏsh'u-ā discomfited Ăm'a-lĕk and his people with the edge of the sword.

B. C. 1491.

a ch. 16. 1. ch. 19. 2. Num. 33. 12, 14.

b Num. 20. 3.
c Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 41. Isa. 7. 12. Matt. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
d ch. 16. 2.
e 1 Sam. 30. 6. John 8. 59. John 10. 31.
f Ezek. 2. 6.
g Num. 20. 8.
h Ps. 105. 41. Ps. 114. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
1 That is, Tentation, Ps. 95. 8. Heb. 3. 8.
2 That is, Chiding, or, Strife.

i Gen. 36. 12. Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 2.
j Called, Jesus, Acts 7. 45. Heb. 4. 8.
k Hos. 5. 16.
l ch. 34. 27.
m Deut. 25. 19. 1 Sam. 30. 1. 2 Sam. 8. 12. Ezra 9. 14.
3 That is, The LORD my banner, Judg. 6. 24.
4 Or, Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the LORD, therefore, etc.
5 the hand upon the throne of the LORD.

1 That is, A stranger there.
2 That is, My God is an help.
3 peace, Gen. 43. 27. 2 Sam. 11. 7.
4 found them.

a 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 95. 3. Ps. 97. 9. Ps. 135. 5. Isa. 37. 16–20. Dan. 2. 47.
b ch. 1. 10.
c Job 40. 11. Ps. 119. 21. Luke 1. 51.
d Deut. 12. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 18, 21, 31.

14 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, [l]Write this *for* a memorial in a book, and rehearse *it* in the ears of Jŏsh'u-ā: for [m]I will utterly put out the remembrance of Ăm'a-lĕk from under heaven.

15 And Mō'ṣes built an altar, and called the name of it [3]Jĕ-hō'vah–nĭs'sĭ:

16 For he said, [4]Because [5]the LORD hath sworn *that* the LORD *will have* war with Ăm'a-lĕk from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Visit of Jethro.* 13 *He counsels Moses and departs.*

WHEN Jĕth'rō, the priest of Mĭd'i-an, Mō'ṣes' father in law heard of all that God had done for Mō'ṣes, and for Iṣ'ra-el his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Iṣ'ra-el out of Ĕ'ġўpt;

2 Then Jĕth'rō, Mō'ṣes' father in law, took Zĭp-pō'rah, Mō'ṣes' wife, after he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one *was* [1]Gĕr'shŏm; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other *was* [2]Ĕ-lĭ-ē'zĕr; for the God of my father, *said he, was* mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Phā'raōh:

5 And Jĕth'rō, Mō'ṣes' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Mō'ṣes into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Mō'ṣes, I thy father in law Jĕth'rō am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Mō'ṣes went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of *their* [3]welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Mō'ṣes told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Phā'raōh and to the Ĕ-ġўp'tians for Iṣ'ra-el's sake, *and* all the travail that had [4]come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD delivered them.

9 And Jĕth'rō rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Iṣ'ra-el, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Ĕ-ġўp'tians.

10 And Jĕth'rō said, Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Ĕ-ġўp'tians, and out of the hand of Phā'raōh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Ĕ-ġўp'tians.

11 Now I know that the LORD *is* [a]greater than all gods: [b]for in the thing wherein they dealt [c]proudly *he was* above them.

12 And Jĕth'rō, Mō'ṣes' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aâr'on came, and all the elders of Iṣ'ra-el, to eat bread with Mō'ṣes' father in law [d]before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'ṣeṣ sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Mō'ṣeṣ from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Mō'ṣeṣ' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have [e]a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between [5]one and another, and I do [f]make *them* know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Mō'ṣeṣ' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest *is* not good.

18 [6]Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is* with thee: for this thing *is* too heavy for thee; [g]thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou [h]for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest [i]bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt [j]teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them [k]the way wherein they must walk, and [l]the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people [m]able men, such as [n]fear God, [o]men of truth, hating covetousness; and place *such* over them, *to be* rulers of thousands, *and* rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: [p]and it shall be, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear *the burden* with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee *so*, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So Mō'ṣeṣ hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And [q]Mō'ṣeṣ chose able men out of all Iṣ'ra-el, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the [r]hard causes they brought unto Mō'ṣeṣ, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ let his father in law depart; and [s]he went his way into his own land.

B. C. 1491.

e 2 Sam. 15. 3. Job 31. 13.

5 a man and his fellow.

f Num. 36. 6.

6 Fading thou wilt fade.

g Num. 11. 14. Deut. 1. 9, 12.

h Deut. 5. 5.

i Num. 27. 5.

j Deut. 4. 1, 5.

k Ps. 143. 8.

l Deut. 1. 18.

m Deut. 16. 18. Acts 6. 3.

n Gen. 42. 18. 2 Sam. 23. 3.

o Ezek. 18. 8.

p Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33. Deut. 17. 8.

q Deut. 1. 15. Acts 6. 5.

r Job 29. 16.

s Num. 10. 29.

a Acts 7. 38.

b Deut. 32. 11. Isa. 63. 9. Rev. 12. 14.

c Deut. 32. 8. 1 Kl. 8. 53. Ps. 135. 4. Isa. 43. 1. Tit. 2. 14.

d Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 50. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 26.

e 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9. Rev. 20. 6.

f Lev. 20. 24. Deut. 7. 6. Isa. 62. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 27.

g ch. 24. 3, 7. Deut. 26. 17.

h Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 97. 2. Matt. 17. 5.

i Deut. 4. 12. John 12. 29.

j Heb. 10. 22.

k Lev. 15. 5.

l ch. 34. 5. Deut. 32. 2.

m Heb. 12. 20.

1 Or, cornet.

CHAPTER 19. 69

1 *Encampment at Sinai.* 3 *Moses on the mount.* 19 *God answers Moses from the mount.*

IN the third month, when the children of Iṣ'ra-el were gone forth out of the land of Ĕ'ğўpt, the same day came they *into* the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

2 For they were departed from Rĕph'ī-dĭm, and were come *to* the desert of Sī'nāi, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Iṣ'ra-el camped before the mount.

3 And [a]Mō'ṣeṣ went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jā'cob, and tell the children of Iṣ'ra-el; L. 33. 12.

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Ĕ-ğўp'tians, and *how* [b]I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. L

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then [c]ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for [d]all the earth *is* mine: S

6 And ye shall be unto me [e]a kingdom of priests, and an [f]holy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el. S.*

7 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And [g]all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Mō'ṣeṣ returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Lo, I come unto thee [h]in a thick cloud, [i]that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Mō'ṣeṣ told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Go unto the people, [j]and sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them [k]wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the [l]LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sī'nāi.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye* go *not* up into the mount, or touch the border of it: [m]whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not live: when [1]the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mountain.

14 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

* S. 20. 6.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come [n]not at *your* wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that *was* in the camp trembled.

17 And [o]Mō'şeş brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And [p]mount Sī'nāi was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it [q]in fire: and the smoke [r]thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole [s]mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Mō'şeş spake, and [t]God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sī'nāi, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Mō'şeş *up* to the top of the mount; and Mō'şeş went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'şeş, Go down, [2]charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to [u]gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, [v]sanctify themselves, lest the LORD [w]break forth upon them.

23 And Mō'şeş said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sī'nāi: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aär'on with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Mō'şeş went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

70 CHAPTER 20.

1 *The commandments given.* 22 *Idolatry forbidden.* 24 *The altar.*

AND God spake all these words, [a]saying,

2 I [b]*am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Ē'ğypt, [c]out of the house of [d]bondage.

3 [e]Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 [f]Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness *of any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth:

5 [g]Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* [h]a jealous God, [i]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me;

6 And [k]shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 [l]Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD [m]will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 [n]Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 [o]Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the [p]seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, [q]nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates:

11 For *in* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them *is*, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 ¶ [r]Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 [s]Thou shalt not kill.

14 [t]Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 [u]Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 [v]Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, [w]thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And [x]all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Mō'şeş, [y]Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Mō'şeş said unto the people, Fear not: [z]for God is come to prove you, and [a]that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Mō'şeş drew near unto the thick darkness where God *was*.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'şeş, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Iş'ra-el, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all [b]places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will [c]bless thee.

B. C. 1491.

n 1 Cor. 7. 5. Rev. 5. 4.
o Deut. 4. 10.
p Judg. 5. 5. Ps. 68. 7, 8.
q 2 Chr. 7. 1. *r* Gen. 15. 17. Ps. 144. 5. Rev. 15. 8.
s Ps. 68. 8. Ps. 114. 7. Jer. 4. 24.
t Neh. 9. 13. Ps. 81. 7.
2 contest.
u 1 Sam. 6. 19. *v* Lev. 10. 3. *w* 2 Sam. 6. 7.
a Deut. 5. 22. *b* Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 5. 6. Ps. 81. 10. Hos. 13. 4. *c* ch. 13. 3. 1 servants. *d* Deut. 6. 14. 2 Ki. 17. 35. Jer. 25. 6. *e* Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 4. 16. *f* Josh. 23. 7. 2 Ki. 17. 35. Isa. 44. 15. *g* Josh. 24. 19. Nah. 1. 2. *h* Num. 14. 18. Job 5. 4. Ps. 79. 8. Isa. 14. 20. Jer. 2. 9. Ezek. 18. 19. *i* Deut. 7. 9. Ps. 89. 34. Rom. 11. 28. *j* Ps. 15. 4. Matt. 5. 33. *k* Mic. 6. 11. *l* ch. 31. 13. Deut. 5. 12. *m* Ezek. 20. 12. Luke 13. 14. *n* Gen. 2. 2. *o* Neh. 13. 16. *p* Lev. 19. 3. Deut. 5. 16. Jer. 35. 7, 18. Matt. 15. 4 Matt. 19. 19. Luke 18. 20. Eph. 6. 2. *q* Rom. 13. 9. *r* Matt. 5. 27. *s* Lev. 19. 11. Matt. 19. 18. 1 Thess. 4. 6. *t* Mic. 2. 2. Eph. 5. 3. *u* Prov. 6. 29. Matt. 5. 28. *v* Heb. 12. 18. *w* Gal. 3. 19. *x* Gen. 22. 1. *y* Prov. 3. 7. *z* 2 Chr. 6. 6. *a* Gen. 12. 2.

25 And [b]if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not [2]build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.
26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

71 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Setting forth the judgments.* 17 *Laws for cursers of parents.* 28 *Law for an ox that gores.*

NOW these *are* the judgments which thou shalt [a]set before them.
2 If [b]thou buy an Hē'brew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.
3 If he came in [1]by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.
4 If his master have given him [c]a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.
5 And [d]if the servant [2]shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:
6 Then his master shall bring him unto the [e]judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall [f]bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.
7 ¶ And if a man [g]sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.
8 If she [3]please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.
9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.
10 If he take him another *wife;* her food, her raiment, [h]and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.
11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.
12 ¶ He [i]that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.
13 And [j]if a man lie not in wait, but God [k]deliver *him* into his hand; then [l]I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.
14 But if a man come [m]presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; [n]thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.
15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.
16 ¶ And [o]he that stealeth a man, and [p]selleth him, or if he be [q]found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.
17 ¶ And [r]he that [4]curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.
18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite [5]another with a stone, or with *his* fist, and he die not, but keepeth *his* bed:
19 If he rise again, and walk abroad [s]upon his staff, then shall he that smote *him* be quit: only he shall pay *for* [6]the loss of his time, and shall cause *him* to be thoroughly healed.
20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely [7]punished.
21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for [t]he *is* his money.
22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart *from her,* and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall [u]pay as the judges *determine.*
23 And if *any* mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,
24 [v]Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,
25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.
26 ¶ And [w]if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.
27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.
28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then [x]the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox *shall be* quit.
29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.
30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the [y]ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.
31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.
32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master [z]thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.
33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;
34 The owner of the pit shall make

B. C. 1491.

b Josh. 8. 31.
2 build them with hewing.

a ch. 24. 3, 4. Deut. 4. 14. Deut. 6. 1.
b Lev. 25. 39. Deut. 15. 12. Jer. 34. 14.
1 with his body.
c Lev. 25. 44.
d Deut. 15. 16.
2 saying shall say.
e ch. 12. 12. ch. 22. 8, 28. Deut. 16. 18. Ps. 82. 1.
f Ps. 40. 6.
g Neh. 5. 5.
3 be evil in the eyes of, etc.
h 1 Cor. 7. 5.
i Gen. 9. 6. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 30. Matt. 26. 52.
j Deut. 19. 4, 5.
k 1 Sam. 24. 4, 10, 18.
l Num. 35. 11. Josh. 20. 2.
m Num. 15. 30. Deut. 19. 11. Heb. 10. 26.
n 1 Ki. 2. 28–34.
o Deut. 24. 7.
p Gen. 37. 28.
q ch. 22. 4.
r Lev. 20. 9. Prov. 20. 20. Matt. 15. 4. Mark 7. 10.
4 Or, revileth.
5 Or, his neighbour.
s 2 Sam. 3. 29.
6 his ceasing.
7 avenged, Gen. 4. 15, 24. Lev. 25. 43. Rom. 13. 4. Eph. 6. 9. 1 Tim. 3. 3. Jas. 3. 1.
t Lev. 25. 45.
u Deut. 22. 18, 19.
v Lev. 24. 20. Deut. 19. 20. Matt. 5. 38. Matt. 7. 2.
w Col. 4. 1.
x Gen. 9. 5.
y Num. 35. 31.
z Zech. 11. 12, 13. Matt. 26. 15. Phil. 2. 7.

it good, *and* give money unto the owner of them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

72 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Further setting forth of the judgments.* 20 *Law for idolatry.* 25 *Law of usury.*

R IF a man shall steal an ox, or a [1]sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and [a]four sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a [b]thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall* [c]no blood *be shed* for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall be* blood *shed* for him; *for* he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be [d]sold for his theft.

4 If the [2]theft be certainly [e]found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall [f]restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith;* he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, *to see* whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, *or* for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the [g]cause of both parties shall come before the judges; *and* whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing *it:*

11 *Then* shall an [h]oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's

B. C. 1491.

1 Or, goat.

a 2 Sam. 12. 6 Prov. 6. 31. Luke 19. 8.
b Ex. 20. 15. Lev. 19. 11. Deut. 5. 19. Matt. 6. 19. Matt. 19. 18. Matt. 24. 43. Luke 12. 39. Rom. 13. 9. 1 Cor. 6. 10. Eph. 4. 28. 1 Pet. 4. 15.
c Num. 35. 27.
d ch. 21. 2. Matt. 18. 25.
2 thing stolen.
e ch. 21. 16.
f Prov. 6. 31.
g Deut. 25. 1. 2 Chr. 19. 10.
h Heb. 6. 16.
i Gen. 31. 39.
j Deut. 22. 28.
3 weigh. Gen. 23. 16.
k 1 Sam. 18. 25.
l Deut. 18. 10.
m Num. 25. 2. Deut. 13. 1. Deut. 17. 2. 1 Ki. 18. 40. 2 Ki. 10. 25. Hos. 8. 14.
n Lev. 19. 33. Lev. 25. 35. Deut. 10. 19. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.
o Deut. 10. 18. Isa. 1. 17. Ezek. 22. 7.
p Deut. 15. 9. Job 35. 9.
q Job 34. 28. Jas. 5. 4.
r Job 31. 23.
s Ps. 109. 9.
t Lev. 25. 35. Neh. 5. 7. Ezek. 18. 8.
u Job 24. 3. Prov. 20. 16. Amos 2. 8.
v Eccl. 10. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 10.
4 Or, judges.
5 thy fulness.
w Prov. 3. 9.
6 tear.
x Deut. 15. 19.
y Lev. 22. 27.
z Lev. 19. 2.
a Ezek. 4. 14.

goods; and the owner of it shall accept *thereof,* and he shall not make *it* good.

12 And [i]if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it *for* witness, *and* he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not with it, he shall surely make *it* good. R.*.

15 *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make *it* good: if it *be* an hired *thing,* it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And [j]if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall [3]pay money according to the [k]dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ [l]Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ [m]He that sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ [n]Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of E'gypt.

22 ¶ [o]Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they [p]cry at all unto me, I will surely [q]hear their cry;

24 And my [r]wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and [s]your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ If [t]thou lend money to *any of* my people *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If [u]thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I *am* gracious.

28 ¶ Thou [v]shalt not revile the [4]gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay *to offer* [5]the first [w]of thy ripe fruits, and of thy [6]liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise [x]shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheep: seven [y]days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be [z]holy men unto me: neither [a]shall ye eat *any* flesh *that is* torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

*R. Lev. 5. 5. S. 23. 7.

73 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Judgments concluded.* 14 *Three feasts.* 20 *Promise of an Angel.*

THOU [a]shalt not [1]raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an [b]unrighteous witness.

2 ¶ Thou [c]shalt not follow a multitude to *do* evil; [d]neither shalt thou [2]speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest *judgment:*

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou [e]countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If [f]thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, [3]and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 [g]Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep [h]thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for [i]I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And [j]thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth [4]the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also [k]thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the [5]heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

10 And [l]six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh *year* thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, *and* with thy [6]oliveyard.

12 Six [m]days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all *things* that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make [n]no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ Three [o]times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Ā'bĭb; for in it thou camest out from Ĕ'gўpt: and none shall appear before me empty:)

16 And [p]the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, *which is* in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord GOD.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my [7]sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 The [q]first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke [r]him not; for he will [s]not pardon your transgressions: for [t]my name *is* in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then [u]I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and [8]an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and [v]bring thee in unto the Ăm'ŏr-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Cā'năan-ītes, the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not [w]bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shall [x]serve the LORD your God, and he [y]shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and [z]I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ There [a]shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will [b]fulfil.

27 I will send [c]my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their [9]backs unto thee.

28 And I [d]will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hĭ'vīte, the Cā'năan-īte, and the Hĭt'tīte, from before thee.

29 I [e]will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And [f]I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and from the desert unto the river: for I [g]will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, [h]it will surely be a snare unto thee.

B. C. 1491.

[a] Prov. 10. 18
1 Or, receive.
[b] 1 Ki. 21. 10. Prov. 19. 5. Acts 6. 11.
[c] 1 Ki. 19. 10. Job 31. 34. Luke 23. 23.
[d] Ps. 72. 2.
2 answer.
[e] Lev. 19. 15.
[f] Prov. 25. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 15.
3 Or, wilt thou cease to help him?
or, and wouldest cease to leave thy business for him; thou shalt surely leave it to join with him.
[g] Job 31. 13.
[h] Eph. 4. 25.
[i] Rom. 1. 18.
[j] Prov. 17. 8.
4 the seeing.
[k] Ps. 94. 6.
5 soul.
[l] Lev. 25. 3.
6 Or, olive trees.
[m] Luke 13. 14.
[n] Hos. 2. 17.
[o] Deut. 16. 16.
[p] Lev. 23. 10.
7 Or, feast.
[q] Neh. 10. 35. Prov. 3. 9.
[r] Eph. 4. 30.
[s] Josh. 24. 19. 1 John 5. 16.
[t] Isa. 9. 6. Jer. 23. 6. John 10. 38.
[u] Gen. 12. 3.
8 Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee.
[v] Josh. 24. 8.
[w] ch. 20. 5.
[x] Deut. 10. 12. Josh. 22. 5. 1 Sam. 12. 20. Matt. 4. 10.
[y] Deut. 28. 5.
[z] Deut. 7. 15.
[a] Job 21. 10.
[b] Gen. 25. 8.
[c] Gen. 35. 5. Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9, 11. 1 Sam. 14. 15.
9 neck.
Ps. 18. 40.
[d] Deut. 7. 20.
[e] Deut. 7. 22.
[f] 1 Ki. 4. 21.
[g] Josh. 21. 44.
[h] ch. 34. 12, 15. Deut. 7. 2. Deut. 12. 30. Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. 1 Sam. 18. 21. Ps. 106. 36, 37.

*B. Lev. 25. 19

74 CHAPTER 24. B. C. 1491.

1 *Moses builds an altar.* 9 *Ascends the mount.* 18 *Forty days and nights in the mount.*

AND he said unto Mō'ṣes, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aär'on, [1]Nā'dăb, and Ă-bī'hū, [b]and seventy of the elders of Iṣ'ra-el; and worship ye afar off.

2 And Mō'ṣes alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Mō'ṣes came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And Mō'ṣes [c]wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve [c]pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Iṣ'ra-el.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

6 And Mō'ṣes [e]took half of the blood, and put *it* in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Mō'ṣes took the blood, and sprinkled *it* on the people, and said, Behold [f]the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then went up Mō'ṣes, and Aär'on, Nā'dăb, and Ă-bī'hū, and seventy of the elders of Iṣ'ra-el:

10 And they [g]saw the God of Iṣ'ra-el: and *there was* under his feet as it were a paved work of [h]a sapphire stone, and as it were the [i]body of heaven in *his* clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Iṣ'ra-el he [j]laid not his hand: also [k]they saw God, and did [l]eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee [m]tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Mō'ṣes rose up, and [n]his minister Jŏsh'u-ă: and Mō'ṣes went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aär'on and Hûr *are* with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Mō'ṣes went up into the mount, and [o]a cloud covered the mount.

16 And [p]the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sī'năi, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Mō'ṣes out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD *was* like [q]devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

18 And Mō'ṣes went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and [r]Mō'ṣes was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

a ch. 28. 1. Lev. 10. 1, 2. b Num. 11. 16.
c Deut. 31. 9.
d Gen. 28. 18. Gen. 31. 45.
e Heb. 9. 18.
f Heb. 9. 20. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
g Gen. 32. 30. ch. 3. 6. ch. 33. 20, 23. Judg. 13. 22. Isa. 6. 1, 5. John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12.
h Ezek. 1. 26. Ezek. 10. 1. Rev. 4. 3.
i Matt. 17. 2.
j ch. 19. 21.
k Gen. 16. 13. Deut. 4. 33.
l Gen. 31. 54. ch. 18. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 18.
m ch. 32. 15. Deut. 5. 22.
n ch. 33. 11.
o ch. 19. 9. Matt. 17. 5.
p ch. 16. 10. Num. 14. 10.
q Heb. 12. 18.
r Deut. 9. 9.

CHAPTER 25. 75

1 *The tabernacle and its furniture.* 23 *The table.* 31 *The candlestick*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they [1]bring me an [2]offering: [a]of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this *is* the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and [3]fine linen, and goats' *hair*,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the [b]breastplate.

8 And let them make me a [c]sanctuary; that [d]I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make *it*.

10 ¶ And [e]they shall make an ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put *them* in the four corners thereof; and two rings *shall be* in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The [f]staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark [g]the testimony which I shall give thee.

1 take for me.
2 Or, heave offering.
a 1 Chr. 29. 3. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
3 Or, silk, Gen. 41. 42.
b ch. 28. 15.
c Lev. 4. 6.
d Heb. 3. 6. Rev. 21. 3.
e ch. 37. 1. Deut. 10. 3. Heb. 9. 4.
f 1 Ki. 8. 8.
g ch. 16. 34. ch. 31. 18. ch. 40. 20. Num. 17. 10. Deut. 10. 2. Deut. 31. 26. 1 Ki. 8. 9. 2 Ki. 11. 12.

17 And [h]thou shalt make a mercy seat *of* pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims *of* gold, *of* beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: *even* [4]of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And [i]the cherubims shall stretch forth *their* wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces *shall look* one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 [j]And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And [k]there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from [l]between the two cherubims which *are* upon the ark of the testimony, of all *things* which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Is'ra-el.

23 ¶ Thou [m]shalt also make a table *of* shittim wood: two cubits *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that *are* on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make [n]the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, [5]to cover withal: *of* pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table [o]shewbread before me alway.

31 ¶ And [p]thou shalt make a candlestick *of* pure gold: *of* beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And [q]six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, *with* a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, *with* a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick *shall be* four bowls made like unto almonds, *with* their knops and their flowers.

35 And *there shall* be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it *shall be* one beaten work *of* pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the [r]seven lamps thereof: and [s]they shall [6]light the lamps thereof, that they may [t]give light over against [7]it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, *shall be of* pure gold.

39 *Of* a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And [u]look that thou make *them* after their pattern, [8]which was shewed thee in the mount.

B. C. 1491.

h ch. 37. 6. Rom. 3. 25. Heb. 9. 5.

4 Or, of the matter of the mercy seat.

i 1 Ki. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 18.
j ch. 26. 34. ch. 40. 20.
k ch. 29. 42, 43. ch. 30. 6, 36. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 17. 4. Ezek. 9. 3. Jas. 2. 13.
l Num. 7. 89. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2. 2 Ki. 19. 15. Ps. 80. 1. Ps. 99. 1. Isa. 37. 16.
m ch. 37. 10. 1 Ki. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 8. Heb. 9. 2.
n ch. 37. 16. Num. 4. 7.

5 Or, to pour out withal.

o Lev. 24. 5.
p ch. 37. 17. 1 Ki. 7. 49. Zech. 4. 2. Heb. 9. 2. Rev. 1. 12. Rev. 4. 5.
q ch 37. 18, 19. Num. 8. 4.
r Rev. 1. 12.
s ch. 27. 21. ch. 30. 8. Lev. 24. 3, 4. 2 Chr. 13. 11.

6 Or, cause to ascend.

t Num. 8. 2.

7 the face of it.

u ch. 26. 30. Num. 8. 4. 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5.

8 which thou wast caused to see.

a ch. 25. 9. ch. 29. 42, 43. ch. 31. 7. ch. 33. 7. ch. 36. 8. ch. 39. 32–43. ch. 40. 2, 17. Acts 7. 44, 45. Heb. 8. 2–5. Heb. 9. 2, 11. Rev. 21. 3.
b 1 Cor. 12. 28. Eph. 4. 11, 12. Heb. 1. 14.

1 the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer.

c 1 Cor. 12. 4, 5, 6, 12.
d Eph. 4. 13. Col. 2. 2, 19.
e ch. 36. 14.

CHAPTER 26. 76

1 *The tabernacle curtains.* 14 *Covering.* 15 *Boards.* 31 *Veil for the ark.*

MOREOVER thou shalt make the [a]tabernacle *with* ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: [b]*with* cherubims of [1]cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain *shall be* eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled [c]together one to another; and *other* five curtains *shall be* coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make [d]loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that *is* in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And [e]thou shalt make curtains

of goats' *hair* to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain *shall be* thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains *shall be all* of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain *that is* outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the [2]tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side [3]of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And [f]thou shalt make a covering for the tent *of* rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above *of* badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle *of* shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of one board.

17 Two [4]tenons *shall there be* in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty [g]sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side *there shall be* twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets *of* silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle [5]westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be [6]coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets *of* silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make [h]bars *of* shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings *of* gold *for* places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according [i]to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And [j]thou shalt make a veil *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim *wood* overlaid with gold: their hooks *shall be of* gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the veil under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the veil [k]the ark of the testimony: and [l]the veil shall divide unto you between [m]the holy *place* and the most holy.

34 And [n]thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy *place*.

35 And [o]thou shalt set the table without the veil, and the [p]candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And [q]thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five [r]pillars *of* shittim *wood*, and overlay them with gold, *and* their hooks *shall be of* gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

CHAPTER 27. 77

1 *Furniture of the tabernacle.* 9 *The court.* 18 *Its measure.* 20 *Oil for the lamp.*

AND thou shalt make [c]an altar *of* shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof *shall be* three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make [b]the horns of it upon the four corners thereof:

2 Or, covering.

3 In the remainder, or, surplusage.

f ch. 36. 19. Num. 24. 5.
4 hands.
2 ch. 38. 27.
5 seaward, Gen. 12. 8.
6 twinned, Ps. 133. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 10. Col. 3. 2. 19.
h ch. 36. 31. Num. 3. 36. Rom. 15. 1. 1 Cor. 9. 19. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Gal. 6. 2.
i ch. 25. 9. 40. ch. 27. 8. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5.
j Lev. 16. 2. 2 Chr. 3. 14. Matt. 27. 51. Mark 15. 38. Luke 23. 45. Heb. 9. 3.
k ch. 25. 16. ch. 37. 1. ch. 40. 21. Num. 3. 31. Josh. 4. 11. 1 Sam. 4. 6. 1 Sam. 6. 19. 1 Ki. 8. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 1. Ps. 132. 8. Heb. 9. 4. Rev. 11. 19.
l 2 Chr. 3. 14.
m Lev. 16. 2. Matt. 24. 15. Heb. 9. 2. 3.
n ch. 25. 21. ch. 40. 20. Lev. 16. 2. Heb. 9. 5.
o ch. 40. 22. Heb. 9. 2.
p ch. 40. 24.
q ch. 36. 37.
7 ch. 36. 38.

a ch. 38. 1. Ezek. 43. 13.
b 1 Ki. 1. 50. 1 Ki. 2. 28. Ps. 118. 27.

his horns shall be of the same: and [c]thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, [d]and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make *of* brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a [1]grate of network *of* brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to [e]bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: [f]as [2]it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make *it*.

9 ¶ And [g]thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be* hangings for the court *of* fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of* silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be* hangings of an hundred *cubits* long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets *of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

12 ¶ And *for* the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be* fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side *of the gate shall be* fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side *shall be* hangings fifteen *cubits:* their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court *shall be* an hanging of twenty cubits, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: *and* their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court *shall be* filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be of* silver, and their sockets *of* brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court *shall be* an hundred cubits, and the breadth [3]fifty every where, and the height five cubits *of* fine twined linen, and their sockets *of* brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the [4]pins of the court, *shall be of* brass.

B. C. 1491.

[c] Num. 16. 38.

[d] 1 Sam. 2. 13, 14.

1 Or, sieve, Amos 9. 9.

[e] Num. 4. 15. Isa. 52. 11.

[f] ch. 25. 40. ch. 26. 30. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5.

2 he shewed.

[g] ch. 38. 9. Ps. 100. 4.

3 fifty by fifty.

4 Or, nails, or stakes, Ezra 9. 8. Isa. 33. 20. Zech. 10. 4.

[h] Lev. 24. 2.

5 to ascend up.

[i] ch. 26. 31, 33.

[j] ch. 30. 8. 1 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Chr. 13 11.

[k] ch. 28. 43. ch. 29. 9, 28. Lev. 3. 17. Lev. 16. 34. Lev. 24. 9. Num. 18. 23. Num. 19. 21. 1 Sam. 30. 25.

[a] Num. 16. 1, 3. Num. 17. 1, 3, 8. Num. 18. 7. Ps. 77. 20. Ps. 99. 6. Ps. 106. 16. Ps. 115. 10, 12. Ps. 118. 3. Heb. 5. 1, 4.

[b] ch. 29. 5, 29. ch. 31. 10. ch. 39. 1, 2. Lev. 8. 7, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28.

[c] ch. 31. 6. ch. 35. 31-35. ch. 36. 1. 1 Ki. 3. 12. Isa. 28. 26. Acts 6. 3.

[d] ch. 35. 30, 31. Deut. 34. 9. Isa. 11. 2. Isa. 28. 24-26. 1 Cor. 12. 7-11. Eph. 1. 17.

[e] ch. 39. 2. Lev. 8. 7.

1 Or, embroidered.

20 ¶ And [h]thou shalt command the children of Iś'ra-el, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp [i]to burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without [j]the veil, which *is* before the testimony, [k]Aâr'on and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: [l]*it shall be* a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Iś'ra-el.

CHAPTER 28. 78

1 *The priesthood established.* 15 *The breastplate of twelve precious stones.* 31 *The sacred vestments.*

AND [a]take thou unto thee Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Iś'ra-el, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, *even* Aâr'on, Nā'dăb and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕ-le-ā'zar and Ith'a-mär, Aâr'on's sons.

2 And [b]thou shalt make holy garments for Aâr'on thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And [c]thou shalt speak unto all *that are* wise hearted, [d]whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aâr'on's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these *are* the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And [e]they shall make the ephod *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, *of* scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and *so* it shall be joined together.

8 And the [1]curious girdle of the ephod, which *is* upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; *even of* gold, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Iś'ra-el:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and *the other* six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, *like* the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Iś'ra-el: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod *for* stones of memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and [f]Aâr'on shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders [g]for a memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches *of* gold;

14 And two chains *of* pure gold at the ends; *of* wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And [h]thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, and *of* fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be *being* doubled; a span *shall be* the length thereof, and a span *shall be* the breadth thereof.

17 And [i]thou shalt [2]set in it settings of stones, *even* four rows of stones: *the first* row *shall be* a [3]sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this shall be* the first row.

18 And the second row *shall be* an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their [4]inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be [5]according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends *of* wreathen work *of* pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen *chains* of gold in the two rings *which are* on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And *the other* two ends of the two wreathen *chains* thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put *them* on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which *is* in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that *it* may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aâr'on shall [k]bear the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy *place,* [l]for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And [m]thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Ū'rim and the Thŭm'mim; and they shall be upon Aâr'on's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aâr'on shall bear the judgment of the children of Ĭs'ra-el upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And [n]thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all *of* blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And *beneath* upon the [5]hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aâr'on to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy *place* before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And [o]thou shalt make a plate *of* pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be. D. 29. 14.

38 And it shall be upon Aâr'on's forehead, that Aâr'on may [p]bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be [q]accepted before the LORD. D

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre *of* fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle *of* needlework.

40 ¶ And [r]for Aâr'on's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt [s]anoint them, and [6][t]consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen [u]breeches to cover [7]their nakedness:

B. C. 1491.

f ch. 39. 7. Zech. 6. 13.
g Gen. 9. 12–17. ch. 12. 14. ch. 13. 9. ch. 39. 7. Lev. 24. 7. Num. 16. 40. Num. 31. 54. Josh. 4. 7. Ps. 135. 13. Zech. 6. 14. Mark 14. 9. Acts 10. 4. 1 Cor. 11. 24. 25.
h ch. 39. 8. Lev. 8. 8. Isa. 59. 17. Eph. 6. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 8.
i ch. 39. 10. Mal. 3. 17.
2 fill in it fillings of stone.
3 Or, ruby.
4 fillings, Jas. 1. 3.
j Num. 1. 5. Num. 2. 3. Num. 10. 14. Num. 26. 5. Rev. 7. 4–8. Rev. 21. 12.
k Song 8. 6. Isa. 49. 15, 16. Heb. 9. 24.
l verse 12.
m Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6. Ezra 2. 63. Neh. 7. 65.
n ch. 39. 22. Lev. 8. 7. 2 Sam. 6. 14. Hos. 3. 4
5 Or, skirts.
o ch. 39. 30. Lev. 8. 9. 1 Chr. 16. 29. Ps. 29. 2. Ps. 93. 5. Zech. 14. 20. Heb. 4. 15. Heb. 7. 26. Heb. 12. 14.
p Lev. 10. 17. Lev. 22. 9. Num. 18. 1. Isa. 53. 11. Ezek. 4. 4. John 1. 29. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
q Lev. 1. 4. Lev. 22. 27. Lev. 23. 11. Isa. 56. 7.
r ch. 39. 27. Ezek. 44. 17, 18.
s ch. 29. 7. ch. 30. 30. Lev. 10. 7.
6 fill their hand.
t Lev. 8. Heb. 7. 28.
u Lev. 6. 10. Ezek. 44. 18.
7 flesh of their nakedness.

from the loins even unto the thighs they shall [s]reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aâr'on, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near [v]unto the altar to minister in the holy *place:* that they [w]bear not iniquity, and die: [x]*it shall be* a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

79 CHAPTER 29.

1 *Consecration of priests.* 36 *Varicus offerings.* 45 *God's promise to be among the Israelites.*

AND this *is* the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: [a]Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And [b]unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: *of* wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aâr'on and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and [c]shalt wash them with water.

5 And [d]thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aâr'on the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with [e]the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing [f]oil, and pour *it* upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aâr'on and his sons, and [1]put the bonnets on them: and the [g]priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt [2]consecrate Aâr'on and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and [h]Aâr'on and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou [i]shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put *it* upon [j]the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And [k]thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and [3]the caul *that is* above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and burn *them* upon the altar.

B. C. 1491.

8 be.

v ch. 20. 26.
w Lev. 20. 19, 20. Num. 18. 22.
x Lev. 17. 7.

a Lev. 8. 2.
b Lev. 6. 20-22.
c ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 6. Heb. 10. 22.
d Lev. 8. 7.
e ch. 28. 8.
f ch. 30. 25. Lev. 8. 12. Lev. 10. 7. Lev. 21. 10. Num. 35. 25. Ps. 133. 1, 2. Isa. 61. 1.
1 bind.
g Num. 18. 7.
2 fill the hand of.
h Lev. 1. 4. Lev. 8. 14.
i Lev. 8. 15.
j ch. 27. 2. ch. 30. 2.
k Lev. 3. 3.
3 It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be the midriff.
l Lev. 4. 11, 12, 21. Heb. 13. 11.
m Lev. 8. 18.
n Lev. 1. 4. Isa. 53. 6. Gal. 4. 3-5.
4 Or, upon.
o Gen. 8. 21.
p Lev. 8. 22.
q ch. 30. 25. Lev. 8. 30.
r Heb. 9. 22.
s Lev. 8. 26.
5 Or, shake to and fro.
t Lev. 8. 28.
u Lev. 7. 31, 34. Lev. 8. 29. Num. 18. 11, 18.
v Ps. 99. 6.
w Deut. 18. 3.

14 But [l]the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it *is* a sin offering. D. Verses 36-42.

15 ¶ Thou [m]shalt also take one ram; and Aâr'on and his sons shall put [n]their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle *it* round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* unto his pieces, and [4]unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it *is* a burnt offering unto the LORD: it *is* [o]a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ And [p]thou shalt take the other ram; and Aâr'on and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of Aâr'on, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that *is* upon the altar, and of [q]the anointing oil, and sprinkle *it* upon Aâr'on, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and [r]he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and the right shoulder; for it *is* a ram of consecration:

23 And [s]one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that *is* before the LORD:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aâr'on, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt [5]wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

25 And [t]thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them* upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take [u]the breast of the ram of Aâr'on's consecration, and wave it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: and [v]it shall be thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify [w]the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *even* of *that* which *is* for Aâr'on, and of *that* which is for his sons:

28 And it shall be Aâr'on's and his sons' by [z]a statute for ever from the children of Iṣ'ra-el: for it *is* an heave offering and [v]it shall be an heave offering from the children of Iṣ'ra-el of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *even* their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aâr'on shall [z]be his sons' after him, [c]to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 *And* [6]that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on [b]seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy *place*.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and [c]seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aâr'on and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread [d]that *is* in the basket, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And [e]they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but [7]a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they *are* holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, according to all *things* which I have commanded thee: [f]seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

D 36 And thou shalt [g]offer every day a bullock *for* a sin offering for atonement and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, [h]and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; [i]and it shall be an altar most holy: [k]whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this *is that* which thou shalt offer upon the altar; [k]two lambs of the first year [l]day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in [m]the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine *for* a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt [n]offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 *This shall be* [o]a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: [p]where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee. D. (30. 10).

43 And there I will meet with the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and [8]*the tabernacle* [q]shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will [r]sanctify also both Aâr'on and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And [s]I will dwell among the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of E'ğypt, that I may dwell among them: I *am* the LORD their God.

B. C. 1491.

x Lev. 10. 15.
y Lev. 7. 34.
z Num. 20. 26.
a Num. 18. 8. Num. 35. 25.
6 he of his sons.
b Lev. 8. 35.
c Lev. 8. 31.
d Matt. 12. 4.
e Lev. 10. 14.
7 every one not a Levite.
f Lev. 8. 33.
g Heb. 10. 11.
h ch. 30. 26.
i ch. 40. 10.
j ch. 30. 29. Matt. 23. 19.
k Num. 28. 3. 1 Chr. 16. 40. 2 Chr. 2. 4. 2 Chr. 13. 11. 2 Chr. 31. 3. Ezra 3. 3.
l Dan. 9. 27. Dan. 12. 11.
m Ezek. 46. 13.
n 1 Ki. 18. 29. 2 Ki. 16. 15. Ezra 9. 4, 5. Ps. 141. 2. Ezek. 4. 3, 5. Dan. 9. 21.
o Dan. 8. 11.
p Num. 17. 4.
8 Or, Israel.
q 1 Ki. 8. 11. Hag. 2. 7, 9. Matt. 3. 1.
r Lev. 21. 15.
s Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. Zech. 2. 10. John 14. 17. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *The altar.* 11 *Ransom money.* 17 *The laver.* 22 *The incense.*

AND thou shalt make [a]an altar [b]to burn incense upon: *of* shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits *shall be* the height thereof: the horns thereof *shall be* of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the [1]top thereof, and the [2]sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two [3]corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make *it;* and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the veil that *is* by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that *is* over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aâr'on shall burn thereon [4c]sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aâr'on [5]lighteth the lamps [6]at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no [d]strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

D 10 And [e]Aâr'on shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it *is* most holy unto the LORD. D. (Lev. 1. 1–4).

a ch. 37. 25. ch. 40. 5.
b Rev. 8. 3.
1 roof.
2 walls.
3 ribs.
4 incense of spices.
c 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. Luke 1. 9.
5 causeth to ascend, or, setteth up.
6 between the two evens.
d Lev. 10. 1
e Lev 23. 27.

B. C. 1491.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

12 When [f]thou takest the sum of the children of Ĭs'ra-el after [7]their number, then shall they give every man [g]a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no [h]plague among them, when *thou* numberest them.

13 This [i]they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (*a* shekel *is* twenty gerahs:) an half shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The [k]rich shall not [8]give more, and the poor shall not [9]give less than half a shekel, when *they* give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be [l]a memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

18 [m]Thou shalt also make a laver *of* brass, and his foot *also of* brass, to wash *withal:* and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aär'on and his sons [n]shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and [o]it shall be a statute for ever to them, *even* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto [p]thee principal spices, of pure [q]myrrh five hundred *shekels,* and of sweet cinnamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fifty *shekels,* and of sweet [r]calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels,*

24 And of [s]cassia five hundred *shekels,* after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an [t]hin: S. Lev. S. 12

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the [10]apothecary: it shall be [u]an holy anointing oil.

26 And [v]thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aär'on and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: it *is* holy, *and* it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon [11]a stranger, [w]shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, [x]Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like *weight:*

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, [12]tempered together, pure *and* holy:

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, [y]where I will meet with thee: [z]it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAPTER 31. 81

1 *Tabernacle workmen.* 12 *The sabbath a sign.* 18 *Two tables of stone.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 See, [a]I have called by name Bĕ-zăl'e-el the [b]son of Ū'rī, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jū'dah: E.

3 And I have [c]filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set *them,* and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him [d]Ă-hō'lĭ-ăb, the son of Ă-hĭs'a-măch, of the tribe of Dăn: and in the

f ch. 38. 25. Num. 1. 2, 5. Num. 26. 2. 2 Sam. 24. 2.
7 them that are to be numbered.
g Num. 31. 50. Job 33. 24. Job 36. 18. Ps. 49. 7. Matt. 20. 28. Mark 10. 45. 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
h 2 Sam. 24. 15.
i Matt. 17. 24.
j Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12.
k Job 34. 19. Prov. 22. 2. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
8 multiply.
9 diminish.
l Num. 16. 40.
m 1 Ki. 7. 38.
n Isa. 52. 11. Heb. 10. 22.
o ch. 28. 43.
p Song 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 22.
q Ps. 45. 8.
r Jer. 6. 20. Ps. 45. 8.
s ch. 29. 40.
10 Or, perfumer.
t Num. 35. 25. Ps. 89. 20. Ps. 133. 2.
u Lev. 8. 10. Num. 7. 1.
11 One not a priest Lev. 22. 10, 12, 13. Num. 1. 51. Num. 3. 10.
w Gen. 17. 14. Lev. 7. 20, 21.
x ch. 25. 6. ch. 37. 29.
12 salted. Lev. 2. 13.
y ch. 29. 42. Lev. 16. 2.
z ch. 29. 37. Lev. 2. 3.
a ch. 35. 30.
b 1 Chr. 2. 20.
c ch. 35. 31. 1 Ki. 7. 14. Isa. 28. 26. 1 Cor. 12. 4–8.
d ch. 35. 34.

* E. 35. 31. † B. 35. 31. ‡ G. 35. 31. § T. 35. 31.

hearts of all that are [c]wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 The [d]tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that *is* thereupon, and all the [1]furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aär'on the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy *place:* according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Iş'ra-el, saying, [e]Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 [f]Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it *is* holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for [g]whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the [h]seventh *is* the sabbath of rest, [2]holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth *any* work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Iş'ra-el shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, *for* a perpetual covenant.

17 It *is* [k]a sign between me and the children of Iş'ra-el for ever: for [l]in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Mō'şes, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sī'nāi, [m]two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

82 CHAPTER 32.

1 *The molten calf.* 19 *Moses breaks the tables.* 25 *The idolaters slain.*

AND when the people saw that Mō'şes [a]delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aär'on, and said unto him, [b]Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for *as for* this Mō'şes, the man that brought us up out of the land of Ē'gĭpt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aär'on said unto them, Break off the [c]golden earrings, which *are* in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aär'on.

4 And [d]he received *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These *be* thy gods, O Iş'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gĭpt.

5 And when Aär'on saw *it,* he built an altar before it; and Aär'on made [e]proclamation, and said, To morrow *is* a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the [f]people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'şes, [g]Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Ē'gĭpt, [h]have corrupted *themselves:*

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I [i]commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, [j]These *be* thy gods, O Iş'ra-el, which have brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gĭpt. M. Lev. 26. 40–42.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'şes, M
[k]I have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore [l]let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and [m]I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And [n]Mō'şes besought [1]the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Ē'gĭpt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 Wherefore should the Ē-gĭp'tians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember A'brā-hām, Ī'saac, and Iş'ra-el, thy servants, to whom thou [o]swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, [p]I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever. I. Lev. 26. 44, 45.

14 And the LORD [q]repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ¶ And [r]Mō'şes turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony *were* in his hand: the tables *were* written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other *were* they written.

B. C. 1491.

e ch. 28. 3. ch. 36. 1.
f ch. 36. 8.

1 vessels.

g Lev. 19. 3. Lev. 26. 2. Ezek. 20. 12. Ezek. 44. 24.
h Deut. 5. 15. Neh. 9. 14. Isa. 56. 6. Isa. 58. 13. Ezek. 20. 12. ch. 35. 2. Num. 15. 35.
i Gen. 2. 2. ch. 16. 23. ch. 20. 16.
2 Holiness. ch. 28. 36.
k Ezek. 20. 12.
l Gen. 1. 31.
m ch. 24. 12. ch. 32. 15. ch. 34. 28, 29. Deut. 4. 13. Deut. 5. 22. Deut. 9. 10, 11.
2 Cor. 3. 3.

a ch. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9.
b Isa. 46. 6, 7. Acts 7. 40.
c Judg. 8. 24.
d ch. 20. 23. Deut. 9. 16. Judg. 17. 3, 4. 1 Ki. 12. 28. Neh. 9. 18. Ps. 106. 19. Isa. 46. 6. Acts 7. 41. Rom. 1. 23.
e Lev. 23. 2. 2 Ki. 10. 20.
f 1 Cor. 10. 7.
g Deut. 9. 12.
h Gen. 6. 11. Deut. 4. 16. Deut. 32. 5. Judg. 2. 19. Hos. 9. 9.
i ch. 20. 3, 4, 23. Deut. 9. 16.
j 1 Ki. 12. 28.
k ch. 33. 3, 5. ch. 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13. Deut. 31. 27. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Isa. 48. 4. Acts 7. 51.
l Deut. 9. 14.
m 2 Sam. 14. 12.
n Deut. 9. 18, 26–29. Ps. 74. 1. Ps. 106. 23.
1 the face of the LORD.
o Gen. 22. 16. Heb. 6. 13.
p Gen. 12. 7. Gen. 13. 15. Gen. 15. 7, 18. Gen. 26. 4. Gen. 28. 13. Gen. 35. 12.
q Num. 23. 19. Deut. 32. 36. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chr. 21. 15. Jer. 18. 8. Hos. 11. 8. Joel 2. 13. Jon. 3. 10.
r Deut. 9. 15.

16 And the [s]tables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Jŏsh'u-â heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Mō'sĕs, *There is* a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, *It is* not the voice of *them that* shout for mastery, neither *is it* the voice of *them that* cry for [2]being overcome: *but* the noise of *them that* sing do I hear.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Mō'sĕs' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strawed *it* upon the water, and made the children of Ĭs'ra-el drink *of it*.

21 And Mō'sĕs said unto Aâr'on, [t]What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aâr'on said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: [u]thou knowest the people, that they *are set* on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for *as for* this Mō'sĕs, the man that brought us up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off. So they gave *it* me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Mō'sĕs saw that the people *were* [v]naked; (for Aâr'on had [w]made them naked unto *their* shame among [3]their enemies:)

26 Then Mō'sĕs stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who *is* on the LORD'S side? *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Lē'vī gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, Put every man his sword by his side, *and* go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and [z]slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Lē'vī did according to the word of Mō'sĕs: and there fell of the people that day [a]about three thousand men.

29 [4v]For Mō'sĕs had said, [5]Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'sĕs said unto the people, [c]Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; [c]peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Mō'sĕs returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, [b]blot me, I pray thee, [c]out of thy book which thou hast written. H. 34. 7. S. Lev. 11. 44, 45.

33 And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, [d]Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. H S

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: [e]behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless [f]in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because [g]they made the calf, which Aâr'on made. D. Lev. 26. 16. D

B. C. 1491.

[s] ch. 31. 18.

[2] weakness.

[t] Gen. 20. 9.

[u] ch. 15. 24.
[v] ch. 33. 4, 5.
[w] 2 Chr. 28. 19.

[3] Those that rose up against them.

[x] Deut. 33. 9.

[4] Or, And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, because every man hath been against his son, and against his brother, etc.

[y] Num. 25. 11. Deut. 13. 6. Deut. 33. 9. Prov. 21. 3. Zech. 13. 3.

[5] fill your hands.

[z] 1 Sam. 12. 20.

[a] 2 Sam. 16. 12. Amos 5. 15.

[b] Deut. 9. 14. Ps. 69. 28. Rom. 9. 3.

[c] Ps. 56. 8. Ps. 139. 16. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5. Rev. 20. 12, 15. Rev. 22. 19.

[d] Lev. 23. 30. Ezek. 18. 4.

[e] Num. 20. 16.

[f] Amos 3. 14. Rom. 2. 5, 6.

[g] 2 Sam. 12. 9.

CHAPTER 33. 83

1 *The tabernacle moved.* 9 *God talks with Moses.* 12 *Moses prays for God's presence.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, Depart, *and* go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, unto the land which I sware unto Ă'brā-hăm, to Ī'sąąc, and to Jā'cob, saying, [a]Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And [b]I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Cā'năan-īte, the Ăm'ôr-īte, and the Hĭt'tīte, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, the Hī'vīte, and the Jĕb'u-sīte:

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou *art* [c]a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and [d]no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Mō'sĕs, Say unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Ye *are* a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I [e]may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Hō'reb.

7 And Mō'sĕs took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, *that* every one which [f]sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which *was* without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Mō'sĕs went out unto the tabernacle, *that* all the people rose up, and stood every

[a] Gen. 12. 7.
[b] Deut. 7. 22. Josh. 24. 11.
[c] ch. 32. 9. Deut. 9. 6.
[d] 2 Sam. 19. 24.
[e] Ps. 139. 23.
[f] 2 Sam. 21. 1.

man [o]at his tent door, and looked after Mō'ṣes, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Mō'ṣes entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood *at* the door of the tabernacle, and *the* LORD [p]talked with Mō'ṣes.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand *at* the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man *in* his tent door.

11 And [q]the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but [r]his servant Jōsh'u-â, the son of Nŭn, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Mō'ṣes said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, [s]I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. L. 10, 11–13.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, [t]if I have found grace in thy sight, [u]shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation *is* [v]thy people.

14 And he said, [w]My presence shall go *with thee*, and I will [x]give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, [y]If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? [z]*is it* not in that thou goest with us? so [a]shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me [b]thy glory.

19 And he said, [c]I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; [d]and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. K. Num. 6. 24–26.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for [e]there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee [f]in a clift of the rock, and will [g]cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall [h]not be seen.

B. C. 1491.

o Num. 16. 27.

h Ps. 99. 7.

i Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Deut. 34. 10.

j ch. 24. 13.

k Ps. 1. 6. Jer. 1. 5. John 10. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 19.

l ch. 34. 9.

m Ps. 25. 4. Ps. 27. 11. Ps. 86. 11. Ps. 119. 33.

n Deut. 9. 26. Joel 2. 17.

o ch. 40. 34–38. Isa. 63. 9.

p Deut. 3. 20. Josh. 21. 44. Josh. 22. 4. Josh. 23. 1. Ps. 95. 11.

q ch. 34. 9.

r Num. 14. 14.

s Deut. 4. 34. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 147. 20. Tit. 2. 14

t Gen. 19. 21. Jas. 5. 16.

u 1 Tim. 6. 16.

v Jer. 31. 14.

w Rom. 4. 4. Rom. 9. 15.

x Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 13. 22. Isa. 6. 5. Rev. 1. 16.

y Isa. 2. 21.

z Ps. 51. 1, 4.

a John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12.

a Deut. 10. 1.

b Deut. 10. 2, 4.

c Neh. 9. 17. Joel 2. 13.

d Rom. 2. 4.

e Ps. 105. 4.

f Jer. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4.

g Eph. 4. 32. 1 John 1. 9.

h Josh. 24. 19. Job 10. 14.

i Ps. 94. 14. Zech. 2. 12.

j Deut. 29. 12.

k 2 Sam. 7. 23.

l Isa. 64. 3.

m Deut. 12. 28.

n Judg. 2. 2. 1 statues.

o 2 Ki. 18. 4.

CHAPTER 34. 84

1 *The tables renewed.* 10 *God's covenant.* 28 *Moses brings the tables down from the mount after forty days.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ṣes, [a]Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and [b]I will write upon *these* tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sī'nāi, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Mō'ṣes rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sī'nāi, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD [c]God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in [d]goodness and [e]truth,

7 [f]Keeping mercy for thousands, [g]forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that [h]will by no means clear *the guilty;* visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth *generation.* H.

8 And Mō'ṣes made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it *is* a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for [i]thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, [j]I make a covenant: before all thy people I will [k]do marveis, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art* shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* [l]a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 [m]Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Ăm'ōr-īte, and the Cā'năan-īte, and the Hĭt'tīte, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, and the Hī'vīte, and the Jĕb'u-sīte.

12 [n]Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their [o]images, and [p]cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other

[q]H. Num. 14. 18.

god: for the LORD, whose [v]name *is* Jealous, *is* a [w]jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they [r]go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* [s]call thee, and thou eat [t]of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of their [u]daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go [v]a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 [w]Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of [x]unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Ā'bĭb: for in the month Ā'bĭb thou camest out from Ē'gĕypt.

19 [y]All that openeth the matrix *is* mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether* ox or sheep, *that is male.*

20 But [z]the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a [2]lamb: and if thou redeem *him* not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me [a]empty.

21 ¶ [b]Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ And [c]thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the [3]year's end.

23 ¶ [d]Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the LORD God, the God of Iş'ra-el.

24 For I will [e]cast out the nations before thee, and [f]enlarge thy borders: [g]neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 [h]Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither [i]shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

26 The [j]first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Mō'şes, Write thou [k]these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Iş'ra-el.

28 And [l]he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And [m]he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten [4]commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'şes came down from mount Sī'nāi with the [n]two tables of testimony in Mō'şes' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Mō'şes wist not that [o]the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aâr'on and all the children of Iş'ra-el saw Mō'şes, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Mō'şes called unto them; and Aâr'on and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Mō'şes talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Iş'ra-el came nigh: [p]and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sī'nāi.

33 And *till* Mō'şes had done speaking with them, he put [q]a veil on his face.

34 But when Mō'şes went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the veil off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Iş'ra-el *that* which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Iş'ra-el saw the face of Mō'şes, that the skin of Mō'şes' face shone: and Mō'şes put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

B. C. 1491.

p Isa. 57. 15.
q ch. 20. 5.
r Ezek. 6. 9.
s 1 Cor. 10. 27.
t 1 Cor. 8. 4.
u Ezra 9. 2.
v Num. 25. 1, 2.
w Lev. 19. 4.
x ch. 23. 15.
y ch. 22. 29. Ezek. 44. 30. Luke 2. 23.
z Num. 18. 15.
2 Or, kid.
a Deut. 16. 16. 2 Sam. 24. 24.
b Deut. 5. 12. Luke 13. 14.
c ch. 23. 16.
3 revolution of the year.
d Deut. 16. 16.
e Lev. 18. 24. Deut. 7. 1. Josh. 24. 8–13. Ps. 78. 55. Ps. 80. 8.
f Deut. 19. 8.
g Gen. 35. 5. 2 Chr. 17. 10. Prov. 16. 7.
h ch. 23. 18.
i ch. 12. 10.
j Deut. 26. 2, 10. Neh. 10. 35. Prov. 3. 9.
k Deut. 31. 9. Isa. 30. 8.
l Deut. 9. 9, 18.
m ch. 31. 18. ch. 32. 16. Deut. 10. 2, 4.
4 words.
n ch. 32. 15.
o Matt. 17. 2.
p ch. 24. 3.
q 2 Cor. 3. 13.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *Keeping the sabbath.* 4 *Tabernacle offerings.* 30 *Workmen ready.*

AND Mō'şes gathered all the congregation of the children of Iş'ra-el together, and said unto them, [a]These *are* the words which the LORD hath commanded, that *ye* should do them.

2 [b]Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you [1]an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 [c]Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Mō'şes spake unto all the congregation of the children of Iş'ra-el, saying, [d]This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: [e]whosoever *is* of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair,*

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And [f]every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The [g]tabernacle, his tent, and

a ch. 34. 32.
b ch. 31. 14, 15. Lev. 23. 3. Num. 15. 32. Deut. 5. 12. Luke 13. 14.
1 holiness.
c ch. 16. 23.
d ch. 25. 1, 2.
e ch. 25. 2. 2 Cor. 9. 7
f ch. 31. 6. 1 Ki. 7. 14. Isa. 28. 26.
g ch. 25. 9. ch. 26. 1, 2. ch. 29. 42, 43. ch. 31. 7. ch. 33. 7. ch. 36. 8. ch. 39. 32–43. ch. 40. 2. Acts 7. 44, 46. Heb. 8. 2, 5. Heb. 9. 2, 11. Rev. 21. 3.

his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The [h]ark, and the staves thereof, *with* the mercy seat, and the veil of the covering,

13 The [i]table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the [j]shewbread,

14 The [k]candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And [l]the incense altar, and his staves, and [m]the anointing oil, and [n]the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 The [o]altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 The [p]hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords.

19 The [q]cloths of service, to do service in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aăr'on the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el departed from the presence of Mō'sĕs.

21 And they came, every one [r]whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, *and* they brought the LORD'S offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And [s]every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought *them*.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD'S offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought *it*.

25 And all the women that were [t]wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, *both* of blue, and of purple, *and* of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' *hair*.

27 And [u]the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

28 And [v]spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

B. C. 1491.

h ch. 25. 10.
i ch. 25. 23.
j ch. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5, 6.
k ch. 25. 31.
l ch. 30. 1. ch. 37. 25. ch. 40. 5.
m ch. 30. 23.
n ch. 30. 34. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. 2 Chr. 29. 11. Luke 1. 9.
o ch. 27. 1.
p ch. 27. 9.
q ch. 31. 10. ch. 39. 1, 41. Num. 4. 5, 6.
r ch. 25. 2. ch. 36. 2. 1 Chr. 28. 2, 9. 1 Chr. 29. 9. Ezra 7. 27. 2 Cor. 8. 12. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
s 1 Chr. 29. 8.
t ch. 28. 3. ch. 31. 6. ch. 36. 1. 2 Ki. 23. 7. Prov. 31. 19, 22, 24.
u 1 Chr. 29. 6. Ezra 2. 68.
v ch. 36. 23.
w 1 Chr. 29. 9.
x ch. 31. 2.
y Gen. 41. 38. Job 32. 8. Prov. 2. 6.
z ch. 31. 6.
a verse 31. ch. 31. 3, 6. ch. 36. 1, 2. 1 Ki. 7. 14. 2 Chr. 2. 14. Isa. 28. 26. Jas. 1. 5.
a ch. 28. 3. ch. 31. 6. ch. 35. 10, 35. Job 32. 8. Isa. 28. 26. Prov. 2. 6.
b ch. 25. 8. Lev. 4. 6. Lev. 19. 30. Num. 3. 8. Num. 18. 5. 1 Ki. 3. 16. Ps. 96. 6. Ps. 134. 2. Ps. 150. 1. Isa. 63. 18. Lam. 1. 10. Lam. 2. 20. Lam. 4. 1. Ezek. 5. 11. Dan. 8. 13, 14. Heb. 9. 1, 2.
c ch. 35. 21, 26. 1 Chr. 29. 5.
d ch. 35. 27.
e 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.

29 The children of Ĭs'ra-el brought a [e]willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Mō'sĕs.

30 ¶ And Mō'sĕs said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, See, [z]the LORD hath called by name Bĕ-zăl'e-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'dah;

31 And he hath filled him with the [y]spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and [z]Ā-hō'lī-ăb, the son of Ā-hĭs'a-măch, of the tribe of Dăn.

35 Them hath he [a]filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Workmen receive the offerings.* 8 *The work goes on.* 35 *The veil.*

THEN wrought Bĕ-zăl'e-el and Ā-hō'lī-ăb, and every [a]wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the [b]sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Mō'sĕs called Bĕ-zăl'e-el and Ā-hō'lī-ăb, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one [c]whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Mō'sĕs all the offering, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el [d]had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Mō'sĕs gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any

E. Num. 11. 17. B. Num. 27. 18.
E B
G.* T.†

* G. Num. 11. 25–29.
† T. Num. 11

B. C. 1491.

more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ [f]And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* [g]cherubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 [h]Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And [i]he made curtains *of* goats' *hair* for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches *of* brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And [j]he made a covering for the tent *of* rams' skins dyed red, and a covering *of* badgers' skins above *that.*

20 ¶ And [k]he made boards for the tabernacle *of* [l]shittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two [1]tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle [2]westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were [3]coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets *were* sixteen sockets of silver, [4]under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made [m]bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings *of* gold *to be* places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made [n]a veil *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: *with* cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars *of* shittim *wood,* and overlaid them with gold: their hooks *were of* gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an [o]hanging for the tabernacle door *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, [5]of needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters [p]and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets *were of* brass.

f ch. 26. 1. Job 32. 8. Prov. 10. 8. Prov. 15. 14. Prov. 16. 1. Prov. 18. 15. Prov. 21. 1.
g Gen. 3. 24. 1 Ki. 6. 23. 2 Chr. 3. 10. Ezek. 1. 5–28. Ezek. 10. 1.
h ch. 26. 5.
i ch. 26. 7.
j ch. 26. 14.
k ch. 26. 15.
l ch. 25. 5, 10. Num. 25. 1. Deut. 10. 3. Josh. 2. 1.
1 hands.
2 seaward. ch. 26. 22.
3 twinned. ch. 26. 24. Ps. 133. 1. Acts 2. 46. 1 Cor. 1. 10.
4 twosockets, two sockets under one board.
m ch. 26. 26.
n ch. 26. 31. Matt. 27. 51. Heb. 6. 19. Heb. 10. 20.
o ch. 26. 36.
5 the work of a needle-worker, or, embroiderer.
p 1 Ki. 7. 16. 2 Chr. 4. 12. Jer. 52. 22.

a ch. 35. 30.
b ch. 25. 10.
c Num. 4. 6.

CHAPTER 37. 87

1 *Furniture of the tabernacle.* 17 *The candlestick.* 20 *Oil and incense.*

AND [a]Bĕ-zăl'e-el made [b]the ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *was* the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made [c]staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold

5 And he [d]put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the [e]mercy seat *of* pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims *of* gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub [1]on the end on this side, and another cherub [2]on the *other* end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the [f]cherubims spread out *their* wings on high, *and* covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made [g]the table *of* shittim wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that *were* in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which *were* upon the table, his [h]dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers [3]to cover withal, *of* pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the [i]candlestick *of* pure gold: *of* beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick *were* four bowls made like [j]almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it *was* one beaten work *of* pure gold.

23 And he made [k]his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, *of* pure gold.

24 *Of* a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And [l]he made the incense altar *of* shittim wood: the length of it *was* a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; *it was* foursquare; and two cubits *was* the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, *both* the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made [4]the holy anointing oil, and the pure [m]incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAPTER 38. 88

1 *Furniture of the tabernacle.* 21 *Sum of the offerings.*

AND he made the altar [a]of burnt offering *of* shittim wood: five cubits *was* the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; *it was* foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, *and* the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he *of* [b]brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, *to be* places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made [c]the laver *of* brass, and the foot of it *of* brass, of the [1]lookingglasses of *the women* [2]assembling, which assembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

B. C. 1491.

d Num. 1. 50. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
e ch. 25. 17.

1 Or, out of, etc.
2 Or, out of, etc.
f Gen. 3. 24. ch. 25. 22. 1 Ki. 6. 23. 2 Chr. 3. 10. Ps. 80. 1. Ezek. 1. 5–28. Ezek. 10. 1. John 1. 51. Phil. 2. 10. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Heb. 1. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 12.
g ch. 25. 23. Mal. 1. 7, 12.
h ch. 25. 29.
3 Or, to pour out withal.
i ch. 25. 31. Lev. 24. 4. 1 Chr. 28. 15. Zech. 4. 2. Matt. 5. 15, 16. John 5. 35. Phil. 2. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 1. 20.
j Num. 17. 8. Jer. 1. 11.
k Rev. 1. 20. Rev. 4. 5.
l ch. 30. 1. ch. 40. 26. 1 Ki. 9. 25. 2 Chr. 29. 6, 7. Isa. 60. 6. Mal. 1. 11. Heb. 7. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 5. Rev. 8. 3.
4 unction of holiness. ch. 30. 23, 34. Ps. 133. 2. Isa. 11. 2. Isa. 61. 1. 1 John 2. 20.
m Ps. 141. 2. Song 4. 14. Mal. 1. 11. Heb. 5. 7. Heb. 7. 25. Rev. 5. 8.

a ch. 27. 1. 2 Chr. 29. 23, 24. Ps. 51. 15–19. Isa. 61. 8. Ezek. 44. 11. Heb. 9. 14. Heb. 13. 10.
b 1 Ki. 7. 45.
c ch. 30. 18. 2 Ki. 16. 17. 2 Chr. 4. 2. Ps. 26. 6. Ezek. 36. 25. Zech. 13. 1. 2 Cor. 7. 1. Heb. 10. 22. 1 John 5. 6.
1 Or, brasen glasses.
2 assembling by troops, as 1 Sam. 2. 22.

B. C. 1491.

9 ¶ And he made [d]the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court *were of* fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *were of* silver.

11 And for the north side *the hangings were* an hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

12 And for the west side *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side *of the gate were* fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the courtgate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about *were* of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars *were of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters *of* silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needlework, *of* blue, [e]and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets *of* brass four; their hooks *of* silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets *of* silver.

20 And all the [f]pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were of* brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the tabernacle, *even* of [g]the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Mō'şes, *for* the service of the Lē'vītes, by [h]the hand of Ith'a-mär, son to Aär'on the priest.

22 And [i]Bĕ-zăl'e-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jū'dah, made all that the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

23 And with him *was* Ă-hō'li-ăb, son of Ă-hĭs'a-măch, of the tribe of Dăn, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy *place*, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after [j]the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation *was* an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A [k]bekah for [l]every man, *that is*, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for [l]six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty *men*.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast [m]the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the veil; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five *shekels* he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering *was* seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the [n]pins of the court round about.

CHAPTER 39. 89

1 *The priestly vestments.* 32 *Moses views and approves.*

AND of [a]the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made [b]cloths of service, to do service in the holy *place*, and made the holy garments for Aär'on; [c]as the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

2 And [d]he made the ephod *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it into* wires, to work *it* in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, *with* cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple *it* together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the [e]curious girdle of his ephod, that *was* upon it, *was* of the same, according to the work thereof; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

6 ¶ And [f]they wrought [g]onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the [h]names of the children of Ĭş'ra-el.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, *that they should be* stones for a [i]memorial to the children of Ĭş'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

[d] ch. 27. 9. Ps. 84. 2, 10. Ps. 92. 13.

[e] 2 Chr. 3. 14.
[f] ch. 27. 19. 2 Chr. 3. 9. Ezra 9. 8. Isa. 22. 23. Eph. 2. 21, 22.
[g] Num. 1. 50, 53. Num. 9. 15. 2 Chr. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44.
[h] Num. 4. 28, 33.
[i] ch. 31. 2, 6.
[j] ch. 30. 13. Lev. 5. 15. Lev. 27. 3, 25. Num. 3. 47. Num. 18. 16.
[k] ch. 30. 13, 15.
[l] a poll.
[l] Num. 1. 46.
[m] ch. 26. 19, 21, 25, 32.
[n] ch. 27. 19. 2 Chr. 3. 9. Ezra 9. 8. Isa. 22. 23. Eph. 2. 21, 22.

[a] ch. 35. 23.
[b] ch. 31. 10. ch. 35. 19. Ps. 93. 5. Ezek. 43. 12.
[c] ch. 28. 4.
[d] ch. 28. 6. Lev. 8. 7.
[e] Isa. 11. 5. Rev. 1. 13.
[f] ch. 28. 9.
[g] Job 28. 16.
[h] Isa. 49. 16. Rev. 2. 17.
[i] ch. 28. 12. Josh. 4. 7. Neh. 2. 20.

8 ¶ And [f]he made the breastplate *of* cunning work, like the work of the ephod; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span *was* the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

10 And [k]they set in it four rows of stones: *the first* row *was* a [1]sardius, a [2l]topaz, and a [3m]carbuncle: this *was* the first row.

11 And the second row, an [4n]emerald, a [5o]sapphire, and a [6p]diamond.

12 And the third row, a [7]ligure, an [8]agate, and an [9]amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a [10q]beryl, an [11r]onyx, and a [12s]jasper: *they were* inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones *were* according to the names of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, *of* wreathen work *of* pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches *of* gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which *was* on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

22 ¶ And [t]he made the robe of the ephod *of* woven work, all *of* blue.

23 And *there was* an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined *linen.*

25 And they made [u]bells *of* pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

B. C. 1491.

[f] ch. 28. 15. Isa. 59. 17.

[k] ch. 28. 17.
[1] Or, ruby. Reuben's stone.
[2] Simeon's stone.
[l] Job 28. 19. Ezek. 28. 13. Rev. 21. 19, 20.
[3] Levi's stone.
[m] Isa. 54. 12.
[4] Judah's stone.
[n] Ezek. 27. 16. Rev. 4. 3.
[5] Issachar's stone.
[o] Job 28. 6. Song 5. 14. Isa. 54. 11.
[6] Zebulun's stone.
[p] Jer. 17. 1.
[7] Dan's stone.
[8] Naphtali's stone.
[9] Gad's stone.
[10] Asher's stone.
[q] Dan. 10. 6.
[11] Joseph's stone.
[r] Job 28. 16.
[12] Benjamin's stone.
[s] Rev. 21. 11.

[t] ch. 28. 31. Lev. 8. 7. 1 Sam. 2. 18. 2 Sam. 6. 14.
[u] ch. 28. 33. The pomegranates prevented the bells from striking against each other.
[v] ch. 28. 39, 40. Lev. 8. 13. Isa. 61. 10. Rom. 3. 22. Gal. 3. 27.
[w] ch. 28. 4, 39. Ezek. 44. 18.
[x] ch. 28. 42. Lev. 6. 10. Lev. 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 17.
[y] Ps. 93. 5. Zech. 14. 20. Isa. 23. 18.
[z] ch. 25. 40.
[a] Heb. 9.
[b] Rev. 1. 13-20.
[c] ch. 27. 21. Matt. 5. 14. Phil. 2. 15.
13 the incense of sweet spices.
[d] ch. 38. 30. 1 Ki. 8. 64.
[e] Rev. 3. 12.
[f] ch. 35. 10.

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister *in;* as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

27 ¶ And [v]they made coats *of* fine linen *of* woven work for Aâr'on, and for his sons,

28 And [w]a mitre *of* fine linen, and goodly bonnets *of* fine linen, and [z]linen breeches *of* fine twined linen,

29 And a girdle *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, *of* needlework; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crown *of* pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like to* the engravings of a signet, [y]HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten *it* on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Iṣ'ra-el did [z]according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought [a]the tabernacle unto Mō'ṣes, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat,

36 The table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The [b]pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, *even with* the lamps [c]to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and [13]the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The [d]brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, [e]and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy *place,* and the holy garments for Aâr'on the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes, so the children of Iṣ'ra-el [f]made all the work.

43 And Mō'ṣes did look upon all

the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Mō'ṣes [v]blessed them.

90 CHAPTER 40.

1 *Rearing of the tabernacle.* 13 *Sanctification of Aaron and his sons.* 34 *The covering cloud.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 On the first day of the [c]first month shalt thou set up [b]the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And [c]thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the veil.

4 And [d]thou shalt bring in the table, and set [e]in order [1]the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the [f]altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And [g]thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take [h]the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that [i]is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and [i]it shall be an altar [2]most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And [j]thou shalt bring Aâr'on and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aâr'on the holy garments, [k]and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring [l]his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be [m]an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Mō'ṣes: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first [n]month in the second year, on the first *day* of the month, *that* the [n]tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Mō'ṣes reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

20 ¶ And he took and put [3o]the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and [p]set up the veil of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

22 ¶ And [q]he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the veil.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Mō'ṣes.

24 ¶ And [r]he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And [s]he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

26 ¶ And [t]he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the veil:

27 And [u]he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

28 ¶ And [v]he set up the hanging *at* the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering *by* the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and [w]offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

30 ¶ And [x]he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and [y]put water there, to wash *withal*.

31 And Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; [z]as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

33 And [a]he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Mō'ṣes finished the work.

34 ¶ Then [a]a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Mō'ṣes [b]was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and

B. C. 1491.

g Gen. 14. 19. Lev. 9. 22. Num. 6. 23. Josh. 22. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Ki. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 27.

a ch. 12. 2.
b ch. 13. 4. ch. 25. 9. ch. 26. 1, 30. Num. 7. 1. Acts 7. 44, 45. Heb. 8. 2–5. Heb. 9. 2, 11. Rev. 21. 3.
c Num. 4. 5.
d ch. 26. 35.
e Lev. 24. 5, 6.
1 the order thereof.
f Heb. 9. 24. Heb. 10. 19–22.

g ch. 30. 18.

h ch. 30. 23–26.
i ch. 29. 36.
2 holiness of holinesses.
j Lev. 8. 1–13.
k ch. 28. 41.
l Ps. 133. 2. Heb. 7. 23.
m Num. 25. 13. Heb. 7. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9. Rev. 1. 6.
n Num. 7. 1.
3 tables of the law.
o ch. 25. 16. Ps. 78. 5. Isa. 8. 20.
p ch. 35. 12.
q ch. 26. 35.
r ch. 26. 35.
s ch. 25. 37.
t ch. 30. 6.
u ch. 30. 7.
v ch. 26. 36.
w ch. 29. 38.
x ch. 30. 18.
y ch. 30. 19.
z ch. 27. 9, 16.
a Lev. 16. 2. Num. 9. 15. 1 Ki. 8. 10. 2 Chr. 5. 13. 2 Chr. 7. 2. Isa. 6. 4. Ezek. 43. 4. Hag. 2. 7, 9. Rev. 15. 8.
b 1 Ki. 8. 11. 2 Chr. 5. 14. Ps. 78. 14.

the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And [c]when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Iṣ'ra-el [d]went onward in all their journeys:

37 But [e]if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For [f]the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Iṣ'ra-el, throughout all their journeys.

B C 1491.
c Num. 10. 11. Neh. 9. 19.
4 journeyed.
d Num. 9. 19-22.
e ch. 13. 21. Num. 9. 15.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

LEVITICUS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The law of burnt offerings.* 10 *Flocks.* 14 *Fowls.*

AND the LORD [a]called unto Mō'ses, and spake [b]unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, [c]If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering *be* a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male [d]without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

4 And [e]he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be [f]accepted for him to [g]make atonement for him. D. (Verse 10).

5 And he shall kill the [h]bullock before the LORD: [i]and the priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall bring the blood, and [j]sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that *is by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aâr'on the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and [k]lay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a [l]sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish. D.*

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the aitar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring *it* all, and burn *it* upon the altar: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of [m]turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and [l]wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with [2]his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, *but* [n]shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

B. C. 1490.
a Ex. 19. 3. b Num. 12. 4, 5.
c ch. 22. 18.
d Ex. 12. 5. ch. 3. 1. ch. 22. 20, 21. Deut. 15. 21. Mal. 1. 14. Eph. 5. 27. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19.
e Ex. 29. 10. ch. 4. 15. ch. 8. 14. Isa. 53. 4. 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
f Isa. 56. 7. Rom. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 18.
g Num. 15. 25. Rom. 5. 11.
h Mic. 6. 6.
i Heb. 10. 11.
j Heb. 12. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
k Gen. 22. 9.
l Gen. 8. 21. Ezek. 20. 28. 2 Cor. 2. 15. Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18.
m ch. 5. 7. Luke 2. 24.
1 Or, pinch off the head with the nail.
2 Or, the filth thereof.
n Gen. 15. 10.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The law of meat offering.* 13 *Salt of the offering.*

AND when any will offer [a]a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be *of* fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aâr'on's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn [b]the memorial of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And [c]the remnant of the meat offering *shall be* Aâr'on's and his sons': [d]*it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine

a ch. 6. 14. ch. 9. 17. Num. 15. 4.
b ch. 5. 12. ch. 6. 15. ch. 24. 7. Isa. 66. 3 Acts 10. 4.
c ch. 7. 9. ch. 10. 12, 13.
d Ex. 29. 37. Num. 18. 9.

*D. (3. 1, 2).

flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers [c]anointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* [1]in a pan, it shall be *of* fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* in the fryingpan, it shall be made *of* fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* an [f]offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering *shall be* Aär'on's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD [g]made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with [h]leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As [i]for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not [2]be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt [j]thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the [k]salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with [l]all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy [m]firstfruits unto the LORD, thou [n]shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of [o]full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, *part* of the beaten corn thereof, and *part* of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

93 CHAPTER 3.

1 *The law of peace offerings.* 7 *A lamb.*

AND if his oblation *be* a [c]sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it* of the herd; whether *it be* a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

2 And [d]he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aär'on's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. D.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the [1]fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the [2]caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aär'on's sons [e]shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD *be* of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it [d]without blemish. D

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aär'on's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar. D. (4. 1–3).

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* [f]the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering *be* a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aär'on shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: [g]all the fat *is* the LORD'S.

17 *It shall be* a [3]perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither [3]fat nor [h]blood.

94 CHAPTER 4.

1 *The law of sin offerings.* 13 *Made for the congregation.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

B. C. 1490.

[e] Ex. 29. 2.

1 Or, on a flat plate, or, slice.

[f] Ex. 29. 18. Rom. 12. 1.
[g] Ex. 29. 18, 37.
[h] ch. 6. 17. Matt. 16. 12. Mark 8. 15. Luke 12. 1. 1 Cor. 5. 8. Gal. 5. 9.
[i] Ex. 22. 29. ch. 23. 10, 11. Deut. 26. 10.
2 ascend.
[j] Mark 9. 49. Col. 4. 6.
[k] Num. 18. 19.
[l] Ezek. 43. 24.
[m] Ex. 23. 19. Prov. 3. 9.
[n] ch. 23. 10, 14.
[o] 2 Ki. 4. 42.

[a] ch. 22. 21.
[b] Ex. 29. 10. Num. 8. 12. Isa. 53. 4. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24. 1 Pet. 3. 18.
1 Or, suet.
2 Or, midriff over the liver, and over the kidneys.
[c] Ex. 29. 13. 1 Sam. 2. 15, 16.
[d] 2 Cor. 5. 21. Tit. 2. 11, 12. Heb. 7. 26, 27. 1 Pet. 1. 19.
[e] ch. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21, 22. ch. 22. 25. Ezek. 44. 7. Mal. 1. 7, 12.
[f] ch. 7. 25.
[g] ch. 6. 18. ch. 7. 36. ch. 17. 7. ch. 23. 14.
3 Compare Deut. 32. 14, with Neh. 8. 10.
[h] Gen. 9. 4. ch. 17. 10. Deut. 12. 16. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 7, 15. Rom. 14. 20–23.

D. (Verses 6–8).

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, [a]If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 If [b]the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young [c]bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering. L. (Verse 12).

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto [d]the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall [e]take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the [f]LORD, before the veil of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall [g]put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour [h]all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all [i]the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 And [j]the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung, D. (Verse 14).

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth [k]without the camp unto a clean place, [l]where the ashes are poured out, and [m]burn him on the wood with fire: [2]where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And [n]if the whole congregation of Is'ra-el sin through ignorance, [o]and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation shall [p]lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And [q]the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle *it* seven times before the LORD, *even* before the veil.

18 And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn *it* upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: [r]and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. L. [s]P. (Verse 23).

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it *is* a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a [t]ruler hath sinned, and done *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of the commandments of the LORD his God *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty; D. (Verse 28).

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it *is* a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as [u]the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: [s]and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him. L. Verse 31.

27 ¶ And [4]if [3]any one of the [4]common people sin through ignorance while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty; D. (Verse 32).

28 Or [v]if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And [v]he shall lay his hand upon

B. C. 1490.

a ch. 5. 15, 17. Num. 15. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 27. Ps. 19. 12.
b ch. 8. 12. ch. 21. 10, 12. Heb. 5. 3.
c ch. 9. 2.
d ch. 1. 3, 4.
e ch. 16. 14. Num. 19. 4. Heb. 9. 13.
f Isa. 42. 21. John 8. 29. Rom. 3. 24. 2 Cor. 5. 19. Eph. 2. 13. Rev. 5. 9.
g ch. 8. 15. ch. 9. 9. ch. 16. 18. Heb. 9. 21–25.
h ch. 5. 9.
i Ex. 29. 14. Num. 19. 5.
1 to without the camp.
j ch. 6. 11.
k Heb. 13. 11.
2 at the pouring out of the ashes.
l Num. 15. 24. Josh. 7. 11.
m ch. 5. 2, 3, 4, 17.
n Ex. 29. 10, 15, 19. ch. 1. 4. ch. 3. 2, 8, 13. ch. 2. 14, 22. ch. 16. 21. Isa. 53. 6. Matt. 8. 17. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
o Heb. 9. 12–14.
p Num. 15. 25. Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 5. 11. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 10. 10–12. 1 John 1. 7. 1 John 2. 2.
q Ex. 18. 21. Num. 16. 2. 2 Sam. 21. 1–3. 2 Sam. 24. 10–17. Ezra 9. 2. Acts 3. 17.
r ch. 3. 5.
s Num. 15. 28.
t Num. 15. 27. Eccl. 7. 20.
3 any soul.
4 people of the land.
u verse 23.
v verses 4. 24.

the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And [w]he shall take away all the fat thereof, [x]as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar for a [y]sweet savour unto the LORD; [z]and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a [a]lamb for a sin offering, [b]he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to [c]the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an [d]atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

95 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Law of trespass offerings.* 14 *Sacrilege.* 17 *Ignorance.*

AND if a soul sin, [e]and hear the voice of swearing, and *is* a witness, whether he hath seen or known *of it;* if he do not utter *it,* then he shall [f]bear his iniquity.

2 Or [g]if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it be* a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and *if* it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the [h]uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness *it be* that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it,* then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, [i]pronouncing with *his* lips [j]to do evil, or [k]to do good, whatsoever *it be* that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it,* then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things,* that he shall [l]confess that he hath sinned in that *thing:*

B. C. 1490.

w ch. 3. 14.
x ch. 3. 3.
y Ex. 29. 18. ch. 1. 9. Ezra 6. 10.
z verse 26.
a Isa. 53. 7. John 1. 29. Acts 8. 32. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6-14. Rev. 13. 8.
b verse 28.
c ch. 3. 5.
d Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 5. 11. Heb. 9. 8, 28. 1 John 1. 7. 1 John 2. 2.
e 1 Ki. 8. 31. Prov. 29. 24. Matt. 26. 63.
f Gen. 17. 14. ch. 7. 18. ch. 17. 16. ch. 19. 8. ch. 20. 17. Num. 9. 13.
g ch. 11. 24, 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11, 13, 16.
h ch. 12. 1, 2. ch. 13. 1, 2. ch. 15. 1, 2.
e That is, rashly, as 1 Sam. 14. 24.
f 1 Sam. 25. 39. Mat. 3. 5. Acts 23. 12.
g Mark 6. 23.
h ch. 26. 40. Num. 5. 7. Ezra 10. 11.
i ch. 14. 21.
1 his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.
2 Or, pinch off the head with the nail.
j ch. 1. 14.
3 Or, ordinance.
k Num. 5. 15.
l ch. 4. 35.
m ch. 22. 14.
n Ezra 10. 19.
o Ex. 30. 13. ch. 27. 25.
p ch. 6. 5. ch. 22. 14. ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31. Num. 5. 7.
q ch. 4. 26. Heb. 9. 13, 14.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And [m]if [1]he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer *that* which *is* for the sin offering first, and [2]wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide *it* asunder:

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it *is* a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second *for* a burnt offering, according to the [3]manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; [n]he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put *any* frankincense thereon: for it *is* a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, *even* a memorial thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, according [o]to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a sin offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and *the remnant* shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

15 If [p]a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then [q]he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after [r]the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and [s]shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: [t]and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the command

* R. 26. 40, 41.

ments of the LORD; [r]though he wist *it* not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist *it* not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It *is* a trespass [s]offering: [t]he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

96 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Law for sins done wittingly.* 24 *Laws of sin offerings.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and [a]commit a trespass against the LORD, and [b]lie unto his neighbour in that [c]which was delivered him to keep, or in [1]fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath [d]deceived his neighbour;

3 Or [e]have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and [f]sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even [g]restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, *and* give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, [2]in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without [h]blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

7 And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

9 Command Aâr'on and his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the burnt offering: It *is* the burnt offering, [3]because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 And [t]the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.

11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The [u]fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And [k]this *is* the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aâr'on shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which *is* upon the meat offering, and shall burn *it* upon the altar *for* a sweet savour, *even* the memorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aâr'on and his sons eat: [l]with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It [m]shall not be baken with leaven. [n]I have given it *unto them for* their portion of my offerings made by fire; [o]it *is* most holy, as *is* the sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 [p]All the males among the children of Aâr'on shall eat of it. [q]*It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: [r]every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

20 This [s]*is* the offering of Aâr'on and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an [t]ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; *and when it is* baken, thou shalt bring it in: *and* the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: *it is* a statute for ever unto the LORD; [u]it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

25 Speak unto Aâr'on and to his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the sin offering: [v]In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: [w]it *is* most holy.

26 The [x]priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy place

B. C. 1490.

r Ps. 19. 12. Luke 12. 48. Heb. 5. 2.

s Isa. 53. 10.
t Ezra 10. 2.

a Num. 5. 6.
b ch. 19. 11. Acts 5. 4. Col. 3. 9.
c Ex. 22. 7, 10.
1 putting of the hand, or, in dealing.
d Prov. 24. 28. Prov. 26. 19.
e Deut. 22. 1.
f Ex. 22. 11. ch. 19. 12. Jer. 7. 9. Zech. 5. 4.
g ch. 5. 16. Num. 5. 7. 2 Sam. 12. 6. Luke 19. 8.
2 in the day of his trespass, or, in the day of his being found guilty.
h Ex. 12. 5. ch. 3. 1. ch. 22. 20, 21. Deut. 15. 21. Eph. 5. 27. 1 Tim. 2. 5, 6. Heb. 9. 14.
3 Or, for the burning.
i Ex. 28. 39–43. ch. 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 17.
j Ps. 50. 3. Isa. 33. 14. Dan. 7. 10.
k Num. 15. 4.
l Num. 18. 10.
m ch. 2. 11.
n Num. 18. 9, 10.
o Ex. 29. 37.
p Num. 18. 10.
q ch. 3. 17.
r Ex. 29. 37. ch. 22. 3.
s Ex. 29. 2.
t Ex. 16. 36.
u Ex. 29. 25. Isa. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 26. 1 Tim. 2. 6.
v ch. 4. 24, 29.
w ch. 21. 22. Ps. 93. 5.
x Num. 18. 9. Ezek. 44. 27, 28.

shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 [v]Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy; and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden [z]shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 [a]All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it *is* most holy.

30 And [b]no sin offering, whereof *any* of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy *place*, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

97 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Laws of the various offerings.* 12 *Thanksgiving.* 28 *The priests' portion.*

D LIKEWISE [c]this *is* the law of the trespass offering: [d]it *is* most holy.

2 In [e]the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar. D. (Verse 37).

3 And he shall offer of it [f]all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul *that is* above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar *for* an [g]offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* trespass offering.

6 ¶ [h]Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: [i]it *is* most holy.

7 As the sin offering *is*, so *is* [k]the trespass offering: *there is* one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have *it*.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, *even* the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And [l]all the meat offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and [m]in the pan, shall be the [n]priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aâr'on have, one *as much* as another.

11 And [k]this *is* the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes

B. C. 1490.

v Ex. 29. 37. Ex. 30. 29.

z ch. 11. 33. ch. 15. 12.

a Num. 18. 10.

b ch. 16. 27. Heb. 13. 11.

a ch. 5. 1-6. ch. 6. 1-7.

b Ex. 29. 37. ch. 6. 17. ch. 21. 22.

c ch. 4. 24, 29, 33.

d Ex. 29. 13. ch. 3. 4, 9, 10, 14, 15. ch. 4. 8, 9.

e Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 9. 28.

f ch. 6. 16. Num. 18. 9.

g ch. 2. 3. Ps. 93. 5.

h ch. 6. 25. ch. 14. 13.

i ch. 2. 3, 10. Num. 18. 9.

1 Or, on the flat plate, or, slice.

j ch. 2. 3, 10. ch. 5. 13. Num. 5. 9. 1 Cor. 9. 7-14.

k ch. 3. 1. ch. 22. 18.

l ch. 2. 4. Num. 6. 15.

m Amos 4. 5.

n Num. 18. 8.

o ch. 22. 30. Heb. 3. 13-15.

p ch. 19. 6.

q Gen. 4. 4, 5. Num. 18. 27.

r ch. 11. 10. Prov. 15. 8. Eccl. 5. 1. Jer. 6. 20. Amos 5. 22.

s ch. 15. 3.

t Gen. 17. 14.

u ch. 12. ch. 13. ch. 15. ch. 22. 4.

v ch. 11. 24, 28.

w ch. 11. 10-13, 20, 41, 42. Deut. 14. 3. Ezek. 4. 14.

x ch. 3. 17. 1 Sam. 2. 29.

2 carcase.

y Gen. 9. 4. ch. 3. 17. ch. 17. 10-14. Deut. 12. 16. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 15. Acts 15. 20.

mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers [l]anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer *for* his offering [m]leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation *for* an heave offering unto the LORD, [n]*and* it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 And [o]the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But [p]if the sacrifice of his offering *be* a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall *it* be [q]imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an [r]abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean *thing* shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth *of* the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, [s]having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul [t]shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, *as* [u]the uncleanness of man, or *any* [v]unclean beast, or any [w]abominable unclean *thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, [x]Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the [z]beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it* shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover [y]ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth

any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, [a]He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that [c]the breast may be waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

31 And [c]the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aâr'on's and his sons'.

32 And [c]the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest *for* an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aâr'on, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for *his* part.

34 For [d]the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Iṣ'ra-el from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aâr'on the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

35 ¶ This *is the portion* of the anointing of Aâr'on, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, [e]in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute [f]for ever throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law [g]of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, [h]and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, [i]and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the LORD commanded Mō'ṣeṣ in mount Sī'nâi, in the day that he commanded the children of Iṣ'ra-el to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sī'nâi.

98 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Consecration of Aaron and his sons.* 14 *Their offerings.* 31 *Place of consecration.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

2 Take [a]Aâr'on and his sons with him, and the garments, and [b]the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

B. C. 1490.

[a] ch. 3. 1.

[c] Ex. 29. 24, 27. ch. 8. 27. Num. 6. 20.

[b] ch. 3. 5, 11.

[c] ch. 9. 21. Num. 6. 20.

[d] Ex. 29. 28. ch. 10. 14, 15. Num. 18. 18. Deut. 18. 3.

[e] Ex. 40. 13, 15. ch. 8. 12, 30.

[f] Heb. 7. 18–28. Heb. 8. 1–13.

[g] ch. 6. 9.

[h] ch. 6. 25.

[i] Ex. 29. 1. ch. 6. 20.

[a] Ex. 29. 1.

[b] Ex. 30. 24, 25.

[c] Ex. 30. 19. Ps. 26. 6. Isa. 52. 11. Ezek. 36. 25. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 9. 9–14. Rev. 1. 5, 6.

[d] Ex. 28. 4.

[e] Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6. Ezra 2. 63. Neh. 7. 65.

[f] Ex. 29. 6. Zech. 3. 5.

[g] Ex. 28. 37.

[h] Ex. 30. 26–29.

[i] Ex. 29. 7. ch. 21. 10, 12. Ps. 133. 2. Isa. 61. 1.

[j] Ex. 29. 8, 9. Ps. 132. 9. Isa. 61. 10.

[1] bound.

[k] Ex. 29. 10. Ps. 51. 19. Ps. 66. 15. Ezek. 43. 19. Heb. 9. 13, 14.

[l] ch. 4. 4.

[m] Ex. 29. 12, 36. ch. 4. 7. Heb. 9. 22.

[n] Ex. 29. 13. ch. 4. 8.

[o] Ex. 29. 14. ch. 4, 11, 12.

[p] Ex 29. 15.

4 And Mō'ṣeṣ did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto the congregation, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Mō'ṣeṣ brought Aâr'on and his sons, and [c]washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him [d]the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate [e]the Ū'rim and the Thŭm'mim.

9 And [f]he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD [o]commanded Mō'ṣeṣ.

10 And [h]Mō'ṣeṣ took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he [p]poured of the anointing oil upon Aâr'on's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

13 And [j]Mō'ṣeṣ brought Aâr'on's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and [l]put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣeṣ.

14 And [k]he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aâr'on and his sons [l]laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew *it;* [m]and Mō'ṣeṣ took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And [n]he took all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Mō'ṣeṣ burned *it* upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD [o]commanded Mō'ṣeṣ.

18 ¶ And [p]he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aâr'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed *it;* and Mō'ṣeṣ sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Mō'ṣeṣ burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Mō'ṣes burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it *was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; [q]as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

22 ¶ And [r]he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aâr'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew *it;* and Mō'ṣes took of the blood of it, and put *it* upon [s]the tip of Aâr'on's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aâr'on's sons, and Mō'ṣes put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Mō'ṣes [t]sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And [u]he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And [v]out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all [w]upon Aâr'on's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

28 And [x]Mō'ṣes took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar upon the burnt offering: they *were* consecrations for [y]a sweet savour: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Mō'ṣes took the breast, and waved it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration it was [z]Mō'ṣes' part; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

30 And [a]Mō'ṣes took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which *was* upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aâr'on *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aâr'on, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Mō'ṣes said unto Aâr'on and to his sons, [b]Boil the flesh *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread that *is* in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aâr'on and his sons shall eat it.

32 And [c]that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for [d]seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 As he [e]hath done this day, *so* the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and [f]keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aâr'on and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'ṣes.

B. C. 1490.

q Ex. 29. 18.
r Ex. 29. 19, 31. ch. 7. 37. Rev. 1. 5, 6.
s Ex. 29. 20. Rom. 12. 1. 1 Cor. 6. 20.
t Heb. 9. 18–24.
u Ex. 29. 22.
v Ex. 29. 23.
w Ex. 29. 24.
x Ex. 29. 25.
y Gen. 8. 21. Eph. 5. 2.
z Ex. 29. 26.
a Ex. 29. 21. Ex. 30. 30. Num. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
b Ex. 29. 31. Ezek. 46. 20.
c Ex. 29. 34.
d Ex. 29. 30, 35. ch. 14. 8. Num. 19. 12. Ezek. 43. 25, 26.
e Heb. 7. 16.
f Num. 3. 7. Num. 9. 19. Deut. 11. 1. 1 Kl. 2. 3. Ezek. 48. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 18. 1 Tim. 5. 21.
a ch. 14. 10, 23. ch. 15. 14. Ezek. 43. 27.
b Ex. 29. 1. ch. 4. 3.
c ch. 8. 18.
d ch. 4. 23. Ezra 6. 17. Ezra 10. 19. Isa. 53. 10. Rom. 8. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
e ch. 2. 4.
f Ex. 29. 43.
g Ex. 24. 16. Ex. 40. 34, 35. 1 Kl. 8. 10–12.
h 1 Sam. 3. 14. Heb. 5. 3. Heb. 7. 27.
i ch. 4. 16, 20. Heb. 5. 1.
j ch. 8. 15.
k ch. 4. 7.
l ch. 8. 16.
m ch. 4. 8.
n ch. 4. 10, 11. ch. 8. 17.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *First offerings of Aaron.* 23 *The people blessed.* 24 *Fire comes upon the altar.*

AND [g]it came to pass on the eighth day, *that* Mō'ṣes called Aâr'on and his sons, and the elders of Iṣ'ra-el:

2 And he said unto Aâr'on, [h]Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, and [a]a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el thou shalt speak, saying, [d]Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and [c]a meat offering mingled with oil: for [f]to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought *that* which Mō'ṣes commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Mō'ṣes said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and [g]the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Mō'ṣes said unto Aâr'on, Go unto the altar, and [b]offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and [c]offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aâr'on therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which *was* for himself.

9 And [j]the sons of Aâr'on brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and [k]put *it* upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But [l]the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; [m]as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

11 And [n]the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering;

D. (Verse 11).

D. (16. 3).

and Aâr'on's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And [o]he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which *was* the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the [1]manner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and [2]took an handful thereof, and burnt *it* upon the altar, [p]beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aâr'on's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aâr'on waved [q]*for* a wave offering before the LORD; as Mō'ṣes commanded.

22 And Aâr'on lifted up his hand toward the people, and [r]blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and [s]blessed the people: [t]and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And [u]there came a fire out from [v]before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: *which* when all the people saw, [w]they shouted, and fell on their faces.

100 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Burning of Nadab and Abihu.* 12 *Eating of holy things.*

AND [a]Nā'dăb and Ă-bī'hū, the sons of Aâr'on, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered [b]strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

2 And there [c]went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Mō'ṣes said unto Aâr'on, This *is it* that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that [d]come nigh me, and before all the people I will be [e]glorified. And Aâr'on held his peace.

4 And Mō'ṣes called Mĭsh'a-el and Ĕl'za-phăn, the sons of [f]Ŭz'zĭ-el the uncle of Aâr'on, and said unto them, Come near, [g]carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Mō'ṣes had said.

6 And Mō'ṣes said unto Aâr'on, and unto Ē-le-ā'zar and unto Ĭth'a-mär, his sons, [h]Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest [i]wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Ĭs'ra-el, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And [j]ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: [k]for the anointing oil of the LORD *is* upon you. And they did according to the word of Mō'ṣes.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâr'on, saying,

9 [l]Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may [m]put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 And [n]that ye may teach the children of Ĭs'ra-el all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Mō'ṣes.

12 ¶ And Mō'ṣes spake unto Aâr'on, and unto Ē-le-ā'zar and unto Ĭth'a-mär, his sons that were left, Take the [o]meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for [p]it *is* most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And [q]the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave *it for* a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Mō'ṣes diligently sought the [r]goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry

B. C. 1490.

o Isa. 53. 10. John 1. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 3. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Eph. 5. 2. Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 1. 3. Heb. 2. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 24. 1 John 2. 2. Rev. 1. 5.
1 Or, ordinance.
2 filled his hand out of it.
p Ex. 29. 38.
q Ex. 29. 24.
r Deut. 21. 5. Luke 24. 50.
s 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Chr. 16. 2. 2 Chr. 6. 3.
t Num. 16. 19.
u Gen. 4. 4. Gen. 15. 17. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
v Ex. 29. 18. 1 Chr. 18. 39. Ezra 3. 11.
a Num. 26. 61.
b Ex. 30. 9.
c Num. 16. 35. 2 Sam. 6. 7.
d Ex. 19. 22. Isa. 52. 11. Ezek. 20. 41.
e Isa. 49. 3. Ezek. 28. 22. John 13. 31. 2 Thess. 1. 10.
f Ex. 6. 18. Num. 3. 19.
g Acts 5. 6.
h Num. 6. 6, 7.
i 2 Sam. 24. 1. 1 Chr. 21. 12.
j Ex. 28. 41.
k Prov. 31. 5. Isa. 28. 7. Ezek. 44. 21. Hos. 4. 11. Luke 1. 15. Eph. 5. 18. 1 Tim. 3. 3. Tit. 1. 7.
l Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26.
m Deut. 24. 8. Neh. 8. 2, 13. Jer. 18. 18.
o Ex. 29. 2. ch. 6. 16. Num. 18. 9, 10.
p ch. 21. 22.
q Ex. 29. 24. ch. 7. 31, 34. Num. 18. 11.
r ch. 9. 3, 15.

with Ĕ-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mär the sons of Aär'on *which were* left *alive*, saying,

17 [s]Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy, and *God* hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy *place:* ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy *place,* [t]as I commanded.

19 And Aär'on said unto Mō'şeş, Behold, this [u]day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering to day, [v]should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Mō'şeş heard *that,* he was content.

B. C. 1490.

s Ezek. 44. 29.

t ch. 6. 26.

u ch. 9. 8, 12.

v Jer. 6. 20. Jer. 14. 12. Hos. 9. 4.

101 CHAPTER 11.

Of clean and unclean meats.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş and to Aär'on, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [c]These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, *and* cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* [b]unclean unto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; [c]he *is* unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; [d]they *are* unclean to you.

9 ¶ [e]These shall ye eat of all that *are* in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the waters, they *shall be* an [f]abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination unto you.

a Deut. 14. 4. Ezek. 4. 14. Dan. 1. 8. Acts 10. 12. Rom. 14. 2. 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 16.
b 1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.
c Isa. 65. 4. Isa. 66. 3, 17.
d Isa. 52. 11. Acts 10. 14, 15. Acts 15. 29. Rom. 14. 14, 17. 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 16, 21. Heb. 9. 10.
e Deut. 14. 9, 10.
f ch. 7. 18. Deut. 14. 3.
g Deut. 14. 12. Rom. 14.
1 A species of eagle.
2 The black eagle.
h Isa. 102. 6. Zeph. 2. 14.
3 The golden vulture.
4 Supposed to mean all flying insects.
i Matt. 3. 4.
j Judg. 6. 5. Jer. 46. 23. Nah. 3. 17.
k ch. 14. 8. ch. 15. 5. Num. 19. 10, 22.
5 Supposed to mean monkeys, bears, frogs, etc.
l Heb. 9. 10.
m Isa. 66. 17.
6 Supposed to mean the frog.
n Ps. 58. 8.
o Isa. 2. 20.
p ch. 15. 12.

13 ¶ And [g]these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: the eagle, and the [1]ossifrage, and the [2]ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the [h]pelican, and the [3]gier eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All [4]fowls that creep, going upon *all* four, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat; the [i]locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper [j]after his kind.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them [k]shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 *The carcases* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And [5]whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on *all* four, those *are* unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they *are* unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also *shall be* [l]unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and [m]the mouse, and the [6]tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the [n]snail, and the [o]mole.

31 These *are* unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it be* any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it be* wherein *any* work is done, [p]it must

be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean; and [a]ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, *that* on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every *thing* whereupon *any part* of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; *whether it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for* they *are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, [7]*wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any part* of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it *shall be* clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any part* of their carcase fall thereon, it *shall be* unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And [r]he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall be* an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* four, or whatsoever [8]hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they *are* an abomination.

43 Ye [s]shall not make [9]yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. S.*

S 44 For I *am* the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and [u]ye shall be holy; for I *am* holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For [v]I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of E'gўpt, to be S your God: [w]ye shall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy. S. 18. 4, 5.

46 This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To [z]make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

B. C. 1490.

[a] ch. 6. 28.

7 a gathering together of waters.
[r] ch. 17. 15. ch. 22. 8. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14.
8 doth multiply feet.
[s] ch. 20. 25.
9 your souls.
[t] Isa. 43. 3. Isa. 51. 15.
[u] Ex. 19. 6. ch. 19. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 15.
[v] Gen. 35. 1, 2. Ex. 6. 7. Rom. 14. 17.
[w] Rom. 12. 1. 1 Cor. 6. 11.
[x] ch. 10. 10. Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26.

[a] Luke 2. 22.
[b] ch. 15. 19.
[c] Gen. 17. 12. Luke 1. 59. John 7. 22, 23.
[d] Luke 2. 22.
[e] Isa. 53. 7. Luke 24. 20, 27. John 1. 29, 36. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Rev. 5. 6–8.
1 a son of his year.
[f] Heb. 9. 9–28. Heb. 10. 1–12.
[g] ch. 5. 7. Luke 2. 24. 2 Cor. 8. 9.
2 her hand find not sufficiency of.
[h] ch. 4. 26. ch. 13.

1 Or, swelling.
[a] Deut. 28. 27. Isa. 3. 17.
[b] ch. 10. 10, 11. Deut. 17. 8, 9. Deut. 24. 8. Ezek. 22. 26. Luke 17. 11–16. John 13. 8–10.

CHAPTER 12. 102

1 *Of the purification of women.* 6 *Their offerings.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then [c]she shall be unclean seven days; [b]according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the [c]eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And [d]when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a [e]lamb [1]of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make [f]an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This *is* the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 And [g]if [2]she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the [h]priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER 13. 103

Signs and treatment of leprosy.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a [1]rising, [a]a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; [b]then he shall be brought unto Aâr'on the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and *when* the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* deeper than the skin of his flesh, it *is* a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair

*S. Verse 45.

thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague in his sight be at a stay, *and* the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, *and* the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it *is but* a scab: and he shall [c]wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And *if* the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* [d]a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall [e]be brought unto the priest;

10 And [f]the priest shall see *him:* and, behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* [2]quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It *is* an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall [3]pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the [g]priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh *is* unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall [h]come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, *if* the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he *is* clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was [i]a boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and *if* it *be* not lower than the skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not, it *is* a burning boil; and the priest [k]shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* [4]a hot burning, and the quick *flesh* that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it *be in* sight deeper than the skin; it *is* a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the [l]plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hair in the bright spot, and it *be* no lower than the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: *and* if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then [m]the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not in the skin, but it *be* somewhat dark; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then [n]the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it *be* in sight deeper than the skin; *and there be* in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a dry [o]scall, *even* a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, and *that there is* no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, *if* the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be [p]shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold,

B. C. 1490.

c ch. 11. 25. ch. 14. 8.

d 2 Sam. 3. 29.
e 2 Kl. 5. 3.

f Num. 12. 10, 12. 2 Kl. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 19, 20. Luke 5. 14. Luke 17. 14.
2 the quickening of living flesh.

3 make clean the plague, Ex. 15. 26. Ps. 103. 2, 3.
g Deut. 24. 8.
h Luke 5. 12–14.
i Deut. 32. 39. Ps. 147. 3.
j Ex. 9. 9.
Ex. 15. 26. Deut. 28. 27. 2 Kl. 20. 7. Job 2. 7. Ps. 38. 3–7. Isa. 38. 21.
k Prov. 28. 13. Luke 5. 14. Luke 17. 14. 1 Cor. 5. 5. Gal. 6. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 2, 3.
4 a burning of fire.
l Ex. 4. 6, 7. Num. 12. 10. 2 Sam. 3. 29. 2 Kl. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 19. Luke 5. 12–14.
m ch. 10. 10. Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26.
n Deut. 24. 8. Mal. 2. 7. 1 Cor. 12. 9.
o Deut. 28. 27. Isa. 3. 17.
p Job 1. 20. Rom. 8. 13.

if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he *is* unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that* there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he *is* clean: and the [q]priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, *even* white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, *if* the bright spots in the skin of their flesh *be* darkish white; it *is* a freckled spot *that* groweth in the skin; he *is* clean.

40 And the man whose [5]hair is fallen off his head, he *is* [r]bald; *yet is* he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he *is* forehead bald: *yet is* he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it *is* a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then [s]the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the rising of the sore *be* white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he *is* unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague *is* in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put [t]a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, [u]Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague *shall be* in him he shall be defiled; he *is* unclean: he shall dwell alone; [v]without the camp *shall* his habitation *be*.

47 ¶ The [w]garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, *whether it be a* woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether *it be* in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any [6]thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any [7]thing of skin; it *is* a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And [s]the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that hath* the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague

B. C. 1490.

q ch. 10.10. Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26. Ezek. 44. 23.

5 head is pilled.
r Isa. 15. 2. Amos 8. 10.

s ch. 10. 10. Ezek. 22. 26.
t Ezek. 24. 17, 22. Mic. 3. 7.
u 1 Kl. 8. 37. Job 40. 4. Job 42. 6. Ps. 61. Ps. 72. 12. Isa. 6. 5. Lam. 4. 15. Luke 17. 12, 13. Rev. 21. 4.
v Num. 5. 2. Num. 12. 14. 2 Kl. 7. 3. 2 Chr. 26. 21. Luke 17. 12. 1 Cor. 5. 5. 2 Thess. 3. 6. Heb. 12. 15.
w Isa. 59. 6. Ezek. 16. 16. Zech. 3. 4. Rom. 1. 21–31. Rom. 13. 12. Jude 23.
6 work of.
7 vessel, or, instrument.
x Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 44. 23.
y ch. 14. 44. Ezek. 16. 43.
8 whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.

on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, *or* in any work that is made of skin; the plague *is* [x]a fretting leprosy; it *is* unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it *is* a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague *is*, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, *if* the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it *is* unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it *is* fret inward, [8]*whether* it *be* bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague *be* somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it *is* a spreading *plague:* thou shalt burn that wherein the plague *is* with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin *it be*, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER 14. 104

1 *Law of cleansing lepers.* 33 *Signs of leprosy.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He [a]shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, *if* the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two [1]birds alive *and* clean, and[b] cedar wood, [c]and scarlet, [d]and hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall

a Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 44. 23. Luke 5. 12, 14. Luke 17. 14.
1 Or, sparrows.
b Num. 19. 6.
c Heb. 9. 19.
d Ex. 12. 22. Num. 19. 18. Ps. 51. 7.

take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird *that was* killed over the running water:

7 And he shall [e]sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy [f]seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose [2]into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed [g]shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and [h]wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and [i]shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day [j]he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb [3]of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour *for* [k]a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh *him* clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and [l]offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and [m]wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD:

13 And he shall slay the [n]lamb in [o]the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for [p]as the sin offering *is* the priest's, *so is* the trespass offering: [q]it *is* most holy:

14 And the priest shall take *some* of the blood [r]of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put *it* upon [s]the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take *some* of the log of oil, and pour *it* into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that *is* in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:

17 And of the rest of the oil that *is* in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him [t]that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make

B. C. 1490.

[e] Ezek. 36. 25. Heb. 9. 13. Heb. 10. 22.
[f] ch. 8. 11. 1 Ki. 5. 10, 14.
[2] upon the face of the field.
[g] ch. 13. 6.
[h] ch. 11. 25.
[i] Num. 5. 2, 3. Num. 12. 15. 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21.
[j] Luke 5. 14.
[3] the daughter of her year.
[k] ch. 2. 1. Num. 15. 4, 15.
[l] ch. 5. 2, 6, 18. ch. 6. 6, 7.
[m] Ex. 29. 24.
[n] Isa. 53. 7. John 1. 29. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6.
[o] Ex. 29. 11. ch. 1. 5, 11.
[p] ch. 7. 7.
[q] ch. 2. 3. ch. 7. 6.
[r] Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. Heb. 9. 9-14. Rev. 12. 11.
[s] Ex. 29. 20. ch. 8. 23. Rom. 12. 1. 2 Cor. 7. 1.
[t] Rom. 6. 13-22. Rom. 12. 1. 1 Cor. 6. 20.
[u] ch. 4. 26. Num. 15. 28. Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 5. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19. Eph. 2. 12-22. Col. 1. 19-22. Heb. 2. 17. 1 John 1. 7.
[v] ch. 5. 7. ch. 12. 8. Job 34. 19. Prov 17. 5. Prov. 22. 2. Luke 6. 20. John 5. 3.
[4] his hand reach not.
[5] for a waving.
[w] ch. 12. 8. ch. 15. 14, 15. Luke 2. 24.
[x] 1 Thess. 5. 23. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5.
[y] 1 Cor. 6. 11.
[z] ch. 15. 15. Rom. 8. 3.

an [u]atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And [v]if he *be* poor, and [4]cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb *for* a trespass offering [5]to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 And [w]two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take *some* of the [z]blood of the trespass offering, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger *some* of the oil that *is* in the left hand seven times before the LORD:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that *is* in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of [v]him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the [x]turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 *Even* such as he is able to get, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This *is* the law *of him* in whom *is* the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get *that which pertaineth* to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şes and unto Aâr'on, saying,

34 [a]When ye be come into the land of Cā'nāan, which I give to you for a possession, and [b]I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is* as it were [c]a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they [6]empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that [d]all that *is* in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight *are* lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 [e]Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones; and he shall take other morter, and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* [f]a fretting leprosy in the house: it *is* unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the morter of the house; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean [g]until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest [7]shall come in, and look *upon it*, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is [h]healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the [i]hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This *is* the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and [j]scall,

55 And for the [k]leprosy of a garment, and of a house,

56 And [l]for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 To [m]teach [8]when *it is* unclean, and when *it is* clean: this *is* the law of leprosy.

B. C. 1490.

a Gen. 17. 8. Num. 32. 22. Deut. 7. 1. Deut. 19. 1.
b Deut. 32. 39. Isa. 45. 7. Amos 3. 6.
c Ps. 91. 10. Prov. 3. 33. Zech. 5. 4.
6 Or, prepare.
d Num. 19. 18. Ps. 51. 7. Isa. 52. 11. 1 Cor. 5. 6, 7. 2 Cor. 6. 17. 2 Thess. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 22. Rev. 18. 4.
e Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26. Ezek. 44. 23.
f ch. 13. 51. Zech. 5. 4.
g ch. 17. 15. ch. 22. 6. Num. 19. 7, 10, 21, 22. 1 Cor. 15. 33.
7 in coming in shall come in, etc.
h Deut. 32. 39. Job 5. 18. Hos. 6. 1. Luke 7. 21.
i 1 Ki. 4. 33. Ps. 51. 7.
j ch. 13. 30.
k ch. 13. 47.
l ch. 13. 2.
m Ex. 15. 26. Deut. 4. 9. Deut. 24. 8. Ps. 78. 5. Ps. 119. 96. Prov. 6. 23. Prov. 13. 13. Eccl. 8. 5. Ezek. 44. 23.
8 in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.

CHAPTER 15. 105

Unclean issues and their cleansing.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şes and to Aâr'on, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, [a]When any man hath a [1]running issue out of his flesh, *because of* his issue he *is* unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it *is* his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every [2]thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, [b]and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue [c]spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe [d]*himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that

a ch. 22. 4. Num. 5. 2. 2 Sam. 3. 29. Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.
1 Or, running of the reins.
2 vessel.
b ch. 11. 25. ch. 17. 15. Heb. 9. 10.
c Num. 12. 14 Job 30. 10.
d 2 Cor. 7. 1.

B. C. 1490.

beareth *any of* those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he [e]toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the [f]vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then [g]he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him [h]two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, [i]the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the [k]priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And [l]if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation, they shall *both* bathe *themselves* in water, and [t]be unclean until the even.

19 ¶ And [m]if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be [s]put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe [n]*himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it *be* on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And [o]if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And [p]if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she *shall be* unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make [q]an atonement for her before the LORD for [r]the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye [r]separate the children of Is'ra-el from their uncleanness that they die not in their uncleanness, when they [s]defile my tabernacle that *is* among them.

32 This *is* the law of him that hath an issue, and *of him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAPTER 16. 106

1 *Priestly vestments and offerings.* 20 *The scapegoat.* 29 *Feast of expiations.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ after the [a]death of the two sons of Aâr'on, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Speak unto Aâr'on thy brother, that he [b]come not at all times into the holy *place* within the veil before the mercy seat, which *is* upon the ark; that he die not: for I [c]will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aâr'on [d]come into the holy *place:* [e]with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering. D. (Verse 21).

4 He shall put on [f]the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these *are* [g]holy garments; therefore [h]shall he wash his flesh in water, and *so* put them on.

5 And he shall take of [i]the congre-

e 1 Cor. 15. 33.
f ch. 6. 28. ch. 11. 32, 33.
g ch. 14. 8. Num. 12. 14. Num. 19. 11.
h ch. 14. 22, 23. Num. 6. 10. Heb. 10. 10, 12, 14.
i ch. 14. 30, 31.
k ch. 14. 19, 31. Heb. 9. 14. Heb. 10. 1.
l ch. 22. 4. Deut. 23. 10. 1 Sam. 21. 4.
m ch. 12. 2. Ezek. 36. 17.
3 in her separation.
n 2 Cor. 7. 1. Heb. 10. 22.
o ch. 20. 18.
p Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.
q Rom. 3. 25. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19. Eph. 1. 7. Eph. 2. 12–22. Col. 1. 19–22. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 9. 14. Heb. 10. 1. Heb. 13. 20. 1 John 1. 2. 1 John 1. 7. 1 John 2. 1.
r ch. 11. 47. Deut. 24. 8. Ezek. 22. 26. Ezek. 44. 23.
s Num. 5. 3. Num. 19. 13, 20. Ezek. 5. 11. Ezek. 23. 38. 1 Cor. 3. 17.

a ch. 10. 1, 2.
b Ex. 30. 10. ch. 23. 27, 28. Heb. 9. 7. Heb. 10. 19.
c Ex. 25. 22. Ex. 40. 34. 1 Kl. 8. 10, 11, 12.
d Heb. 9. 7–25.
e ch. 4. 3.
f Ex. 28. 39. ch. 6. 10. Ezek. 44. 17. Phil. 2. 7. Heb. 2. 14.
g Ps. 93. 5.
h Ex. 30. 20. Heb. 10. 22.
i ch. 4. 14. Num. 29. 11. 2 Chr. 29. 21. Ezra 6. 17. Ezek. 45. 22.

gation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aâr'on shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and [j]make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aâr'on shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the [1]scapegoat.

9 And Aâr'on shall bring the goat upon which the LORD'S [k]lot [2]fell, and offer him *for* a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make [l]an atonement with him, *and* to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And Aâr'on shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which *is* for himself:

12 And he shall take [m]a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of [n]sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the veil:

13 And [o]he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the [p]cloud of the incense may cover the [q]mercy seat that *is* upon the testimony, that he die not:

14 And [r]he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle *it* with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 ¶ [s]Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that *is* for the people, and bring his blood [t]within the veil, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall [u]make an atonement for the holy *place*, because of the uncleanness of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that [3]remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 And [v]there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy *place*, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Iṣ'ra-el.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and [w]make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and [x]hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of [y]reconciling the holy *place*, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aâr'on shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and all their transgressions in all their sins, [z]putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send *him* away by the hand of [4]a fit man into the wilderness: D.*

22 And the goat shall [a]bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land [5]not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aâr'on shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and [b]shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And [c]the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, [d]and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And [e]the bullock *for* the sin offering, and the goat *for* the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shall ~~one~~ carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. D. (17. 11–14).

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* [f]in the seventh month, on the tenth *day* of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall *the priest* make an atonement for you, to [g]cleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 [h]It *shall be* a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he [6]shall conse-

B. C. 1490.

[j] ch. 9. 7. Heb. 5. 1, 2. Heb. 7. 27, 28.

1 Azazel.

[k] Prov. 16. 33.

2 went up.

[l] Isa. 53. 4–10. Rom. 3. 25. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Heb. 7. 26. Heb. 9. 23, 24. 1 John 2. 2.

[m] ch. 10. 1. Num. 16. 18. Rev. 8. 3.

[n] Ex. 30. 34. Ex. 31. 11. Ex. 37. 29. Rev. 8. 3, 4.

[o] Ex. 30. 1, 7, 8. Num. 16. 7, 18, 46. Rev. 8. 3, 4.

[p] 1 Tim. 6. 16.

[q] Ex. 25. 21, 22.

[r] Heb. 10. 4.

[s] Heb. 2. 17.

[t] Heb. 6. 19.

[u] Ex. 29. 36.

3 dwelleth.

[v] Luke 1. 10.

[w] Heb. 9. 22.

[x] Ezek. 43. 20.

[y] Ezek. 45. 20.

[z] Isa. 53. 6.

4 a man of opportunity.

[a] Ps. 103. 1–13. Matt. 8. 17. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24.

5 of separation.

[b] Ezek. 42. 14. Phil. 2. 6–11.

[c] Ex. 29. 13. ch. 4. 10.

[d] ch. 15. 5. Heb. 9. 10.

[e] ch. 8. 17. ch. 4. 12, 21. ch. 6. 30. Heb. 13. 11.

[f] Ex. 30. 10. ch. 23. 27. Num. 29. 7. Isa. 58. 3, 5. Dan. 10. 3, 12.

[g] Ezek. 36. 25. Jer. 33. 8. Tit. 2. 14. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 9. 13, 14.

[h] Ex. 31. 15. Ex. 35. 2. ch. 23. 32.

[i] Ex. 29. 29. Num. 20. 26.

6 fill his hand.

D. (Verse 27).

crate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments:

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And [f]this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Iṣ'ra-el for all their sins [k]once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

107 CHAPTER 17.

1 *The sprinkling of blood.* 10 *Eating of blood forbidden.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'on, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them; This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

4 And [a]bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be [b]imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man [c]shall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Iṣ'ra-el may bring their sacrifices, [d]which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall [e]sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and [f]burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices [g]unto devils, after whom they [h]have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And [i]whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; [l]I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh *is* in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar [r]to make an atonement for your souls: for [s]it *is* the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, [t]which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even [u]pour out the blood thereof, and [w]cover it with dust.

14 [x]For *it is* the life of all flesh; the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. D. (22. 17–25).

15 And [y]every soul that eateth [z]that which died *of itself*, or that which was torn *with beasts, whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then [a]he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER 18. 108

Unlawful marriages and lusts.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, [b]I am the LORD your God.

3 After [c]the doings of the land of E'ğўpt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after [d]the doings of the land of Cā'nāan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: [e]which if a man do, he shall live in them: [f]I *am* the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is [g]near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I *am* the LORD.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The [h]nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.

9 The [i]nakedness of thy sister, the

B. C. 1490.

f ch. 23. 31. Num. 29. 7.

k Ex. 30. 10. Heb. 9. 7, 25.

a Deut. 12. 5, 6.
b Ps. 32. 2. Rom. 4. 6.
c Gen. 17. 14.
d Gen. 21. 33. Gen. 22. 2. Deut. 12. 2. 1 Ki. 14. 22, 23. 2 Ki. 17. 10. Ezek. 20. 28.
e Ex. 29. 18. ch. 4. 31. Num. 18. 17.
f Deut. 32. 17. 2 Chr. 11. 15. Ps. 106. 37. Acts 7. 42, 43.
1 Cor. 10. 20.
g Ex. 34. 15. Deut. 31. 16.
h Gen. 9. 4. 1 Sam. 14. 33.
i Job 26. 17. Jer. 44. 11. Ezek. 15. 7.
j Mark 14. 24. Rom. 5. 9. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. k Heb. 9. 22.
l That hunteth any living creature.
D Deut. 12. 16. Deut. 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 32, 34.
m Ezek. 24. 7.
n Gen. 9. 4.
o Ex. 22. 21. Deut. 14. 21.
2 a careass.
p Num. 19. 20. Heb. 9. 28.

a Ex. 6. 7. Ezek. 20. 5.
b Ezek. 23. 8.
c Ex. 23. 24.
d Lev. 10. 28. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12.
e Isa. 44. 6. Jer. 9. 24. Mal. 3. 6.
1 remainder of his flesh.
f Gen. 49. 4. 1 Cor. 5. 1.
g 2 Sam. 13. 12.

daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of *thy* son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs *is* thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.

15 [h]Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she *is* thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 [i]Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for* they *are* her near kinswomen: it *is* wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take [2]a wife to her sister, [j]to vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life *time*.

19 [k]Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover [l]thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed [m]pass through *the* [n]*fire* to Mō'lech, neither shalt thou [o]profane the name of thy God: [p]I *am* the LORD.

22 [q]Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it *is* abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it *is* confusion.

24 [r]Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: [s]for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And [t]the land is defiled: therefore I do [u]visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit *any* of these abominations; *neither* any of your own nation, B. C. 1490. nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which *were* before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that *were* before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit *them* shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that *ye* commit not *any one* of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 19. 109

Sundry laws repeated.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, [c]Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God *am* holy. S. 20. 7, 8. S

3 ¶ Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and [b]keep my sabbaths: I *am* the LORD your God.

4 ¶ [c]Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it *is* abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore *every one* that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And [d]when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather *every* grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them [e]for the poor and stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, [f]neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob *him*: [g]the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

h Gen. 38. 18. Ezek. 22. 11.
i Matt. 14. 3, 4. Matt. 22. 24.
2 Or, one wife to another, 1 Tim. 3. 2.
j Gen. 30. 15. Mal. 2. 15.
k Ezek. 18. 6.
l Prov. 6. 29. Mal. 3. 5. Matt. 5. 27, 28. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4.
m 2 Ki. 16. 3. Jer. 19. 5.
n 1 Ki. 11. 7, 33.
o Ezek. 36. 20. Mal. 1. 12.
p Isa. 42. 8.
q Rom. 1. 27. 1 Tim. 1. 10.
r Matt. 15. 18. 1 Cor. 3. 17.
s Deut. 18. 12.
t Num. 35. 34. Isa. 24. 5. Jer. 16. 18.
u Isa. 26. 21. Jer. 9. 9.

a Ex. 19. 6. ch. 11. 44. ch. 20. 7, 26. Eph. 1. 4. 1 Thess. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 16.
b Gen. 2. 2. Ex. 20. 8. Ex. 31. 13. Neh. 9. 14. Neh. 13. 15–21. Isa. 56. 2. Isa. 58. 13. Mark 2. 27. Heb. 4. 9.
c Ex. 20. 3–5. 1 Cor. 10. 14.
d Ex. 23. 11. ch. 23. 22. Deut. 15. 1–18. Deut. 24. 19. Ruth 2. 15.
e Ps. 41. 1. Ps. 140. 12. Prov. 14. 31. Prov. 22. 16. Prov. 29. 7. Eccl. 5. 8. Isa. 3. 12–15. Jas. 2. 1–9.
f 1 Ki. 13. 18. Jer. 9. 3–5. Acts 5. 3, 4. Eph. 4. 25.
g Deut. 24. 14. Mal. 3. 5. Jas. 5. 4.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deaf, [h]nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but shalt [i]fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

15 ¶ [j]Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down *as* a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou [k]stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I *am* the LORD.

17 ¶ [l]Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: [m]thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, [1]and not suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ [n]Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, [o]but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I *am* the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that *is* a bondmaid, [2]betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; [3]she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be [4]holy [p]to praise the LORD *withal*.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I *am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat *any thing* with the blood: [q]neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 [r]Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not [s]make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I *am* the LORD.

29 ¶ [t]Do not [5]prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ [u]Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and [v]reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

31 ¶ [w]Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

32 ¶ [x]Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 ¶ And [y]if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not [6]vex him.

34 *But* [z]the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and [a]thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Ĕ'gўpt: I *am* the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 [b]Just balances, just [7]weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

37 [c]Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

B. C. 1490.

[h] Rom. 14. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 17.
[i] Ps. 82. 2. Prov. 24. 23. Jas. 2. 9.
[k] 1 Ki. 21. 13. Matt. 26. 60.
[l] Gen. 27. 41. 1 John 2. 9, 11. 1 John 3. 15.
[m] Luke 17. 3.
[1] Or, that thou bear not sin for him. 1 Cor. 5. 2.
[n] Rom. 12. 17.
[o] Matt. 5. 43, 44.
[2] reproached by, or, for man, or, abused by any.
[3] there shall be a scourging, or, they shall be scourged.
[4] holiness of praises, to the LORD.
[p] Deut. 12. 17, 18.
[q] 2 Ki. 17. 17. Jer. 9. 26.
[r] Deut. 14. 1.
[s] Deut. 23. 17.
[5] profane.
[t] ch. 26. 2.
[u] Eccl. 5. 1.
[v] 1 Sam. 28. [illegible] Isa. 8. 19.
[w] 1 Ki. 2. 19. Prov. 20. 29. Prov. 23. 22. 1 Tim. 5. 1.
[x] Ex. 22. 21.
[6] Or, oppress.
[y] Ex. 12. 48.
[z] Deut. 10. 19.
[a] Deut. 25. 13, 15. Prov. 20. 10.
[7] stones.
[b] ch. 18. 4, 5. Deut. 5. 1. Deut. 6. 25.
[c] 2 Ki. 17. 17. 2 Ki. 23. 10. 2 Chr. 33. 6.
[d] Ezek. 5. 11. Num. 19. 20.
[e] Ex. 20. 5.
[f] ch. 17. 7.
[g] ch. 19. 31. 2 Ki. 23. 24.
[h] Ex. 22. 31. Matt. 5. 48. Eph. 1. 4. Col. 3. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 23. 1 Pet. 1. 16.

CHAPTER 20. 110

1 *Divers laws and ordinances.* 7 *Sanctification.* 10 *Adultery.* 22 *Obedience required with holiness.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [a]Whosoever *he be* of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn in Ĭs'ra-el, that giveth *any* of his seed unto Mō'lech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mō'lech, to [b]defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any way hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Mō'lech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and [c]against his family, and will cut him off, and all that [d]go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Mō'lech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And [e]the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ [f]Sanctify yourselves therefore, S

and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: [g]I *am* the LORD which sanctify you. S. Verse 26.

9 ¶ For [h]every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; [i]his blood *shall be* upon him.

10 ¶ And [j]the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And [k]the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

12 [l]And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood *shall be* upon them.

13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

14 And [m]if a man take a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they: that there be no wickedness among you.

15 And [n]if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

17 And [o]if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it *is* a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And [p]if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath [1]discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And [q]thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 And [r]if a man shall take his brother's wife, it *is* [2]an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

B. C. 1490.

g Ex. 31. 13.

h Ex. 21. 17. Deut. 27. 16. Prov. 20. 20. Matt. 15. 4. i 2 Sam. 1. 16. 1 Ki. 2. 32.

j Deut. 22. 22. Jer. 29. 23. John 8. 4, 5. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4.

k ch. 18. 8. Deut. 27. 23.

l ch. 18. 15. Deut. 23. 17. Judg. 19. 22. Rom. 1. 27, 32.

m ch. 18. 17. n Deut. 27. 21. o Gen. 20. 12. p ch. 15. 24.

1 made naked.

q ch. 18. 12. r ch. 18. 16.

2 a separation.

s ch. 18. 26. ch. 19. 37. t Deut. 9. 5. u Ex. 3. 17. Ex. 6. 8. v Ex. 19. 5. Ex. 33. 16. Deut. 7. 6. Deut. 14. 2. 1 Ki. 8. 53. Ps. 135. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 9. w ch. 11. 47. Deut. 14. 4.

3 Or, moveth.

x ch. 19. 2. Ps. 99. 5. Isa. 6. 3. Isa. 30. 11. 1 Pet. 1. 16. Rev. 3. 7. Rev. 4. 8. y Tit. 2. 14. z Ex. 22. 18. Deut. 18. 10. 1 Sam. 28. 7.

a ch. 5. 2. Ezek. 44. 25.

1 Or, being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife, etc.

b ch. 19. 27, 28. Deut. 14. 1. c Ex. 20. 7. ch. 18. 21. Deut. 5. 11. Ps. 15. 4. Matt. 5. 33-37. d ch. 3. 11. e Ezek. 44. 22. f Deut. 24. 1, 2. g ch. 20. 7, 8. Isa. 43. 15.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my [s]statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and [t]therefore I abhorred them.

24 But [u]I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I *am* the LORD your God, [v]which have separated you from *other* people.

25 [w]Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that [3]creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: S
for [x]I the LORD *am* holy, and [y]have severed you from *other* people, that ye should be mine. S. 22. 31, 32.

27 ¶ A [z]man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood *shall be* upon them.

CHAPTER 21. 111

1 *Laws of priesthood.* 13 *Marriages.* 17 *Blemishes.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aâr'on, and say unto them, There [a]shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is,* for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 *But* [b]he shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 [b]They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and [c]not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the [d]bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 [e]They shall not take a wife *that is* a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman [f]put away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: [g]for

I the LORD, which sanctify you, *am* holy.

9 ¶ And [h]the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And [i]*he that is* the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and [j]that is consecrated to put on the garments, [k]shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he [l]go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 [m]Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for [n]the crown of the anointing oil of his God *is* upon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And [o]he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, *or* an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for [p]I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

17 Speak unto Aâr'on, saying, Whosoever *he be* of thy seed in their generations that hath *any* blemish, let him not [q]approach to offer the [2]bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing [r]superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or a [3]dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or [s]hath his stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aâr'on the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the [t]most holy, and of the [u]holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the veil, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Mō'ṣes told *it* unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

B.C. 1490.

h Gen. 38. 24.

i Ex. 29. 29. Num. 35. 25.

j Ex. 28. 2.

k ch. 10. 6.

l Num. 19. 14.

m ch. 10. 7.

n Ex. 28. 36. ch. 8. 9, 12, 30.

o Ezek. 44. 22.

p Rom. 12. 1. 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17. Eph. 5. 27.

q Num. 16. 5. Ps. 64. 4. 2 Or, food.

r ch. 22. 23. 3 Or, too slender.

s Deut. 23. 1.

t ch. 2. 3, 10. ch. 6. 17, 29. ch. 24. 9. Num. 18. 9.

u ch. 22. 10. Num. 18. 19.

112 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Laws concerning priests and offerings.* 26 *Age of sacrifice.* 29 *Law of eating sacrifice.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'on and to his sons, that they [a]separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and that they profane not my holy name *in those things* which they [b]hallow unto me: I *am* the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Iṣ'ra-el hallow unto the LORD, having his [c]uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I *am* the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aâr'on *is* a leper, or hath [d]a [1]running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, [e]until he be clean. And [f]whoso toucheth any thing *that is* unclean *by* the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or [g]whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or [h]a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he [i]wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because [j]it *is* his food.

8 [k]That which dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I *am* the LORD.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, [l]lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

10 [m]There shall no stranger eat *of* the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat *of* the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy *any* soul [2]with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be *married* unto [3]a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and [n]is returned unto her father's house, [o]as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ And [p]if a man eat *of* the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And [q]they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which they offer unto the LORD;

16 Or [4]suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

18 Speak unto Aâr'on, and to his

a Num. 6. 3.

b Ex. 13. 12. Num. 18. 32. Deut. 15. 19.

c ch. 7. 20.

d ch. 15. 2. 1 running of the reins.

e ch. 15. 13.

f Num. 19. 11, 22.

g ch. 11. 24. Heb. 15. 7, 19.

h Heb. 10. 22.

i Num. 18. 11.

j Ex. 22. 31. ch. 17. 15.

k Ex. 28. 43. Num. 18. 22.

m One not a priest, Ex. 29. 33. Num. 3. 10. 1 Sam. 21. 6. 2 with the purchase of his money. 3 a man a stranger.

n Gen. 38. 11.

o Num. 18. 11.

p ch. 5. 15, 16.

q Num. 18. 32. 4 Or, lade themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.

sons, and unto all the children of Iṣ'-ra-el, and say unto them, [r]Whatsoever *he be* of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, or of the strangers in Iṣ'ra-el, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

19 *Ye shall offer* at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 *But* [s]whatsoever hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD [t]to accomplish *his* vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or [5]sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a [6]lamb that hath any thing [u]superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer *for* a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make *any offering thereof* in your land.

25 Neither [7]from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their [w]corruption *is* in them, *and* blemishes *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you. D. (23. 4, 5).

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

27 [x]When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And *whether it be* cow or [7]ewe, ye shall not kill it [y]and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will [z]offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer *it* at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I *am* the LORD.

31 [a]Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I *am* the LORD. S. Num. 14. 22.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but [b]I will be hallowed among the children of Iṣ'ra-el: I *am* the LORD which hallow you,

33 [c]That brought you out of the land of Ē'ğyṗt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD.

113 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Concerning the Lord's feasts.* 15 *The Pentecost.* 26 *The day of atonement.*

B. C. 1490.

r Num. 15. 14.

s Deut. 15. 21. Deut. 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Eph. 5. 27. Heb. 9. 14.

t Num. 15. 3, 8. Deut. 23. 21. Ps. 61. 8. Ps. 65. 1.

5 Or, goats.

6 Or, kid.

u ch. 21. 18.

v Num. 15. 15.

w Mal. 1. 14.

x Ex. 22. 30.

7 Or, she goat.

y Deut. 22. 6.

z Ps. 107. 22. Ps. 116. 17. Amos 4. 5.

a ch. 19. 37. Num. 15. 40. Deut. 4. 40.

b Isa. 6. 3. Matt. 6. 9. Luke 11. 2.

c Ex. 6. 7.

a Ex. 32. 5. 2 Chr. 30. 5. Joel 1. 14. 2 Ki. 10. 20. Ps. 81. 2.

b Ex. 20. 9. Deut. 5. 13. Luke 13. 14.

c Neh. 13. 22. Isa. 56. 2. Isa. 58. 13.

d Ex. 23. 14.

e Ex. 12. 6. Num. 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1.

f Ex. 12. 16. Num. 28. 18.

g Ex. 23. 16. Num. 15. 2, 18. Deut. 16. 9. Josh. 3. 15.

1 omer, or, handful.

h Prov. 3. 9. Rom. 11. 16. 1 Cor. 15. 20.

i Ex. 29. 24. ch. 9. 21.

j Ex. 34. 22. ch. 25. 8. Deut. 16. 9.

k Acts 2. 1.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, *Concerning* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall [a]proclaim *to be* holy convocations, *even* these *are* my feasts.

3 [b]Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work *therein:* it *is* [c]the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ [d]These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *even* holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 [e]In the fourteenth *day* of the first month at even *is* the LORD's [s]passover. D. (Verses 26–32).

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month *is* the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 [f]In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day *is* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein.*

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, [v]When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a [7]sheaf of [h]the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall [i]wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

13 And the meat offering thereof *shall be* two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof *shall be* of wine, the fourth *part* of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And [j]ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number [k]fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habi-

tations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven; *they are* [l]the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, *even* an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice [m]one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits *for* a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: [n]they shall be [2]holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, *that* it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein: it shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And [o]when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, [p]neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, In the [q]seventh month, in the first *day* of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a [r]memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work *therein:* but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

27 Also on the tenth *day* of this seventh month [s]*there shall be* a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it *is* a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, [t]he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul *it be* that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It *shall be* unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls:

B. C. 1490.

l Ex. 23. 16. Ex. 22. 29. Num. 28. 26. Deut. 26. 1, 2.

m ch. 4. 23, 28. Num. 28. 30.

n ch. 7. 31-34. ch. 8. 29. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4. 2 most holy.

o Ex. 23. 11. Deut. 15. 1-18. Job 20. 19. Ps. 112. 9. Prov. 11. 24. Prov. 28. 27. Eccl. 9. 8. Isa. 58. 7, 8. Jas. 2.

p ch. 19. 9, 10. Deut. 24. 19. Ruth 2. 15, 16.

q Num. 29. 1.

r ch. 25. 9. Num. 10. 10.

s Ex. 30. 10. ch. 16. 30. Num. 29. 7. Isa. 58. 3, 5. Dan. 10. 3, 12.

t Gen. 17. 14. ch. 13. 46. Num. 5. 2. 2 Chr. 26. 21. 2 Thess. 3. 6. 3 rest.

u Ex. 23. 16. Num. 29. 12. Deut. 16. 13. Neh. 8. 14. Zech. 14. 16. John 7. 2. Heb. 11. 9.

v Num. 29. 35. 2 Chr. 7. 8, 9. Neh. 8. 18. John 7. 37. 4 day of restraint.

w Ex. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 13. Matt. 21. 8.

x Neh. 8. 15. 5 fruit.

y Deut. 16. 14. Isa. 35. 10. Isa. 66. 10. Rom. 5. 11.

z Deut. 31. 13. Ps. 78. 5, 6.

a Ex. 27. 20. Ex. 39. 37. Num. 8. 2-4. 1 to cause to ascend.

in the ninth *day* of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye [3]celebrate your sabbath. D. (Num. 8. 17, 18).

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, [u]The fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles *for* seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein.*

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: [v]on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a [4]solemn assembly; *and* ye shall do no servile work *therein.*

37 These *are* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have [w]gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day *shall be* a sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a sabbath.

40 And [x]ye shall take you on the first day the [5]boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; [y]and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Iṣ'ra-el-ītes born shall dwell in booths:

43 [z]That your generations may know that I made the children of Iṣ'ra-el to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of E'ğўpt: I *am* the LORD your God.

44 And Mō'ṣes declared unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el the feasts of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24. 114

1 *The oil and shewbread.* 23 *Concerning blasphemy.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

2 Command [a]the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, [1]to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aâr'on order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the [b]pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve [c]cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, [d]upon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 [e]Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Iş'ra-el by an everlasting covenant.

9 And [f]it shall be Aâr'on's and his sons'; and [g]they shall eat it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Iş'ra-el-īt-ish woman, whose father *was* an Ĕ-gyp'tian, went out among the children of Iş'ra-el: and this son of the Iş'ra-el-īt-ish *woman* and a man of Iş'ra-el strove together in the camp;

11 And the Iş'ra-el-īt-ish woman's son blasphemed the name *of the* LORD and [h]cursed. And they [i]brought him unto Mō'şes: (and his mother's name *was* Shĕl'o-mith, the daughter of Dib'rī, of the tribe of Dăn:)

12 And they [j]put him in ward, [k]that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that [l]heard *him* [k]lay their hands upon his [l]head, and let all the congregation [m]stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the [n]children of Iş'ra-el, saying, Whosoever curseth his God [o]shall bear his sin.

16 And he that [m]blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name *of the* LORD, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ And [p]he that [3]killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; [4]beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as [q]he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him *again*.

21 And [p]he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have [e]one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Mō'şes spake to the children of Iş'ra-el, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, [r]and stone him with stones. And the children of Iş'ra-el did as the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

B. C. 1490.

b Ex. 31. 8.
c Ex. 40. 24.
d 1 Ki. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 19. Heb. 9. 2.
e Num. 4. 7. 1 Chr. 9. 32. 2 Chr. 2. 4.
f 1 Sam. 21. 6. Matt. 12. 4. Mark 2. 26. Luke 6. 4.
g Ex. 29. 33. ch. 8. 31.
h Job 1. 5. Isa. 8. 21. i Ex. 18. 22.
j Num. 15. 34.
k to expound unto them according to the mouth of the LORD.
l Deut. 17. 7. m ch. 5. 1. Num. 9. 13. n Ki. 21. 10. Ps. 74. 10, 18. Matt. 12. 31. Mark 3. 28.
n Gen. 9. 6. Deut. 19. 11. Matt. 26. 52. Rev. 13. 10.
o smiteth the life of a man.
p life for life. o Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38.
p Ex. 21. 33.
q Ex. 12. 49. ch. 19. 34. Num. 15. 16.
r Deut. 13. 9.

1 rest.
a ch. 26. 34, 35.
2 Chr. 36. 21.
b 2 Ki. 19. 29. Isa. 37. 30.
2 of thy separation.
3 loud of sound.
c ch. 16. 20, 30. ch. 23. 24.
d Ex. 20. 2. Isa. 49. 24, 25. Isa. 61. 2. Jer. 34. 8, 15, 17. Luke 4. 19. Gal. 5. 1.
e Num. 36. 4.

CHAPTER 25. 115

1 *The seventh year sabbath.* 8 *Year of jubile.* 35 *Redeeming the poor.* 47 *Servants redeemed.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şes in mount Sī'nāi, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land [1]keep a [a]sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 [b]That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes [2]of thy vine undressed: *for* it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet [3]of the jubile to sound on the tenth *day* of the seventh month, in [c]the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and [d]proclaim liberty throughout *all* the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and [e]ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it *is* the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 [f]In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest *ought* of thy neighbour's hand, [g]ye shall not oppress one another:

15 According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, *and* according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number *of the years* of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 [h]Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I *am* the LORD your God.

S 18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; [i]and ye shall dwell in the land in safety. S. [illegible] B. [illegible].

B 19 And the land shall yield her fruit, F and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. B. 26. 3–5.

20 And if ye shall say, [j]What shall we eat the seventh year? behold we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will [k]command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And [l]ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat *yet* of [m]old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat *of* the old *store*.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold [4]for ever: for [n]the land *is* mine; for ye *are* [o]strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ [p]If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and if [q]any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and [5]himself be able to redeem it;

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore *it* to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; *within* a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: [6]they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithstanding [r]the cities of the Lē'vītes, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Lē'vītes redeem at any time.

33 And if [7]a man purchase of the Lē'vītes, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in *the year* of jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Lē'vītes *are* their possession among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

34 But the [8]field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it *is* their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and [s]fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt [9]relieve him: *yea, though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 [u]Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, to give you the land of Cā'năan, *and* to be your God.

39 ¶ And [v]if thy brother *that dwelleth* b. thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not [10]compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 *But* as an hired servant, *and* as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, *and* shall serve thee unto the year of jubile:

41 And *then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they *are* [w]my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt: they shall not be sold [11]as bondmen.

43 [x]Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but [y]shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which

B. C. 1491.

f ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4.
g ch. 19. 13. 1 Sam. 12. 3. Ps. 10. 18. Mic. 2. 2.
h Prov. 14. 31. Prov. 22. 22. Jer. 7. 6. 1 Thess. 4. 6.
i ch. 26. 5. Deut. 12. 10. Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 1. 33. j Num. 11. 4–13. 2 Ki. 6. 15. Matt. 6. 25.
k Deut. 28. 8. Ps. 33. 12. Ps. 119. 2. Prov. 3. 33. Prov. 8. 32. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
l 2 Ki. 19. 29. m Josh. 5. 11.
4 for cutting off, or, to be quite cut off.
n Deut. 32. 43. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Ps. 24. 1. Ps. 85. 1. Isa. 8. 8.
o Ps. 119. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 11.
p Ruth 2. 20. q Ruth 3. 2.
5 his Land hath attained and found sufficiency.
6 redemption belongeth unto it.
r Josh. 21. 2.
7 Or, one of the Levites redeem them.
s Acts 4. 36.
8 his hand faileth.
9 strengthen.
t Deut. 15. 7. Ps. 37. 26. Prov. 14. 31. Luke 6. 35. Acts 11. 29. Rom. 12. 10.
u Ex. 22. 25. Deut. 23. 19. Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5. Prov. 28. 8.
v Ex. 21. 2. Deut. 15. 12. 1 Ki. 9. 22. 2 Ki. 4. 1. Jer. 34. 14.
10 serve thyself with him with the service, etc.
w Rom. 6. 22. 1 Cor. 7. 23.
11 with the sale of a bondman.
x Ex. 1. 13–14. Ex. 2. 23. Ex. 3. 7. 9. Isa. 47. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 4. 1.
y Ex. 1. 17, 21. Deut. 25. 18. Mal. 3. 5.

they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them for* a possession; they [12]shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Iś'ra-el ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger wax [13]rich by thee, and thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger *or* sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If *there be* yet many years *behind*, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, *and* according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 *And* as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: *and the other* shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed [14]in these *years*, then he shall go out in the year of jubile, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Iś'ra-el *are* servants; they *are* my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt: I *am* the LORD your God.

116 CHAPTER 26.

1 *Idolatry.* 3 *Keeping the commandments.* 14 *Penalties for disobedience.*

YE shall make you [a]no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a [1]standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* [2]image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I *am* the LORD your God.

2 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 [b]Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and [c]ye shall eat your bread to the full, and [d]dwell in your land safely.

6 And [e]I will give peace in the land, and ye [f]shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will [3]rid [g]evil beasts out of the land, neither shall [h]the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will [i]have respect unto you, and [j]make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And [k]I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not [l]abhor you.

12 And [m]I will walk among you, and [n]will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, that ye should not be their bondmen; [o]and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But [p]if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall [q]despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint [4]over you terror, consumption, [r]and the burning ague, that shall [s]consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and [t]ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and ye [u]shall be slain before your enemies: [v]they that hate you shall reign over you; and [w]ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you [x]seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will [y]break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your [z]strength shall be spent in vain: for [a]your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk [5]contrary unto

B. C. 1491.

12 ye shall serve yourselves with them.

13 his hand obtain, etc.

14 Or, by these means.

a Ex. 20. 4, 5. Deut. 5. 8, 9. Ps. 97. 7. Isa 44. 9–20.
1 Or, pillar.
2 a stone of picture, or, figured stone.
b Deut. 28. 12. Isa. 30. 23.
c Deut. 11. 15. Joel 2. 19, 26.
d Job 11. 18.
e 1 Chr. 22. 9. Isa. 45. 7.
f Ps. 3. 5. Jer. 30. 10.
3 cause to cease.
g 2 Ki. 17. 25.
h Josh. 23. 10.
i Ex. 2. 25.
j Gen. 17. 6, 7.
k Ezek. 37. 26.
l Deut. 32. 19.
m 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21.
n Ezek. 11. 20.
o Ezek. 34. 27.
p Deut. 28. 15.
q 2 Ki. 17. 15.
4 upon you.
r Deut. 28. 22.
s 1 Sam. 2. 33.
t Job 31. 8.
u Judg. 2. 14.
v Ps. 106. 41.
w Ps. 53. 5.
x 1 Sam. 2. 5.
y 1 Sam. 4. 10.
z Ps. 127. 1.
a Deut. 28. 18. Hag. 1. 10.
5 Or, at all adventures with me.

*B. Deut. 7. 13. †S. Num. 31. 49
†R. Verse 24.

B. C. 1491.

N me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 [b]I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and [c]your *high* ways shall be desolate.

N 23 And if [d]ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me; N. Verses 27, 28.

R 24 [e]Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins. R. Verse 28.

25 And [f]I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of *my* covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, [g]I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 *And* [h]when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and [i]ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

N 27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; N. Verses 14, 15.

R 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also [j]in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins. R. Verses 31–35.

29 And [k]ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And [l]I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and [m]cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall [n]abhor you.

R 31 And [o]I will make your cities waste, and [p]bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And [q]I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And [r]I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 [s]Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye *be* in your enemies' land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. R.

36 And upon them that are left *alive* of you I [t]will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the [u]sound of a [v]shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And [w]they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and [x]ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you [z]shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. M.* P.†

M P R 40 [a]If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their [b]uncircumcised hearts be [c]humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I [d]remember my covenant with Jā'cob, and also my covenant with Ī'saac, and also my covenant with Ā'brā-hăm will I remember; and I will [e]remember the land. R.

R 43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes. R. Verses 27–31.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, [f]I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the LORD their God.

45 But I will [g]for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt [h]in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I *am* the LORD. I. Num. 10. 29.

46 [i]These *are* the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Ĭs'ra-el in mount Sī'năi by the hand of Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 27. 117

1 *Of vows and their redemption.* 32 *Tithes may not be changed.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, [a]When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after [b]the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if *it be* from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy esti-

[b] Deut. 32. 24. 2 Ki. 17. 25.
[c] Judg. 5. 6.
[d] 2 Chr. 15. 5. Jer. 5. 3.
[e] 2 Sam. 22. 27.
[f] Ezek. 6. 3.
[g] Num. 14. 12. Deut. 28. 22. Amos 4. 10.
[h] Isa. 3. 1.
[i] Mic. 6. 14.
[j] Isa. 59. 18.
[k] 2 Ki. 6. 29. 2 Chr. 34. 3.
[l] 2 Ki. 23. 20.
[m] Ps. 78. 59.
[n] Neh. 2. 3.
[o] Ps. 74. 1–8. Jer. 22. 5. Lam. 1. 10.
[p] Jer. 9. 11. Jer. 25. 11.
[q] Deut. 4. 27. Deut. 28. 64. Ps. 44. 11. Zech. 7. 14.
[r] Ch. 25. 2–4. 2 Chr. 36. 21.
[s] Gen. 35. 5. Josh. 2. 9–11. Prov. 28. 1. 6 driven.
[t] Judg. 7. 22. Isa. 19. 4.
[u] Judg. 2. 14.
[v] Neh. 1. 9. Jer. 3. 25.
[w] 1 Ki. 8. 33. Job 31. 31. Prov. 28. 13. Jer. 3. 12. Luke 15. 18.
[x] Jer. 9. 25. Acts 7. 51. Rom. 2. 29.
[z] 1 Ki. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 12. 6.
[a] Ex. 2. 24. Ps. 106. 45.
[b] Ps. 136. 23.
[c] Deut. 4. 31.
[d] Rom. 11. 28.
[e] Ezek. 20. 9.
[f] Deut. 33. 4.
[g] Gen. 28. 20–22. Num. 6. 2. Deut. 23. 21–23. 1 Sam. 1. 11, 28. Job 22. 27. Ps. 50. 14, 15. Eccl. 5. 4–6. Jon. 1. 16.
[h] Ex. 30. 13. Num. 3. 47. Num. 18. 16.

mation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if *it be* from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver.

7 And if *it be* from sixty years old and above; if *it be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But [c]if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if *it be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD [1]shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if *it be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: [2]as thou valuest it, *who art* the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall [d]sanctify his house *to be* holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: [3]an homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall [e]reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

B. C. 1491.

c ch. 12. 8. ch. 14. 21, 22. Luke 21. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 12.

1 shall be sacrificed.

2 according to thy estimation, O priest, etc.

d ch. 25. 29–31. Num. 18. 14. 2 Cor. 9. 10.

3 Or, the land of an homer, etc.

e ch. 25. 15, 16.

f ch. 25. 10, 28, 31. g Num. 18. 14. Ezek. 44. 29.

h verses 27, 29. ch. 25. 28. Isa. 35. 9, 10. Jer. 32. 15.

i Ex. 30. 13. Num. 3. 47. Num. 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12.

4 firstborn, etc. Ex. 13. 2, 12. Ex. 22. 30. Num. 18. 17. Deut. 15. 19.

j Josh. 6. 17. Judg. 11. 30, 31.

5 Persons. Ex. 22. 20. Num. 21. 2. Deut. 7. Deut. 20. 16. Deut. 25. 19. Josh. 6. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 3.

k Gen. 28. 22. Num. 18. 21. 2 Chr. 31. 5. Neh. 13. 12. l Jer. 33. 13. Ezek. 20. 37. Mic. 7. 14.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, [f]when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted; the [g]possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if *a man* sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which *is* not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, *as* a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 [h]In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did belong.*

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: [i]twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the [4]firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD'S firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: it *is* the LORD'S.

27 And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 [j]Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, [5]which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; *but* shall surely be put to death.

30 And [k]all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree, *is* the LORD'S: *it is* holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeem *ought* of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth *part* thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever [l]passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These *are* the commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'ses for the children of Is'ra-el in mount Sī'nāi.

NUMBERS.

B. C. 1490.

1 *The numbering.* 5 *Princes and number of each tribe.* 47 *The Levites exempt.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses [a]in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, [b]in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first *day* of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt, saying,

a Ex. 19. 1.
b Ex. 25. 22.

2 [c]Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their polls;

c Ex. 30. 12. 2 Sam. 24. 2. 1 Chr. 21. 2.

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Ĭs'ra-el: thou and Aâr'on shall [1]number them by their armies.

1 muster.

4 And with you there shall [d]be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

d ch. 2. 2. 1 Chr. 27. 1.

5 ¶ And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: of *the tribe of* Reu'ben; Ē-lī'zur the son of Shĕd'e-ur.

6 Of Sīm'e-on; Shĕ-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shăd'da-ī.

7 Of Jū'dah; [f]Năh'shŏn the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb.

e Gen. 29. 32. Deut. 33. 6. Rev. 7. 5.

8 Of Ĭs'sa-char; Nĕ-thăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

9 Of Zĕb'u-lŭn; Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

10 Of the children of Jō'seph: of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm; Ē-lĭsh'a-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd: of Mă-năs'seh; Gă-mā'lī-el the son of Pĕ-dāh'zur.

11 Of Bĕn'ja-mĭn; Ăb'ī-dăn the son of [2]Gĭd-e-ō'nī.

12 Of Dăn; Ā-hī-ē'zĕr the son of Ăm-mī-shăd'da-ī.

13 Of Ash'ĕr; Pā'gi-el the son of Ŏc'ran.

14 Of Găd; Ē-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el.

15 Of Năph'ta-lī; Ā-hī'rà the son of Ē'nan.

f ch. 7. 12. Ruth 4. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Luke 3. 32.

2 That is, a cutter down.

g ch. 2. 14. he is called Reuel.

16 [h]These *were* the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, [i]heads of thousands in Ĭs'ra-el.

h Gen. 6. 4. Ex. 18. 21. ch. 7. 2. Judg. 6. 15. 1 Chr. 5. 24. Mic. 5. 2.
i Ex. 18. 21, 25. Deut. 1. 15. 1 Sam. 22. 7. j Neh. 7. 61. Heb. 7. 3.

17 ¶ And Mō'ses and Aâr'on took these men which are expressed by *their* names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first *day* of the second month, and they declared their [j]pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

k ch. 2. 3, 4. Deut. 33. 7. 2 Sam. 24. 9. 1 Chr. 5. 2. Ps. 78. 68. Matt. 1. 2. Heb. 7. 14. Rev. 5. 5.

19 As [k]the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

20 And the children of Reu'ben, Ĭs'ra-el's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were [l]able to go forth to war;

l muster.

21 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reu'ben, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Sĭm'e-on, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of [m]Găd, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Găd, *were* forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the [n]children of Jū'dah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Jū'dah, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Ĭs'sa-char, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lŭn

m Gen. 30. 11. Gen. 49. 19. Josh. 4. 12. Jer. 49. 1. Rev. 7. 5.
n Gen. 29. 35. Gen. 38. 1-3. Gen. 49. 8, with ch. 2. 3, 4.

were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Jō'seph, *namely,* of the [o]children of Ē'phră-ĭm, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ē'phră-ĭm, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Mă-năs'seh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Mă-năs'seh, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the [p]children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the [q]children of Dăn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dăn, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Ăsh'ĕr, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ăsh'ĕr, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Năph'ta-lī, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 [r]These *are* those that were numbered, which Mō'ses and Aăr'on numbered, and the princes of Ĭs'ra-el, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, by the house of their fathers, from

B. C. 1490.

o Gen. 30. 24. Gen. 48. 19, 20, with ch. 2. 18, 19. Judg. 12. 6. Ps. 60. 7. Jer. 7. 15. Obad. 19.

p Gen. 35. 16–18. Gen. 44. 20. ch. 26. 41. Judg. 20. 44–46. 2 Chr. 17. 17. Ps. 68. 27. Rev. 7. 8.

q Gen. 30. 5, 6. Gen. 46. 23, with ch. 2. 25.

r ch. 26. 64.
s Gen. 13. 16. Ex. 12. 37. ch. 26. 51. Deut. 10. 22. 1 Ki. 4. 20.
t ch. 2. 33. ch. 3. 1 Chr. 6. 1. 1 Chr. 21. 6.
u ch. 26. 62.
v Ex. 31. 18. ch. 3. 7, 8. ch. 4. 15, 25, 26, 27, 33.
w ch. 3. 23, 29, 35, 38.
x ch. 10. 17, 21.
3 Every one not a Levite.
y ch. 2. 2, 34.
z Lev. 10. 6. ch. 8. 19. ch. 16. 46. 1 Sam. 6. 19.
a ch. 8. 24. ch. 18. 3, 4. 1 Chr. 23. 32. 2 Chr. 13. 10.

a ch. 1. 52.
b ch. 24. 2–9.
1 over against.
c ch. 10. 14. Ruth 4. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3. 32, 33.
d ch. 7. 18, 23.
e ch. 26. 25.
f Gen. 49. 13. Deut. 33. 18.

twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Ĭs'ra-el;

46 Even all they that were numbered were [s]six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But [t]the Lē'vītes after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Mō'ses, saying,

49 [u]Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Lē'vī, neither take the sum of them among the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

50 But [v]thou shalt appoint the Lē'vītes over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, [w]and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And [x]when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Lē'vītes shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Lē'vītes shall set it up: and the [3]stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall pitch their tents, [y]every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Lē'vītes shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no [z]wrath upon the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: [a]and the Lē'vītes shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so did they.

CHAPTER 2. 119

1 *Captains of tribes.* 10 *Order of the camps.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aăr'on, saying,

2 [a]Every man of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall [b]pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: [1]far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Jū'dah pitch throughout their armies: and [c]Năh'shŏn the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb *shall be* captain of the children of Jū'dah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him *shall be* the tribe of Ĭs'sa[c]
Nē-thăn'e-el the son of Z[c]
captain of the children o[f]

6 And his host, and tho[se]
numbered thereof, *were* [54]
thousand and four hund[red]

7 *Then* the tribe of [f]Zē[bu-]

[and] the

E-lī'ab the son of Hĕ'lon *shall be* captain of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Jū'dah *were* an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. [c]These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side *shall be* the standard of the camp of [h]Reu'ben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reu'ben *shall be* E-lī'zur the son of Shĕd'e-ur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him *shall be* the tribe of Sĭm'e-on: and the captain of the children of Sĭm'e-on *shall be* Shĕ-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Găd: and the captain of the sons of Găd *shall be* E-lī'a-săph the son of [2]Reu'el.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reu'ben *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. And [i]they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ [j]Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Lē'vītes in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every [k]man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side *shall be* the standard of the camp of [l]E'phrā-ĭm according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of E'phrā-ĭm *shall be* E-lĭsh'a-mā the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him *shall be* the tribe of Mā-năs'seh: and the captain of the children of Mā-năs'seh *shall be* Gă-mā'lĭ-el the son of Pĕ-dāh'zur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of [m]Bĕn'ja-mĭn: and the captain of the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn *shall be* Ăb'ĭ-dăn the son of [3]Gĭd-e-ō'nī.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of E'phrā-ĭm *were* an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies.

B. C. 1490.

[g] ch. 10. 14. 1 Chr. 5. 2. Ps. 78. 52.

[h] Deut. 33. 6. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

2 Deuel.

[i] Gen. 49. 3. ch. 10. 18. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

[j] Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 2.

[k] 1 Cor. 14. 40.

[l] Gen. 48. 14-20. ch. 10. 22. Deut. 33. 17. Ps. 80. 2. Jer. 31. 9, 18. 21. Hos. 11. 3. Zech. 9. 9-17.

[m] Ps. 68. 27. Rev. 7. 8.

3 That is, A cutter down.

[n] ch. 10. 22.

[o] Deut 33. 22.

[p] Gen. 30. 8. Gen. 49. 21. 2 Ki. 15. 29. Rev. 7. 6.

[q] ch. 10. 25.

[r] Ex. 12. 37. ch. 1. 46. ch. 11. 21.

[s] ch. 1. 47. ch. 3. 5-51. ch. 26. 57-62. 1 Chr. 6.

[t] Ex. 39. 42. ch. 24. 2. Ps. 119. 6. Isa. 45. 12. Luke 1. 6.

[u] ch. 24. 2-9. Song 6. 10. 1 Cor. 14. 40.

[a] Ex. 6. 23. ch. 26. 61. 1 Chr. 6. 3.

[b] Ex. 28. 41. Lev. 8. 1.

1 whose hand he filled.

[c] Lev. 10. 1. 1 Chr. 24. 2. Isa. 66. 15. 2 Thess. 1. 8. Heb. 12. 29.

And [n]they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of [o]Dăn *shall be* on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dăn *shall be* Ă-hī-ē'zĕr the son of Ăm-mī-shăd'da-ī.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him *shall be* the tribe of Ăsh'ēr: and the captain of the children of Ăsh'ēr *shall be* Pā'gĭ-el the son of Ŏc'ran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of [p]Năph'ta-lī: and the captain of the children of Năph'ta-lī *shall be* Ă-hī'rā the son of Ē'nan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dăn *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. [q]They shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Ĭs'ra-el by the house of their fathers: [r]all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts *were* six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But [s]the Lē'vītes were not numbered among the children of Ĭs'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs.

34 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did according to all that [t]the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs: so [u]they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAPTER 3. 120

1 *The Levitical families.* 21 *Their number and charges.* 40 *Freedom of the firstborn.*

THESE also *are* the generations of Aăr'on and Mō'sĕs in the day *that* the LORD spake with Mō'sĕs in mount Sī'nāi.

2 And these *are* the names of the sons of Aăr'on; Nā'dăb the [a]firstborn, and Ă-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mār.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aăr'on, [b]the priests which were anointed, [1]whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And [c]Nā'dăb and Ă-bī'hū died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, and they had no children: and Ē-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mār ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aăr'on their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

6 [a]Bring the tribe of Lē'vī near, and present them before Aâr'on the priest, that they may minister unto him.
7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the [c]service of the tabernacle.
8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, to do the service of the tabernacle.
9 And [d]thou shalt give the Lē'vītes unto Aâr'on and to his sons: they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.
10 And thou shalt appoint Aâr'on and his sons, [e]and they shall wait on their priest's office: and [f]the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.
11 And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,
12 And I, behold, [h]I have taken the Lē'vītes from among the children of Ĭs'ra-el instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Ĭs'ra-el: therefore the Lē'vītes shall be mine;
13 Because [i]all the firstborn *are* mine; [j]*for* on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Ē'gўpt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Ĭs'ra-el, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I *am* the LORD.
14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs in the [k]wilderness of Sĭ'nāi, saying,
15 Number the children of Lē'vi after the house of their fathers, by their families: [l]every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.
16 And Mō'sĕs numbered them according to the [3]word of the LORD, as he was commanded.
17 And [m]these were the sons of Lē'vī by their names; Gēr'shŏn, and Kō'hath, and Mĕ-rā'rī.
18 And these *are* the names of the sons of Gēr'shŏn by their families; [n]Lĭb'nī, and Shĭm'e-ī.
19 And the sons of Kō'hath by their families; Ăm'răm, and Ĭz'e-hăr, Hē'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.
20 And the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī by their families; Măh'lī, and Mū'shī. These *are* the families of the Lē'vites according to the house of their fathers.
21 Of Gēr'shŏn *was* the family of the Lĭb'nītes, and the family of the Shĭm'ītes; these *are* the families of the Gēr'shon-ītes.
22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *even* those that were numbered of them *were* seven thousand and five hundred.
23 The [o]families of the Gēr'shonītes shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

B. C. 1490.

a Ex. 32. 26. ch. 8. 6.
c ch. 1. 50.
d ch. 8. 19.
e ch. 18. 7. 1 Chr. 6. 49. Acts 6. 3, 4. Rom. 12. 7.
f 2 Every one not a Levite.
h ch. 8. 16. ch. 18. 6.
i Ex. 13. 2. Lev. 27. 26. ch. 8. 16. Neh. 10. 36. Luke 2. 23.
j Ex. 13. 12, 15.
k Ex. 19. 1.
l ch. 26. 62.
3 mouth.
m Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. ch. 26. 57. 1 Chr. 23. 6.
n Ex. 6. 17.
o ch. 1. 53.
p ch. 4. 24–26. 1 Chr. 9. 14, 33. 1 Chr. 23. 32.
q Ex. 25. 9.
r Ex. 26. 1.
s Ex. 26. 7, 14.
t Ex. 26. 36.
u Ex. 27. 9.
v Ex. 27. 16.
w Ex. 35. 18.
x 1 Chr. 26. 23.
y ch. 1. 53.
z ch. 4. 15.
a Ex. 25. 10.
b Ex. 25. 23.
c Ex. 25. 31.
d Ex. 27. 1. Ex. 30. 1.
e Ex. 26. 32.
f ch. 20. 25–28. 2 Kl. 25. 18. 1 Chr. 9. 20.
g ch. 1. 53.
4 the office of the charge.
h ch. 1. 53. ch. 2. 3.
i ch. 18. 5. 1 Chr. 6. 48, 49.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gēr'shon-ītes *shall be* Ē-lī'a-săph the son of Lā'el.
25 And [p]the charge of the sons of Gēr'shŏn in the tabernacle of the congregation *shall be* [q]the tabernacle, and [r]the tent, [s]the covering thereof, and [t]the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,
26 And [u]the hangings of the court, and [v]the curtain for the door of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and [w]the cords of it for all the service thereof.
27 ¶ And [x]of Kō'hath *was* the family of the Ăm'ram-ītes, and the family of the Ĭz'e-har-ītes, and the family of the Hē'bron-ītes, and the family of the Ŭz'zĭ-el-ītes: these *are* the families of the Kō'hath-ītes.
28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.
29 The [y]families of the sons of Kō'hath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.
30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kō'hathītes *shall be* Ē-lĭz'a-phăn the son of Ŭz'zĭ-el.
31 And [z]their charge *shall be* [a]the ark, and [b]the table, and [c]the candlestick, and [d]the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and [e]the hanging, and all the service thereof.
32 And Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest *shall be* [f]chief over the chief of the Lē'vites, *and have* the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.
33 ¶ Of Mĕ-rā'rī *was* the family of the Măh'lītes, and the family of the Mū'shītes: these *are* the families of Mĕ-rā'rī.
34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* six thousand and two hundred.
35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mĕ-rā'rī *was* Zū'rĭ-el the son of Ăb-i-hā'il: [g]*these* shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.
36 And [4]*under* the custody and charge of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī *shall be* the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,
37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.
38 ¶ [h]But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, *even* before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, *shall be* Mō'sĕs, and Aâr'on and his sons, keeping [i]the

charge of the sanctuary [f]for the charge of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and [5]the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 [k]All that were numbered of the Lē'vītes, which Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, *were* twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, Number [l]all the firstborn of the males of the children of Ĭs'ra-el from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 And [m]thou shalt take the Lē'vītes for me (I *am* the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and the cattle of the Lē'vītes instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

42 And Mō'sĕs numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

45 Take the Lē'vītes instead of all the firstborn among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and the cattle of the Lē'vītes instead of their cattle; and the Lē'vītes shall be [n]mine: I *am* the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be [o]redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [p]which are more than the Lē'vītes;

47 Thou shalt even take [q]five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take *them:* (the shekel *is* twenty gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aâr'on and to his sons.

49 And Mō'sĕs took the [s]redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Lē'vītes:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Ĭs'ra-el took he the money; [t]a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shekels,* after the shekel of the sanctuary:

51 And Mō'sĕs gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aâr'on and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs.

121 CHAPTER 4.

1 *On moving the tabernacle.* 17 *Service of the Levites.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs and unto Aâr'on, saying,

B. C. 1490.

[f] verses 7, 8.
[5] Every one not a Levite.
[k] ch. 4. 47, 48. ch. 26. 62.
[l] verse 15.
[m] verses 12, 45.
[n] verses 12, 41. 1 Sam. 1. 28.
[o] ch. 18. 15.
[p] verses 39, 43.
[q] Lev. 27. 6. ch. 18. 16.
[r] Lev. 27. 25. ch. 18. 16. Gal. 4. 4, 5. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
[s] verses 46, 47. Acts 20. 33.
[t] Gen. 41. 46. ch. 3. 40. 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27. Luke 3. 23.
1 Or, warfare.
[b] verse 15.
[c] Ex. 26. 31. Lev. 16. 2. 2 Chr. 3. 14. Matt. 27. 51. Heb. 9. 3.
[d] Ex. 25. 10, 16.
[e] Ex. 25. 13.
[f] Lev. 24. 6, 8.
2 Or, pour out withal.
[g] Ex. 25. 31.
[h] Ex. 25. 37, 38.
[i] Ex. 30. 1
3 Or, bowls.
[j] ch. 7. 9. Deut. 31. 9. 2 Sam. 6. 13.
[k] 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7.
[l] ch. 3. 31

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kō'hath from among the sons of Lē'vi, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 [a]From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the [1]host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 [b]This *shall be* the service of the sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation, *about* the most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aâr'on shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down [c]the covering veil, and cover the [d]ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in [e]the staves thereof.

7 And upon the [f]table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to [2]cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the [g]candlestick of the light, [h]and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar.

11 And upon [i]the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *them* on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the [3]basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aâr'on and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the [j]sons of Kō'hath shall come to bear *it:* [k]but they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. [l]These *things are* the burden

of the sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Ĕ-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest *pertaineth* [m]the oil for the light, and the [n]sweet incense, and the [o]daily meat offering, and the [p]anointing oil, *and* the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣĕs and unto Aâr'on, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes from among the Lē'vites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the [q]most holy things: Aâr'on and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 [r]But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣĕs, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gĕr'shŏn, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 [s]From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in [t]to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This *is* the service of the families of the Gĕr'shon-ītes, to serve, and for [u]burdens:

25 And [v]they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the [w]appointment of Aâr'on and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gĕr'shon-ītes, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Gĕr'shŏn in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge *shall be* under the hand of Ĭth'a-mär the son of Aâr'on the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 [x]From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the [y]service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

B. C. 1490.

m Ex. 25. 6. Lev. 24. 2.
n Ps. 141. 2. Mal. 1. 11. Rev. 5. 8.
o Ex. 29. 40. ch. 28. 3. Dan. 9. 27.
p Ex. 30. 23.
q verse 4.
r 1 Sam. 6. 19.
s 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.
4 to war the warfare.
5 Or, carriage.
t Ex. 26. 1-14. ch. 3. 25, 26.
6 mouth.
u Luke 1. 70.
v verse 3. Gen. 41. 46. ch. 4. 23. ch. 8. 24, 26. 1 Chr. 28. 12, 13.
7 warfare.
w Ps. 110. 1 Tim. 6. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 7.
x ch. 8. 36, 37.
y Ex. 25. 9. ch. 3. 8. ch. 7. 1. 1 Chr. 9. 29.
z verse 2. ch. 3. 19, 27.
a ch. 8. 24–26. 1 Chr. 23. 24. Luke 3. 23. 1 Tim. 3. 6.
b verses 35–40. Deut. 33. 25. 2 Cor. 12. 9.

31 And [z]this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon [a]the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ĭth'a-mär the son of Aâr'on the priest.

34 ¶ And [z]Mō'ṣĕs and Aâr'on and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 [a]From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These *were* they that were numbered of the families of the Kō'hath-ites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Mō'ṣĕs and Aâr'on did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ṣĕs.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gĕr'shŏn, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These *are* they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gĕr'shŏn, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Mō'ṣĕs and Aâr'on did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 [b]From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered

of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These *be* those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'rī, whom Mō'şes and Aâr'on numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'şes.

46 All those that were numbered of the Lē'vītes, whom Mō'şes and Aâr'on and the chief of Iş'ra-el numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 [c]From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Mō'şes, [d]every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

122 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Cleansing the camps.* 5 *Recompensing trespasses.* 11 *Trial of jealousy.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,

2 Command the children of Iş'ra-el, that they put out of the camp every [a]leper, and every one that hath an [b]issue, and whosoever is defiled by the [c]dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, [d]in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Iş'ra-el did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, so did the children of Iş'ra-el.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,

R 6 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, [e]When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 [f]Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass [g]with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth *part* thereof, and give *it* unto *him* against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest; beside [h]the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him. R.

9 And every [i]offering of all the holy things of the children of Iş'ra-el, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be *his*.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, If any man's [j]wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man [k]lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner:*

14 And [l]the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her [m]offering for her, the tenth *part* of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it *is* an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, [n]bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and [o]set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put *it* into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which *is* the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness [2]*with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside *to another* instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall [p]charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, [q]The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to [3]rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse [r]shall go into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to swell, and *thy* thigh to rot: [s]And the woman shall say, Ā-mĕn', ā-mĕn'.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot *them* out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth

B. C. 1490.

c Rom. 12. 6-8.

d 1 Cor. 12. 4-28.

a Lev. 13. 3, 46. ch. 12. 14. Deut. 23. 10. 2 Ki. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 20. Isa. 53. 4. Luke 17. 12. b Lev. 15. 2. c Lev. 21. 1. ch. 9. 6, 10. d Ex. 29. 45. Lev. 26. 11, 12. Deut. 32. 19. Josh. 22. 19. Ps. 76. 2. Zech. 2. 10. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.

e Lev. 6. 2, 3.

f Lev. 5. 5. Josh. 7. 19.

g Lev. 6. 5.

h Lev. 7. 7.

1 Or, heave offering.

i Lev. 10. 13. Prov. 2. 16. Prov. 7. 10-27. Hos. 4. 13.

j Lev. 18. 20. Prov. 30. 20.

k Prov. 6. 34. Song 8. 6. Isa. 19. 14.

l Lev. 5. 11. Isa. 53. 2.

m 1 Ki. 17. 18.

n Lev. 1. 3. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Jer. 17. 10. Mal. 3. 5. Heb. 13. 4.

2 under thy husband, or being in the power of thy husband.

o Gen. 9. 25. Josh. 6. 26. Neh. 10. 29. Mal. 4. 6. Matt. 26. 74.

p Isa. 65. 15. Jer. 29. 22.

q Ps. 109. 18. Prov. 1. 31.

3 fall.

r Deut. 27. 15.

s

the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become* bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall [t]wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

26 And [u]the priest shall take an handful of the offering, *even* the memorial thereof, and burn *it* upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water. D. 11. 33. 34.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that*, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become* bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman [v]shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she [w]shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This *is* the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside *to another* instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman [x]shall bear her iniquity.

123 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Law of the Nazarites.* 22 *Form of blessing the people.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall [1]separate *themselves* to vow a vow of a Năz'a-rīte, to separate *themselves* unto the LORD:

3 [a]He shall separate *himself* from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his [2]separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the [3]vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no [b]razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth *himself* unto the LORD, he shall be holy, *and* shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth *himself* unto the LORD [c]he shall come at no dead body.

7 [d]He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when

B. C. 1490.

[t] Lev. 8. 27.

[u] Lev. 2. 2, 9.

[v] Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 83. 9. Eccl. 7. 26. Isa. 65. 15. Jer. 24. 9. Zech. 8. 13.

[w] Job 17. 8, 9. Ps. 37. 5, 6. Rom. 5. 3-5.

[x] Lev. 20. 17. Rom. 2. 8, 9.

1 Or, make themselves Nazarites.

[a] Lev. 10. 9. Judg. 13. 4. Amos 2. 12. Luke 1. 15.

2 Or, Nazariteship.

3 vine of the wine.

[b] Judg. 13. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Lam. 4. 7.

[c] Lev. 19. 28. Lev. 21. 11. Jer. 16. 5, 6. Matt. 8. 21, 22.

[d] ch. 9. 6.

4 separation.

[e] Acts 18. 18.

[f] Lev. 5. 7.

5 fall.

[g] Acts 21. 26.

[h] Lev. 4. 2.

[i] Lev. 3. 6.

[j] Lev. 2. 4. Lev. 8. 2. John 6. 50–53.

[k] Ex. 29. 2.

[l] ch. 15. 5, 7. Isa. 62. 8. Joel 1. 9, 13. 1 Cor. 10. 3.

[m] Acts 21. 24.

[n] Luke 17. 10. Rom. 6. 6. Gal. 5. 24. Eph. 4. 23. Col. 3. 5.

[o] Lev. 8. 31.

[p] Ex. 29. 23, 24.

[q] Lev. 9. 21.

they die: because the [4]consecration of his God *is* upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he *is* holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall [e]shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And [f]on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall [5]be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this *is* the law of the Năz'a-rīte, when [g]the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish [h]for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish [i]for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, [j]cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread [k]anointed with oil, and their [l]drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 And [m]the Năz'a-rīte shall shave the head of his separation *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and [n]put *it* in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the [o]sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and [p]shall put *them* upon the hands of the Năz'a-rīte, after *the hair of* his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave [q]them *for* a wave offering before the LORD: this *is* holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and

[r] after that the Năz'a-rīte may drink wine.

21 This *is* the law of the Năz'a-rīte who hath vowed, *and of* his offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

23 Speak unto Aär'on and unto his sons, saying, On this wise [s] ye shall bless the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying unto them, K. 11. 23.

K 24 The LORD [t] bless thee, and [u] keep thee:

25 The LORD [v] make his face shine upon thee, and [w] be gracious unto thee:

26 The [x] LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and [y] give thee peace.

27 And [z] they shall put my name upon the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and [a] I will bless them.

124 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Offerings of the princes at the dedication of the altar.* 89 *God speaks to Moses.*

AND it came to pass on the day that Mō'sēs had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and [b] sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That the princes of Ĭs'ra-el, heads of the house of their fathers, who *were* the princes of the tribes, [1] and were over them that were numbered, [c] offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

5 Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Lē'vītes, to every man according to his service.

6 And Mō'sēs took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Lē'vītes.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gēr'shŏn, according to their service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Mē-rā'rī, according unto their service, under the hand of Ĭth'a-mär the son of Aär'on the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kō'hath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them [d] was *that* they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered [e] for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, They shall offer their offering, each prince [f] on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was Năh'shŏn the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb, of the tribe of Jū'dah:

13 And his offering *was* one silver charger, the [g] weight thereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after [2] the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

14 One [h] spoon of ten *shekels* of gold, full of [i] incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

16 One kid of the goats for [k] a sin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Năh'shŏn [l] the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb.

18 ¶ On the second day Nē-thăn'-e-el the son of Zū'ar, prince of Ĭs'-sa-char, did offer:

19 He offered *for* his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for [k] a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of [l] peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nē-thăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

24 ¶ On the third day Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon, prince of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn, *did offer:*

25 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one [m] lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year:

B. C. 1490.

[r] Eccl. 9. 7.
Isa. 35. 10.
John 17. 4, 5.
Rev. 14. 13.
[s] 1 Chr. 23. 13.
[t] Ps. 134. 3.
[u] Ps. 121. 7.
John 17. 11.
1 Pet. 1. 5.
[v] Ps. 67. 1.
Ps. 80. 3.
Dan. 9. 17.
[w] Gen. 43. 29.
John 1. 17.
Rom. 5. 21.
[x] Ps. 21. 6.
Acts 2. 28.
[y] Ps. 85. 10.
Isa. 26. 3, 12.
Luke 2. 14.
Rom. 15. 13.
2 Thess. 3. 16.
[z] Deut. 28. 10.
2 Chr. 7. 14.
[a] Ps. 115. 12.

[a] Gen. 32. 26, 29.
1 Ki. 8. 64.
1 Chr. 4. 10.
Matt. 23. 19.
Eph. 1. 3.
1 who stood.
[b] Ex. 35. 27.
1 Chr. 29. 6-8.
2 Chr. 35. 8.
Neh. 7. 70-72.
[c] 2 Sam. 6. 13.
1 Chr. 23. 26.
[d] Deut. 20. 5.
1 Ki. 8. 63.
Ezra 6. 16.
[e] 1 Cor. 15. 23.
[f] Ex. 25. 29.
Ezra 1. 9, 10.
Jer. 52. 19.
Dan. 5. 3.
2 There were three shekels: the royal shekel, value *1s. 3d.*, the shekel of the sanctuary, value *2s. 6d.*, and the common shekel, about *1s.*
[g] 2 Ki. 25. 14, 15.
[h] Ex. 30. 34.
Lev. 16. 12, 13 ch. 16. 46, 47.
Deut. 33. 8, 10.
Ps. 141. 2.
Isa. 60. 6.
Jer. 6. 20.
Jer. 41. 5.
Ezek. 16. 18.
Mal. 1. 11.
Rev. 5. 8.
[i] Lev. 4. 23.
[j] Luke 3. 32.
[k] Gen. 8. 20.
Lev. 6. 9.
Ps. 20. 1-3.
Ps. 51. 19.
Ezek. 45. 17.
Eph. 5. 2.
Heb. 9. 13.
[l] Lev. 7. 11, 13.
1 Ki. 8. 63.
Prov. 7. 14.
Col. 1. 20.
[m] Isa. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
Acts 8. 32.
Gal. 1. 4.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6-14.

this *was* the offering of Ĕ-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Ĕ-lī'zur the son of Shĕd'e-ur, prince of the children of Reu'ben, *did offer:*

31 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ĕ-lī'zur the son of Shĕd'e-ur.

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shĕ-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī, prince of the children of Sĭm'e-on, *did offer:*

37 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one [n]lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Shĕ-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī.

42 ¶ On the sixth day [o][3]Ĕ-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el, prince of the children of Găd, *offered:*

43 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels,* a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with [p]oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of incense:

45 One [q]young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of [4]peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ĕ-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el.

48 ¶ On the seventh day [r]Ĕ-lĭsh'a-má the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd, prince of the children of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, *offered:*

B. C. 1490.

49 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten *shekels* full of [s]incense:

51 One [t]young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ĕ-lĭsh'a-má the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.

54 ¶ On the eighth day *offered* Gă-mā'lĭ-el [u]the son of Pĕ-dāh'zur, prince of the children of Mā-năs'seh:

55 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of [v]incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one [w]lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for [x]a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Gă-mā'lĭ-el the son of Pĕ-dāh'zur.

60 ¶ On the ninth day [y]Ăb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī, prince of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, *offered:*

61 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of [z]incense:

63 One [a]young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of [b]peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ăb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī.

66 ¶ On the tenth day [c]Ă-hĭ-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mĭ-shăd'da-ī, prince of the children of Dăn, *offered:*

67 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the [d]shekel of the sanctuary; both of

n Ex. 12. 5.
Isa. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
Acts 8. 32.
Heb. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6.
o ch. 1. 14.
ch. 2. 14.
ch. 10. 20.
3 Son of Reuel.
p Lev. 2. 5.
Lev. 14. 10.
Heb. 1. 9.
1 John 2. 27.
q Ps. 40. 6.
Ps. 50. 8–14.
Ps. 51. 16.
Isa. 1. 11.
Jer. 7. 22.
Amos 5. 22.
2 Cor. 5. 21.
4 A sacrifice of payment, or, of perfections.
r ch. 1. 10.
ch. 2. 18.
1 Chr. 7. 26.
s Deut. 33. 10.
Ps. 66. 15.
Ps. 141. 2.
Ezek. 8. 11.
Mal. 1. 11.
Luke 1. 10.
Rev. 5. 8.
Rev. 8. 3.
t Mic. 5. 6–8.
u ch. 1. 10.
ch. 2. 20.
v Ex. 30. 7.
w Ex. 12. 5.
John 1. 29.
Acts 8. 32.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6.
x Lev. 3. 1.
Mic. 5. 5.
2 Cor. 5. 19, 21.
Eph. 2. 14.
y ch. 1. 11.
ch. 2. 22.
z Isa. 66. 20.
Ps. 141. 2.
Dan. 9. 27.
Rom. 15. 16.
Phil. 4. 18.
Heb. 13. 15.
Rev. 5. 8.
a Ps. 40. 6.
Isa. 53. 4.
2 Cor. 5. 21.
b Lev. 3. 1.
1 Ki. 8. 63.
Prov. 7. 14.
Col. 1. 20.
c ch. 1. 12.
ch. 2. 25.
d Lev. 27. 25.
ch. 3. 47.

them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of [e]incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mī-shăd'da-ī.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day [f]Pā'ğī-el the son of Ŏc'ran, prince of the children of Ash'ēr, *offered:*

73 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of [g]incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Pā'ğī-el the son of Ŏc'ran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day [h]Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nan, prince of the children of Năph'ta-lī, *offered:*

79 His offering *was* one [i]silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels,* full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nan.

84 This *was* [j]the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by [k]the princes of Ĭs'ra-el: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels,* each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hundred *shekels,* after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* apiece, after the [l]shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels.*

87 All the oxen for the [m]burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their [n]meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This *was* the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Mō'ses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation [o]to speak with [5]him, then he heard [p]the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between [q]the two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

B. C. 1490.

[e] Ex. 30. 7–9. Ps. 141. 2. Isa. 66. 20. Dan. 9. 27. Mal. 1. 11. Luke 1. 9. Rom. 15. 16. Phil. 4. 18. Heb. 13. 15.

[f] ch. 1. 13. ch. 2. 27.

[g] Mal. 1. 11. Luke 1. 11.

[h] ch. 1. 15. ch. 2. 29.

[i] Ezra 1. 9, 10. Jer. 52. 19. Dan. 5. 2. Zech. 14. 20. Matt. 14. 8, 11.

[j] 1 Chr. 29. 6. Ezra 2. 68. Neh. 7. 70. Isa 60. 6, 10. Heb. 13. 10. Rev. 21. 14.

[k] Josh. 22. 13, 14. Judg. 5. 9. Prov. 17. 7. Hos. 13. 10.

[l] Ex. 30. 13.

[m] Rom. 12. 1.

[n] Lev. 2. 1. Lev. 6. 14–18. ch. 15. 4.

[o] Ex. 31. 18. ch. 11. 17. ch. 12. 8.

5 That is, God.

[p] Ex. 25. 22. Lev. 1. 1. Heb. 4. 16.

[q] Gen. 3. 24. 1 Ki. 6. 23. Ps. 18. 10. Ps. 99. 1. Heb. 1. 14.

[a] Ex. 40. 25. Lev. 24. 1, 2. Ps. 119. 105, 130. Isa. 8. 20. Matt. 5. 14. John 1. 9.

[b] Ex. 25. 31.

[c] Ex. 25. 18.

[d] Ex. 25. 40.

[e] Ps. 26. 6. Isa. 52. 11. Heb. 7. 26.

1 sin water, ch. 19. 9, 17.

2 let them cause a razor to pass over, etc.

[f] Lev. 14. 8, 9.

[g] Lev. 2. 1.

[h] Ex. 29. 4.

[i] Lev. 8. 3.

[j] Lev. 1. a.

3 wave.

4 wave offering.

5 they may be to execute, etc.

CHAPTER 8. 125

1 *Lighting of the lamps.* 5 *Separation of the Levites.* 23 *Term of their services.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'on, and say unto him, When thou [a]lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aâr'on did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

4 And [b]this work of the candlestick *was of* beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* [c]beaten work: [d]according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Mō'ses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

6 Take the Lē'vītes from among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and [e]cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle [1]water of purifying upon them, and [2]let them [f]shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and *so* make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with [g]his meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

9 And [h]thou shalt bring the Lē'vītes before the tabernacle of the congregation: [i]and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Ĭs'ra-el together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Lē'vītes before the LORD: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el [j]shall put their hands upon the Lē'vītes:

11 And Aâr'on shall [3]offer the Lē'vītes before the LORD *for* an [4]offering of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that [5]they may execute the service of the LORD.

12 And [k]the Lē'vītes shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Lē'vītes.

13 And thou shalt set the Lē'vītes before Aär'on, and before his sons, and offer them *for* an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Lē'vītes from among the children of Iş'ra-el: and the Lē'vītes shall be [l]mine.

15 And after that shall the Lē'vītes go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and [m]offer them *for* an offering.

16 For they *are* wholly given unto me from among the children of Iş'ra-el; [n]instead of such as open every womb, *even instead of* the firstborn of all the children of Iş'ra-el, have I taken them unto me.

17 [o]For all the firstborn of the children of Iş'ra-el *are* mine, *both* man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of E'gўpt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Lē'vītes for all the firstborn of the children of Iş'ra-el. D. (Verse 21).

19 And [p]I have given the Lē'vītes *as* [6]a gift to Aär'on and to his sons from among the children of Iş'ra-el, to do the service of the children of Iş'ra-el in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Iş'ra-el: [q]that there be no plague among the children of Iş'ra-el, when the children of Iş'ra-el come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Mō'şeş, and Aär'on, and all the congregation of the children of Iş'ra-el, did to the Lē'vītes according unto all that the LORD commanded Mō'şeş concerning the Lē'vītes, so did the children of Iş'ra-el unto them.

21 And the Lē'vītes were purified, and they washed their clothes; and [r]Aär'on offered them *as* an offering before the LORD; and Aär'on made an atonement for them to cleanse them. D. (9. 13, 14).

22 And [s]after that went the Lē'vītes in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aär'on, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Mō'şeş concerning the Lē'vītes, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

24 This *is it* that *belongeth* unto the [t]Lē'vītes: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in [7]to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall [8]cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more:

B. C. 1490.

[k] Ex. 29. 10. Lev. 1. 4. Lev. 8. 14. Lev. 16. 21.

[l] ch. 3. 45. ch. 16. 9. Mal. 3. 17.

[m] Ex. 29. 24.

[n] ch. 3. 12, 45.

[o] Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13, 15. Luke 2. 23.

[p] ch. 3. 9.
6 given.

[q] ch. 1. 53. ch. 16. 46. Rom. 15. 16.
[s] 2 Chr. 30. 15.

[r] 2 Chr. 31. 2.

[s] ch. 4. 3. 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.
7 to war the warfare of, etc.
8 return from the warfare of the service.

[t] ch. 1. 53. 1 Chr. 23. 28–32. Ezek. 44. 8, 11.

[a] Ex. 12. 1. Lev. 23. 5. ch. 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1, 2. Heb. 10. 1.
1 between the two evenings.

[b] Josh. 5. 10.

[c] ch. 5. 2. ch. 6. 6, 7. John 18. 28.

[d] Ex. 18. 16.

[e] 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

[f] Ps. 25. 14. Ps. 55. 8. Prov. 3. 5, 6. John 7. 17. Eph. 1. 9, 18. Heb. 3. 5, 6.

[g] 2 Chr. 30. 2, 15.

[h] Ex. 12. 8.

[i] Ex. 12. 10.

[j] John 19. 36.

[k] Ex. 12. 43.

[l] Gen. 17. 14. Ex. 12. 15. Lev. 17. 4, 10, 14–16. Heb. 6. 6. Heb. 12. 25.

[m] ch. 5. 31. Gal. 3. 10. Heb. 10. 26.

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, [u]to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Lē'vītes touching their charge.

CHAPTER 9. 126

1 *Concerning the passover.* 15 *The directing cloud.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of E'gўpt, saying,

2 Let the children of Iş'ra-el also keep [a]the passover at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, [1]at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Mō'şeş spake unto the children of Iş'ra-el, that they should keep the passover.

5 And [b]they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sī'nāi: according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'şeş, so did the children of Iş'ra-el.

6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were [c]defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and [d]they came before Mō'şeş and before Aär'on on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We *are* defiled by the dead body of *a* man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may [e]not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Iş'ra-el?

8 And Mō'şeş said unto them, Stand still, and [f]I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or *be* in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 The [g]fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, *and* [h]eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*,

12 [i]They shall leave none of it unto the morning, [j]nor break any bone of it: [k]according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul [l]shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall [m]bear his sin

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: [m]ye shall have one ordinance, both for the [2]stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and [o]at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the [p]cloud [q]was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Ĭs'ra-el pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: [r]as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud [3]tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Ĭs'ra-el kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And *so* it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD [s]they journeyed.

21 And *so* it was, when the cloud [t]abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Ĭs'ra-el abode in their tents, and journeyed not: [t]but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and [u]at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ses.

L. 11. 14

127 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Use of the trumpets.* 11 *Journey from Sinai to Paran.* 33 *Blessing of Moses.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the [a]calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

B. C. 1490.

n Ex. 12. 49.
2 proselyte.

o Ex. 13. 21.

p Ex. 13. 21, 22. Deut. 1. 33. Neh. 9. 12.
q Ex. 40. 36, 37. ch. 10. 11, 33, 34. Ps. 78. 14. Isa. 49. 10. John 10. 4.
r 1 Cor. 10. 1.
3 prolonged.
s Ps. 48. 14. Prov. 3. 5, 6.
4 was.
t Ex. 40. 36, 37. Ps. 73. 24. Isa. 63. 14.
u Ps. 73. 24. Isa. 63. 14.

a Ps. 81. 3. Ps. 89. 15. Isa. 1. 13. Hos. 8. 1. Joel 1. 14.
b Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2. 15.
c Ps. 22. 22. Ps. 35. 18. Ps. 36. 7, 8. Ps. 40. 9, 10. Isa. 55. 1-4. Zech. 8. 21-23. Rev. 22. 17.
d Ex. 18. 21. ch. 1. 16.
e ch. 2. 3.
f Joel 2. 1.
g ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 4. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 13. 12.
h Judg. 2. 18 Judg. 3. 27. Judg. 6. 9. 1 Sam. 10. 18. Ps. 106. 42.
i Gen. 8. 1. 1 Ki. 8. 44. Ps. 106. 4.
j Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 7. 6. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3.
k Ex. 28. 29. Josh. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 11. 24-26.
l ch. 9. 17.
m Ex. 40. 36.
n ch. 1. 1.
o ch. 12. 16. ch. 13. 3, 26. Deut. 1. 1. Deut. 33. 2. 1 Sam. 25. 1. Hab. 3. 3.
p ch. 2. 34.
q ch. 1. 51.
r ch. 4. 24, 31.

3 And when [b]they shall blow with them, all [c]the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one *trumpet*, then the princes, *which are* [d]heads of the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the [e]camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not [f]sound an alarm.

8 And [g]the sons of Aâr'on, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that [h]oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be [i]remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. V. 14. 9.

10 Also [j]in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you [k]for a memorial before your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass on the twentieth *day* of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was [l]taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el took [m]their journeys out of the [n]wilderness of Sī'nāi; and the cloud rested in the [o]wilderness of Pā'ran.

13 And they first took their journey [p]according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ses.

14 ¶ In the first *place* went the standard of the camp of the children of Jū'dah according to their armies: and over his host *was* Năh'shŏn the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'sa-char *was* Nĕthăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn *was* Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

17 And [q]the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gĕr'shŏn and the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī set forward, [r]bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of Reu'ben set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Ē-lī'zur the son of Shĕd'e-ur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on *was* Shĕ-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī.
20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Găd *was* Ē-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el.
21 And the Kō'hath-ītes set forward, bearing the [1]sanctuary: and [2]*the other* did set up the tabernacle against they came.
22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Ē-lĭsh'a-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.
23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Mā-năs'seh *was* Gă-mā'lĭ-el the son of Pē-dāh'zur.
24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn *was* Ăb'ĭ-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī.
25 ¶ And [a]the standard of the camp of the children of Dăn set forward, *which was* the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host *was* Ă-hĭ-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mĭ-shăd'da-ī.
26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ĕr *was* Pā'gĭ-el the son of Ŏc'ran.
27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Năph'ta-lī *was* Ă-hĭ'rà the son of Ē'nan.
28 [3]Thus *were* the journeyings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el according to their armies, when they set forward.
29 ¶ And Mō'sĕs said unto Hō'băb, the son of [v]Rā-gū'el the Mĭd'ĭ-an-īte, Mō'sĕs' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, [w]I will give it you: come thou with us, and [w]we will do thee good: for [x]the LORD hath spoken good concerning Ĭs'ra-el.
30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.
31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us [y]instead of eyes.
32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.
33 ¶ And they departed from [z]the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD [a]went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.
34 And [b]the cloud of the LORD *was* upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.
35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Mō'sĕs said, [c]Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.
36 And when it rested, he said, Return, [d]O LORD, unto the [4]many thousands of Ĭs'ra-el.

B. C. 1490.

1 the most holy furniture.
2 That is, the Gershonites and the Merarites.

s Josh. 6. 9.
3 Thess.
t Ps. 80. 1. Song 6. 10.
u Ex. 2. 18.
v Gen. 12. 7.
w Judg. 1. 16.
x Gen. 32. 12.
y Job 29. 15.
z Ex. 3. 1.
a Deut. 1. 33. Jer. 31. 2.
b Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 105. 39.
c Ps. 68. 1, 2. Isa. 51. 9.
d Ps. 90. 14–17. Ps. 132. 8.
4 ten thousand thousands.

CHAPTER 11. 128

1 *Lusting for flesh.* 10 *Complaint of Moses.* 16 *The seventy elders.* 31 *Quails sent.*

AND [a]*when* the people [1]complained, [2]it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard *it;* and his anger was kindled; and the [b]fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed *them that were* in the uttermost parts of the camp.
2 And the people cried unto Mō'sĕs; and when Mō'sĕs [c]prayed unto the LORD, the fire [3]was quenched.
3 And he called the name of the place [4]Tăb'e-rah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.
4 ¶ And the [d]mixt multitude that *was* among them [5]fell a lusting: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el also [6]wept again, and said, [e]Who shall give us flesh to eat?
5 [f]We remember the fish, which we did eat in Ē'gўpt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:
6 But now our soul *is* dried away: *there is* nothing at all, beside this manna, *before* our eyes.
7 And the manna *was* as coriander seed, and the [7]colour thereof as the colour of [g]bdellium.
8 *And* the people went about, and gathered *it,* and ground *it* in mills, or beat *it* in a mortar, and baked *it* in pans, and made cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.
9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.
10 ¶ Then Mō'sĕs heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Mō'sĕs also was displeased.
11 And [h]Mō'sĕs said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?
12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, [i]Carry them in thy bosom, as a [j]nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou [k]swarest unto their fathers?
13 [l]Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh that we may eat.
14 [m]I am not able to bear all this people alone, because *it is* too heavy for me.
15 And if thou deal thus with me, [n]kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I

1 a Ex. 15. 23, 24. Deut. 9. 22. Lam. 3. 39.
1 Or, were as it were complainers.
2 It was evil in the ears of, etc.
b Lev. 10. 2. 2 Ki. 1. 12.
c Jas. 5. 16.
3 sunk.
4 That is, A burning.
d Ex. 12. 38.
5 lusted a lust.
6 returned and wept.
e 1 Cor. 10. 6.
f Ex. 16. 3. Matt. 6. 24–34. Rom. 8. 7. Phil. 3. 19.
7 eye of it as the eye of.
g Gen. 2. 12.
h Ex. 17. 4. Deut. 1. 12. Jer. 15. 10, 18. Mal. 3. 14. 2 Cor. 11. 28.
i Isa. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 23.
j Isa. 49. 23. 1 Thess. 2. 7.
k Gen. 22. 16, 17. Gen. 26. 3. Ex. 13. 5.
l 2 Ki. 4. 43. Matt. 15. 33. Mark 8. 4.
m Ex. 18. 18. n 1 Ki. 19. 4. Job 6. 8–10. Jon. 4. 3.

F. Verses 18–23.

have found favour in thy sight; and let me not [o]see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-ses, Gather unto me [p]seventy men of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will [q]come down and talk with thee there: and [r]I will take of the spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, [s]Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept [t]in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? [u]for *it was* well with us in Ē'gўpt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 *But* even a [s]whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Ē'gўpt?

21 And Mō'ses said, The people, among whom I *am, are* six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 [v]Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, [w]Is the LORD'S hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether [x]my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Mō'ses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD [y]came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, *that,* [z]when the spirit rested upon them, they [a]prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two *of the* men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Ĕl'dăd, and the name of the other Mē'dăd: and the spirit rested upon them; and they *were* of them that were written, but [b]went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Mō'ses, and said, Ĕl'dăd and Mē'dăd do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nūn, the servant of Mō'ses, *one* of his young men, answered and said, My lord Mō'ses, [c]forbid them.

29 And Mō'ses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? [d]would God that all the LORD'S people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Mō'ses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el.

31 ¶ And there went forth a [e]wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, as it were [g]a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten [f]homers: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the [g]flesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place [10]Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 *And* [h]the people journeyed from Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah unto Hă-zē'roth; and [11]abode at Hă-zē'roth.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Sedition of Miriam and Aaron.* 10 *Miriam healed of leprosy.*

AND Mĭr'ĭ-am and Aâr'on spake against Mō'ses because of the [1]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an woman whom he had married: for [a]he had [2]married an Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Mō'ses? [b]hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD [c]heard *it.*

3 (Now the man Mō'ses *was* [d]very meek, above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth.)

4 And [e]the LORD spake suddenly unto Mō'ses, and unto Aâr'on, and unto Mĭr'ĭ-am, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And [f]the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood *in* the door of the tabernacle, and called Aâr'on and Mĭr'ĭ-am: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him [g]in a vision, *and* will speak unto him [h]in a dream.

B. C. 1490.

o Zeph. 3. 15.
p Ex. 24. 1, 9.
q Gen. 11. 5.
r 1 Sam. 10. 6. 2 Kl. 2. 15. Job 32. 8. Joel 2. 28.
s Ex. 19. 10.
t Ex. 16. 7.
u Acts 7. 39.
s month of days.
v 2 Kl. 7. 2. Matt. 15. 33. Mark 6. 37.
w Isa. 50. 2.
x Ezek. 12. 25.
y Ex. 34. 5. ch. 12. 5.
z 2 Kl. 2. 15.
a 1 Sam. 10. 5, 6. Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 17, 18. 1 Cor. 14. 1.
b 1 Sam. 20. 26. Jer. 36. 5.
c Mark 9. 38. John 3. 26.
d Acts 26. 29. 1 Cor. 14. 5.
e Ps. 78. 26.
9 the way of a day.
f Ex. 16. 36.
g Ps. 78. 30.
10 That is, The graves of lust.
h ch. 33. 17. Deut. 1. 1.
11 they were in, etc.

1 Or, Cushite.
a Ex. 2. 21.
2 taken
b Ex. 15. 20. Mic. 6. 4.
c Gen. 29. 33. 2 Kl. 19. 4. Ps. 94. 9. Isa. 37. 4.
d Ps. 147. 6. Ps. 149. 4. Matt. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 25. 1 Pet. 3. 4.
e Ps. 76. 9.
f Ex. 34. 5. ch. 16. 19.
g Gen. 46. 2. Job 33. 15. Luke 1. 11, 22.
h Matt. 1. 20.

*F. Verses 31, 32 *E. 14. 24. †G. Deut. 31. 9. ‡T. 21 §W. Psa. 68. 18.

7 [f]My servant Mō'ṣeṣ *is* not so, [g]who *is* faithful in all mine house.
8 With him will I speak [h]mouth to mouth, even [i]apparently, and not in dark speeches; and [m]the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then [n]were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Mō'ṣeṣ?
9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.
10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, [o]behold, Mĭr'i-am *became* [p]leprous, *white* as snow: and Aâr'on looked upon Mir'i-am, and, behold, *she was* leprous.
11 And Aâr'on said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, [q]lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.
12 Let her not be [r]as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.
13 And Mō'ṣeṣ [s]cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.
14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, [t]If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be [u]shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in *again*.
15 And [v]Mir'i-am was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Mir'i-am was brought in *again*.
16 And afterward the people removed from Hā-zē'roth, and pitched in the wilderness of Pā'ran.

B. C. 1490.

f Ps. 105. 26.
g Neb. 3. 2, 5.
h Deut. 34. 10.
i 1 Cor. 13. 12.
m Ex. 33. 19.
n 2 Pet. 2. 10.
o Deut. 24. 9.
p 2 Ki. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 19.
D. 14. 12.
q 2 Sam. 19. 19
r Ps. 88. Eph. 2. 1-5. Col. 2. 13. 1 Tim. 5. 6.
s Jas. 5. 16.
t Heb. 12. 9.
u Lev. 13. 46. ch. 5 2, 3.
v Deut. 24. 9. 2 Chr. 26. 20.
E. 15. 16-5

130 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Spies sent out.* 21 *Their journey and report.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,
2 [a]Send thou men, that they may search the land of Cā'năan, which I give unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.
3 And Mō'ṣeṣ by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Pā'ran: all those men *were* heads of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.
4 And these *were* their names: of the tribe of Reu'ben, Shăm-mū'a the son of Zăc'cur.
5 Of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on, Shā'phat the son of Hō'rī.
6 Of the tribe of Jū'dah, [b]Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh.
7 Of the tribe of Iṣ'sa-char, I'găl the son of Jō'ṣeph.
8 Of the tribe of Ē'phră-ĭm, Ō-shē'a the son of Nŭn.
9 Of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Păl'tī the son of Rā'phu.
10 Of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lŭn, Găd'dĭ-el the son of Sō'dī.
11 Of the tribe of Jō'ṣeph, *namely*, of the tribe of Mā-năs'seh, Găd'dī the son of Sū'sī.
12 Of the tribe of Dăn, Ăm'mĭ-el the son of Gĕ-măl'lī.
13 Of the tribe of Ăsh'ĕr, Sē'thur the son of Mī'chaĕl.
14 Of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, Năh'bī the son of Vŏph'sī.
15 Of the tribe of Găd, Gĕ-ū'el the son of Mā'chī.
16 These *are* the names of the men which Mō'ṣeṣ sent to spy out the land. And Mō'ṣeṣ called [c]Ō-shē'a the son of Nŭn [1]Jĕ-hŏsh'u-a.
17 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ sent them to spy out the land of Cā'năan, and said unto them, Get you up this *way* [2]southward, and go up into [d]the mountain:
18 And see the land, what it *is;* and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they *be* strong or weak, few or many;
19 And what the land *is* that they dwell in, whether it *be* good or bad; and what cities *they be* that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;
20 And what the land *is*, whether it *be* [e]fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And [f]be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time *was* the time of the firstripe grapes.
21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rē'hŏb, as men come to Hā'math.
22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hē'bron; where [g]A-hĭ'man, Shē'shāi, and Tăl'māi, the children of Ă'năk, *were*. (Now Hē'bron was built seven years before [h]Zō'an in Ē'gўpt.)
23 And they came unto the [3]brook of Ĕsh'cŏl, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and *they brought* of the pomegranates, and of the figs.
24 The place was called the [4]brook [5]Ĕsh'cŏl, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Iṣ'ra-el cut down from thence.
25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.
26 ¶ And they went and came to Mō'ṣeṣ, and to Aâr'on, and to all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, unto the wilderness of Pā'ran, to Kā'desh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.
27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with [i]milk and honey; [j]and this *is* the fruit of it.

a ch. 32. 8. Deut. 1. 22.
b ch. 14. 6, 30. ch. 26. 65. ch. 34. 19. Josh. 14. 6.
c Ex. 17. 9.
1 He shall save.
2 Into the south country.
d Gen. 14. 10. ch. 14. 40. Deut. 1. 19. Judg. 1. 9, 19.
e Deut. 8. 7, 8. Neh. 9. 25, 35. Ezek. 20. 6. Ezek. 34. 14.
f Deut. 31. 6. Josh. 1. 6, 9. Heb. 13. 6.
g Josh. 11. 21, 22. Josh. 15. 13, 14. Judg. 1. 10.
h Ps. 78. 12. Isa. 19. 11. Isa. 30. 4.
3 Or, valley.
4 Or, valley.
5 That is, A cluster of grapes.
i Ex. 3. 8. Ex. 13. 5. Ex. 33. 3. Deut. 1. 25.
j Deut. 1 25.

28 Nevertheless [k]the people *be* strong that dwell in the land, and the cities *are* walled, *and* very great: and moreover we saw the children of Ā'năk there.

29 The [l]Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes dwell in the land of the south: and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes, dwell in the mountains: and the Cā'năan-ītes dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jôr'dan.

30 And [m]Cā'leb stilled the people before Mō'sĕs, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they *are* stronger than we.

32 And they [n]brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, *is* a land that [o]eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and [o]all the people that we saw in it *are* [7]men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, [r]the sons of Ā'năk, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our own sight [s]as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

131 CHAPTER 14.

1 *The people murmur.* 13 *Moses intercedes.* 26 *God's sentence.*

AND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And [a]all the children of Ĭs'ra-el murmured against Mō'sĕs and against Aâr'on: and the whole congregation said unto them, [b]Would God that we had died in the land of Ē'gўpt! or would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Ē'gўpt?

4 And they said one to another, [c]Let us make a captain, and let us return into Ē'gўpt.

5 Then Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-â the son of Nŭn, and Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh, *which were* of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, *is* an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD [d]delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; [e]a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only [f]rebel not ye against the LORD, [g]neither fear ye the people of the land; for [h]they *are* bread for us: their [i]defence is departed from them, [g]and the LORD *is* with us: fear them not. V. Deut. 11. 25.

10 [j]But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And [k]the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Ĭs'ra-el. N

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, How long will this people [l]provoke me? and how long will it be ere they [m]believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and [n]will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they. D. Verse 37.

13 ¶ And [o]Mō'sĕs said unto the LORD, Then the Ē-ğўp'tians shall hear *it*, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;) L.

14 And they will tell *it* to the inhabitants of this land: [p]*for* they have heard that thou LORD *art* among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to face, and *that* [q]thy cloud standeth over them, and *that* thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now *if* thou shalt kill *all* this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD was not [r]able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD *is* [s]longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing *the guilty*, [t]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation*. H.‡

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Ē'gўpt [z]even until now. L. (Deut. 4. 7).

20 And the LORD said, I [u]have pardoned according to thy word:

21 But *as* truly *as* I live, [v]all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 [w]Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Ē'gўpt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now [x]these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 [y]Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

B. C. 1490.

k Deut. 1. 28. Deut. 9. 1, 2.

l Ex. 17. 8. ch. 14. 43. Judg. 6. 3. 1 Sam. 14. 48. 1 Sam. 15. 3.

m Josh. 14. 7. Ps. 60. 12. Ps. 118. 10. Isa. 11. 10. Rom. 8. 31. Phil. 4. 13. Heb. 11. 33, 34.

n Matt. 23. 13.

6 Perhaps a plague was then in the country.

o Amos 2. 9.

7 men of statures.

p 1 Sam. 17. 4–7.

q Isa. 40. 22.

a Ps. 106. 25.
b Deut. 28. 68.
c Neh. 9. 17. Acts 7. 39. Heb. 11. 15.
d Deut. 10. 15. 2 Sam. 15. 25. 1 Ki. 10. 9. Ps. 22. 8. Ps. 147. 10, 11. Isa. 62. 4.
e ch. 13. 27.
f Deut. 9. 7, 23, 24.
g Deut. 20. 3.
h ch. 24. 8.
i shadow.
j Gen. 48. 21. Ex. 33. 16. Deut. 20. 1. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Isa. 41. 10.
j Ex. 17. 4.
k Ex. 16. 10. Lev. 9. 23.
l Heb. 3. 8.
m Ps. 78. 22. John 12. 37.
n Ex. 32. 10.
o Ezek. 20. 9.
p Ex. 15. 14.
q Neh. 9. 12.
r Josh. 7. 9.
s Ps. 103. 8. Ps. 145. 8. Jon. 4. 2.
t Ex. 34. 7.
2 Or, hitherto.
u Jas. 5. 16. 1 John 5. 14.
v Ps. 72. 19. Isa. 5. 16. Isa. 11. 9. Ezek. 18. 3. Hab. 2. 14. Rev. 11. 15.
w Deut. 1. 31, 34. Ps. 95. 11. Heb. 4. 6, 7.
x Gen. 31. 7.
3 If they see the land.
y Deut. 1. 35. Ps. 95. 11. Ps. 106. 26. Ezek. 20. 15. Heb. 3. 18.

*N. Deut. 11. 26–28.
†L. 31. 49. ‡H. 32.
§P. Deut. 4. 29–31.

24 But my servant Cā'leb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and [r]his seed shall possess it.
25 (Now the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and the Cā'năan-ītes dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea. S. 15. 30, 31.
26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şes and unto Aâr'on, saying,
27 [a]How long *shall I bear with* this evil congregation, which murmur against me? [b]I have heard the murmurings of the children of Iş'ra-el, which they murmur against me.
28 Say unto them, [c]*As truly as* I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:
29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and [d]all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,
30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, *concerning* which I [s]sware to make you dwell therein, [e]save Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh, and Jŏsh'u-ă the son of Nŭn.
31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which [f]ye have despised.
32 But *as for* you, [g]your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.
33 And your children shall [h]wander in the wilderness [i]forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.
34 [j]After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, *even* [k]forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, *even* forty years, [l]and ye shall know my [6]breach of promise.
35 [m]I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.
36 And [n]the men, which Mō'şes sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,
37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, [o]died by the plague before the LORD.
38 [p]But Jŏsh'u-ă the son of Nŭn, and Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh, *which were* of the men that went to search the land, lived *still*.
39 And Mō'şes told these sayings unto all the children of Iş'ra-el: and [q]the people mourned greatly.
40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, [r]we *be here*, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.
41 And Mō'şes said, Wherefore now do ye transgress [s]the commandment of [t]the LORD? but it shall not prosper.
42 [u]Go not up, for the LORD *is* not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.
43 For the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and the Cā'năan-ītes *are* there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: [v]because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.
44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Mō'şes, departed not out of the camp.
45 Then the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes came down, and the Cā'năan-ītes which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, *even* unto Hôr'mah.

B. C. 1490.

[a] Ex. 16. 28. Matt. 17. 17. Mark 9. 19.
[b] Ex. 16. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 10.
[c] Heb. 3. 17.
[d] ch. 26. 64.
[4] lifted up my hand.
[e] Deut. 1. 36, 38.
[f] Ps. 106. 24. Prov. 1. 25, 26. Heb. 12. 16, 17.
[g] 1 Cor. 10. 5.
[5] Or, feed.
[h] Ps. 107. 40.
[i] Deut. 2. 14.
[j] ch. 13. 25.
[k] Ps. 95. 10.
[l] 1 Ki. 8. 56.
Ps. 77. 8.
Heb. 4. 1.
[6] Or, interruption.
[m] ch. 23. 19.
[n] ch. 13. 31.
[o] Jer. 28. 16, 17. 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Jude 5.
[p] Josh. 14. 6.
[q] Prov. 19. 3. Matt. 8. 12. Heb. 12. 17.
[r] Deut. 1. 41.
Eccl. 9. 3. Matt. 7. 21. Luke 13. 25.
[s] 2 Chr. 24. 20.
[t] Job 9. 4. Isa. 59. 1, 2. Jer. 2. 37. 1 Cor. 10. 22.
[u] Deut. 1. 42. Ps. 44. 1–3. [v] Judg. 16. 20.

CHAPTER 15. 132

1 *Laws for offerings for observance in Canaan.* 32 *Punishment of a Sabbathbreaker.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,
2 [a]Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,
3 And [b]will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice [c]in [1]performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, [d]or in your solemn feasts, to make a [e]sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:
4 Then [f]shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring [g]a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled [h]with the fourth *part* of an hin of oil.
5 And [i]the fourth *part* of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.
6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare *for* a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third *part* of an hin of oil.
7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third *part* of an hin of wine, *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD.
8 And when thou preparest a bullock *for* a burnt offering, or *for* a sacrifice in performing a vow, or [j]peace offerings unto the LORD:
9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.
10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, *for* an

[a] Lev. 23. 10.
[b] Ex. 29. 18, 25, 41. Lev. 1. 2, 3.
[c] Lev. 7. 16. Lev. 22. 18, 21.
[1] separating.
[d] Lev. 23. 8, 12. ch. 28. 19, 27. ch. 29. 2, 8, 13. Deut. 16. 10.
[e] Gen. 8. 21. Lev. 1. 9. Ezek. 20. 41. 2 Cor. 2. 15. Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18.
[f] Lev. 2. 1. Lev. 6. 14. Lev. 7. 9, 10. Lev. 23. 13. Isa. 66. 20.
[g] Ex. 29. 40.
[h] Lev. 14. 10. ch. 28. 7.
[i] Lev. 7. 11.

offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever *be* among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 [k]One ordinance *shall be both* for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth *with you* an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye *are*, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the [l]bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.

20 [m]Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough *for* an heave offering: as *ye do* [n]the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And [o]if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Mō'ṣeṣ,

23 *Even* all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Mō'ṣeṣ, from the day that the LORD commanded *Mō'ṣeṣ*, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, [p]if *ought* be committed by ignorance [2]without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the [3]manner, and [q]one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

25 And [r]the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and it shall be forgiven them; for it *is* ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

B. C. 1490.

[k] Lev. 24. 22. ch. 9. 14. Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.
[l] Josh. 5. 11, 12.
[m] Ex. 23. 19. Deut. 26. 2, 10. Neh. 10. 37. Prov. 3. 9.
[n] Lev. 2. 14. Lev. 23. 10.
[o] Lev. 4. 2. 1 John 2. 1.
[p] Lev. 4. 13.
[2] from the eyes.
[3] Or, ordinance.
[q] Lev. 4. 23. ch. 28. 15. Ezra 6. 17.
[r] Lev. 4. 20. Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 5. 11. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 10. 10, 11, 12. 1 John 1. 7.
[s] Lev. 4. 27, 28. Ps. 19. 13. Luke 12. 48.
[t] Lev. 4. 35.
[4] doth.
[u] Deut. 17. 12. Ps. 19. 13. Rom. 10. 16. Heb. 10. 26. 2 Pet. 2. 10.
[5] with an high hand.
[v] 2 Sam. 12. 9. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 30. 12. Heb. 10. 28.
[w] Ezek. 18. 20.
[x] Ex. 35. 2, 3.
[y] Lev. 24. 12.
[z] Ex. 31. 14, 15. Gal. 3. 5.
[a] 1 Ki. 21. 13. Acts 7. 58.
[b] Deut. 22. 12. Matt. 9. 20. Matt. 23. 5. Luke 8. 43, 44.
[c] Deut. 29. 19. Job 31. 7. Jer. 9. 14. Ezek. 6. 9.
[d] Ex. 34. 15, 16. Ps. 73. 27. Hos. 2. 2. Jas. 4. 4.
[e] Lev. 11. 44, 45. Matt. 5. 48. Rom. 12. 1. Col. 1. 22. 1 Thess. 5. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 15.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people *were* in ignorance.

27 ¶ And [s]if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And [t]the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that [4]sinneth through ignorance, *both for* him that is born among the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But [u]the soul that doeth *ought* [5]presumptuously, *whether he be* born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath [v]despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; [w]his iniquity *shall be* upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Iṣ'ra-el were in the wilderness, [x]they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him [y]in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ, [z]The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall [a]stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣeṣ.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and bid [b]them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye [c]seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use [d]to go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be [e]holy unto your God.

41 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Ĕ'ğўpt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

133 CHAPTER 16.

1 *The rebellion of Korah.* 31 *The punishment.* 41 *Ravages of the plague.*

NOW [a]Kō'rah, the son of Ĭz'här, the son of Kō'hath, the son of Lē'vī, and Dā'than and Ā-bī'ram, the sons of Ē-lī'ab, and Ŏn, the son of Pē'leth, sons of Reu'ben, took *men:*

2 And they rose up before Mō'şeş, with certain of the children of Ĭş'ra-el, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, [b]famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And [c]they gathered themselves together against Mō'şeş and against Aär'on, and said unto them, [1]*Ye take* too much upon you, seeing [d]all the congregation *are* holy, every one of them, [e]and the LORD *is* among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD?

4 And when Mō'şeş heard *it,* [f]he fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Kō'rah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew [g]who *are* his, and *who is* [h]holy; and will cause *him* to come near unto him: even *him* whom he hath [i]chosen will he cause to [j]come near unto him.

6 This do; Take you censers, Kō'rah, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be *that* the man whom the LORD doth choose, he *shall be* holy: *ye take* too much upon you, ye sons of Lē'vī.

8 And Mō'şeş said unto Kō'rah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Lē'vī:

9 *Seemeth it but* [k]a small thing unto you, that the God of Ĭş'ra-el hath [l]separated you from the congregation of Ĭş'ra-el, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near *to him,* and all thy brethren the sons of Lē'vī with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause *both* thou and all thy company *are* gathered together against the LORD: [m]and what *is* Aär'on, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And Mō'şeş sent to call Dā'than and Ā-bī'ram, the sons of Ē-lī'ab: which said, We will not come up:

13 *Is it* a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou [n]make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into [o]a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou [2]put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Mō'şeş was very wroth, and

B. C. 1490.

[a] Jude 11

[b] ch. 26. 9.

[c] Ps. 106. 16.

[1] It is much for you.

[d] Ex. 19. 6.
[e] Ex. 29. 45. ch. 20. 6.
[f] 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[g] Lev. 21. 6–12.
[h] Ex. 28. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 28. Ps. 105. 26.
[i] Lev. 10. 3.
[j] 1 Sam. 18. 23. Isa. 7. 13.
[k] Deut. 10. 8.
[l] 1 Cor. 3. 5.
[m] Acts 7. 27, 35.
[n] Ex. 3. 8. Lev. 20. 24.

[2] bore out, that is, blind with fair words.

[o] Gen. 4. 4, 5.
[p] 1 Sam. 12. 3. Acts 20. 33. 2 Cor. 7. 2.
[q] Ex. 16. 7, 10. Lev. 9. 6, 23.
[r] Gen. 19. 17. Jer. 51. 6. Acts 2. 40. Rev. 18. 4.
[s] Ex. 32. 10. Ps. 73. 19. Isa. 37. 36.
[t] Job 12. 10. Eccl. 12. 7. Isa. 57. 16. Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9.
[u] 2 Sam. 24. 17. 1 Chr. 21. 17. Ezek. 18. 20.
[v] Gen. 19. 12. Isa. 52. 11. Acts 2. 40. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Rev. 18. 4.
[w] Job 9. 4. Prov. 16. 18.
[x] Deut. 18. 22. Zech. 2. 9.
[y] Jer. 23. 16. Ezek. 13. 17.

[3] as every man dieth.

[z] Ex. 20. 5. Job 35. 15. Isa. 10. 3. Jer. 5. 9. Lam. 4. 22.

[4] create a creature.

[a] Job 31. 3. Isa. 28. 21.
[b] Ps. 55. 15. Rev. 9. 2.
[c] ch. 26. 10. ch. 27. 3. Deut. 11. 6. Ps. 106. 17.

said unto the LORD, [p]Respect not thou their offering: [q]I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Mō'şeş said unto Kō'rah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aär'on, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aär'on, each *of you* his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Mō'şeş and Aär'on.

19 And Kō'rah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and [r]the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş and unto Aär'on, saying,

21 [s]Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may [t]consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, [u]the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall [v]one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and Ā-bī'ram.

25 And Mō'şeş rose up and went unto Dā'than and Ā-bī'ram; and the elders of Ĭş'ra-el followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, [w]Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and Ā-bī'ram, on every side: and Dā'than and Ā-bī'ram came out, and stood [z]in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Mō'şeş said, [y]Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have* not *done them* [z]of mine own mind.

29 If these men die [3]the common death of all men, or if they be [a]visited after the visitation of all men; *then* the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD [4]make [b]a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they [c]go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And [d]it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these

words, that the ground clave asunder that *was* under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and [c]all the men that *appertained* unto Kō'rah, and all *their* goods.

33 They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Ĭs'ra-el that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*.

35 And there [d]came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

37 Speak unto Ĕ-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these [e]sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates *for* a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: [f]and they shall be a sign unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

39 And Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad *plates for* a covering of the altar:

40 *To be* a memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [g]that no stranger, which *is* not of the seed of Aâr'on, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Kō'rah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Mō'sĕs.

41 ¶ But on the morrow [h]all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el murmured against Mō'sĕs and against Aâr'on, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Mō'sĕs and against Aâr'on, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the [k]cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Mō'sĕs and Aâr'on came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And [l]they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto Aâr'on, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: [m]for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aâr'on took as Mō'sĕs commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people. D. (18. 17).

48 And he [n]stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Kō'rah.

50 And Aâr'on returned unto Mō'sĕs unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed. E. 21. 7–9.

CHAPTER 17. 134

1 *The budding of Aaron's rod.* 10 *A token against rebels.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aâr'on's name upon the rod of Lē'vī: for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, [c]where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, *that* the man's rod, [b]whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Mō'sĕs spake unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and every one of their princes gave him [1]a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, *even* twelve rods: and the rod of Aâr'on *was* among their rods.

7 And Mō'sĕs laid up the rods before the LORD in [c]the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Mō'sĕs went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aâr'on for the house of Lē'vī was [d]budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Mō'sĕs brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, Bring [e]Aâr'on's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for [f]a token against the [2]rebels; and thou shalt

B. C. 1471.

[e] 1 Chr. 6. 22.

[f] Lev. 10. 2. ch. 11. 1. Ps. 106. 18
[c] Prov. 20. 2. Hab. 2. 10.
[h] ch. 17. 10. ch. 26. 10. Ezek. 14. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
[i] ch. 3. 38. ch. 18. 4, 7. 1 Ki. 13.
[j] ch. 14. 2. Ps. 106. 13, 26. Matt. 5. 11. Acts 21. 28. 2 Cor. 6. 8.
[k] Ex. 16. 7, 10. Ex. 24. 16. Ex. 40. 34. Lev. 9. 23. ch. 14. 10.
[l] ch. 20. 6. 1 Chr. 21. 16. Matt. 26. 39.
[m] Lev. 10. 6. ch. 1. 53. ch. 8. 19. ch. 11. 33. ch. 18. 5. Josh. 7. 1. Josh. 22. 18, 20. 2 Sam. 6. 19. 2 Sam. 24. 1. 1 Chr. 27. 24. Ps. 106. 29.
[n] 2 Sam. 24. 16, 17, 25. Job 33. 24. Ps. 106. 30. Matt. 20. 28. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Heb. 7. 24. Jas. 5. 16.

[a] Ex. 25. 22. Ex. 29. 42, 43. Ex. 30. 36. Lev. 16. 2. 1 Ki. 8. 10–12.
[b] ch. 16. 5.
[1] a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.
[c] Ex. 38. 21. ch. 18. 2. Acts 7. 44.
[d] Gen. 40. 10. Ps. 110. 2. Song 2. 3. Isa. 4. 2. Isa. 9. 7. Isa. 35. 1, 2.
[e] Heb. 9. 4.
[f] Ex. 16. 32. ch. 16. 38. Deut. 31. 19–26.
[2] children of rebellion.

quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Mō'ṣes did *so:* as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 [o]Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

135 CHAPTER 18.

1 *The Levitical charge.* 9 *Portion of the priests.* 25 *The heave offering.*

AND the LORD said unto Aâr'on, [a]Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall [1]bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Lē'vī, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be [b]joined unto thee, and [c]minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the [d]charge of all the tabernacle: [e]only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, [f]that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep [g]the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

6 And I, behold, I have [h]taken your brethren the Lē'vītes from among the children of Iṣ'ra-el: to you *they are* given *as* a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and [i]within the veil; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office *unto you as* a service of gift: and the [j]stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâr'on, Behold, [k]I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Iṣ'ra-el; unto thee have I given them [l]by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every [m]meat offering of theirs, and every [n]sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons.

B. C. 1471.

[o] ch. 18. 4, 7.

[a] ch. 17. 13. [1] be responsible for whatever is done about the sanctuary.
[b] Gen. 29. 34.
[c] ch. 3. 6–10.
[d] ch. 3. 25, 31.
[e] ch. 16. 40.
[f] ch. 4. 15.
[g] Ex. 27. 21. Ex. 30. 7. Lev. 24. 3. 1 Chr. 9. 19, 23, 33. 1 Chr. 24. 5.
[h] ch. 3. 12, 45.
[i] Heb. 9. 3, 6.
[j] 1 Sam. 6. 19.
[k] Lev. 6. 16, 18. Lev. 7. 6, 32. Lev. 10. 14, 15.
[l] Ex. 40. 13, 15.
[m] Lev. 2. 2, 3. Lev. 10. 12, 13.
[n] Lev. 4. 22, 27. Lev. 6. 25, 26.
[2] inner court.
[o] Ex. 29. 27, 28. Lev. 7. 30, 34.
[p] Lev. 10. 14. Deut. 18. 3.
[q] Lev. 22. 2.
[r] Ex. 23. 19. Deut. 18. 4.
[3] fat.
[s] Lev. 27. 28.
[t] Ex. 13. 2. Ex. 34. 20. Lev. 27. 26. ch. 3. 13.
[u] Ex. 13. 13. Lev. 27. 27.
[v] Lev. 27. 2, 6. ch. 3. 47.
[w] Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25. Ezek. 45. 12.
[x] Deut. 15. 19.
[y] Lev. 3. 2, 5.
[z] Ex. 29. 26–28. Lev. 7. 31.
[4] a perpetual covenant.
[a] Deut. 10. 9. Deut. 14. 27. Deut. 18. 1, 2. Josh. 13. 14, 33. Josh. 18. 7. Ps. 16. 5. Ps. 73. 26. Ps. 142. 5. Ezek. 44. 28.
[b] Lev. 27. 30, 32. Deut. 12. 17–19. Neh. 10. 37. Neh. 12. 44. Heb. 7. 5, 8.
[c] Lev. 22. 9.
[5] to die.

10 In the [2]most holy *place* shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this *is* thine; [p]the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Iṣ'ra-el: I have given them unto thee, [q]and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: [r]every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 [s]All the [3]best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 *And* whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat *of* it.

14 [t]Every thing devoted in Iṣ'ra-el shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth [u]the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless [v]the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, [w]according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, [x]which *is* twenty gerahs. [y] (19 1-9).

17 But [z]the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; [4]they *are* holy: [a]thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat *for* an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD. D

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the [b]wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Iṣ'ra-el offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it *is* [4]a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâr'on, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: [c]I *am* thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

21 And, behold, [b]I have given the children of Lē'vī all the tenth in Iṣ'ra-el for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Iṣ'ra-el henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, [c]lest they bear sin, [5]and die.

23 But the Lē'vītes shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congre-

gation, and they shall bear their iniquity: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Iṣ'ra-el they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which they offer *as* an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Lē'vites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, [d]Among the children of Iṣ'ra-el they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Lē'vites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Iṣ'ra-el the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* [e]a tenth *part* of the tithe.

27 And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Iṣ'ra-el; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aâr'on the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the [6]best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Lē'vites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it *is* [f]your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall [g]bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, lest ye die.

136 CHAPTER 19.

1 *The water of separation.* 11 *Laws for its use.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aâr'on, saying,

2 This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they bring thee [a]a red heifer without spot, wherein *is* no blemish, *and* [b]upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, that he may bring her [c]forth without the camp, and *one* shall slay her before his face:

4 And Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and [d]sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:

5 And *one* shall burn the heifer in his sight; [e]her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take [f]cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast *it* into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 [g]Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man *that is* clean shall gather up the [h]ashes of the heifer, and lay *them* up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el [i]for a water of separation: it *is* a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ¶ [j]He that toucheth the dead body of any [1]man shall be unclean seven days.

12 [k]He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, [l]defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Iṣ'ra-el: because [m]the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; [n]his uncleanness *is* yet upon him.

14 This *is* the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every [o]open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, *is* unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean *person* they shall take of the [2]ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and [3]running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

18 And a clean person shall take [p]hyssop, and dip *it* in the water, and sprinkle *it* upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that

B. C. 1471.

[d] Deut. 10. 9.

[e] Neh. 10. 38. 6 fat.
[f] Matt. 10. 10. Luke 10. 7. 1 Cor. 9. 13. 2 Cor. 12. 13. Gal. 6. 6. 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13. 1 Tim. 5. 18.
[g] Lev. 19. 8. Lev. 22. 16.

[a] Isa. 53. 4–6. Gal. 4. 4. Heb. 9. 13, 14. Rev. 1. 5.
[b] Deut. 21. 3. 1 Sam. 6. 7. John 10. 17. Phil. 2. 6, 8.
[c] Lev. 4. 12, 21. Lev. 13. 46. Lev. 16. 27. Lev. 24. 14. Heb. 13. 11.
[d] Lev. 4. 6, 17. Lev. 16. 14. Isa. 52. 15. Ezek. 36. 25. Heb. 9. 13, 14. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
[e] Ex. 29. 14. Lev. 4. 11, 12. Isa. 53. 10.
[f] Lev. 14. 4, 6.
[g] Lev. 11. 25. Lev. 15. 5.
[h] Heb. 9. 13
[i] ch. 31. 23. Zech. 13. 1. 2 Cor. 7. 1.
[j] Lev. 21. 1. ch. 5. 2. ch. 9. 6, 10. Isa. 52. 11. Lam. 4. 14. Hag. 2. 13. Rom. 5. 12. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Eph. 2. 1.
[1] soul of man.
[k] ch. 31. 19.
[l] Lev. 15. 31.
[m] ch. 8. 7.
[n] Lev. 7. 20. Lev. 22. 3.
[o] Lev. 11. 32. ch. 31. 20.
[2] dust.
[3] living waters shall be given.
[p] Ps. 51. 7. John 15. 2. John 17. 19. 1 Cor. 1. 30. Heb. 9. 14.

touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean *person* shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and [q]on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that [r]soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he *is* unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And [s]whatsoever the unclean *person* toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth *it* shall be unclean until even.

137 CHAPTER 20.

1 *Miriam's death.* 7 *The water of Meribah.* 22 *Aaron's death.*

THEN [a]came the children of Ĭs'-ra-el, *even* the whole congregation, into the desert of Zĭn in the first month: and the people abode in Kā'desh; and [b]Mĭr'ĭ-am died there, and was buried there.

2 And [c]there was no water for the congregation: [d]and they gathered themselves together against Mō'ses and against Aär'on.

3 And the people [e]chode with Mō'ses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died [f]when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And [g]why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Ē'gўpt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it *is* no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither *is* there any water to drink.

6 And Mō'ses and Aär'on went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and [h]they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

8 [i]Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aär'on thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and [j]thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

B. C. 1453.

[q] Lev. 14. 9.

[r] Gen. 17. 14. Mark 16. 16. Acts 13. 39-41. Rom. 2. 4, 5. Gal. 3. 10.

[s] Hag. 2. 13.

[a] ch. 33. 36.
[b] ch. 26. 59.
[c] Ex. 17. 1.
[d] Ex. 16. 2, 7-12. ch. 16. 19, 42. ch. 21. 5. 1 Cor. 10. 10.
[e] Ex. 17. 2. ch. 14. 2.
[f] ch. 11. 1, 33. ch. 14. 37. ch. 16. 32, 33, 49. Lam. 4. 9.
[g] Ex. 5. 21. ch. 11. 5. Ps. 106. 21. Acts 7. 35, 40.
[h] ch. 14. 5.
[i] Ex. 17. 5.
[j] Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 15, 16. Isa. 43. 20.
[k] ch. 17. 10.
[l] Ps. 106. 33.
[m] Jas. 1. 20.
[n] Ex. 17. 6. Deut. 8. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
[o] ch. 27. 14. Deut. 3. 26.
[p] Lev. 10. 3. Ezek. 20. 41. 1 Pet. 3. 15.
[q] Ps. 95. 8.
[1] That is, Strife.
[r] Judg. 11. 16, 17.
[s] Deut. 23. 7. Obad. 10, 12.
[2] found us.
[t] Ex. 2. 23. Ex. 3. 7.
[u] Acts 7. 35.
[v] ch. 21. 22.
[w] Deut. 2. 6, 28.
[x] Gen. 27. 41. Gen. 32. 6. Judg. 11. 17. Ps. 120. 7. Amos 1. 11.
[y] Deut. 2. 27, 29.
[z] Judg. 11. 18. Rom. 12. 18. Heb. 12. 14.
[a] ch. 33. 37.
[b] ch. 21. 4.
[c] Gen. 25. 8. ch. 27. 13. Isa. 57. 1, 2. Heb. 12. 23.

9 And Mō'ses took the rod [k]from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Mō'ses and Aär'on gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, [l]Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Mō'ses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock [m]twice: and the [n]water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and Aär'on, Because [o]ye believed me not, to [p]sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 [q]This *is* the water of [1]Mĕr'ĭ-bah; because the children of Ĭs'ra-el strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ [r]And Mō'ses sent messengers from Kā'desh unto the king of Ē'dom, [s]Thus saith thy brother Ĭs'ra-el, Thou knowest all the travail that hath [2]befallen us:

15 How our fathers went down into Ē'gўpt, and we have dwelt in Ē'gўpt a long time; and the Ē-gўp'tians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And [t]when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and [u]sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Ē'gўpt: and, behold, we *are* in Kā'desh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 [v]Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink *of* the water of the wells: we will go by the king's *high* way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Ē'dom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, [w]then I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else*, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, [x]Thou shalt not go through. And Ē'dom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Ē'dom refused to give Ĭs'ra-el passage through [y]his border: wherefore Ĭs'ra-el [z]turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el, *even* the whole congregation, journeyed from [a]Kā'desh, and [b]came unto mount Hôr.

23 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and Aär'on in mount Hôr, by the coast of the land of Ē'dom, saying,

24 Aär'on shall [c]be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the

Q. Verse 26.

children of Ĭs'ra-el, because ye rebelled against my [3]word at the water of Mĕr'ĭ-bah.

25 [d]Take Aâr'on and Ē-le-ā'zar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hôr:

26 And strip Aâr'on of his garments, and put them upon Ē-le-ā'zar his son: and Aâr'on shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there. Q. 27. 13.

27 And Mō'sĕs did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hôr in the sight of all the congregation.

28 [e]And Mō'sĕs stripped Aâr'on of his garments, and put them upon Ē-le-ā'zar his son; and [f]Aâr'on died there in the top of the mount: and Mō'sĕs and Ē-le-ā'zar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aâr'on was dead, they mourned for Aâr'on [g]thirty days, *even* all the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

138 CHAPTER 21.

1 *The fiery serpents.* 9 *The serpent of brass.* 21 *Israel's victories.*

AND *when* [a]king Ā'răd the Cā'năan-īte, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Ĭs'ra-el came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Ĭs'ra-el, and took *some* of them prisoners.

2 And [b]Ĭs'ra-el vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then [c]I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Ĭs'ra-el, and delivered up the Cā'năan-ītes; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place [1]Hôr'mah.

4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hôr by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Ē'dom: and the soul of the people was much [2]discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people [d]spake against God, and against Mō'sĕs, [e]Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Ē'gŷpt to die in the wilderness? for *there is* no bread, neither *is there any* water; and [f]our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And [g]the LORD sent [h]fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Ĭs'ra-el died.

7 ¶ [i]Therefore the people came to Mō'sĕs, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; [j]pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Mō'sĕs prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

B. C. 1452.

3 mouth.

d Deut. 32. 50.

e Ex. 29. 29, 30. ch. 23. 10. Deut. 10. 6. Job 30. 23.
f ch. 23. 10. Deut. 10. 6. Job 14. 12. Prov. 14. 32. Hos. 13. 14. Rev. 14. 13.
g Gen. 50. 3, 10. Deut. 34. 8.

a ch. 33. 40. Judg. 1. 16.
b Gen. 28. 20. Judg. 11. 30.
c Lev. 27. 28.
1 That is, Utter destruction.
2 shortened, or, grieved.
d Ps. 78. 19.
e Ex. 16. 3.
f Prov. 27. 7.
g Amos 9. 3, 4. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
h Deut. 8. 15.
i Ps. 78. 34. Isa. 26. 16. Hos. 5. 15.
j Ex. 8. 8, 28. 1 Sam. 12. 19. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Acts 8. 24.
k 2 Ki. 18. 4. John 3. 14, 15.
3 Or, Heaps of Abarim.
l ch. 22. 36. Judg. 11. 18.
4 Or, Vaheb in Suphah.
5 Icaneth.
m Judg. 9. 21.
n Rev. 7. 17.
o Ex. 15. 1. Ps. 105. 2.
6 Ascend.
7 Or, answer.
p Deut. 33. 4. Isa. 33. 22.
8 field.
9 Or, the hill.
q ch. 23. 28.
10 Or, the wilderness.
r Deut. 2. 26. Judg. 11. 19.
s ch. 20. 17.
t Deut. 29. 7.
u Deut. 2. 32, 33.
v Deut. 29. 7. Josh. 12. 1, 2. Neh. 9. 22. Ps. 135. 10. Amos 2. 9.
11 daughter.

9 And [k]Mō'sĕs made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el set forward, and pitched in Ō'both.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'both, and pitched at [3]Ĭj'e-ā'ba-rim, in the wilderness which *is* before Mō'ab, toward the sunrising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zā'red.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Ăr'nŏn, which *is* in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Ăm'ôr-ītes: for [4]Ăr'nŏn *is* the border of Mō'ab, between Mō'ab and the Ăm'ôr-ītes.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, [4]What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Ăr'nŏn,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ăr, and [5]lieth upon the border of Mō'ab.

16 And from thence *they went* to [m]Bē'er: that *is* the well whereof the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, Gather the people together, and [n]I will give them water. F. (Deut. 2. 7).

17 ¶ [o]Then Ĭs'ra-el sang this song, [6]Spring up, O well; [7]sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by *the direction of* the [p]lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness *they went* to Măt'ta-nah:

19 And from Măt'ta-nah to Nā-hā'lĭ-el: and from Nā-hā'lĭ-el to Bā'mŏth:

20 And from Bā'mŏth *in* the valley, that *is* in the [8]country of Mō'ab, to the top of [9]Pĭs'gah, which looketh [q]toward [10]Jĕsh'i-mŏn.

21 ¶ And [r]Ĭs'ra-el sent messengers unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, saying,

22 [s]Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink *of* the waters of the well: *but* we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And [t]Sī'hŏn would not suffer Ĭs'ra-el to pass through his border: but Sī'hŏn gathered all his people together, and went out against Ĭs'ra-el into the wilderness: and [u]he came to Jā'hăz, and fought against Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And [v]Ĭs'ra-el smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Ăr'nŏn unto Jăb'bŏk, even unto the children of Ăm'mŏn: for the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn *was* strong.

25 And Ĭs'ra-el took all these cities: and Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in all the cities of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, in Hĕsh'bŏn, and in all the [11]villages thereof.

* W. 2 Sam. 22. 31.

B. C. 1452.

26 For Hĕsh'bŏn *was* the city of Sī'hŏn the king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, who had fought against the former king of Mō'ab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Ăr'nŏn.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Hĕsh'bŏn, let the city of Sī'hŏn be built and prepared:

28 For there is [w]a fire gone out of Hĕsh'bŏn, a flame from the city of Sī'hŏn: it hath consumed [x]Ăr of Mō'ab, *and* the lords of the high places of Ar'nŏn.

29 Woe to thee, Mō'ab! thou art undone, O people of [y]Chĕ'mōsh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes.

30 We have shot at them; Hĕsh'bŏn is perished even [z]unto Dī'bŏn, and we have laid them waste even unto Nō'phah, which *reacheth* unto Mĕd'e-bā.

31 ¶ Thus Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in the land of the Ăm'ôr-ītes.

32 And Mō'sĕs sent to spy out [a]Jă-ā'zēr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Ăm'ôr-ītes that *were* there.

33 ¶ And they turned and went up by the way of Bā'shăn: and Óg the king of Bā'shăn went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle [b]at Ĕd're-ī.

34 And the LORD said unto Mō'sĕs, [c]Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and [d]thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn.

35 [e]So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

w Isa. 15. 4. Jer. 48. 45, 46.
x Deut. 2. 9. Isa. 15. 1.
y Judg. 11. 24. 1 Ki. 11. 7, 33. 2 Ki. 23. 13.
z Jer. 48. 18, 22.
a Jer. 48. 32.
b Josh. 13. 12.
c Deut. 3. 2.
d Ps. 135. 10. Ps. 136. 20.
e Deut. 3. 3, 4.

139 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Balak and Balaam.* 22 *The opposing angel.* 36 *Balak entertains Balaam.*

AND [a]the children of Ĭs'ra-el set forward, and pitched in the plains of Mō'ab on this side Jôr'dan *by* Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

2 ¶ And [b]Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por saw all that Ĭs'ra-el had done to the Ăm'ôr-ītes.

3 And [c]Mō'ab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many: and Mō'ab was distressed because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 And Mō'ab said unto the [d]elders of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Now shall this company lick up all *that are* round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por *was* king of the Mō'ab-ītes at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto [e]Bā'laam the son of Bē'or to [f]Pē'thôr, which *is* by the river of the land

a Gen. 35. 5. ch. 33. 48. Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9. Jer. 32. 21.
b Judg. 11. 25.
c Ex. 15. 15.
d ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.
e Deut. 23. 4. Josh. 13. 22. Neh. 13. 1, 2. Mic. 6. 5.
f Deut. 23. 4.
1 eye.
g Gen. 12. 3. ch. 23. 7. Deut. 23. 4. Josh. 24. 9. 1 Sam. 17. 43 Neh. 13. 2.
h Ex. 23. 8. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8. Prov. 17. 23. Isa. 56. 11. Mic. 3. 11.
i Gen. 20. 3. Gen. 31. 24.
2 I shall prevail in fighting against him.
j Gen. 12. 2. Gen. 22. 17. ch. 23. 20. Deut. 23. 5. Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 144. 15. Rom. 11. 29.
3 Be not thou letted from, etc.
k Deut. 16. 19. Ps. 49. 17. Matt. 4. 8, 9. Matt. 16. 26
l 1 Ki. 22. 14. 2 Chr. 18. 13.

of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Ē'gўpt: behold, they cover the [1]face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, [g]curse me this people; for they *are* too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest *is* blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Mō'ab and the elders of Mĭd'ĭ-an departed with the [h]rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Bā'laam, and spake unto him the words of Bā'lăk.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Mō'ab abode with Bā'laam.

9 And [i]God came unto Bā'laam, and said, What men *are* these with thee?

10 And Bā'laam said unto God, Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, king of Mō'ab, hath sent unto me, *saying*,

11 Behold, *there is* a people come out of Ē'gўpt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure [2]I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bā'laam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for [j]they *are* blessed.

13 And Bā'laam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Bā'lăk, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mō'ab rose up, and they went unto Bā'lăk, and said, Bā'laam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Bā'lăk sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Bā'laam, and said to him, Thus saith Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, [3]Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For [k]I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Bā'laam answered and said unto the servants of Bā'lăk, If Bā'lăk would give me his house full of silver and gold, [l]I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 And God came unto Bā'laam at night, and said unto him, If the men

come to call thee, rise up, *and* go with them: but [m]yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Bā'laam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went [n]with the princes of Mō'ab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: [o]and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants *were* with him.

23 And [p]the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bā'laam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'laam's [q]foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, [r]where *was* no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Bā'laam: [s]and Bā'laam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD [t]opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'laam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'laam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, [u]for now would I kill thee.

30 And [v]the ass said unto Bā'laam, *Am* not I thine ass, [w]upon which thou hast ridden [x]ever since *I was* thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD [y]opened the eyes of Bā'laam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he [z]bowed down his head, and [6]fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass [7]these three times? behold, I went out [7]to withstand thee, because *thy* way is [8]perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'laam said unto the angel of the LORD, [a]I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it [8]displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bā'laam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bā'laam went with the princes of Bā'lāk.

36 ¶ And when Bā'lāk heard that Bā'laam was come, [b]he went out to meet him unto a city of Mō'ab, which *is* in the border of Ar'nŏn, which *is* in the utmost coast.

37 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? [c]the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'laam went with Bā'lāk, and they came unto [9]Kīr'jath-hū'zoth.

40 And Bā'lāk offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'laam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Bā'lāk took Bā'laam, and brought him up into the [d]high places of Bā'al, that thence he might see the utmost *part* of the people.

B. C. 1452.

m ch. 23. 12, 26. ch. 24. 13. Ps. 33. 10, 11. Isa. 37. 29. Isa. 46. 10.
n Prov. 15. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11.
o Ex. 4. 24. Ex. 23. 20.
p 2 Ki. 6. 17.
q Isa. 47. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 19.
r Isa. 26. 11. Hos. 2. 6.
s Prov. 14. 16. Prov. 27. 3, 4. Jas. 1. 19.
t Matt. 19. 26. 1 Cor. 1. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 16.
u Prov. 12. 10. Eccl. 9. 3. Jer. 17. 9. Matt. 15. 19.
v 1 Cor. 1. 27.
4 who hast ridden upon me.
5 Or, ever since thou wast, etc.
w Gen. 21. 19. 2 Ki. 6. 17. 1 Chr. 21. 16. Luke 24. 16.
x Job 8. 20. Prov. 14. 2. Jer. 3. 25.
6 Or, bowed himself.
7 to be an adversary unto thee.
y Deut. 23. 4. Prov. 28. 6. Mic. 6. 5. Acts 13. 10. 2 Pet 2. 14, 15.
z 1 Sam. 26. 21. 2 Sam. 12. 13.
8 be evil in thine eyes.
a Gen. 14. 17. Gen. 18. 2. 1 Sam. 13. 10. Acts 28. 15.
b 1 Ki. 22. 14. 2 Chr. 18. 13.
9 Or, A city of streets.
c Deut. 12. 2. 2 Chr. 11. 15. Jer. 48. 35.

1 Or, he went solitary.
a Deut. 18. 18. Jer. 1. 9.
b Job 27. 1. Ps. 78. 2. Ezek. 17. 2. Mic. 2. 4. Hab. 2. 6. Matt. 13. 35.
c Gen. 10. 22. Gen. 28. 5.
d 1 Sam. 17. 10.
e Prov. 21. 30. Isa. 47. 12.

CHAPTER 23. 140

Balak's sacrifice and Balaam's parable.

AND Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'laam had spoken; and Bā'lāk and Bā'laam offered on *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And [1]he went to an high place.

4 And God met Bā'laam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD [a]put a word in Bā'laam's mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'lāk, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Mō'ab.

7 And [b]he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāk the king of Mō'ab hath brought me from [c]Ā'ram, out of the mountains of the east, *saying*, Come, curse me Jā'cob, and come, [d]defy Is'ra-el.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or [e]how shall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, [f]the people shall dwell alone, and [g]shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 [h]Who can count the dust of Jā'cob, and the number of the fourth *part* of Iṣ'ra-el? Let [2]me die the [i]death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, What hast thou done unto me? [j]I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed *them* altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Bā'lāk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zō'phim, to the top of [3]Piṣ'gah, [k]and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

15 And he said unto Bā'lāk, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet *the LORD* yonder.

16 And the LORD met Bā'laam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bā'lāk, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Mō'ab with him. And Bā'lāk said unto him, What [l]hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, [m]Rise up, Bā'lāk, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zĭp'por:

19 [n]God *is* not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do *it?* or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received *commandment* to bless: and [o]he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 [p]He hath not beheld iniquity in Jā'cob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Iṣ'ra-el: the [q]LORD his God *is* with him, [r]and the shout of a king *is* among them.

22 God brought them out of Ĕ'ğğypt; he hath as it were [s]the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely *there is* no enchantment [4]against Jā'cob, neither *is there* any divination against Iṣ'ra-el: according to this time it shall be said of Jā'cob and of Iṣ'ra-el, [t]What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat *of* the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

B. C. 1452.

[f] Lev. 20. 24. Deut. 33. 28. 1 Ki. 8. 53.
[g] Ezra 9. 2. Eph. 2. 14.
[h] Gen. 22. 17.
2 my soul, or, my life.
[i] Ps. 116. 15. Isa. 57. 1, 2.
[j] Josh. 24. 10. Neh. 13. 2.
3 Or, The hill.
[k] Isa. 1. 10, 11. Hos. 12. 11.
[l] 1 Sam. 3. 17.
[m] Judg. 3. 20.
[n] 1 Sam. 15. 29. Ps. 102. 26, 27. Mal. 3. 6. Rom. 11. 29. Tit. 1. 2. Jas. 1. 17.
[o] Gen. 12. 2. Gen. 22. 17. ch. 22. 12.
[p] Jer. 50. 20. Hos. 14. 2–4. Mic. 7. 18–20. Rom. 4. 7. Rom. 6. 14. 2 Cor. 5. 19.
[q] Ex. 13. 21.
[r] Ps. 89. 15. Ps. 97. 1. Ps. 98. 6. Isa. 33. 22. Luke 19. 37, 38.
[s] Deut. 33. 17.
4 Or, in.
[t] Ps. 31. 19.
5 Or, The wilderness.
[u] 2 Pet. 2. 16.
1 to the meeting of enchantments.
[a] ch. 11. 25. 1 Sam. 19. 20. 2 Chr. 15. 1. Matt. 7. 21–23. 1 Cor. 12. 8, 10.
[b] ch. 23. 7.
2 who had his eyes shut, but now opened.
[c] 1 Sam. 19. 24. Ezek. 1. 28. Dan. 8. 18. 2 Cor. 12. 2. Rev. 1. 10, 17.
[d] Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8.
[e] 1 Sam. 15. 32.
[f] 2 Sam. 5. 12. 1 Ki. 4. 21. 1 Chr. 14. 2. Isa. 2. 2.
[g] Gen. 12. 3. Ex. 23. 22. Ps. 122. 6. Matt. 25. 40, 45.

26 But Bā'laam answered and said unto Bā'lāk, Told not I thee, saying, All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Bā'laam brought Bā'laam unto the top of Pē'or, that looketh toward [5]Jĕsh'i-mŏn.

29 And [u]Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'laam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

CHAPTER 24. 141

1 *Balaam prophesies in favour of Israel.* 10 *Balak's anger.*

AND when Bā'laam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Iṣ'ra-el, he went not, as at other times, [1]to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Bā'laam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Iṣ'ra-el abiding *in his tents* according to their tribes; and [a]the spirit of God came upon him.

3 And [b]he took up his parable, and said, Bā'laam the son of Bĕ'or hath said, and the man [2]whose eyes are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, [c]falling *into a trance,* but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jā'cob, *and* thy tabernacles, O Iṣ'ra-el!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes [d]which the LORD hath planted, *and* as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed *shall be* in many waters, and his king shall be higher than [e]Ā'ğăg, and his [f]kingdom shall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of Ĕ'ğğypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce *them* through with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? [g]Blessed *is* he that blesseth thee, and cursed *is* he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Bā'lāk's anger was kindled against Bā'laam, and he smote his hands together: and Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast

altogether blessed *them* these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lăk, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Bā'lăk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do *either* good or bad of mine own mind; *but* what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

I P 14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come *therefore, and* I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'laam the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, *which* saw the vision of the Almighty, falling *into a trance,* but having his eyes open:

M 17 [h]I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come [i]a Star out of Jā'cob, and [j]a Sceptre shall rise out of Iş'ra-el, and shall [3]smite the corners of Mō'ab, and destroy all the children of Shĕth.

18 And [k]Ē'dom shall be a possession, Sē'ĭr also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Iş'ra-el shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jā'cob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Ăm'a-lĕk, he took up his parable, and said, Ăm'a-lĕk *was* [4]the first of the nations; but his latter end [5]*shall be* that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kĕn'ītes, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless [6]the Kĕn'īte shall be wasted, [7]until Ăs'shur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships *shall come* from the coast of [l]Chĭt'tim, and shall afflict Ăs'shur, and shall afflict [m]Ē'bĕr, and [n]he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'laam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Bā'lăk also went his way.

142 CHAPTER 25.

1 *The camp at Shittim.* 10 *Phinehas given an everlasting priesthood.*

AND Iş'ra-el abode in [a]Shĭt'tim, and [b]the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Mō'ab.

[a] I. Deut. 4. 29–31.
P. Deut. 32. 22.
M. 1 Sam. 2. 10.

B. C. 1452.

[h] Job 19. 25–27.
[i] Jer. 23. 5. Dan. 2. 44. Luke 1. 32, 33. Heb. 1. 8. Rev. 22. 16.
[j] Gen. 49. 10. Ps. 110. 2.
3 Or, smite through the princes of Moab.
[k] Gen. 27. 37. 2 Sam. 8. 14. Ps. 60. 8–12. Isa. 34. 5. Amos 9. 12.
4 Or, the first of the nations that warred against Israel.
5 Or, shall be even to destruction.
6 Kain.
7 Or, how long shall it be ere Ashur carry thee away captive?
[l] Gen. 10. 4. Isa. 23. 1. Dan. 11. 30.
[m] Gen. 11. 14.
[n] Lev. 26. 28. Deut. 28. 36. Matt. 23. 37.

[a] ch. 33. 49. Mic. 6. 5.
[b] ch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. 14.
[c] Josh. 22. 17. Hos. 9. 10.
[d] Ex. 34. 15.
[e] Ex. 20. 5.
[f] Ps. 106. 29.
[g] Josh. 22. 17.
[h] Deut. 13. 17.
[i] 1 Kl. 18. 40
[j] Joel 2. 17.
[k] Ex. 6. 25.
1 a spear, or, pike.
[l] 1 Cor. 10. 8.
[m] Ps. 106. 30.
2 with my zeal.
[n] Ex. 20. 5. Ps. 78. 53. Nah. 1. 2. Zeph. 1. 18.
[o] Mal. 3. 1.
[p] 1 Chr. 6. 4.
[q] Ex. 40. 15.
[r] Acts 22. 3.
3 house of a father.

2 And [c]they called the people unto the [d]sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and [e]bowed down to their gods.

3 And Iş'ra-el joined himself unto Bā'al-pē'or: and [f]the anger of the LORD was kindled against Iş'ra-el.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'şeş, [g]Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, [h]that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Iş'ra-el.

5 And Mō'şeş said unto the judges of Iş'ra-el, [i]Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'al-pē'or.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Iş'ra-el came and brought unto his brethren a Mĭd'ĭ-an-īt-ish woman in the sight of Mō'şeş, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Iş'ra-el, [j]who *were* weeping *before* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phĭn'e-has, [k]the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on the priest, saw *it,* he rose up from among the congregation, and took [l]a javelin in his hand; E. Deut. 8. 4.

D E 8 And he went after the man of Iş'ra-el into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Iş'ra-el, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Iş'ra-el.

9 And [1]those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

11 [m]Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Iş'ra-el, while he was zealous [2]for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Iş'ra-el in [n]my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, [o]Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and [p]his seed after him, *even* the covenant of [q]an everlasting priesthood; because he was [r]zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Iş'ra-el.

14 Now the name of the Iş'ra-el-īte that was slain, *even* that was slain with the Mĭd'ĭ-an-īt-ish woman, *was* Zĭm'rī, the son of Sā'lu, a prince of a [3]chief house among the Sĭm'e-on-ītes.

15 And the name of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-īt-ish woman that was slain *was* Cŏz'bī, the daughter of Zûr; he *was* head over a people, *and* of a chief house in Mĭd'ĭ-an.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

17 Vex the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pē'or, and in the matter of Cŏz'bī, the daughter of a prince of

Mid'i-an, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pē'or's sake.

B. C. 1452.

143 CHAPTER 26.

1 *Israel is numbered.* 52 *Inheritance to be by lot.*

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes and unto Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aär'on the priest, saying,

2 [a]Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Iṣ'ra-el.

3 And Mō'ṣes and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest spake with them [b]in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ī-chō, saying,

4 *Take the sum of the people,* from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes and the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

5 ¶ [c]Reu'ben, the eldest son of Iṣ'ra-el: the children of Reu'ben; Hā'nōch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hā'noch-ītes: of Păl'lu, the family of the Păl'lu-ītes:

6 Of Hĕz'rŏn, the family of the Hĕz'ron-ītes: of Cär'mī, the family of the Cär'mītes.

7 These *are* the families of the Reu'ben-ītes: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Păl'lu; Ē-lī'ab.

9 And the sons of Ē-lī'ab; Nē-mū'el, and Dā'than, and Ā-bī'ram. This *is that* Dā'than and Ā-bī'ram, *which were* [d]famous in the congregation, who strove against Mō'ṣes and against Aär'on in the company of Kō'rah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Kō'rah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: [e]and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding [f]the children of Kō'rah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Sĭm'e-on after their families: of [g]Nē-mū'el, the family of the Nē-mū'el-ītes: of Jā'min, the family of the Jā'min-ītes: of [h]Jā'chin, the family of the Jā'chin-ītes:

13 Of [i]Zē'rah, the family of the Zär'hītes: of Shā'ul, the family of the Shā'ul-ītes.

14 These *are* the families of the Sĭm'e-on-ītes, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Găd after their families: of [j]Zē'phon, the family of the Zē'phon-ītes: of Hăg'gī, the family of the Hăg'gītes: of Shu'nī, the family of the Shu'nītes:

16 Of [k]Ōz'nī, the family of the Ōz'nītes: of Ē'rī, the family of the Ē'rītes:

17 Of [l]A'rōd, the family of the A'rod-ītes: of Ā-rĕ'lī, the family of the Ā-rĕ'lītes.

18 These *are* the families of the children of Găd according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The [m]sons of Jū'dah *were* Ēr and Ō'nan: and Ēr and Ō'nan died in the land of Cā'nāan.

20 And [n]the sons of Jū'dah after their families were; of Shē'lah, the family of the Shē'lan-ītes: of Phā'rēz, the family of the Phär'zītes: of Zĕ'rah, the family of the Zär'hītes.

21 And the sons of Phā'rēz were; of Hĕz'rŏn, the family of the Hĕz'ron-ītes: of Hā'mŭl, the family of the Hā'mul-ītes.

22 These *are* the families of Jū'dah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ [o]*Of* the sons of Iṣ'sa-char after their families: *of* Tō'lă, the family of the Tō'la-ītes: of [2]Pū'ă, the family of the Pū'nītes:

24 Of [3]Jăsh'ŭb, the family of the Jăsh'ub-ītes: of Shĭm'rŏn, the family of the Shĭm'ron-ītes.

25 These *are* the families of Iṣ'sa-char according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ [p]*Of* the sons of Zĕb'u-lŭn after their families: of Sē'red, the family of the Sär'dītes: of Ē'lŏn, the family of the Ē'lon-ītes: of Jäh'lĕ-el, the family of the Jäh'lĕ-el-ītes.

27 These *are* the families of the Zĕb'u-lun-ītes according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The [q]sons of Jō'seph after their families *were* Mă-năs'seh and Ē'phră-ĭm.

29 Of the sons of Mă-năs'seh: of [r]Mā'chĭr, the family of the Mā'chir-ītes: and Mā'chir begat Gĭl'e-ăd: of Gĭl'e-ăd *come* the family of the Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes.

30 These *are* the sons of Gĭl'e-ăd: of [s]Jē-ē'zĕr, the family of the Jē-ē'zĕr-ītes: of Hē'lĕk, the family of the Hē'lek-ītes:

31 And *of* Ăs'rĭ-el, the family of the Ăs'rĭ-el-ītes: and *of* Shē'chem, the family of the Shē'chem-ītes:

32 And *of* Shē-mī'da, the family of the Shē-mī'da-ītes: and *of* Hē'phĕr, the family of the Hē'pher-ītes.

33 ¶ And [t]Zē-lō'phe-hăd the son of Hē'phĕr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zē-lō'phe-hăd *were* Mäh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hŏg'lah, Mĭl'cah, and Tĭr'zah.

34 These *are* the families of Mă-năs'seh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These *are* the sons of Ē'phră-ĭm after their families: of Shu'the-lah, the family of the Shu'thal-hītes: of

[a] Ex. 30. 12. ch. 1. 2.
[b] ch. 22. 1. ch. 31. 12. ch. 33. 48. ch. 36. 13. Deut. 4. 46–49. Deut. 34. 1, 8.
[c] Gen. 29. 32. Gen. 46. 8. Gen. 49. 2, 3. Ex. 6. 14. ch. 1. 21. Deut. 33. 6. 1 Chr. 5. 1. Rev. 7. 5.
[d] ch. 16. 1, 2. ch. 27. 3. Deut. 11. 6. Ps. 106. 17. Isa. 65. 15. Jude 11.
[e] ch. 16. 38. 2 Sam. 2. 34. Job 31. 3. Ps. 145. 20. Prov. 2. 22. Prov. 10. 25. Prov. 11. 21. Jer. 29. 22. Ezek. 14. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.
[f] Ex. 6. 24. 1 Chr. 6. 22.
[g] Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15. Jemuel.
[h] 1 Chr. 4. 24. Jarib.
[i] Gen. 46. 10. Zohar.
[j] Gen. 46. 16. Ziphion.
[k] Or, Ezbon.
[l] Gen. 46. 16. Arodi.
[m] Gen. 38. 2. Gen. 46. 12. 1 Chr. 2. 3.
[n] Gen. 49. 8. 1 Chr. 2. 3. Rev. 7. 5.
[o] Gen. 46. 13. ch. 1. 28, 29. 1 Chr. 7. 1.
[2] Or, Phuvah.
[3] Or, Job.
[p] Gen. 46. 14. Gen. 49. 13. ch. 1. 30, 31. Deut. 33. 18.
[q] Gen. 41. 51. Gen. 46. 20. ch. 1. 32–35. Deut. 33. 17.
[r] ch. 32. 39, 40. ch. 36. 1. Deut. 3. 15. Josh. 17. 1. Judg. 5. 14. 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.
[s] Called Abiezer. Josh. 17. 2. Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34.
[t] ch. 27. 1. Josh. 17. 3.

Bĕ'chĕr, the family of the Băch'rītes: of Tā'hăn, the family of the Tā'han-ītes.
36 And these *are* the sons of Shu'the-lah: of Ĕ'răn, the family of the Ĕ'ran-ītes.
37 These *are* the families of the sons of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These *are* the sons of [u]Jō'sĕph after their families.
38 ¶ The [v]sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn after their families: of Bē'lā, the family of the Bē'la-ītes: of Ash'bĕl, the family of the Ash'bel-ītes: of [w]Ā-hī'ram, the family of the Ā-hī'ram-ītes:
39 Of [x]Shu'pham, the family of the Shu'pham-ītes: of Hū'pham, the family of the Hū'pham-ītes.
40 And the sons of Bē'lā were [y]Ărd and Nā'a-man: *of Ărd,* the family of the Ărd'ītes: *and* of Nā'a-man, the family of the Nā'a-mītes.
41 These *are* the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn after their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred.
42 ¶ [z]These *are* the sons of Dăn after their families: of [a]Shu'ham, the family of the Shu'ham-ītes. These *are* the families of Dăn after their families.
43 All the families of the Shu'ham-ītes, according to those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and four thousand and four hundred.
44 ¶ [a]*Of* the children of Ash'ĕr after their families: of Jĭm'nā, the family of the Jĭm'nītes: of Jĕs'u-ī, the family of the Jĕs'u-ītes: of Bĕ-rī'ah, the family of the Bĕ-rī'ītes.
45 Of the sons of Bĕ-rī'ah: of Hē'bĕr, the family of the Hē'ber-ītes: of Măl'chĭ-el, the family of the Măl'chĭ-el-ītes
46 And the name of the daughter of Ash'ĕr *was* Sā'rah.
47 These *are* the families of the sons of Ash'ĕr according to those that were numbered of them; *who were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.
48 ¶ [b]*Of* the sons of Năph'ta-lī after their families: of Jäh'zĕ-el, the family of the Jäh'zĕ-el-ītes: of Gū'nī, the family of the Gū'nītes:
49 Of Jĕ'zĕr, the family of the Jĕ'zer-ītes: of [c]Shĭl'lem, the family of the Shĭl'lem-ītes.
50 These *are* the families of Năph'ta-lī according to their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and four hundred.
51 [d]These *were* the numbered of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.
52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,
53 Unto [e]these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

B. C. 1452.

[z] 1 Chr. 7. 20, Bered.

[u] Deut. 33. 13–17.
[v] Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chr. 7. 6. 1 Chr. 8. 1.
[w] Gen. 46. 21, Ehi.
[x] 1 Chr. 8. 1, Ahiram.
[y] Gen. 46. 21, Muppim, and, Huppim.
[z] 1 Chr. 8. 3, Addar.
[a] Gen. 46. 23. Gen. 49. 16, 17. ch. 1. 38, 39. Deut. 33. 22.
[a] Or, Hushim.
[a] Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 30.
[b] Gen. 46. 24. 1 Chr. 7. 13.
[c] 1 Chr. 7. 13, Shallum.
[d] ch. 1. 46. ch. 2. 32.
[e] Thus each man's portion would be fifteen acres.
[e] ch. 33. 54.
[6] multiply his inheritance.
[7] diminish his inheritance.
[f] ch. 34. 13. Josh. 11. 23. Josh. 14. 2. Josh. 17. 14. Josh. 18. 6, 10, 11.
[g] Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.
[h] Ex. 2. 1, 2.
[i] Lev. 10. 1, 2. ch. 3. 4. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
[j] ch. 3. 39.
[k] ch. 1. 49.
[l] ch. 18. 20, 23, 24. ch. 35. 2–8. Deut. 10. 9. Deut. 14. 27–29. Deut. 18. 1, 2. Josh. 14. 3.
[m] ch. 1. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15.
[n] ch. 14. 28. Deut. 32. 49, 50. Ps. 90. 3–8. Rom. 11. 22. 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17, 18. Jude 5.
[o] ch. 14. 30. ch. 32. 12. Deut. 1. 36, 38.

[a] ch. 1. 34, 35. ch. 26. 33. ch. 36. 1, 11. 1 Chr. 7. 15.

54 [e]To many thou shalt [6]give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt [7]give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.
55 Notwithstanding the land shall be [f]divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.
56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.
57 ¶ And [g]these *are* they that were numbered of the Lē'vītes after their families: of Gĕr'shŏn, the family of the Gĕr'shon-ītes: of Kō'hath, the family of the Kō'hath-ītes: of Mĕ-rā'rī, the family of the Mĕ-rā'rītes.
58 These *are* the families of the Lē'vītes: the family of the Lĭb'nītes, the family of the Hĕ'bron-ītes, the family of the Măh'lītes, the family of the Mū'shītes, the family of the Kō'rath-ītes. And Kō'hath begat Ăm'răm.
59 And the name of Ăm'răm's wife *was* [h]Jŏch'e-bĕd, the daughter of Lē'vī, whom *her mother* bare to Lē'vī in Ē'gўpt: and she bare unto Ăm'răm Aär'on and Mō'sĕs, and Mĭr'ĭ-am their sister.
60 And unto Aär'on was born Nā'dăb, and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕ-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.
61 And [i]Nā'dăb and Ă-bī'hū died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.
62 And [j]those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: [k]for they were not numbered among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, because there was [l]no inheritance given them among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.
63 ¶ These *are* they that were numbered by Mō'sĕs and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, who numbered the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ĭ-chō.
64 [m]But among these there was not a man of them whom Mō'sĕs and Aär'on the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.
65 For the LORD had said of them, They [n]shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, [o]save Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh, and Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nūn.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Law of inheritance.* 18 *Joshua to succeed Moses.*

THEN came the daughters of [a]Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd, the son of Hē'phĕr, the son of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Mā-năs'seh, of the families of Mā-năs'seh the son of Jō'sĕph: and these *are* the names of his daughters; Măh'lah, Nō'ah, and Hŏg'lah, and Mĭl'cah, and Tĭr'zah.

2 And they stood before Mō'ṣes, and B. C. 1452.
before Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and before
the princes and all the congregation,
by the door of the tabernacle of the
congregation, saying,

3 Our father [b]died in the wilderness, [b] ch. 26. 64, 65.
and he was not in the company of
them that gathered themselves toge-
ther against the LORD [c]in the com- [c] ch. 16. 1, 2.
pany of Kō'rah; [d]but died in his own [d] ch. 14. 22–37. Rom. 5. 12.
sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our fa-
ther be [1]done away from among his [1] diminished.
family, because he hath no son? Give
unto us *therefore* a possession among
the brethren of our father.

5 And Mō'ṣes [e]brought their cause [e] Ex. 18. 15. Lev. 24. 12, 13. Prov. 3. 5, 6.
before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-
ṣes, saying,

7 The daughters of Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd
speak right: [f]thou shalt surely give [f] ch. 36. 2.
them a possession of an inheritance
among their father's brethren; and
thou shalt cause the inheritance of
their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the
children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, If a man
die, and have no son, then ye shall
cause his inheritance to pass unto his
daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then
ye shall give his inheritance unto his
brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then
ye shall give his inheritance unto his
father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no bre-
thren, then ye shall give his inherit-
ance unto his kinsman that is next to
him of his family, and he shall pos-
sess it: and it shall be unto the chil-
dren of Ĭs'ra-el [g]a statute of judgment,
as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-
ṣes, [h]Get thee up into this mount Ăb a-
rim, and see the land which I have
given unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And when thou hast seen it, ~~thou~~
~~also [i]shalt be gathered unto thy peo-~~
~~ple, as Aär'on thy brother was ga-~~
~~thered.~~ Q. 31. 2.

14 For ye [j]rebelled against my com-
mandment in the desert of Zĭn, in the
strife of the congregation, to sanctify
me at the water before their eyes: that
is the [k]water of Měr'i-bah in Kā'desh
in the wilderness of Zĭn.

15 ¶ And Mō'ṣes spake unto the
LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the [l]God of the
spirits of all flesh, set a man over the
congregation,

17 [m]Which may go out before them,
and which may go in before them,
and which may lead them out, and
which may bring them in; that the
congregation of the LORD be not [n]as
sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-
ṣes, Take thee Jŏsh'u-ā the son of
Nūn, a man [o]in whom *is* the spirit, and
lay thine hand upon him; B. *

19 And set him before Ĕ-le-ā'zar the
priest, and before all the congregation;
and [p]give him a charge in their sight.

20 And [q]thou shalt put *some* of thine
honour upon him, that all the con-
gregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el
[r]may be obedient.

21 And [s]he shall stand before Ĕ-le-
ā'zar the priest, who shall ask *counsel*
for him [t]after the judgment of Ū'rim
before the LORD: [u]at his word shall
they go out, and at his word they shall
come in, *both* he, and all the children
of Ĭs'ra-el with him, even all the con-
gregation.

22 And Mō'ṣes did as the LORD com-
manded him: and he took Jŏsh'u-ā,
and set him before Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest,
and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him,
[v]and gave him a charge, as the LORD
commanded by the hand of Mō'ṣes.

[g] ch. 35. 29.
[h] Deut. 3. 27. Deut. 32. 49.
[i] ch. 20. 24, 28. ch. 31. 2. Deut. 10. 6.
[j] Deut. 1. 37. Ps. 106. 32.
[k] Ex. 17. 7. ch. 20. 1, 13, 24.
[l] ch. 16. 22. Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9.
[m] Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 8. 20. 2 Chr. 1. 10.
[n] 1 Ki. 22. 17. 2 Chr. 18. 16. Matt. 9. 36.
[o] Gen. 41. 38.
[p] Deut. 31. 7.
[q] ch. 11. 17. 1 Sam. 10. 6. 2 Ki. 2. 15.
[r] Deut. 34. 9.
[s] Josh. 1. 16.
[t] Josh. 9. 14. Judg. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 23. 9. 1 Sam. 30. 7.
[u] Lev. 8. 8. Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6.
[v] Josh. 9. 14. 1 Sam. 22. 10.
[v] Deut. 3. 28. Isa. 55. 4.

CHAPTER 28. 145

1 *Observance of offerings.* 11 *Feasts.*
26 *Firstfruits.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes,
saying,

2 Command the children of Ĭs'ra-el,
and say unto them, My offering, *and*
[a]my bread for my sacrifices made by
fire, *for* [1]a sweet savour unto me,
shall ye observe to offer unto me in
their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, D
This *is* the offering made by fire
which ye shall offer unto the LORD;
two lambs of the first year without
spot [2]day by day, *for* a continual
burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in
the morning, and the other lamb shalt
thou offer [3]at even; D. (Deut. 15. 21).

5 And [c]a tenth *part* of an ephah of
flour for a [d]meat offering, mingled
with the fourth *part* of an [e]hin of
beaten oil.

6 *It is* a continual burnt offering,
which was ordained in mount Sī'năi
for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made
by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink offering thereof
shall be the fourth *part* of an hin for
the one lamb: [f]in the holy *place* shalt
thou cause the strong wine to be
poured unto the LORD *for* a drink
offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou of-
fer at even: as the meat offering of
the morning, and as the drink offer-
ing thereof, thou shalt offer *it*, a sacri-
fice made by fire, of a sweet savour
unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two
lambs of the first year without spot,
and two tenth deals of flour *for* a
meat offering, mingled with oil, and
the drink offering thereof:

[a] Lev. 3. 11. Mal. 1. 7, 12. 1 a savour of my rest.
[b] Ex. 29. 38. 2 in a day. 3 between the two evenings.
[c] Ex. 16. 36. Lev. 2. 1. ch. 15. 4.
[d] Lev. 2. 1.
[e] Ex. 29. 40.
[f] Ex. 29. 42. Lev. 23. 13. ch. 15. 5, 7, 10. Isa. 57. 6.

*B. Deut. 31. 9.

10 *This is* [o]the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And [h]in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And [i]three tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil *for* a meat offering unto one lamb; *for* a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third *part* of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth *part* of an hin unto a lamb: this *is* the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 And [j]in the fourteenth day of the first month *is* the passover of the LORD.

17 And [k]in the fifteenth day of this month *is* the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the [l]first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein:*

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: [m]they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And [n]one goat *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of [o]a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And [p]on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also [q]in the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks *be out,* ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

B. C. 1452.

[g] Ezek. 46. 4.

[h] ch. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 20. 5. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 2. 4. Neh. 10. 33. Isa. 1. 13, 14. Hos. 2. 11. Col. 2. 16.

[i] ch. 15. 4. ch. 29. 10.

[j] Ex. 12. 6. Lev. 23. 5. Ezek. 45. 21 Matt. 26. 2. 17. Luke 22. 7.

[k] Ex. 12. 15–17. Lev. 23. 6.

[l] Lev. 23. 7.

[m] Lev. 22. 20. ch. 29. 8. Deut. 15. 21

[n] Lev. 16. 18. Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. Heb. 9. 12.

[o] 2 Cor. 2. 15. Eph. 5. 2.

[p] Ex. 12. 16 Lev. 23. 8.

[q] Ex. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 10, 15. Deut. 16. 10 Prov. 3. 9. Acts 2. 1.

[r] Lev. 23. 18, 19.

[a] Lev. 23. 24. Ps. 89. 15. Isa. 27. 13. Zech. 9. 14. Mark 16. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 52. Rev. 8. 6-13.

[b] ch. 28. 11.

[c] Ex. 29. 38. Lev. 6. 9. ch. 28. 3. Dan. 12. 11.

[d] ch. 15. 11, 12.

[1] a savour of rest.

[e] Lev. 16. 29. Lev. 23. 27.

[f] Ezra 8. 21. Ps. 35. 13. Isa. 58. 5. Matt. 5. 4. Luke 13. 3, 4. 1 Cor. 9. 27. 2 Cor. 7. 9. Jas. 4. 9.

[g] Lev. 22. 20. ch. 28. 19. Deut. 15. 21. Deut. 17. 1.

[h] Lev. 16. 3, 5.

[i] Ex. 23. 16. Ex. 34. 22. Lev. 23. 34. Deut. 16. 13. Ezek. 45. 25.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; [r]two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 *And* one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAPTER 29. 146

Solemn feasts and their offerings.

AND in the seventh month, on the first *day* of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: [a]it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, *and* seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, *and* two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:

6 Beside [b]the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and [c]the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, [d]according unto their manner, for [1]a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And [e]ye shall have on the tenth *day* of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall [f]afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work *therein:*

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, *and* seven lambs of the first year; [g]they shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, *and* two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside [h]the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And [i]on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:

13 And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve [2]young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

18 And their meat offering and their drink offering for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, [k]after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

22 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year [l]without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a [m]solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work *therein:*

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These *things* ye shall [3]do unto the LORD in your [n]set feasts, beside your [o]vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And [p]Mō'ṣes told the children of Iṣ'ra-el according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Concerning a maid's vow.* 9 *That of a widow.*

AND Mō'ṣes spake unto [a]the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 [b]If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or [c]swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not [1]break his word, he shall [d]do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall

B. C. 1452.

j Ezra 3. 4. Dan. 9. 24. Heb. 7. 18, 19. Heb. 8. 13. Heb. 10. 1–18.

2 Perhaps the gradual decrease of the bullocks denoted the gradual abolition of the ceremonies.

k Lev. 2. ch. 15. 12. ch. 28. 7, 14.

l Heb. 7. 26. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6–14.

m Lev. 23. 36. Ps. 47. 5, 6. Isa. 11. 10 Isa. 54. Isa. 60. Matt. 28. John 7. 37. Heb. 1. 3. Heb. 4. 9. Rev. 7. 9–17. Rev. 11. 15.

3 Or, offer.

n Lev. 23. 2. 1 Chr. 23. 31. Neh. 10. 33. Isa. 1. 14.

o Lev. 7. 11, 16. Lev. 22. 21, 23. Lev. 23. 38. ch. 6. 21. Deut. 12. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 31.

p Ex. 24. 3. Deut. 5. 27–31. John 1. 17. Acts 7. 37, 38.

a ch. 1. 4, 16. Deut. 1. 13, 15.

b Lev. 27. 2. Deut. 23. 20. Judg. 11. 30, 35. Ps. 56. 12. Prov. 20. 25. Eccl. 5. 4.

c Lev. 5. 4. Matt. 14. 9. Acts 23. 14.

1 profane.

d Job 22. 27. Ps. 22. 25. Ps. 50. 14. Ps. 66. 13, 14. Nah. 1. 15.

stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when [2]she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard *it,* and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it:* then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband [e]disallowed her on the day that he heard *it;* then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is [f]divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she [g]vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it,* and held his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath [3]utterly made them void on the day he heard *them; then* whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband [f]may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which *are* upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them.*

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard *them;* then he shall [4]bear her iniquity.

16 These *are* the statutes, which the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth in her father's house.

148 CHAPTER 31.

1 *The Midianites conquered.* 19 *Purification of soldiers.* 25 *Division of the spoils.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣes, saying,

B. C. 1452.

2 her vows were upon her.

e Gen. 3. 16. 1 Cor. 7. 4. Eph. 5. 22–24. Col. 3. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
f Lev. 21. 7.
3 making void hath made them void.
4 Or, take away.

g ch. 25. 17. Deut. 32. 35, 43. Ps. 94. 1.
b Gen. 15. 15. Gen. 25. 8. Gen. 35. 29. Gen. 49. 33. ch. 27. 13. Acts 13. 36.
c Deut. 32. 35. Ps. 94. 1. Jer. 50. 28. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30.
1 A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.
d ch. 10. 9.
e Deut. 20. 13. Judg. 21. 11. 1 Sam. 27. 9. 1 Ki. 11. 15, 16.
f Judg. 6. 1, 2, 33.
g Josh. 13. 21.
h ch. 22. 10. ch. 24. 25. Ps. 9. 12. Prov. 10. 5. Prov. 20. 27. Matt. 7. 22, 23. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. 2 Pet. 2. 14–22. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14.
i Deut. 20. 14.
2 host of war.
j Deut. 2. 34. Deut. 20. 14. Josh. 6. 21. Josh. 8. 25. 1 Sam. 15. 3.
k ch. 25. 2.
l ch. 24. 14. Deut. 4. 3. Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28, 29. Hos. 9. 10. Mic. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14.
m Judg. 21. 11.
3 a male.

2 [a]Avenge the children of Iṣ'ra-el of the Mid'i-an-ites: afterward shall thou [b]be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Mō'ṣes spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Mid'i-an-ites, and [c]avenge the LORD of Mid'i-an.

4 [1]Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Iṣ'ra-el, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Mō'ṣes sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phin'e-has the son of E-le-ā'zar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the [d]trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Mid'i-an-ites, as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣes; and [e]they slew all the [f]males.

8 And they slew the kings of Mid'i-an, beside the rest of them that were slain; *namely,* [g]E'vi, and Rē'kem, and Zûr, and Hûr, and Rē'bā, five kings of Mid'i-an: [h]Bā'laam also the son of Bē'or they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el took *all* the women of Mid'i-an captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And [i]they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Mō'ṣes, and E-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, unto the camp at the plains of Mō'ab, which *are* by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'i-chō.

13 ¶ And Mō'ṣes, and E-le-ā'zar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Mō'ṣes was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the [2]battle.

15 And Mō'ṣes said unto them, Have ye saved all [j]the women alive?

16 Behold, [k]these caused the children of Iṣ'ra-el, through the [l]counsel of Bā'laam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Pē'or, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore [m]kill every [3]male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with [3]him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

*O. Deut. 32. 50.

B. C. 1452.

19 And [n]do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever [o]hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all *your* raiment, and all [4]that is made of skins, and all work of goats' *hair*, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with [p]the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And [q]ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey [5]that was taken, *both* of man and of beast, thou, and Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And [r]divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a [s]tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: [t]one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, *for* an heave offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Ĭs'ra-el's half, thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the [6]flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Lē'vītes, [u]which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Mō'sĕs and Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest did as the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs.

32 And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the LORD'S [v]tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves *were* thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD'S tribute *was* threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD'S tribute *was* threescore and one.

40 And the persons *were* sixteen thousand; of which the LORD'S tribute *was* thirty and two persons.

41 And Mō'sĕs gave the tribute, *which was* the LORD'S heave offering, unto Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, [w]as the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs.

42 And of the children of Ĭs'ra-el's half, which Mō'sĕs divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand *and* seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even of the children of Ĭs'ra-el's half, Mō'sĕs took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Lē'vītes, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'sĕs.

48 ¶ And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Mō'sĕs:

49 And they said unto Mō'sĕs, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our [7]charge, and there lacketh not one [x]man of us. S 2 Sam. 8. 6. L

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath [8]gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, [y]to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Mō'sĕs and Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the [9]offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (*For* [z]the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Mō'sĕs and Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, [a]*for* a memorial for the children of Ĭs'ra-el before the LORD.

n ch. 5. 2. ch. 19. 11.
o ch. 9. 6, 10. ch. 19. 11.
4 instrument, or, vessel of skins.
p ch. 8. 7. ch. 19. 9, 17.
q Lev. 11. 25. Lev. 14. 9. Lev. 15. 13. ch. 19. 10, 21. Ps. 51. 2. Zech. 13. 1. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 9. 9, 10. Heb. 10. 22. 1 John 1. 7.
5 of the captivity
r Josh. 22. 8. 1 Sam. 30. 4. Ps. 68. 12
s 2 Sam. 8. 11. 1 Chr. 18. 11. 1 Chr. 26. 27. Isa. 18. 7. Isa. 23. 18. Isa. 60. 9. Matt. 22. 21.
t ch. 18. 26.
6 Or, goats.
u ch. 3. 7, 8, 25, 31, 36, ch. 18. 3, 4. 1 Chr. 9. 27-29. 1 Chr. 23. 32.
v Lev. 25. 23. Deut. 10. 14 Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. Ps. 50. 12. Prov. 3. 9. Matt. 22. 21. Mark 12. 17. Luke 20. 25. 1 Cor. 10. 26, 28.
w ch. 5. 9, 10. ch. 18. 8, 19.
7 hand.
x Ex. 23. 7. Lev. 26. 7-9. 1 Sam. 30. 19. Ps. 72. 14. Ps. 116. 15.
8 found.
y Ex. 30. 12, 16. Lev. 17. 11. Matt. 26. 28. Rom. 3. 25.
9 heave offering.
z Deut. 20. 14.
a Ex. 30. 16. ch. 16. 40. Zech. 6. 14. Luke 22. 19. Acts 10. 4.

*L. Deut. 1. 29-33.

149 CHAPTER 32. B. C. 1452.

Reuben and Gad inherit east of Jordan.

NOW the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of [a]Jā'zēr, and the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattle;

2 The children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben came and spake unto Mō'şeş, and to Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ăt'a-rōth, and Dī'bŏn, and Jā'zēr, and [b]Nĭm'rah, and Hĕsh'bŏn, and Ĕ-le-ā'leh, and [c]Shē'bam, and Nē'bō, and [d]Bē'ŏn,

4 *Even* the country [e]which the LORD smote before the congregation of Ĭş'ra-el, *is* a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Jôr'dan.

6 ¶ And Mō'şeş said unto the children of Găd and to the children of Reu'ben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore [1]discourage ye the heart of the children of Ĭş'ra-el from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, [f]when I sent them from Kā'desh-bär'ne-ă [g]to see the land.

9 For [h]when they went up unto the valley of Ĕsh'cŏl, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Ĭş'ra-el, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And [i]the LORD'S anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying, S. Verse 23.

S 11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Ĕ'gўpt, [j]from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Ă'brā-hăm, unto Ĭ'şaac, and unto Jā'cob; because [k]they have not [l]wholly followed me:

12 Save Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-neh the Kĕn'ez-īte, and Jŏsh'u-ă the son of Nūn: [l]for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD'S anger was kindled against Ĭş'ra-el, and he made them [m]wander in the wilderness forty years, until [n]all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the [o]fierce anger of the LORD toward Ĭş'ra-el.

15 For if ye [p]turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But [q]we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Ĭş'ra-el, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 [r]We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Ĭş'ra-el have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jôr'dan, or forward; [s]because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jôr'dan eastward.

20 ¶ And [t]Mō'şeş said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jôr'dan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And [u]the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward [v]ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Ĭş'ra-el; and [w]this land shall be your possession before the LORD. E. † Sam. 2. 3. H.*

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure [x]your sin will find you out.

24 [y]Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben spake unto Mō'şeş, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 [z]Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gĭl'e-ăd:

27 [a]But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Mō'şeş commanded Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-ă the son of Nūn, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Ĭş'ra-el:

29 And Mō'şeş said unto them, If the children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben will pass with you over Jôr'dan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gĭl'e-ăd for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Cā'năan.

31 And the children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Cā'năan,

a ch. 21. 32. Josh. 13. 25. 2 Sam. 24. 5. Isa. 16. 8, 9.
b verse 36, Beth-nimrah.
c verse 38, Shibmah.
d verse 38, Baal-meon.
e ch. 21. 24, 34.
1 break.
f ch. 13. 3.
g Deut. 1. 22.
h ch. 13. 23. Deut. 1. 24.
i ch. 14. 11. Deut. 1. 34. Ps. 95. 11. Heb. 3. 8–19.
j Deut. 1. 35.
k ch. 14. 24. 2 fulfilled after me.
l Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 8, 9.
Job 4. 7. Ps. 37. 29. Prov. 11. 31.
m ch. 14. 33.
n ch. 26. 64.
o Deut. 1. 34.
p Deut. 30. 17. 2 Chr. 7. 19. 2 Chr. 15. 2.
q Josh. 4. 12, 13.
r Josh. 22. 4.
s Josh. 12. 1. Deut. 3. 18. Josh. 1. 14.
t Deut. 3. 20. Josh. 11. 23. Josh. 22. 4.
u Deut. 3. 12. Josh. 1. 15. Josh. 13. 8, 32.
v Gen. 4. 7. Gen. 44. 16. Ps. 140. 11. Prov. 13. 21. Isa. 3. 11. Isa. 59. 12. Rom. 2. 9. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
w verses 16, 34.
x Josh. 1. 14.
y Josh. 4. 12.

*H. Deut. 4. 24.
†S. Deut. 5. 29.

that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jôr'dan *may be* ours.

33 And [b]Mō'şeş gave unto them, *even* to the children of Găd, and to the children of Reu'ben, and unto half the tribe of Mă-năs'seh the son of Jō'şeph, [c]the kingdom of Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shān, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, *even* the cities of the country round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Găd built [d]Dī'bon, and Ăt'a-rōth, and [e]Ăr'ō-ēr,

35 And Ăt'rōth, Shō'phan, and [f]Jā-ā'zēr, and Jŏg'be-hah,

36 And [g]Bĕth-nĭm'rah, and Bĕth-hā'ran, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reu'ben built Hĕsh'bŏn, and Ē-le-ā'leh, and Kĭr-jath-ā'im,

38 And [h]Nē'bō, and [i]Bā'al-mē'on, (their names being changed,) and Shĭb'mah: and [j]gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of [k]Mā'chĭr the son of Mă-năs'seh went to Gĭl'e-ăd, and took it, and dispossessed the Ăm'ôr-īte which *was* in it.

40 And Mō'şeş [l]gave Gĭl'e-ăd unto Mā'chĭr the son of Mă-năs'seh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And [m]Jā'ĭr the son of Mă-năs'seh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them [n]Hā'voth-jā'ĭr.

42 And Nō'bah went and took Kĕ'năth, and the villages thereof, and called it Nō'bah, after [o]his own name.

B. C. 1452.

b Deut. 3. 12. Josh. 12. 6.
c ch. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 30–35. Deut. 3. 1–8. Ps. 135. 10, 11. Ps. 136. 19–21.
d ch. 33. 45.
e Deut. 2. 36.
f verses 1, 3, Jazer.
g verse 3, Nimrah.
h Isa. 46. 1.
i ch. 22. 41.
j Ex. 23. 13. 3 they called by names the names of the cities.
k Gen. 50. 23. ch. 26. 29. Josh. 17. 1.
l Deut. 3. 12. Josh. 17. 1.
m Deut. 3. 14. 1 Chr. 2. 21.
n Judg. 10. 4. 1 Ki. 4. 13.
o 2 Sam. 18. 18. Ps. 49. 11.

150 CHAPTER 33.

1 *The wilderness journeys.* 50 *Canaanites to be expelled.*

THESE *are* the journeys of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt with their armies under the hand of Mō'şeş and Aâr'on.

2 And Mō'şeş wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these *are* their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they [a]departed from Rā-mĕ'sēş in the [b]first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Ĭs'ra-el went out [c]with an high hand in the sight of all the Ē-gўp'tians.

4 For the Ē-gўp'tians buried all *their* firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: [d]upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 And [e]the children of Ĭs'ra-el removed from Rā-mĕ'sēş, and pitched in Sŭc'coth.

6 And they departed from [f]Sŭc'coth, and pitched in Ē'tham, which *is* in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And [g]they removed from Ē'tham, and turned again unto Pī'-ha-hī'roth, which *is* before Bā'al-zē'phon: and they pitched before Mĭg'dol.

8 And they departed from before Pī'-ha-hī'roth, and [h]passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Ē'tham, and pitched in Mā'rah.

9 And they removed from Mā'rah, and came unto Ē'lim: and in Ē'lim *were* twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Ē'lim, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the [i]wilderness of Sĭn.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sĭn, and encamped in Dŏph'kah.

13 And they departed from Dŏph'kah, and encamped in Ā'lush.

14 And they removed from Ā'lush, and encamped at [j]Rĕph'i-dĭm, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rĕph'i-dĭm, and pitched in the [k]wilderness of Sĭ'nāi.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sĭ'nāi, and pitched [l]at [1]Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah.

17 And they departed from Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah, and encamped at Hā-zē'roth.

18 And they departed from Hā-zē'roth, and pitched in [m]Rĭth'mah.

19 And they departed from Rĭth'mah, and pitched at Rĭm'mon-pā'rez.

20 And they departed from Rĭm'mon-pā'rez, and pitched in [n]Lĭb'nah.

21 And they removed from Lĭb'nah, and pitched at Rĭs'sah.

22 And they journeyed from Rĭs'sah, and pitched in Kĕ-hĕl'a-thah.

23 And they went from Kĕ-hĕl'a-thah, and pitched in mount Shā'pher.

24 And they removed from mount Shā'pher, and encamped in Hăr'a-dah.

25 And they removed from Hăr'a-dah, and pitched in Măk-hĕ'loth.

26 And they removed from Măk-hĕ'loth, and encamped at Tā'hăth.

27 And they departed from Tā'hăth, and pitched at Tā'rah.

28 And they removed from Tā'rah, and pitched in Mĭth'cah.

29 And they went from Mĭth'cah, and pitched in Hăsh-mō'nah.

30 And they departed from Hăsh-mō'nah, and [o]encamped at Mō-sē'roth.

31 And they departed from Mō-sē'roth, and pitched in Bĕn'e-jā'a-kăn.

32 And they removed from [p]Bĕn'e-jā'a-kăn, and encamped at [q]Hôr'-hā-gĭd'găd.

33 And they went from Hôr'-hā-gĭd'găd, and pitched in Jŏt'ba-thah.

34 And they removed from Jŏt'ba-thah, and encamped at Ē-brō'nah.

a Gen. 47. 11. Ex. 1. 11.
b Ex. 12. 2. Ps. 105. 38. Isa. 52. 12. Mic. 2. 13.
c Ex. 14. 8.
d Ex. 12. 12. Isa. 19. 1. Zeph. 2. 11. Rev. 12. 8.
e Ex. 12. 37.
f Gen. 33. 17. Ex. 13. 20. Josh. 13. 27. 1 Ki. 7. 46. Ps. 60. 6.
g Ex. 14. 2, 9.
h Ex. 14. 22.
i Ex. 16. 1.
j Ex. 17. 1.
k Ex. 16. 1.
l ch. 11. 34. 1 That is, The graves of lust.
m ch. 12. 16. Deut. 1. 1.
n Deut. 1. 1, Laban.
o Deut. 10. 6.
p Gen. 36. 27. Deut. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 1. 42.
q Deut. 10. 7, Gudgodah.

35 And they departed from Ĕ-brō'-nah, [r]and encamped at Ē'zĭ-on-gā'bĕr.
36 And they removed from Ē'zĭ-on-gā'bĕr, and pitched in the [s]wilderness of Zĭn, which *is* Kā'desh.
37 And they removed from [t]Kā'-desh, and pitched in mount Hôr, in the edge of the land of Ē'dom.
38 And [u]Aâr'on the priest went up into mount Hôr at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Ĭs'ra-el were come out of the land of Ē'gĭypt, in the first *day* of the fifth month.
39 And Aâr'on *was* an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hôr.
40 And [v]king Ā'răd the Cā'năan-īte, which dwelt in the south in the land of Cā'năan, heard of the coming of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.
41 And they departed from mount Hôr, and pitched in Zăl-mō'nah.
42 And they departed from Zăl-mō'-nah, and pitched in Pū'non.
43 And they departed from Pū'non, and pitched in Ō'both.
44 And they departed from Ō'both, and pitched in [2]Ĭj'e-ăb'a-rĭm, in the border of Mō'ab.
45 And they departed from Ĭ'ĭm, and pitched in [w]Dī'bŏn-găd.
46 And they removed from Dī'bŏn-găd, and encamped in [x]Ăl'mŏn-dĭb'-la-thā'ĭm.
47 And they removed from Ăl'mŏn-dĭb'la-thā'ĭm [y]and pitched in the mountains of Ăb'a-rĭm, before Nē'bŏ.
48 And they departed from the mountains of Ăb'a-rĭm, and [z]pitched in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ĭ-chō.
49 And they pitched by Jôr'dan, from Bĕth-jĕs'i-mŏth *even* unto [3]Ā'bel-shĭt'tim in the plains of Mō'ab.
50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-ses in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ĭ-chō, saying,
51 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, [c]When ye are passed over Jôr'dan into the land of Cā'năan;
52 [b]Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:
53 And ye shall dispossess *the inhabitants of* the land, and dwell therein: [c]for I have given you the land to possess it.
54 And [d]ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: *and* to the more ye shall [4]give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall [5]give the less inheritance: every man's *inheritance* shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

B. C. 1452.

7 Deut. 2. 8. 1 Ki. 9. 26. 1 Ki. 22. 48.
s ch. 13. 21. ch. 20. 1. ch. 27. 14. ch. 34. 3, 4. Deut. 32. 51. Josh. 15. 1.
t ch. 20. 22, 23. ch. 21. 4.
u ch. 20. 25, 28. Deut. 10. 6. Deut. 32. 50.

v ch. 21. 1.
2 Or, Heaps of Abarim.
w ch. 32. 34.
x Jer. 48. 22.
y ch. 21. 20.
z ch. 22. 1.
3 Mournful Shittim, or, The plains of Shittim.
a Deut. 7. 1. Deut. 9. 1.
b Ex. 23. 24. Ex. 34. 12–17. Deut. 7. 2-5, 25, 26. Deut. 12. 2, 3, 30, 31. Deut. 20. 16–18. Josh. 11. 12. Judg. 2. 2.
c Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. Dan. 4. 35.
d ch. 26. 53.
4 multiply his inheritance.
5 diminish his inheritance.
e Josh. 23. 13. Ps. 106. 34.

a Gen. 17. 8. Deut. 1. 7. Ps. 78. 55.
b Josh. 15. 1.
c Gen. 14. 3.
d ch. 32. 8.
e Gen. 15. 18. 1 Ki. 8. 65. Isa. 27. 12.
1 The Mediterranean.
2 Not the Mount Hor on the border of Edom, where Aaron died, but Mount Hor north of Lebanon.
f ch. 13. 21. Josh. 13. 5, 6. 2 Sam. 8. 9. 2 Ki. 14. 25. Isa. 10. 9. Jer. 39. 5.
g Ezek. 47. 15.
h Ezek. 47. 17.
i 2 Ki. 23. 33.
3 shoulder.
j Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 11. 2.
k Josh. 14. 1, 2.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them *shall be* [e]pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.
56 Moreover it shall come to pass, *that* I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

CHAPTER 34. 151

1 *Borders of Canaan.* 16 *Princes to partition it.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,
2 Command the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into [a]the land of Cā'năan; (this *is* the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, *even* the land of Cā'năan with the coasts thereof:)
3 Then [b]your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zĭn along by the coast of Ē'dom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of [c]the salt sea eastward:
4 And your border shall turn from the south [d]to the ascent of Ă-krăb'bĭm, and pass on to Zĭn: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kā'desh-bär'ne-â, and shall go on to Hā'zar-ăd'dar, and pass on to Ăz'mŏn:
5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Ăz'mŏn [e]unto the river of Ē'gĭypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.
6 And *as for* the western border, ye shall even have [1]the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.
7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount [2]Hôr:
8 From mount Hôr ye shall point out *your border* [f]unto the entrance of Hā'math; and the goings forth of the border shall be to [g]Zē'dăd:
9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Zĭph'rŏn, and the goings out of it shall be at [h]Hā'zar-ē'nan: this shall be your north border.
10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hā'zar-ē'nan to Shē'pham:
11 And the coast shall go down from Shē'pham [i]to Rĭb'lah, on the east side of Ā'in; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the [3]side of the sea [j]of Chĭn'ne-rĕth eastward:
12 And the border shall go down to Jôr'dan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.
13 And Mō'ses commanded the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [k]This *is* the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 [f]For the tribe of the children of Reu'ben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Găd according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance;* and half the tribe of Mă-năs'seh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ĭ-chō eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-şeş, saying,

17 These *are* the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: [m]Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nūn.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men *are* these: Of the tribe of [n]Jū'dah, Cā'leb [o]the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of [p]Sĭm'e-on, Shĕ-mū'el the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.

21 Of the tribe of [q]Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Ĕ-lī'-dăd the son of Chĭs'lon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dăn, Bŭk'lī the son of Jŏg'lī.

23 The prince of the [r]children of Jō'şeph, for the tribe of the children of Mă-năs'seh, Hăn'nĭ-el the son of Ē'phŏd.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm, Kĕ-mū'el the son of Shĭph'tan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn, Ĕ-lĭz'a-phăn the son of Păr'năch.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'sa-char, Păl'tĭ-el the son of Ăz'zan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ĕr, Ă-hī'hud the son of Shĕl'o-mī.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Năph'ta-lī, Pĕd'a-hĕl the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.

29 These *are they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the [s]inheritance unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the land of Cā'năan.

152 CHAPTER 35.

1 *The Levitical cities.* 6 *Refuge cities.* 9 *Laws of murder.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ĭ-chō, saying,

2 [a]Command the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they give unto the Lē'vītes of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give *also* unto the Lē'vītes suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Lē'vītes, *shall reach* from the wall of the city and outward [1]a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city *shall be* in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Lē'vītes *there shall be* [b]six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and [2]to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 *So* all the cities which ye shall give to the Lē'vītes *shall be* [c]forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give *shall be* [d]of the possession of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: [e]from *them that have* many ye shall give many; but from *them that have* few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Lē'vītes according to his inheritance which [3]he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-şeş, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'-ra-el, and say unto them, [f]When ye be come over Jôr'dan into the land of Cā'năan;

11 Then [g]ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person [4]at unawares.

12 And [h]they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 [i]Ye shall give three cities on this side Jôr'dan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Cā'năan, *which* shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, *both* for the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and [j]for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And [k]if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him [5]with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or *if* he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may

B. C. 1451.

f ch. 32. 33.

m Ex. 6. 23–25.

n Gen. 29. 35. Deut. 33. 7. Ps. 60. 7.
o ch. 13. 6, 30. ch. 14. 24, 30. ch. 26. 65. ch. 32. 11, 12. Deut. 1. 36.
p Gen. 29. 33. Gen. 49. 5. Ezek. 48. 24.
q Gen. 35. 18. Deut. 33. 12. Ps. 68. 27.
r Gen. 48. 8–22. Deut. 33. 13. Ps. 80. 1.

s Deut. 32. 8. Acts 17. 26.

a Lev. 25. 32, 33. ch. 18. 20–24. Deut. 18. 1, 2. Josh. 14. 3, 4. 1 Chr. 6. 64. Ezek. 45. 1.
1 Six hundred and eight yards.
b Deut. 4. 41. Josh. 20. 2. Ps. 9. 9. Ps. 62. 7, 8. Isa. 4. 6.
2 above them ye shall give.
c 1 Chr. 6. 54–81.
d Josh. 21. 3.
e Ex. 16. 18. ch. 26. 54.
3 they inherit.
f Deut. 19. 2.
g Ex. 21. 13.
4 by error.
h Deut. 19. 6.
i Deut. 4. 41.
2 Cor. 8. 13, 14.
j ch. 15. 16.
k Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Deut. 19. 11, 12.
5 with a stone of the hand.

die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 [6]The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But [l]if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him [m]by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote *him* shall surely be put to death; *for* he *is* a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing *him* not, and cast *it* upon him, that he die, and *was* not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then [n]the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and [o]he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which [p]was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; [7]he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these *things* shall be for [q]a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the [r]mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person *to cause him* to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which *is* [8]guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take [t]no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are:* for blood [u]it defileth the land: and [v]the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but [w]by the blood of him that shed it.

34 [v]Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for [w]I the LORD dwell among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

B. C. 1451.

6 He was the nearest kinsman to the person slain.
l Gen. 4. 8. 2 Sam. 3. 27. 1 Ki. 2. 31. Luke 4. 29.
m Ex. 21. 14. Deut. 19. 11. 1 Sam. 18. 10, 11, 25. 1 Sam. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 24. 11. Ps. 10. 7–10.
n Josh. 20. 6.
o Eph. 1. 7.
p Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 4. 3. Lev. 21. 10.
7 no blood shall be to him.
q ch. 27. 11.
7 Deut. 17. 6. Matt. 18. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Heb. 10. 28. Rev. 11. 3.
8 faulty to die.
s Acts 4. 12. Gal. 2. 21.
t Gen. 4. 9–12. Lev. 18. 25. Deut. 21. 23. Ps. 106. 38. Isa. 26. 21. Hos. 4. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 11.
u there can be no expiation for the land.
v Gen. 9. 6.
v Lev. 18. 25. Deut. 21. 23.
w ch. 5. 3. Ps. 76. 2. Isa. 8. 18. Hos. 9. 3. 2 Cor. 6. 16.

a ch. 26. 29.
b ch. 26. 55. ch. 33. 54.
c ch. 27. 1, 7.
1 unto whom they shall be.
d Lev. 25. 10.
e ch. 27. 7.
2 be wives.
f 1 Ki. 21. 3.
3 cleave to the, etc.
g 1 Chr. 23. 22.

CHAPTER 36. 153

1 *Law of female inheritance.* 5 *Marriage within the tribe.*

AND the chief fathers of the families of the [c]children of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Mă-năs'seh, of the families of the sons of Jō'sĕph, came near, and spake before Mō'sĕs, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

2 And they said, [b]The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and [c]my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe [1]whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when [d]the jubile of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Mō'sĕs commanded the children of Ĭs'ra-el according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Jō'sĕph hath said well.

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd, saying, Let them [2]marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the [f]inheritance of the children of Ĭs'ra-el remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall [3]keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And [e]every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded

Mō'şeş, so did the daughters of Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd:

11 [h]For Mäh'lah, Tĭr'zah, and Hŏg'-lah, and Mĭl'cah, and Nō'ah, the daughters of Zē'lō'phe-hăd, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 *And* they were married [i]into the families of the sons of Mă-năs'seh the son of Jō'şeph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These *are* the commandments and the judgments, [k]which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'şeş unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el in [l]the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan *near* Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

B. C. 1451.

h ch. 27. 1. 4 to some that were of the families.
i Deut. 33. 4. Neh. 9. 12, 13, 14. John 1. 17.
j ch. 22. 1. ch. 26. 3. ch. 31. 12. ch. 33. 50.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

DEUTERONOMY.

154 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Speech of Moses in the plains of Moab.* 34 *God's anger for Israel's unbelief.*

THESE *be* the words which Mō'şeş spake unto all Ĭs'ra-el [a]on this side Jôr'dan in the wilderness, in the plain over against [1]the Red *sea*, between Pā'ran, and Tō'phel, and Lā'-ban, and Hā-zē'roth, and Dĭz'a-hăb.

2 (*There are* eleven days' *journey* from Hō'reb by the way of mount Sē'ĭr [b]unto Kā'desh-bär'ne-ä.)

3 And it came to pass [c]in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first *day* of the month, *that* Mō'şeş spake unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 [d]After he had slain Sī'hŏn the king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which dwelt in Hĕsh'bŏn, and Óg the king of Bā'shăn, which dwelt at Ăs'ta-rŏth [e]in Ĕd're-ī:

5 On this side Jôr'dan, in the land of Mō'ab, began Mō'şeş to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us [f]in Hō'reb, saying, Ye have dwelt long [g]enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Ăm'ôr-ites, and unto [2]all *the places* nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and unto Lĕb'a-non, unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēş.

8 Behold, I have [3]set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, [h]A'brā-hăm, Ĭ'saac, and Jā'cob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And [i]I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, [j]ye *are* this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye *are*, and bless you, [k]as he hath promised you!)

12 [l]How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 [4]Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken *is* good *for us* to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and [5]made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and [m]judge righteously between *every* man and his [n]brother, and the stranger *that is* with him.

17 [o]Ye shall not [6]respect persons in judgment; *but* ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall [p]not be afraid of the face of man; for the [q]judgment *is* God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, [r]bring *it* unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Hō'reb, [s]we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Ăm'ôr-ites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and [t]we came to Kā'desh-bär'ne-ä.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Ăm'ôr-ites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up *and* possess *it*, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; [u]fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall

B. C. 1451.

a Num. 32. 6, 20, 29. Josh. 9. 1.
1 Or, Zuph.
b Num. 13. 26. ch. 9. 23.
c Num. 33. 38.
d Num. 21. 24. Neh. 9. 22. Ps. 135. 11.
e Josh. 13. 12. Ex. 3. 1.
f Ex. 19. 1. Num. 10. 11.
2 all his neighbours.
3 given.
g Gen. 12. 7. Gen. 15. 18.
h Ex. 18. 18.
i Gen. 15. 5. Gen. 22. 17. Ex. 32. 13. ch. 10. 22. 1 Chr. 27 23.
k Gen. 22. 17. Ex. 32. 13.
l 1 Kl. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 11. 28.
4 Give.
5 gave.
m Ex. 23. 2, 3, 7, 8. John 7. 24.
n Lev. 24. 22.
o 1 Sam. 16. 7. Prov. 24. 23. Jas. 2. 1.
6 acknowledge faces.
p Prov. 28. 21.
q 2 Chr. 19. 6.
r Ex. 18. 22, 26.
s Num. 10. 12. ch. 8. 15.
t Num. 13. 26.
u Num. 14. 30. Josh. 1. 9. Ps. 27. 1-3. Ps. 46. 1, 7, 11. Isa. 41. 10. Isa. 43. 1, 2. Luke 12. 32. Heb. 13. 6.

search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and [v]I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Ĕsh'cŏl, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought *it* down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, *It is* a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 [w]Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD [x]hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, to deliver us into the hand of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have [7]discouraged our heart, saying, [y]The people *is* greater and taller than we; the cities *are* great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the [z]Ăn'a-kĭms there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 [a]The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Ē'gўpt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God [b]bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing [c]ye did not believe the LORD your God,

33 [d]Who went in the way before you, [e]to search you out a place to pitch your tents *in*, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, [f]and sware, saying,

35 [g]Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 Save Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-neh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath [8]wholly followed the LORD.

37 [h]Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 *But* Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nŭn [i]which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: [j]encourage him: for he shall cause Ĭs'ra-el to inherit it.

39 Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day [k]had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 But *as for* you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I *am* not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, [9]and went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Ăm'ôr-ites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, [l]as bees do, and destroyed you in Sē'ĭr, *even* unto Hôr'-mah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; [m]but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 [n]So ye abode in Kā'desh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

B. C. 1451.

v Num. 13. 3.

w Num. 14. 1–4. Ps. 106. 24.

x ch. 9. 28.

7 melted.
y Num. 13. 28, 31–33. ch. 9. 1, 2.
z Num. 13. 28.
a Ex. 14. 14. Neh. 4. 20.
b Ex. 19. 4. ch. 32. 11. Isa. 46. 3, 4. Hos. 11. 3. Acts 13. 18.
c Ps. 106. 24. Jude 5.
d Ex. 13. 21. Ps. 78. 14.
e Num. 10. 33. Ezek. 20. 6.
f ch. 2. 14.
g Num. 14. 22. Ps. 95. 11.
8 fulfilled to go after.
h Num. 27. 14. ch. 3. 26. ch. 4. 21. Ps. 106. 32.
i Ex. 24. 13. Ex. 33. 11. 1 Sam. 16. 22.
j ch. 31. 7, 23.
k Isa. 7. 15, 16. Ezek. 18. 20.
9 ye were presumptuous, and went up.
l ch. 28. 25. ch. 32. 30. Ps. 118. 12. Isa. 7. 18.
m Job 27. 9. Ps. 66. 18. Prov. 1. 24. Isa. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 7–14. Zech. 7. 11.
n Num. 13. 25. Num. 20. 1, 22.

1 even to the treading of the sole of the foot.
a Gen. 36. 8. ch. 32. 8. Josh. 24. 4. Ps. 115. 3. Dan. 4. 32, 35. Acts 17. 26.

CHAPTER 2. 155

1 *Speech of Moses continued.* 35 *Sihon is subdued.*

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Sē'ĭr many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye *are* to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Ē'saŭ, which dwell in Sē'ĭr; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, [1]no, not so much as a foot breadth; [a]because I have given mount Sē'ĭr unto Ē'saŭ *for* a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the LORD thy God *hath been* with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our

brethren the children of Ē'sau, which dwelt in Sē'ir, through the way of the plain from [b]Ē'lath, and from Ē'zi-on-gā'bĕr, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Mō'ab.

9 And the LORD said unto me, [2]Distress not the Mō'ab-ītes, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land *for* a possession; because I have given [c]Ar unto [d]the children of Lōt *for* a possession.

10 [e]The Ē'mims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as [f]the An'a-kims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the An'a-kims; but the Mō'ab-ītes call them Ē'mims.

12 [g]The Hō'rims also dwelt in Sē'ir beforetime; but the children of Ē'sau [3]succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their [4]stead; as Is'ra-el did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, *said I*, and get you over the [5]brook Zē'red. And we went over the brook Zē'red.

14 And the space in which we came from Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā, until we were come over the brook Zē'red, *was* thirty and eight years; [h]until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, [i]as the LORD sware unto them.

15 For indeed the [j]hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Mō'ab, this day:

19 And *when* thou comest nigh over against the children of Am'mon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Am'mon *any* possession; because I have given it unto [k]the children of Lōt *for* a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Am'mon-ītes call them [l]Zăm-zŭm'mims;

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the An'a-kims; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Ē'sau, [m]which dwelt in Sē'ir, when he [n]destroyed the Hō'rims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And [o]the Av'ims which dwelt in Hā-zē'rim, *even* unto [p]Az'zah, [q]the Căph'tō-rims, which came forth out of Căph'tôr, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and [r]pass over the river Ar'non: behold, I have given into thine hand Si'hon the Am'or-īte, king of Hesh'bon, and his land: [6]begin to possess *it*, and contend with him in battle.

25 [s]This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations *that are* under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kĕd'e-mŏth unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon [t]with words of peace, saying,

27 [u]Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: [v]only I will pass through on my feet;

29 ([w]As the children of Ē'sau which dwell in Sē'ir, and the Mō'ab-ītes which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jor'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 [x]But Si'hon king of Hesh'bon would not let us pass by him: for the [y]LORD thy God [z]hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Si'hon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Si'hon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jā'hăz.

33 And [a]the LORD our God delivered him before us; and [b]we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and [c]utterly destroyed the [7]men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 [d]From Ar'ŏ-ēr, which *is* by the brink of the river of Ar'non, and *from* the city that *is* by the river, even unto Gil'e-ad, there was not one city too strong for us: [e]the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Am'mon thou camest not, *nor* unto any place of the river [f]Jab'bok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbad us.

CHAPTER 3. 156

1 *Speech of Moses continued.* 26 *Moses views the promised land.*

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bā shăn: and Og the king

B. C. 1451.

[b] 1 Ki. 9. 26. 2 Ki. 14. 22.
[2] Or, use no hostility against Moab.
[c] Num. 21. 28.
[d] Gen. 19. 36. Ps. 83. 8.
[e] Gen. 14. 5.
[f] Num. 13. 22. ch. 9. 2.
[g] Gen. 14. 6. Gen. 36. 20.
[3] inherited them.
[4] Or, room.
[5] Or, valley.
[h] Num. 14. 33. Num. 26. 64. Ps. 78. 33. Ps. 90. 3-9.
[i] ch. 1. 34, 35. 1 Sam. 5. 6, 9, 11. 1 Sam. 7. 13. Ps. 78. 33. Ps. 95. 10, 11. Heb. 4. 1-5.
[j] Gen. 19. 38.
[k] Gen. 14. 5. Zuzims.
[l] Gen. 36. 8.
[m] Gen. 36. 8.
[n] Job 12. 23.
[o] Josh. 13. 3.
[p] Jer. 25. 20. Zeph. 2. 4.
[q] Gen. 10. 14. Amos 9. 7.
[r] Num. 21. 13, 14.
[6] begin, possess.
[s] Ex. 15. 14. ch. 11. 25.
[t] ch. 20. 10. Esth. 9. 30.
[u] Num. 21. 21.
[v] Num. 20. 19.
[w] ch. 23. 3.
[x] Num. 21. 23.
[y] Josh. 11. 20.
[z] Ex. 4. 21. Hos. 4. 17.
[a] Ex. 23. 31. ch. 7. 2. Ps. 135. 10-12. Ps. 136. 18-20.
[b] ch. 29. 7.
[c] Lev. 27. 28. ch. 7. 2, 26. Josh. 7. 11. Josh. 9. 24. Josh. 11. 14. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 8, 9.
[7] every city of men, and women, and little ones.
[d] ch. 3. 12. Josh. 13. 9.
[e] Ps. 44. 3.
[f] Gen. 32. 22. Num. 21. 24. ch. 3. 16.

of Bā'shăn came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Ĕd're-ī.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto [a]Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ŏr-ītes, which dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Ōg also, the king of Bā'shăn, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, [b]all the region of Ăr'gŏb, the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shăn.

5 All these cities *were* fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sī'hŏn king [c]of Hĕsh'bŏn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Ăm'ŏr-ītes the land that *was* on this side Jŏr'dan, from the river of Ăr'nŏn unto mount Hĕr'mon;

9 (*Which* [d]Hĕr'mon the Sī-dō'nĭ-ans call Sĭr'ĭ-ŏn; and the Ăm'ŏr-ītes call it [e]Shĕ'nir;)

10 [f]All the cities of the plain, and all Gĭl'e-ăd, and [g]all Bā'shăn, unto Săl'chah and Ĕd're-ī, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shăn.

11 [h]For only Ōg king of Bā'shăn remained of the remnant of [i]giants; behold, his bedstead *was* a bedstead of iron; *is* it not in [j]Răb'bath of the children of Ăm'mŏn? nine cubits *was* the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, *which* we possessed at that time, [k]from Ăr'ŏ-ēr, which *is* by the river Ăr'nŏn, and half mount Gĭl'e-ăd, and [l]the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reu'ben-ites and to the Găd'ites.

13 [m]And the rest of Gĭl'e-ăd, and all Bā'shăn, *being* the kingdom of Ōg, gave I unto the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh; all the region of Ăr'gŏb, with all Bā'shăn, which was called the land of giants.

14 [n]Jā'ĭr the son of Mā-năs'seh took all the country of Ăr'gŏb [o]unto the coasts of Gĕsh'u-rī and Mā-ăch'a-thī; and called them after his own name, Bā'shăn hă'voth-jā'ĭr, unto this day.

15 [p]And I gave Gĭl'e-ăd unto Mā'chĭr.

16 And unto the Reu'ben-ites [q]and unto the Găd'ites I gave from Gĭl'e-ăd even unto the river Ăr'nŏn half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jăb'bŏk, [r]*which is* the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn;

B. C. 1451.

[a] Num. 21. 34.

[b] ch. 29. 8.

[c] ch. 2. 24. Ps. 135. 10–12.
[d] Ps. 29. 6. Ps. 89. 12. Ps. 133. 3.
[e] 1 Chr. 5. 23.
[f] ch. 4. 49.
[g] Josh. 12. 5.
[h] Amos 2. 9.
[i] Gen. 14. 5, Rephaims.
[j] 2 Sam. 12. 26. Jer. 49. 2. Amos 1. 14.
[k] Num. 32. 33–38. ch. 12. 36. Josh. 12. 2. 2 Ki. 10. 33.
[l] Num. 32. 33.
[m] Num. 32. 39–42. 1 Chr. 5. 23.
[n] 1 Chr. 2. 22.
[o] 2 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Sam. 10. 6.
[p] Num. 26. 29. Josh. 17. 1. 2 Sam. 24. 5.
[q] 2 Sam. 24. 5.
[r] Num. 21. 24.
[s] Num. 34. 11.
[t] Gen. 13. 10. Gen. 14. 3. Josh. 12. 3.
[u] Gen. 14. 3. The sea of Sodom.
1 Or, under the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill.
2 sons of power.
[v] Josh. 22. 4.
[w] Ex. 14. 14. ch. 1. 30.
[x] ch. 11. 2. Neh. 9. 32. Ps. 106. 2. Ps. 145. 3, 6.
[y] Ex. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 7. 22. Ps. 71. 19. Ps. 86. 8.
[z] ch. 4. 22.
3 Or, The hill.
[a] Num. 27. 18. ch. 1. 38.
[b] ch. 4. 46.

[a] Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5.

17 The plain also, and Jŏr'dan, and the coast *thereof*, from [s]Chĭn'ne-rĕth [t]even unto the sea of the plain, [u]*even* the salt sea, [1]under Ăsh'dŏth-pĭs'gah eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el, all *that are* [2]meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (*for* I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and *until* they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jŏr'dan: and *then* shall ye [v]return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded Jŏsh'u-a at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the [w]LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant [x]thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for [y]what God *is there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see [z]the good land that *is* beyond Jŏr'dan, that goodly mountain, and Lĕb'a-non.

26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 Get thee up into the top of [3]Pĭs'gah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jŏr'dan.

28 But [a]charge Jŏsh'u-a, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in [b]the valley over against Bĕth-pē'ŏr.

CHAPTER 4. 157

1 *Moses' exhortation.* 41 *Cities of refuge chosen.*

NOW therefore hearken, O Ĭs'ra-el, unto [a]the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 [b]Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *aught* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Bā'al-pē'or: for all the men that followed Bā'al-pē'or, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do *them;* for this *is* [c]your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, [d]Surely this great nation *is a* wise and understanding people.

7 For [e]what nation *is there so* great, who *hath* [f]God *so* nigh unto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all *things that* we call upon him *for?*

8 And what nation *is there so* great, that hath statutes and judgments *so* righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and [g]keep thy soul diligently, [h]lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but [i]teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 *Specially* [j]the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Hō'reb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will [k]make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the [l]midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; [2]only *ye heard* a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 [k]Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of [l]similitude on the day *that* the LORD spake unto you in Hō'reb out of the midst of the fire:

B. C. 1451.

b ch. 12. 32. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 30. 6. Matt. 15. 9. Rev. 22. 18.

c Job 28. 28. Ps. 19. 7. Prov. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
d 1 Ki. 10. 6, 9. Dan. 1. 20. Mal. 3. 12. Acts 4. 13.
e 2 Sam. 7. 23.
f Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. 1 Ki. 6. 13. Ps. 46. 1. Isa. 55. 6. Zech. 2. 10. Eph. 2. 17. Jas. 4. 8.

g Prov. 4. 23.
h Prov. 3. 1, 3.
i Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Prov. 22. 6. Eph. 6. 4.
j Ex. 19. 9, 16. Heb. 12. 18.
1 heart.
2 save a voice.
k Prov. 4. 23, 27. Jer. 17. 21. Mal. 2. 15.
l Isa. 40. 18. Acts 17. 24-29
m Rom. 1. 23.
n ch. 17. 3. Job 31. 26.
o Gen. 2. 1. 2 Ki. 17. 16.
3 Or, imparted.
p 2 Pet. 1. 13.
q Ex. 24. 17. ch. 9. 3. Isa. 33. 14. Heb. 12. 29.
r Ex 20. 5. ch. 6. 15. Isa. 42. 8.
s 2 Ki. 17. 17.
t ch. 30. 18, 19. Isa. 1. 2. Mic. 6. 2.
u Lev. 26. 33. ch. 28. 62, 64. Neh. 1. 8. Ezek. 12. 15.
v ch. 28. 36, 64. 1 Sam. 26. 19. Jer. 16. 13. Acts 7. 42.
w 2 Chr. 15. 4. Neh. 1. 9. Isa. 55. 6.

16 Lest ye corrupt *yourselves,* and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, [m]the likeness of male or female,

17 The likeness of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou [n]lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* [o]all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided [3]unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Ē'gўpt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.

21 Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jôr'dan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance:

22 But [p]I must die in this land, I must not go over Jôr'dan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing,* which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For [q]the LORD thy God *is* a consuming fire, *even* [r]a jealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt *yourselves,* and make a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing,* and [s]shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 [t]I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jôr'dan to possess it; ye shall not prolong *your* days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD [u]shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And [v]there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 [w]But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find *him,* if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation

[1]L. 29. 5

[1]L. 5. 10.

and all these things [a]are come upon thee, [x]*even* in the latter days, if thou [y]turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice; R.*. R.†.

31 (For the LORD thy God *is* [z]a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. P. Jud. 10. 15, 16. I.‡

32 For [a]ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and *ask* [b]from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did *ever* people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go *and* take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in E'gypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he *is* God; *there is* none else beside him. O. Verse 39.

36 [d]Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of E'gypt;

38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou *art*, to bring thee in, to give thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider *it* in thine heart, that [e]the LORD he *is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: *there is* none else. O. 18. 18, 19.

40 [f]Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, [g]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever. N. (Job 26. 10).

41 ¶ Then Mō'ses [h]severed three cities on this side Jôr'dan toward the sunrising;

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 *Namely*, [i]Bē'zēr in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reu'-ben-ītes; and Rā'moth in Gīl'e-ăd, of the Gād'ītes; and Gō'lan in Bā'shăn, of the Mā-năs'sītes.

44 ¶ And this *is* the law which Mō'ses set before the children of Īs'ra-el:

45 These *are* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Mō'ses spake unto the children of Īs'ra-el, after they came forth out of E'gypt,

46 On this side Jôr'dan, [j]in the valley over against Bĕth-pē'ôr, in the land of Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, who dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn, whom Mō'ses and the children of Īs'ra-el smote, after they were come forth out of E'gypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land [k]of Og king of Bā'shăn, two kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which *were* on this side Jôr'dan toward the sunrising;

48 [l]From Ar'ō-ēr, which *is* by the bank of the river Ar'nŏn, even unto mount Sī'ŏn, which *is* [m]Hēr'mon,

49 And all the plain on this side Jôr'dan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pĭs'gah.

CHAPTER 5. 158

1 *The covenant in Horeb.* 6 *Moses repeals the commandments.*

AND Mō'ses called all Īs'ra-el, and said unto them, Hear, O Īs'ra-el, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and [1]keep, and do them.

2 The [a]LORD our God made a covenant with us in Hō'reb.

3 The LORD [b]made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who *are* all of us here alive this day.

4 The [c]LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (I [d]stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for [e]ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ [f]*I am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of E'gypt, from the house of [2]bondage.

7 [g]Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 [h]Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, *or* any likeness *of any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, [i]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me,

10 And [j]shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments. O. Verse 29. L. (7. 7, 8).

B. C. 1451.

4 have found thee.
x Gen. 49. 1. ch. 31. 29. Jer. 23. 20.
y Jer. 4. 1, 2.
z Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 31. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Ps. 103. 8. Ps. 111. 4. Ps. 116. 5. Ps. 130. 4, 7. Jon. 4. 2.
a Job 8. 8.
b Ex. 15. 11. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Isa. 44. 6, 8. Matt. 24. 31. Mark 12. 29.

c ch. 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Isa. 45. 5, 18. Mark 12. 29.
d Ex. 19. 9, 19. 1 Chr. 29. 11. 2 Chr. 20. 6. Heb. 12. 18.
e Josh. 2. 11. Isa. 42. 8. Dan. 4. 35.
f Lev. 22. 31.
g ch. 5. 16. ch. 6. 3, 18. ch. 22. 7. Eph. 6. 3.
h Num. 35. 6.
i Josh. 20. 8.
j ch. 3. 29.
k Num. 21. 35. ch. 3. 3, 4.
l ch. 2. 36.
m Ps. 133. 3.

1 keep to do them.
a Ex. 19. 5. ch. 4. 23. Heb. 8. 6-13.
b Matt. 13. 17. Heb. 8. 9.
c Ex. 19. 9, 19. ch. 4. 33, 36. ch. 34. 10.
d Ex. 19. 16. Num. 16. 18. Ps. 106. 23. Jer. 30. 21. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 12. 18, 19.
e Ex. 19. 16.
f Ex. 20. 2. Lev. 26. 1. ch. 6. 4. Ps. 81. 10.
2 servants.
g Ex. 20. 3.
h Ex. 20. 4. Ps. 97. 7. Acts 17. 29.
i Ex. 34. 7.
j Jer. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4. 1 John 1. 7.

†R. 28. 23–25. ‡I. 7. 6–9.

B. C. 1451.

11 [k]Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 [l]Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 [m]Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day *is* the [n]sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Ĕ'gўpt, and *that* the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ [o]Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; [p]that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 [q]Thou shalt not kill.

18 [r]Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 [s]Neither shalt thou steal.

20 [t]Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 [u]Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any *thing* that *is* thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And he [v]wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we [3]hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 [w]For who *is there of* all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we *have*, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and [x]speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken. S. 6. 7. U. 7. 12, 13.

29 [y]O that there were such an heart S
in them, that they would fear me, U
and [z]keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and [a]I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: [b]ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in [c]all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, [d]and *that it may be* well with you, and *that* ye may prolong *your* days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER 6. 159

An exhortation to obedience.

NOW these *are* the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye [1]go to possess it:

2 [a]That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; [b]and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O Ĭs'ra-el, and observe to do *it;* that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 [c]Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el: the LORD our God *is* one LORD:

5 And [d]thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And [e]these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And [f]thou shalt [2]teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt S
talk of them when thou sittest in thine T
house, and when thou walkest by the

---

k Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12. Jas. 5. 12. Matt. 5. 33.
l Ex. 20. 8. Neh. 13. 17.
m Ex. 23. 12.
n Gen. 2. 2. Heb. 4. 4.
o Lev. 19. 3. ch. 27. 16. Eph. 6. 2, 3. Col. 3. 20.
p ch. 4. 40.
q Matt. 5. 21.
r Luke 18. 20.
s Rom. 13. 9.
t 1 Ki 21. 10.
u Mic. 2. 2. Hab. 2. 9. Luke 12. 15. Rom. 7. 7. Gal. 5. 14.
v Ex. 24. 12.
3 add to hear.
w ch. 4. 33.
x Heb. 12. 19.
y ch. 32. 29. Ps. 81. 13. Isa. 48. 18. Matt. 23. 37. Luke 19. 42.
z 2 Cor. 5. 20. Heb. 12. 25.
a ch. 11. 1. Ps. 119. 1-5. Luke 11. 28. John 15. 14. Rev. 22. 14.
a Mal. 4. 4. Gal. 3. 19.
b ch. 17. 20. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 4. 27.
c ch. 10. 12. Ps. 119. 6. Eccl. 8. 12. Luke 1. 6. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
d ch. 4. 40. ch. 12. 25, 28. Eph. 6. 3.
1 pass over.
a Ex. 20. 20. Ps. 111. 10. Ps. 128. 1. Eccl. 12. 13.
b Prov. 3. 1.
c Isa. 9. 6. Mark 12. 29. John 1. 1. 1 Cor. 8. 4. Eph. 4. 6. Phil. 2. 5, 6.
d ch. 30. 6. Matt. 22. 37. Mark 12. 30-32.
e Isa. 51. 7.
f Eph. 6. 4.
2 whet, or, sharpen.

S T

way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. S. Verse 25.

8 And [o]thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And [h]thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, to Ĭ'sāac, and to Jā'cob, to give thee great and goodly cities, [i]which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good *things*, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 *Then* beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of [3]bondage.

13 Thou shalt [j]fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and [k]shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not [l]go after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you;

15 (For the LORD thy God *is* a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ [m]Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, [n]as ye tempted *him* in Măs'-sah.

17 Ye shall [o]diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do *that which is* right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 *And* when thy son asketh thee [4]in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Phā'raōh's bondmen in Ē'gўpt; and the LORD brought us out of Ē'gўpt with a mighty hand:

22 And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and [5]sore, upon Ē'gўpt, upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, [p]for our good always, that [q]he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

25 And [r]it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us. S. 7. 6.

B. C. 1451.

o Prov. 3. 3. Prov. 7. 3.

h ch. 11. 20. Isa. 50. 8. Isa. 57. 8.

i Josh. 24. 13. Ps. 105. 44.

3 bondmen, or, servants.

j ch. 13. 4. Luke 4. 8. & Ps. 63. 11.

k Jer. 25. 6.

l Jer. 25. 6.

m Matt. 4. 7.

n 1 Cor. 10. 9.

o Ps. 119. 4.

4 to morrow.

5 evil.

p Job 35. 7, 8.

q Ps. 41. 2. Luke 10. 28.

r Rom. 10. 3.

CHAPTER 7. 160

Communion with the nations forbidden.

WHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hĭt'tītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, and the Ām'ōr-ītes, and the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, *and* [a]utterly destroy them; [b]thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 [c]Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall [d]destroy their altars, and break down their [1]images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. S. V. 20.

6 [e]For thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God: [f]the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye *were* the fewest of all people: L.

8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the [g]oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, [h]hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he *is* God, [i]the faithful God, [j]which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations; L. 20. 1-10. S. 8. 8.

10 And [k]repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

a Josh. 6. 17.
b Ex. 23. 32. Josh. 2. 14. Judg. 1. 24
c Josh. 23. 12. 1 Ki. 11. 2. Ezra 9. 2
d Ex. 23. 24. 1 statues, or, pillars. Ps. 50. 5. Jer. 2. 3. Amos 3. 2. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
e Ps. 135. 4. Amos 3. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
f Ex. 32. 13. Ps. 105. 8. Luke 1. 55.
g Ex. 13. 3.
h Isa. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 9. 2 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Heb. 11. 11.
i Neh. 1. 5. Dan. 9. 4.
j Ps. 21. 8. Prov. 11. 31. Isa. 59. 18. Nah. 1. 2. Rom. 12. 19.

*L. 11. 26, 27.
†H. 18. 18, 19.

B. C. 1451.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to pass, [2]if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will [1]love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. U. 11. 26, 27. B.*

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil [m]diseases of E'gypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all *them* that hate thee. H. 33. 25. D. 28. 21, 22.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that *will be* [n]a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations *are* more than I; how can I [o]dispossess them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: *but* shalt well [p]remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pha'raoh, and unto all E'gypt;

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 [q]Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God *is* [r]among you, [s]a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will [3]put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them [4]unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And [t]he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: [u]there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods [v]shall ye burn with fire: thou [w]shalt not desire the silver or gold *that is* on them, nor take *it* unto thee, lest

2 because.

l Ex. 23. 25. Ps. 1. 3. Ps. 11. 7. Ps. 63. 3. Ps. 146. 8. Prov. 15. 9. John 14. 21.

m Ex. 9. 14. ch. 28. 27. Ps. 105. 37.

n Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36.

o Num. 33. 53.

p Judg. 6. 13. Ps. 77. 11. Ps. 105. 5. Ps. 135. 8–10. Isa. 63. 11–15.

q Ex. 23. 28. Josh. 24. 12.

r Num. 14. 9.

s ch. 10. 17. Neh. 1. 5.

3 pluck off.

4 before thy face.

t Josh. 10. 24.

u ch. 11. 25. Josh. 1. 5.

v Ex. 32. 20. ch. 12. 3. 1 Chr. 14. 12.

w Ex. 20. 17. Josh. 7. 1. Luke 12. 15. Col. 3. 5.

x Judg. 8. 27. Zeph. 1. 3.

y ch. 17. 1.

z Lev. 27. 28.

a Ps. 136. 16. Amos 2. 10. 2 Chr. 32. 31. John 2. 25.

b Ex. 16. 2. Ps. 78. 23–25. 1 Cor. 10. 3, 4.

c Ps. 104. 29. Matt. 4. 4. Heb. 13. 5, 6.

d ch. 29. 5. Neh. 9. 21.

e Ps. 89. 32. Prov. 3. 12. Heb. 12. 5. Rev. 3. 19.

f 1 of olive tree of oil.

g Ps. 103. 2. 1 Cor. 10. 31 1 Tim. 4. 3.

h Prov. 30. 9.

thou be [x]snared therein: for it *is* [y]an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: *but* thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; [z]for it *is* a cursed thing.

CHAPTER 8. 161

Moses further exhorts to obedience.

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers. T. Verses 5, 6.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God [a]led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, *and* to prove thee, [b]to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. S.* F.†

3 And he humbled thee, and [c]suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth [d]not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 [e]Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. C. 10. 18. E. 34. 7.

5 [f]Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, *so* the LORD thy God chasteneth thee. T. Verse 16.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land [1]of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any *thing* in it; a land whose stones *are* iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When [g]thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 [h]Lest *when* thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt *therein;*

13 And *when* thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; P. Verse 18.

*B. 11. 11, 12. *S. 11. 26, 27. †F. Verses 15, 16.

14 [i]Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou [j]forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who [k]led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, [l]*wherein were* fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where *there was* no water; [m]who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with [n]manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, [o]to do thee good at thy latter end;

17 And [p]thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of *mine* hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: [q]for *it is* he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, [r]so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

162 CHAPTER 9.

Moses recalls the rebellions of the children of Israel.

HEAR, O Iś'ra-el: Thou *art* to pass over Jŏr'dan this day, to go in to possess nations [a]greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and [b]fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall, [c]the children of the Ăn'a-kĭms, whom thou knowest, and *of whom* thou hast heard *say*, Who can stand before the children of Ā'năk!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which [d]goeth over before thee; *as a* [e]consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: [f]so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 [g]Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but [h]for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 [i]Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform [j]the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Ā'bră-hăm, I'şaac, and Jā'cob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou *art* a stiffnecked people.

7 ¶ Remember, *and* forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: [k]from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Ē'gўpt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also [l]in Hō'reb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then [m]I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, *that* the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, [n]Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Ē'gўpt have corrupted *themselves;* they are [o]quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore [p]the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, *it is* a stiffnecked people:

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and [q]blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant *were* in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, *and* had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And [s]I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I [t]fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly

B. C. 1451.

[i] 1 Cor. 4. 7.
[j] Ps. 106. 21.
[k] Isa. 63. 12.
[l] Num. 21. 6. Hos. 13. 5.
[m] Num. 20. 11.
[n] Ex. 16. 15.
[o] Jer. 24. 5, 6. Rom. 8. 28. 2 Cor. 4. 17. Heb. 12. 11. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
[p] ch. 9. 4.
[q] Prov. 10. 22. Hos. 2. 8.
[r] Lam. 1. Dan. 9. 12. Zech. 1. 6.
[a] ch. 4. 38. ch. 7. 1.
[b] ch. 1. 28. c Num. 13. 22.
[d] ch. 31. 3. Mic. 2. 13. Rev. 19. 11-15.
[e] ch. 4. 24. Isa. 30. 27. Nah. 1. 5, 6. 2 Thess. 1. 8. Heb. 12. 29.
[f] Ex. 23. 31.
[g] ch. 8. 11, 17. Rom. 11. 6. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
[h] Gen. 15. 16. Lev. 18. 24. ch. 18. 12.
[i] 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5.
[j] Gen. 12. 7. Gen. 13. 15. Gen. 15. 7. Gen. 17. 8. Gen. 26. 4. Gen. 28. 13. Ex. 32. 13. Luke 1. 54, 55. Acts 13. 32, 33. Rom. 15. 8.
[k] Ex. 14. 11. Num. 11. 4.
[l] Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19.
[m] Ex. 24. 18. Luke 4. 1.
[n] Ex. 32. 7.
[o] ch. 31. 29. Judg. 2. 17.
[p] Ex. 32. 9.
[q] ch. 10. 16. ch. 31. 27. 2 Ki. 17. 14.
[r] ch. 29. 30. Ps. 9. 5. Ps. 109. 13.
[s] Ps. 69. 9. Ps. 119. 139.
[t] Ex. 34. 28. Ps. 106. 23.

in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 [u]For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. [v]But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aär'on to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aär'on also the same time.

21 And [w]I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground *it* very small, *even* until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at [x]Tăb'e-rah, and at Măs'-sah, and at [y]Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise [z]when the LORD sent you from Kā'desh-bär'ne-â, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and ye [a]believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 [b]Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down *at the first;* because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 [c]I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Ē'gўpt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Ā'brā-hăm, Ĭ'sąąc, and Jā'cob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest [d]the land whence thou broughtest us out say, [e]Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 [f]Yet they *are* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

163 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Restoration of the tables.* 12 *An exhortation by Moses.*

AT that time the LORD said unto me, [a]Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and [b]make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark *of* [c]shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And [d]he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten [e]commandments, [e]which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire [f]in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and [g]came down from the mount, and [h]put the tables in the ark which I had made; [i]and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el took their journey from Bĕ-ē'rŏth [j]of the children of Jā'a-kăn to Mō-sē'rā: [k]there Aär'on died, and there he was buried, and Ē-le-ā'zar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto Gŭd'go-dah; and from Gŭd'go-dah to Jŏt'bąth, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Lē'vī, to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and [l]to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 [m]Wherefore Lē'vī hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD *is* his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according to the [2]first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, *and* the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 And the LORD said unto me, Arise, [3]take *thy* journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Ĭs'ra-el, [n]what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy God, to walk in all his ways, and [o]to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, [p]the heaven and the heaven of heavens *is* the LORD'S thy God, [q]the earth *also,* with all that therein *is.*

15 Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, *even* you above all people, as *it is* this day.

16 Circumcise therefore [r]the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked. M

17 For the LORD your God *is* [s]God of gods, and [t]LORD of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which [u]regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward: M. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

B. C. 1451.

u Ex. 32. 10, 11. Heb. 12. 29.
v Ex. 32. 14. ch. 10. 10. Ps. 106. 23. Amos 7. 1-6. Jas. 5. 15.
w Ex. 32. 20. Isa. 2. 18-21. Isa. 30. 22. Isa. 31. 7. Hos. 8. 11.
x Num. 11. 1.
y Num. 11. 4.
z Num. 13. 3.
a Ps. 78. 22. Ps. 106. 24. Heb. 3. 18, 19. Heb. 4. 2.
b ch. 31. 27.
c 1 Sam. 7. 9. Prov. 15. 29. Jer. 15. 1.
d Gen. 41. 57.
1 Sam. 14. 25.
e Num. 14. 16. ch. 32. 26, 27. Josh. 7. 7-9. Ps. 115. 1, 2. Isa. 48. 9-11.
f ch. 4. 20. 1 Ki. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Ps. 95. 7.

a Ex. 34. 1, 2.
b Ex. 25. 10.
c Ex. 25. 5.
d Jer. 31. 33.
1 words.
e Ex. 20. 1. ch. 9. 10. ch. 18. 16.
f Ex. 34. 29.
g Ex. 40. 20.
h 1 Ki. 8. 9.
i Num 33. 31.
k Num. 20. 28.
l Lev. 9. 22. Num. 6. 23. ch. 21. 5.
m Num. 18. 20, 24. ch. 18. 1, 2. Ezek. 44. 28.
2 Or, former days.
3 go in journey.
n Mic. 6. 8.
o Matt. 22. 37. 1 Tim. 1. 5.
p 1 Ki. 8. 27. Ps. 115. 16.
q Gen. 14. 19. Ps. 24. 1.
r Lev. 26. 41. Rom. 2. 28. Eph. 4. 22. Col. 2. 11.
s Ps. 136. 2. Dan. 2. 47.
t Rev. 17. 14.
u 2 Chr. 19. 7. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.

18 [v]He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. F. H. 41. 1. b.
19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of E'gy̆pt.
20 [w]Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, [x]and swear by his name.
21 [y]He *is* thy praise, and he *is* thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.
22 Thy fathers went down into E'gy̆pt with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

B. C. 1461.
v Ps. 68. 5. Ps. 146. 9.
w Matt. 4. 10.
x Ps. 63. 11.
y Ps. 22. 3.

164 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Moses exhorts to obedience.* 26 *A blessing and a curse.*

THEREFORE thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and [a]keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway.
2 And know ye this day: for *I speak* not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the LORD your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,
3 And his miracles, and his acts which he did in the midst of E'gy̆pt unto Phā'raōh the king of E'gy̆pt, and unto all his land;
4 And what he did unto the army of E'gy̆pt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;
5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;
6 And [b]what he did unto Dā'than and A-bī'ram, the sons of E-lī'ab, the son of Reu'ben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the [1]substance that [2]*was* in their possession, in the midst of all Is'ra-el:
7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.
8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may [c]be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;
9 And [d]that ye may prolong *your* days in the land, which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, [e]a land that floweth with milk and honey.
10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, *is* not as the land of E'gy̆pt, from whence ye came out, [f]where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:
11 [g]But the land, whither ye go to possess it, *is* a land of hills and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven:
12 A land which the LORD thy God [3]careth for: [h]the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.
13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken [i]diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, [j]to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,
14 That [k]I will give *you* the rain of your land in his due season, [l]the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.
15 And [m]I will [4]send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest [n]eat and be full.
16 Take heed to yourselves, [o]that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;
17 And *then* [p]the LORD'S wrath be kindled against you, and he [q]shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and *lest* ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.
18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.
19 [r]And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.
20 [s]And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:
21 That [t]your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, [u]as the days of heaven upon the earth.
22 ¶ For if [v]ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;
23 Then will the LORD [w]drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall [x]possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.
24 [y]Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: [z]from the wilderness and Lĕb'a-non, from the river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

a Zech. 3. 7.
b Num. 16. 1. Ps. 106. 17.
1 Or, living substance which followed them.
2 was at their feet.
c Josh. 1. 6, 7.
d ch. 4. 40. ch. 5. 16. Prov. 3. 1, 26. Prov. 10. 27.
e Ex. 3. 8.
f Zech. 14. 18.
g ch. 8. 7.
3 seeketh.
h 1 Ki. 9. 3.
i ch. 6. 17.
j 2 Thess. 3. 5.
k Lev. 26. 4. ch. 28. 12.
l Joel 2. 23. Jas. 5. 7.
m Ps. 104. 14.
4 give.
n Joel 2. 19.
o Job 31. 27.
p ch. 6. 15.
q 1 Ki. 8. 35. 2 Chr. 6. 26. 2 Chr. 7. 13.
r Prov. 22. 6.
s Hab. 2. 2.
t Prov. 3. 2. Prov. 4. 10. Prov. 9. 11.
u Ps. 72. 5. Ps. 89. 29.
v ch. 6. 17.
w ch. 4. 38.
x ch. 9. 1.
y Josh. 1. 3. Josh. 14. 9.
z Gen. 15. 18. Num. 34. 3.

25 [a]There shall no man be able to stand before you: *for* the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, [b]as he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ [c]Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 A [d]blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And a [e]curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put [f]the blessing upon mount Gĕr'ĭ-zim, and the curse upon mount Ē'bal.

30 *Are* they not on the other side Jôr'dan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, which dwell in the champaign over against Gĭl'gāl, beside the plains of Mō'reh?

31 For ye shall pass over Jôr'dan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

[g]U. 14. 29. †L. 30. 11–15. ‡S. 12. 28

165 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Moses lays down certain laws and judgments.* 17 *Holy things to be eaten in a holy place.*

THESE *are* the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, [a]all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 [b]Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall [1]possess served their gods, [c]upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

3 And [d]ye shall [2]overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the [e]names of them out of that place.

4 Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But unto the place which the LORD your God shall [f]choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, *even* unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And [g]thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your [h]tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And [i]there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and [j]ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all *the things* that we do here this day, every man whatsoever *is* right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But *when* ye go over Jôr'dan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be [k]a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all [3]your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Lē'vīte that *is* within your gates; forasmuch as [l]he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 [m]Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever [n]thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, [o]as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 [p]Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 [q]But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē'vīte that *is* within thy gates: and thou shalt [r]rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

B. C. 1451.

a ch. 7. 24.
b Ex. 23. 27.
c ch. 30. 1.
d ch. 28. 2.
e ch. 28. 15.
f ch. 27. 12.

a ch. 4. 10. I Ki. 8. 40. Gal. 6. 9.
b Ex. 34. 13. 1 or, inherit.
c 2 Ki. 16. 4. 2 Ki. 17. 10, 11. Jer. 3. 6.
d Num. 33. 52. Judg. 2. 2. 2 break down.
e Ps. 16. 4. Zech. 13. 2.
f ch. 26. 2. 1 Ki. 8. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 12. Ps. 78. 68.
g Lev. 17. 3.
h ch. 14. 22.
i ch. 14. 26.
j Lev. 23. 40. Eccl. 3. 12. Eccl. 5. 18.
k ch. 14. 23. ch. 15. 20. ch. 16. 2. ch. 17. 8. ch. 18. 6. ch. 26. 2. ch. 31. 11. Josh. 18. 1. 1 Ki. 8. 29. Ps. 78. 68. Ps. 87. 2. 3 the choice of your vows.
l ch. 10. 9. ch. 14. 29.
m Lev. 17. 4.
n Gen. 9. 3.
o ch. 14. 5. ch. 15. 22.
p Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 7. 26. ch. 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33, 34. Acts 15. 20, 29.
q ch. 14. 23.
r Eccl. 3. 12, 13. Eccl. 5. 18–20.

19 [s]Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Lĕ'vīte [4]as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, [t]as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat *of* them alike.

23 Only [5]be sure that thou eat not the blood: [u]for the blood *is* the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; [w]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, [x]when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy [y]holy things which thou hast, and [y]thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And [z]thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh. S. Verse 32.

S 28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, [a]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest *that which is* good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When [b]the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou [6]succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared [7]by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 [c]Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every [8]abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for [d]even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

S 32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: [e]thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

B. C. 1451.

s ch. 14. 27. 4 all thy days.
t Gen. 15. 18. Gen. 28. 14. ch. 11. 24. ch. 19. 8.
5 be strong.
u Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 17. 11, 14.
v ch. 4. 40. Isa. 3. 10.
w ch. 13. 18. 1 Ki. 11. 38.
x Num. 5. 9, 10.
y 1 Sam. 21. 22, 24.
z Lev. 1. 5, 9, 13. Lev. 17. 11.
a Ps. 25. 12, 13. Prov. 1. 33. Prov. 3. 1–4 Eccl. 8. 12.
b Ex. 23. 23. Ps. 78. 55.
6 inheritest, or, possessest them.
7 after them.
c Lev. 18. 3, 26, 30. 2 Ki. 17. 15. 2 Chr. 33. 2.
8 abomination of the.
d Jer. 32. 35.
e Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 30. 6. Rev. 22. 18.

a 2 Thess. 2. 9.
b Jer. 28. 9. Matt. 7. 22.
c Matt. 24. 24. 1 Cor. 11. 19. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
d 2 Ki. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 34. 31. 1 John 1. 7.
e 1 Ki. 18. 40. Isa. 9. 15, 16. Zech. 13. 3. Rev. 19. 20. 1 Ki. 18. 40. 2 Ki. 10. 18–28.
1 spoken revolt against the LORD.
g 1 Cor. 5. 13.
h Job 2. 9. Mic. 7. 5.
i Prov. 1. 10. Gal. 1. 8, 9.
j ch. 17. 7. Acts 7. 58.
2 bondmen.
k ch. 19. 20.
l Josh. 22. 11.
3 Or, naughty men.
m 1 John 2. 19.
n 2 Ki. 17. 21.

CHAPTER 13. 166

1 *Idolaters to be put to death.* 12 *Idolatrous cities to be destroyed.*

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and [a]giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And [b]the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God [c]proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall [d]walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him.

5 And [e]that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall [f]be put to death; because he hath [1]spoken to turn *you* away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Ē'gўpt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. [g]So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or [h]the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which *is* as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 *Namely,* of the gods of the people which *are* round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the *one* end of the earth even unto the *other* end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt [i]not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; [j]thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of [2]bondage.

11 And [k]all Ĭs'ra-el shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ [l]If thou shalt hear *say* in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 *Certain* men, [3]the children of Bē'lĭ-al, [m]are gone out from among you, and have [n]withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let

us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, *if it be* truth, *and* the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, [o]destroying it utterly, and all that *is* therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be [p]an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And [q]there shall cleave nought of the [4]cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may [r]turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, [s]as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, [t]to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do *that which is* right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

167 CHAPTER 14.

1 *No disfiguring mourning for God's children.* 3 *Of meats clean and unclean.* 22 *Of tithes.*

YE *are* [a]the children of the LORD your God: [b]ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 [c]For thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that *are* upon the earth. S. 18. 13.

3 ¶ [d]Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 [e]These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and [f]the goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the [1]pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, *and* cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; *as* the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; *therefore* they *are* unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

B. C. 1461.

o Josh. 6. 17.

p Isa. 17. 1. Isa. 25. 2.

q ch. 7. 26.

4 Or, devoted.

r Josh. 6. 26.

s Gen. 22. 17. Gen. 26. 4, 24. Gen. 28. 14.

t ch. 12. 25.

a Gen. 6. 2, 4. Ps. 82. 6, 7. Jer. 3. 19. Hos. 1. 10. Rom. 8. 16. Gal. 3. 26. 1 John 3. 1.

b Lev. 19. 28. Lev. 21. 5. Jer. 16. 6. 1 Thess. 4. 13.

c Lev. 11. 45. Lev. 19. 2. Lev. 20. 26. Isa. 62. 12. Dan. 8. 24. Rom. 12. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

d Isa. 65. 4. Ezek. 4. 14. Acts 10. 13. Rom. 14. 14.

e Lev. 11. 2.

1 dishon, or, bison.

f Lev. 11. 13.

g Ex. 22. 31. Lev. 17. 15. Lev. 22. 8. Ezek. 4. 14.

h Ex. 23. 19.

i Lev. 27. 30. ch. 12. 6, 17. Neh. 10. 37.

j Ps. 2. 11. Ps. 5. 7. Ps. 111. 10. Ps. 147. 11. Prov. 3. 13. Isa. 8. 13. Jer. 32. 38-41. Heb. 12. 28.

k ch. 12. 21.

2 asketh of thee.

l Rom. 13. 4. Rom. 15. 27. 1 Cor. 9. 1-14.

m Num. 18. 20. ch. 18. 1, 2.

n Amos 4. 4.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that *are* in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it *is* unclean unto you.

11 ¶ *Of* all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 [g]But these *are they* of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth *is* unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 *But of* all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ [h]Ye shall not eat *of* any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God. [i]Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 [j]Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou [j]mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; *or* [k]if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn *it* into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul [2]desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And [l]the Lĕ'vīte that *is* within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for [m]he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ [n]At the end of three years thou

shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay *it* up within thy gates:

29 And the Lē'vīte, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and [o]the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the [p]LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

A. ver. 10. U. 26. 18, 19.

168 CHAPTER 15.

1 *The seventh year and manner of release.* 12 *Concerning an Hebrew servant.*

AT the end of [a]*every* seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this *is* the manner of the release: Every [1]creditor that lendeth *ought* unto his neighbour shall release *it;* he shall not exact *it* of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD'S release.

3 [b]Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *it again:* but *that* which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 [2]Save when there shall be no poor among you; [c]for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and [d]thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee. P.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou [e]shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 [f]But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a [3]thought in thy [4]wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine [g]eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and [h]he cry unto the LORD against thee, and [i]it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and [j]thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that [k]for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. P. Verse 18. A. Verse 18.

11 For the poor shall never cease

[1] P. Verse 10.

B. C. 1451.

[a] Ex. 23. 10. Jer. 34. 14.

[1] master of the lending of his hand.

[b] ch. 23. 20.
[2] Or, to the end that there be no poor among you.
[c] ch. 28. 8.
[d] Prov. 22. 7.
[e] Matt. 18. 30. 1 John 3. 17.
[f] Lev. 25. 35. Matt. 5. 42. Luke 6. 34. Gal. 2. 10.
[3] word.
[4] Belial.
[g] ch. 28. 54. Prov. 23. 6. Matt. 20. 15.
[h] ch. 24. 15. Job 34. 28. Ps. 12. 5. Amos 5. 11. Jas. 5. 4.
[i] Matt. 25. 41.
[j] Matt. 25. 40. Acts 20. 35. Rom. 12. 8. 2 Cor. 9. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 18. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
[k] ch. 14. 29. Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 14. 21, 31. Prov. 22. 9. Prov. 29. 7.
[l] Ex. 21. 2. Jer. 34. 14.
[m] Prov. 10. 22.
[n] Ex. 21. 5, 6.
[o] Isa. 16. 14. Isa. 21. 16.
[p] Ex. 13. 2.
[q] ch. 12. 5. ch. 14. 23. ch. 16. 11.
[r] Lev. 22. 20. ch. 17. 1. ch. 22. 19. 1 Sam. 12. 15, 22.
[s] Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 7. 26. ch. 12. 16.

out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ *And* [l]if thy brother, an Hē'brew man, or an Hē'brew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath [m]blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Ē'gўpt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, [n]if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust *it* through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth [2]a double hired servant *to thee,* in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest. A. 1 Kin. 2. 3. P. 16. 15.

19 ¶ [p]All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 [q]Thou shalt eat *it* before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. D. 16. 7.

21 And [r]if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, *or have* any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it [3]within thy gates: the [s]unclean and the clean *person shall eat it* alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not eat [t]the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAPTER 16. 169

1 *Of the stated feasts.* 18 *Of judges and judgments.*

OBSERVE the [2]month of Ā'bĭb, and keep the [b]passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Ā'bĭb the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Ē'gўpt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of

[a] Ex. 12. 2. Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 2-5. John 18. 28.
[b] 1. Cor. 5. 7, 8. Heb. 11. 28.

the flock and [c]the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

3 [d]Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt all the days of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; [e]neither shall there *any thing* of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not [1]sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover [f]at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Ĕ'gўpt. D. 17. 1).

7 And thou shalt [g]roast and eat *it* [h]in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and [i]on the seventh day *shall be* a [2]solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work *therein*.

9 ¶ [j]Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest *to put* the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with [3]a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, [k]according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē'vīte that *is* within thy gates, and [l]the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 And [m]thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Ĕ'gўpt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ [n]Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy [4]corn and thy wine:

14 And [o]thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē'vīte, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man *shall give* [5]as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 [p]Thou shalt not wrest judgment; [q]thou shalt not respect persons, [r]neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the [6]words of the righteous.

20 [7]That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest [s]live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ [t]Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up *any* [8]image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17. 170

1 *Divers injunctions.* 14 *Choice of a king.* 16 *His duties.*

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God *any* bullock, or [1]sheep, wherein is blemish, *or* any evil favouredness: for that *is* an abomination unto the LORD thy God. D.*

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the [a]sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, [b]which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and enquired diligently, and, behold, *it be* true, *and* the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought in Iș'ra-el:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, *even* that man or that woman, and [c]shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 [d]At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; *but*

B. C 1451.

c Ex. 12. 5-7. 2 Chr. 35. 7. Matt. 26. 2. Mark 14. 12. Luke 22. 8, 15. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
d Ex. 12. 15, 19, 39.
e Ex. 12. 10.
1 Or, kill.
f Matt. 27. 46.
g Ex. 12. 8. 2 Chr. 35. 13.
h 2 Ki. 23. 23. John 2. 13.
i Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 8.
2 restraint.
j Ex. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 15. Num. 28. 26. Acts 2. 1.
3 Or, sufficiency.
k Prov. 10. 22. Joel 2. 14. 1 Cor. 16. 2.
l Luke 14. 12.
m Gen. 15. 13. ch. 15. 15. ch. 25. 6. Ps. 105. 23, 25.
n Lev. 23. 34. Num. 29. 12.
4 floor, and thy winepress.
o ch. 26. 11. Neh. 8. 9. Eccl. 9. 7. Isa. 12. Isa. 25. 6-8. Isa. 30. 29.
5 according to the gift of his hand.
p Ex. 23. 2. Lev. 19. 15. 1 Sam. 8. 3. Job 31. 21, 22. Prov. 17. 23. Eccl. 7. 7. Isa. 1. 17, 23.
q Prov. 24. 23. Acts 10. 34.
r Ex. 23. 8. Prov. 17. 23. Eccl. 7. 7.
6 Or, matters.
7 Justice; justice.
s ch. 4. 1. Ezek. 18. 5.
t Ex. 34. 13. Judg. 3. 7. 1 Ki. 14. 15. 2 Ki. 17. 16. 2 Chr. 33. 3.
8 Or, statue, or, pillar.

1 Or, goat.
a Job 31. 26.
b Jer. 7. 22.
c Lev. 24. 14. Josh. 7. 25.
d Num. 35. 30. Matt. 18. 16. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Heb. 10. 28.

*D. (2. Kin. 23. 21).

at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ [e]If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, [f]between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, *being* matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, [g]and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And [h]thou shalt come unto the priests the Lē'vītes, and [i]unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; [j]and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, *to* the right hand, nor *to* the left.

12 And [k]the man that will do presumptuously, [2]and will not hearken unto the priest [l]that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, [m]I will set a king over me, like [n]as all the nations that *are* about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set *him* king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: *one* [o]from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which *is* not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses [p]to himself, nor cause the people [q]to return to E'gĕypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as [r]the LORD hath said unto you, [s]Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that [t]his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly [u]multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 And [v]it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of *that* [w]*which is* before the priests the Lē'vītes:

B. C. 1451.

[e] 2 Chr. 19. 10. Hag. 2. 11. Mal. 2. 7.
[f] Ex. 21. 13. Num. 35. 11.
[g] ch. 12. 5. Ps. 122. 5.
[h] Jer. 18. 18.
[i] ch. 19. 17.
[j] Judg. 4. 5. 1 Kl. 3. 16.
[k] Num. 15. 30. Ezra 10. 8. Hos. 4. 4.
[2] not to hearken.
[l] ch. 18. 5.
[m] 1 Sam. 10. 19. Hos. 13. 9.
[n] 1 Sam. 8. 5.
[o] Jer. 30. 21.
[p] 1 Kl. 4. 26. Ps. 20. 7.
[q] Isa. 31. 1.
[r] Ex. 13. 17.
[s] Hos. 11. 5.
[t] 1 Kl. 11. 3.
[u] 1 Kl. 10. 21.
[v] 2 Kl. 11. 12.
[w] ch. 31. 9. 2 Kl. 22. 8.
[x] Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 119. 97.
[y] ch. 5. 32. 1 Kl. 15. 5.
[a] Num. 18. 8, 9. 1 Cor. 9. 13.
[b] Lev. 7. 30.
[c] Ex. 22. 29.
[d] ch. 10. 8.
[e] Num. 35. 2, 3.
[f] 2 Chr. 31. 4.
[1] his sales by the fathers.
[g] Lev. 18. 26. ch. 12. 29.
[h] Lev. 19. 26.
[i] Lev. 18. 24.

19 And [x]it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he [y]turn not aside from the commandment, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 18. 171

1 *Of priestly dues.* 9 *Avoiding abominations.* 15 *A promised Prophet.*

THE priests the Lē'vītes, *and* all the tribe of Lē'vī, shall have no part nor inheritance with Ĭs'ra-el: they [a]shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it be* ox or sheep; and [b]they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The [c]firstfruit *also* of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, [d]to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Lē'vīte come from any of thy gates out of all Ĭs'ra-el, where he [e]sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Lē'vītes *do*, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like [f]portions to eat, beside [1]that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [g]thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, [h]*or* that useth divination, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and [i]because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be [2]perfect with the LORD thy God. S. 25. 16.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt [3]possess, hearkened unto [4]observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so *to do*.

15 ¶ [h]The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Hō'reb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken.

18 [i]I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and [m]will put my words in his mouth; [n]and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 And [o]it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But [p]the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or [q]that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 [r]When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

B. C. 1451.

2 Or, upright, or, sincere.
3 Or, inherit.
4 2 Ki. 21. 6.

h Num. 24. 17. Isa. 11. 1. Matt. 11. 3. Matt. 21. 11. Luke 2. 25–34. Luke 4. 16–22. Luke 7. 16. Luke 24. 19. John 4. 19, 25, 26. John 6. 14. Acts 3. 22. Acts 7. 37.

i John 1. 45.

m Isa. 51. 16. John 17. 8.
n John 4. 25. John 8. 28.
o Acts 3. 23.

p ch. 13. 5. Jer. 14. 14. Zech. 13. 3.

q Jer. 2. 8.

r Jer. 28. 9.

172 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Of refuge cities.* 14 *Landmarks.* 15 *Witnesses.*

WHEN the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou [1]succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 [a]Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this *is* the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not [2]in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the [3]head slippeth from the [4]helve, and [5]lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and [6]slay him; whereas he *was* not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not [7]in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God [b]enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; [c]then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and *so* blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But [d]if any man [e]hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him [8]mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, [f]but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent blood from Is'ra-el, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ [g]Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ [h]One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witness [i]rise up against any man to testify against him [9]*that which is* wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy *is*, shall stand before the LORD, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, *if* the witness *be* a false witness, *and* hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 [j]Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto

1 Inheritest, or, possessest.
a Josh. 20. 2.
2 from yesterday the third day.
3 iron.
4 wood.
5 findeth.
6 smite him in life.
7 from yesterday the third day.
b Gen. 15. 18.
c Josh. 20. 7.
d Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 16. Prov. 28. 17.
e Prov. 29. 10. 1 John 3. 15.
8 in life.
f 1 Ki. 2. 31.
g ch. 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Prov. 22. 28. Hos. 5. 10.
h Matt. 18. 16. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Heb. 10. 28.
i 1 Ki. 21. 13. Ps. 27. 12.
9 Or, falling away.
j Prov. 19. 5. Dan. 6. 24.

his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And [k]those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; *but* [l]life *shall go* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

173 CHAPTER 20.

1 *Priests and officers in war.* 12 *Besieging cities.*

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest [a]horses, and chariots, *and* a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* [b]with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts [1]faint, fear not, and do not [2]tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

V 4 For the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, [c]to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new house, and hath not [d]dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not *yet* [3]eaten of it? let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And [e]what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

W. 31. 6-8.

W 8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, [f]What man *is there that is* fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart [4]faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies [5]to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, [g]then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be [h]tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, [i]thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and [j]the cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou [6]take unto thyself; and [k]thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities *which are* very far off from thee, which *are* not of the cities of these nations.

16 But [l]of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely,* the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes, the Că'năan-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, the Hĭ'vītes, and the Jĕb'-u-sītes; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That [m]they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye [n]sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (7for the tree of the field *is* man's *life*) [8]to employ *them* in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until [9]it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21. 174

1 *Concerning uncertain murder.* 10 *Captive women.* 18 *Rebellious sons.*

IF *one* be found [a]slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which *are* round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, *that* the city *which is* next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

B. C. 1451.

k ch. 17. 13. ch. 21. 21.

l Ex. 21. 23. Lev. 24. 20.

a Ps. 20. 7. Isa. 31. 1.

b Num. 23. 21. ch. 31. 6, 8. 2 Chr. 13. 12. 2 Chr. 32. 7, 8. Ps. 23. 4. Isa. 41. 10.

1 be tender.
2 make haste.

c ch. 1. 30. ch. 3. 22. Josh. 23. 10.

d Neh. 12. 27. See title of Ps. 30.
3 made it common.

e ch. 24. 5.

f Judg. 7. 3.
4 melt.
5 to be in the head of the people.

g 2 Sam. 20. 18, 20.

h 1 Ki. 9. 21.

i Num. 31. 7.

j Josh. 8. 2.
6 spoil.

k Josh. 22. 8.

l Num. 21. 2, 3, 35. Num. 33. 52 ch. 7. 1, 2. Josh. 11. 14.

m Ex. 34. 12-17. ch. 7. 4. ch. 12. 30, 31. ch. 18. 9. Josh. 23. 12, 13. 1 Cor. 15. 33.

n Ex. 23. 33. 2 Ki. 21. 3-15. Ps. 106. 34-41. Hos. 8. 11.

7 Or, for, O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege to make a fort before thee.
8 to go from before thee.
9 It come down.

a Ps. 9. 12. Prov. 28. 17.

5 And the priests the sons of Lē'vī shall come near; for [b]them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and [c]by their [1]word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried:*

6 And all the elders of that city, *that are* next unto the slain *man,* [d]shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, [e]Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen *it.*

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Iś'ra-el, whom thou hast redeemed, [f]and lay not innocent blood [2]unto thy people of Iś'ra-el's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So [g]shall thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the Lord.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the [h]LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and [3]pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, [i]and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou [j]hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and [k]another hated, and they have born him children, *both* the beloved and the hated; and *if* the firstborn son be hers that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, [l]when he maketh his sons to inherit *that* which he hath, *that* he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, *which is indeed* the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated *for* the firstborn, by [m]giving him a double portion of all [4]that he hath: for he *is* [n]the beginning of his strength; [o]the right of the firstborn *is* his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his [p]father, or the voice of his mother, and, *that,* when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son *is* stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; *he is* a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: [q]so shalt thou put evil away from among you; [r]and all Iś'ra-el shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin [s]worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 [t]His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for [u]he that is hanged *is* [5]accursed of God;) that [v]thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

B. C. 1451.

b 1 Chr. 23. 13.
c ch. 17. 8, 9.
1 mouth.
d Job 9. 30. Ps. 19. 12. Ps. 73. 13. Jer. 2. 22. Matt. 27. 24. Heb. 9. 10.
e 2 Sam. 3. 28.
f Jer. 26. 15. Ezek. 22. 3. Jon. 1. 14. 1 Thess. 2. 15, 16.
2 in the midst.
g ch. 19. 13.
h Josh. 21. 44. 2 Chr. 32. 8.
3 make, or, dress, or, suffer to grow.
i Ps. 45. 10.
j Gen. 34. 2. Judg. 19. 24.
k Gen. 29. 33.
l 2 Chr. 11. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 3. Rom. 8. 29.
m Gen. 25. 5, 6. 1 Chr. 5. 1.
4 that is found with him.
n Gen. 49. 3.
o Gen. 25. 31.
p Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 3. Prov. 1. 8. Prov. 15. 5. Eph. 6. 1.
q ch. 19. 19.
r ch. 13. 11.
s ch. 22. 26. 1 Sam. 26. 16. Matt. 26. 66. Acts 23. 29.
t Josh. 8. 29. John 19. 31.
u Gal. 3. 13.
5 the curse of God.
v Lev. 18. 25. Num. 35. 34.

a Ex. 23. 4. Rom. 12. 10. 2 Pet. 1. 7. 1 John 3. 15. 1 John 4. 21.
b Prov. 27. 10. Zech. 7. 9.
c 1 Cor. 14. 40.
d Lev. 22. 28. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 36. 6. Ps. 145. 9. Prov. 12. 10. Matt. 10. 29. Luke 12. 6.
e ch. 4. 40.

CHAPTER 22. 175

1 *Divers laws and ordinances.* 12 *Fringes upon the vesture.*

THOU [a]shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go [b]astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother *be* not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.

5 ¶ The [c]woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, [d]thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 *But* thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; [e]that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ [f]Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the [1]fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ [g]Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ [h]Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee [i]fringes upon the four [2]quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest *thyself*.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, [j]and go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens of* the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against her,* saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these *are the tokens of* my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And [k]the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give *them* unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Iṣ'ra-el: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing [l]be true, *and the tokens of* virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath [m]wrought folly in Iṣ'ra-el, to play the whore in her father's house: [n]so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ¶ [o]If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Iṣ'ra-el.

23 ¶ If a damsel *that is* a virgin be [p]betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath [q]humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man [3]force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, *and* the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

28 ¶ [r]If a man find a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ [s]A man shall not take his father's wife, nor [t]discover his father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23. 176

Divers laws and ordinances.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 [a]An Am'mon-īte or Mō'ab-īte shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 [b]Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of E'gўpt; and [c]because they hired against thee Bā'laam the son of Bē'or of Pē'thôr of Mĕs-o-pŏ-tā'mi-â, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Bā'laam; but the LORD thy God turned the [d]curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 [e]Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their [1]prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an E'dom-īte; [f]for he *is* thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an E-gўp'tian; because [g]thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ [h]If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of

B. C. 1451.

[f] Lev. 19. 19. Matt. 6. 24. Matt. 9. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 14–16.
[1] fulness of thy seed.
[g] 2 Cor. 6. 14, 15, 16.
[h] Lev. 19. 19.
[i] Num. 15. 38. Matt. 23. 5.
[2] wings.
[j] Gen. 29. 21. Judg. 15. 1.
[k] Ex. 18. 21. ch. 1. 9–18. Rom. 13. 4.
[l] ch. 17. 4.
[m] Gen. 34. 7. Lev. 21. 9. Judg. 20. 6, 10.
[n] ch. 13. 5. ch. 17. 7.
[o] Lev. 20. 10. Prov. 6. 22. Mal. 3. 5. Matt. 5. 27, 28. John 8. 5. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4.
[p] Matt. 1. 18, 19.
[q] ch. 21. 14. Matt. 1. 20, 24.
[3] Or, take strong hold of her.
[r] Ex. 22. 16, 17.
[s] Lev. 18. 8. Lev. 20. 11. ch. 27. 20. 1 Cor. 5. 1.
[t] Gen. 9. 22–27. Ruth 3. 9.

[a] Ruth 4. 5. Neh. 4. 3–7. Neh. 13. 1, 2.
[b] Gen. 14. 18. ch. 2. 29. 1 Sam. 25. 11. 1 Ki. 18. 4. Isa. 63. 9. Matt. 10. 40, 42.
[c] Num. 22. 5, 6. Josh. 24. 9. Prov. 26. 2. Ezra 9. 12.
[d] Neh. 13. 1, 2.
[e] Ezra 9. 12.
[1] good.
[f] Gen. 25. 24, 25, 26. Obad. 10, 12.
[g] Ex. 22. 21. Lev. 19. 34. ch. 10. 19.
[h] Lev. 15. 16 Num. 5. 2, 3. 1 Cor. 5. 11. 13.

B. C. 1451.

uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening [2]cometh on, he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou [3]wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God [t]walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be [j]holy: that he see no [4]unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ [k]Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it [5]liketh him best: [l]thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no [6]whore of [m]the daughters of Is'ra-el, nor [n]a sodomite of the sons of Is'ra-el.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ [o]Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 [p]Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: [q]that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ [r]When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 [s]That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; *even* a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put *any* in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, [u]then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but [u]thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

2 turneth toward.

3 sittest down.

t Gen. 15. 1. Lev. 26. 12. Jer. 32. 40. 2 Cor. 6. 16.

j Ex. 3. 5.

4 nakedness of any thing.

k 1 Sam. 30. 15.

5 Is good for him.

l Ex. 22. 21. Prov. 22. 22. Jer. 7. 6. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.

6 Or, sodomitess.

m Prov. 2. 16.

n Gen. 19. 5.

o Lev. 25. 36. Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 34.

p Lev. 19. 34.

q ch. 15. 10.

r Job. 22. 27. Ps. 61. 8. Eccl. 5. 4, 5.

s Ps. 66. 13.

t Matt. 12. 1.

u Luke 12. 15. 1 Cor. 6. 10. Col. 3. 5.

CHAPTER 24. 177

1 *Divers laws and ordinances.* 14 *Oppression of servants.*

WHEN a [a]man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found [1]some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of [2]divorcement, and give *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's *wife*.

3 And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth *it* in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her *to be* his wife;

4 [b]Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that *is* abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, [3]neither shall he be charged with any business: *but* he shall be free at home one year, and shall [c]cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper [d]millstone to pledge: for he taketh *a man's* life to pledge.

7 ¶ [e]If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Is'ra-el, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in [f]the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Lē'vītes shall teach you: as I commanded them, *so* ye shall observe to do.

9 [g]Remember what the LORD thy God did [h]unto Mir'ī-am by the way, after that ye were come forth out of E'gypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost [4]lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man *be* poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 [i]In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, [j]and bless thee: and [k]it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

a Matt. 5. 31. Mark 10. 4.

1 matter of nakedness.

2 cutting off.

b Jer. 3. 1.

3 not any thing shall pass upon him.

c Prov. 5. 18.

d Isa. 47. 2.

e Ex. 21. 16.

f Lev. 13. 2. Matt. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14.

g Luke 17. 32. 1 Cor. 10. 6.

h Num. 12. 10.

4 lend the loan of any thing to, etc.

i Ex. 22. 26. Job 24. 7, 8. Ezek. 33. 15. Amos 2. 8.

j Job 29. 11. 2 Cor. 9. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 18.

k ch. 6. 25. Ps. 106. 31. Dan. 4. 27.

14 ¶ Thou shall not [l]oppress an hired servant *that is* poor and needy, *whether he be* of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day [m]thou shalt give *him* his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he *is* poor, and [5]setteth his heart upon it: [n]lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 [o]The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ [p]Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherless; nor [q]take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in E'gy̆pt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ [r]When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may [s]bless thee in all the work of thine hands. P. 28. 8.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, [6]thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean *it* [7]afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of E'gy̆pt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

B. C. 1451.

l Prov. 14. 31. Amos 4. 1. Mal. 3. 5.
m Lev. 19. 13.
5 lifteth his soul unto it.
n Job 27. 13. Jas. 5. 4.
o 2 Ki. 14. 6. Ezek. 18. 20.
p Ex. 22. 21, 22. Prov. 22. 22. Isa. 1. 23. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.
q Ex. 22. 26.
r Lev. 23. 22.
s Prov. 19. 17.
6 thou shalt not bough it after thee.
7 after thee.

178 CHAPTER 25.

1 *Divers laws and ordinances.* 11 *The immodest woman.* 13 *Unjust weights.*

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that *the judges* may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man *be* [c]worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, [b]and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 [d]Forty stripes he may give him, *and* not exceed: lest, *if* he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should [e]seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ [e]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he [1]treadeth out *the corn.*

5 ¶ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her [2]husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, *that* the firstborn which she beareth [f]shall succeed in the name of his brother *which is* dead, that his name be not put out of Is'ra-el.

7 And if the man like not to take his [3]brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Is'ra-el, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and *if* he stand *to it,* and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and [h]loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And [i]his name shall be called in Is'ra-el, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, [j]thine eye shall not pity *her.*

13 ¶ [k]Thou shalt not have in thy bag [4]divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house [5]divers measures, a great and a small.

15 *But* thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: [l]that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. S.*

16 For [m]all that do such things, S
and all that do unrighteously, *are* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ [n]Remember what Am'a-lēk did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of E'gy̆pt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *even* all *that were* feeble behind thee, when thou *wast* faint and weary; and he [o]feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, [p]when the LORD thy God hath given thee [q]rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it, *that* thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Am'a-lēk from under heaven; thou shalt not forget *it.*

a Prov. 19. 29. Luke 12. 48.
b Matt. 10. 17.
c 2 Cor. 11. 21.
d Job 18. 3.
e Prov. 12. 10. 1 Cor. 9. 9. 1 Tim. 5. 18.
1 thresheth.
f Luke 20. 28.
2 Or, next kinsman.
g Gen. 38. 9.
3 Or, next kinsman's wife.
h Ruth 4. 7. Isa. 20. 2.
i Prov. 6. 33. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
j ch. 19. 13.
k Lev. 19. 35. Prov. 11. 1. Ezek. 45. 10. Amos 8. 5. Mic. 6. 11.
4 a stone and a stone.
5 an ephah and an ephah.
l Ex. 20. 12.
m Prov. 11. 1. Amos 8. 5–7. 1 Cor. 8. 9–11. 1 Thess. 4. 6. Rev. 21. 27.
n Ex. 17. 8.
o Neh. 5. 9, 15. Ps. 36. 1. Prov. 16. 6. Rom. 3. 18.
p 1 Sam. 15. 3.

*S. 26. 16–19.

179 CHAPTER 26. B. C. 1451.

1 *Offering of firstfruits.* 12 *Of tithing.*

AND it shall be, when thou *art* come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 [a]That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt [b]go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us. T.*

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, [c]A Sȳr'ī-an [d]ready to perish *was* my father, and he went down into Ē'gȳpt, and sojourned there with a [e]few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And [f]the Ē-gȳp'tians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And [g]when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the LORD brought us forth out of Ē'gȳpt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and [h]with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, *even* [i]a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which [j]thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

11 And [k]thou shalt rejoice in every good *thing* which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Lē'vīte, and the stranger that *is* among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the [l]tithes of thine increase the third year, *which is* [m]the year of tithing, and hast given *it* unto the Lē'vīte, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also have given them unto the Lē'vīte, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, [n]neither have I forgotten *them:*

14 [o]I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *ought* thereof for *any* unclean *use,* nor given *ought* thereof for the dead: *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 [p]Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Ĭs'ra-el, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. S

17 Thou hast [q]avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And [r]the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and *that thou* shouldest keep all his commandments; U

19 And to make thee [s]high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an [t]holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken. S. 27. 9, 10 U. 28. 1.

CHAPTER 27. 180

1 *An altar commanded.* 12 *Mount of blessing.* 14 *Curses from mount Ebal.*

AND Mō'sēs with the elders of Ĭs'ra-el commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day [u]when ye shall pass over Jôr'dan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou [v]shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jôr'dan, *that* ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, [w]in mount Ē'bal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar

a Ex. 23. 19. Num. 18. 13. Prov. 3. 9. Rom. 8. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 20.
b ch. 12. 5.
c Gen. 26. 5. Hos. 12. 12.
d Gen. 43. 1, 2.
e Gen. 46. 27. ch. 10. 22.
f Ex. 1. 11.
g Ex. 3. 9. Ex. 4. 31.
h ch. 4. 34. ch. 34. 11, 12.
i Ex. 3. 8.
j ch. 8. 18. Prov. 10. 22.
k ch. 12. 7, 12, 18. ch. 16. 11. Eccl. 3. 12, 13. Isa. 65. 14. Acts 2. 46, 47. Phil. 4. 4. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
l Lev. 27. 30. Num. 18. 24.
m ch. 14. 28, 29.
n Ps. 119. 141, 153, 176.
o Lev. 7. 20. Hos. 9. 4.
p 2 Chr. 6. 26, 27. Ps. 80. 14. Ps. 102. 19, 20. Isa. 1. 2. Isa. 57. 15. Zech. 2. 13. Acts 7. 49.
q Ex. 20. 19. Ps. 48. 14.
r Ex. 6. 7. ch. 7. 6. ch. 14. 2. ch. 28. 9. ch. 29. 13. 2 Sam. 7. 23, 24.
s ch. 4. 7, 8. ch. 28. 1. Ps. 148. 14.
t Ex. 19. 6. Lev. 20. 24, 26. ch. 7. 6. Ps. 50. 5. Isa. 62. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 27. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
a Josh. 4. 1.
b Josh. 8. 32.
c ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 30.

*T. (1 Sam. 7. 12).

of stones: [d]thou shalt not lift up *any* iron *tool* upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very [e]plainly.

9 ¶ And Mō'ses and the priests the Lē'vītes spake unto all Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O S Ĭs'ra-el; this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day. S.*

11 ¶ And Mō'ses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand [f]upon mount Gĕr'ĭ-zĭm to bless the people, when ye are come over Jôr'dan; Sĭm'e-on, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, and Ĭs'sa-char, and Jō'seph, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn:

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ē'bal [1]to curse; Reu'ben, Gād, and Ăsh'ĕr, and Zĕb'u-lŭn, Dăn, and Năph'ta-lī.

14 ¶ And [g]the Lē'vītes shall speak, and say unto all the men of Ĭs'ra-el with a loud voice,

15 [h]Cursed *be* the man that maketh *any* graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth *it* in a secret *place*. [i]And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 [j]Cursed *be* he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 [k]Cursed *be* he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 [l]Cursed *be* he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 [m]Cursed *be* he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 [n]Cursed *be* he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 [o]Cursed *be* he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 [p]Cursed *be* he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

B. C. 1451.

[d] Ex. 20. 25. Josh. 8. 31.

[e] Hab. 2. 2.

[f] ch. 11. 29. Judg. 9. 7. 1 for a cursing.

[g] ch. 33. 10. Josh. 8. 33. Neh. 8. 7, 8. Dan. 9. 11. Mal. 2. 7–9.

[h] Ex. 20. 4. Lev. 19. 4. Lev. 26. 1. ch. 4. 16, 23. Isa. 44. 9. Hos. 13. 2.

[i] Num. 5. 22. 1 Cor. 14. 16.

[j] Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 3.

[k] Prov. 22. 28.

[l] Lev. 19. 14. Job 29. 15. Prov. 28. 10. Matt. 15. 14. Rev. 2. 14.

[m] Ex. 22. 21. ch. 10. 18. Mal. 3. 5.

[n] Lev. 18. 8. 1 Cor. 5. 1. 2 Sam. 3. 1.

[o] Lev. 24. 17. Num 35. 31.

[p] Ex. 23. 7. ch. 10. 17. Ps. 15. 5.

[q] Ps. 119. 21. Jer. 11. 3. Gal. 3. 10.

[a] Ex. 15. 26. Lev. 26. 3. Ps. 106. 3. Isa. 1. 19. Isa. 3. 10. Jer. 11. 4.

[b] 1 Chr. 14. 2. Rom. 2. 10.

[c] Zech. 1. 6.

[d] Ps. 128. 1, 4.

[e] Gen. 39. 5.

[f] Gen. 22. 17. 1 Tim. 4. 8.

1 Or, dough, or, kneading trough.

[g] Ps. 121. 8.

[h] 2 Sam. 22. 38.

[i] Lev. 25. 21.

2 Or, barns.

[j] ch. 15. 10.

[k] Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 19. 5. Isa. 1. 26. Tit. 2. 14.

[l] 2 Chr. 7. 14.

[m] Prov. 10. 22.

3 Or, for good.

4 belly.

[n] Jas. 1. 18.

25 [q]Cursed *be* he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 [r]Cursed *be* he that confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAPTER 28. 181

1 *Blessings for obedience.* 15 *Cursings for disobedience.*

AND it shall come to pass, [a]if thou U shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God [b]will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and [c]overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 [d]Blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, B and blessed *shalt* thou *be* [3]in the field.

4 Blessed *shall be* [4]the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed *shall be* thy basket and thy [1]store. Verses 11, 12.

6 [e]Blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

7 The LORD [h]shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways. V. 32. 30.

8 The LORD shall [i]command the blessing upon thee in thy [2]storehouses, and in all that thou [j]settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. Verses 11, 12.

9 [k]The LORD shall establish thee an S holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou [l]art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee. S. Verse 15.

11 And [m]the LORD shall make thee plenteous [3]in goods, in the fruit of thy [4]body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD [n]shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. B

13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD

*S. 28. 9, 10.

*P. 30. 9. †B. 3

thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do *them:*

14 And thou shalt not go aside [o] from any of the words which I command thee this day, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, [p] if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

17 Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store. S. 29. 19, 20.

18 Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the [q] fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee cursing, [r] vexation, and [s] rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto [t] for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make [t] the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 [u] The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the [6] sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And thy heaven that *is* over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that *is* under thee *shall be* iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 [v] The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and [7] shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. R. Verse 33.

26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with [x] the botch of Ĕ'ğўpt, and with [y] the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. D. Verse 35.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways:

o Josh. 1. 7. 2 Ki. 22. 2. Prov. 4. 27.

p Lev. 26. 14. Lam. 2. 17. Dan. 9. 11. Mal. 2. 2. Rom. 2. 8, 9.

q Isa. 3. 1. Hab. 3. 17.

r Prov. 3. 33. Zech. 5. 3, 4. Mal. 2. 2.

s Ps. 80. 16. Isa. 30. 17. Isa. 51. 20.

5 which thou wouldest do.

t Lev. 26. 25. Num. 14. 12. Jer. 16. 4. Amos 4. 10. Matt. 24. 7.

u Lev. 26. 16.

6 Or, drought.

v Lev. 26. 17. ch. 32. 30. Isa. 30. 17.

w Jer. 15. 4. Ezek. 23. 46.

7 for a removing.

x Ex. 9. 9.

y 1 Sam. 5. 6. Ps. 78. 66.

z Job 31. 10. Jer. 8. 10.

8 profane, or, use it as common meat.

9 shall not return to thee.

a Lev. 26. 16. Jer. 5. 17.

b 2 Ki. 17. 4. 2 Ki. 25. 7, 11.

c Jer. 39. 2 Chr. 33.

d Jer. 16. 13.

e 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8. Jer. 24. 9. Zech. 8. 13.

f Ps. 44. 14.

g Mic. 6. 15. Hag. 1. 6.

h Ex. 10. 4. Joel 1. 4.

10 they shall not be thine.

i Jer. 52. 28.

11 Or, possess.

j Ezra 9. 7. Lam. 1. 5.

and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee.* H. 30. 15. H

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not [8] gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and [9] shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them.*

32 Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail *with longing* for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

33 [a] The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway: R. Verse 37. R

34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head. D. Verses 59–61. D

36 The LORD shall [b] bring thee, and [c] thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and [d] there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become [e] an astonishment, a proverb, [f] and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee. R. Verse 45. R

38 [g] Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for [h] the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them,* but shalt neither drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the grapes;* for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit.*

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but [10] thou shalt not enjoy them; for [i] they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust [11] consume.

43 The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: [j] he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be R

destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee: R. Verse 40.

46 And they shall be upon thee [k]for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 [l]Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all *things;*

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all *things:* and he [m]shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 [n]The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, [o]*as swift* as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not [12]understand; R. Ver. 62–65.

50 A nation [13]of fierce countenance, [p]which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall [q]eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall [r]besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And [s]thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own [14]body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 *So that* the man *that is* tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And [t]toward her [15]young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all *things* secretly in the siege

B. C. 1451.

k Num. 26. 10. Isa. 8. 18. Ezek. 5. 15. Ezek. 14. 8.
l Neh. 9. 35, 36, 37.
m Isa. 47. 6. Jer. 27. 12. Jer. 28. 14. Matt. 11. 29.
n Jer. 5. 15. Jer. 6. 22, 23. Luke 19. 43.
o Jer. 48. 40. Jer. 49. 22. Lam. 4. 19. Ezek. 17. 3. Hos. 8. 1.
12 hear.
13 strong of face. Prov. 7. 13. Eccl. 8. 1.
p 2 Chr. 36. 17. Isa. 47. 6.
q Isa. 1. 7. Isa. 62. 8. Jer. 5. 15-17.
r 2 Ki. 25. 1. Jer. 37. 8. Matt. 22. 7.
s Lev. 26. 29. 2 Ki. 6. 28, 29. Jer. 19. 9. Lam. 2. 20. Lam. 4. 10. Luke 21. 23.
14 belly.
t Lam. 4. 10.
15 afterbirth.
u Ex. 6. 3. Ps. 99. 3. Isa. 29. 23. Isa. 57. 15. Mal. 1. 14.
v Ps. 20. 1. Ps. 83. 18. Ps. 113. 3. Isa. 42. 8. Mal. 2. 2. Mal. 4. 2. Phil. 2. 10.
w 1 Ki. 9. 7, 9. 2 Chr. 21. 12-15. Lam. 1. 9, 12. Lam. 4. 12. Dan. 9. 12.
16 cause to ascend.
x Neh. 9. 23.
y Isa. 62. 5. Jer. 32. 41. Mic. 7. 18. Zeph. 3. 17. Luke 15. 6, 10.
z Prov. 1. 26. Isa. 1. 24.
a Lev. 26. 33. Neh. 1. 8.
b Gen. 8. 9. Isa. 57. 21. Amos 9. 4.
c Lev. 26. 36.
d Job 7. 4.
e Jer. 43. 7. Hos. 8. 13.
17 Fulfilled at the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans, A. D. 79.

and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear [u]this glorious and fearful [v]name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues [w]wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of E'gypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which *is* not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD [18]bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were [x]as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, *that* as the LORD [y]rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD [z]will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD [a]shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

65 And [b]among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: [c]but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind: R. 20, 22–28.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 [d]In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD [e]shall bring thee into E'gypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and [17]there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy *you.*

CHAPTER 29. 182

1 *Moses exhorts to obedience.* 10 *Covenant entered into.* 29 *Secret things are God's.*

THESE *are* the words of the covenant, which the LORD com-

manded Mō'ses to make with the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the land of Mō'ab, beside the covenant which he made with them in Hō'reb.

2 ¶ And Mō'ses called unto all Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Ē'gўpt unto Phā'raōh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 [c]The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet [b]the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 [c]And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 [d]Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I *am* the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, [e]Sī'hŏn the king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and Og the king of Bā'shăn, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and [f]gave it for an inheritance unto the Reu'ben-ītes, and to the Găd'ītes, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh.

9 [g]Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Ĭs'ra-el,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from [h]the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest [i]enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may [k]establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Ă'brā-hăm, to Ī'saac, and to Jā'cob.

14 Neither with you only [l]do I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, [k]and also with *him* that *is* not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Ē'gўpt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their [2]idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations; [3]lest there should be among you a root that beareth [4]gall and wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, [m]I shall have peace, though I walk [n]in the [4]imagination of mine heart, [o]to add [5]drunkenness to thirst:

20 [p]The LORD will not spare him, but then [q]the anger of the LORD and [r]his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD [s]shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, according to all the curses of the covenant that [6]are written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses [7]which the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 *And that* the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, [t]and salt, *and* burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, [u]like the overthrow of Sŏd'om, and Gō-mŏr'rah, Ăd'mah, and Ze-bō'ĭm, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, [v]Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the [w]covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and [x]*whom* he had not [8]given unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, [y]to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the LORD [z]rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The [a]secret *things belong* unto the LORD our God: but [b]those *things which are* revealed *belong* unto us and to our children for ever, that *we* may do all the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *A promise of mercies.* 15 *Good and evil before all.*

AND [c]it shall come to pass, when [d]all these things are come upon

B C. 1451.

a ch. 4. 34. ch. 7. 19.
b Ps. 13. 3. Ps. 19. 8. Ps. 146. 8. Isa. 6. 9. Isa. 63. 17. Ezek. 12. 2. Matt. 13. 14. John 8. 43. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 8. Eph. 1. 18. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
c ch. 1. 3. ch. 8. 2.
d Ex. 16. 12. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24.
e Num. 21. 23. ch. 2. 32.
f Num. 32. 33.
g Josh. 1. 7. 1 Ki. 2. 3. Ps. 25. 10. Isa. 56. 1. 2, 4, 7. Jer. 7. 5.
h Josh. 9. 21. 1 pass.
i Gen. 17. 6, 7.
j Jer. 31. 31. Heb. 8. 7, 8.
k Acts 2. 39. 1 Cor. 7. 14.
2 dungy gods.
l Heb. 12. 15.
3 rosh, or, a poisonful herb.
m Ps. 14. 1. Num. 15. 39. Eccl. 11. 9.
4 Or, stubbornness.
o Job 15. 16. Isa. 30. 1. Eph. 4. 19.
5 the drunken to the thirsty.
p Ezek. 14. 7.
q Ps. 74. 1.
r Ps. 79. 5.
s Matt. 24. 51.
6 is written.
7 wherewith the LORD hath made it sick.
t Judg. 9. 45. Ps. 107. 34. Ezek. 47. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 14. 34, 35.
u Gen. 19. 24.
v 1 Ki. 9. 8.
8 Or, who had not given to them any portion.
9 divided.
w Ps. 11. 6.
x 2 Chr. 7. 20. Job 11. 6, 7. Ps. 52. 5. Prov. 2. 22.
y Job 11. 6, 7. Prov. 3. 32. Jer. 23. 18. Amos 3. 7. Acts 1. 7.
z Ps. 19. 7. Luke 16. 29. John 5. 39. Acts 17. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 16.
a Lev. 26. 40.
b ch. 28.

C. 32. 5. †S. 30. 6.
†D. Josh. 22. 17.

thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and [c]thou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

R. Verse 8.

2 And shalt [d]return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 [e]That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and [f]gather thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 [g]If *any* of thine be driven out unto the outmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. K.*

6 And [h]the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. S.†

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day. R. Josh. 7. 19.

9 And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the [i]fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again [j]rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, *and* if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, it *is* [k]not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off.

12 [l]It *is* not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word *is* very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it. H. N. L.**

15 ¶ See, [m]I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 [n]I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, *and that* ye shall not prolong *your* days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jôr'dan to go to possess it. L.* N.‡

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, *that* I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, *and* that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he *is* thy [o]life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, to Ī'saac, and to Jā'cob, [p]to give them. K. 32. 39.

CHAPTER 31. 184

1 *The people encouraged.* 14 *Joshua charged.* 24 *Book of the law given to the Levites.*

AND Mō'ses went and spake these words unto all Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And he said unto them, I [a]*am* an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more [b]go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, [c]Thou shalt not go over this Jôr'dan.

3 The LORD thy God, [d]he will go over before thee, *and* he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *and* Jŏsh'u-â, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.

4 And the LORD shall do unto them [e]as he did to Sī'hŏn and to Òg, kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And [f]the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 [g]Be strong and of a good courage, [h]fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, [i]he *it is* that doth go with thee; [j]he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Mō'ses called unto Jŏsh'u-â, and said unto him in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el, [k]Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, [l]he *it is* that doth

B. C. 1461.

c 1 Ki. 8. 47. Luke 15. 17.
d Neh. 1. 9.
e Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 29. 14. Lam. 3. 22.
f Ps. 147. 2. Ezek. 34. 13.
g ch. 28. 64.
h ch. 10. 16. Ezek. 34. 27. Jer. 32. 41. Zeph. 3. 17. Luke 15. 6, 10, 32.
i Isa. 45. 19. Prov. 30. 4. John 3. 13. Rom. 10. 6.
j ch. 11. 26. Mark 16. 16. John 3. 16. Gal. 3. 13, 14.
k ch. 4. 26. en. 8. 19. Isa. 63. 17, 18.
l Job 12. 10. Ps. 27. 1. Ps. 66. 9. Dan. 5. 23. John 11. 25. Acts 17. 25, 28.
m Gen. 12. 7. Gen. 13. 15. Gen. 15. 18. Gen. 17. 1-8. Gen. 26. 4. Gen. 28. 13. Acts 7. 5.
a Ex. 7. 7. ch. 34. 7.
b Num. 27. 17. 1 Ki. 3. 7.
c Num. 20. 12. Num. 27. 13. ch. 3. 27.
d ch. 9. 3.
e Num. 21. 24.
f ch. 7. 2.
g 1 Chr. 22. 13.
h ch. 1. 29. ch. 7. 18.
i ch. 20. 4. Ps. 118. 6.
j Heb. 13. 5.
k ch. 1. 38.
l Ex. 13. 21. Num. 14. 9. Ps. 37. 3. Rom. 8. 31.

*K. Verse 20. †S. Josh. 1. 8.
‡U. 1 Sam. 2. 30. §B. Job 42. 12.
¶R. 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8.

*L. 1 Sam. 12. 20. †N. 32. 35.

go before thee; [m]he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Mō'ses wrote this law, [n]and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Lē'vī, [o]which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el. W. Josh 1. 6, 7.

10 And Mō'ses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years, in the solemnity of the [p]year of release, [q]in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Ĭs'ra-el is come to [r]appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, [s]thou shalt read this law before all Ĭs'ra-el in their hearing.

12 [t]Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And *that* their children, [u]which have not known *any thing*, [v]may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jŏr'dan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, [w]Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Jŏsh'u-á, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Mō'ses and Jŏsh'u-á went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And [x]the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Behold, thou shalt [y]sleep with thy fathers; and this people will [z]rise up, and [a]go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go *to be* among them, and will [b]forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and [c]I will forsake them, and I will [d]hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall [e]befall them; so that they will say in that day, [f]Are not these evils come upon us, because our God *is* [g]not among us?

R. [illegible]

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Ĭs'ra-el: put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, [h]and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify [i]against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for [j]I know their imagination [k]which they [l]go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

22 Mō'ses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 And he gave Jŏsh'u-á the son of Nŭn a charge, and said, [m]Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Ĭs'ra-el into the land which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'ses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Mō'ses commanded the Lē'vītes, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, [n]and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 [o]For I know thy rebellion, and thy [p]stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, [q]and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly [r]corrupt *yourselves*, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands. R. 32. 20.

30 And Mō'ses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32. 185

1 *Song of Moses.* 48 *He is ordered to Nebo to die.*

GIVE [a]ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 [b]My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, [c]as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of

B. C. 1451.

m 1 Chr. 28. 20
n ch. 17. 18.
o Num. 4. 15. 1 Chr. 15. 12.
p ch. 15. 1.
q Lev. 23. 34.
r ch. 16. 16.
s Josh. 8. 34. 2 Ki. 23. 2.
t ch. 4. 10.
u ch. 11. 2. Prov. 22. 6. Eph. 6. 4.
v Ps. 78. 6, 7.
w Num. 27. 13.
x Ex. 33. 9. Ps. 99. 7.
y lie down.
z Ex. 32. 6.
a Judg. 2. 17.
b ch. 32. 15. 1 Ki. 11. 31–33. 2 Ki. 22. 16, 17. Isa. 1. 4.
c 2 Chr. 15. 2. 2 Chr. 24. 20.
d ch. 32. 20. Ps. 104. 29. Isa. 8. 17. Ezek. 39. 23.
e find them.
f Num. 14. 42. Isa. 63. 17.
g Num. 14. 42.
h ch. 32. 15. Neh. 9. 26. Ps. 17. 10. Ps. 73. 7. Ps. 119. 70. Jer. 5. 28. Hos. 13. 6.
i before.
j 1 Chr. 28. 9. Hos. 5. 3. Hos. 13. 5. John 2. 24. Rev. 2. 23.
k Amos. 5. 25.
l do.
m Josh. 1. 6. 1 Ki. 8. 9. 2 Ki. 22. 8.
n ch. 9. 24.
o ch. 9. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Ps. 78. 8.
p ch. 30. 19.
q Judg. 2. 19. Hos. 9. 9.

a Ps. 50. 4. Isa. 1. 2.
b 2 Sam. 23. 4. Isa. 55. 10. Hos. 6. 4. 1 Cor. 3. 6–8.
c Ps. 72. 6.

the LORD: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 *He is* the Rock, [d]his work *is* perfect: for [e]all his ways *are* judgment: [f]a God of truth and [g]without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

5 [1]They have corrupted themselves, [2]their spot *is* not *the spot* of his children: *they are* a perverse and crooked generation. C. Verses 28, 29.

6 Do ye thus [h]requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? *is* not he [i]thy father *that* hath [j]bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of [3]many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the most High [k]divided to the nations their inheritance, when he [l]separated the sons of Ad'am, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Is'ra-el.

9 For [m]the LORD'S portion *is* his people; Ja'cob *is* the [4]lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he [5]led him about, he [n]instructed him, he [o]kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 *So* the LORD alone did lead him, and *there was* no strange god with him.

13 [p]He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck [6]honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Ba'shan, and goats, [7]with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure [8]blood of the grape. L. 33. 12. F. Josh. 5. 12.

15 ¶ But Jesh'u-run waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered *with fatness;* then he [9]forsook God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed the [10]Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousy with strange *gods,* with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed unto devils, [11]not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods that* came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock *that* begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw *it,* he [12]abhorred *them,* because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end *shall be:* for they *are* a very froward generation, [13]children in whom *is* no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with *that which is* not God; they have provoked me to anger [14]with their vanities: and [15]I will move them to jealousy with *those which are* not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For [q]a fire is kindled in mine anger, and [16]shall burn unto the lowest hell, and [17]shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. M. P.†

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 *They shall be* burnt with hunger, and devoured with [18]burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 [s]The sword without, and terror [19]within, shall [20]destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling *also* with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men: R. Verse 36.

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, *and* lest they should [t]say, [21]Our hand *is* high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they *are* a nation void of counsel, neither *is there any* understanding in them.

29 [u]O that they were wise, *that* they understood this, *that* they would consider their latter end! C. 1 Sam. 2. 25.

30 How should [v]one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock [w]had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up? V. 1. 1. 1.

31 For their rock *is* not as our Rock, [x]even our enemies themselves *being* judges. C. 1 Sam. 10. 7.

32 For their vine [22]*is* of the vine of Sod'om, and of the fields of Go-mor'rah: their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter:

33 Their wine *is* the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 *Is* not this [y]laid up in store with me, *and* sealed up among my treasures? H. Verse 41. N. Josh. 24. 15.

35 [z]To me *belongeth* vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in *due* time: for the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For the LORD shall judge his people, [a]and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that *their* [23]power is gone, and *there is* none shut up, or left. R. Josh. 23. 10. 14. I. Verse 43.

*H. Verse 35. †P. Verses 3[illegible]

B. C. 1451.

[d] 2 Sam. 22. 3.
[e] Dan. 4. 37.
[f] Jer. 10. 10.
[g] Job 34. 10.

1 He hath corrupted to himself.
2 Or, that they are not his children, that is their blot.

[h] Ps. 116. 12.
[i] Isa. 63. 16.
[j] 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 74. 2.

3 generation and generation.

[k] Zech. 9. 2.

[l] Gen. 11. 8.

[m] 1 Sam. 10. 1.

4 cord.
5 Or, compassed him about.

[n] ch. 4. 36. Neh. 9. 20. Ps. 32. 8, 10 Rom. 2. 18.
[o] Ps. 17. 8. Prov. 7. 2.
[p] Isa. 58. 14.
[q] Job 29. 6.
[r] Ps. 147. 14.
[s] Gen. 49. 11. Matt. 26. 28, 29.
[t] Isa. 1. 4.
[u] Ps. 89. 26.

6 Or, which were not God.
7 Or, despiser.

[v] Matt. 17. 17.
[w] 1 Sam. 12. 21.
[x] Rom. 10. 19.
[y] Lam. 4. 11.

8 Or, hath burned.
9 Or, hath consumed.
10 burning coals.

[z] Lam. 1. 20.

11 from the chambers.
12 bereave.

[a] Ps. 140. 8.

13 Or, our high hand, and not the LORD, hath done all this.

[b] Ps. 81. 13.
[c] Josh. 23. 10.
[d] Ps. 44. 12.
[e] 1 Sam. 4. 8.

14 Or, is worse than the vine of Sodom, etc.

[f] Job 14. 17.
[g] Ps. 94. 1. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30.
[h] Judg. 2. 18. Ps. 90. 13. Ps. 106. 45.

15 hand.

37 And he shall say, [i]Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, *and* drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, *and* be [k]your protection.

39 See now that I, *even* I, *am* he, and *there is* no god with me: [l]I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand. K. 33. 25. O.*

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me. H. Verse 43.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; *and that* with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges [m]upon the enemy. H. Josh. 24. 19.

43 [17][n]Rejoice, O ye nations, *with* his people: for he will [o]avenge the blood of his servants, and [p]will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, *and to* his people. P. 1 Sam. 2. 10. I. Jud. 2. 1

44 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and [18]Hō-shē'ȧ the son of Nŭn.

45 And Mō'ṣeṣ made an end of speaking all these words to all Iṣ'ra-el:

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it *is* not a vain thing for you; [q]because it *is* your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong *your* days in the land, whither ye go over Jôr'dan to possess it.

48 [r]And the LORD spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Ăb'a-rim, *unto* mount Nĕ'bō, which *is* in the land of Mō'ab, that *is* over against Jĕr'ĭ-chō; and behold the land of Cā'năan, which I give unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aâr'on thy brother died in mount Hôr, and was gathered unto his people: Q. Jud. 2. 10

51 Because [s]ye trespassed against me among the children of Iṣ'ra-el at the waters of [19]Mĕr'ĭ-bah–Kā'desh, in the wilderness of Zĭn; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee;* but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

B. C. 1451.

[i] Judg. 10. 14. 2 Ki. 3. 13.

16 an hiding for you.

[j] Isa. 41. 4. Isa. 45. 5. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Ps. 68. 20. Isa. 43. 13. Hos. 6. 1. [k] Ex. 6. 8.

[m] Job 13. 24.

17 Or, Praise his people, ye nations: or, Sing ye. [n] Rom. 15. 10. [o] Rev. 6. 10. [p] Ps. 85. 1.

18 Or, Joshua.

[q] Prov. 3. 2. Rom. 10. 5. [r] Num. 27. 12.

[s] Num. 20. 11.

19 Or, strife at Kadesh.

[a] Gen. 49. 28. Luke 24. 50, 53. [b] Ex. 19. 18. Hab. 3. 3. [c] Dan. 7. 10. Acts 7. 53. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2. 1 a fire of law. [d] Hos. 11. 1. Mal. 1. 2. [e] 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 50. 5. [f] Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3. [g] John 7. 19. [h] Job 29. 25. [i] Gen. 49. 8. [j] Ex. 28. 30. Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21. [k] ch. 13. 6. Matt. 10. 37. Mark 10. 29. Luke 14. 26. [l] Ex. 32. 26. [m] Mal. 2. 5. 2 Or, Let them teach, etc. 3 Or, let them put incense. 4 at thy nose. [n] Ps. 51. 19. [o] Ps. 20. 3. [p] Gen. 49. 25. [q] Gen. 27. 28. 5 thrust forth. 6 moons. [7] Hab. 3. 6.

CHAPTER 33. 186

1 *Moses blesses the tribes.* 28 *Safety of Israel.*

AND [a]this *is* the blessing, wherewith Mō'ṣeṣ the man of God blessed the children of Iṣ'ra-el before his death.

2 And he said, [b]The LORD came from Sī'năi, and rose up from Sē'ĭr unto them; he shined forth from mount Pā'ran, and he came with [c]ten thousands of saints: from his right hand *went* [1]a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, [d]he loved the people; [e]all his saints *are* in thy hand: and they [f]sat down at thy feet; *every one* shall receive of thy words.

4 [g]Mō'ṣeṣ commanded us a law, *even* the inheritance of the congregation of Jā'cob.

5 And he was [h]king in Jĕsh'u-rŭn, when the heads of the people *and* the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Reu'ben live, and not die; and let *not* his men be few.

7 ¶ And this *is the blessing* of Jū'dah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Jū'dah, and bring him unto his people: [i]let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help *to him* from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Lē'vī he said, [j]*Let* thy Thŭm'mim and thy Ū'rim *be* with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Mās'sah, *and with* whom thou didst strive at the waters of Mĕr'ĭ-bah;

9 Who said unto his [k]father and to his mother, I have not seen him; [l]neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for [m]they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 [2]They shall teach Jā'cob thy judgments, and Iṣ'ra-el thy law: [3]they shall put incense [4]before thee, [n]and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and accept [o]the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again. L.*

12 ¶ *And* of Bĕn'ja-min he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; *and the LORD* shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Jō'sĕph he said, [p]Blessed of the LORD *be* his land, for the precious things of heaven, for [q]the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits *brought forth* by the sun, and for the precious things [5]put forth by the [6]moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things [7]of the lasting hills.

13 *O. 1 Sam. 2. 2.

*L. Verse 27.

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and *for the good will of* [a]him that dwelt in the bush: let *the blessing* come upon the head of Jō'ṣeph, and upon the top of the head of him *that was* separated from his brethren.

17 His glory *is like* the firstling of his bullock, and his horns *are like* the horns of [7]unicorns: with them [t]he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they *are* the ten thousands of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and they *are* the thousands of Mā-năs'seh.

18 ¶ And of Zĕb'u-lŭn he said, Rejoice, Zĕb'u-lŭn, in thy going out; and, Ĭs'sa-char, in thy tents.

19 They shall [u]call the people unto the mountain; there [v]they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck *of* the abundance of the seas, and *of* treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Găd he said, Blessed *be* he that [w]enlargeth Găd: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And [z]he provided the first part for himself, because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiver, *was he* [8]seated; and [y]he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Ĭs'ra-el.

22 ¶ And of Dăn he said, Dăn *is* a lion's whelp: [z]he shall leap from Bā'shăn.

23 ¶ And of Năph'ta-lī he said, O Năph'ta-lī, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: [a]possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Ăsh'ĕr he said, *Let* Ăsh'ĕr *be* blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him [b]dip his foot in oil. K. Verse 27.

25 [9]Thy shoes *shall be* iron and brass; and as thy days, *so shall* thy strength *be*.

26 ¶ *There is* none like unto the God of Jĕsh'u-rŭn, [d]*who* rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky. K. Verse 29.

27 The eternal God *is thy* [e]refuge, and underneath *are* the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy *them*.

28 [f]Ĭs'ra-el then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jā'cob *shall be* upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy [g]*art* thou, O Ĭs'ra-el: [h]who *is* like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and who *is* the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies [10]shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high places. K. Josh. 1. 5.

B. C. 1451.

s Ex. 3. 2, 4. Acts 7. 30.

7 an unicorn.
t 1 Ki. 22. 11.

u Isa. 2. 3.
v Ps. 4. 5.

w 1 Chr. 12. 8.
x Num. 32. 16.
8 cieled.
y Num. 32. 16, 21.
z Josh. 19. 47.
a Josh. 19. 32.
b Job 29. 6.
9 Or, under thy shoes shall be iron.
c Ps. 86. 8.
Jer. 10. 6.
d Ps. 68. 4, 33, 34.
Hab. 3. 8.
e Ps. 90. 1.
f Num. 23. 9.
Jer. 23. 6.
g Ps. 144. 15.
h 2 Sam. 7. 23.
10 Or, shall be subdued.

1 Or, the hill.
a Judg. 18. 28.
b Ex. 23. 31.
Num. 34. 6.
ch. 11. 24.
Judg. 1. 16.
2 Chr. 28. 15.
c ch. 32. 50.
Josh. 1. 1, 2.
Mal. 4. 4.
Jude 9.
d ch. 31. 2.
e Gen. 27. 1.
2 moisture fled.
h Gen. 50. 3.
Num. 20. 29.
i Ex. 31. 3.
Num. 11. 17.
1 Ki. 3. 12.
Isa. 11. 2.
j Num. 27. 18.
k ch. 18. 15, 18.
l Ex. 33. 11.
Num. 12. 6.
ch. 5. 4.

CHAPTER 34. 187

1 *Moses on mount Nebo.* 5 *He views the land and dies.* 9 *Joshua succeeds him.*

AND Mō'ṣeṣ went up from the plains of Mō'ab unto the mountain of Nē'bō, to the top of [1]Pĭs'gah, that *is* over against Jĕr'ĭ-chō. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, [c]unto Dăn,

2 And all Năph'ta-lī, and the land of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and Mā-năs'seh, and all the land of Jū'dah, [b]unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, [c]the city of palm trees, unto Zō'ar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, This *is* the land which I sware unto Ă'brā-hăm, unto Ĭ'ṣaac, and unto Jā'cob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see *it* with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ [d]So Mō'ṣeṣ the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Mō'ab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Mō'ab, over against Bĕth-pē'ōr: but [e]no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ [f]And Mō'ṣeṣ *was* an hundred and twenty years old when he died: [g]his eye was not dim, nor his [2]natural force abated. E. Josh. 14. 10, 11.

8 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el wept for Mō'ṣeṣ in the plains of Mō'ab [h]thirty days: so the days of weeping *and* mourning for Mō'ṣeṣ were ended.

9 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn was full of the [i]spirit of wisdom; for Mō'ṣeṣ [j]had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Mō'ṣeṣ. E. B. G. T.

10 ¶ And there [k]arose not a prophet since in Ĭs'ra-el like unto Mō'ṣeṣ, [l]whom the LORD knew face to face,

11 In all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Ē'gўpt to Phā'raōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Mō'ṣeṣ shewed in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el.

*H. 1 Kin. 3. 14.

*E. Jud. 3. 10.
B. Psa. 45. 7.
G. 1 Sam. 10. 6, 7.
T. 1 Sam. 10. 6, 7.

THE

BOOK OF JOSHUA.

188 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 1451.

1 *Joshua ordered to cross Jordan.* 10 *He prepares the people.*

NOW after the death of Mō'ṣes the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, Mō'ṣes' [a]minister, saying,

2 [b]Mō'ṣes my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jôr'dan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

3 [c]Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Mō'ṣes.

4 [d]From the wilderness and this Lĕb'a-non even unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēṣ, all the land of the Hit'tites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. K. Jud. 5. 31.

5 [e]There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: [f]as I was with Mō'ṣes, so I will be with thee: [g]I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. V. 21. 44. L.*

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for [1]unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, [h]which Mō'ṣes my servant commanded thee: turn not from it *to* the right hand or *to* the left, that thou mayest [2]prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 [i]This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but [j]thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for [k]then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt [3]have good success. S. G. G.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; [l]be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee whithersoever thou goest. L. 21. 45.

10 ¶ Then Jŏsh'u-ā commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for [m]within three days ye shall pass over this Jôr'dan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reu'ben-ītes, and to the Găd'ītes, and to half the tribe of Mā-năs'seh, spake Jŏsh'u-ā, saying,

13 Remember [n]the word which Mō'ṣes the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Mō'ṣes gave you on this side Jôr'dan; but ye shall pass before your brethren [4]armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: [o]then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Mō'ṣes the LORD'S servant gave you on this side Jôr'dan toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And they answered Jŏsh'u-ā, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Mō'ṣes in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God [p]be with thee, as he was with Mō'ṣes.

18 Whosoever *he be* that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

a Deut. 1. 38.
b Deut. 34. 5.
c Deut. 11. 24.
d Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Num. 34. 3. Deut. 1. 7. 1 Chr. 5. 9.
e Deut. 7. 24. Ps. 46. 11. Rom. 8. 31, 37.
f Ex. 3. 12.
g Deut. 31. 6.
1 Or, thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land.
h Num. 27. 23. ch. 11. 15.
2 Or, do wisely.
i Deut. 17. 18, 19.
j Ps. 1. 2.
k 1 Chr. 22. 13. Prov. 3. 1.
3 Or, do wisely.
l Ps. 27. 1. Jer. 1. 8.
m Deut. 9. 1. ch. 3. 2.
n Num. 32. 20. ch. 22. 2, 3, 4.
4 marshalled by five: as Ex. 13. 18.
o ch. 22. 4.
p Gen. 21. 22. Gen. 26. 24, 28. 1 Sam. 16. 18. 1 Ki. 1. 37. Ps. 20. 1-4, 9. Rom. 8. 31.

CHAPTER 2. 189

1 *Spies sent to Jericho.* 4 *Rahab conceals them.* 12 *Their covenant.*

AND Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nūn [1]sent [a]out of Shĭt'tim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jĕr'ĭ-chō. And they went, and [b]came into an harlot's house, named [c]Rā'hăb, and [2]lodged there.

2 And [d]it was told the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Iṣ'ra-el to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō sent unto Rā'hăb, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 [e]And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were:*

5 And it came to pass *about the time* of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But [f]she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them

1 Or, had sent.
a Num. 25. 1.
b Heb. 11. 31. Jas. 2. 25.
c Matt. 1. 5. But it is doubtful whether this is the same person.
2 lay
d Ps. 127. 1. Prov. 21. 30.
e 2 Sam. 17. 19.
f Ex. 1. 17.

*L. Verse 9.

with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jôr'dan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your [o]terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land [3]faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD [h]dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Ē'gўpt; and [i]what ye did unto the two kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, that *were* on the other side Jôr'dan, Sī'hŏn and Òg, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had [j]heard *these things,* [k]our hearts did melt, neither [4]did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for [l]the LORD your God, he *is* God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, [m]swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto [n]my father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life [5]for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that [o]we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she [p]let them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We *will be* [q]blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: [r]and thou shalt [6]bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, *that* whosoever shall go [s]out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* upon his head, and we *will be* guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, [t]his blood *shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

B. C. 1451.

o Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 15. 15. Deut. 2. 25
3 melt.

h ch. 4. 23.

i Num. 21. 24, 34, 35.

j Ex. 15, 14, 15.
k ch. 5. 1. ch. 7. 5. Isa. 13. 7.
4 rose up.
l Deut. 4. 39. 1 Ki. 8. 60 Ps. 83. 18. Dan. 4. 34, 35. Zech. 8. 20, 23.
m 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15, 17.
n Eph. 6. 1, 2. 1 Tim. 5. 8.

5 instead of you to die.
o Matt. 5. 7.
p Acts 9. 25. Heb. 11. 31.
q Ex. 20. 7.
r Gen. 7. 1. Gen. 19. 12, 17. ch. 6. 23. Esth. 8. 6. Acts 11. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 16.
6 gather.
s Num. 35. 26, 27.
t Matt. 27. 25.
u Ex. 23. 31. ch. 6. 2. ch. 21. 44.
7 melt.

a Num. 25. 1. ch. 2. 1.
b ch. 1. 10, 11.
c Num. 10. 33.
d Deut. 31. 9.
e Ex. 19. 12. Deut. 28. 58. 1 Chr. 16. 30. Ps. 2. 11. Heb. 12. 28
1 since yesterday, and the third day.
f Lev. 20. 7. Num. 11. 18. ch. 7. 13. 1 Sam. 16. 5.
g Num. 4. 15.
h ch. 4. 14. 1 Chr. 29. 25. 2 Chr. 1. 1.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but found *them* not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Jŏsh'u-á the son of Nŭn, and told him all *things* that befell them:

24 And they said unto Jŏsh'u-á, Truly [u]the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do [7]faint because of us.

CHAPTER 3. 190

1 *At the Jordan.* 3 *Directions for crossing.* 14 *The waters divided.* 17 *The crossing.*

AND Jŏsh'u-á rose early in the morning; and they removed [a]from Shĭt'tim, and came to Jôr'dan, he and all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass [b]after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, [c]When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, [d]and the priests the Lē'vites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 [e]Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed *this* way [1]heretofore.

5 And Jŏsh'u-á said unto the people, Sanctify [f]yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Jŏsh'u-á spake unto the priests, saying, [g]Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-á, This day will I begin to [h]magnify thee in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el, that they may know that, as I was with Mō'ses, *so* I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jôr'dan, ye shall stand still in Jôr'dan.

9 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-á said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Jŏsh'u-â said, Hereby ye shall know that the [t]living God *is* among you, and *that* he will without fail [i]drive out from before you the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Hi'vītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of [k]the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jôr'dan.

12 Now therefore [l]take you twelve men out of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jôr'dan, *that* the waters of Jôr'dan shall be cut off *from* the waters that come down from above; and they [m]shall stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jôr'dan, and the priests bearing the [n]ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jôr'dan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for [o]Jôr'dan [2]overfloweth all his banks [p]all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood *and* rose up upon an heap very far from the city Ăd'ăm, that *is* beside [q]Zăr'e-tăn: and those that came down [r]toward the sea of the plain, *even* [s]the salt sea, failed, *and* were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jôr'dan, [t]and all the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jôr'dan.

191 CHAPTER 4.

1 *The twelve stones of Jordan.* 10 *Crossing of the people.* 20 *Camp at Gilgal.*

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed [a]over Jôr'dan, that the LORD spake unto Jŏsh'u-â, saying,

2 [b]Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jôr'dan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Jŏsh'u-â called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Jŏsh'u-â said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jôr'dan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

6 That this may be a sign among you, *that* [c]when your children ask *their fathers* [1]in time to come, saying, What *mean* ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That [d]the waters of Jôr'dan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jôr'dan, the waters of Jôr'dan were cut off: and these stones shall be for [e]a memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el for ever.

8 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did so as Jŏsh'u-â commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jôr'dan, as the LORD spake unto Jŏsh'u-â, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Jŏsh'u-â [f]set up twelve stones in the midst of Jôr'dan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there [2]unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jôr'dan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Jŏsh'u-â to speak unto the people, according to all that Mō'sĕs commanded Jŏsh'u-â: and the people hasted and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And [g]the children of Reu'ben, and the children of Găd, and half the tribe of Mă-năs'seh, passed over armed before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, as Mō'sĕs spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand [3]prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD magnified [h]Jŏsh'u-â in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el; and they feared him, as they feared Mō'sĕs, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Jŏsh'u-â, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear [i]the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jôr'dan.

17 Jŏsh'u-â therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jôr'dan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jôr'dan, *and* the soles of the priests' feet were [4]lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jôr'dan returned unto their place, and

B. C. 1451.

t Deut. 5. 26. 1 Sam. 17. 26. 2 Ki. 19. 4. Hos. 1. 10. Matt. 16. 16.
i Ex. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 44. 2.
k Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. Mic. 4. 13. Zech. 4. 14.
l ch. 4. 2.
m Ex. 15. 8. Ps. 78. 13. Hab. 3. 15.
n Ex. 25. 10. Deut. 10. 3. 2 Chr. 6. 41. Ps. 132. 8. Acts 7. 45. Heb. 9. 4.
o 1 Chr. 12. 15. Jer. 12. 5.
2 Occasioned by the melting of the snow on Lebanon.
p ch. 4. 18, ch. 5. 10, 12.
q 1 Ki. 4. 12. 1 Ki. 7. 46.
r Deut. 3. 17.
s Gen. 14. 3. Num. 34. 3. Deut. 3. 17.
t Ex. 14. 29. Heb. 11. 29.
a Deut. 27. 2. ch. 3. 17.
b Num. 13. 2. Num. 34. 18. Deut. 1. 23. ch. 1. 4–15. ch. 3. 12. 1 Ki. 18. 31.
c Ex. 12. 26. Deut. 6. 20. Ps. 44. 1. Ps. 48. 13, 14. Ps. 78. 3, 4, 5, 6. Isa. 38. 16.
1 to morrow.
d ch. 3. 13.
e Ex. 12. 14. Num. 16. 40. 1 Cor. 11. 24.
f Gen. 28. 18. ch. 24. 27. 1 Sam. 7. 12.
2 B. C. 1427.
g Num. 32. 20.
3 Or, ready armed.
h ch. 3. 7. 1 Sam 2. 30. 1 Chr. 29. 12, 25. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
i Ex. 25. 16. Rev. 11. 19.
4 plucked up.

[e]flowed over all his banks, as *they did* before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jôr'dan on the tenth *day* of the first month, and encamped [f]in Gĭl'găl, in the east border of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jôr'dan, did Jŏsh'u-â pitch in Gĭl'găl.

21 And he spake unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers [g]in time to come, saying, What *mean* these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Ĭs'ra-el came over this Jôr'dan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jôr'dan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, [k]which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 [l]That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it *is* [m]mighty: that ye might [n]fear the LORD your God [7]for ever.

192 CHAPTER 5.

1 *A second circumcision.* 10 *Passover at Gilgal.* 12 *Manna ceases.*

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which *were* on the side of Jôr'dan westward, and all the kings of the Cā'năan-ītes, [a]which *were* by the sea, [b]heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jôr'dan from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, [c]neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-â, Make thee [1]sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Ĭs'ra-el the second time.

3 And Jŏsh'u-â made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Ĭs'ra-el at [2]the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this *is* the cause why Jŏsh'u-â did circumcise: [d]All the people that came out of Ē'gĭpt, *that were* males, *even* all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Ē'gĭpt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people *that were* born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Ē'gĭpt, *them* they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Ĭs'ra-el walked [e]forty years in the wilderness, till all the people *that were* men of war, which came out of Ē'gĭpt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that *he* would not shew them the land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

B. C. 1451.

[5] went.

[f] ch. 5. 9. 1 Sam. 11. 14, 15. Amos 4. 4. Mic. 6. 5.

[6] to morrow.

[k] Ex. 14. 21. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 77. 16, 19. Isa. 43. 16.

[l] Ex. 9. 16. Deut. 28. 10. 1 Sam. 17. 46. 1 Ki. 8. 42. 2 Ki. 5. 15. Ps. 89. 7. Ps. 106. 8. Dan. 3. 26–29.

[m] 1 Chr. 29. 12. Ps. 89. 13.

[n] Ex. 14. 31. Ps. 76. 6–8. Jer. 10. 7.

[7] all days.

[a] Num. 13. 29.

[b] Ex. 15. 14. Ps. 48. 6.

[c] 1 Ki. 10. 5.

[1] Or, knives of flints.

[2] Or, Gibeah-haaraloth.

[d] Num. 14. 29. Num. 26. 64.

[e] Deut. 1. 3. Ps. 95. 10.

[f] Heb. 3. 11.

[g] Num. 14. 31.

[3] when the people had made an end to be circumcised.

[h] Gen. 34. 25.

[i] Lev. 18. 3. ch. 24. 14. 1 Sam. 14. 6. Ezek. 20. 7.

[4] That is, Rolling.

[j] Ex. 12. 6. Num. 9. 5.

[k] Gen. 18. 2. Zech. 1. 8. Acts 1. 10.

[5] Or, prince.

[l] Gen. 17. 3. Lev. 9. 24. Num. 16. 22, 45.

[m] Ex. 3. 5. Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 1 Chr. 16. 25, 29. Ps. 22. 3. Ps. 29. 2. Ps. 33. 8. Ps. 76. 7, 11. Ps. 89. 7. Ps. 96. 4, 9. Isa. 6. 3. Acts 7. 33. Rev. 4. 8.

7 And [g]their children, *whom* he raised up in their stead, them Jŏsh'u-â circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, [3]when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, [h]till they were whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-â, This day have I rolled away [i]the reproach of Ē'gĭpt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called [4]Gĭl'găl unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el encamped in Gĭl'găl, and kept the passover [j]on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the selfsame day.

12 ¶ And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Ĭs'ra-el manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Cā'năan that year. F.*

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jŏsh'u-â was by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood [k]a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Jŏsh'u-â went unto him, and said unto him, *Art* thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but *as* [5]captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Jŏsh'u-â [l]fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD'S host said unto Jŏsh'u-â, [m]Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy. And Jŏsh'u-â did so.

*F. Jud. 15. 18, 19.

CHAPTER 6. 193

1 *Siege of Jericho.* 20 *The walls fall.* 22 *Rahab is saved.*

NOW Jĕr'ĭ-chō [1]was straitly shut up because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-â, See, [a]I have given into thine hand Jĕr'ĭ-chō, and the king thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven [b]trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and [c]the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that

[1] did shut up, and was shut up.

[a] ch. 2. 9. 2 Sam. 5. 19. Neh. 9. 24. Dan. 5. 18, 19.

[b] Judg. 7. 16.

[c] Num. 10. 8.

S. 24. 11.

when they make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down [2]flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-á the son of Nŭn called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jŏsh'u-á had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns [3]passed on [4]before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, [5]and the [6]rereward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Jŏsh'u-á had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor [7]make any noise with your voice, neither shall *any* word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about *it* once and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-á rose early in the morning, [8]and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD [9]went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Jŏsh'u-á said unto the people, [10]Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be [11]accursed, *even* it, and all that *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rā'hăb the harlot shall live, she and all that *are* with her in the house, because [12]she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, [13]in any wise keep *yourselves* from the accursed thing, lest ye make *yourselves* accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Ĭs'ra-el a curse, [14]and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, *are* [15]consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when *the priests* blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that [16]the wall fell down [17]flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they [18]utterly destroyed all that *was* in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Jŏsh'u-á had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, [19]as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rā'hăb, [20]and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her [21]kindred, and left them without the camp of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that *was* therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Jŏsh'u-á saved Rā'hăb the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and [22]she dwelleth in Ĭs'ra-el *even* [23]unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Jŏsh'u-á sent to spy out Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

26 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-á adjured *them* at that time, saying, [24]Cursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jĕr'ĭ-chō: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest *son* shall he set up the gates of it.

27 [25]So the LORD was with Jŏsh'u-á; and his [26]fame was *noised* throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7. 194

1 *Israel smitten at Ai.* 16 *Crime and death of Achan.*

BUT the children of Ĭs'ra-el committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for [a]Ā'chăn, the son of Căr'mī, the son of [2]Zăb'dī, the son of Zĕ'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And Jŏsh'u-á sent men from Jĕr'ĭ-chō to Ā'ī, which *is* beside Bĕth-

B. C. 1461.

2 under it.

d ch. 4. 13.

3 That is, before the ark.

e Num. 10. 25. Isa. 42. 12, 13.

4 gathering host.

5 make your voice to be heard.

f Deut. 31. 25.

g 1 Chr. 15. 26.

h Judg. 7. 20. 2 Chr. 13. 14.

6 Or, devoted. Lev. 27. 28. Mic. 4. 13.

i Gen. 12. 3. ch. 2. 4. 1 Sam. 15. 6. Matt. 10. 41. Heb. 6. 10.

j Deut. 7. 26. ch. 7. 1, 11, 12. Isa. 52. 11. Rom. 12. 9. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Eph. 5. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 22.

k ch. 7. 25. Jon. 1. 12.

7 holiness.

l Heb. 11. 30.

8 under it.

m Deut. 7. 2. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 8, 18, 19. 1 Ki. 20. 42. Jer. 48. 18. Rev. 18. 21.

n ch. 2. 14. Heb. 11. 31.

o ch. 2. 13.

9 families.

p Matt. 1. 5.

10 B. C. 1427.

q 1 Ki. 16. 34. Mal. 1. 4.

r Gen. 39. 2. ch. 1. 5. ch. 3. 7. Judg. 1. 19. 2 Sam. 7. 9. Rom. 8. 31.

s ch. 9. 1. 3. 1 Sam. 2. 30.

a ch. 22. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 7. Achar.

2 Or, Zimri, 1 Chr. 2. 6.

B. C. 1451.

ā'ven, on the east side of Bĕth'-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ā'ī.

3 And they returned to Jŏsh'u-ā, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let [3]about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ā'ī; *and* make not all the people to labour thither; for they *are but* few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: [b]and they fled before the men of Ā'ī.

5 And the men of Ā'ī smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them *from* before the gate *even* unto Shĕb'a-rīm, and smote them [4]in the going down: wherefore [c]the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-ā [d]rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and [e]put dust upon their heads.

7 And Jŏsh'u-ā said, Alas, O Lord GOD, [f]wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jôr'dan, to deliver us into the hand of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jôr'dan!

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Ĭs'ra-el turneth their [5]backs before their enemies!

9 For the Cā'năan-ītes and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear *of it*, and shall environ us round, and [g]cut off our name from the earth: and [h]what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-ā, Get thee up; wherefore [6]liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 Ĭs'ra-el hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: [i]for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and [j]dissembled also, and they have put *it* even among their own stuff.

12 [k]Therefore the children of Ĭs'ra-el could not stand before their enemies, *but* turned *their* backs before their enemies, because [l]they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, [m]sanctify the people, and say, [n]Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, *There is* an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Ĭs'ra-el: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which [o]the LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof;* and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 [p]And it shall be, *that* he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he [q]hath wrought [7]folly in Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ So Jŏsh'u-ā rose up early in the morning, and brought Ĭs'ra-el by their tribes; and the tribe of Jū'dah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Jū'dah; and he took the family of the Zăr'hītes: and he brought the family of the Zăr'hītes man by man; and Zăb'dī was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and [r]Ā'chăn, the son of Căr'mi, the son of Zăb'dī, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, was taken.

19 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto Ā'chăn, My son, [s]give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [t]and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide *it* not from me. R. Jud. 10. 15, 16.

20 And Ā'chăn answered Jŏsh'u-ā, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Băb-ў-lō'nish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a [8]wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I [u]coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Jŏsh'u-ā sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Jŏsh'u-ā, and unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and [9]laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Jŏsh'u-ā, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, took Ā'chăn the son of Zē'rah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto [v]the valley of Ā'chôr.

25 And Jŏsh'u-ā said, [w]Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. [x]And all Ĭs'ra-el stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they [y]raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So [z]the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, [a]The valley of [10]Ā'chôr, unto this day.

3 about two thousand men, or about three thousand men.

b Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. Isa. 30. 17. Isa. 59. 2.

4 Or, in Morad.

c Lev. 26. 36. ch. 2. 9, 11. Ps. 22. 14.

d Gen. 37. 29. 2 Sam. 13. 31. Esth. 4. 1. Acts 14. 14.

e 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2. Neh. 9. 1. Job 2. 12.

f Ex. 5. 22.

5 necks.

g Ps. 83. 4.

h Ex. 32. 12. Num. 14. 13.

6 fallest.

i ch. 6. 17. Acts 5. 1.

k Num. 14. 45.

l Deut. 7. 26. ch. 6. 18.

m Lev. 19. 10. n ch. 3. 5.

o 1 Sam. 10. 19–21. Prov. 16. 33. Jon. 1. 7. Acts 1. 24–26.

p 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39.

q Gen. 34. 7.

7 Or, wickedness.

r Gen. 4. 7. Num. 32. 23. Prov. 13. 21. Jer. 2. 26. Acts 5. 1–10.

s 1 Sam. 6. 5. John 9. 24.

t Num. 5. 6, 7. 2 Chr. 30. 22. Ps. 51. 3. Dan. 9. 4.

8 tongue.

u Ex. 20. 17. 1 Ki. 21. Prov. 15. 27. Hab. 2. 9. Luke 12. 15. Rom. 7. 7, 8. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

9 poured.

v ch. 15. 7.

w ch. 6. 18. 1 Ki. 18. 17. 1 Chr. 2. 7. Gal. 5. 12.

x Deut. 17. 5. y ch. 8. 29. 2 Sam. 18. 17. Lam. 3. 53.

z Deut. 13. 17.

a Isa. 65. 10.

10 That is, Trouble.

195 CHAPTER 8. B. C. 1451.

1 *Joshua encouraged.* 3 *Capture of Ai.* 30 *Joshua's altar.*

AND the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-á, [a]Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ā'ī: see, [b]I have given into thy hand the king of Ā'ī, and his people, and his city, and his land: W. 1 Chr. 22. 13.

2 And thou shalt do to Ā'ī and her king as thou didst unto [c]Jĕr'ī-chō and her king: only [d]the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Jŏsh'u-á arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ā'ī: and Jŏsh'u-á chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, [e]ye shall lie [1]in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that [f]we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have [2]drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. [g]See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Jŏsh'u-á therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bĕth'-el and Ā'ī, on the west side of Ā'ī: but Jŏsh'u-á lodged that night among the people.

10 And Jŏsh'u-á [h]rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, before the people to Ā'ī.

11 And all the people, *even the people* of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ā'ī: now *there was* a valley between them and Ā'ī.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush [3]between Bĕth'-el and Ā'ī, on the west side [3]of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and [4]their liers in wait on the west of the city, Jŏsh'u-á went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ā'ī saw *it*, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Ĭs'ra-el to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he [i]wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Jŏsh'u-á and all Ĭs'ra-el [k]made as if they were beaten before them, and fled [l]by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that *were* in Ā'ī were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Jŏsh'u-á, and were drawn away [m]from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ā'ī or Bĕth'-el, that went not out after Ĭs'ra-el: and they left the city open, and pursued after Ĭs'ra-el.

18 And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-á, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ā'ī; for [n]I will give it into thine hand. And Jŏsh'u-á stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ā'ī looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no [5]power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Jŏsh'u-á and all Ĭs'ra-el saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ā'ī.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Ĭs'ra-el, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they [o]let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ā'ī they took alive, and brought him to Jŏsh'u-á.

24 And it came to pass, when Ĭs'ra-el had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ā'ī in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Ĭs'ra-elites returned unto Ā'ī, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And *so* it was, *that* all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ā'ī.

26 For Jŏsh'u-á drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ā'ī.

27 [p]Only the cattle and the spoil of

[a] Deut. 1. 21. Deut. 7. 18. ch. 1. 9.
[b] ch. 2. 24. ch. 6. 2. Ps. 44. 3.
[c] ch. 6. 21.
[d] Deut. 20. 14.
[e] Judg. 20. 29.
[1] Or, in ambush.
[f] Judg. 20. 32.
[2] pulled.
[g] ch. 1. 16.
[2] Sam. 13. 28.
[h] Gen. 22. 3. ch. 3. 1. ch. 6. 12. ch. 7. 16. Ps. 101. 8. Ps. 119. 60. Eccl. 9. 10. Jer. 21. 12.
[i] Gen. 12. 8. Gen. 28. 19. Judg. 1. 22.
[3] Or, of Ai.
[4] their lying in wait.
[j] Judg. 20. 34. Eccl. 9. 12. Matt. 24. 39, 50. 1 Thess. 5. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
[k] Judg. 20. 36.
[l] ch. 15. 61. ch. 16. 1. ch. 18. 12.
[m] Ex. 14. 3, 4. Judg. 20. 31. Ps. 9. 16.
[n] Deut. 7. 23, 24. Deut. 9. 3. Deut. 31. 5-8. ch. 1. 5. Jer. 49. 3.
[5] hand.
[o] Lev. 27. 29. Deut. 7. 2. Job 20. 5. Luke 17. 26-30. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
[p] Num. 31. 22, 26. Matt. 20. 15.

that city Ĭs'ra-el took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he commanded Jŏsh'u-à.

28 And Jŏsh'u-à burnt Ā'ī, and made it an [c]heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto [r]this day.

29 [s]And the king of Ā'ī he hanged on a tree until eventide: [t]and as soon as the sun was down, Jŏsh'u-à commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and [u]raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Jŏsh'u-à [v]built an altar unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el [w]in mount Ē'bal,

31 As Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Ĭs'ra-el, as it is written in the [x]book of the law of Mō'ses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up *any* iron: and [y]they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And [z]he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Mō'ses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

33 And all Ĭs'ra-el, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Lē'vītes, [a]which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well [b]the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gĕr'ĭ-zĭm, and half of them over against mount Ē'bal; [c]as Mō'ses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

34 And afterward [d]he read all the words of the law, [e]the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Mō'ses commanded, which Jŏsh'u-à read not before all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, [f]with the women, and the little ones, and [g]the strangers that [6]were conversant among them.

196 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Gibeon's crafty league.* 16 *Their servantage to Israel.*

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* on this side Jôr'dan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the [a]great sea over against Lĕb'a-non, [b]the Hĭt'tīte, and the Ăm'ôr-īte, the Cā'năan-īte, the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, the Hĭ'vite, and the Jĕb u-sīte, heard *thereof;*

2 That they [c]gathered themselves together, to fight with Jŏsh'u-à and with Ĭs'ra-el, with one [1]accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on [d]heard [e]what Jŏsh'u-à had done unto Jĕr'ĭ-chō and to Ā'ī,

B. C. 1451.

[a] Deut. 13. 16. 2 Ki. 19. 25. Isa. 17. 1. Jer. 9. 11.
[r] B. C. 1427.
[s] ch. 10. 26. Ps. 107. 40.
[t] Deut. 21. 23. ch. 10. 27.
[u] ch. 7. 26. 2 Sam. 18. 17.
[v] Gen. 8. 20. Ex. 20. 24.
[w] Deut. 27. 4, 5.
[x] Deut. 27. 5, 6.
[y] Ex. 20. 24.
[z] Deut. 27. 2, 8.
[a] Deut. 31. 9, 25.
[b] Lev. 24. 22. Num. 15. 16.
[c] Deut. 11. 29.
[d] Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 8. 3.
[e] Deut. 29. 20, 21.
[f] Deut. 31. 12.
[g] Zech. 8. 23.
[6] walked.
[a] Num. 34. 6.
[b] Gen. 15. 18, 21. Ex. 3. 17. Deut. 7. 1.
[c] 1 Chr. 20. 1. Ps. 2. 1, 2. Ps. 83. 3, 5. Prov. 11. 21. Isa. 8. 9, 10, 12. Acts 4. 26–28.
[1] mouth.
[d] ch. 10. 2. 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2.
[e] ch. 6. 27.
[f] Matt. 9. 17. Luke 5. 37, 38.
[g] ch. 5. 10.
[h] ch. 11. 19.
[i] Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2.
[j] Deut. 20. 11.
[k] Deut. 20. 15.
[l] Ex. 15. 14.
[m] Num. 21. 24, 33.
[2] in your hand.
[3] Or, they received the men by reason of their victuals.
[n] Num. 27. 21. Judg. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 22. 10. 1 Sam. 30. 8. 2 Sam. 2. 1. Isa. 30. 1, 2.
[o] 2 Sam. 21. 2.
[p] ch. 18. 25. Ezra 2. 25.
[q] Ps. 15. 4.

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and [f]wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry *and* mouldy.

6 And they went to Jŏsh'u-à [g]unto the camp at Gĭl'găl, and said unto him, and to the men of Ĭs'ra-el, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el said unto [h]the Hĭ'vītes, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and [i]how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Jŏsh'u-à, [j]We *are* thy servants. And Jŏsh'u-à said unto them, Who *are* ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, [k]From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have [l]heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Ē'gĭpt,

10 And [m]all that he did to the two kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, that *were* beyond Jôr'dan, to Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and to Ōg king of Bā'shăn, which *was* at Ash'ta-rŏth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals [2]with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We *are* your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot *for* our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, *were* new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And [3]the men took of their victuals, [n]and asked not *counsel* at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Jŏsh'u-à [o]made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and *that* they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were* [p]Gĭb'e-on, and Chĕ-phī'rah, and Bĕ-ĕ'rŏth, and Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm.

18 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote them not, [q]because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el. And all

the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Iṣ'-ra-el: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest [r]wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be [s]hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

22 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-â called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We *are* very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye *are* [t]cursed, and there shall [t]none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Jŏsh'u-â, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God [u]commanded his servant Mō'ṣes to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore [v]we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we *are* [w]in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they slew them not.

27 And Jŏsh'u-â [5]made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, [x]in the place which he should choose.

197 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Conspiracy against Gibeon.* 8 *Joshua defeats the kings.* 13 *The sun stands still.* 28 *Further conquests.*

NOW it came to pass, when Ā-dō'-nī-zē'dĕc king of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm had heard how Jŏsh'u-â had taken Ā'ī, and had utterly destroyed it; [a]as he had done to Jĕr'ī-chō and her king, so he had done to [b]Ā'ī and her king; and [c]how the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on had made peace with Iṣ'ra-el, and were among them;

2 That they [d]feared greatly, because Gĭb'e-on *was* a great city, as one of the [1]royal cities, and because it *was* greater than Ā'ī, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

3 Wherefore Ā-dō'nī–zē'dĕc king of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm sent unto Hō'ham king of [e]Hē'bron, and unto Pī'ram king of Jär'mŭth, and unto Jā-phī'ă king of Lā'chish, and unto Dē'bīr king of Ĕg'lŏn, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gĭb'e-on: [f]for it hath made peace with Jŏsh'u-â and with the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, the king of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, the king of Hē'bron, the king of Jär'-mŭth, the king of Lā'chish, the king of Ĕg'lŏn, [g]gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gĭb'e-on, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gĭb'e-on sent unto Jŏsh'u-â [h]to the camp to Gĭl'găl, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Jŏsh'u-â ascended from Gĭl'găl, he, and [i]all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'-u-â, [j]Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; [k]there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Jŏsh'u-â therefore came unto them suddenly, *and* went up from Gĭl'găl all night.

10 And the LORD [l]discomfited them before Iṣ'ra-el, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gĭb'e-on, and chased them along the way that goeth up [m]to Bĕth–hō'rŏn, and smote them to [n]Â-zē'kah, and unto Măk-kē'dah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Iṣ'ra-el, *and* were in the going down to Bĕth–hō'rŏn, [o]that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Â-zē'kah, and they died: *they were* more which died with hailstones than *they* whom the children of Iṣ'ra-el slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Jŏsh'u-â to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Ăm'ôr-ītes before the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and he said in the sight of Iṣ'ra-el, [p]Sun, [2]stand thou still upon Gĭb'e-on; and thou, Moon, in the valley of [q]Ăj'a-lŏn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. [r]*Is* not this written in the book of [3]Jā'shēr? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was [s]no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for [t]the LORD fought for Iṣ'ra-el.

15 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-â returned, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Gĭl'găl.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Măk-kē'dah.

B. C. 1451.

r 2 Sam. 21. 1. Zech. 5. 3, 4. Mal. 3. 5.
s Deut. 29. 11.
t Gen. 9. 25. 4 not be cut off from you.
u Ex. 23. 32. Num. 33. 51, 52, 55, 56. Deut. 7. 1, 2.
v Ex. 15. 14.
w Gen. 16. 6.
5 gave, or, delivered to be.
x Deut. 12. 5. 1 Ki. 8. 29. 1 Ki. 9. 7. 2 Chr. 7. 12, 20. Ps. 78. 68.
a ch. 6. 21.
b ch. 8. 22.
c ch. 9. 15.
d Ex. 15. 14–16. Deut. 11. 25. Ps. 48. 4–6. Prov. 1. 26, 27. Heb. 10. 27, 31. Rev. 6. 15–17.
1 cities of the kingdom.
e Gen. 23. 2.
f ch. 9. 15.
g ch. 9. 2.
h ch. 5. 10.
i ch. 8. 1.
j Deut. 7. 24. ch. 11. 6. ch 23. 9.
k ch. 1. 5.
l Judg. 4. 15. 1 Sam. 7. 10. 2 Chr. 14. 12. Ps. 18. 14. Isa. 28. 21.
m ch. 16. 3, 5.
n ch. 15. 35.
o Ps. 18. 13, 14. Ps. 77. 17. Isa. 28. 2. Isa. 30. 30. Rev. 16. 21.
p Deut. 4. 19 Ps. 19. 4. Isa. 28. 21. Isa. 38. 8. Isa. 60. 20. Hab. 3. 11.
2 be silent.
q Judg. 12. 12.
r 2 Sam. 1. 18.
3 Or, The upright.
s Isa. 38. 8.
t Ex. 14. 14. Deut. 1. 30. Deut. 3. 22. ch. 23. 3, 10. 2 Chr. 20. 29. Neh. 4. 20. Ps. 35. 8, 12–20. Isa. 31. 4. Isa. 42. 13. Isa. 52. 10, 12. Zech. 14. 3.

17 And it was told Jŏsh'u-ā, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Măk-kē'dah.

18 And Jŏsh'u-ā said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and [4]smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Jŏsh'u-ā and the children of Ĭs'ra-el had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Jŏsh'u-ā at Măk-kē'dah in peace: [u]none moved his tongue against any of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

22 Then said Jŏsh'u-ā, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, the king of Hĕ'bron, the king of Jär'mŭth, the king of Lā'chish, *and* the king of Ĕg'lŏn.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Jŏsh'u-ā, that Jŏsh'u-ā called for all the men of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, [v]put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto them, [w]Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: [x]for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Jŏsh'u-ā smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they [y]were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, *that* Jŏsh'u-ā commanded, and they [z]took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Jŏsh'u-ā took Măk-kē'dah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Măk-kē'dah [a]as he did unto the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

29 Then Jŏsh'u-ā passed from Măk-kē'dah, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto [b]Lĭb'nah, and fought against Lĭb'nah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also,

B. C. 1451.

4 cut off the tail.

u Ex. 11. 7. Isa. 54. 17.

v Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 2. 8–12. Ps. 91. 13. Ps. 107. 40. Ps. 110. 5. Isa. 26. 5, 6. Mal. 4. 3. Rev. 2. 26, 27.

w ch. 1. 9. 1 Sam. 17. 37. Ps. 63. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17.

x Deut. 3. 21.

y Num. 25. 4. ch. 8. 29. 2 Sam. 21, 6, 9. Esth. 2. 23. Esth. 7. 9, 10. Ps. 149. 7, 9.

z Deut. 21. 23. ch. 8. 29.

a ch. 6. 21.

b ch. 15. 42. ch. 21. 13. 2 Ki. 8. 22. 2 Ki. 19. 8.

c 2 Ki. 14. 19. Mic. 1. 13.

d ch. 16. 3, 10. 1 Ki. 9. 16, 17. 1 Chr. 20. 4.

5 pulled down.

e Num. 13. 22. ch. 14. 13. ch. 15. 13. Judg. 1. 10. 2 Sam. 5. 1, 3.

f ch. 15. 15. ch. 21. 15.

g ch. 15. 21–63. ch. 19. 1–8.

h Ex. 23. 31–33. Ex. 34. 12. Deut. 7. 2.

i Num. 13. 17, 26.

j Gen. 10. 19. Deut. 2. 23. Amos 1. 6. Zeph. 2. 4. Zech. 9. 5. Acts 8. 26.

k ch. 11. 16.

l Ps. 44. 2. Ps. 80. 8. Isa. 43. 4.

and the king thereof, into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

31 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-ā passed from Lĭb'nah, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto [c]Lā'chish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lā'chish into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Lĭb'nah.

33 ¶ Then Hō'ram king of [d]Gĕ'zĕr came up to help Lā'chish; and Jŏsh'u-ā smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā'chish Jŏsh'u-ā passed unto Ĕg'lŏn, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly [5]destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'chish.

36 And Jŏsh'u-ā went up from Ĕg'lŏn, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto [e]Hĕ'bron; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Ĕg'lŏn; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-ā returned, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, to [f]Dĕ'bĭr; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hĕ'bron, so he did to Dĕ'bĭr, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Lĭb'nah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Jŏsh'u-ā smote [g]all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el [h]commanded.

41 And Jŏsh'u-ā smote them from Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā [i]even unto [j]Gā'zā, and [k]all the country of Gō'shen, even unto Gĭb'e-on.

42 And [l]all these kings and their land did Jŏsh'u-ā take at one time, because the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el fought for Ĭs'ra-el.

43 And Jŏsh'u-ā returned, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Gĭl'găl.

198 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Joshua conquers many kings.* 21 *The Anakims cut off.*

AND it came to pass, when [a]Jā'bin king of Hā'zôr had heard *those things,* that he [b]sent to Jō'bāb king of Mā'dŏn, and to the king [c]of Shim'rŏn, and to the king of Ăch'shāph,

2 And to the kings that *were* on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of [d]Chin'ne-rŏth, and in the valley, and in the borders [e]of Dôr on the west,

3 *And to* the Cā'năan-īte on the east and on the west, and *to* the Ăm'ôr-īte, and the Hīt'tīte, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, and the Jĕb'u-site in the mountains, [f]and *to* the Hi'vīte under [g]Hĕr'mon [h]in the land of Mĭz'peh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, [i]even as the sand that *is* upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were [1]met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Mē'rom, to fight against Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jŏsh'u-ā, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Ĭs'ra-el: thou shalt [j]hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Jŏsh'u-ā came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Mē'rom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, who smote them, and chased them unto [2]great Zī'dŏn, and unto [3]Mĭs're-phŏth-mā'im, and unto the valley of Mĭz'peh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Jŏsh'u-ā did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-ā at that time turned back, and took Hā'zôr, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hā'zôr beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that *were* therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying *them:* there was not [4]any left to breathe: and he burnt Hā'zôr with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Jŏsh'u-ā take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, *and* he utterly destroyed them, [k]as Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But *as for* the cities that stood still [5]in their strength, Ĭs'ra-el burned none of them, save Hā'zôr only; *that* did Jŏsh'u-ā burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities,

B. C. 1451.

[a] Ps. 2. 1, 2. Ps. 83.
[b] ch. 10. 3.
[c] ch. 19. 15.
[d] Num. 34. 11.
[e] ch. 17. 11. 1 Ki. 4. 11.
[f] Judg. 3. 3.
[g] ch. 13. 11.
[h] Gen. 31. 49. Judg. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 7. 5–7. 1 Ki. 15. 22.
[i] Gen. 22. 17. Gen. 32. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5.
[1] assembled by appointment.
[j] 2 Sam. 8. 4.
[2] Or, Zidonrabbah.
[3] Burnings of waters, or, Salt pits.
[4] any breath.
[k] Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 2.
[5] on their heap.
[l] Ex. 34. 11.
[m] Deut. 7. 2.
[n] ch. 1. 7.
[6] he removed nothing.
[o] ch. 12. 8.
[p] ch. 10. 41.
[q] ch. 12. 7.
[7] Or, the smooth mountain.
[r] Deut. 7. 24.
[8] Till 1445. verse 23.
[s] ch. 9. 3, 7.
[t] Ex. 4. 21. 1 Sam. 2. 25. 1 Ki. 12. 15. Rom. 9. 18. Jas. 1. 13–17.
[u] Deut. 20. 16.
[v] Num. 13. 22. Deut. 1. 28. ch. 15. 13, 14. Judg. 1. 10.
[w] 1 Sam. 17. 4.
[x] ch. 15. 46.
[y] Num. 34. 2.
[z] Num. 26. 53.
[a] ch. 14. 15. ch. 21. 44. ch. 23. 1.
[a] Num. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 24. Isa. 16. 2.
[b] Deut. 3. 8, 9.

and the cattle, the children of Ĭs'ra-el took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ [l]As the LORD commanded Mō'ses his servant, so [m]did Mō'ses command Jŏsh'u-ā, and [n]so did Jŏsh'u-ā; [o]he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

16 So Jŏsh'u-ā took all that land, the [o]hills, and all the south country, [p]and all the land of Gō'shen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Ĭs'ra-el, and the valley of the same;

17 [q]*Even* from [7]the mount Hā'lăk, that goeth up to Sē'ĭr, even unto Bā'al-gād in the valley of Lĕb'a-non under mount Hĕr'mon: and [r]all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 [8]Jŏsh'u-ā made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, save [s]the Hī'vītes the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on: all *other* they took in battle.

20 For [t]it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Ĭs'ra-el in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, *and* that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, [u]as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Jŏsh'u-ā, and cut off [v]the Ăn'a-kĭms from the mountains, from Hē'bron, from Dē'bīr, from Ā'năb, and from all the mountains of Jū'dah, and from all the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el: Jŏsh'u-ā destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Ăn'a-kĭms left in the land of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: only in Gā'zā, in [w]Gāth, and [z]in Ăsh'dŏd, there remained.

23 So Jŏsh'u-ā took the whole land, [y]according to all that the LORD said unto Mō'ses; and Jŏsh'u-ā gave it for an inheritance unto Ĭs'ra-el [z]according to their divisions by their tribes. [a]And the land rested from war.

CHAPTER 12. 199

1 *Countries disposed of by Moses.* 7 *Conquests by Joshua.*

NOW these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jôr'dan toward the rising of the sun, [c]from the river Ăr'nŏn [b]unto mount Hĕr'mon, and all the plain on the east:

2 Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, who dwelt in Hĕsh'bŏn, *and* ruled from Ăr'ŏ-ēr, which *is* upon the bank of the river Ăr'nŏn, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gĭl'e-ăd, even unto the river Jăb'bŏk, *which is* the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn;

3 And [c]from the plain to the sea of Chĭn'ne-rŏth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea on the east, [d]the way to Bĕth-jĕsh'i-mŏth; and from [1]the south, under [2]Ash'dŏth-pĭs'gah:

4 ¶ And [e]the coast of Ŏg king of Bā'shăn, *which was* of [f]the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ash'ta-rŏth and at Ĕd're-ī,

5 And reigned in mount Hēr'mon, and [g]in Săl'cah, and in all Bā'shăn, unto [h]the border of the Gĕsh'u-rītes and the Mā-ăch'a-thītes, and half Gĭl'e-ăd, the border of Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn.

6 Them did Mō'sĕs the servant of the LORD and the children of Ĭs'ra-el smite: and Mō'sĕs the servant of the LORD gave it *for* a possession unto the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Găd'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh.

7 ¶ And these *are* the kings of the country which Jŏsh'u-ă and the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote on this side Jôr'dan on the west, from Bā'al-găd in the valley of Lĕb'a-non even unto the mount Hā'lăk, that goeth up to [i]Sē'ĭr; which Jŏsh'u-ă gave unto the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el *for* a possession according to their divisions;

8 [j]In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hit'tītes, [k]the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Cā'năan-ītes, the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, the Hī'vites, and the Jĕb'u-sītes:

9 ¶ [l]The king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, one; [m]the king of Ā'ĭ, which *is* beside Bĕth'-el, one;

10 [n]The king of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, one; the king of Hĕ'bron, one;

11 The king of Jär'mŭth, one; the king of Lā'chish, one;

12 The king of Ĕg'lŏn, one; the king of Gĕ'zĕr, one;

13 The king of Dĕ'bĭr, one; the king of Gĕ'dĕr, one;

14 The king of Hôr'mah, one; the king of Ā'răd, one;

15 The king of Lĭb'nah, one; the king of Ă-dŭl'lăm, one;

16 The king of Măk-kē'dah, one; the king of Bĕth'-el, one;

17 The king of Tăp'pu-ah, one; [o]the king of Hē'phĕr, one;

18 The king of Ā'phek, one; the king of [3]Lă-shâr'on, one;

19 The king of Mā'dŏn, one; the king of Hā'zôr, one;

20 The king of [p]Shĭm'ron-mē'ron, one; the king of Ăch'shăph, one;

21 The king of Tā'a-năch, one; the king of Mĕ-gĭd'dō, one;

22 [q]The king of Kē'desh, one; the king of Jŏk'ne-ăm of Căr'mel, one;

23 The king of Dôr in the coast of Dôr, one; the king of [r]the nations of Gĭl'găl, one;

24 The king of Tĭr'zah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

B. C. 1452.

c Deut. 3. 17.

d ch. 13. 20.

1 Or, Teman.
2 Or, The springs of Pisgah, or, The hill.

e Num. 21. 35.

f Deut. 3. 11.

g ch. 13. 11.

h Deut. 3. 14. 1 Sam. 27. 8. 2 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Sam. 13. 37. 2 Ki. 25. 23.

i Gen. 14. 6. Gen. 32. 3.

j ch. 10. 40.

k Ex. 3. 8.

l ch. 6. 2.

m ch. 8. 29.

n ch. 10. 23.

o ch. 19. 13. 1 Ki. 4. 10.

3 Or, Sharon.

p ch. 11. 1. ch. 19. 15.

q ch. 19. 37.

r Gen. 14. 1, 2.

a Gen. 18. 11. ch. 14. 10. ch. 23. 1. 1 Ki. 1. 1. Luke 1. 7.

1 to possess it, Deut. 31. 3.

b Ex. 23. 29, 31. Deut. 11. 23, 24.

c Gen. 10. 14. Gen. 26. 1.

d 1 Sam. 27. 8. 2 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Sam. 13. 37.

e Jer. 2. 18.

f 1 Sam. 6. 4, 16. Zeph. 2. 5.

g Deut. 2. 23.

2 Or, The cave.

h ch. 19. 30.

i Judg. 1. 34.

j 1 Ki. 5. 18. Ps. 83. 7.

k ch. 12. 7.

l ch. 11. 8.

m ch. 23. 13.

n ch. 14. 1, 2.

o Num. 32. 33. ch. 22. 4.

p Num. 21. 30. Isa. 15. 2.

q ch. 12. 5.

r Deut. 3. 11.

s Num. 21. 24.

t Num. 18. 20. Deut. 10. 9. Deut. 18. 2. ch. 14. 3, 4.

CHAPTER 13. 200

1 *Lands yet unconquered.* 8 *The inheritances east of Jordan.* 22 *Balaam is slain.*

NOW Jŏsh'u-ă [a]was old *and* stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old *and* stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land [1]to be possessed.

2 [b]This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all [c]the borders of the Phĭ-lĭs'tines, and all [d]Gĕsh'u-rī,

3 [e]From Sī'hôr, which *is* before Ĕ'gўpt, even unto the borders of Ĕk'rŏn northward, *which* is counted to the Cā'năan-īte: [f]five lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tines; the Gā'zath-ītes, and the Ash'dŏth-ītes, the Ĕsh'ka-lŏn-ītes, the Gĭt'tītes, and the Ĕk'ron-ītes; also [g]the Ă'vites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and [2]Mĕ-ā'rah that *is* beside the Sī-dō'nĭ-ans, [h]unto Ă'phek, to the borders of [i]the Ăm'ôr-ītes:

5 And the land of [j]the Gĭb'lites, and all Lĕb'a-non, toward the sunrising, [k]from Bā'al-găd under mount Hēr'mon unto the entering into Hā'math.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lĕb'a-non unto [l]Mĭs'rephŏth-mā'ĭm, *and* all the Sī-dō'nĭans, them [m]will I drive out from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el: only [n]divide thou it by lot unto the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh,

8 With whom the Reu'ben-ītes and the Găd'ites have received their inheritance, [o]which Mō'sĕs gave them, beyond Jôr'dan eastward, *even* as Mō'sĕs the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From Ăr'ŏ-ēr, that *is* upon the bank of the river Ăr'nŏn, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, [p]and all the plain of Mĕd'e-bà unto Dī'bŏn;

10 And all the cities of Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which reigned in Hĕsh'bŏn, unto the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn;

11 [q]And Gĭl'e-ăd, and the border of the Gĕsh'u-rītes and Mā-ăch'a-thītes, and all mount Hēr'mon, and all Bā'shăn unto Săl'cah;

12 All the kingdom of Ŏg in Bā'shăn, which reigned in Ash'ta-rŏth and in Ĕd're-ī, who remained of [r]the remnant of the giants: [s]for these did Mō'sĕs smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Ĭs'ra-el expelled not the Gĕsh'u-rītes, nor the Mā-ăch'a-thītes: but the Gĕsh'u-rītes and the Mā-ăch'a-thītes dwell among the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes until this day.

14 [t]Only unto the tribe of Lē'vī he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el made by

fire *are* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ gave unto the tribe of the children of Reu'ben *inheritance* according to their families.

16 And their coast was [u]from Ar'ŏ-ēr, that *is* on the bank of the river Ar'nŏn, [v]and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Mĕd'e-bā;

17 Hĕsh'bŏn, and all her cities that *are* in the plain; Dī'bŏn, and [3]Bā'moth-bā'al, and Bĕth-bā'al-mē'on,

18 [w]And Jā-hā'zā, and Kĕd'e-mŏth, and Mĕph'a-āth,

19 [x]And Kir-jath-ā'im, and Sĭb'mah, and Zā'reth-shā'har in the mount of the valley,

20 And Bĕth-pē'ôr, and [4]Ash'dŏth-pis'gah, and Bĕth-jĕsh'i-mŏth,

21 [y]And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sī'hŏn king of the Am'ôr-ītes, which reigned in Hĕsh'bŏn, [z]whom Mō'ṣeṣ smote with [a]the princes of Mĭd'i-an, Ĕ'vī, and Rē'kem, and Zûr, and Hûr, and Rē'bā, *which were* dukes of Sī'hŏn, dwelling in the country.

22 ¶ [b]Bā'laam also the son of Bē'or, the [5]soothsayer, did the children of Is'ra-el slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reu'ben was Jôr'dan, and the border *thereof.* This *was* the inheritance of the children of Reu'ben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Mō'ṣeṣ gave *inheritance* unto the tribe of Găd, *even* unto the children of Găd according to their families.

25 [c]And their coast was Jā'zēr, and all the cities of Gĭl'e-ăd, [d]and half the land of the children of Am'mŏn, unto Ar'ŏ-ēr that *is* before [e]Răb'bah;

26 And from Hĕsh'bŏn unto Rā'math-miz'peh, and Bĕt'o-nim; and from Mā-hā-nā'im unto the border of Dē'bir;

27 And in the valley, Bĕth-ā'ram, and Bĕth-nim'rah, [f]and Sŭc'coth, and Zā'phŏn, the rest of the kingdom of Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn, Jôr'dan and *his* border, *even* unto the edge [g]of the sea of Chĭn'ne-rĕth on the other side Jôr'dan eastward.

28 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Găd after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh: and *this* was *the possession* of the half tribe of the children of Mā-năs'seh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mā-hă-nā'im, all Bā'shăn, all the kingdom of Ŏg king of Bā'shăn, and [h]all the towns of Jā'ir, which *are* in Bā'shăn, threescore cities:

31 And half Gĭl'e-ăd, and [i]Ash'ta-rŏth, and Ĕd're-ī, cities of the kingdom of Ŏg in Bā'shăn, *were pertaining* unto the children of Mā'chĭr the son of Mā-năs'seh, *even* to the one half of the children of Mā'chir by their families.

32 These *are the countries* which Mō'ṣeṣ did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Mō'ab, on the other side Jôr'dan, by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, eastward.

33 [j]But unto the tribe of Lē'vī Mō'ṣeṣ gave not *any* inheritance: the [k]LORD God of Is'ra-el *was* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

B. C. 1445

u Num. 21. 28, 30. Deut. 3. 12. ch. 12. 2.
v Num. 21. 28.
3 Or, The high places of Baal, and house of Baal-meon.
w Num. 21. 23.
x Num. 32. 37.
4 Or, Springs of Pisgah, or, The hill.
y Deut. 3. 10.
z Num. 21. 24.
a Num. 31. 8.
b Num. 22. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14.
5 Or, diviner.
c Num. 32. 35.
d Num. 21. 26, 28, 29, with Deut. 2. 19. Judg. 11. 13.
e 2 Sam. 11. 1. 2 Sam. 12. 26.
f Gen. 33. 17. 1 Ki. 7. 46.
g ch. 11. 2. Matt. 14. 34. Luke 5. 1.
h 1 Chr. 2. 23.
i ch. 12. 4.
j ch. 18. 7.
k Num. 18. 20. Deut. 10. 9. Deut. 12. 12. ch. 18. 7. Ezek. 44. 28.
a Num. 34. 17.
b Num. 26. 55. Ps. 16. 5. Prov. 16. 33. Prov. 18. 18.
c Num. 32. 29. ch. 13. 8.
d Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2.
e Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. Ezek. 45. 1–8.
f Num. 32. 12. ch. 15. 17.
g Deut. 1. 36.
h Num. 13. 26. Deut. 1. 19.
i Deut. 1. 36. Rev. 14. 4.
j ch. 1. 3.
k Num. 13. 22.
l Num. 14. 30. Ps. 90. 10.
1 walked.

CHAPTER 14. 201

1 *The west Jordan inheritance to be by lot.* 6 *Caleb is given Hebron.*

AND these *are the countries* which the children of Is'ra-el inherited in the land of Cā'năan, [a]which Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Is'ra-el, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 [b]By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'ṣeṣ, for the nine tribes, and *for* the half tribe.

3 [c]For Mō'ṣeṣ had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jôr'dan: but unto the Lē'vītes he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For [d]the children of Jō'seph were two tribes, Mā-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-ĭm: therefore they gave no part unto the Lē'vītes in the land, save cities to dwell *in,* with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 [e]As the LORD commanded Mō'ṣeṣ, so the children of Is'ra-el did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Jū'dah came unto Jŏsh'u-ā in Gĭl'gāl: and Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh the [f]Kĕn'ez-īte said unto him, Thou knowest [g]the thing that the LORD said unto Mō'ṣeṣ the man of God concerning me and thee [h]in Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā.

7 Forty years old *was* I when Mō'ṣeṣ the servant of the LORD sent me from Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as *it was* in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly [i]followed the LORD my God.

9 And Mō'ṣeṣ sware on that day, saying, [j]Surely the land [k]whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, [l]as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Mō'ṣeṣ, while *the children of* Is'ra-el [l]wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I *am* this day fourscore and five years old.

11 [m]As yet I *am as* strong this day as *I was* in the day that Mō'şeş sent me: as my strength *was* then, even so *is* my strength now, for war, both [n]to go out, and to come in. E. Jud. 15. 2, 8.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the Ăn'a-kĭms *were* there, and *that* the cities *were* great *and* fenced: [o]if so be the LORD *will be* with me, then [p]I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Jŏsh'u-ā [q]blessed him, and [r]gave unto Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-neh Hē'bron for an inheritance.

14 Hē'bron therefore became the inheritance of Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh the Kĕn'ez-īte unto this day, because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 And [s]the name of Hē'bron before *was* Kĭr'jath–ăr'bā; *which Ăr'bā was* a great man among the Ăn'a-kĭms. [t]And the land had rest from war.

202 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Judah's boundaries.* 13 *Caleb's portion.* 21 *Judah's cities.*

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah by their families; [a]*even* to the border of Ē'dom the [b]wilderness of Zĭn southward *was* the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the [1]bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to [2]Mă–ăl'eh–ă–crăb'bim, and passed along to Zĭn, and ascended up on the south side unto Kā'desh–bär'ne–ā, and passed along to Hĕz'rŏn, and went up to Ă'dăr, and fetched a compass to Kär'ka–ā:

4 *From thence* it passed [c]toward Ăz'-mŏn, and went out unto [d]the river of Ē'gўpt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border *was* the salt sea, *even* unto the end of Jôr'dan. And *their* border in the north quarter *was* from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jôr'dan:

6 And the border went up to Bĕth–hŏg'lā, and passed along by the north of Bĕth–ăr'a-bah; and the border went up [e]to the stone of Bō'hăn the son of Reu'ben:

7 And the border went up toward Dē'bĭr from [f]the valley of Ā'chôr, and so northward, looking toward Gĭl'gāl, that *is* before the going up to Ă-dŭm'-mĭm, which *is* on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of Ĕn–shē'mesh, and the goings out thereof were at [3]Ĕn–rō'ĕgel:

8 And the border went up [g]by the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom unto the south side of the [h]Jĕb'u-sīte; the same *is* Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hĭn'nom westward, which *is* at the end [i]of the [4]valley of the giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nĕph'to-ah, and went out to the cities of mount Ē'phron; and the border was drawn to [j]Bā'al-ah, which *is* [k]Kĭr'jath–jē'a-rĭm:

10 And the border compassed from Bā'al-ah westward unto mount Sē'ĭr, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē'a-rĭm, which *is* Chĕs'a-lŏn, on the north side, and went down to Bĕth–shē'mesh, and passed on to [l]Tĭm'nah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of [m]Ĕk'rŏn northward: and the border was drawn to Shĭ'crŏn, and passed along to mount Bā'al-ah, and went out unto Jăb'ne-el; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border *was* [n]to the great sea, and the coast *thereof*. This *is* the coast of the children of Jū'dah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And [o]unto Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh he gave a part among the children of Jū'dah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Jŏsh'u-ā, *even* [5]the city of Ăr'bā the father of Ā'năk, which *city is* Hē'bron.

14 And Cā'leb drove thence [p]the three sons of Ā'năk, [q]Shē'shāi, and Ă-hĭ'man, and Tăl'māi, the children of Ā'năk.

15 And [r]he went up thence to the inhabitants of Dē'bĭr: and the name of Dē'bĭr before *was* Kĭr'jath–sē'phēr.

16 ¶ And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kĭr'jath–sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ăch'sah my daughter to wife.

17 And [s]Ŏth'nĭ-el the [t]son of Kē'-năz, the brother of Cā'leb, took it: and he gave him Ăch'sah his daughter to wife.

18 And [u]it came to pass, as she came *unto him,* that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and [v]she lighted off *her* ass; and Cā'leb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me [w]a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 [x]This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah toward the coast of Ē'dom southward were [6]Kăb'ze-el, and [v]Ē'dēr, and Jā'gŭr,

22 And Kī'nah, and Dī-mō'nah, and Ad'a-dah,

B. C. 1444.

m Deut. 34. 7.
n Deut. 31. 2.
o 1 Sam. 14. 6. 2 Chr. 14. 11, 12. Ps. 18. 32. Ps. 44. 3. Ps. 60. 12. Ps. 118. 10-12. Rom. 8. 31. Phil. 4. 13.
p ch. 15. 14. Judg. 1. 10.
q Gen. 47. 7-10. ch. 22. 6.
r ch. 10. 37. ch. 21. 11. 1 Chr. 6. 55.
s Gen. 23. 2. ch. 15. 13.
t ch. 11. 23.

a Num. 34. 3.
b Num. 33. 36.

1 tongue.
2 Or, The going up to Acrabbim.
c Num. 34. 5.
d Gen. 15. 18. 1 Ki. 8. 65.
e ch. 18. 17.
f ch. 7. 26. Isa. 65. 10. Hos. 2. 15.
3 Fuller's fountain.
g ch. 18. 16. 2 Ki. 23. 10. Jer. 19. 2. 6.
h ch. 18. 28. Judg. 1. 21. Judg. 19. 10.
i ch. 18. 16.
4 Or, Rephaim.
j 1 Chr. 13. 6.
k Judg. 18. 12.
l Gen. 38. 13.
m ch. 19. 43.
n Deut. 11. 24. Ezek. 47. 20.
o ch. 14. 13.
5 Or, Kirjath-arba.
p Judg. 1. 10.
q Num. 13. 22.
r ch. 10. 38.
s Judg. 3. 9.
t ch. 14. 6.
u Judg. 1. 14.
v Gen. 24. 64. 1 Sam. 25. 23.
w Gen. 33. 11.
x Gen. 49. 8-12.
6 Jekabzeel.
y Gen. 35. 21.

23 And Kē'desh, and Hā'zôr, and Ĭth'nan,
24 Zĭph, and [s]Tē'lem, and Bē'a-lŏth,
25 And Hā'zôr, Hă-dăt'tah, and Kē'rī-ŏth, *and* Hĕz'rŏn, which *is* Hā'zôr,
26 Ā'mām, and Shĕ'mā, and Mŏl'a-dah,
27 And Hā'zar-găd'dah, and Hĕsh'mŏn, and Bĕth-pā'let,
28 And Hā'zar-shu'al, and Bē'er-shĕ'bā, and Bĭz-jŏth'jah,
29 Bā'al-ah, and Ĭ'im, and Ā'zem,
30 And Ĕl'to-lād, and Chē'sīl, and Hôr'mah,
31 And [a]Zĭk'lăg, and Măd-măn'nah, and Săn-săn'nah,
32 And Lĕb'a-ŏth, and Shĭl'him, and Ā'in, and [b]Rĭm'mon: all the cities *are* twenty and nine, with their villages:
33 *And* in the valley, [c]Ĕsh'ta-ŏl, and Zō're-ah, and Ăsh'nah,
34 And Zā-nō'ah, and Ĕn-găn'nim, Tăp'pu-ah, and Ē'nam,
35 [d]Jăr'mŭth, and [e]Ă-dŭl'lăm, [f]Sō'coh, and [g]Ā-zē'kah,
36 And [h]Shā-rā'im, and Ăd-i-thā'im, and Gĕ-dē'rah, [7]and Gĕd-e-rŏth-ā'im; fourteen cities with their villages:
37 Zē'nan, and Hăd'a-shah, and Mĭg'dal-găd,
38 And Dĭl'e-ăn, and [i]Mĭz'peh, and [j]Jŏk'the-el,
39 [k]Lā'chish, and [l]Bŏz'kăth, and [m]Ĕg'lŏn,
40 And Căb'bon, and Läh'mam, and Kĭth'lish,
41 And Gē-dē'roth, Bĕth-dā'gon, and Nā'a-mah, and Măk-kē'dah; sixteen cities with their villages:
42 Lĭb'nah, and Ē'thēr, and Ā'shan,
43 And Jĭph'tah, and Ăsh'nah, and Nē'zib,
44 And Kēi'lah, and Ăch'zĭb, and Mā-rē'shah; nine cities with their villages:
45 Ĕk'rŏn, with her towns and her villages:
46 From Ĕk'rŏn even unto the sea, all that *lay* [8]near [n]Ash'dŏd, with their villages:
47 Ăsh'dŏd with her towns and her villages, Gā'zā with her towns and her villages, unto the [o]river of Ē'gўpt, and [p]the great sea, and the border *thereof:*
48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shā'mĭr, and Jăt'tĭr, and Sō'coh,
49 And Dăn'nah, and Kĭr'jath-săn'nah, which *is* Dē'bĭr,
50 And Ā'năb, and Ĕsh'te-mōh, and Ā'nĭm,
51 And [q]Gō'shen, and Hō'lŏn, and Gĭ'loh; eleven cities with their villages:
52 Ā'rab, and Dụ'mah, and Ē'she-ăn,
53 And [9]Jā'num, and Bĕth-tăp'pu-ah, and Ā-phē'kah,
54 And Hŭm'tah, and [r]Kĭr'jath-ăr'bā, which *is* Hē'bron, and Zĭ'or; nine cities with their villages:
55 Mā'on, Căr'mel, and Zĭph, and Jŭt'tah,

B. C. 1444.

z 1 Sam. 15. 4.

a ch. 19. 5. 1 Sam. 27. 6. 1 Chr. 12. 1.
b Neh. 11.
c ch. 19. 41.
d ch. 10. 3, 5.
e ch. 12. 15.
f 1 Sam. 17. 1.
g ch. 10. 10. h 1 Sam. 17. 52.
7 Or, or.
i Not that in ch. 11. 3, Gen. 31. 49. or ch. 18. 26.
j 2 Ki. 14. 7.
k ch. 10. 3. 2 Ki. 18. 14. 2 Chr. 11. 9. l 2 Ki. 22. 1.
m ch. 12. 12.
8 by the place of.
n ch. 13. 3. Gen. 15. 18.
o Num. 34. 6.
p ch. 10. 41. ch. 11. 16.
9 Or, Janus.
q Gen. 23. 2. ch. 14. 15.
r ch. 18 14. 1 Sam. 7. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 13. 6.
s 1 Sam. 23. 29.
t Judg. 1. 8, 21.
u Judg. 1. 21. 2 Sam. 24. 16, 18. 2 Chr. 3. 1. Zech. 9. 7.

56 And Jĕz're-el, and Jŏk'de-ăm, and Zā-nō'ah,
57 Cāin, Gĭb'e-ah, and Tĭm'nah; ten cities with their villages:
58 Hăl'hul, Bĕth'-zûr, and Gē'dôr,
59 And Mā'a-răth, and Bĕth-ā'noth, and Ĕl'te-kŏn; six cities with their villages:
60 [s]Kĭr'jath-bā'al, which *is* Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, and Răb'bah; two cities with their villages:
61 In the wilderness, Bĕth-ăr'a-bah, Mĭd'din, and Sĕc'a-cah,
62 And Nĭb'shăn, and the city of Salt, and [t]Ĕn-gē'dī; six cities with their villages.
63 ¶ As for the Jĕb'u-sītes the inhabitants of Jĕ-rụ'sa-lĕm, [u]the children of Jū'dah could not drive them out: [v]but the Jĕb'u-sītes dwell with the children of Jū'dah at Jĕ-rụ'sa-lĕm unto this day.

CHAPTER 16. 203

1 *Boundaries of Joseph and Ephraim.*
10 *Canaanites conquered.*

AND the lot of the children of Jō'seph [1]fell from Jôr'dan by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, unto the water of Jĕr'ĭ-chō on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jĕr'ĭ-chō throughout mount Bĕth'-el,
2 And goeth out from Bĕth'-el to [a]Lŭz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ăr'chī to Āt'a-rŏth,
3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Jăph-lē'tī, [b]unto the coast of Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether, and to [c]Gē'zēr: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.
4 [d]So the children of Jō'seph, Mā-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-ĭm, took their inheritance.
5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm according to their families was *thus:* even the border of their inheritance on the east side was [e]Āt'a-rŏth-ăd'dar, [f]unto Bĕth-hō'rŏn the upper;
6 And the border went out toward the sea to [g]Mĭch'me-thah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Tā'a-năth-shī'lōh, and passed by it on the east to Jā-nō'hah;
7 And it went down from Jā-nō'hah to Āt'a-rŏth, [h]and to Nā'a-răth, and came to Jĕr'ĭ-chō, and went out at Jôr'dan.
8 The border went out from Tăp'pu-ah westward unto the [i]river Kā'nah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm by their families.
9 And the separate cities for the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm *were* among the inheritance of the children of Mā-năs'seh, all the cities with their villages.
10 [j]And they drave not out the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in Gē'zēr: but the Cā'năan-ītes dwell among the

1 went forth.
a Gen. 28. 19. ch. 18. 13. Judg. 1. 26.
b ch. 18. 13. 2 Chr. 8. 5.
c 1 Chr. 7. 28.
d ch. 17. 14.
e ch. 18. 13.
f 2 Chr. 8. 5.
g ch. 17. 7.
h 1 Chr. 7. 28.
i ch. 17. 9. ch. 19. 28.
j ch. 15. 63. 1 Ki. 9. 16.

Ĕ'phră-ĭm-ītes unto this day, and serve [k]under tribute.

204 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Lot of half Manasseh.* 14 *Addition to Joseph's lot.*

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Mā-năs'seh; for he *was* [a]firstborn of Jō'şeph; *to wit,* for [b]Mā'chĭr the firstborn of Mā-năs'seh, the father of Gĭl'e-ăd: because he was a man of war, therefore he had [c]Gĭl'-e-ăd and Bā'shăn.

2 There was also *a lot* for [d]the rest of the children of Mā-năs'seh by their families; for [e]the children of [1]Ā-bĭ-ē'-zēr, and for the children of Hē'lĕk, and [f]for the children of Ăs'rĭ-el, and for the children of Shĕ'chem, and for the children of Hē'phĕr, and for the children of Shĕ-mī'dă: these *were* the male children of Mā-năs'seh the son of Jō'şeph by their families.

3 ¶ But [g]Zē-lō'phe-hăd, the son of Hē'phĕr, the son of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Mā-năs'seh, had no sons, but daughters: and these *are* the names of his daughters, Mäh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hŏg'lah, Mĭl'cah, and Tĭr'zah.

4 And they came near before [h]Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nŭn, and before the princes, saying, [i]The LORD commanded Mō'-şes to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the [2]commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Mā-năs'seh, beside the land of Gĭl'e-ăd and Bā'shăn, which *were* on the other side Jôr'dan;

6 Because the daughters of Mā-năs'-seh had an inheritance among his sons: and [j]the rest of Mā-năs'seh's sons had the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

7 ¶ And the coast of Mā-năs'seh was from Ăsh'ĕr to Mich'me-thah, that *lieth* before Shĕ'chem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of Ĕn-tăp'pu-ah.

8 *Now* Mā-năs'seh had the land of [k]Tăp'pu-ah: but Tăp'pu-ah on the border of Mā-năs'seh *belonged* to the children of Ĕ'phră-ĭm;

9 And the coast descended [l]unto the [4]river Kā'nah, southward of the river: [m]these cities of Ĕ'phră-ĭm *are* among the cities of Mā-năs'seh: the coast of Mā-năs'seh also *was* on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward *it was* Ĕ'phră-ĭm's, and northward *it was* Mā-năs'seh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Ăsh'ĕr on the north, and in Ĭs'sa-char on the east.

11 [n]And Mā-năs'seh had in Ĭs'sa-char and in Ăsh'ĕr [o]Bĕth-shĕ'an and her towns, and Ĭb'le-ăm and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dôr and her towns, and the inhabitants of Ĕn'-dôr and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tā'a-năch and her towns, and the inhabitants of Mĕ-gĭd'dō and her towns, *even* three countries.

12 Yet [p]the children of Mā-năs'seh could not drive out *the inhabitants of* those cities; but the Cā'năan-ītes would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Ĭs'ra-el were waxen strong, that they put the Cā'năan-ītes to [q]tribute; but [5]did not utterly drive them out.

14 And [r]the children of Jō'şeph spake unto Jŏsh'u-ā, saying, Why hast thou given me *but* [s]one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I *am* [t]a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Jŏsh'u-ā answered them, If thou *be* a great people, *then* get thee up to the wood *country,* and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes and of the [6]giants, [7]if mount Ĕ'phră-ĭm be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Jō'şeph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Cā'năan-ītes that dwell in the land of the valley have [u]chariots of iron, *both they* who *are* of Bĕth-shĕ'an and her towns, and *they* who *are* [v]of the valley of Jĕz're-el.

17 And Jŏsh'u-ā spake unto the house of Jō'şeph, *even* to Ĕ'phră-ĭm and to Mā-năs'seh, saying, Thou *art* a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot *only:*

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it *is* a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Cā'năan-ītes, [w]though they have iron chariots, *and* though they *be* strong.

B. C. 1444.

[k] Gen. 9. 25. ch. 17. 12, 13. 1 Ki. 9. 20, 21.

[a] Gen. 41. 51. Gen. 46. 20. Gen. 48. 18.
[b] Gen. 50. 23
[c] 1 Chr. 7. 14. Deut. 3. 15.
[d] Num. 26. 29–32.
[e] 1 Chr. 7. 18. 1 Jezer.
[f] Num. 26. 32.
[g] Num. 26. 33.
[h] ch. 14. 1.
[i] Num. 27. 6, 7.
[2] mouth.
[j] Num. 26. 29.
[3] Or, City of apples.
[k] ch. 12. 17. ch. 15. 34. ch. 16. 8.
[l] ch. 16. 8.
[4] Or, brook of reeds.
[m] ch. 16. 9.
[n] ch. 16. 9. 1 Chr. 7. 29.
[o] 1 Sam. 31. 10. 1 Ki. 4. 12.
[p] Ex. 23. 29–33. [q] ch. 16. 10.
[5] driving they drove them not out.
[r] ch. 16. 4.
[s] Gen. 48. 22.
[t] Gen. 48. 19.
[6] Rephaims.
[u] Judg. 1. 19.
[v] ch. 19. 18. Judg. 6. 33. 1 Ki. 4. 12. 1 Ki. 18. 46.
[w] ch. 11. 4–6. ch. 13. 6. Rom. 8. 31. Heb. 13. 6.

CHAPTER 18. 205

1 *Tabernacle set up.* 2 *Land described.* 11 *Benjamin's lot.*

AND the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el assembled together [a]at Shī'lōh, and [b]set up the tabernacle of the congregation [1]there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Ĭs'ra-el seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [c]How long *are* ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for *each* tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come *again* to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: [d]Jū'dah shall abide in their coast on the south, and [e]the house of

[a] ch. 19. 51. ch. 21. 2. ch. 22. 9. Judg. 21. 19. 1 Sam. 14. 3. Ps. 78. 58, 59, 60. Jer. 7. 12.
[b] Judg. 18. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 3, 24. 1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.
[1] Where it remained till taken by the Philistines at the death of Eli.
[c] Prov. 2. 2–6. Prov. 10. 4. Zeph. 3. 16. Matt. 20. 6. Phil. 3. 13, 14.
[d] ch. 15. 1.
[e] ch. 16. 1, 4.

Jō'seph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seven parts, and bring *the description* hither to me, *that* I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But the Lē'vītes have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD *is* their inheritance: and Gād, and Reu'ben, and half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, have received their inheritance beyond Jôr'dan on the east, which Mō'ses the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Jŏsh'u-a charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shī'lōh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *again* to Jŏsh'u-a to the host at Shī'lōh.

10 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-a cast lots for them in Shī'lōh before the LORD: and there Jŏsh'u-a divided the land unto the children of Is'ra-el according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Jū'dah and the children of Jō'seph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jôr'dan; and the border went up to the side of Jĕr'ī-chō on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Bĕth-ā'ven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Lŭz, to the side of Lŭz, which *is* Bĕth'-el, southward; and the border descended to Āt'a-rōth-ā'dar, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side of the nether Bĕth-hō'rŏn.

14 And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that *lieth* before Bĕth-hō'rŏn southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kĭr'jath-bā'al, which *is* Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, a city of the children of Jū'dah: this *was* the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nĕph'to-ah:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, *and* which *is* in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hĭn'nom, to the side of Jĕ-bū'sī on the south, and descended to Ĕn-rō'gel

B. C. 1444.

f ch. 14. 2.

g ch. 13. 33.
h Deut. 10. 9. Ezek. 44. 28.
i ch. 13. 8.

j Prov. 16. 33.

k ch. 16. 1.
l Gen. 28. 19.
m ch. 16. 3.
2 The pool of Gibeon.
n ch. 9. 17.
1 Chr. 13. 6.
2 ch. 15. 9.
p ch. 15. 8.
2 Ki. 23. 10.
2 Chr. 28. 3.
2 Chr. 33. 6.
Isa. 30. 33.
Jer. 19. 2.
3 Or, Rephaim.
4 Fuller's fountain.
q ch. 15. 6.
5 Or, the plain, ch. 15. 6.
6 tongue.
r ch. 2. 1.
ch. 6. 26.
1 Ki. 16. 34.
Luke 10. 30.
Luke 19. 1.
s ch. 15. 6.
t ch. 21. 17.
1 Sam. 15. 34.
Ezra 2. 26.
Isa. 10. 29.
u 2 Sam. 21. 14.
7 Which belonged partly to Benjamin, and partly to Judah, ch. 15. 8.
v Gen. 46. 21.
1 Chr. 7. 6.
1 Chr. 8. 1.
Acts 17. 26.

a Gen. 49. 7.
b 1 Chr. 4. 28.
c Gen. 21. 14, 31.
Gen. 26. 33.
ch. 15. 28.
d Neh. 11. 26.
e 1 Chr. 4. 29, 30.

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Ĕn-shĕ'mesh, and went forth toward Gĕl'ī-lōth, which *is* over against the going up of Ā-dŭm'mĭm, and descended to the stone of Bō'hăn the son of Reu'ben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against Ăr'a-bah northward, and went down unto Ăr'a-bah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Bĕth-hŏg'lah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jôr'dan: this *was* the south coast.

20 And Jôr'dan was the border of it on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn according to their families were Jĕr'ī-chō, and Bĕth-hŏg'lah, and the valley of Kē'ziz,

22 And Bĕth-ăr'a-bah, and Zĕm-a-rā'im, and Bĕth'-el,

23 And Ā'vĭm, and Pā'rah, and Ŏph'rah,

24 And Chĕ'phar-hă-ăm'mo-nāi, and Ŏph'nī, and Gā'bā; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gīb'e-on, and Rā'mah, and Bĕ-ē'roth,

26 And Mĭz'peh, and Chĕ-phī'rah, and Mō'zah,

27 And Rĕ'kem, and Ir'pe-el, and Tăr'a-lah,

28 And Zē'lah, Ē'leph, and Jĕ-bū'sī, which *is* Jē-ru'sa-lĕm, Gīb'e-ath, *and* Kĭr'jath; fourteen cities with their villages. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn according to their families.

CHAPTER 19. 206

1 *Boundaries of other lots.* 49 *Joshua's inheritance.*

AND the second lot came forth to Sĭm'e-on, *even* for the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Jū'dah.

2 And they had in their inheritance Bĕ'er-shĕ'bā, and Shĕ'bā, and Mō'a-dah,

3 And Hā'zar-shu'al, and Bā'lah, and Ā'zem,

4 And Ĕl'to-lăd, and Bĕ'thūl, and Hôr'mah,

5 And Zĭk'lăg, and Bĕth-mär'ca-bŏth, and Hā'zar-sū'sah,

6 And Bĕth-lĕb'a-ŏth, and Shā-ru'hen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ā'in, Rĕm'mon, and Ē'thĕr, and Ā'shan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that *were* round about these cities to Bā'al-ăth-bĕ'ĕr, Rā'math of the south. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the

children of Sĭm'e-on according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Jū'dah *was* the inheritance of the children of Sĭm'e-on: for the part of the children of Jū'dah was too much for them: therefore the children of Sĭm'e-on had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Să'rid:

11 [f]And their border went up toward the sea, and Măr'a-lah, and reached to the river that *is* [g]before Jŏk'ne-ăm;

12 And turned from Să'rid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chĭs'loth-tā'bôr, and then goeth out to Dăb'e-răth, and goeth up to Jā-phī'ă,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gĭt'tah-hē'phĕr, to Ĭt'tah-kā'zin, and goeth out to Rĕm'mon-[1]mĕth'o-ăr to Nē'ah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hăn'na-thŏn: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jĭph'thah-el:

15 And [h]Kăt'tath, and Nā-hăl'lal, and [i]Shĭm'rŏn, and Ĭd'a-lah, and Bĕth'-lē-hĕm: twelve cities with their villages.

16 [j]This *is* the inheritance of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ *And* the fourth lot came out to Ĭs'sa-char, for the children of Ĭs'sa-char according to their families.

18 And their border was toward [k]Jĕz're-el, and Chĕ-sŭl'loth, and [l]Shu'nem,

19 And Hăph-rā'ĭm, and Shī-hŏn, and An-a-hā'rath,

20 And Răb'bith, and Kĭsh'ĭ-ŏn, and Ā'bĕz,

21 And [m]Rē'meth, and Ĕn-găn'nim, and Ĕn-hăd'dah, and Bĕth-păz'zez;

22 And the coast reacheth [n]to Tā'bôr, and Shā-hăz'i-mah, and Bĕth-shē'mesh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jôr'dan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'sa-char according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ĕr according to their families.

25 And their border was [o]Hĕl'kăth, and Hă'lī, and Bē'ten, and Ăch'shăph,

26 And Â-lăm'mĕ-lĕch, and Ā'măd, and Mī'she-al; and reacheth to [p]Căr'mel westward, and to Shī'hôr-lĭb'nath;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bĕth-dā'gon, and reacheth to Zĕb'u-lŭn, and to the valley of Jĭph'thah-el toward the north side of Bĕth-ĕ'mek, and Nĕ-ĭ'el, and goeth out to [q]Cā bŭl on the left hand,

B. C. 1444.

[f] Gen. 49. 13. Ex. 23. 31. The Mediterranean.
[g] ch. 12. 22. 1 Ki. 4. 12. 1 Chr. 6. 68.

1 Or, which is drawn.

[h] ch. 21. 34.
[i] ch. 11. 1. ch. 12. 20.
[j] Acts 17. 26.
[k] ch. 17. 16. Judg. 6. 33. 1 Ki. 21. 1, 23. 2 Ki. 8. 29. Hos. 1. 4, 5.
[l] 1 Sam. 28. 4. 2 Ki. 4. 8.
[m] ch. 21. 29, Jarmuth.
[n] Judg. 4. 6. 1 Sam. 10. 3. 1 Chr. 6. 77. Ps. 89. 12.
[o] 2 Sam. 2. 16. 1 Chr. 6. 75, Hukok.
[p] 1 Ki. 18. 19. 2 Ki. 2. 25. Isa. 35. 2. Jer. 46. 18. Amos 1. 2. Amos 9. 3. Mic. 7. 14.
[q] 1 Ki. 9. 13.
[r] John 2. 1, Cana.
[s] Gen. 10. 15, 19. ch. 11. 8. Judg. 1. 31. Acts 27. 3.
2 Tzor, that is, The rock.
[t] Gen. 38. 5. Mic. 1. 14.
[u] Deut. 33. 23.
[v] Gen. 10. 18.
[w] Deut. 3. 17. ch. 11. 2. ch. 12. 3. Mark 6. 53. Luke 5. 1.
[x] Judg. 13. 2.
[y] 1 Ki. 4. 9.
3 Or, over against.
4 Or, Joppa.
2 Judg. 18.
[a] Gen. 49. 17.
[b] Judg. 18. 29.
[c] Num. 26. 54. Acts 17. 26.

28 And Hē'bron, and Rē'hŏb, and Hăm'mŏn, and [r]Kā'nah, *even* unto great [s]Zī'dŏn;

29 And *then* the coast turneth to Rā'mah, and to the strong city [2]Tȳre; and the coast turneth to Hō'sah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to [t]Ach'zĭb:

30 Ŭm'mah also, and Ā'phek, and Rē'hŏb: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ĕr according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Năph'ta-lī *even* for the children of Năph'ta-lī according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Hē'leph, from Ăl'lŏn to Zā-a-năn'nim, and Ăd'a-mī, Nē'keb, and Jăb'ne-el, unto Lā'kŭm; and the outgoings thereof were at Jôr'dan:

34 And *then* [u]the coast turneth westward to Ăz'noth-tā'bôr, and goeth out from thence to Hŭk'kok, and reacheth to Zĕb'u-lŭn on the south side, and reacheth to Ăsh'ĕr on the west side, and to Jū'dah upon Jôr'dan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities *are* Zĭd'dim, Zĕr, and [v]Hăm'math, Răk'kath, and [w]Chĭn'ne-rĕth,

36 And Ăd'a-mah, and Rā'mah, and Hā'zôr,

37 And Kē'desh, and Ĕd're-ī, and Ĕn-hā'zôr,

38 And Ĭ'ron, and Mĭg'dal-el, Hō'rem, and Bĕth-ā'nath, and Bĕth-shē'mesh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Năph'ta-lī according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ *And* the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dăn according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was [x]Zō'rah, and Ĕsh'ta-ŏl, and Ĭr-shē'mesh,

42 And [y]Shă-al-ăb'bin, and Ăj'a-lŏn, and Jĕth'lah,

43 And Ē'lŏn, and Thĭm'na-thah, and Ĕk'rŏn,

44 And Ĕl'te-keh, and Gĭb'be-thŏn, and Bā'al-ăth,

45 And Jē'hŭd, and Bĕn-e-bē'răk, and Găth-rĭm'mon,

46 And Mē-jär'kon, and Răk'kon, with the border [3]before [4]Jā'phō.

47 And [z]the coast of the children of Dăn went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dăn went up to fight against Lē'shem, and took it, and [a]smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Lē'shem, [b]Dăn, after the name of Dăn their father.

48 [c]This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dăn accord-

ing to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Is'ra-el gave an inheritance to Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, *even* [d]Tim'nath-[e]sē'rah in mount Ē'phră-ĭm: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 [f]These *are* the inheritances, which Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Is'ra-el, divided for an inheritance by lot [g]in Shī'lōh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

B. C. 1444.

d ch. 24. 30.
e 1 Chr. 7. 24.
f Num. 34. 17. ch. 14. 1.
g ch. 18. 1, 10. Ps. 78. 60. Jer. 7. 12.

207 CHAPTER 20.

Six cities of refuge appointed.

THE LORD also spake unto Jŏsh'u-a, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Is'ra-el, saying, [a]Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Mō'sēs:

3 That the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares *and* unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of [b]the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall [1]take him into the city unto them, and give him a place that he may dwell among them.

5 And [c]if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, [d]until he stand before the congregation for judgment, *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they [2]appointed [e]Kē'desh in Găl'ĭ-lee in mount Năph'ta-lī, and [f]Shē'chem in mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and [g]Kĭr'jath-ăr'bā, which *is* Hē'bron, in [h]the mountain of Jū'dah.

8 And on the other side Jôr'dan by Jĕr'ĭ-chō eastward, they assigned [i]Bē'zēr in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and [j]Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd out of the tribe of Găd, and [k]Gō'lan in Bā'shăn out of the tribe of Mă-nās'seh.

9 [l]These were the cities appointed for all the children of Is'ra-el, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth *any* person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

a Ex. 21. 13. Deut. 4. 41–43. Rom. 8. 1, 33, 34. Heb. 6. 18, 19
b Ruth 4. 1, 2. Job 5. 4. Jer. 38. 7.
1 gather, Ps. 26. 9.
c Num. 35. 12.
d Num. 35. 12, 25.
2 sanctified.
e ch. 21. 32. 1 Chr. 6. 76.
f Gen. 33. 18, 19. ch. 21. 21. 2 Chr. 10. 1.
g ch. 14. 15. ch. 21. 11, 13.
h Luke 1. 39.
i ch. 21. 36. 1 Chr. 6. 78.
j ch. 21. 38. 1 Ki. 22. 3.
k ch. 21. 27.
l Num. 35. 15.

CHAPTER 21. 208

1 *The Levitical cities.* 43 *Israel possesses the land.*

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vītes unto [a]Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Is'ra-el;

2 And they spake unto them at [b]Shī'lōh in the land of Cā'năan, saying, [c]The LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'sēs to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Is'ra-el gave unto the Lē'vītes out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kō'hath-ītes: and the children of Aâr'on the priest, *which were* of the Lē'vītes, [d]had by lot out of the tribe of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on, and out of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kō'hath *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ē'phră-ĭm, and out of the tribe of Dăn, and out of the half tribe of Mă-nās'seh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gēr'shŏn *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Is'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Ash'ēr, and out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, and out of the half tribe of Mă-nās'seh in Bā'shăn, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Mĕ-rā'rī by their families *had* out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and out of the tribe of Găd, and out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lŭn, twelve cities.

8 And [e]the children of Is'ra-el gave by lot unto the Lē'vītes these cities with their suburbs, [f]as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'sēs.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on, these cities which are *here* [1]mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aâr'on, *being* of the families of the Kō'hath-ites, *who were* of the children of Lē'vī, had: for theirs was the first lot.

11 And [g]they gave them [2]the city of Ar'bā the father of [h]Ā'năk, which *city is* Hē'bron, [i]in the hill *country* of Jū'dah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But [j]the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh for his possession.

a ch. 14. 1. ch. 17. 4.
b ch. 18. 1.
c Num. 35. 2. Matt. 10. 10. Gal. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 17, 18.
d ch. 24. 33.
e Gen. 49. 7. ch. 18. 6. Prov. 16. 33.
f Num. 35. 2.
1 called.
g 1 Chr. 6. 55.
2 Or, Kirjath-arba.
h ch. 14. 15. ch. 15. 13.
i 2 Sam. 2. 1–3. 2 Sam. 5. 1–5. Luke 1. 39.
j ch. 14. 14.

B. C. 1444.

13 ¶ Thus [k]they gave to the children of Aär'on the priest [l]Hē'bron with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and [m]Lib'nah with her suburbs,

14 And [n]Jät'tïr with her suburbs, and [o]Esh-te-mō'ä with her suburbs,

15 And [p]Hō'lŏn with her suburbs, and [q]Dē'bïr with her suburbs,

16 And [r]Ā'in with her suburbs, and [s]Jŭt'tah with her suburbs, *and* [t]Bĕth-shē'mesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, [u]Gĭb'e-on with her suburbs, [v]Gē'bä with her suburbs,

18 Ăn'a-thŏth with her suburbs, and [w]Āl'mŏn with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aär'on, the priests, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ [x]And the families of the children of Kō'hath, the Lē'vïtes which remained of the children of Kō'hath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ē'phrä-ïm.

21 For they gave them [y]Shē'chem with her suburbs in mount Ē'phrä-ïm, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gē'zĕr with her suburbs,

22 And Kĭb'za-im with her suburbs, and Bĕth-hō'rŏn with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dän, Ĕl'te-keh with her suburbs, Gĭb'be-thŏn with her suburbs,

24 Ăij'a-lŏn with her suburbs, Gäth-rĭm'mon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Mā-näs'seh, Tā'nach with her suburbs, and Gäth-rĭm'mon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kō'hath that remained.

27 ¶ [z]And unto the children of Gēr'shŏn, of the families of the Lē'vïtes, out of the *other* half tribe of Mā-näs'seh *they gave* [a]Gō'lan in Bā'shän with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and [3]Bē-ĕsh'-te-räh with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char, Kĭ'shŏn with her suburbs, Däb'a-reh with her suburbs,

29 Jär'mŭth with her suburbs, Ĕn-gän'nim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Ăsh'ĕr, Mī'shal with her suburbs, Äb'dŏn with her suburbs,

31 Hĕl'kăth with her suburbs, and Rē'hŏb with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Näph'ta-lī, [b]Kē'desh in Găl'ĭ-lee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hăm'moth-dôr with her suburbs, and Kär'tan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gēr'shon-ïtes according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ [c]And unto the families of the children of Mĕ-rā'rī, the rest of the Lē'vïtes, out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lŭn, Jŏk'ne-ăm with her suburbs, and Kär'tah with her suburbs,

35 Dim'nah with her suburbs, Nā'-ha-lăl with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reu'ben, [d]Bē'zĕr with her suburbs, and Jä-hā'-zah with her suburbs,

37 Kĕd'e-mŏth with her suburbs, and Mĕph'a-ăth with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Găd, [e]Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and [f]Mā-hă-nā'im with her suburbs,

39 Hĕsh'bŏn with her suburbs, Jā'-zĕr with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Mĕ-rā'rī by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Lē'vïtes, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

41 [g]All the cities of the Lē'vïtes within the possession of the children of Ĭs'ra-el *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with [4]their suburbs round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Ĭs'ra-el [h]all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 [i]And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there [j]stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 [k]There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el; all came to pass.

[x] 1 Chr. 6. 66.
[y] Gen. 33. 19. ch. 20. 7. 1 Ki. 12. 1.
[z] 1 Chr. 6. 71.
[a] Deut. 4. 43. ch. 20. 8. 1 Chr. 6. 71.
[3] Or, Ashtaroth.
[b] ch. 20. 7.
[c] 1 Chr. 6. 77.
[d] ch. 20. 8.
[e] Deut. 4. 43. 1 Ki. 4. 13.
[f] Gen. 32. 2 Sam. 2. 8.
[g] Gen. 49. 7.
[4] That is, 608 yards broad for barns, gardens, etc., and 1216 more for fields and vineyards.
[h] Gen. 13. 15. Gen. 15. 18. Gen. 26. 3.
[i] ch. 11. 23. ch. 21. 44.
[j] Deut. 7. 24.
[k] Ex. 23. 7, 8. ch. 23. 14. 1 Ki. 8. 56. Isa. 49. 7, 8, 15, 16. Matt. 24. 35. Luke 21. 33.
[a] Num. 32. 20.
[b] ch. 1. 16, 17.
[c] Deut. 29. 8. ch. 13. 8.
[d] Deut. 6. 6, 17. 2 Ki. 10. 31. Ps. 119. 4. Matt. 22. 36. Rom. 13. 10. 1 Tim. 1. 5.

*V. 24, 9, 10.

CHAPTER 22. 209

1 *The east Jordan tribes sent home.* 10 *Their altar.* 11 *The dispute and reconciliation.*

THEN Jŏsh'u-ä called the Reu'ben-ïtes, and the Gäd'ïtes, and the half tribe of Mā-näs'seh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept [a]all that Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded you, [b]and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, *and* unto the land of your possession, [c]which Mō'ses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jôr'-dan.

5 But [d]take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which

Mō'ses the servant of the LORD charged you, [c]to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Jŏsh'u-ā [d]blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Mā-năs'seh Mō'ses had given *possession* in Bā'shăn: [e]but unto the *other* half thereof gave Jŏsh'u-ā among their brethren on this side Jôr'dan westward. And when Jŏsh'u-ā sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: [h]divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh returned, and departed from the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of Shī'lōh, which *is* in the land of Că'năan, to go unto the [i]country of Gĭl'e-ăd, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jôr'dan, that *are* in the land of Că'năan, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh built there an altar by Jôr'dan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [l]heard say, Behold, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh have built an altar over against the land of Că'năan, in the borders of Jôr'dan, at the passage of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

12 And when the children of Ĭs'ra-el heard *of it*, [k]the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves together at Shī'lōh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [l]sent unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Găd, and to the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh, into the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, [m]Phĭn'e-has the son of Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each [n]chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el; and [o]each one *was* an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Găd, and to the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh, unto the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass *is* this that ye have committed against

B. C. 1444.

c Deut. 10. 12. Deut. 19. 9. ch. 23. 11. Luke 11. 42. John 15. 9, 10. 1 John 5. 3. Jude 21.
d Gen. 47. 7. ch. 14. 13. 2 Sam. 6. 18. Luke 24. 50.
e ch. 17. 5.
h 1 Sam. 30. 24.
i Num. 32. 1, 26, 29.
j Lev. 17. 8. Deut. 13. 12.
k Judg. 20. 1. 1 Deut. 13. 14.
m Ex. 6. 25. 1 house of the father.
n Num. 1. 4.
o Lev. 17. 8, 9. 1 Sam. 15. 23.
p Deut. 4. 3.
q Gen. 18. 23, 25. Num. 16. 22. ch. 7. 1, 11, 12. 1 Chr. 21. 1, 14.
r Lev. 17. 8, 9. ch. 18. 1.
s ch. 7. 1, 5. 1 Chr. 2. 6, 7.
t Prov. 15. 1. Prov. 18. 13. Prov. 24. 26.
u Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 10. 17. Ps. 82. 1. Ps. 86. 8. Ps. 136. 2. Dan. 2. 47. Rev. 19. 16.
v 1 Ki. 8. 39. Job 10. 7. Ps. 44. 21. Ps. 139. 1, 2. Jer. 12. 3. John 2. 25. 2 Cor. 11. 11, 31. Heb. 4. 13. Rev. 2. 23.
w Deut. 18. 19. 1 Sam. 20. 16. Ps. 7. 3, 5. Ps. 10. 13, 14. 2 To morrow.
x Gen. 31. 48. ch. 24. 27. 1 Sam. 7. 12.
y Deut. 12. 5, 6, 11, 12, 17, 18, 26, 27.

the God of Ĭs'ra-el, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, [c]that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 *Is* the iniquity [p]of Pē'or too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD, D. 1 Sam. 5. 6.

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow [q]he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Ĭs'ra-el.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, [r]wherein the LORD'S tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 [s]Did not Ā'chăn the son of Zē'rah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ [t]Then the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el,

22 The LORD [u]God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he [v]knoweth, and Ĭs'ra-el he shall know; if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself [w]require *it;*

24 And if we have not *rather* done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, [2]In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el?

25 For the LORD hath made Jôr'dan a border between us and you, ye children of Reu'ben and children of Găd; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But *that* it *may be* [z]a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might [v]do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should *so* say to us or to our generations in time to come,

that we may say *again,* Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it *is* a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, [z]to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phĭn'e-has the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the children of Mă-năs'seh spake, [3]it pleased them.

31 And Phĭn'e-has the son of Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest said unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Găd, and to the children of Mă-năs'seh, This day we perceive that the LORD *is* [a]among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: [4]now ye have delivered the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phĭn'e-has the son of Ĕ-le-ā'zar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reu'ben, and from the children of Găd, out of the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, unto the land of Că'năan, to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el [b]blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reu'ben and Găd dwelt.

34 And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd called the altar [5]*Ĕd:* for it *shall be* a witness between us that the LORD *is* God.

210 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Joshua addresses elders and people.*
11 *He threatens them.*

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD [c]had given rest unto Ĭs'ra-el from all their enemies round about, that Jŏsh'u-ā [b]waxed old *and* [1]stricken in age.

2 And Jŏsh'u-ā [c]called for all Ĭs'ra-el, *and* for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jôr'dan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea [2]westward.

B. C. 1427.

[z] Deut. 12. 13, 14.

[3] it was good in their eyes.

[a] Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 11, 12. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Zech. 8. 23. 1 Cor. 14. 25. Rev. 21. 3.
[4] then

[b] 1 Chr. 29. 20. Dan. 2. 19. Luke 2. 28.
[5] That is, A witness.

[a] ch. 21. 44.
[b] ch. 13. 1.
[1] come into days.
[c] Deut. 31. 28. ch. 24. 1.
[2] at the sunset.
[d] Ex. 23. 30. Ex. 33. 2. Deut. 11. 23.
[e] Num. 33. 53.
[f] Deut. 5. 32.
[g] Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 2, 3. Prov. 4. 14. Eph. 5. 11.
[h] Ex. 23. 13. Ps. 16. 4. Jer. 5. 7. Zeph. 1. 5.
[3] Or, For if ye will cleave.
[4] Or, Then the LORD will drive.
[i] ch. 1. 5.
[j] Judg. 3. 31. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
[5] your souls.
[k] Heb. 10. 38. 2 Pet. 2. 20.
[l] Judg. 2. 3.
[m] 1 Ki. 11. 4.
[n] Eccl. 12. 3–7. Heb. 9. 27.
[o] Luke 21. 33.
[p] Deut. 28. 63.
[q] Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 15, 16. Judg. 3. 8, 12. Luke 21. 22.

5 And the LORD your God, [d]he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, [e]as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Mō'sĕs, [f]that ye turn not aside therefrom *to* the right hand or *to* the left;

7 That ye [g]come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither [h]make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear *by them,* neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 [3]But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 [4]For the LORD hath driven out V
from before you great nations and
strong: but *as for* you, [i]no man hath
been able to stand before you unto
this day.

10 One [j]man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he *it is* that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. V. 1 Sam. 14. 6.

11 Take good heed therefore unto [5]yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise [k]go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that [l]the LORD your God will no more drive out *any of* these nations from before you; [m]but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day [n]I *am* going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that [o]not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, *and* not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 [p]Therefore it shall come to pass, R
that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you [q]all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

R. 1 Kin. 9. 6–9.

211 CHAPTER 24.

1 *The assembly at Shechem.* 2 *Joshua's dying exhortation.* 29 *His death and burial.*

AND Jŏsh'u-ā gathered all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to [a]Shĕ'chem, and [b]called for the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they [c]presented themselves before God.

2 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [d]Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* Tĕ'rah, the father of Ā'brā-hăm, and the father of Nā'chôr: and [e]they served other gods.

3 And [f]I took your father Ā'brā-hăm from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Că'năan, and multiplied his seed, and [g]gave him Ĭ'saac.

4 And I gave unto Ĭ'saac Jā'cob and Ē'saū: and I gave unto [h]Ē'saū mount Sē'ĭr, to possess it; but Jā'cob and his children went down into Ē'gўpt.

5 [i]I sent Mō'sĕs also and Aâr'on, and [j]I plagued Ē'gўpt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I [k]brought your fathers out of Ē'gўpt: and ye came unto the sea; [l]and the Ē-gўp'tians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Ē-gўp'tians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Ē'gўpt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which dwelt on the other side Jôr'dan; [m]and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then [n]Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, king of Mō'ab, arose and warred against Ĭs'ra-el, and [o]sent and called Bā'laam the son of Bē'or to curse you:

10 [p]But I would not hearken unto Bā'laam; [q]therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jôr'dan, and came unto Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and the men of Jĕr'ĭ-chō fought against you, the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Că'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, the Hĭ'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And [r]I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Ăm'ôr-ītes; *but* [s]not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

B. C. 1427.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and [t]cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ [u]Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in [v]sincerity and in truth: and [w]put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and [x]in Ē'gўpt; and serve ye the LORD. S. 1 S. m. 12. 15.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or [y]the gods of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, in whose land ye dwell: [z]but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD. N.*

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he *it is* that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Ăm'ôr-ītes which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for he *is* our God. H. (Jud. 5. 23).

19 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto the people, [a]Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he *is* an [b]holy God; he *is* a jealous God; [c]he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 [d]If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, [e]then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Jŏsh'u-ā, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that [f]ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore [g]put away, *said he,* the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And the people said unto Jŏsh'u-ā, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Jŏsh'u-ā [h]made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shĕ'chem.

26 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-ā [i]wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took [j]a great stone, and [k]set it up there under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Jŏsh'u-ā said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be [l]a witness unto us; for [m]it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he

*N. (2 Sam. 14. 14).

a Gen. 12. 6. Gen. 35. 4. Judg. 9. 1-3.
b Ex. 18. 25. ch. 23. 2.
c 1 Sam. 10. 19. Acts 10. 33.
d Gen. 11. 26. Deut. 26. 5. Isa. 51. 2.
e Gen. 31. 53.
f Acts 7. 2, 3
g Ps. 127. 3. h Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5. Acts 17. 26.
i Ex. 3. 10.
j Ex. 7. Ex. 8. Ex. 9.
k Ex. 12. 37, 51. Mic. 6. 4.
l Ex. 14. 9. Ps. 77. 15-20. Ps. 78. 13. Isa. 63. 12, 13. Acts 7. 36. Heb. 11. 29.
m Num. 21. 21, 33. Deut. 2. 32.
n Judg. 11. 25.
o Num. 22. 5.
p Deut. 23. 5.
q Num. 23. 11.
r Ex. 23. 28. Deut. 7. 20.
s Ps. 44. 3, 6.
t Deut. 6. 10. ch. 11. 13. Prov. 13. 22.
u Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 24. Job 1. 1. Acts 9. 31.
v Gen. 17. 1. Deut. 18. 13. Ps. 119. 1. 2 Cor. 1. 12. Eph. 6. 24.
w Lev. 17. 7.
x Ezek. 20. 7.
y Ex. 23. 24.
z Gen. 18. 19.
a Ruth 1. 15. Matt. 6. 24. Luke 14. 25-33.
b Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 20. Ps. 99. 5, 9. Isa. 5. 16.
c Ex. 23. 21. Isa. 27. 11.
d ch. 23. 12-15. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Ezra 8. 22. Isa. 1. 28. Jer. 17. 13. Heb. 10. 26, 27, 28.
e Isa. 63. 10. Acts 7. 42.
f Ps. 119. 173.
g Gen. 35. 2. 1 Sam. 7. 3.
h Ex. 15. 25.
i Deut. 31. 24.
j Judg. 9. 6.
k Gen 28. 18. ch. 4. 3.
l Gen. 31. 48.
m Deut. 32. 1.

spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Jŏsh'u-â let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that Jŏsh'u-â the son of Nŭn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in [n]Tĭm'nath-sē'rah, which *is* in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, on the north side of the hill of Gā'ăsh.

31 And [o]Ĭs'ra-el served the LORD all the days of Jŏsh'u-â, and all the days of the elders that [1]overlived Jŏsh'u-â,

B. C. 1427.

n ch. 19. 50.
o Judg. 2. 7.
1 prolonged their days after Joshua.
p Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19. Acts 7. 16.
q Gen. 33. 19.
2 Or, lambs.
r Ex. 6. 25.

and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Ĭs'ra-el.

32 ¶ And [r]the bones of Jō'seph, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el brought up out of Ē'gўpt, buried they in Shĕ'chem, in a parcel of ground [q]which Jā'cob bought of the sons of Hā'mor the father of Shĕ'chem for an hundred [2]pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Jō'seph.

33 And Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on died; and they buried him in a hill *that pertained to* [r]Phĭn'e-has his son, which was given him in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm.

THE

BOOK OF JUDGES.

212 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Conquests by Judah.* 8 *Jerusalem taken.* 21 *The acts of Benjamin.* 29 *Nations remaining unconquered.*

NOW after the death of Jŏsh'u-â it came to pass, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el [a]asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Cā'năan-ītes first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, [b]Jū'dah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Jū'dah said unto Sĭm'e-on his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'năan-ītes; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. [c]So Sĭm'e-on went with him.

4 And Jū'dah went up; and [d]the LORD delivered the Cā'năan-ītes and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes into their hand: and they slew of them in Bĕ'zĕk ten thousand men.

5 And they found Ă-dō'nī-bē'zek in Bĕ'zĕk: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'năan-ītes and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes.

6 But Ă-dō'nī-bē'zek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Ă-dō'nī-bē'zek said, Threescore and ten kings, having [1]their thumbs and their great toes cut off, [2]gathered *their meat* under my table: [e]as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, and there he died.

8 Now [f]the children of Jū'dah had fought against Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ [g]And afterward the children of Jū'dah went down to fight against the

B. C. 1425.

a Ex. 28. 30. ch. 20. 18. 1 Sam. 23. 9, 10.
b Gen. 49. 8.
c Eccl. 4. 9. Mark 6. 7. 1 Cor. 12. 26. Gal. 6. 2.
d Deut. 9. 1. Ps. 44. 2.
1 the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.
2 Or, gleaned.
e Lev. 24. 19. Ps. 109. 16. Prov. 1. 31. Mark 4. 24.
f Josh. 15. 63.
g Josh. 10. 12, 36.
3 Or, low country.
h Josh. 14. 15.
i Josh. 15. 15.
j ch. 3. 9.
k Josh. 15. 18.
l Gen. 33. 11. 1 Sam. 25. 27. Heb. 6. 7.
4 Or, present.
m Num. 10. 29, 32. ch. 4. 11. 1 Sam. 15. 6. 1 Chr. 2. 55. Jer. 35. 2.
n Deut. 34. 3. 2 Chr. 28. 15.
o Num. 21. 1.
p Num. 10. 32.
q Num. 21. 3.
r Josh. 11. 22. ch. 16. 1. 1 Sam. 6. 17.
s Gen. 39. 2, 21. 2 Sam. 5. 10. 2 Ki. 18. 7. Rom. 8. 31.

Cā'năan-ītes, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the [3]valley.

10 And Jū'dah went against the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in Hē'bron: (now the name of Hē'bron before *was* [h]Kĭr'jath-ăr'bâ:) and they slew Shē'shāi, and Â-hĭ'man, and Tăl'māi.

11 [i]And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Dē'bĭr: and the name of Dē'bĭr before *was* Kĭr'jath-sē'phēr:

12 And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kĭr'jath-sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ăch'sah my daughter to wife.

13 And Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kē'năz, [j]Cā'leb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Ăch'sah his daughter to wife.

14 [k]And it came to pass, when she came *to him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field; and she lighted from off *her* ass; and Cā'leb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, [l]Give me a [4]blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Cā'leb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And [m]the children of the Kĕn'ite, Mō'ses' father in law, went up out [n]of the city of palm trees with the children of Jū'dah into the wilderness of Jū'dah, which *lieth* in the south of [o]Ā'răd; [p]and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Jū'dah went with Sĭm'e-on his brother, and they slew the Cā'năan-ītes that inhabited Zē'phath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called [q]Hôr'mah.

18 Also Jū'dah took [r]Gā'zà with the coast thereof, and Ăs'ke-lŏn with the coast thereof, and Ĕk'rŏn with the coast thereof.

19 And [s]the LORD was with Jū'dah;

and [s]he drave out *the inhabitants of* the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had [t]chariots of iron.

20 [u]And they gave Hē'bron unto Cā'leb, as Mō'ṣeṣ said: and he expelled thence the three sons of A'nāk.

21 [v]And the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn did not drive out the Jĕb'u-sītes that inhabited Jē-ru'sā-lĕm; but the Jĕb'u-sītes dwell with the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Jō'ṣeph, they also went up against Bĕth'-el: and the LORD *was* with them.

23 And the house of Jō'ṣeph [w]sent to descry Bĕth'-el. (Now the name of the city before *was* [x]Lŭz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and [y]we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hĭt'tītes, and built a city, and called the name thereof Lŭz: which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ Neither did [z]Mā-năs'seh drive out *the inhabitants of* Bĕth-shĕ'an and her towns, nor [a]Tā'a-năch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dôr and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ĭb'le-ăm and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Mĕ-gĭd'dō and her towns: but the Cā'năan-ītes would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Ĭs'ra-el was strong, that they put the Cā'năan-ītes to tribute, and [6]did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ [b]Neither did Ē'phrăim drive out the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in Gē'zēr; but the Cā'năan-ītes dwelt in Gē'zēr among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zĕb'u-lŭn drive out the inhabitants of Kĭt'ron, nor the inhabitants of Nā'ha-lŏl; but the Cā'năan-ītes dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ [d]Neither did Ăsh'ĕr drive out the inhabitants of Ăc'chō, nor the inhabitants of Zĭ'dŏn, nor of Ăh'lăb, nor of Ăch'zĭb, nor of Hĕl'bah, nor of Aphĭk, nor of Rē'hŏb:

32 But the Ăsh'ĕr-ītes [e]dwelt among the Cā'năan-ītes, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ [f]Neither did Năph'ta-lī drive out the inhabitants of Bĕth-shĕ'mesh, nor the inhabitants of Bĕth-ā'nath; but he dwelt among the Cā'năan-ītes, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bĕth-shĕ'mesh and of Bĕth-ā'nath became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Ăm'ôr-ītes forced the children of Dăn into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Ăm'ôr-ītes would dwell in mount Hē'rĕs [g]in Ăi'a-lŏn, and in Shā-ăl'bim: yet the hand of the house of Jō'ṣeph [7]prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Ăm'ôr-ītes *was* [h]from [8]the going up to A-krăb'bim, from the rock, and upward.

B. C. 1425.

5 Or, he possessed the mountain.
t Josh. 17. 16.
u Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 9, 13.
v Josh. 15. 63. 2 Sam. 5. 6.
w Josh. 2. 1. ch. 18. 2.
x Gen. 28. 19.
y 1 Sam. 30. 15.
z Josh. 17. 11.
a Josh. 21. 25.
6 driving he drove them not out.
b 1 Ki. 9. 16. Josh. 19. 15.
d Josh. 19. 24–30.
e Ps. 106. 34, 35.
f Josh. 19. 38.
g ch. 12. 12.
7 was heavy.
h Num. 34. 4.
8 Or, Maaleh-akrabbim.
a Gen. 16. 7. Gen. 32. 1. Ex. 3. 1–6. John 1. 51.
1 Or, messenger.
b Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 6. 4. Ps. 105. 8–11. Mic. 7. 20. Luke 1. 54, 55, 72–75.
c Josh. 23. 13.
d Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 16. ch. 3. 6. Ps. 106. 36.
2 That is, Weepers.
3 prolonged days after Joshua.
c Ex. 5. 2. 1 Sam. 2. 12. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Jer. 9. 3. Gal. 4. 8. 2 Thess. 1. 8. Tit. 1. 16.
f Deut. 13. 5. ch. 10. 6, 13. 1 Chr. 28. 9.
g Deut. 6. 14.

CHAPTER 2. 213

1 *An angel rebukes Israel.* 6 *A wicked generation.* 16 *Judges defied.*

AND an [a]angel of the LORD came up from Gĭl'găl to Bō'chim, and said, I made you to go up out of Ē'gypt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; and [b]I said, I will never break my covenant with you. I. 1 Sam. 12. 22.

2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be [c]*as thorns* in your sides, and [d]their gods shall be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place [2]Bō'chim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when Jŏsh'u-ā had let the people go, the children of Ĭs'ra-el went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Jŏsh'u-ā, and all the days of the elders that [3]outlived Jŏsh'u-ā, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Ĭs'ra-el.

8 And Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nŭn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Tĭm'nath-hē'rĕs, in the mount of Ē'phrăim, on the north side of the hill Gā'ăsh. Q.*

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which [e]knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Ĭs'ra-el.

11 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Bā'al-ĭm:

12 And they [f]forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Ē'gypt, and followed [g]other gods, of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and

Q

*Q. Luk. 9. 28–33.

[a]bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Bā'al and Ash'ta-rŏth.

14 ¶ [b]And the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'ra-el, and [c]he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and [d]he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that [e]they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and [f]as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless [g]the LORD raised up judges, which [h]delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they [i]went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then [j]the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for [k]it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and [l]corrupted *themselves* more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; [m]they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'ra-el; and he said, Because that this people hath [n]transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any [o]from before them of the nations which Jŏsh'u-a left when he died:

22 That through them I [p]may prove Is'ra-el, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD [q]left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Jŏsh'u-a.

214 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Nations left to prove Israel.* 8 *Othniel, as judge.* 12 *Ehud slays Eglon.*

NOW these *are* the nations which the LORD left, [a]to prove Is'ra-el by them, *even* as many *of Is'ra-el* as had not known all the wars of Ca'nā̆an;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Is'ra-el might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 *Namely,* [b]five lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tines, and all the Ca'nā̆an-ites, and the Sī-dō'nī-ans, and the Hi'vites that dwelt in mount Lĕb'a-non, from mount Bā'al-hēr'mon unto the entering in of Hā'math.

4 And they were to prove Is'ra-el by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Mō'sēs.

5 ¶ [c]And the children of Is'ra-el dwelt among the Ca'nā̆an-ites, Hĭt'tites, and Am'ôr-ites, and Pĕr'ĭz-zites, and Hi'vites, and Jĕb'u-sites:

6 And [d]they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 [e]And the children of Is'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and served Bā'al-ĭm and [f]the groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'ra-el, and he sold them into the hand of [g]Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im king of [1]Mĕs-o-pō-tā'mĭ-a: and the children of Is'ra-el served Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im eight years.

9 And when the children of Is'ra-el [h]cried unto the LORD, the LORD [i]raised up a [2]deliverer to the children of Is'ra-el, who delivered them, *even* [j]Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kĕ'nāz, Cā'leb's younger brother. E. G. 34.

10 And [k]the Spirit of the LORD [3]came upon him, and he judged Is'ra-el, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im king of [4]Mĕs-o-pō-tā'mĭ-a into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im. M.*

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kĕ'nāz died.

12 ¶ [l]And the children of Is'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened [m]Ĕg'lŏn the king of Mō'ab against Is'ra-el, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Am'mŏn and [n]Ăm'a-lĕk, and went and smote Is'ra-el, and possessed [o]the city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Is'ra-el [p]served Ĕg'lŏn the king of Mō'ab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Is'ra-el [q]cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ē'hŭd the son of Gē'rā, [5]a Bĕn'ja-mīte, a man [6]lefthanded: and by him the children of Is'ra-el sent a present unto Ĕg'lŏn the king of Mō'ab.

16 But Ē'hŭd made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

B. C. 1406.

h Ex. 20. 5.
i ch. 3. 8. 2 Chr. 7. 19. Ps. 78. 58-62. Ps. 89. 30. Isa. 1. 28. *j* 2 Ki. 17. 20.
k ch. 3. 8. Ps. 44. 12. Isa. 50. 1.
l Lev. 26. 37. Josh. 7. 12. *m* Lev. 26. 14, 34. Deut. 28. 15-68.
n ch. 3. 9. 1 Sam. 12. 11. Acts 13. 20. 4 saved.
o Ex. 34. 15, 16. Lev. 17. 7. Rev. 17. 1-5.
p Josh. 1. 5.
q Gen. 6. 6. Deut 32. 36. Ps. 106. 44. Jer. 18. 7-10. 5 Or, were corrupt. 6 they let nothing fall of their.
r Josh. 23. 16.
s Deut. 8. 2. 7 Or, suffered.

a Gen. 22. 1. Deut. 8. 2, 16. John 2. 24. 1 Cor. 11. 19.
b Josh. 13. 3.
c Ps. 106. 35.
d Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. Ezra 9. 12.
e ch. 2. 11.
f Lv. 34. 13. Deut. 16. 21. ch. 6. 25.
g Hab. 3. 7. 1 Aram-naharaim.
h ch. 6. 7. ch. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 10. Neh. 9. 27. Ps. 22. 5. Ps. 106. 44.
i ch. 2. 16. 2 saviour.
j ch. 1. 13.
k Num. 11. 17. 1 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Sam. 11. 6. 2 Chr. 15. 1. Heb. 6. 4. 3 was.
4 Aram.
l ch. 2. 19. Jer. 16. 12. Hos. 6. 4. Matt. 23. 32.
m 1 Sam. 12. 9.
n ch. 5. 14.
o Deut. 34. 3. ch. 1. 16.
p Lev. 26. 23-25. Deut. 28. 48.
q Ps. 50. 15. Ps. 78. 34. Jer. 29. 12, 13. Dan. 9. 3. 5 Or, the son of Jemini. 6 shut of his right hand.

17 And he brought the present unto Ĕg'lŏn king of Mō'ab: and Ĕg'lŏn *was* a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again [r]from the [7]quarries that *were* by Gĭl'gāl, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ē'hŭd came unto him; and he was sitting in [8]a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ē'hŭd said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of *his* seat.

21 And Ē'hŭd put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly.

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and [9]the dirt came out.

23 Then Ē'hŭd went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour *were* locked, they said, Surely he [10]covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened *them:* and, behold, their lord *was* fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ē'hŭd escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Sē'i-răth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that [s]he blew a trumpet in the [t]mountain of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the children of Ĭs'ra-el went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for [u]the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Mō'ab-ītes into your hand. And they went down after him, and took [v]the fords of Jôr'dan toward Mō'ab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Mō'ab at that time about ten thousand men, all [11]lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Mō'ab was subdued that day under the hand of Ĭs'ra-el. And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was [12]Shăm'gär the son of Ā'năth, which slew of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes six hundred men [w]with an ox goad: [x]and he also delivered [13]Ĭs'ra-el.

215 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Deborah and Barak deliver Israel.*
18 *Death of Sisera.*

AND [a]the children of Ĭs'ra-el again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ē'hŭd was dead.

2 And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jā'bin king of Cā'năan, that reigned in [b]Hā'zôr; the captain of whose host *was* [c]Sĭs'e-rā, which dwelt in Hā-rō'sheth of the Gĕn'tĭles.

3 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred [d]chariots of iron; and twenty years [e]he mightily oppressed the children of Ĭs ra-el.

4 ¶ [f]And Dĕb'o-rah, a prophetess, the wife of Lăp'i-dŏth, she judged Ĭs'ra-el at that time.

5 [g]And she dwelt under the palm tree of Dĕb'o-rah between Rā'mah and Bĕth'-el in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called [h]Bā'răk the son of Ā-bĭn'o-ăm out [i]of Kĕ'desh-năph'ta-lī, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el commanded, *saying,* Go ,and draw toward mount Tā'bôr, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Năph'ta-lī and of the children of Zĕb'u-lŭn?

7 And [j]I will draw unto thee to the [k]river Kī'shŏn Sĭs'e-rā, the captain of Jā'bin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Bā'răk said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, *then* I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall [l]sell Sĭs'e-rā into the hand of a woman. And Dĕb'o-rah arose, and went with Bā'răk to Kĕ'desh.

10 ¶ And Bā'răk called [m]Zĕb'u-lŭn and Năph'ta-lī to Kĕ'desh; and he went up with ten thousand men [n]at his feet: and Dĕb'o-rah went up with him.

11 Now Hē'bĕr [o]the Kĕn'īte, *which was* of the children of [p]Hō'băb the father in law of Mō'sĕs, had severed himself from [q]the Kĕn'ītes, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zā-a-nā'im, which *is* by Kĕ'desh.

12 And they shewed Sĭs'e-rā that Bā'răk the son of Ā-bĭn'o-ăm was gone up to mount Tā'bôr.

13 And Sĭs'e-rā [1]gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him, from Hā-rō'sheth of the Gĕn'tĭles unto the river of Kī'shŏn.

14 And Dĕb'o-rah said unto Bā'răk, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sĭs'e-rā into thine hand: [r]is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Bā'răk went down from mount Tā'bôr, and ten thousand men after him.

r Josh 4. 20.
7 Or, graven images.
8 a parlour of cooling.
9 Or, it came out at the fundament.
10 Or, easeth nature.
s ch. 5. 14. ch. 6. 34. 1 Sam. 13. 3.
t Josh. 17. 15. ch. 7. 24. ch. 17. 1.
u ch. 7. 9, 15. 1 Sam. 17. 47.
v Josh. 2. 7. ch. 12. 5.
11 fat.
12 This seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines.
w 1 Sam. 17. 47, 50.
x ch. 2. 16.
13 So part is called Israel. ch. 4. 1, and ch. 10. 7.
a ch. 2. 19.
b Josh. 11. 1.
c 1 Sam. 12. 9. Ps. 83. 9.
d Josh. 17. 18. ch. 1. 19.
e Deut. 28. 29, 33, 47, 48. ch. 5. 8. Ps. 106. 42.
f 2 Ki. 22. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 27.
g Gen. 35. 8.
h Heb. 11. 32.
i Josh. 19. 37.
j Ex. 14. 4. Ezek. 38. 10-16. Joel 3. 11-14.
k ch. 5. 21. Ps. 83. 9.
l ch. 2. 14. Ps. 44. 12. Isa. 50. 1.
m ch. 5. 18.
n Ex. 11. 8.
o ch. 1. 16.
p Ex. 3. 1. Ex. 18. 1.
q Num. 24. 21.
1 gathered by cry, or, proclamation.
r Deut. 9. 3. 2 Sam. 5. 24. Ps. 68. 7. Isa. 52. 12. Mic. 2. 13.

15 And [a]the LORD discomfited Sĭs'e-rà, and all *his* chariots, and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword before Bā'răk; so that Sĭs'e-rà lighted down off *his* chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Bā'răk pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Hā-rō'sheth of the Gĕn'tīleş: and all the host of Sĭs'e-rà fell upon the edge of the sword; *and* there was not [2]a man left.

17 Howbeit Sĭs'e-rà [t]fled away on his feet to the tent of Jā'el the wife of Hē'bĕr the Kĕn'īte: for *there was* peace between Jā'bin the king of Hā'zôr and the house of Hē'bĕr the Kĕn'īte.

18 ¶ And Jā'el went out to meet Sĭs'e-rà, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a [3]mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened [u]a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jā'el Hē'bĕr's wife [v]took a nail of the tent, and [4]took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Bā'răk pursued Sĭs'e-rà, Jā'el came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sĭs'e-rà lay dead, and the nail *was* in his temples.

23 So [w]God subdued on that day Jā'bin the king of Cā'năan before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And the hand of the children of Ĭs'ra-el [5]prospered, and prevailed against Jā'bin the king of Cā'năan, until they had destroyed Jā'bin king of Cā'năan.

B. C. 1296.

s Josh. 10. 10. Ps. 83. 9, 10.

2 unto one.

t Job 12. 21, 24. Ps. 18. 14. Ps. 107. 40. Prov. 29. 23. Amos 5. 19.

3 Or, rug, or, blanket.

u ch. 5. 25.
v ch. 5. 26.
4 put.
w 1 Chr. 22. 18. Ps. 18. 47.
5 going went and was hard.

a Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 68. 7, 8.
b Isa. 64. 3. Hab. 3. 3.
c Deut. 4. 11.
1 flowed.
d ch. 3. 31.
e Lev. 26. 22. Isa. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4.
2 walkers of paths.
3 crooked ways.
f ch. 4. 4–6. Isa. 49. 23.
g Deut. 32. 16. ch. 2. 12.
h ch. 4. 3. 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
4 Or, Meditate.
i ch. 12. 14.
5 righteousnesses of the LORD.
j ch. 3. 27.
k Num. 32. 39.
6 draw with the pen, etc.
7 his feet.
8 Or, In the divisions, etc.
9 impressions.
l Num. 32. 1.
10 Or, in.
m Josh. 13. 25.
n Josh. 19. 29.
11 Or, port.
12 Or, creeks.
o ch. 4. 10.
13 exposed to reproach.
p ch. 4. 16. Ps. 44. 12.
q Josh. 10. 11.
r ch. 4. 15.
14 paths.
s ch. 4. 7.

216 CHAPTER 5.

Song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN sang Dĕb'o-rah and Bā'răk the son of Ă-bĭn'o-ăm on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Ĭs'ra-el, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 LORD, [a]when thou wentest out of Sē'ĭr, when thou marchedst out of the field of Ē'dom, [b]the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 [c]The mountains [1]melted from before the LORD, *even* that Sī'nāi from before the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 In the days of [d]Shăm'gär the son of Ā'năth, in the days of Jā'el, [e]the highways were unoccupied, and the [2]travellers walked through [3]byways.

7 *The inhabitants of* the villages ceased, they ceased in Ĭs'ra-el, until that I Dĕb'o-rah arose, that I arose [f]a mother in Ĭs'ra-el.

8 They [g]chose new gods; then *was* war in the gates: [h]was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Ĭs'ra-el?

9 My heart *is* toward the governors of Ĭs'ra-el, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 [4]Speak, ye [i]that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 *They that are delivered* from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the [5]righteous acts of the LORD, *even* the righteous acts *toward the inhabitants* of his villages in Ĭs'ra-el: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Dĕb'o-rah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Bā'răk, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Ă-bĭn'o-ăm.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 [j]Out of Ē'phrā-ĭm *was there* a root of them against Ăm'a-lĕk; after thee, Bĕn'ja-mĭn, among thy people; out of [k]Mā'chĭr came down governors, and out of Zĕb'u-lŭn they that [6]handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Ĭs'sa-char *were* with Dĕb'o-rah: even Ĭs'sa-char, and also Bā'răk: he was sent on [7]foot into the valley. [8]For the divisions of Reu'ben *there were* great [9]thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou [l]among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? [10]For the divisions of Reu'ben *there were* great searchings of heart.

17 [m]Gĭl'e-ăd abode beyond Jôr'dan: and why did Dăn remain in ships? [n]Ăsh'ĕr continued on the sea [11]shore, and abode in his [12]breaches.

18 [o]Zĕb'u-lŭn and Năph'ta-lī *were* a people *that* [13]jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came *and* fought, then fought the kings of Cā'năan in Tā'a-năch by the waters of Mĕ-gĭd dō; [p]they took no gain of money.

20 [q]They fought from heaven; the [r]stars in their [14]courses fought against Sĭs'e-rà.

21 [s]The river of Kī'shŏn swept them

away, that ancient river, the river Kĭ'shŏn. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the [15]prancings, the prancings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Mē'rŏz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; [t]because they came not to the help [u]of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty. H. [1] Sam. 2. 9.

24 Blessed above women shall Jā'el the wife of Hē'bĕr the Kĕn'īte be, [v]blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, *and* she gave *him* milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and [16]with the hammer she smote Sĭs'e-rà, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 [17]At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down [18]dead.

28 The mother of Sĭs'e-rà looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot *so* long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned [19]answer to herself,

30 [w]Have they not sped? have they *not* divided the prey; [20]to every man a damsel *or* two; to Sĭs'e-rà a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, *meet* for the necks of *them that take* the spoil?

31 [x]So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but *let* them that love him *be* [y]as the sun [z]when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years. K. Ruth 2. 12.

217 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Midian oppresses Israel.* 11 *Gideon and the angel.* 36 *Gideon's signs.*

AND [a]the children of Ĭs'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand [b]of Mĭd'ĭ-an seven years.

2 And the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an [1]prevailed against Ĭs'ra-el: *and* because of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes the children of Ĭs'ra-el made them [c]the dens which *are* in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And *so* it was, when Ĭs'ra-el had sown, that the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes came up, and the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, [d]and the children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and [e]destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gā'zà, and

B. C. 1256.

15 Or, tramplings, or, plungings.

t ch. 21. 9.
u 1 Sam. 17. 47.

v Prov. 31. 31. Luke 1. 28.

16 she hammered.

17 Between.
18 destroyed.
19 her words.
w Ex. 15. 9.
20 to the head of a man.
x Ps. 48. 4, 5. Ps. 58. 11. Ps. 68. 1–3. Ps. 83. 9. Rev. 6. 10. Rev. 18. 20.
y 2 Sam. 23. 4. Ps. 37. 6. Matt. 13. 43.
z Ps. 19. 5.

a Lev. 26. 14. ch. 2. 19.
b Gen. 25. 2. Hab. 3. 7.
1 was strong.
c 1 Sam. 13. 6. Heb. 11. 38.
d Gen. 29. 1. ch. 7. 12. 1 Ki. 4. 30. Job 1. 3.
e Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 30. Job 31. 7, 8. Jer. 5. 17. Mic. 6. 15.
2 Or, goat.
f Ps. 50. 15. Ps. 78. 34. Hos. 5. 15.
3 a man a prophet.
g 2 Ki. 17. 35.
h Josh. 17. 2. ch. 8. 2.
4 to cause it to flee.
i Gen. 16. 7–13. ch. 13. 3. Luke 1. 11, 28.
j Ps. 89. 49. Isa. 59. 1.
k 2 Chr. 15. 2.
l 1 Sam. 12. 11. Heb. 11. 32.
m Josh. 1. 9.
5 my thousand is the meanest.
n Ex. 3. 12.
o Ex. 4. 1.
p Gen. 18. 3.
6 Or, meat offering.

left no sustenance for Ĭs'ra-el, neither [2]sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Ĭs'ra-el was greatly impoverished because of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el [f]cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the LORD because of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes,

8 That the LORD sent [3]a prophet unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, I brought you up from Ē'gўpt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Ē-gўp'tians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I *am* the LORD your God; [o]fear not the gods of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which *was* in Ŏph'rah, that *pertained* unto Jō'ăsh [h]the Ă'bĭ-ēz'rīte: and his son Gĭd'e-on threshed wheat by the winepress, [4]to hide *it* from the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes.

12 And the [g]angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD *is* with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gĭd'e-on said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and [p]where *be* all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Ē'gўpt? but now the LORD hath [k]forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, [l]Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Ĭs'ra-el from the hand of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes: [m]have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Ĭs'ra-el? behold, [5]my family *is* poor in Mā-năs'-seh, and I *am* the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, [n]Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then [o]shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 [p]Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my [6]present, and set *it* before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on went in, and made ready [7]a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out unto him under the oak, and presented *it*.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and [q]lay *them* upon this rock, and [r]pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and [8]there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gĭd'e-on perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gĭd'e-on said, Alas, O Lord GOD! [t]for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, [9]Peace *be* unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gĭd'e-on built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it [x]Jĕ-hō'-vah-shā'lom: unto this day it *is* yet [10]in Ŏph'rah of the A'bĭ-ĕz'rītes.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, [y]even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Bā'al that thy father hath, and [w]cut down the grove that *is* by it: ❧

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this [10]rock, [11]in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gĭd'e-on took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and *so* it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* [z]by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Bā'al was cast down, and the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar *that was* built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Jō'ăsh, [v]Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bā'al, and because he hath cut down the grove that *was* by it.

31 And Jō'ăsh said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bā'al? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him [12]Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl, saying, Let Bā'al plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes and the Am'a-lĕk-ites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in [a]the valley of Jĕz're-el.

34 But [b]the Spirit of the LORD [13]came upon Gĭd'e-on, and he [c]blew a trumpet; and A'bĭ-ĕ'zĕr [14]was gathered after him. E. 11. 29. M. 11. 29.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Mă-năs'seh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Ăsh'ĕr, and unto Zĕb-u-lŭn, and unto Năph'ta-lī; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on said unto God, If thou wilt save Ĭs'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 [d]Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; *and* if the dew be on the fleece only, and *it be* dry upon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Ĭs'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gĭd'e-on said unto God, [e]Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

B. C. 1249.

7 a kid of the goats.

q ch. 13. 19.
r 1 Ki. 18. 33.
s Lev. 9. 24. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
t Gen. 16. 13. Ex. 33. 20. ch. 13. 22.
u Dan. 10. 19. Luke 24. 36.
8 That is, The LORD send peace.
v ch. 8. 32.
9 Or, and.
w Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 7. 5. ch. 3. 7.
10 strong place.
11 Or, in an orderly manner.
x John 3. 2.
y John 16. 2. Acts 26. 9.
12 That is, Let Baal plead.
z 1 Sam. 12. 11. Or, Jerubbesheth; that is, Let shame, or, confusion, plead. 2 Sam. 11. 21. Jer. 11. 13. Hos. 9. 10.
a Josh. 17. 16. 1 Ki. 18. 45.
b ch. 3. 10. ch. 11. 29. ch. 13. 25. 1 Chr. 12. 18. 2 Chr. 24. 20. 1 Cor. 12. 8–11.
13 clothed
c ch. 3. 27.
14 was rallied after him.
d Ex. 4. 3, 4, 6, 7. Deut. 32. 2. Ps. 72. 6. Hos. 6. 3, 4.
e Gen. 18. 32.

a ch. 6. 32. 1 Sam. 12. 11.
b Gen. 22. 3. Josh. 3. 1. Eccl. 9. 10.
1 That is, Trembling.
c Gen. 12. 6.
d Deut. 8. 17. Deut. 9. 4. 1 Sam. 17. 47. Ps. 33. 16, 17, 18. Ps. 44. 6, 7. Prov. 25. 6. Eccl. 9. 11. Isa. 10. 13. Jer. 9. 23, 24. Zech. 4. 6. Rom. 3. 27. 1 Cor. 1. 29. 2 Cor. 4. 7. 2 Cor. 10. 17. Eph. 2. 9.
e Deut. 20. 8.

CHAPTER 7. 218

1 *Gideon's three hundred.* 16 *The lamps and pitchers.* 24 *Midian defeated.*

THEN [a]Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl, who *is* Gĭd'e-on, and all the people that *were* with him, [b]rose up early, and pitched beside the well of [1]Hā'rod: so that the host of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes were on the north side of them, by the hill of [c]Mō'reh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gĭd'e-on, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes into their hands, lest Ĭs'ra-el [d]vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, [e]Whosoever *is* fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gĭl'e-ăd. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gĭd'e-on,

The people *are* yet *too* many; bring them down unto the water, and I will [2]try them for thee there: and it shall be, *that* of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gĭd'e-on, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gĭd'e-on, [f]By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all *the rest of* Ĭs'ra-el every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Mĭd'ĭ-an was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same [g]night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phū'rah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt [h]hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phū'rah his servant unto the outside of the [3]armed men that *were* in the host.

12 And the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes and the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and [i]all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gĭd'e-on was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, [j]a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Mĭd'ĭ-an, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And [k]his fellow answered and said, This *is* nothing else save the sword of Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh, a man of Ĭs'ra-el: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Mĭd'ĭ-an, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was *so*, when Gĭd'e-on heard the telling of the dream, and [4]the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Ĭs'ra-el, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

16 And he divided the three hundred men *into* three companies, and he put [5]a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and [6]lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, *The sword of* the LORD, and of Gĭd'e-on.

19 ¶ So Gĭd'e-on, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the [l]middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gĭd'e-on.

21 And they [m]stood every man in his place round about the camp: [n]and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred [o]blew the trumpets, and [p]the LORD set [q]every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Bĕth-shĭt'tah [7]in Zĕr'e-răth, *and* to the [8]border of Ā'bel-mĕ-hō'lah, unto Tăb'bath.

23 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves together out of Năph'ta-lī, and out of Ăsh'ĕr, and out of all Mă-năs'seh, and pursued after the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes.

24 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on sent messengers throughout all [r]mount Ē'phră-ĭm, saying, Come down against the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, and take before them the waters unto Bĕth-bā'rah and Jôr'dan. Then all the men of Ē'phră-ĭm gathered themselves together, and [s]took the waters unto [t]Bĕth-bā'rah and Jôr'dan.

25 And they took [u]two princes of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, Ō'reb and Zē'eb; and they slew Ō'reb upon [v]the rock Ō'reb, and Zē'eb they slew at the winepress of Zē'eb, and pursued Mĭd'ĭ-an, and brought the heads of Ō'reb and Zē'eb to Gĭd'e-on on the [w]other side Jôr'dan.

B. C. 1249.

2 separate, or, purify.

f 1 Sam. 14. 6. Isa. 41. 14–18.
g Gen. 46. 2, 3. Job 4. 13. Matt. 1. 20. Acts 18. 9, 10. Acts 27. 23.
h Gen. 24. 14. 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.
3 Or, ranks by five.
i ch. 6. 5, 33. ch. 8. 10.
j ch. 6. 16. Isa. 41. 14, 15. 1 Cor. 1. 27.
k Gen. 40. 8.
4 the breaking thereof.
5 trumpets in the hand of all of them.
6 Or, firebrands, or, torches.
l Ex. 14. 24. Luke 12. 38. Rev. 16. 15.
m Ex. 14. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20. 17. Isa. 30. 7, 15.
n Ex. 14. 25. 2 Ki. 7. 7. Job 15. 21, 22. Prov. 28. 1.
o 2 Cor. 4. 7.
p 1 Sam. 14. 16–20. Ps. 83. 9. Isa. 9. 4.
q 1 Sam. 14. 20. 2 Chr. 20. 23.
7 Or, toward.
8 lip.
r ch. 3. 27. Rom. 15. 30. Phil. 1. 27.
s ch. 3. 28.
t John 1. 28.
u ch. 8. 3. Ps. 83. 11.
v Isa. 10. 26.
w ch. 8. 4.

a ch. 12. 1. 2 Sam. 19. 41.
1 What thing is this thou hast done unto us?
2 strongly.

CHAPTER 8. 219

1 *Gideon slays Midian's kings.* 29 *His children and death.* 33 *Idolatry of Israel.*

AND [a]the men of Ē'phră-ĭm said unto him, [1]Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes? And they did chide with him [2]sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What

B. C. 1249.

have I done now in comparison of you? *Is* not the gleaning of the grapes of Ē'phrā-ĭm better than the vintage of Ā'bĭ-ē'zēr?

3 [b]God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Ō'reb and Zē'eb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their [3]anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on came to Jôr'dan, *and* passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet pursuing *them.*

5 And he said unto the men [c]of Sŭc'coth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they *be* faint, and I am pursuing [4]after Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà, kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

6 ¶ And the princes of Sŭc'coth said, [d]*Are* the hands of Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà now in thine hand, that [e]we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gĭd'e-on said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà into mine hand, then I will [4]tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence [f]to Pĕ-nū'el, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Pĕ-nū'el answered him as the men of Sŭc'coth had answered *him.*

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pĕ-nū'el, saying, When I [g]come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà *were* in Kär'kôr, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand *men,* all that were left of all [h]the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell [5]an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east [i]of Nō'bah and Jŏg'be-hah, and smote the host: for the host was [j]secure.

12 And when Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà fled, he pursued after them, and [k]took the two kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà, and [6]discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh returned from battle before the sun *was up,*

14 And caught a young man of the men of Sŭc'coth, and enquired of him: and he [7]described unto him the princes of Sŭc'coth, and the elders thereof, *even* threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Sŭc'coth, and said, Behold Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà, with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, *Are* the hands of Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men *that are* weary?

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he [8]taught the men of Sŭc'coth.

17 And he beat down the tower of [l]Pĕ-nū'el, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà, What manner of men *were they* whom ye slew [m]at Tā'bôr? And they answered, As thou *art,* so *were* they; each one [9]resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They *were* my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: *as* the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jē'thĕr his firstborn, Up, *and* slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he *was* yet a youth.

21 Then Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man *is, so is* his strength. And Gĭd'e-on arose, and [n]slew Zē'bah and Zăl-mŭn'nà, and took away the [10]ornaments that *were* on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Gĭd'e-on, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

23 And Gĭd'e-on said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: [o]the LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, [p]because they *were* Ĭsh'ma-el-ites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give *them.* And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside ornaments, and [11]collars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an, and beside the chains that *were* about their camels' necks.

27 And Gĭd'e-on [q]made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* [r]in Ŏph'rah: and all Ĭs'ra-el [s]went thither a whoring after it: which thing became [t]a snare unto Gĭd'e-on, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Mĭd'ĭ-an subdued before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gĭd'e-on.

29 ¶ And Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl the son of Jō'ăsh went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gĭd'e-on had [u]threescore and ten sons [12]of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that *was* in Shĕ'chem, she also bare him a son, whose name he [13]called [14]Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch

b ch. 7. 24. Ps. 44. 3. Prov. 15. 1. Rom. 12. 3, 6.
3 spirit.
c Gen. 33. 17. Ps. 60. 6.
d 1 Ki. 20. 11.
e 1 Sam. 25. 11.
4 thresh.
f Gen. 32. 30.
g 1 Ki. 22. 27. Luke 12. 45. 1 Thess. 5. 2, 3.
h ch. 7. 12.
5 Or, an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.
i Num. 32. 35.
j ch. 18. 27. Prov. 17. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
k Ps. 83. 11.
6 terrified.
7 writ.
8 made to know.
l 1 Ki. 12. 25.
m ch. 4. 6. Ps. 89. 12.
9 according to the form, etc.
n Ps. 83. 11.
10 Or, ornaments like the moon.
o 1 Sam. 8. 7. 1 Sam. 10. 19. Ps. 10. 16. Ps. 29. 10. Ps. 89. 18. Isa. 26. 13. Isa. 33. 22. Isa. 43. 15. Hos. 13. 10.
p Gen. 16. 10. Gen. 25. 13. Gen. 37. 25.
11 Or, sweet jewels.
q ch. 17. 5. ch. 18. 14, 17.
r ch. 6. 24.
s Ex. 23. 33. Ps. 73. 27. Ps. 106. 39.
t Deut. 7. 16.
u ch. 9. 2, 5. ch. 10. 4.
12 going out of his thigh.
13 set.
14 That is, My father the king.

32 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Jō'ăsh his father, [v]in Ŏph'rah of Ă'bĭ-ĕz'rites.

33 And it came to pass, [w]as soon as Gĭd'e-on was dead, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el turned again, and went a whoring after Bā'al-ĭm, and [x]made [15]Bā'al-bē'rith their god.

34 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [y]remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 [z]Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl, *namely,* Gĭd'e-on, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Ĭs'ra-el.

B. C. 1209.

v ch. 6. 24.
w ch. 2.
x ch. 9. 4.
15 That is, Idol of the covenant.
y Ps. 78. 11, 42. Eccl. 12. 1.
z ch. 9. 16. Eccl. 9. 14, 15.

220 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Abimelech made king.* 7 *Jotham's fable.* 22 *Gaal's conspiracy.* 50 *Abimelech slain.*

AND Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch the son of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl went to Shĕ'chem unto [a]his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shĕ'chem, [1]Whether *is* better for you, either that all the sons of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl, *which are* [b]threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I *am* [c]your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shĕ'chem all these words: and their hearts inclined [2]to follow Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch; for they said, He *is* our [d]brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of [e]Bā'al-bē'rith, wherewith Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch hired [f]vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house [g]at Ŏph'rah, and [h]slew his brethren the sons of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jō'tham the youngest son of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl was [i]left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shĕ'chem gathered together, and all the house of Mĭl'lō, and went, and made Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch king, [3]by the plain of the pillar that *was* in Shĕ'chem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Jō'tham, he went and stood in the top of [j]mount Gĕr'ĭ-zĭm, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shĕ'chem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 [k]The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, [l]Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them,

a ch. 8. 31.
1 What is good? whether, etc.
b ch. 8. 30.
c Gen. 29. 14. 2 Sam. 19. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 1. Heb. 2. 14.
2 after.
d Gen. 29. 15.
e ch. 8. 33.
f ch. 11. 3. 1 Sam. 22. 2. 2 Chr. 13. 7. Prov. 12. 11. Acts 17. 5.
g ch. 6. 24.
h 2 Ki. 10. 17. Matt. 2. 16, 20.
3 Or, by the oak of the pillar.
i Deut. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. John 4. 20.
j 2 Ki. 14. 9.
k ch. 8. 22.
l Ps. 104. 15.
4 go up and down for other trees.
5 Or, thistle.
m Isa. 30. 2. Dan. 4. 12. Hos. 14. 7.
n Ezek. 19. 14.
o 2 Ki. 14. 9. Ps. 104. 16. Isa. 2. 13.
p ch. 8. 35.
6 cast his life
q Isa. 8. 6. Phil. 3. 3. Jas. 4. 16.
r Num. 21. 16. Josh. 19. 8. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
s 1 Sam. 16. 14. 1 Sam. 18. 9, 10. 1 Ki. 12. 15. 1 Ki. 18. 19. 2 Chr. 18. 19–22. Isa. 19. 2, 14. 2 Thess. 2. 1, 11.
t Isa. 33. 1. Matt. 7. 2.
u 1 Sam. 15. 33. 1 Ki. 2. 32. Esth. 9. 25. Ps. 7. 16. Ps. 58. 10, 11. Matt. 23. 35.
7 strengthened his hands to kill.

Should I leave my fatness, [4]wherewith by me they honour God and man, and [4]go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the [5]bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come *and* put your trust in my [m]shadow: and if not, [n]let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the [o]cedars of Lĕb'a-non.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch king, and if ye have dealt well with Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl and his house, and have done unto him [p]according to the deserving of his hands:

17 (For my father fought for you, and [6]adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an:

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shĕ'chem, because he *is* your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl and with his house this day, *then* [q]rejoice ye in Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, let fire come out from Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch, and devour the men of Shĕ'chem, and the house of Mĭl'lō; and let fire come out from the men of Shĕ'chem, and from the house of Mĭl'lō, and devour Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch.

21 And Jō'tham ran away, and fled, and went to [r]Bĕ'er, and dwelt there, for fear of Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch his brother.

22 ¶ When Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch had reigned three years over Ĭs'ra-el,

23 Then [s]God sent an evil spirit between Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch and the men of Shĕ'chem; and the men of Shĕ'chem [t]dealt treacherously with Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch:

24 [u]That the cruelty *done* to the threescore and ten sons of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl might come, and their blood be laid upon Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shĕ'chem, which [7]aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shĕ'chem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came

B. C. 1209.

along that way by them: and it was told A-bĭm'e-lĕch.

26 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed came with his brethren, and went over to Shĕ'chem: and the men of Shĕ'chem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes,* and made [8]merry, and went into [v]the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed A-bĭm'e-lĕch.

28 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed said, [w]Who *is* A-bĭm'e-lĕch, and who *is* Shĕ'chem, that we should serve him? *is* not *he* the son of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl? and Zē'bul his officer? serve the men of [x]Hā'mor the father of Shĕ'chem: for why should we serve him?

29 And [y]would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove A-bĭm'e-lĕch. And he said to A-bĭm'e-lĕch, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zē'bul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gā'al the son of Ē'bed, his anger was [9]kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto A-bĭm'e-lĕch [10]privily, saying, Behold, Gā'al the son of Ē'bed and his brethren be come to Shĕ'chem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that *is* with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, *that* in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them [11]as thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And A-bĭm'e-lĕch rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shĕ'chem in four companies.

35 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and A-bĭm'e-lĕch rose up, and the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gā'al saw the people, he said to Zē'bul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zē'bul said unto him, [z]Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men.

37 And Gā'al spake again and said, See there come people down by the [12]middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of [13]Mĕ-ŏn'e-nim.

38 Then said Zē'bul unto him, Where *is* now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who *is* A-bĭm'e-lĕch, that we should serve him? *is* not this the people that thou hast despised? [a]go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gā'al went out before the men of Shĕ'chem, and fought with A-bĭm'e-lĕch.

8 Or, songs.
v ch. 8. 33.
w Ex. 5. 2. 1 Sam. 25. 10.
x Gen. 34. 2.
y 2 Sam. 15. 4. 1 Ki. 20. 11. Ps. 10. 3.
9 Or, hot.
10 craftily, or, to Tormah.
11 as thine hand shall find. 2 Mark 8. 24.
12 navel.
13 Or, The regarders of the times, soothsayers.
z 2 Sam. 2. 26, 27. 2 Ki. 14. 8. Jer. 2. 28.
a Deut 20. 23. See verse 20. 1 Ki. 12. 25. 2 Ki. 3. 25. Job 8. 22. Job 21. 17, 30. Ps. 9. 16. Ps. 11. 6. Ps. 76. 10. Ps. 119. 119. Prov. 2. 22. Eccl. 8. 12, 13.
14 Thus marking it out for perpetual desolation and barrenness.
b ch. 8. 33. 1 Ki. 18. 26. 2 Ki. 1. 2–4. Ps. 115. 8. Isa. 28. 15–18. Isa. 37. 38.
c Ps. 68. 14.
15 I have done.
d Ex. 14. 4.
e ch. 4. 17. 2 Sam. 11. 21. Job 31. 3. Jer. 49. 20. 1 Cor. 1. 27.
f 1 Sam. 31. 4.

40 And A-bĭm'e-lĕch chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown *and* wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate.

41 And A-bĭm'e-lĕch dwelt at A-rŭ'mah: and Zē'bul thrust out Gā'al and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shĕ'chem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told A-bĭm'e-lĕch.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And A-bĭm'e-lĕch, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two *other* companies ran upon all *the people* that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

45 And A-bĭm'e-lĕch fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that *was* therein, and [b]beat down the city, and [14]sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shĕ'chem heard *that,* they entered into an hold of the house [c]of the god Bē'rith.

47 And it was told A-bĭm'e-lĕch, that all the men of the tower of Shĕ'chem were gathered together.

48 And A-bĭm'e-lĕch gat him up to mount [d]Zăl'mŏn, he and all the people that *were* with him; and A-bĭm'e-lĕch took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid *it* on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, What ye have seen [15]me do, make haste, *and* do as I *have done.*

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed A-bĭm'e-lĕch, and put *them* to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shĕ'chem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then [e]went A-bĭm'e-lĕch to Thē'bĕz, and encamped against Thē'bĕz, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut *it* to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And A-bĭm'e-lĕch came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And [f]a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon A-bĭm'e-lĕch's head, and all to brake his skull.

54 Then [g]he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A

B. C. 1206.

woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el saw that Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ [h]Thus God rendered the wickedness of Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shĕ'chem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Jō'tham the son of Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl.

h Gen. 9. 5, 6. Job 31. 3. Ps. 9. 12. Ps. 11. 6. Ps. 58. 10, 11. Ps. 94. 23. Prov. 5. 22. Prov. 24. 12. Acts 28. 4. Rom. 2. 6. Gal. 6. 7. Rev. 19. 20, 21.

221 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Judges Tola and Jair.* 7 *The misery of Israel.*

AND after Ă-bĭm'e-lĕch there arose to [c][1]defend Ĭs'ra-el Tō'lă the son of Pū'ah, the son of Dō'dō, a man of Ĭs'sa-char; and he dwelt in Shā'mĭr in mount Ĕ'phră-ĭm.

2 And he judged Ĭs'ra-el twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shā'mĭr.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jā'ĭr, a Gĭl'e-ăd-ĭte, and judged Ĭs'ra-el twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that [b]rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, [c]which are called [2]Hā'voth-jā'ĭr unto this day, which *are* in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

5 And Jā'ĭr died, and was buried in Că'mŏn.

6 ¶ And [d]the children of Ĭs'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and [e]served Bā'al-ĭm, and Ash'ta-rŏth, and [f]the gods of Sўr'ĭ-ă, and the gods of [g]Zī'dŏn, and the gods of Mō'ab, and the gods of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and the gods of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Ĭs'ra-el, and he [h]sold them into the hands of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and into the hands of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

8 And that year they vexed and [3]oppressed the children of Ĭs'ra-el: eighteen years, all the children of Ĭs'ra-el that *were* on the other side Jôrdan in the land of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, which *is* in Gĭl'e-ăd.

9 Moreover the children of Ăm'mŏn passed over Jôr'dan to fight also against Jū'dah, and against Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and against the house of Ĕ'phră-ĭm; so that Ĭs'ra-el was sore distressed.

10 ¶ [i]And the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Bā'al-ĭm.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, *Did* not *I deliver you* [j]from the Ĕ-gўp'tians, and [k]from the Ăm'ôr-ītes, [l]from the children of Ăm'mŏn, [m]and from the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes?

12 [n]The Zī-dō'nĭ-ans also, [o]and the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and the Mā'on-ītes, did [p]oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 [q]Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and [r]cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said unto the LORD, We have sinned: [s]do thou unto us whatsoever [4]seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day. R P

16 [t]And they put away the [5]strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and [u]his soul [6]was grieved for the misery of Ĭs'ra-el. R.* P.†

17 Then the children of Ăm'mŏn were [7]gathered together, and encamped in Gĭl'e-ăd. And the children of Ĭs'ra-el assembled themselves together, and encamped in [v]Mĭz'peh.

18 And the people *and* princes of Gĭl'e-ăd said one to another, What man *is he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ăm'mŏn? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gĭl'e-ăd.

a ch. 2. 16. ch. 3. 9. 1 save, or, deliver.
b ch. 5. 10.
c Deut. 3. 14. 2 Or, The villages of Jair.
d ch. 2. 11. ch. 4. 1. ch. 6. 1.
e ch. 2. 13. ch. 3. 7. 2 Chr. 28. 23. Ps. 106. 36.
f ch. 2. 12.
g 1 Kl. 11. 33. 1 Kl. 16. 31. 2 Kl. 23. 13. Ps. 106. 36.
h 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 crushed.
i 1 Sam. 12. 10.
j Ex. 14. 30. 1 Sam. 12. 8.
k Num. 21. 21.
l ch. 3. 12.
m ch. 3. 31.
n ch. 5. 19.
o ch. 6. 3.
p Ps. 106. 42.
q Deut. 32. 15. ch. 2. 12. 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Kl. 3. 13.
r 1 Sam. 3. 18.
s 4 is good in thine eyes. 2 Chr. 7. 14.
t 5 gods of strangers.
u Ps. 106. 44. 6 was shortened. 7 cried together.
v Gen. 31. 49.

CHAPTER 11. 222

1 *Jephthah captains Gilead.* 12 *His message to Ammon.* 29 *His vow.* 32 *He conquers Ammon.*

NOW Jĕph'thah the Gĭl'e-ăd-ĭte was [a]a mighty man of valour, and he *was* the son of [1]an harlot: and Gĭl'e-ăd begat Jĕph'thah.

2 And Gĭl'e-ăd's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and thrust out Jĕph'thah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou *art* the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jĕph'thah fled [2]from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tŏb: and there were gathered [b]vain men to Jĕph'thah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass [3]in process of time, that the children of Ăm'mŏn made war against Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ăm'mŏn made war against Ĭs'ra-el, the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd went to fetch Jĕph'thah out of the land of Tŏb:

6 And they said unto Jĕph'thah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ăm'mŏn.

7 And Jĕph'thah said unto the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd, [c]Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd said unto Jĕph'thah, Therefore we [d]turn again to thee now that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and be our [e]head over all the inhabitants of Gĭl'e-ăd.

a ch. 6. 12. 1 a woman an harlot. 2 from the face.
b ch. 9. 4. 1 Sam. 22. 2. Job 30. 1–10. Acts 17. 5. 3 after days.
c Gen. 26. 27.
d Luke 17. 4.
e ch. 10. 18.

*R. 1 Sam. 12. 3.
†P. 2 Sam. 12. 13.

9 And Jĕph'thah said unto the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd said unto Jĕph'thah, [e]The LORD [f]be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jĕph'thah went with the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jĕph'thah uttered all his words [g]before the LORD in Mĭz'peh.

12 ¶ And Jĕph'thah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn answered unto the messengers of Jĕph'thah, [h]Because Ĭs'ra-el took away my land, when they came up out of Ē'gўpt, from Ăr'nŏn even unto [i]Jăb'bŏk, and unto Jôr'dan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably.

14 And Jĕph'thah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jĕph'thah, [j]Ĭs'ra-el took not away the land of Mō'ab, nor the land of the children of Ăm'mŏn:

16 But when Ĭs'ra-el came up from Ē'gўpt, [k]walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and [l]came to Kā'desh;

17 Then [m]Ĭs'ra-el sent messengers unto the king of Ē'dom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Ē'dom would not hearken *thereto.* And in like manner they sent unto the king of Mō'ab: but he would not *consent:* and Ĭs'ra-el [n]abode in Kā'desh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and [o]compassed the land of Ē'dom, and the land of Mō'ab, and [p]came by the east side of the land of Mō'ab, and pitched on the other side of Ăr'nŏn, but came not within the border of Mō'ab: for Ăr'nŏn *was* the border of Mō'ab.

19 And [q]Ĭs'ra-el sent messengers unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, the king of Hĕsh'bŏn; and Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 But Sī'hŏn trusted not Ĭs'ra-el to pass through his coast: but Sī'hŏn gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jā'hăz, and fought against Ĭs'ra-el.

21 And the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el delivered Sī'hŏn and all his people into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, and they [r]smote them: so Ĭs'ra-el possessed all the land of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts

B. C. 1161.

[e] Gen. 31. 50. Jer. 29. 23. Mic. 1. 2. Rom. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 5.
[f] be the hearer between us.
[g] ch. 10. 17. ch. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 10. 17. Prov. 16. 3.
[h] Num. 21. 24.
[i] Gen. 32. 22.
[j] Num. 22. 13–15. Deut. 2. 9, 19.
[k] 2 Chr. 20. 10.
[l] Num. 14. 25. Deut. 1. 40. Josh. 5. 6.
[m] Num. 13. 26. Deut. 1. 46.
[n] Num. 20. 14.
[o] Num. 20. 1.
[p] Num. 21. 4.
[q] Num. 21. 11.
[r] Num. 21. 21, 35. Deut. 2. 26. Josh. 13. 8–12.
[s] Num. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 33, 34.
[t] Num. 21. 29. 1 Kl. 11. 7. Jer. 48. 7.
[u] Ex. 23. 28, 31. Ex. 34. 11. Num. 33. 50, 54. Deut. 7. 16, 24. Deut. 9. 3, 6. Deut. 18. 12. Josh. 3. 10. Josh. 13. 6. 2 Chr. 7. 20. 2 Chr. 20. 7. Ps. 44. 2, 3. Acts 13. 19.
[v] Num. 22. 2. Deut. 23. 3, 4. Josh. 24. 9. Mic. 6. 5.
[w] Deut. 2. 36.
[x] Gen. 18. 25. Job 9. 15. John 5. 22, 23.
[y] ch. 3. 10.
[z] Gen. 28. 20. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Eccl. 5. 1, 2.
5 that which cometh forth, which shall come forth.
[a] Lev. 27. 2. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
6 Or, or I will offer it, etc.
[a] Ezek. 27. 17.
7 Or, Abel.
[b] ch. 10. 17.
[c] Ex. 15. 20. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Ps. 68. 25. Jer. 31. 4.
8 of himself, or, he had not of his own either son or daughter.
[d] Gen. 37. 29. 2 Sam. 13. 30, 31. Job 1. 20.

of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, from Ăr'nŏn even unto Jăb'bŏk, and from the wilderness even unto Jôr'dan.

23 So now the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el hath dispossessed the Ăm'ôr-ītes from before his people Ĭs'ra-el, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which [a]Chĕ'mŏsh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever [t]the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now *art* thou any thing better than [u]Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por king of Mō'ab? did he ever strive against Ĭs'ra-el, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in Hĕsh'bŏn and her towns, and in [v]Ăr'ŏ-ēr and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coasts of Ăr'nŏn, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover *them* within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD [w]the Judge be judge this day between the children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Ăm'mŏn.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn hearkened not unto the words of Jĕph'thah which he sent him.

E. 13. 25. M. 14. 6

29 ¶ Then [x]the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jĕph'thah, and he passed over Gĭl'e-ăd, and Mă-năs'seh, and passed over Mĭz'peh of Gĭl'e-ăd, and from Mĭz'peh of Gĭl'e-ăd he passed over *unto* the children of Ăm'mŏn.

30 And Jĕph'thah [y]vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ăm'mŏn into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that [z]whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ăm'mŏn, [a]shall surely be the LORD'S, [6]and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jĕph'thah passed over unto the children of Ăm'mŏn to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Ăr'ŏ-ēr, even till thou come to [a]Mĭn'nith, *even* twenty cities, and unto [7]the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ăm'mŏn were subdued before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

34 ¶ And Jĕph'thah came to [b]Mĭz'peh unto his house, and, behold, [c]his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she *was his* only child; [8]beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he [d]rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for

I [c]have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and [f]I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, [g]do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as [h]the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may [9]go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail [i]my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who [j]did with her *according* to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a [10]custom in Ĭs'ra-el,

40 *That* the daughters of Ĭs'ra-el went [11]yearly to [12]lament the daughter of Jĕph'thah the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte four days in a year.

223 CHAPTER 12.

1 *The quarrel with Ephraim.* 7 *Jephthah dies.* 8 *Subsequent judges.*

AND [c]the men of Ē'phră-ĭm [1]gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jĕph'thah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jĕph'thah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ăm'mŏn; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered *me* not, I [b]put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jĕph'thah gathered together all the men of Gĭl'e-ăd, and fought with Ē'phră-ĭm: and the men of Gĭl'e-ăd smote Ē'phră-ĭm, because they said, Ye Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes [c]*are* fugitives of Ē'phră-ĭm among the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes, *and* among the Mă-năs'sītes.

5 And the Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes took [d]the passages of Jôr'dan before the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes: and it was *so*, that when those Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gĭl'e-ăd said unto him, *Art* thou an Ē'phră-ĭm-īte? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now [3]Shĭb'bo-lĕth: and he said Sĭb'bo-lĕth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jôr'dan: and there fell at that time of the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes forty and two thousand.

7 And Jĕph'thah judged Ĭs'ra-el six years. Then died Jĕph'thah the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gĭl'e-ăd.

8 ¶ And after him [3]Ĭb'zăn of Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm judged Ĭs'ra-el.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Ĭs'ra-el seven years.

10 Then died Ĭb'zăn, and was buried at Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

11 ¶ And after him [4]Ē'lŏn, a Zĕb'u-lŏn-īte, judged Ĭs'ra-el; and he judged Ĭs'ra-el ten years.

12 And Ē'lŏn the Zĕb'u-lŏn-īte died, and was buried in Ăij'a-lŏn in the country of Zĕb'u-lŭn.

13 ¶ And after him [5]Ăb'dŏn the son of Hĭl'lel, a Pĭr'a-thon-īte, judged Ĭs'ra-el.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty [6]nephews, that [c]rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Ĭs'ra-el eight years.

15 And Ăb'dŏn the son of Hĭl'lel the Pĭr'a-thon-īte died, and was buried in Pĭr'a-thŏn in the land of Ē'phră-ĭm, [f]in the mount of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes.

CHAPTER 13. 224

1 *An angel and Manoah.* 15 *His offering.* 24 *Birth of Samson.*

AND the children of Ĭs'ra-el [1]did evil again in the sight of the LORD; [2]and the LORD delivered them [c]into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of [b]Zŏ'rah, of the family of the Dăn'ītes, whose name *was* Mă-nō'ah; and his wife *was* barren, and bare not.

3 And the [c]angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son. E. 1 Sam. 1. 5–20.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and [d]drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing:*

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no [e]razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Năz'a-rīte unto God from the womb: and he shall [f]begin to deliver Ĭs'ra-el out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, [g]A man of God came unto me, and [h]his countenance *was* like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he *was*, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and

B. C. 1143.

[c] Ecc. 5. 2.
[f] Ps. 15. 4. Ecc. 5. 4, 5.
[g] Num. 30. 2.
[h] 2 Sam. 18. 19.
9 go and go down.
[i] Gen. 30. 23. Luke 1. 25.
[j] 1 Sam. 1. 22.
10 Or, ordinance.
11 from year to year.
12 Or, talk with.

[a] ch. 8. 1.
1 were called.
[b] 1 Sam. 19. 5. Job 13. 14. Ps. 119. 109. Rom. 16. 4. Rev. 12. 11.
[c] 1 Sam. 25. 10. Ps. 78. 9.
[d] Josh. 22. 11. ch. 3. 28.
2 Which signifieth a burden, or, ear of corn, or, stream.
3 He seems to have been only a civil Judge to do justice in North east Israel.
4 A civil Judge in North east Israel.
5 A civil Judge also in North east Israel.
6 sons' sons.
[e] ch. 5. 10. ch. 10. 4.
[f] Gen. 14. 7. Ex. 17. 8. ch. 3. 13.

1 added to commit, etc.
2 This seems a partial captivity.
[a] 1 Sam. 12. 9.
[b] Josh. 15. 33.
[c] Gen. 16. 7–13. Ex. 3. 2–6. ch. 6. 12. Hos. 12. 3–5. Mal. 3. 1. Luke 1. 11, 13, 28, 31. Act 7. 30.
[d] Num. 6. 2, 3. Luke 1. 15.
[e] Num. 6. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
[f] 1 Sam. 7. 13. 2 Sam. 8. 1. 1 Chr. 18. 1.
[g] Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 27. 1 Ki. 17. 24.
[h] Matt. 28. 3. Luke 9. 29. Acts 6. 15.

now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing:* for the child shall be a Năz'a-rite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Mă-nō'ah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Mă-nō'ah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Mă-nō'ah her husband *was* not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day.

11 And Mă-nō'ah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I *am*.

12 And Mă-nō'ah said, Now let thy words come to pass. [3]How shall we order the child, and [4]*how* shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mă-nō'ah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing:* all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Mă-nō'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, [5]let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid [6]for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mă-nō'ah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Mă-nō'ah knew not that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

17 And Mă-nō'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, What *is* thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, [7]Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it *is* [8]secret?

19 So Mă-nō'ah took a kid with a meat offering, [k]and offered *it* upon a rock unto the LORD: and *the angel* did wonderously; and Mă-nō'ah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Mă-nō'ah and his wife looked on *it,* and [l]fell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mă-nō'ah and to his wife. [m]Then Mă-nō'ah knew that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

B. C. 1141.

3 What shall be the manner of the, etc.
4 what shall be his work? or, what shall he do?
5 before thee.
6 Or, wonderful.
7 That is, Serving like the sun.
8 Mahaneh-dan.

[a] Gen. 38. 13. Josh. 15. 10.
[b] Gen. 34. 2. Ps. 119. 37.
[c] Gen. 21. 21. Gen. 24. 2, 13.
[d] Gen. 24. 3, 4.
[e] Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3.
1 she is right in mine eyes.
[f] Josh. 11. 20. 2 Chr. 10. 15.
2 in meeting him.
[g] ch. 3. 10. ch. 13. 25. 1 Sam. 11. 6.
[h] ch. 6. 34. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Matt. 4. 1. John 3. 34.
[i] Gen. 32. 30. Ex. 33. 20. Deut. 4. 3. ch. 6. 22. Isa. 6. 5.
[j] Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32. John 14. 20–23.
[k] ch. 6. 19, 20. 1 Ki. 18. 30–38.
[l] Lev. 9. 24. 1 Chr. 21. 16. Ezek. 1. 28. Dan. 10. 9. Hos. 12. 4, 5. Matt. 17. 6
[m] ch. 6. 22.
[n] Gen. 32. 30. Ex. 33. 20. Deut. 4. 3. ch. 6. 22. Isa. 6. 5.
[o] Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32. John 14. 20–23.
[p] 1 Sam. 3. 19. Luke 1. 80. Luke 2. 52.
[q] ch. 3. 10. ch. 6. 34. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Matt. 4. 1. John 3. 34.
[r] Josh. 15. 33.

22 And Mă-nō'ah said unto his wife, [n]We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have [o]shewed us all these *things,* nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name [p]Săm'son: and the [p]child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 And [q]the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in [s]the camp of Dăn [r]between Zō'rah and Ĕsh'ta-ōl.

CHAPTER 14. 225

1 *Samson's strength.* 10 *His feast and riddle.* 19 *Philistines slain.*

AND Săm'son went down [a]to Tĭm'nath, and [b]saw a woman in Tĭm'nath of the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Tĭm'nath of the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: now therefore [c]get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of [d]thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the [e]uncircumcised Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? And Săm'son said unto his father, Get her for me; for [1]she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it *was* [f]of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: for at that time the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had dominion over Ĭs'ra-el.

5 ¶ Then went Săm'son down, and his father and his mother, to Tĭm'nath, and came to the vineyards of Tĭm'nath: and, behold, a young lion roared [2]against him. M. Verse 19.

6 And [g]the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. E. Verse 19.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Săm'son well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

THE DEDICATION OF SAMUEL—Before Samuel's birth his mother had dedicated him to the office of a Nazarite, and as soon as he was weaned she and her husband took him to the Tabernacle at Shiloh, as seen in the picture, to the priest.—(I Samuel 1:24-28.)

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Săm'son made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Săm'son said unto them, I will now [h]put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me [i]within the seven days of the feast, and find *it* out, then I will give you thirty [3]sheets and thirty [j]change of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare *it* me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Săm'son's wife, [k]Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, [l]lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us [4]to take that we have? *is it* not *so*?

16 And Săm'son's wife wept before him, and said, [m]Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

17 And she wept before him [5]the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What *is* sweeter than honey? and what *is* stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And [n]the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and slew thirty men of them, and took their [6]spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Săm'son's wife [o]was *given* to his companion, whom he had used as [p]his friend.

B. C. 1140.

h 1 Kl. 10. 1. Ezek. 17. 2. Luke 14. 7.
i Gen. 29. 27.
3 Or, shirts.
j Gen. 45. 22.
k Gen. 3. 6. ch. 16. 5. Prov. 6. 26. Mic. 7. 6.
l ch. 15. 6.
4 to possess us, or, to impoverish us?
m ch. 16. 15.
5 Or, the rest of the seven days, etc.
n Num. 11. 17. ch. 3. 10. ch. 13. 25. 1 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Sam. 11. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 4, 11.
6 Or, apparel.
o ch. 15. 2.
p John 3. 29.

226 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Samson's wife is denied him.* 3 *Burning of the corn.* 7 *Other feats of Samson.*

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Săm'son visited his wife with [a]a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly [b]hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: *is* not her younger sister fairer than she? [1]take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Săm'son said concerning them, [2]Now shall I be more blameless than the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Săm'son went and caught three hundred [3]foxes, and took [4]firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the standing corn of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards *and* olives.

6 ¶ Then the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Săm'son, the son in law of the Tĭm'nīte, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. [c]And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Săm'son said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them [5]hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock [d]Ē'tam.

9 ¶ Then the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up, and pitched in Jū'dah, and spread themselves in Lē'hĭ.

10 And the men of Jū'dah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Săm'son are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Jū'dah [6]went to the top of the rock Ē'tam, and said to Săm'son, Knowest thou not that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *are* [e]rulers over us? what *is* this *that* thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And Săm'son said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ *And* when he came unto Lē'hĭ, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes shouted against him:

a Gen. 38. 17. 1 Sam. 16. 20. Luke 15. 29.
b ch. 14. 20.
1 let her be thine.
2 Or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though, etc.
3 Or, jackals, which were in great numbers in some parts of Palestine.
4 Or, torches.
c ch. 14. 15.
5 That is, with great confusion.
d 1 Chr. 4. 3. 2 Chr. 11. 6.
6 went down.
e Lev. 26. 25. Deut. 28. 43, 44. ch. 2. 13, 14. ch. 14. 4.

M. 15. 14. 15.

and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that *were* upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands [7]loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a [8]new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and [f]slew a thousand men therewith. E. 1 Sam. 10. 6, 7.

16 And Săm'son said, With the jawbone of an ass, [9]heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place [10]Rā'-math-lē'hī.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, [g]Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that *was* in [11]the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, [h]his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof [12]Ĕn-hăk'kŏ-rē, which *is* in Lē'hī unto this day.

20 [13]And he judged Ĭs'ra-el [i]in the days of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes twenty years.

227 CHAPTER 16.

1 *Samson's escape from Gaza.* 4 *Delilah's importunity.* 26 *Samson's tragic death.*

THEN went Săm'son to Gā'zā, and saw there [1]an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 *And it was told* the Gā'zītes, saying, Săm'son is come hither. And they [a]compassed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were [2]quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Săm'son lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, [3]bar and all, and put *them* upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that *is* before Hē'bron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman [4]in the valley of Sō'rek, whose name *was* Dĕ-lī'lah.

5 And the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up unto her, and said unto her, [b]Entice him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth*, and by what *means* we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to [5]afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver.

6 ¶ And Dĕ-lī'lah said to Săm'son, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

B. C. 1140.

7 were melted.
8 moist.

f Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. Josh 23. 10. ch. 3. 31. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
9 an heap, two heaps.

10 That is, The lifting up of the jawbone, or, casting away of the jawbone.
g Ps. 3. 7.
11 Lehi, the name of the place.
h Gen. 45. 27. Isa. 40. 29.
12 That is, The well of him that called, or, cried.
13 He seems to have judged South west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines.
i ch. 13. 1.

1 a woman an harlot.
a 1 Sam. 19. 11. 1 Sam. 23. 26. Ps. 118. 10, 11, 12. Acts 9. 24. 2 Cor. 11. 32, 33.
2 silent.
3 with the bar.
4 Or, by the brook.
b ch. 14. 15. Prov. 2. 16-19. Prov. 5. 3-11. Prov. 7. 21.
5 Or, humble.
6 moist.
7 one.
c Prov. 6. 26.
8 smelleth.
d John 5. 14.
9 wherewith work hath not been done.
e Prov. 7. 22.
f ch. 14. 16. Prov. 2. 16.
10 shortened.
g 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 18. 2. Mic. 7. 5.
h Num. 6. 5. ch. 13. 5. Acts 18. 18.
i Prov. 5. 3, 4. Prov. 7. 21. Eccl. 7. 25, 26.

7 And Săm'son said unto her, If they bind me with seven [6]green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as [7]another man.

8 Then the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she [c]bound him with them.

9 Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *be* upon thee, Săm'son. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it [8]toucheth the fire. [d]So his strength was not known.

10 And Dĕ-lī'lah said unto Săm'son, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her. If they bind me fast with new ropes [9]that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Dĕ-lī'lah therefore took new ropes, and [e]bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *be* upon thee, Săm'son. And *there were* liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Dĕ-lī'lah said unto Săm'son, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened *it* with the pin, and said unto him, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *be* upon thee, Săm'son. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, [f]How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart *is* not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, *so* that his soul was [10]vexed unto death;

17 That he [g]told her all his heart, and said unto her, [h]There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I *have been* a Năz'a-rīte unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Dĕ-lī'lah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And [i]she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the

seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him. Q. 1 Sam. 16

20 And she said, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *be* upon thee, Săm'son. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD [j]was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes took him, and [11]put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gā'zā, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again [12]after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto [13]Dā'gon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Săm'son our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised [k]their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, [14]which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were [l]merry, that they said, Call for Săm'son, that he may make us sport. And they called for Săm'son out of the prison house; and he made [15]them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Săm'son said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *were* there; and *there were* upon the [m]roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Săm'son made sport.

28 And Săm'son called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, [n]remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes for my two eyes.

29 And Săm'son took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and [16]on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Săm'son said, Let [17]me die with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And he bowed himself with *all his* might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that *were* therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than *they* which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought *him* up, and [o]buried him between Zō'rah and Ĕsh'-tā-ŏl in the buryingplace of Mā-nō'ah his father. And he judged Ĭs'ra-el twenty years.

B. C. 1170.

j Num. 14. 9, 42, 43. Josh. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 16. 14. 1 Sam. 18. 12. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Ps. 33. 16. Prov. 22. 14. Jer. 9. 23, 24. Hos. 9. 12.
11 bored out.
12 Or, as when he was shaven.
13 Signifieth a fish.
k 1 Sam. 31. 9. 1 Chr. 10. 9. Ps. 97. 7. Ps. 115. 4, 8. Ps. 135. 15, 18. Dan. 5. 4, 23. 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 19, 20.
14 and who multiplied our slain.
l verses 6–9. ch. 9. 27. 2 Sam. 13. 28. 1 Ki. 20. 12. Esth. 3. 15. Isa. 32. 13. Dan. 5. 2–4. Matt. 14. 6, 7.
15 before them.
m Deut. 22. 8.
n Jer. 15. 15.
16 Or, he leaned on them.
17 my soul.
o ch. 13. 25.

a Gen. 14. 19. Ruth 2. 20. 2 Sam. 2. 5.
b Ex. 20. 4, 23. Lev. 19. 4. Deut. 12. 30. Ps. 115. 4–8.
c Isa. 46. 6.
d Ex. 28. 4–15. ch. 8. 27. 1 Sam. 23. 6.
e Gen. 31. 19. Hos. 3. 4.
1 filled the hand.
f ch. 18. 1. ch. 19. 1. Deut. 33. 5.
g Deut. 12. 8.
h Josh. 19. 15. ch. 19. 1. Ruth 1. 1, 2. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1, 5, 6.
2 in making his way.
i Gen. 45. 8. ch. 18. 19. Job 29. 16. Isa. 22. 21.
j Gen. 45. 8. Job 29. 16.
3 an order of garments, or, a double suit, etc.

a ch. 17. 6. ch. 21. 25.
b Josh. 19. 47.

CHAPTER 17. 228

1 *Micah's images.* 7 *His hired priest.*

AND there was a man of mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, whose name *was* Mī'-cah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *shekels* of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver *is* with me; I took it. And his mother said, [a]Blessed *be thou* of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred *shekels* of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to [b]make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother [c]took two hundred *shekels* of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Mī'cah.

5 And the man Mī'cah had an house of gods, and made an [d]ephod, and [e]teraphim, and [1]consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 [f]In those days *there was* no king in Ĭs'ra-el, [g]*but* every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out [h]of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm–jū'dah of the family of Jū'dah, who *was* a Lē'vīte, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Bĕth'–lĕ-hĕm–jū'dah to sojourn where he could find *a place:* and he came to mount Ē'phrā-ĭm to the house of Mī'cah, [2]as he journeyed.

9 And Mī'cah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I *am* a Lē'vīte of Bĕth'–lĕ-hĕm–jū'-dah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place.*

10 And Mī'cah said unto him, Dwell with me, [i]and be unto me a [j]father and a priest, and I will give thee ten *shekels* of silver by the year, and [3]a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Lē'vīte went in.

11 And the Lē'vīte was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Mī'cah consecrated the Lē'-vīte; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Mī'cah.

13 Then said Mī'cah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Lē'vīte to *my* priest.

CHAPTER 18. 229

1 *Dan seeks new territory.* 14 *They take Micah's images and priests.* 27 *Laish conquered.*

IN [a]those days *there was* no king in Ĭs'ra-el: and in those days [b]the tribe

of the Dăn'ītes sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their* inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And the children of Dăn sent of their family five men from their coasts, [1]men of valour, from [c]Zō'rah, and from Ĕsh'ta-ŏl, [d]to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ē'phră-ĭm, to the [e]house of Mī'cah, they lodged there.

3 When they *were* by the house of Mī'cah, they knew the voice of the young man the Lē'vīte: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place?* and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Mī'cah with me, and hath [f]hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, [g]Ask counsel, we pray thee, [h]of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, [i]Go in peace: before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to [j]Lā'ish, and saw the people that *were* therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zī-dō'nĭ-ans, quiet and secure; and *there was* no [2]magistrate in the land, that might put *them* to shame in *any* thing; and they *were* far from the Zī-dō'nĭ-ans, and had no business with *any* man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zō'rah and Ĕsh'ta-ŏl: and their brethren said unto them, What *say* ye?

9 And they said, [k]Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it *is* very good: and *are* [l]ye still? be not slothful to go, *and* to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; [m]a place where *there is* no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Dăn'ītes, out of Zō'rah and out of Ĕsh'ta-ŏl, six hundred men [3]appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in [n]Kīr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, in Jū'dah: wherefore they called that place [4]Mā'hă-neh-dăn' unto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kīr'jath-jē'a-rĭm.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and came unto the house of Mī'cah.

14 ¶ [o]Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that [p]there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Lē'vīte, *even* unto the house of Mī'cah, and [5]saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dăn, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, *and* came in thither, *and* took [q]the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men *that were* appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Mī'cah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, [r]lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, [s]and be to us a father and a priest: *is it* better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Ĭs'ra-el?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ *And* when they were a good way from the house of Mī'cah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Mī'cah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dăn.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dăn. And they turned their faces, and said unto Mī'cah, What aileth thee, [6]that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what *is* this *that* ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dăn said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest [7]angry fellows run upon thee, and [8]thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dăn went their way: and when Mī'cah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took *the things* which Mī'cah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Lā'ish, unto a people *that were* at quiet and secure: [u]and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And *there was* no deliverer, be-

B. C. 1406.

1 sons.
c ch. 13. 25.
d Num. 13. 17.
e ch. 17. 1.
f ch. 17. 10. John 10. 12, 13. Acts 20. 33. 1 Tim. 3. 3. Tit. 1. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
g 1 Ki. 22. 5. Hos. 4. 12.
h ch. 17. 5.
i 1 Ki. 22. 6.
j Josh. 19. 47, called Leshem.
2 possessor, or, heir of restraint.
k Num. 13. 30. Num. 14. 7-9. Josh. 2. 23, 24. 1 Sam. 14. 48.
l 1 Ki. 22. 3.
m Deut. 8. 9.
3 girded.
n Josh. 15. 60.
4 That is, Camp of Dan.
o 1 Sam. 14. 28.
p ch. 8. 27. ch. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 23. 6.
5 asked him of peace.
q Gen. 31. 19, 30. ch. 6. 31. 2 Ki. 19. 18. Isa. 41. 29. Mic. 5. 13.
r Job 21. 5. Job 29. 9. Prov. 30. 32. Mic. 7. 16.
s Gen. 45. 8. ch. 17. 10. 2 Ki. 6. 21. Job 29. 16. Isa. 22. 21. Matt. 23. 9.
6 that thou art gathered together.
7 bitter of soul.
8 gather thy soul and the soul of thy household.
t Deut. 33. 22.
u Josh. 19. 47.

cause it *was* [v]far from Zī'dŏn, and they had no business with *any* man; and it was in the valley that *lieth* [w]by Bĕth-rē'hŏb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And [x]they called the name of the city [y]Dăn, after the name of Dăn their father, who was born unto Ĭs'ra-el: howbeit the name of the city *was* Lā'ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dăn set up the graven image: and Jŏn'a-than, the son of Gēr'shŏm, the son of Mā-năs'seh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dăn [z]until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Mī'cah's graven image, which he made, [a]all the time that the house of God was in Shī'lōh.

230 CHAPTER 19.

1 *The Levite of mount Ephraim.* 16 *His treatment at Gibeah.* 29 *His concubine divided.*

AND it came to pass in those days, [c]when *there was* no king in Ĭs'ra-el, that there was a certain Lē'vite sojourning on the side of mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, who took to him [1]a concubine out of [b]Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, and was there [2]four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak [3]friendly unto her, *and* to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, [4]Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried [5]until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day [6]draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, [7]the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go [8]home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came [9]over against [c]Jĕ'bus, which *is* Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also *was* with him.

11 *And* when they *were* by Jĕ'bus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city [d]of the Jĕb'u-sites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; we will pass over [e]to Gĭb'e-ah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gĭb'-e-ah, or in Rā'mah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them *when they were* by Gĭb'e-ah, which *belongeth* to Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gĭb'e-ah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that [10]took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from [f]his work out of the field at even, which *was* also of mount Ē'phrā-ĭm; and he sojourned in Gĭb'-e-ah: but the men of the place *were* [11]Bĕn'ja-mītes.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We *are* passing from Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah toward the side of mount Ē'phrā-ĭm; from thence *am* I: and I went to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, but I *am now* going to [g]the house of the LORD; and there *is* no man that [12]receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, [h]Peace *be* with thee; howsoever *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; [i]only lodge not in the street.

21 [j]So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: [k]and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

B. C. 1406.

v verse 7. Gen. 49. 13. Josh. 11. 8. ch. 10. 12. Isa. 23. 4-12. Ezek. 27. 8.
w Num. 13. 21. 2 Sam. 10. 6.
x Josh. 19. 47.
y Gen. 14. 14. ch. 20. 1. 1 Ki. 12. 29.
z ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 2. Ps. 78. 60.
a Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 4.

a ch. 17. 6.
1 a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine.
b ch. 17. 7.
2 days four months, or, a year and four months.
3 to her heart.
4 Strengthen.
5 till the day declined.
6 is weak.
7 it is the pitching time of the day.
8 to thy tent.
9 to over against.
c Josh. 18. 28. 2 Sam. 5. 6.
d Gen. 10. 15, 16. Ex. 33. 2. Num. 13. 29. Josh. 15. 8, 63. ch. 1. 21. 2 Sam. 5. 6. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chr. 1. 13, 14.
e Josh. 18. 28. 1 Sam. 10. 26. Isa. 10. 29. Hos. 5. 8. 10 gathered.
f Ps. 104. 23.
11 sons of Jemini.
g Josh. 18. 1. ch. 18. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 3, 7.
12 gathereth.
h Gen. 43. 23. ch. 6. 23.
i Gen. 19. 2.
j Gen. 24. 32. Gen. 43. 24.
k Gen. 18. 4. Gen. 24. 32. Luke 7. 38, 44. John 13. 5. 1 Tim. 5. 10.

22 ¶ *Now* as the men were making their hearts merry, behold, [l]the men of the city, certain [m]sons of Bĕ'lĭ-al, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, [n]Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And [o]the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay,* I pray you, do not *so* wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, [p]do not this folly.

24 [q]Behold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and [r]humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not [13]so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they [s]knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord *was,* till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down *at* the door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But [t]none answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, [u]and divided her, *together* with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Ĭs'ra-el came up out of the land of Ē'gĕypt unto this day: consider of it, [v]take advice, and speak *your minds.*

B. C. 1406.

l Gen. 19. 4. ch. 20. 5. Hos. 9. 9. Hos. 10. 9.
m Deut. 13. 13. 1 Sam. 2. 12. 1 Ki. 21. 10. 2 Chr. 13. 7. 2 Cor. 6. 15.
n Gen. 19. 5. Rom. 1. 26, 27.
o Gen. 19. 6.
p 2 Sam. 13. 12.
q Gen. 19. 8.
r Gen. 34. 2. Deut. 21. 14.
13 the matter of this folly.
s Gen. 4. 1.
t ch. 20. 5.
u ch. 20. 6. 1 Sam. 11. 7.
v ch. 20. 7. Prov. 11. 14. Prov. 13. 10. Prov. 15. 22. Prov. 20. 18.
a Deut. 13. 12. Josh. 22. 12. ch. 21. 5. 1 Sam. 11. 7.
1 That is, The whole country.
b ch. 10. 17. ch. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 7. 5. 1 Sam. 10. 17. 2 Ki. 25. 23.
c ch. 8. 10. 2 Sam. 24. 9. 2 Ki. 3. 26.
2 the man the Levite.
d ch. 19. 15.
e ch. 19. 22.
f ch. 19. 25, 26.
3 humbled.
g ch. 19. 29.
h Gen. 34. 7. Josh. 7. 15.
i Ex. 19. 5, 6. Josh. 9. 14. ch. 19. 30. Prov. 13. 10.
4 fellows.
j Deut. 13. 14. Josh. 22. 13, 16 Matt. 18. 15-18. Rom. 12. 18.
k Deut. 13. 13. ch. 19. 22. 1 Sam. 30. 22. 2 Sam. 20. 1. 1 Ki. 21. 13. 2 Chr. 13. 7. 2 Cor. 6. 15.
l Deut. 13. 5. Deut. 17. 12. 1 Cor. 5. 13.
m 2 Chr. 25. 16. Rom. 1. 32.
n ch. 3. 15. 1 Chr. 12. 2.

231 CHAPTER 20.

1 *The Levite vindicated.* 8 *War declared.* 26 *Benjamin vanquished.*

THEN [a]all the children of Ĭs'ra-el went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from [1]Dăn even to Bĕ'er-shĕ'bà, with the land of Gĭl'e-ad, unto the LORD [b]in Mĭz'peh.

2 And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen [c]that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn heard that the children of Ĭs'ra-el were gone up to Mĭz'peh.) Then said the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Tell *us,* how was this wickedness?

4 And [2]the Lē'vīte, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, [d]I came into Gĭb'e-ah that *belongeth* to Bĕn'ja-mĭn, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 [e]And the men of Gĭb'e-ah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, *and* thought to have slain me: [f]and my concubine have they [3]forced, that she is dead.

6 And [g]I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Ĭs'ra-el: for they [h]have committed lewdness and folly in Ĭs'ra-el.

7 Behold, ye *are* all children of Ĭs'ra-el; [i]give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any *of us* go to his tent, neither will we any *of us* turn into his house.

9 But now this *shall be* the thing which we will do to Gĭb'e-ah; *we will go up* by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Ĭs'ra-el.

11 So all the men of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered against the city, [4]knit together as one man.

12 ¶ [j]And the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el sent men through all the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, saying, What wickedness *is* this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore, deliver *us* the men, [k]the children of Bē'lĭ-al, which *are* in Gĭb'e-ah, that we may put them to death, and [l]put away evil from Ĭs'ra-el. But the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn would not [m]hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

14 But the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gĭb'e-ah, to go out to battle against the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 And the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-ah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen [n]men left-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair *breadth,* and not miss.

17 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el, beside Bĕn'ja-mĭn, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these *were* men of war.

B. C. 1406.

18 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el arose, and went up to the house of God, and [o]asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn? And the LORD said, Jū'dah *shall go up* first.

19 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gĭb'e-ah.

20 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el went out to battle against Bĕn'ja-mĭn; and the men of Ĭs'ra-el put themselves in array to fight against them at Gĭb'e-ah.

21 And [p]the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn came forth out of Gĭb'e-ah, and [q]destroyed down to the ground of the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Ĭs'ra-el encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went up and [r]wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el came near against the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn the second day.

25 And Bĕn'ja-mĭn went forth against them out of Gĭb'e-ah the second day, and [s]destroyed down to the ground of the children of Ĭs'ra-el again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [t]enquired of the LORD, (for [u]the ark of the covenant of God *was* there in those days,

28 [v]And Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ĕ-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on, [w]stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Ĭs'ra-el [x]set liers in wait round about Gĭb'e-ah.

30 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went up against the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gĭb'e-ah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn went out against the people, *and* were drawn away from the city; and they began [5]to smite of the people, *and* kill, as at other times, in the high-ways, of which one goeth up to [6]the house of God, and the other to Gĭb'e-ah in the field, about thirty men of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 And the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn said, They *are* smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Ĭs'ra-el said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Ĭs'ra-el rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Bā'al-tā'mar: and the liers in wait of Ĭs'ra-el came forth out of their places, *even* out of the meadows of Gĭb'e-ah.

34 And there came against Gĭb'e-ah ten thousand chosen men out of all Ĭs'ra-el, and the battle was sore: [y]but they knew not that evil *was* near them.

35 And the LORD smote Bĕn'ja-mĭn before Ĭs'ra-el: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el destroyed of the Bĕn'ja-mītes that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn saw that they were smitten: [z]for the men of Ĭs'ra-el gave place to the Bĕn'ja-mītes, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gĭb'e-ah.

37 [a]And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gĭb'e-ah; and the liers in wait [7]drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed [8]sign between the men of Ĭs'ra-el [9]and the liers in wait, that they should make a great [10]flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el retired in the battle, Bĕn'ja-mĭn began [11]to smite *and* kill of the men of Ĭs'ra-el about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Bĕn'ja-mītes [b]looked behind them, and, behold, [12]the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el turned again, [c]the men of Bĕn'ja-mĭn were amazed: for they saw that evil [13]was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Ĭs'ra-el unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which *came* out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 *Thus* they [d]inclosed the Bĕn'ja-mītes round about, *and* chased them, *and* trode them down [14]with ease [15]over against Gĭb'e-ah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Bĕn'ja-mĭn eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of

o Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. Josh. 9. 14. ch. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 22. 10, 13, 15. Ezra 8. 21.

p Gen. 49. 27.
q Deut. 23. 9. Eccl. 9. 1, 11.

r Ps. 78. 34–36. Hos. 5. 15.
s Job 9. 12. Ps. 60. 1, 3. Ps. 97. 2. Hos. 10. 9. Mic. 3. 4. John 9. 31.
t Job 22. 27. Ps. 50. 15. Ps. 91. 15. Prov. 3. 6.
u Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 3, 4. Ps. 78. 60, 61. Jer. 7. 12.
v Ex. 6. 25. Num. 25. 7, 11. Josh. 22. 13. Ps. 106. 30, 31.
w Deut. 10. 8.
x Josh. 8. 4. 2 Sam. 5. 23.

5 to smite of the people wounded as at, etc.
6 Or, Beth-el.

y Josh. 8. 14. Job 21. 13. Prov. 4. 19. Eccl. 8. 11. Isa. 3. 10, 11. Matt. 24. 44. Luke 21. 34. 1 Thess. 5. 3.

z Josh. 8. 15.
a Josh. 8. 19.

7 Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.
8 Or, time.
9 with.
10 elevation.
11 to smite the wounded.

b Josh. 8. 20.

12 the whole consumption.

c Ex. 15. 9, 10. Prov. 5. 22. Prov. 11. 5, 6. Isa. 33. 14. Luke 17. 27, 28.

13 touched them.

d Hos. 9. 9.

14 Or, from Menuchah, etc.
15 unto over against.

[c]Rĭm'mon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gĭ'dom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Bĕn'ja-mĭn were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 [f]But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rĭm'mon, and abode in the rock Rĭm'mon four months.

48 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el turned again upon the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that [16]came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that [17]they came to.

232 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Benjamin's fate lamented.* 16 *Wives provided for the remnant.*

NOW [a]the men of Ĭs'ra-el had sworn in Mĭz'peh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Bĕn'ja-mĭn to wife.

2 And the people came [b]to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, why is this come to pass in Ĭs'ra-el, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Ĭs'ra-el?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and [c]built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? [d]For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mĭz'peh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el repented them for Bĕn'ja-mĭn their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Ĭs'ra-el this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el that came not up to Mĭz'peh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from [e]Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, [f]Go and smite the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

B. C 1406.

[e]Josh. 15. 32.

[f] ch. 21. 13. Isa. 1. 9. Jer. 14. 9, 10. Lam. 3. 32. Hab. 3. 2.

16 was found.
17 were found.

[a] ch. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 7. 5, 6.
[b] Josh. 18. 1. ch. 20. 18 26. [c] Gen. 8, 20. Ex. 20. 24, 25. ch. 6. 26. 1 Sam. 14. 35. 2 Sam. 24. 25. 1 Ki. 8. 64. Heb. 13. 10.
[d] Lev. 27. 28, 29. ch. 5. 23. 1 Sam. 11. 7. Jer. 48. 10.
[e] 1 Sam. 11. 1. 2 Sam. 2. 5, 6.
[f] Deut. 13. 15. Josh. 7. 24–26. ch. 5. 23. 1 Sam. 11. 7.
[g] Num. 31. 17.
1 knoweth the lying with man.
2 young women virgins.
[h] Josh. 18. 1. Josh. 22. 9. 1 Sam. 1. 3. Ps. 78. 59, 60. Jer. 7. 12, 14.
3 and spake and called.
[i] ch. 20. 47.
4 Or, proclaim peace.
[j] ch. 11. 35.
5 from year to year.
6 Or, toward the sunrising.
7 Or, on.
[k] Ex. 15. 20. Ex. 32. 6, 19. ch. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. 1 Sam. 21. 11. Jer. 31. 4, 13.
8 Or, Gratify us in them.
[l] ch. 20. 48.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, [g]Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that [1]hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd four hundred [2]young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to [h]Shī'lōh, which *is* in the land of Cā'năan.

13 And the whole congregation sent *some* [3]to speak to the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn [i]that *were* in the rock Rĭm'mon, and to [4]call peaceably unto them.

14 And Bĕn'ja-mĭn came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Bĕn'ja-mĭn, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Bĕn'ja-mĭn?

17 And they said, *There must be* an inheritance for them that be escaped of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: [j]for the children of Ĭs'ra-el have sworn, saying, Cursed *be* he that giveth a wife to Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shī'lōh [5]yearly *in a place* which *is* on the north side of Bĕth'-el, [6]on the east side [7]of the highway that goeth up from Bĕth'-el to Shĕ'chem, and on the south of Lĕ-bō'nah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shī'lōh come out [k]to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shī'lōh, and go to the land of Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, [8]Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that* ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and [l]repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el de-

parted thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

B. C. 1406.

[m] ch. 17. 6. ch. 18. 1.
[n] Deut. 12. 8.

25 [m]In those days *there was* no king in Ĭs'ra-el: [n]every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

ch. 17. 6. Lam. 5. 14. Rom. 13. 3, 4, 5.

THE

BOOK OF RUTH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elimelech in Moab.* 3 *He and his sons die.* 19 *Naomi returns with Ruth.*

B. C. 1322.

NOW it came to pass in the days when the [c]judges [1]ruled, that there was [a]a famine in the land. And a certain man of [d]Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah went to sojourn in the country of Mō'ab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man *was* Ē-lĭm'e-lĕch, and the name of his wife Nā-ō'mī, and the name of his two sons Mäh'lon and Chĭl'ī-on, [e]Ĕph'rath-ītes of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah. And they came [f]into the country of Mō'ab, and [2]continued there.

3 And Ē-lĭm'e-lĕch Nā-ō'mī's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Mō'ab; the name of the one *was* Ôr'pah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mäh'lon and Chĭl'ī-on died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Mō'ab: for she had heard in the country of Mō'ab how that the LORD had [t]visited his people in [g]giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Jū'dah.

8 And Nā-ō'mī said unto her two daughters in law, [h]Go, return each to her mother's house: [i]the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may find [j]rest, each *of you* in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Nā-ō'mī said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? *are* there yet *any more* sons in my womb, [k]that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go *your way;* for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, [3]*if* I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye [4]tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for [5]it grieveth me much for your sakes that [l]the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Ôr'pah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth [m]clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her [n]gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, [6]Intreat me not to leave thee, *or* to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people *shall be* my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: [o]the LORD do so to me, and more also, *if ought* but death part thee and me.

18 [p]When she saw that she [7]was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, that [q]all the city was moved about them, and they said, [r]*Is* this Nā-ō'mī?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not [8]Nā-ō'mī, call me [9]Mā'rà: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, [s]and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why *then* call ye me Nā-ō'mī, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Nā-ō'mī returned, and Ruth the Mō'ab-īt-ess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Mō'ab: and they came to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm [t]in the beginning of barley harvest.

[a] Judg. 2. 16.
1 judged.
[b] Gen. 12. 10. Deut. 28. 38. 1 Ki. 18. 2.
[c] Judg. 17. 8. Mic. 5. 2.
[d] Gen. 35. 19.
[e] Judg. 3. 30.
2 were.
[f] Ex. 4. 31. Ps. 80. 14. Jer. 29. 10. Zeph. 2. 7. Zech. 10. 3. Luke 1. 68.
[g] Gen. 28. 20. Gen. 48. 15. Ex. 16. 4, 6. Ps. 104. 14, 15. Ps. 111. 5. Ps. 132. 15. Ps. 145. 15. Prov. 30. 8. Isa. 55. 10. Matt. 6. 11.
[h] Josh. 24. 15.
[i] 2 Tim. 1. 16.
[j] ch. 3. 1.
[k] Gen. 38. 11. Deut. 25. 5.
3 Or, if I were with an husband.
4 hope.
5 I have much bitterness.
[l] Judg. 2. 15. Job 19. 21. Ps. 32. 4. Ps. 38. 2. Ps. 39. 9, 10.
[m] Deut. 4. 4. Deut. 10. 20. Prov. 17. 17. John 6. 66–69. Heb. 10. 39.
[n] Josh. 24. 15, 19, 21. Judg. 11. 24.
6 Or, Be not against me.
[o] 1 Sam. 3. 17. 2 Ki. 6. 31.
[p] Acts 21. 14.
7 strengthened herself.
[q] Matt. 21. 10.
[r] Isa. 23. 7. Lam. 2. 15.
8 That is, Pleasant.
9 That is, Bitter.
[s] 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8.
[t] Ex. 9. 31. 2 Sam. 21. 9.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Ruth gleans in Boaz's field.* 8 *He favours her.*

AND Nā-ō'mī had a [a]kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of

[a] ch. 3. 2, 12.

wealth, of the family of Ĕ-lĭm'e-lĕch; and his name *was* [1]Bō'ăz.

2 And Ruth the Mō'ab-īt-ess said unto Nă-ō'mī, Let me now go to the field, and glean [b]ears of corn after *him* in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her [2]hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Bō'ăz, who *was* of the kindred of Ĕ-lĭm'e-lĕch.

4 ¶ And, behold, Bō'ăz came from Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, and said unto the reapers, [c]The LORD *be* with you. And they answered him, [d]The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Bō'ăz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel *is* this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It *is* the Mō'ab-īt-ish damsel that [e]came back with Nă-ō'mī out of the country of Mō'ab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Bō'ăz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 *Let* thine eyes *be* on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she [f]fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I *am* a stranger?

11 And Bō'ăz answered and said unto her, [g]It hath fully been shewed me, [h]all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

K 12 [i]The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Iş'ra-el, [7]under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, [3]Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken [4]friendly unto thine handmaid, [5]though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Bō'ăz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched *corn*, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Bō'ăz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and [6]reproach her not:

16 And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took *it* up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did [l]take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day *is* Bō'ăz.

20 And Nă-ō'mī said unto her daughter in law, [m]Blessed *be* he of the LORD, who [n]hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Nă-ō'mī said unto her, The man *is* near of kin unto us, [6]one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Mō'ab-īt-ess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Nă-ō'mī said unto Ruth her daughter in law, *It is* good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they [7]meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Bō'ăz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

B. C. 1312.

1 That is, Strength is in him.
b Lev. 19. 9. Deut. 24. 19.
2 hap, happened.
c Judg. 6. 12. Ps. 118. 26. Ps. 129. 7, 8. Luke 1. 28. 2 Thess. 3. 16. 2 Tim. 4. 22.
d Col. 4. 6.
e ch. 1. 22.
f Gen. 18. 2. 1 Sam. 25. 23.
g Prov. 31. 31.
h ch. 1. 14. Luke 5. 11, 28. Luke 14. 33. Heb. 11. 8, 9, 24–26.
i 1 Sam. 24. 19. Ps. 19. 11. Ps. 58. 11. Prov. 11. 18. Matt. 5. 12. Matt. 6. 1. Luke 6. 35. 2 Tim. 1. 18. Heb. 6. 10.
j Ps. 17. 8. Ps. 36. 7. Ps. 57. 1. Ps. 63. 7.
3 Or, I find favour.
4 to the heart.
k 1 Sam. 25. 41. Phil. 2. 3.
5 shame her not.
l Ps. 41. 1.
m ch. 3. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 5. Job 29. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 16.
n Prov. 17. 17.
6 Or, one that hath right to redeem.
7 Or, fall upon thee.
a 1 Cor. 7. 36. 1 Tim. 5. 8.
b Deut. 4. 40. ch. 1. 9. Ps. 128. 2. Jer. 22. 15, 16.
c ch. 2. 8.
d 2 Sam. 14. 2.

CHAPTER 3. 235

1 *Naomi instructs Ruth.* 8 *Boaz admits kinsmanship.* 14 *His gift to Ruth.*

THEN Nă-ō'mī her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, [a]shall I not seek [b]rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now *is* not Bō'ăz of our kindred, [c]with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, [d]and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth

down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and [1]uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, [e]All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Bō'ăz had eaten and drunk, and [f]his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and [2]turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine handmaid: [g]spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou *art* [3]a near kinsman.

10 And he said, [h]Blessed *be* thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than [i]at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the [4]city of my people doth know that thou *art* [j]a virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I *am thy* near kinsman: howbeit [k]there is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* if he will [l]perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, *as* the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, [m]Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the veil that *thou hast* upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six *measures* of barley, and laid *it* on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

B. C. 1312.

1 Or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet.
e Eph. 6. 1. Col. 3. 20.
f Judg. 19. 6. 2 Sam. 13. 28. Esth. 1. 10.
2 Or, took hold on.
g Ezek. 16. 8.
3 Or, one that hath right to redeem.
h ch. 2. 20.
i ch. 1. 8.
4 gate.
j Prov. 12. 4.
k ch. 4. 1. 1 Thess. 4. 6.
l Deut. 25. 5. ch. 4. 5. Matt. 22. 24. m Judg. 8. 19. Jer. 4. 2. Heb. 6. 16. n Rom. 12. 17. 1 Cor. 10. 32. 2 Cor. 8. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
a ch. 3. 12.
b Ex. 18. 21, 22. Deut. 16. 18. Deut. 17. 9. 1 Ki. 21. 8. Ps. 82. 2. Prov. 31. 23.
1 I said I will reveal in thine ear.
c Jer. 32. 7, 8. Rom. 12. 17. 2 Cor. 8. 21. Phil. 4. 8.
d Gen. 23. 18.
e Lev. 25. 25.
f Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5, 6. ch. 3. 13. Matt. 22. 24.
g ch. 3. 12, 13.
h Deut. 25. 7, 9.
i Deut. 25. 6.
j Gen. 1. 28. Gen. 9. 1. Gen. 17. 16. Gen. 24. 60. Gen. 28. 3. Ps. 127. 3. Ps. 128. 3.
k Deut. 25. 9.
2 Or, get thee riches, or, power.
l Gen. 35. 16. Mic. 5. 2.
3 proclaim thy name.

CHAPTER 4. 236

1 *Boaz redeems the inheritance.* 11 *He marries Ruth.* 13 *Their generations.*

THEN went Bō'ăz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, [a]the kinsman of whom Bō'ăz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of [b]the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Nā-ō'mī, that is come again out of the country of Mō'ab, selleth a parcel of land, which *was* our brother Ĕ-lĭm'e-lĕch's:

4 And [1]I thought to advertise thee, saying, [c]Buy *it* [d]before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem *it*, redeem *it*: but if thou wilt not redeem *it*, *then* tell me, that I may know: [e]for *there is* none to redeem *it* beside thee; and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeem *it*.

5 Then said Bō'ăz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Nā-ō'mī, thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Mō'ab-ĭt-ess, the wife of the dead, [f]to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ [g]And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem *it* for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem *it*.

7 [h]Now this *was the manner* in former time in Ĭs'ra-el concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave *it* to his neighbour: and this *was* a testimony in Ĭs'ra-el.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Bō'ăz, Buy *it* for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Bō'ăz said unto the elders, and *unto* all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I have bought all that *was* Ĕ-lĭm'e-lĕch's, and all that *was* Chĭl'ĭ-on's and Mäh'lon's, of the hand of Nā-ō'mī.

10 Moreover Ruth the Mō'ab-ĭt-ess, the wife of Mäh'lon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, [i]that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that *were* in the gate, and the elders, said, *We are* witnesses. [j]The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rā'chel and like Lē'ah, which two did [k]build the house of Ĭs'ra-el: and [2]do thou worthily in [l]Ĕph'ra-tah, and [3]be famous in Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm:

12 And let thy house be like the

house of Phā'rĕz, [m]whom Tā'mar bare unto Jū'dah, of [n]the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Bō'ăz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, [o]the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And [p]the women said unto Nā-ō'mī, Blessed *be* the LORD, which hath not [4]left thee this day without a [5]kinsman, that his name may be famous in Ĭs'ra-el.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and [6]a nourisher of [7]thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is [o]better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

B. C. 1312.

m Gen. 38. 29. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.
n 1 Sam. 2. 20.
o Gen. 29. 31. p Luke 1. 58. Rom. 12. 15.
4 caused to cease unto thee.
5 Or, redeemer.
6 to nourish.
7 thy gray hairs.
q 1 Sam. 1. 8.
r Luke 1. 58, 59.
s 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.
t Num. 1. 7.
8 Or, Sălmah.

16 And Nā-ō'mī took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 [r]And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Nā-ō'mī; and they called his name Ō'bed: he *is* the father of Jĕs'se, the father of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Phā'rĕz: [s]Phā'rĕz begat Hĕz'rŏn,

19 And Hĕz'rŏn begat Răm, and Răm begat Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb,

20 And Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb begat [t]Năh'shŏn, and Năh'shŏn begat [8]Săl'mŏn,

21 And Săl'mŏn begat Bō'ăz, and Bō'ăz begat Ō'bed,

22 And Ō'bed begat Jĕs'se, and Jĕs'se begat Dā'vid.

THE

FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

237 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elkanah and Hannah.* 9 *Hannah's prayer.* 19 *She bears Samuel.*

NOW there was a certain man of Rā-math-ā'ĭm-zō'phim, of mount Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, and his name *was* [a]Ĕl'kā-nah, the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of Ĕ-lī'hū, the son of Tō'hu, the son of Zŭph, [b]an Ĕph'rath-īte:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one *was* Hăn'nah, and the name of the other Pĕ-nĭn'nah: and Pĕ-nĭn'nah had children, but Hăn'nah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city [1]yearly [c]to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in [d]Shī'lōh. And the two sons of Ĕ'lī, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, the priests of the LORD, *were* there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Ĕl'kā-nah offered, he gave to Pĕ-nĭn'nah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

E 5 But unto Hăn'nah he gave [2]a worthy portion; for he loved Hăn'nah: [e]but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And her adversary also [3]provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And *as* he did so [f]year by year, [4]when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Ĕl'kā-nah her husband to her, Hăn'nah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? *am* not I [o]better to thee than ten sons?

B. C. 1171.

a 1 Chr. 6. 27.
b Ruth 1. 2.
1 from year to year.
c Deut. 12. 5. d Josh. 18. 1. Judg. 18. 31.
2 Or, a double portion.
e Gen. 30. 2.
3 angered her.
f Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16.
4 from her going up, or, from the time that she, etc.
g Ruth. 4. 15.
h ch. 3. 3.
i Job 7. 11.
5 bitter of soul.
j Gen. 28. 20. Num. 21. 2. Judg. 11. 30
k Gen. 29. 32. Ex. 4. 31. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
l Gen. 8. 1. Ps. 132. 1, 2.
6 seed of men.
m Num. 6. 5.
7 multiplied to pray.
8 hard of spirit.
n Ps. 62. 8.
o 2 Cor. 6. 15.
9 Or, meditation.
p Judg. 18. 6. ch. 25. 35.
q Ps. 20. 4, 5.
r Gen. 33. 15.

9 ¶ So Hăn'nah rose up after they had eaten in Shī'lōh, and after they had drunk. Now Ĕ'lī the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the [h]temple of the LORD.

10 And [i]she *was* [5]in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she [j]vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed [k]look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and [l]remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid [6]a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and [m]there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she [7]continued praying before the LORD, that Ĕ'lī marked her mouth.

13 Now Hăn'nah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Ĕ'lī thought she had been drunken.

14 And Ĕ'lī said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hăn'nah answered and said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman [8]of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have [n]poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of [o]Bĕ'lī-al: for out of the abundance of my [9]complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Ĕ'lī answered and said, [p]Go in peace: and [q]the God of Ĭs'ra-el grant *thee* thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, [r]Let thine hand-

maid find grace in thy sight. So the woman [s]went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Rā'mah: and Ĕl'kă-nah knew Hăn'nah his wife; and [t]the LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, [10]when the time was come about after Hăn'nah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name [11]Săm'u-el, *saying*, Because I have asked him of the LORD. E. 2 Sam. 24. 25.

21 And the man Ĕl'kă-nah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hăn'nah went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up* until the child be weaned, and *then* I will [u]bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there [v]abide for ever.

23 And [w]Ĕl'kă-nah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; [x]only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she [y]took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shī'lōh: and the child *was* young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Ē'lī.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, *as* thy soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 [z]For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have [12]lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth [13]he shall be lent to the LORD. And he [a]worshipped the LORD there.

238 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Hannah's song.* 12 *Eli's wicked sons.* 18 *Samuel's ministry.*

AND Hăn'nah [a]prayed, and said, [b]My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I [c]rejoice in thy salvation. K. Verse 8.

2 [d]*There is* none holy as the LORD: for *there is* [e]none beside thee: neither *is there* any rock like our God. O.*

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; *let not* [f]arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD *is a* God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed. E. 16. 7. M. 2 Sam. 22. 28.

4 The bows of the mighty men *are* broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 [g]*They that were* full have hired out themselves for bread; and *they that were* hungry ceased: so that [h]the barren hath born seven; and [i]she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 [j]The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD [k]maketh poor, and maketh rich: [l]he bringeth low, and lifteth up. P. 1 Kin. 3. 13.

8 [m]He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and* lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, [n]to set *them* among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for [o]the pillars of the earth *are* the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 [p]He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; [q]for by strength shall no man prevail. L. 12. 21. K. [illegible] 14.

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: [r]the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed. P. 2 Sam. 22. 14–18.

11 And Ĕl'kă-nah went to Rā'mah to his house. [s]And the child did minister unto the LORD before Ē'lī the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Ē'lī *were* [t]sons of Bĕ'lī-al; [u]they knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's custom with the people *was, that,* when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck *it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shī'lōh unto all the Is'ra-el-ites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And *if* any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat [2]presently, and *then* take *as much* as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, *Nay;* but thou shalt give *it me* now: and if not, I will take *it* by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great [v]before the LORD: for men [w]abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Săm'u-el ministered before the LORD, *being* a child, [x]girded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

B. C. 1171.

s Eccl. 9. 7. John 16. 24.

t Gen. 30. 22.

10 In revolution of days.

11 That is, Asked of God.

u Luke 2. 22.
v ch. 2. 11.
w Num. 30. 7.
x 2 Sam. 7. 25.
y Deut. 12. 5, 6.
z Matt. 7. 7, 8.
12 Or, returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD.
13 Or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.
a Gen. 24. 26, 52.

a Phil. 4. 6.
b Luke 1. 46.
c Ps. 9. 14. Ps. 13. 5.
d Ex. 15. 11. Isa. 6. 3.
e Deut. 4. 35. Ps. 73. 25.
f Mal. 3. 13. hard.
g Luke 1. 53.
h Ps. 113. 9.
i Isa. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 27.
j Deut. 32. 39. Job 5. 18. Hos. 6. 1. John 5. 25–29. Rev. 1. 18.
k Job 1. 21. Ps. 102. 10.
l Ps. 75. 7.
m Dan. 4. 17.
n Gen. 41. 14. ch. 15. 17. Job 36. 7. Jas. 2. 5. Rev. 1. 6. Rev. 3. 21.
o Heb. 1. 3.
p Ps. 91. 11.
q 1 Sam. 14. 6.
r Ps. 96. 13. s ch. 3. 1.
t Deut. 13. 13.
u Rom. 1. 28.
2 as on the day.
v Gen. 6. 11.
w Mal. 2. 8. Rom. 2. 24.
x Ex. 28. 4.

*O. 2 Sam. 7. 22.

*H. 3. 13, 14.
†J. 1 Chr. 16. 33.
‡M. 2 Sam. 7. 13.

20 ¶ And Ē'lī blessed Ĕl'kă-nah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the [3]loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD [y]visited Hăn'nah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Săm'u-el [z]grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Ē'lī was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Ĭs'ra-el; and how they lay with the women that [4]assembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for [5]I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for *it is* no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD'S people [6]to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man [a]sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, [b]because the LORD would slay them. C. 8. 7.

26 And the child Săm'u-el grew on, and was [c]in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 ¶ [d]And there came a man of God unto Ē'lī, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [e]Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Ē'gўpt in Phā'raōh's house?

28 And did I [f]choose him out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el *to be* my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and [g]did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Ĭs'ra-el?

29 Wherefore [h]kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded *in* [i]*my* habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Ĭs'ra-el my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el saith, I said indeed *that* thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, [j]Be it far from me; for them that honour me [k]I will honour, and [l]they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. U*

31 Behold, [m]the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see [n]an enemy *in my* habitation, in all *the wealth* which *God* shall give Ĭs'ra-el: and there shall not be an [o]old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die [8]in the flower of their age.

34 And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has; [p]in one day they shall die both of them.

35 [q]And I will raise me up a faithful priest, *that* shall do according to *that* which *is* in mine heart and in my mind: and [r]I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before [r]mine anointed for ever.

36 [s]And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left in thine house shall come *and* crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, [9]Put me, I pray thee, into [10]one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

B. C. 1141.

3 Or, petition which she asked, etc.

y Gen. 21. 1.

z Luke 2. 40.

4 assembled by troops.

5 Or, I hear evil words of you.

6 Or, to cry out.

a Num. 15. 30.
b Deut. 2. 30. Prov. 15. 10.
c Prov. 3. 4. Luke 2. 40. Acts 2. 47. Rom. 14. 18.
d 1 Ki. 13. 1.
e Ex. 4. 14.
f Ex. 28. 1.
g Lev. 2. 3.
h Deut. 32. 15. Mal. 1. 12.
i Deut. 12. 5.
j 1 Chr. 15. 2. Jer. 18. 9.
k Ps. 18. 20. Ps. 91. 14.
l Num. 11. 20. 2 Sam. 12. 9, 10. Mal. 2. 9.
m ch. 4. 11.

7 Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel.

n Zech. 8. 4.

8 men.

o ch. 4. 11.
p 1 Ki. 2. 35. 1 Chr. 29. 22 Heb. 2. 17.
q 2 Sam. 7. 11.
r Ps. 2. 2.
s 1 Ki. 2. 27.

9 Join.

10 Or, somewhat about the priesthood.

a Ps. 74. 9. Amos 8. 11.
b Ex. 27. 21. Lev. 24. 3.

1 Or, Thus did Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed unto him.

c Jer. 9. 24. Acts 19. 2.
d Ps. 85. 8. Acts 9. 6.

CHAPTER 3. 23?

1 *Samuel's vision told to Eli.* 19 *Samuel recognized as a prophet.*

AND [a]the child Săm'u-el ministered unto the LORD before Ē'lī. And the word of the LORD was precious in those days; *there was* no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Ē'lī *was* laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, *that* he could not see;

3 And ere [b]the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and Săm'u-el was laid down *to sleep;*

4 That the LORD called Săm'u-el: and he answered, Here *am* I.

5 And he ran unto Ē'lī, and said, Here *am* I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Săm'u-el. And Săm'u-el arose and went to Ē'lī, and said, Here *am* I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 [1]Now Săm'u-el [c]did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Săm'u-el again the third time. And he arose and went to Ē'lī, and said, Here *am* I; for thou didst call me. And Ē'lī perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Ē'lī said unto Săm'u-el, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Săm'u-el went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Săm'u-el, Săm'u-el. Then Săm'u-el answered, [d]Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Săm'u-el, Behold, I will do a thing in Ĭs'ra-el, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against

*U. 2 Sam. 22. 20, 21.

Ē'lī all [c]*things* which I have spoken concerning his house: [2]when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 [3]For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because [d]his sons made themselves [4]vile, and he [e]restrained them not. H. 27, 29.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Ē'lī, that the iniquity of Ē'lī's house [5]shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Săm'u-el lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Săm'u-el feared to shew Ē'lī the vision.

16 Then Ē'lī called Săm'u-el, and said, Săm'u-el, my son. And he answered, Here *am* I.

17 And he said, What *is* the thing that *the* LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide *it* not from me: [f]God do so to thee, and [6]more also, if thou hide *any* [7]thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Săm'u-el told him [8]every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, [g]It *is* the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Săm'u-el grew, and [h]the LORD was with him, [i]and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Ĭs'ra-el [j]from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà knew that Săm'u-el *was* [9]established *to be* a prophet of the LORD.

21 And [m]the LORD appeared again in Shī'lōh: for the LORD revealed himself to Săm'u-el in Shī'lōh by the word of the LORD.

B. C. 1141.

e ch. 2. 30.
2 beginning and ending.
3 Or, And I will tell him.
f ch. 2. 12.
4 Or, accursed.
5 frowned not upon them.
c Num. 15. 30. Isa. 22. 14. Heb. 10. 26–31.

h Ruth 1. 17. Matt. 26. 63.
6 so add.
7 Or, word.

8 all the things, or, words.
i Gen. 18. 25. ch. 16. 10–12. Job 1. 21.
j Gen. 39. 2. ch. 18. 14.
k ch. 9. 6.
l Judg. 20. 1.
9 Or, faithful.
m Gen. 12. 7. Num. 12. 6.

240 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Israel smitten.* 11 *The ark captured.* 12 *Death of Eli.*

AND the word of Săm'u-el [1]came to all Ĭs'ra-el. Now Ĭs'ra-el went out against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes to battle, and pitched [a]beside Ĕb'en-ē'zĕr: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes pitched in Ā'phek.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes put themselves in array against Ĭs'ra-el: and when [2]they joined battle, Ĭs'ra-el was smitten before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and they slew of [3]the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Ĭs'ra-el said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? Let us [4]fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shī'lōh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shī'lōh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, [b]which dwelleth *between* [c]the cherubims: and the two sons of Ē'lī, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, *were* there with the ark of the covenant of God.

1 was, or, came to pass.
a ch. 7. 12.
2 the battle was spread.
3 the array.
4 take unto us.
b 2 Sam. 6. 2. Ps. 80. 1.
c Ex. 25. 18. Num. 7. 89.
5 yesterday, or, the third day.
d 2 Sam. 10. 12. 1 Chr. 19. 13. 1 Cor. 16. 13. Eph. 6. 10, 11.
e Judg. 13. 1. ch. 12. 9.
6 be men.
f Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. Ps. 78. 9, 62.
g ch. 2. 32. Ps. 78. 61.
h Ps. 78. 64.
7 died.
i Josh. 7. 6. 2 Sam. 13. 19. Job 2. 12.
j ch. 1. 9.
8 stood.
k 2 Sam. 1. 4.
9 is the thing.
10 Or, to cry out.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Ĭs'ra-el shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hē'brews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing [5]heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these *are* the Gods that smote the Ē-gўp'tians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 [d]Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, that ye be not servants unto the Hē'brews, [e]as they have been to you: [6]quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fought, and [f]Ĭs'ra-el was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Ĭs'ra-el thirty thousand footmen.

11 And [g]the ark of God was taken; [h]and the two sons of Ē'lī, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, [7]were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Bĕn'ja-mĭn out of the army, and came to Shī'lōh the same day with his clothes rent, and [i]with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Ē'lī sat upon [j]a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out.

14 And when Ē'lī heard the noise of the crying, he said, What *meaneth* the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Ē'lī.

15 Now Ē'lī was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes [8]were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Ē'lī, I *am* he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, [k]What [9]is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Ĭs'ra-el is fled before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Ĭs'ra-el forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, Phĭn'e-has' wife, was with child, *near* [10]to

be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains [11]came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death [l]the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, [12]neither did she regard *it*.

21 And she named the child [13]Ī'-chabŏd, saying, [m]The glory is departed from Ĭs'ra-el: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Ĭs'ra-el: for the ark of God is taken.

B. C. 1141.

11 were turned.
k Gen. 35. 17.
12 set not her heart.
13 That is, Where is the glory? or, There is no glory.
m Ps. 29. 8. Ps. 78. 61. Hos. 9. 12.

241 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The ark in the house of Dagon.* 6 *Philistines smitten on account of the ark.*

AND the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes took the ark of God, and brought it from Eb'en-ē'zēr unto Ash'dŏd.

2 When the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dā'gon, and set it by Dā'gon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ash'dŏd arose early on the morrow, behold, [a]Dā'gon *was* [b]fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dā'gon, and [c]set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dā'gon *was* fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of [d]the LORD; and [e]the head of Dā'gon and both the palms of his hands *were* cut off upon the threshold; only [f]*the stump of* Dā'gon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dā'gon, nor any that come into Dā'gon's house, tread [g]on the threshold of Dā'gon in Ash'dŏd unto this day.

D 6 But [g]the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ash'dŏd, and he [h]destroyed them, and smote them with [i]emerods, *even* Ash'dŏd and the coasts thereof. D. Verses 7-9.

7 And when the men of Ash'dŏd saw that *it was* so, they said, The ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dā'gon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el be carried about unto Gāth. And they carried the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el about *thither*.

D 9 And it was *so*, that, after they had carried it about, [j]the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and [k]he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ĕk'rŏn. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ĕk'rŏn, that the Ĕk'ron-ītes cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el to [2]us, to slay us and our people.

D 11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay [3]us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And [l]the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

B. C. 1141.

11 were turned.
g Gen. 35. 17.
12 set not her heart.
13 That is, Where is the glory? or, There is no glory.
m Ps. 29. 8. Ps. 78. 61. Hos. 9. 12.
a Ex. 12. 12. Judg. 16. 23.
b Ex. 18. 11. 1 Chr. 16. 24, 25, 26. Ps. 95. 3. Ps. 96. 4, 5. Isa. 19. 1.
c Isa. 46. 7.
d Isa. 40. 18.
e Jer. 50. 2. Ezek. 6. 4, 6. Mic. 1. 7.
1 Or, the fishy part. The upper part of Dagon resembled a man, and the lower a fish.
f Zeph. 1. 9.
g verses 7, 11. Ex. 9. 3. Ps. 9. 17. Ps. 32. 4. Ps. 75. 8. Ps. 139. 19. Isa. 31. 3. Dan. 4. 35. Acts 13. 11.
h ch. 6. 5.
i Deut. 28. 27. Ps. 78. 66.
j Deut. 2. 15. ch. 7. 13.
k Ps. 78. 66.
2 me, to slay me and my.
3 me not, and my.
l Ex. 11. 6. Prov. 21. 13. Isa. 15. 3. Jer. 25. 34. Amos 5. 17.
a Gen. 41. 8. Ex. 7. 11. Dan. 2. 2. Matt. 2. 4. Ex. 24. 15. Deut. 16. 16.
c Lev. 5. 15. Lev. 6. 6.
d Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3.
1 them.
e ch. 5. 6.
f Josh. 7. 19. 1 Chr. 16. 28. Isa. 42. 12. Jer. 13. 16. Mal. 2. 2. John 9. 24. Rev. 14. 7.
g Ex. 9. 3. ch. 5. 6, 11. Ps. 39. 10. Acts 13. 11.
h Ex. 7. 13. Ex. 8. 15.
2 Or, reproachfully.
i Ex. 3. 19, 20. Ex. 6. 1. Ex. 11. 1, 8. Ps. 105. 38.
3 them.
j 2 Sam. 6. 3.
k Num. 19. 2.

242 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Philistines return the ark.* 19 *The curious smitten.*

AND the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes seven months.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes [a]called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, send it not [b]empty; but in any wise return him [c]a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, [d]*according to* the number of the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: for one plague *was* on [1]you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that [e]mar the land; and ye shall [f]give glory unto the God of Ĭs'ra-el: peradventure he will [g]lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, [h]as the Ē-gўp'tians and Phā'raōh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought [2]wonderfully among them, [i]did they not let [3]the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make [j]a new cart, and take two milch kine, [k]on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him *for* a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to [1]Bĕth-shē'mesh, *then* [2]he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that *it is* not his hand *that* smote us; it *was* a chance *that* happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bĕth-shē'mesh, *and* [3]went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside *to the* right hand or *to the* left; and the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went after them unto the border of Bĕth-shē'mesh.

13 And *they of* Bĕth-shē'mesh *were* reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see *it*.

14 And the cart came into the field of Jŏsh'u-a, a Bĕth-shē'mīte, and stood there, where *there was* a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Lē'vītes took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put *them* on the great stone: and the men of Bĕth-shē'mesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when [m]the five lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had seen *it*, they returned to Ĕk'rŏn the same day.

17 And these *are* the golden emerods which the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes returned *for* a trespass offering unto the LORD; for Ash'dŏd one, for Gā'zā one, for Ăs'kelŏn one, for Gath one, for Ĕk'rŏn one;

18 And the golden mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes *belonging* to the five lords, *both* of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the [o]great *stone of* Ā'bĕl, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Jŏsh'u-a, the Bĕth-shē'mīte.

19 ¶ And [p]he smote the men of Bĕth-shē'mesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bĕth-shē'mesh said, [q]Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of [r]Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, saying, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, *and* fetch it up to you.

B. C. 1140.

[1] Josh. 15. 10. 4 Or, it.

5 In a street they went.

[m] Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3. ch. 29. 2. Zeph. 2. 5.

6 Or, great Abel, that is, mourning.

[n] Lv. 19. 21. Lev. 10. 1–3. Num. 4. 5, 15, 20. Deut. 29. 29. 2 Sam. 6. 7. Col. 2. 18. 1 Pet. 4. 17.

[o] 2 Sam. 6. 9. Mal. 3. 2. Rev. 6. 17.

[p] Josh. 18. 14. Judg. 18. 12. 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.

[a] ch. 6. 21. Ps. 132. 6.

[b] 2 Sam. 6. 4.

[c] Deut. 30. 2. 1 Ki. 8. 48. Isa. 55. 7. Hos. 6. 1. Joel 2. 12.

[d] Gen. 35. 2.

[e] Judg. 2. 13.

[f] Deut. 30. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 19. Job 11. 13. Prov. 16. 1. Matt. 15. 8.

[g] Deut. 6. 13. Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 24. 14. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8.

[h] Judg. 2. 11.

[i] Judg. 10. 17. Judg. 11. 11. ch. 10. 17. 2 Ki. 25. 23.

[j] 2 Sam. 14. 14.

[k] Neh. 9. 1, 2. Dan. 9. 3. Joel 2. 12.

[l] Lev. 26. 40. Judg. 10. 10. 1 Ki. 8. 47. Job 33. 27, 28. Ps. 106. 6.

1 Be not silent from us from crying.

[m] Ps. 99. 6.

2 Or, answered.

[n] Josh. 10. 10. Judg. 4. 15. ch. 2. 10.

3 That is, The stone of help.

[o] Judg. 13. 1.

CHAPTER 7. 243

1 *The restored ark.* 13 *Philistines subdued.* 15 *Samuel judges Israel.*

AND the men of [c]Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of [b]Ā-bĭn'a-dăb in the hill, and sanctified Ĕ-le-ā'zar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Săm'u-el spake unto all the house of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, If ye do [c]return unto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* [d]put away the strange gods and [e]Ash'ta-rŏth from among you, and [f]prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and [g]serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

4 Then the children of Ĭs'ra-el did put away [h]Bā'al-ĭm and Ash'ta-rŏth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Săm'u-el said, [i]Gather all Ĭs'ra-el to Mĭz'peh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mĭz'peh, and [j]drew water, and poured *it* out before the LORD, and [k]fasted on that day, and said there, [l]We have sinned against the LORD. And Săm'u-el judged the children of Ĭs'ra-el in Mĭz'peh.

7 And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard that the children of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered together to Mĭz'peh, the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up against Ĭs'ra-el. And when the children of Ĭs'ra-el heard *it*, they were afraid of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

8 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said to Săm'u-el, [1]Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

9 ¶ And Săm'u-el took a sucking lamb, and offered *it for* a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and [m]Săm'u-el cried unto the LORD for Ĭs'ra-el; and the LORD [2]heard him.

10 And as Săm'u-el was offering up the burnt offering, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes drew near to battle against Ĭs'ra-el: [n]but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el went out of Mĭz'peh, and pursued the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and smote them, until *they came* under Bĕth'-căr.

12 Then Săm'u-el took a stone, and set *it* between Mĭz'peh and Shĕn, and called the name of it [3]Eb'en-ē'zer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ [o]So the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were sub-

† 1 Chr. 16. 8–10

dued, and they [p]came no more into the coast of Ĭs'ra-el: and the hand of the LORD was against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes all the days of Săm'u-el.

14 And the cities which the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had taken from Ĭs'ra-el were restored to Ĭs'ra-el, from Ĕk'rŏn even unto Găth; and the coasts thereof did Ĭs'ra-el deliver out of the hands of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And there was peace between Ĭs'ra-el and the Ăm'ôr-ites.

15 And Săm'u-el [q]judged Ĭs'ra-el all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year [4]in circuit to Bĕth'-el, and Gĭl'găl, and Mĭz'peh, and judged Ĭs'ra-el in all those places.

17 And his return *was* to Rā'mah; for there *was* his house; and there he judged Ĭs'ra-el; and there he built [r]an altar unto the LORD.

B. C. 1095.

p ch. 13. 5.

q ch. 12. 11.

4 and he circuited.

r Judg. 21. 4.

244 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Israel desires a king.* 10 *Samuel tries to dissuade them.* 22 *God interposes.*

AND it came to pass, when Săm'u-el was old, that he [a]made his [b]sons judges over Ĭs'ra-el.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was [1]Jō'el; and the name of his second, Ă-bī'ah: *they were* judges in Bĕ'er-shĕ'bà.

3 And his sons [c]walked not in his ways, but turned aside after [d]lucre, and [e]took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves together, and came to Săm'u-el unto Rā'mah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now [f]make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing [2]displeased Săm'u-el, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Săm'u-el [g]prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Săm'u-el, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for [h]they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. C. 24. 13.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Ē'gĭpt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore [3]hearken unto their voice: [4]howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Săm'u-el told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, [i]This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: [k]He will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his

a Deut. 16. 18.
b Judg. 10. 4. Judg. 12. 14, compared with Judg. 5. 10.
1 Vashni.
c Eccl. 2. 19. Jer. 22. 15.
d Ex. 18. 21. Deut. 16. 19. 1 Tim. 3. 3.
e Deut. 16. 19. Ps. 15. 5.
f ch. 12. 13. Hos. 13. 10. Acts 13. 21.
2 was evil in the eyes of Samuel.
g ch. 15. 11. Prov. 3. 5.
h Ex. 16. 8. Matt. 10. 24, 25. Luke 10. 16.
i ch. 10. 19.
3 Or, obey.
4 Or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, etc.
j Deut. 17. 16.
k ch. 14. 52. 2 Chr. 26. 10-15.
l 1 Ki. 21. 7.
5 eunuchs.
m Job 27. 9. Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1. 25. Isa. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4. Luke 13. 25.
n Isa. 66. 4. Jer. 44. 16.
o Hos. 13. 11.

chariots, and *to be* his horsemen; and *some* shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and *will set them* to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters *to be* confectionaries, and *to be* cooks, and *to be* bakers.

14 And [l]he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, *even* the best *of them*, and give *them* to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his [5]officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put *them* to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD [m]will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people [n]refused to obey the voice of Săm'u-el; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Săm'u-el heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Săm'u-el, [o]Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Săm'u-el said unto the men of Ĭs'ra-el, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER 9. 245

1 *Saul meets Samuel.* 19 *Samuel's entertainment.* 25 *They commune together.*

NOW there was a man of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, whose name *was* [a]Kĭsh, the son of Ă-bī'el, the son of Zē'rôr, the son of Bĕ-chō'rath, the son of Ă-phī'ah, [1]a Bĕn'ja-mīte, a mighty man of [2]power.

2 And he had a son, whose name *was* Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Ĭs'ra-el a goodlier person than he: [b]from his shoulders and upward *he was* higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kĭsh Saul's father were lost. And Kĭsh said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, and passed through the

a ch. 14. 51. 1 Chr. 8. 33. Acts 13. 21.
1 Or, the son of a man of Jemini.
2 Or, substance.
b ch. 10. 23.

land of [c]Shăl'i-shā, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shā'lim, and *there they were* not: and he passed through the land of the Bĕn'ja-mites, but they found *them* not.

5 *And* when they were come to the land of [d]Zŭph, Saul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city [e]a man of God, and *he is* an honourable man; all [f]that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither: peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, *if* we [g]go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread [3]is spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what [4]have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, [5]I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Ĭs'ra-el, when a man [h]went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is* now *called* a Prophet was beforetime called [i]a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, [6]Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ *And* as they went up [7]the hill to the city, [j]they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for [k]*there is* a [8]sacrifice of the people to day in the [l]high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about [9]this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: *and* when they were come into the city, behold, Săm'u-el came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ [m]Now the LORD had [10]told Săm'u-el in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and [n]thou shalt anoint him *to be* captain over my people Ĭs'ra-el, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: for I have [o]looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

B. C. 1095.

[c] 2 Ki. 4. 42.

[d] ch. 1. 1.

[e] Deut. 33. 1. ch. 2. 27. 1 Ki. 13. 1. 2 Ki. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 6. 11.

[f] ch. 3. 19. Isa. 44. 26. Matt 24 35.

[g] Judg. 6. 18. 1 Ki. 14 3. 2 Ki. 4. 42.

3 is gone out of, etc.

4 is with us.

5 there is found in my hand.

[h] Gen. 25. 22. Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. Judg. 1. 1. 1 2 Sam. 24. 11. 2 Ki. 17. 13. 1 Chr. 29. 29. Isa. 30. 10. Amos 7. 12.

6 Thy word is good.

7 in the ascent of the city.

[j] Gen. 24. 11. Ex. 2. 16.

[k] Gen. 31. 54. ch. 16. 2.

8 Or, feast.

[l] 1 Ki. 3. 2.

9 to day.

[m] ch. 15. 1. Ps. 25. 14. Mark 11. 2-4. Acts 13. 21.

10 revealed the ear of Samuel.

[n] ch. 10. 1. ch. 15. 1. ch. 16. 3.

[o] Ex. 2. 25. Ex. 3. 7, 9.

[p] ch. 16. 12. Hos. 13. 11.

11 restrain in.

12 to day three days.

[q] Judg. 20. 46. Ps. 68. 27.

[r] Judg. 6. 15.

13 according to this word?

[s] Lev. 7. 32. Ezek. 24. 4.

14 Or, reserved.

[t] Deut. 22. 8. Acts 10. 9.

15 to day.

16 Or, cause thee to hear.

[a] ch. 16. 13. 2 Ki. 9. 3.

[b] Ex. 19. 5, 6. Deut. 32. 9. Jer. 10. 16.

17 And when Săm'u-el saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, [p]Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall [11]reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Săm'u-el in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house *is*.

19 And Săm'u-el answered Saul, and said, I *am* the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost [12]three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom *is* all the desire of Ĭs'ra-el? *Is it* not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, *Am* not I a Bĕn'ja-mīte, of [q]the smallest of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el? and my [r]family the least of all the families of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn? wherefore then speakest thou [13]so to me?

22 And Săm'u-el took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons.

23 And Săm'u-el said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up [s]the shoulder, and *that* which *was* upon it, and set *it* before Saul. And *Săm'u-el* said, Behold that which is [14]left! set *it* before thee, *and* eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Săm'u-el that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, *Săm'u-el* communed with Saul upon [t]the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Săm'u-el called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Săm'u-el, abroad.

27 *And* as they were going down to the end of the city, Săm'u-el said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still [15]a while, that I may [16]shew thee the word of God.

CHAPTER 10. 246

1 *Samuel anoints Saul.* 9 *Saul prophesies.* 17 *He is chosen by lot.*

THEN [a]Săm'u-el took a vial of oil, and poured *it* upon his head, and kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee *to be* captain over [b]his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me

to day, then thou shalt find two men by [c]Rā'chel's sepulchre in the border of Bĕn'ja-mĭn [d]at Zĕl'zah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left [1]the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of [e]Tā'bôr, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God [f]to Bĕth'-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will [2]salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, [g]where *is* the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down [h]from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; [i]and they shall prophesy:

6 And [j]the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and [k]thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man. T.* R. Vers. 5†

7 And [3]let it be, when [l]these signs are come unto thee, [4]*that* thou do as occasion serve thee; for [m]God *is* with thee. E. Verses 10 12. G.* L.‡

8 And thou shalt go down before me [n]to Gĭl'găl; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: [o]seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was *so*, that when he had turned his [5]back to go from Săm'u-el, God [6]gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, [p]a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and [q]he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said [7]one to another, What *is* this *that* is come unto the son of Kĭsh? [r]*Is* Saul also among the prophets? F. 11 G.‡ M.§

12 And one [8]of the same place answered and said, But [s]who *is* their father? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul also among the prophets? T.*

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Saul's [t]uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Săm'u-el.

B. C. 1095.

c Gen. 35. 19.
d Josh. 18. 28.

1 the business.

e Josh. 19. 22. Judg. 4. 6, 12. Ps. 89. 12.
f Gen. 28. 22. Gen. 35. 1.
2 ask thee of peace.
g ch. 13. 3.
h ch. 9. 12.
i Ex. 15. 20.
2 Ki. 3. 15.
1 Cor. 14. 1.
j Num. 11. 25. ch. 16. 13. Matt. 7. 22.
k ch. 19. 23.
3 it shall come to pass, that when those signs, etc.
l Ex. 4. 8.
4 do for thee as thine hand shall find.
m Gen. 21. 20. Deut. 20. 1. Judg. 6. 12. Matt. 1. 23.
n ch. 11. 14.
o ch. 13. 8.
5 shoulder.
6 turned.
p ch. 19. 20.
q Matt. 7. 21–23.
7 a man to his neighbour.
r Matt. 1[3]. 54. John 7. 15. Acts 4. 13.
8 from thence.
s Isa. 54. 13.
t ch. 14. 50.
u Judg. 11. 11. ch. 11. 15.
v ch. 7. 5.
w Ex. 3. 7, 8. Ex. 14. 11. Deut. 4. 34. Judg. 6. 8. Neh. 9. 9–12, 27, 28.
x ch. 8. 7. ch. 12. 12. Luke 18. 16.
y Josh. 7. 14 Acts 1. 24
z ch. 23. 2.
9 Let the king live.
a Deut. 17. 14. ch. 8. 11.
b Deut. 13. 13. ch. 11. 12. Acts 7. 35, 51, 52.
c 2 Sam. 8. 2. 1 Ki. 4. 21. 2 Chr. 17. 5. Ps. 72. 10. Matt. 2. 11.
10 Or, he was as though he had been deaf.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Săm'u-el said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Săm'u-el spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Săm'u-el called the people together [u]unto the LORD [v]to Mĭz'peh;

18 And said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [w]Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, I brought up Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Ē-gўp'tians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, *and* of them that oppressed you:

19 And [x]ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Săm'u-el had [y]caused all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to come near, the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn to come near by their families, the family of Mā'trĭ was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they [z]enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Săm'u-el said to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, [9]God save the king.

25 Then Săm'u-el told the people the [a]manner of the kingdom, and wrote *it* in a book, and laid *it* up before the LORD. And Săm'u-el sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to Gĭb'e-ah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But [b]the children of Bē'lĭ-al said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, [c]and brought him no presents. But he [10]held his peace.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Nahash and the men of Jabesh.* 11 *Saul defeats the Ammonites.* 12 *He is confirmed king at Gilgal.*

THEN Nā'hăsh the Ăm'mon-īte came up, and encamped against [a]Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd: and all the men of

a Judg. 21. 8. ch. 31. 11-13.

*G. Verses 10–12
‡L. 2 Sam. 23. 2. *T. Verses 10 12
§ 6. ¶T. 2 Sam. 23. 1, 2.

Jā'besh said unto Nā'hăsh, [b]Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nā'hăsh the Ăm'mon-īte answered them, On this *condition* will I make *a covenant* with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it *for* [c]a reproach upon all Īs'ra-el.

3 And the elders of Jā'besh said unto him, [1]Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Īs'ra-el: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers [d]to Gīb'e-ah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and [e]all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What *aileth* the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jā'besh. E. 19. 20–24. M.*

6 [f]And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and [g]hewed them in pieces, and sent *them* throughout all the coasts of Īs'ra-el by the hands of messengers, saying, [h]Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Săm'u-el, so shall it be done unto his oxen. [i]And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out [2]with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in [j]Bē'zĕk, the children [k]of Īs'ra-el were three hundred thousand, and the men of Jū'dah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd, To morrow, by *that time* the sun be hot, ye shall have [3]help. And the messengers came and shewed *it* to the men of Jā'besh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jā'besh said, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was *so* on the morrow, that [l]Saul put the people [m]in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ăm'mon-ītes until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were [n]scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Săm'u-el, [o]Who *is* he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? [p]bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, [q]There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day [r]the LORD hath wrought salvation in Īs'ra-el.

14 Then said Săm'u-el to the people, Come, and let us go [s]to Gĭl'găl, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gĭl'găl; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gĭl'găl; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Īs'ra-el rejoiced greatly.

B. C. 1095.

b Gen. 26. 28. Ex. 23. 32. 1 Ki. 20. 34. Job 41. 4. Ezek. 17. 13.

c Gen. 34. 14. ch. 17. 26.

1 For bear us.

d ch. 10. 26. ch. 14. 2. 2 Sam. 21. 6.

e Judg. 2. 4. Judg. 21. 2. Rom. 12. 15.

f Judg. 3. 10. Judg. 6. 34. Judg. 11. 29. ch. 10. 10. ch. 16. 13.

g Judg. 19. 29.

h Judg. 21. 5.

i Gen. 35. 5. 2 Chr. 14. 14. 2 Chr. 17. 10. Prov. 16. 26.

2 as one man.

j Judg. 1. 5.

k 2 Sam. 24. 9.

3 Or, deliverance.

l ch. 11. 11.

m Judg. 7. 16.

n Jos. 2. 13.

o ch. 10. 27. Ps. 21. 8.

p Luke 19. 27.

q 2 Sam. 19. 22.

r Ex. 14. 13, 30. ch. 14. 45. ch. 19. 5.

s ch. 10. 8.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Samuel reasons with Israel.* 16 *He admonishes them.* 20 *Comfort in God's mercy.*

AND Săm'u-el said unto all Īs'ra-el, Behold, I have hearkened unto [a]your voice in all that ye said unto me, and [b]have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king [c]walketh before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons *are* with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I *am:* witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: [d]whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received *any* [1]bribe [2]to [e]blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. R. 2 Sam. 12. 13. R

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD *is* witness against you, and his anointed *is* witness this day, [f]that ye have not found ought [g]in my hand. And they answered, *He is* witness.

6 ¶ And Săm'u-el said unto the people, [h]*It is* the LORD that [3]advanced Mō'sĕs and Aăr'on, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may [i]reason with you before the LORD of all the [j]righteous acts of the LORD, which he did [k]to you and to your fathers.

8 When Jā'cob was come into Ē'gўpt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the LORD sent Mō'sĕs and Aăr'on, which brought forth your fathers out of Ē'gўpt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgat the LORD their God, he sold them into the hand of Sĭs'e-rà, captain of the host of Hā'zôr, and into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and into the hand of the king of Mō'ab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Bā'al-ĭm and Ăsh'ta-rōth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent Jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl, and Bē'dăn, and Jĕph'thah, and Săm'u-el, and delivered you out of the

m 2 Sam. 19. 22.

n Ex. 14. 13, 30. ch. 14. 45. ch. 19. 5.

o ch. 10. 27.

p Luke 19. 27.

q ch. 8. 5.

r ch. 10. 24.

s Num. 27. 17. ch. 8. 20.

t Num. 16. 15. Acts 20. 33. 1 Thess. 2. 5.

1 ransom.

2 Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him.

a Deut. 16. 19.

b John 18. 38. Acts 23. 9. 2 Cor. 1. 12.

c Ex. 22. 4. Ps. 17. 3.

d Ex. 6. 26. Neh. 9. 9–14. Ps. 77. 19, 20. Hos. 12. 13. Mic. 6. 4.

e Isa. 1. 18. Isa. 5. 3. Mic. 6. 2, 3.

3 Or, made.

4 righteousnesses, or, benefits.

5 with.

*M. 19. 20–23.

hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nā'hăsh the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when [v]the LORD your God *was* your king.

13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, *and* whom ye have desired! and, behold, [k]the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will [l]fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the [6]commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you [7]continue following the LORD your God: S. Verse 24.

15 But if ye will [m]not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as *it was* against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 *Is it* not [n]wheat harvest to day? [o]I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that [p]your wickedness *is* great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Săm'u-el called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: [q]and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Săm'u-el.

19 And all the people said unto Săm'u-el, [r]Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Săm'u-el said unto the people, Fear not; ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart; L.*

21 And turn ye not aside: [s]for *then should ye go* after vain *things*, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they *are* vain. L. 2 Sam. 7. 10.

22 For the LORD will not forsake his people [t]for his great name's sake: because [u]it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, [v]God forbid that I should sin against the LORD [8]in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the [w]good and the right way:

24 Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your [x]heart: for consider [y]how great *things* he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, [z]ye shall be consumed, [z]both ye and your king.

249 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Israel in distress.* 8 *Saul presumes to sacrifice.* 11 *Samuel's reproof.*

B. C. 1095.

j Gen. 17. 7. Judg. 8. 23. ch. 8. 7.
k Hos. 13. 11.
l Deut. 6. 13. Deut. 10. 12. Deut. 13. 4. Deut. 14. 23. Deut. 17. 19. Josh. 24. 14. Ps. 81. 13. Eccl. 8. 12. Isa. 3. 10.
6 mouth.
7 be after.
m Lev. 26. 14. Deut. 28. 15. Josh. 24. 20.
n Prov. 26. 1.
o Josh. 10. 12. ch. 7. 9. Jas. 5. 16.
p ch. 8. 7. Hos. 13. 10.
q Ex. 14. 31. Ezra 10. 9.
r Gen. 20. 7. Ex. 9. 28. Ps. 78. 34, 35. Acts 8. 24. Jas. 5. 15. 1 John 5. 16.
s Jer. 16. 19. Hab. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
t Ps. 106. 8. Jer. 14. 21.
u Mal. 1. 2. Matt. 11. 26. John 15. 16.
v 1 Cor. 9. 16.
8 from ceasing.
w 1 Ki. 8. 36. 2 Chr. 6. 27. Jer. 6. 16.
x Ezra 9. 13.
9 Or, what a great thing, etc.
y Josh. 24. 20.
z Deut. 28. 36.

1 the son of one year in his reigning.
a ch. 10. 5.
2 Or, The hill.
3 did stink.
b Josh. 18. 12
c Judg. 6. 2.
4 trembled after him.
d ch. 10. 8.
e Deut. 12. 5–14. ch. 15. 22. 1 Ki. 3. 4. 2 Chr. 26. 16. Prov. 15. 8. Prov. 21. 3, 27. Heb. 5. 4.
5 bless him.
6 intreated the face.
f 2 Sam. 12. 7–9. 1 Ki. 18. 18. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 34. 18. Prov. 19. 3. Matt. 14. 3, 4.
g Lev. 17. Num. 18. 7. ch. 15. 11.

SAUL [1]reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Ĭs'ra-el,

2 Saul chose him three thousand *men* of Ĭs'ra-el; *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Mĭch'mash and in mount Bĕth'-el, and a thousand were with Jŏn'a-than in Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-mĭn: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jŏn'a-than smote [a]the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes that *was* in [2]Gĕ'bā, and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard *of it*. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hē'brews hear.

4 And all Ĭs'ra-el heard say *that* Saul had smitten a garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and *that* Ĭs'ra-el also [3]was had in abomination with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And the people were called together after Saul to Gĭl'găl.

5 ¶ And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered themselves together to fight with Ĭs'ra-el, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which *is* on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mĭch'mash, eastward [b]from Bĕth-ā'ven.

6 When the men of Ĭs'ra-el saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people [c]did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *some of* the Hē'brews went over Jôr'dan to the land of Găd and Gĭl'e-ăd. As for Saul, he *was* yet in Gĭl'găl, and all the people [4]followed him trembling.

8 ¶ [d]And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Săm'u-el *had appointed:* but Săm'u-el came not to Gĭl'găl; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he [e]offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Săm'u-el came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might [5]salute him.

11 ¶ And Săm'u-el said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and *that* thou camest not within the days appointed, and *that* the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered themselves together at Mĭch'mash;

12 Therefore said I, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes will come down now upon me to Gĭl'găl, and I have not [6]made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Săm'u-el said to Saul, [f]Thou hast done foolishly: [g]thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee:

*L. 2 Sam. 12. 13
†S. 15. 22. 23.

for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Ĭs'ra-el for ever.

14 [h]But now thy kingdom shall not continue: [i]the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his people, because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Săm'u-el arose, and gat him up from Gĭl'găl unto Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-mĭn. And Saul numbered the people *that were* [7]present with him, [j]about six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jŏn'a-than his son, and the people *that were* present with them, abode in [8]Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-mĭn: but the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes encamped in Mĭch'mash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes in three companies: one company turned unto the way *that leadeth to* [k]Ŏph'rah, unto the land of Shu'al:

18 And another company turned the way *to* [l]Bĕth-hō'rŏn: and another company turned *to* the way of the border that looketh to the valley of [9]Ze-bō'im toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ Now [m]there was no smith found throughout all the land of Ĭs'ra-el: for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said, Lest the Hē'brews make *them* swords or spears:

20 But all the Ĭs'ra-el-ites went down to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his ax, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had [10]a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and [11]to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that [n]there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that *were* with Saul and Jŏn'a-than: but with Saul and with Jŏn'a-than his son was there found.

23 And the [12]garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went out to the passage of [o]Mĭch'mash.

B. C. 1087.

h ch. 2. 30. ch. 15. 28.
i 2 Sam. 7. 15. Ps. 78. 70. Ps. 89. 20. Acts 13. 22.
7 found.
j ch. 14. 2.
8 Geba.
k Josh. 18. 23.
l Josh. 18. 13, 14. 1 Chr. 6. 68. 2 Chr. 8. 5.
9 Or, serpents.
m 2 Ki. 24. 14. Jer. 24. 1.
10 a file with mouths.
11 to set.
n Judg. 3. 31. ch. 17. 47, 50. Zech. 4. 6. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 29.
12 Or, standing camp.
o ch. 14. 5.

250 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Jonathan's exploit.* 27 *He eats forbidden food.* 45 *The people save him.*

NOW [1]it came to pass upon a day, that Jŏn'a-than the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' garrison, that *is* on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gĭb'e-ah under a pomegranate tree which *is* in Mĭg'rŏn: and the people that *were* with him *were* [a]about six hundred men;

3 And [b]Ă-hī'ah, the son of Ă-hī'tub, [c]Ī'-cha-bŏd's brother, the son of Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē'lī, [d]the LORD'S priest in Shī'lōh, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jŏn'a-than was gone.

1 Or, there was a day.
a ch. 13. 15.
b ch. 22. 9, Ahimelech.
c ch. 4. 21.
d Ex. 28. 30. ch. 2. 28. ch. 22. 18.
e ch. 13. 23.
2 tooth.
f Gen. 17. 7–11. Judg. 14. 3. ch. 17. 36. 2 Sam. 1. 20. 1 Chr. 10. 4. Eph. 2. 11, 12. Phil. 3. 3.
g Deut. 32. 30. Josh. 14. 12. 2 Chr. 14. 11. Ps. 115. 1-3. Zech. 4. 6. Matt. 19. 26. Rom. 8. 31.
3 Be still.
h Gen. 24. 14. Judg. 7. 11. ch. 10. 7. 2 Sam. 5. 24. Isa. 7. 11, 14.
4 Or, half a furrow of an acre of land.
i Josh. 2. 9. Judg. 7. 21. 2 Ki. 7. 7. Job 18. 11. Ps. 14. 5.
j ch. 13. 17.
5 a trembling of God.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jŏn'a-than sought to go over unto the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' garrison, *there was* a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one *was* Bō'zĕz, and the name of the other Sē'neh.

5 The [2]forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against Mĭch'mash, and the other southward over against Gĭb'e-ah.

6 And Jŏn'a-than said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these [f]uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is* no restraint to the LORD [g]to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jŏn'a-than, Behold, we will pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, [3]Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and [h]this *shall be* a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said, Behold, the Hē'brews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jŏn'a-than and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jŏn'a-than said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And Jŏn'a-than climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jŏn'a-than; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jŏn'a-than and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were [4]an half acre of land, *which* a yoke *of oxen might plow.*

15 And [i]there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and [j]the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was [5]a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-mĭn looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down *one another.*

17 Then said Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jŏn'a-than and his armourbearer *were* not *there*.

18 And Saul said unto Ă-hī'ah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul [k]talked unto the priest, that the [6]noise that *was* in the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went on and increased: and [l]Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that *were* with him [7]assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, [m]every man's sword was against his fellow, *and there was* a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hē'brews *that* were with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes that *were* with Saul and Jŏn'a-than.

22 Likewise all the men of Ĭs'ra-el which [n]had hid themselves in mount Ĕ'phră-ĭm, *when* they heard that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 So [o]the LORD saved Ĭs'ra-el that day: and the battle passed over [p]unto Bĕth-ā'ven.

24 ¶ And the men of Ĭs'ra-el were distressed that day: for Saul had [q]adjured the people, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food.

25 [r]And all *they of* the land came to a wood; and there was [8]honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jŏn'a-than heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipped it in an [8]honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father [9]straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were [10]faint.

29 Then said Jŏn'a-than, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes?

31 And they smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes that day from Mĭch'mash to Ăij'a-lŏn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* [6]with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have [11]transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox [12]with him that night, and slew *them* there.

35 And Saul [s]built an altar unto the LORD: [13]the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, [t]Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el? But [u]he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, [x]Draw ye near hither, all the [14]chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, [v]as the LORD liveth, which saveth Ĭs'ra-el, though it be in Jŏn'a-than my son, he shall surely die. But *there was* not a man among all the people *that* answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Ĭs'ra-el, Be ye on one side, and I and Jŏn'a-than my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [15]Give a perfect *lot*. [z]And Saul and Jŏn'a-than were taken: but the people [16]escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jŏn'a-than my son. And Jŏn'a-than was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jŏn'a-than, [a]Tell me what thou hast done. And Jŏn'a-than told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and*, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, [b]God do so

B. C. 1087.

k Num. 27. 21.
6 Or, tumult.
l Josh. 9. 14. Ps. 106. 13.
7 were cried together.
m Judg. 7. 22. 2 Chr. 20. 23. Isa. 9. 19-21.
n ch. 13. 6.
o Ex. 14. 30. Deut. 33. 29. ch. 10. 19. 1 Chr. 11. 14. Ps. 17. 7. Ps. 44. 6, 7. Isa. 63. 9. Hos. 1. 7.
p ch. 13. 5.
q Lev. 27. 29. Num. 21. 2. Deut. 27. 15-26. Josh. 6. 26. Judg. 11. 30. Prov. 11. 9.
r Deut. 9. 23. Matt. 3. 5.
8 Ex. 3. 8. Num. 13. 27. Matt. 3. 4.
8 Or, wood-honey.
9 adjuring, adjured.
10 Or, weary.
t Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 3. 17. Lev. 7. 26. Lev. 17. 10. Deut. 12. 16, 23, 24. Acts 15. 20, 29.
11 Or, dealt treacherously.
12 In his hand.
u Judg. 21. 4. ch. 7. 17. 2 Sam. 24. 25.
13 that altar he began to build unto the LORD.
v Mal. 2. 7. Jas. 4. 8.
w Ex. 11 3-5. ch. 28. 6. Ps. 66. 18. John 9. 31.
x Josh. 7. 14. ch. 10. 19.
14 corners.
y ch. 19. 6. ch. 20. 31. ch. 22. 16. 2 Sam. 12. 5. Eccl. 9. 2.
15 Or, Shew the Innocent.
z Josh. 7. 16. ch. 10. 20, 21. John 1. 7.
16 went forth.
a Josh. 7. 19.
b ch. 25. 22.

and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jŏn'a-than.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jŏn'a-than die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Ĭs'ra-el? God forbid: [c]*as* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; [d]for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jŏn'a-than, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Ĭs'ra-el, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Mō'ab, and against the children of [e]Ăm'mŏn, and against Ē'dom, and against the kings of [f]Zō'bah, and against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and whithersoever he turned himself, he [g]vexed *them*.

48 And he [17]gathered an host, and [h]smote the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and delivered Ĭs'ra-el out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now [i]the sons of Saul were Jŏn'a-than, and Ĭsh'u-ī, and Mĕl'chī-shu'ā: and the names of his two daughters *were these;* the name of the firstborn Mē'răb, and the name of the younger Mī'chal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife *was* Ă-hĭn'o-ăm, the daughter of Ă-hĭm'a-ăz: and the name of the captain of his host *was* [18]Ăb'nēr, the son of Nēr, Saul's uncle.

51 [j]And Kish *was* the father of Saul; and Nēr the father of Ăb'nēr *was* the son of Ă-bī'el.

52 And there was sore war against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, [k]he took him unto him.

251 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Saul spares Agag.* 10 *Samuel denounces Saul.* 32 *Agag killed.*

SĂM'U-EL also said unto Saul, The [a]LORD sent me to anoint thee *to be* king over his people, over Ĭs'ra-el: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember *that* which Ăm'a-lĕk did to Ĭs'ra-el, [b]how he laid *wait* for him in the way, when he came up from Ē'gўpt.

3 Now go and smite Ăm'a-lĕk, and [c]utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, [d]infant and suckling, [e]ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them [f]in Tĕl'a-ĭm, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Jū'dah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Ăm'a-lĕk, and [g]laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto [h]the Kĕn'ītes, [k]Go, depart, get you down from among the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, lest I destroy you with them: [l]for ye shewed kindness to all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, when they came up out of Ē'gўpt. So the Kĕn'ītes departed from among the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes.

7 And [m]Saul smote the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes from [n]Hăv'i-lah *until* thou comest to [o]Shûr, that *is* over against Ē'gўpt.

8 And [p]he took A'găg king of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes alive, and [q]utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared A'găg, and [r]the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and [2]of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all *that was* good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing *that was* vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Săm'u-el, saying,

11 [s]It repenteth me that I have set up Saul *to be* king: for he is [t]turned back from following me, and [u]hath not performed my commandments. And it [v]grieved Săm'u-el; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Săm'u-el rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Săm'u-el, saying, Saul came to [w]Cär'mel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gĭl'găl.

13 And Săm'u-el came to Saul: and Saul said unto [x]him, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD: [y]I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Săm'u-el said, What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes: [z]for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Săm'u-el said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Săm'u-el said, When thou *wast* little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not *made* the head of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, and the LORD anointed thee king over Ĭs'ra-el?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and fight against them until [3]they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Săm'u-el, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought

B. C. 1079.

c 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Ki. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18.
d Isa. 13. 3. Acts 15. 12. 2 Cor. 6. 1.
e ch. 11. 11.
f 2 Sam. 10. 6.
g Num. 25. 17. 17 Or, wrought mightily.
h ch. 15. 3, 7.
i ch. 31. 2. 1 Chr. 8. 33.
18 Abiner.
j ch. 9. 1.
k ch. 8. 11.
a ch. 9. 16.
b Ex. 17. 8. Deut. 25. 17.
c Lev. 27. 28. Josh. 6. 17.
d Ex. 20. 5. Isa. 14. 21.
e Gen. 3. 17.
f Josh. 7. 24.
g Josh. 15. 24. 1 Or, fought.
h Num. 24. 21. Judg. 1. 16.
i Gen. 18. 25. Gen. 19. 12. Acts 2. 40. Rev. 18. 4.
k Ex. 18. 10. Num. 10. 29.
l ch. 14. 48.
m Gen. 2. 11. Gen. 25. 18.
n Gen. 16. 7. ch. 27. 8.
o 1 Ki. 20. 34. Esth. 3. 1.
p ch 30. 1.
q Prov. 15. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 10. 2 Or, of the second sort.
r Gen. 6. 6. 2 Sam. 24. 16.
s Josh. 22. 16. 1 Ki. 9. 6. Ps. 36. 3. Zeph. 1. 6. Matt. 24. 13.
t ch. 13. 13.
u ch. 16. 1. Luke 19. 41, 44. Rom. 9. 1-3.
v Josh. 15. 55.
w Gen. 14. 19. Ruth 3. 2.
x Luke 18. 11.
y Gen. 3. 12. Prov. 28. 13. 3 they consume them.

Ă'găg the king of Ăm'a-lĕk, and have utterly destroyed the Ăm'a-lĕk-ites.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gĭl'găl.

22 And Săm'u-el said, [x]Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, [y]to obey *is* better than sacrifice, *and* to hearken than the fat of rams. S. 1 Sa. 16. 14.

23 For rebellion *is as* the sin of [4]witchcraft, and stubbornness *is as* iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from *being* king.

24 ¶ And [z]Saul said unto Săm'u-el, [a]I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because [b]I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Săm'u-el said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: [c]for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And as Săm'u-el turned about to go away, [d]he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Săm'u-el said unto him, [e]The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Ĭs'ra-el from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

29 And also the [5]Strength of Ĭs'ra-el [f]will not lie nor repent: for he *is* not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: *yet* [g]honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Ĭs'ra-el, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Săm'u-el turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Săm'u-el, Bring ye hither to me Ă'găg the king of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ites. And Ă'găg came unto him delicately. And Ă'găg said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Săm'u-el said, [h]As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And [i]Săm'u-el hewed Ă'găg in pieces before the LORD in Gĭl'găl.

34 ¶ Then Săm'u-el went to Rā'mah; and Saul went up to his house to [j]Gĭb'e-ah of Saul.

35 And Săm'u-el came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Săm'u-el mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Ĭs'ra-el.

252 CHAPTER 16.

1 *Samuel and Jesse's sons.* 13 *David anointed.* 19 *Saul favours David.*

B. C. 1063.

x Ps. 50. 8, 9. Prov. 21. 3. Isa. 1. 11. Amos 5. 21, 24. Mic. 6. 6, 8. Matt. 9. 13. Heb. 10. 6.
y Ex. 19. 5. Eccl. 5. 1. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 5. 24. Mark 12. 33.
4 divination.
z 2 Sam. 12. 13.
a Ex. 9. 27. Matt. 27. 4.
b Ex. 23. 2. Prov. 29. 25. Isa. 51. 12. Luke 23. 20-25. Rev. 21. 8.
c ch. 2. 30.
d 1 Ki. 11. 30.
e ch. 28. 17.
5 Or, Eternity, or, Victory.
f Num. 23. 19. Ezek. 24. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Tit. 1. 2.
g ch. 2. 30. Ps. 49. 20. Prov. 4. 8. Prov. 26. 1. Rom. 2. 28, 29.
h Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 7. Matt. 7. 2. Rev. 16. 6.
i 1 Ki. 18. 40.
j ch. 11. 4.

a 2 Ki. 9. 1.
b Ps. 78. 70. Acts 13. 22.
1 in thine hand.
c ch. 20. 29.
2 Or, feast.
d Ex. 4. 15.
e ch. 9. 16.
f ch. 21. 1.
g 2 Sam. 5. 9. Hos. 6. 5. Hos. 11. 10. Luke 5. 8. Acts 24. 25
3 meeting.
g 1 Ki. 2. 13.
h Ex. 19. 10.
i Called Elihu, 1 Chr. 27. 18.
j 1 Ki. 12. 26.
k Ps. 147. 10.
l Isa. 55. 8.
m 2 Cor. 10. 7.
4 eyes.
n 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Jer. 11. 20. Acts 1. 24. Rev. 2. 23.
o ch. 17. 12.
p 2 Sam. 7. 8. Ps. 78. 70.
5 round.
q Song 5. 10.
6 fair of eyes.
r ch. 9. 17.
s Ps. 89. 20.
t Num. 27. 18. Judg. 11. 29.
u ch. 18. 12. Ps. 51. 11.
v ch. 19. 9.
7 Or, terrified.

AND the LORD said unto Săm'u-el, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Ĭs'ra-el? [a]fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jĕs'se the Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-ite: for [b]I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Săm'u-el said, How can I go? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer [1]with thee, and say, [c]I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jĕs'se to the [2]sacrifice, and [d]I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and [e]thou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

4 And Săm'u-el did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm. And the elders of the town [f]trembled at his [3]coming, and said, [g]Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: [h]sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jĕs'se and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked [i]on Ĕ-lī'ab, and [j]said, Surely the LORD'S anointed *is* before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Săm'u-el, Look not on [k]his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: [l]for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth: for man [m]looketh on the [4]outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the [n]heart. E.*. G.‡.

8 Then Jĕs'se called Ă-bĭn'a-dăb, and made him pass before Săm'u-el. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jĕs'se made Shăm'mah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jĕs'se made seven of his sons to pass before Săm'u-el. And Săm'u-el said unto Jĕs'se, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Săm'u-el said unto Jĕs'se, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, [o]There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Săm'u-el said unto Jĕs'se, [p]Send and fetch him: for we will not sit [5]down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he *was* [q]ruddy, *and* withal [6]of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. [r]And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he.

13 Then Săm'u-el took the horn of oil, and [s]anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and [t]the Spirit of the LORD came upon Dā'vid from that day forward. So Săm'u-el rose up, and went to Rā'mah.

14 ¶ [u]But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and [v]an evil spirit from the LORD [7]troubled him. S.‡

15 And Saul's servants said unto

*E. 1 Kin. 8. 39.
†G. Job 8. 11-15.
‡S. 24. 13.

him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are* before thee, to seek out a man, *who is* a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jĕs'se the Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-īte, *that is* cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in [8]matters, and a comely person, and the LORD *is* with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jĕs'se, and said, Send me Dā'vid thy son, which *is* with the sheep.

20 And Jĕs'se took an ass *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by Dā'vid his son unto Saul.

21 And Dā'vid came to Saul, and [e]stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jĕs'se, saying, Let Dā'vid, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that Dā'vid took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

253 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Goliath's challenge.* 49 *David slays him.* 55 *Saul's notice of David.*

NOW the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at [a]Shō'choh, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah, and pitched between Shō'choh and Ā-zē'kah, in [1]Ĕ'phes-dăm'mim.

2 And Saul and the men of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Ē'lah, and [2]set the battle in array against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

3 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes stood on a mountain on the one side, and Ĭs'ra-el stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out [3]a champion out of the camp of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, named [b]Gō-lī'ath, of [c]Găth, whose height *was* [4]six cubits and a span.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brass upon his head, and he *was* [5]armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a [6]target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the [d]staff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *am* not I a Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and ye [e]servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and [f]serve us.

10 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne said, I [g]defy the armies of Ĭs'ra-el this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Ĭs'ra-el heard those words of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dā'vid *was* [h]the son of that [i]Ĕph'rath-īte of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, whose name *was* Jĕs'se; and he had [j]eight sons: and the man went among men *for* an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jĕs'se went *and* followed Saul to the battle: and the [k]names of his three sons that went to the battle *were* Ē-lī'ab the firstborn, and next unto him Ă-bĭn'a-dăb, and the third Shăm'mah.

14 And Dā'vid *was* the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But Dā'vid went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

16 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jĕs'se said unto Dā'vid his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched *corn*, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten [7]cheeses unto the [8]captain of *their* thousand, and [l]look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Ĭs'ra-el, *were* in the valley of Ē'lah, fighting with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jĕs'se had commanded him; and he came to the [9]trench, as the host was going forth to the [10]fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Ĭs'ra-el and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And Dā'vid left [11]his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and [12]saluted his brethren.

B. C. 1063.

8 Or, speech.

w Gen. 41. 46. 1 Ki. 10. 8. Prov. 22. 29.

a Josh. 15. 35. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
1 Or, The coast of bloods, called Pas-dammim.
2 ranged the battle.
3 a treader-down.
b 2 Sam. 21. 19. 1 Chr. 20. 5.
c Josh. 11. 22. 2 Sam. 21. 22. 1 Chr. 8. 13. 1 Chr. 18. 1. 1 Chr. 20. 8. 2 Chr. 26. 6. Amos 6. 2.
4 About eleven feet and a half.
5 clothed.
6 Or, gorget.
d 2 Sam. 21. 19. 1 Chr. 11. 23.
e ch. 8. 17. 1 Chr. 27. 3.
f ch. 11. 1.
g Num. 23.
2 Sam. 21.
Neh. 2. 19.
h Ruth 1. 22. ch. 16. 1, 18.
i Gen. 35. 19.
j ch. 16. 10, 11. 1 Chr. 2. 13.
k ch. 16. 6. 1 Chr. 2. 13.
7 cheeses of milk.
8 captain of a thousand.
l Gen. 37. 14.
9 Or, place of the carriage.
10 battle array, or, place of fight.
11 the vessels from upon him.
12 asked his brethren of peace, as Gen. 43. 27. Judg. 18. 15.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne of Găth, Gō-lī'ath by name, out of the armies of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and spake according to the same words: and Dā'vid heard *them.*

24 And all the men of Ĭs'ra-el, when they saw the man, fled [13]from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Ĭs'ra-el is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and [m]will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Ĭs'ra-el.

26 And Dā'vid spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and taketh away [n]the reproach from Ĭs'ra-el? for who *is* this [o]uncircumcised Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, that he should defy the armies of [p]the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Ĕ-lī'ab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Ĕ-lī'ab's [q]anger was kindled against Dā'vid, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And Dā'vid said, What have I now done? [r]*Is there* not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same [14]manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which Dā'vid spake, they rehearsed *them* before Saul: and he [15]sent for him.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, [s]Let no man's heart fail because of him; [t]thy servant will go and fight with this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

33 And Saul said to Dā'vid, [u]Thou art not able to go against this Phĭ-lĭs'tine to fight with him: for thou *art but* a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a [16]lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught *him* by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 Dā'vid said moreover, [v]The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne. And Saul said unto Dā'vid, Go, and [w]the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul [17]armed Dā'vid with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And Dā'vid girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved *it.* And Dā'vid said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved *them.* And Dā'vid put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the [18]brook, and put them in a shepherd's [19]bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling *was* in his hand: and he drew near to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

41 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne came on and drew near unto Dā'vid; and the man that bare the shield *went* before him.

42 And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne looked about, and saw Dā'vid, he [x]disdained him: for he was *but* a youth, and [y]ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne said unto Dā'vid, [z]*Am* I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Phĭ-lĭs'tine cursed Dā'vid by his gods.

44 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne [a]said to Dā'vid, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said Dā'vid to the Phĭ-lĭs'tine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: [b]but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Ĭs'ra-el, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD [20]deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give [c]the carcases of the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; [d]that all the earth may know that there is a God in Ĭs'ra-el. V. 25, 29.

47 And all this assembly shall know V
that the LORD [e]saveth not with sword and spear: for [f]the battle *is* the LORD'S, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne arose, and came and drew nigh to meet Dā'vid, that Dā'vid hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Phĭ-lĭs'tine.

49 And Dā'vid put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang *it,* and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne in his forehead, that the stone [21]sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

B. C. 1063.

13 from his face.

m Josh. 15. 16.
n ch. 11. 2.
o ch. 14. 6.
p Deut. 5. 26. Jer. 10. 10.
q Gen. 37. 4. Prov. 18. 19. Prov. 27. 4. Eccl. 4. 4. Matt. 10. 36. Matt. 27. 18. Mark 3. 21.
r Prov. 15. 1.
14 word.
15 took him.
s Num. 13. 30. Num. 14. 9. Deut. 20. 1, 3. Isa. 30. 3. Heb. 12. 12.
t ch. 16. 18.
u Num. 13. 31. Deut. 9. 2.
16 Or, kid.
v ch. 7. 12. Ps. 18. 16, 17. Ps. 63. 7. Ps. 77. 11. Ps. 138. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17, 18.
w ch. 20. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.
17 clothed David with his clothes.
18 Or, valley.
19 vessel.
x Ps. 123. 4. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28.
y ch. 16. 12.
z ch. 24. 14. 2 Sam. 3. 8.
a 1 Ki. 20. 10, 11. Jer. 9. 23. Ezek. 28. 2, 9, 10.
b 2 Sam. 22. 33, 35. 2 Chr. 32. 8. Ps. 124. 8. Prov. 18. 10. 2 Cor. 10. 4. Phil. 4. 13. Heb. 11. 33, 34.
20 shut thee up.
c Deut. 28. 26.
d Josh. 4. 24. 1 Ki. 8. 43. 2 Ki. 19. 19. Isa. 52. 10.
e Ps. 44. 6, 7. Hos. 1. 7. Zech. 4. 6.
f 2 Chr. 20. 15.
21 sunk as a stone in the water.

50 So [g]Dā'vid prevailed over the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and slew him; but *there was* no sword in the hand of Dā'vid.

51 Therefore Dā'vid ran, and stood upon the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes saw their champion was dead, [h]they fled.

52 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el and of Jū'dah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ĕk'rŏn. And the wounded of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fell down by the way to [i]Shā-a-rā'ĭm, even unto Gāth, and unto Ĕk'rŏn.

53 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el returned from chasing after the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And Dā'vid took the head of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and brought it to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw Dā'vid go forth against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, he said unto Ăb'nēr, the captain of the host, Ăb'nēr, [j]whose son *is* this youth? And Ăb'nēr said, *As* thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling *is*.

57 And as Dā'vid returned from the slaughter of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, Ăb'nēr took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son *art* thou, *thou* young man? And Dā'vid answered, *I am* the son of thy servant [k]Jĕs'se the Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-ite.

B. C. 1063.

[g] Judg. 3. 31. ch. 21. 9. 2 Sam. 23. 21.

[h] Heb. 11. 34.
[i] Josh. 15. 36.
[j] ch. 16. 21, 22.
[k] Ruth 4. 22. 1 Chr. 2. 13, 14, 15. Isa. 11. 1, 10. Matt. 1. 6. Acts 13. 22. Rom. 15. 12.

254 CHAPTER 18.

1 *Jonathan loves David.* 5 *Saul's envy and fear.* 22 *Michal's dowry.*

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that [a]the soul of Jŏn'a-than was knit with the soul of Dā'vid, [b]and Jŏn'a-than loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and [c]would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jŏn'a-than and Dā'vid made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jŏn'a-than stripped himself of the robe that *was* upon him, and gave it to Dā'vid, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid went out whithersoever Saul sent him, *and* [1]behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when Dā'vid was returned from the slaughter of the [2]Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, that [d]the women came out of all cities of Ĭs'ra-el, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with [3]instruments of musick.

7 And the women [e]answered *one another* as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying [4]displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto Dā'vid ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed *but* thousands: and *what* can he have more but the kingdom?

9 And Saul [f]eyed Dā'vid from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that [g]the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, [h]and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and Dā'vid played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul [i]cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite Dā'vid even to the wall *with it*. And Dā'vid avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of Dā'vid, because [j]the LORD was with him, and was [k]departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and [l]he went out and came in before the people.

14 And Dā'vid [5]behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and [m]the LORD *was* with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah loved Dā'vid, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to Dā'vid, Behold my elder daughter Mē'răb, [n]her will I give thee to wife: only be thou [o]valiant for me, and fight [p]the LORD'S battles. For Saul said, [q]Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes be upon him.

18 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, [r]Who *am* I? and what *is* my life, *or* my father's family in Ĭs'ra-el, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Mē'răb Saul's daughter should have been given to Dā'vid, that she was given [s]unto Ā'drĭ-el the [6]Mē-hō'lath-īte to wife.

20 And Mī'chal Saul's daughter loved Dā'vid: and they told Saul, and the thing [7]pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be [t]a snare to him, and that the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in *the one of* the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his ser-

[a] Gen. 44. 30. 2 Sam. 18. 33. Col. 2. 2.
[b] Deut. 13. 6. ch. 19. 2. ch. 20. 17. 2 Sam. 1. 26. Prov. 18. 24. John 15. 17-19. 1 John 3. 13-14.
[c] ch. 8. 11. ch. 14. 52.
1 Or, prospered.
2 Or, Philistines.
[d] Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 5. 1, 2. Judg. 11. 34. Ps. 68. 25. Ps. 150. 4. Jer. 31. 4.
3 three-stringed instruments.
[e] Ex. 15. 21. Judg. 5. 3. 2 Chr. 5. 13. Ps. 24. Isa. 5. 1.
4 was evil in his eyes.
[f] Gen. 4. 5. Matt. 20. 15. Luke 15. 28.
[g] ch. 16. 14.
[h] ch. 19. 24 Acts 16. 16.
[i] ch. 19. 10. ch. 20. 33. Prov. 27.
[j] ch. 16. 13.
[k] ch. 28. 15.
[l] Num. 27. 17.
2 Sam. 5. 2.
5 Or, prospered.
[m] Gen. 39. 2. Josh. 6. 27. ch. 10. 7. ch. 16. 18. Acts 7. 9.
[n] ch. 17. 25.
6 a son of valour.
[o] Num. 32. 20. ch. 25. 28.
[p] 2 Sam. 12. 9.
[q] Ruth 2. 10. ch. 9. 21. 2 Sam. 7. 18. Prov. 15. 33.
[r] 2 Sam. 21. 8.
[s] Judg. 7. 22.
7 was right in his eyes.
[t] Ex. 10. 7. Ps. 7. 14-16. Prov. 26. 24-26. Jer. 5. 26.

vants, *saying,* Commune with Dā'vid secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid said, Seemeth it to you *a* light *thing* to be a king's son in law, seeing that I *am* a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, [8]On this manner spake Dā'vid.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to Dā'vid, The king desireth not any [u]dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, to be [v]avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make Dā'vid fall by the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

26 And when his servants told Dā'vid these words, it [9]pleased Dā'vid well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not [10]expired.

27 Wherefore Dā'vid arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes two hundred men; and [w]Dā'vid brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Mī'chal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD *was* with Dā'vid, and *that* Mī'chal Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And [x]Saul was yet the more afraid of Dā'vid; and Saul became Dā'vid's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes [y]went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, *that* Dā'vid behaved himself [z]more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much [11]set by.

B. C. 1063.

8 According to these words.

u Gen. 34. 12. Ex. 22. 17.
v ch. 14. 24.

9 was right in the eyes of.

10 fulfilled.

w 2 Sam. 3. 14.

x ch. 12. 15. Job 5. 2, 12, 13. Ps. 37. 12, 13. Eccl. 4. 4. Jas. 2. 13.
y 2 Sam. 11. 1.
z Luke 21. 15.
11 precious.

255 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Saut seeks David's life.* 4 *Jonathan interposes.* 12 *Michal's ruse.* 23 *Saul's prophecy.*

AND Saul [a]spake to Jŏn'a-than his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill Dā'vid.

2 But Jŏn'a-than Saul's son delighted much in Dā'vid: and Jŏn'a-than told Dā'vid, [b]saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret *place,* and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou *art,* and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jŏn'a-than [c]spake good of Dā'vid unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king [d]sin against his servant, against Dā'vid; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his [e]life in his hand, and [f]slew the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and [g]the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Ĭs'ra-el: thou sawest *it,* and didst rejoice: [h]wherefore then wilt thou [i]sin against innocent blood, to slay Dā'vid without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jŏn'a-than: and Saul sware, *As* the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jŏn'a-than called Dā'vid, and Jŏn'a-than shewed him all those things. And Jŏn'a-than brought Dā'vid to Saul, and he was in his presence, as [1]in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and Dā'vid went out, and fought with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from [2]him.

9 And [j]the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and Dā'vid played with *his* hand.

10 And Saul [k]sought to smite Dā'vid even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and Dā'vid fled, and escaped that night.

11 [l]Saul also sent messengers unto Dā'vid's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Mī'chal Dā'vid's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Mī'chal [m]let Dā'vid down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mī'chal took an [3]image, and laid *it* in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' *hair* for his bolster, and covered *it* with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid, she said, He *is* sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers *again* to see Dā'vid, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' *hair* for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Mī'chal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Mī'chal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; [n]why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So Dā'vid fled, and escaped, and came to [o]Săm'u-el to Rā'mah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Săm'u-el went and dwelt in Nā'ioth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, Dā'vid *is* at Nā'ioth in Rā'mah.

20 And [p]Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid: [q]and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Săm'u-el standing *as* appointed

a Prov. 27. 4.
b Acts 23. 16.
c Prov. 31. 8.
d Gen. 42. 22. ch. 2. 25. 2 Chr. 6. 22. Ps. 35. 12. Ps. 109. 5. Prov. 17. 13. Jer. 18. 20. 1 Cor. 8. 12. 1 John 3. 15.
e Judg. 9. 17. Judg. 12. 3. ch. 28. 21. Ps. 119. 109.
f ch. 17. 49.
g ch. 11. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 14.
h ch. 20. 32.
i Matt. 27. 4.
1 yesterday third day.
2 his face.
j ch. 16. 14. ch. 18. 10.
k Job 5. 2. Ps. 5. 6. Prov. 1. 16. Prov. 29. 10.
l Ps. 59, title.
m Josh. 2. 15. Acts 9. 24, 25.
3 teraphim.
n 2 Sam. 2. 22.
o Prov. 17. 17. Mal. 2. 7.
p John 7. 32, 45.
q ch. 10. 5, 6. 1 Cor. 14. 3, 24, 25.

over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also [r]prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Rā'mah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sē'chu: and he asked and said, Where *are* Săm'u-el and Dā'vid? And *one* said, Behold, *they be* at Nā'ioth in Rā'mah.

23 And he went thither to Nā'ioth in Rā'mah: and [s]the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nā'ioth in Rā'mah.

24 [t]And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Săm'u-el in like manner, and [u]lay down [v]naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, [w]*Is* Saul also among the prophets?

E. 2 Sam. 23. 2. G.[a].

256 CHAPTER 20.

1 *Jonathan covenants with David.* 18 *His token to David.* 24 *Saul's great anger.* 35 *Parting of Jonathan and David.*

AND Dā'vid fled from Nā'ioth in Rā'mah, and came and said before Jŏn'a-than, What have I done? what *is* mine iniquity? and what *is* my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, [a]God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will [1]shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it *is* not *so*.

3 And Dā'vid sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jŏn'a-than know this, lest he be grieved: but truly *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, *there is* but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jŏn'a-than unto Dā'vid, [2]Whatsoever thy soul [3]desireth, I will even do *it* for thee.

5 And Dā'vid said unto Jŏn'a-than, Behold, to morrow *is* the [b]new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may [c]hide myself in the field unto the third *day* at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, Dā'vid earnestly asked *leave* of me that he might run [d]to Bĕth'-lĕhĕm his city: for *there is* a yearly [4]sacrifice there for all the family.

7 [e]If he say thus, *It is* well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, *then* be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt [f]deal kindly with thy servant; for [g]thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, [h]if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jŏn'a-than said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said Dā'vid to Jŏn'a-than, Who shall tell me? or what *if* thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jŏn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jŏn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, [i]O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, when I have [5]sounded my father about to morrow any time, *or* the third *day*, and, behold, *if there be* good toward Dā'vid, and I then send not unto thee, and [6]shew it thee;

13 [j]The LORD do so and much more to Jŏn'a-than: but if it please my father *to do* thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and [k]the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But *also* [l]thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of Dā'vid every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jŏn'a-than [7]made *a covenant* with the house of Dā'vid, *saying*, [m]Let the LORD even require *it* at the hand of Dā'vid's enemies.

17 And Jŏn'a-than caused Dā'vid to swear again, [8]because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jŏn'a-than said to Dā'vid, To morrow *is* the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be [9]empty.

19 And *when* thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down [10]quickly, and come to [n]the place where thou didst hide thyself [11]when the business was *in hand*, and shalt remain by the stone [12]Ē'zĕl.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side *thereof*, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, *saying*, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows *are* on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for *there is* peace to thee, and [13]no hurt; [o]*as* the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows *are* beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

B. C. 1062.

[r] Num. 11. 25. Joel 2. 28.

[s] Gen. 31. 24. Num. 23. 5. ch. 10. 10. Prov. 21. 1. Dan. 4. 35. Matt. 7. 22. John 11. 51. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
[t] Isa. 20. 2.
[4] fell.
[u] 2 Sam. 6. 14. 20.
Mic. 1. 8.
[v] ch. 10. 11. Acts 9. 21.

[a] Gen. 44. 7. Josh. 22. 29.
1 uncover mine ear.
2 Or, say what is thy mind, and I will do, etc.
3 speaketh, or, thinketh.
[b] Num. 10. 10. Num. 28. 11. 2 Ki. 4. 23. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 2. 4. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Ps. 81. 3. Isa. 1. 13. Ezek. 45. 17.
[c] ch. 19. 2. Ps. 55. 12. John 8. 59. Acts 17. 14.
[d] ch. 16. 4.
4 Or, feast.
[e] Deut. 1. 23. 2 Sam. 17. 4.
[f] Josh. 2. 14. Ruth 1. 8.
[g] ch. 18. 3. ch. 23. 18.
[h] 2 Sam. 14. 32.
[i] Josh. 22. 22.
5 searched, or uncover thine ear.
[j] Ruth 1. 17.
[k] Josh. 1. 5. ch. 17. 37. 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.
[l] Gen. 21. 23. 2 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
7 cut.
[m] ch. 25. 22. ch. 31. 2. 2 Sam. 4. 7. 2 Sam. 21. 8.
8 Or, by his love toward him.
9 missed.
10 greatly, or, diligently.
[n] ch. 19. 2.
11 in the day of the business.
12 Or, that sheweth the way.
13 not any thing.
[o] Deut. 6. 13. Deut. 10. 20. Ps. 63. 11. Isa. 65. 16. Jer. 4. 2.

[a] G. 2 Sam. 23. 2.

B. C. 1062.

23 And *as touching* the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD *be* between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So Dā'vid [p]hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, *even* upon a seat by the wall: and Jŏn'a-than arose, and [q]Ăb'nĕr sat by Saul's side, and Dā'vid's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he *is* [r]not clean; surely he *is* not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, *which was* the second *day* of the month, that Dā'vid's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jŏn'a-than his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jĕs'se to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jŏn'a-than answered Saul, Dā'vid earnestly asked *leave* of me *to go* to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me *to be there:* and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jŏn'a-than, and he said unto him, [14]Thou son of the perverse rebellious *woman,* do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jĕs'se to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jĕs'se liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he [15]shall surely die.

32 And Jŏn'a-than answered Saul his father, and said unto him, [s]Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jŏn'a-than knew that it was determined of his father to slay Dā'vid.

34 So Jŏn'a-than arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for Dā'vid, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jŏn'a-than went out into the field at the time appointed with Dā'vid, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. *And* as the lad ran, he shot an arrow [16]beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jŏn'a-than had shot, Jŏn'a-than cried after the lad, and said, *Is* not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jŏn'a-than cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jŏn'a-than's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jŏn'a-than and Dā'vid knew the matter.

40 And Jŏn'a-than gave his [17]artillery unto [18]his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry *them* to the city.

41 ¶ *And* as soon as the lad was gone, Dā'vid arose out of *a place* toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until Dā'vid exceeded.

42 And Jŏn'a-than said to Dā'vid, Go in peace, [19]forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jŏn'a-than went into the city.

CHAPTER 21. 257

1 *David at Nob.* 10 *He flees to Gath.*
13 *Feigns madness.*

THEN came Dā'vid to [a]Nŏb to [b]Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch the priest: and Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch was afraid at the meeting of Dā'vid, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And Dā'vid said unto Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch the priest, [c]The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five *loaves of* bread in mine hand, or what there is [1]present.

4 And the priest answered Dā'vid, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is [d]hallowed bread; [e]if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And Dā'vid answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the [f]vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread is* in a manner common, [2]yea, though it were sanctified this day [g]in the vessel.

6 So the priest [h]gave him hallowed *bread:* for there was no bread there but the shewbread, [i]that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name *was* [j]Dō'ĕg, an E'dom-īte, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ă-hĭm'e-

p Prov. 27. 12.
q ch. 14. 50.
r Lev. 6. 2, 3. Lev. 7. 21. Lev. 11. 24, 27, 31, 40. Lev. 15. 5. Num. 19. 16. ¶ Cor. 15. 33. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Eph. 2. 1-3. Eph. 5. 11.
14 Son of perverse rebellion, or, Thou perverse rebel.
15 is the son of death.
s Gen. 31. 36. ch. 19. 5. Ps. 25. 3. Ps. 69. 4. Ps. 82. 4. Prov. 14. 25. Prov. 24. 11. Prov. 31. 9. Matt. 27. 23. Luke 23. 22. John 7. 51. John 15. 25.
16 to pass over him.
17 instruments.
18 that was his.
19 Or, the LORD be witness of that which, etc.

a ch. 22. 19. Neh. 11. 32. Isa. 10. 32.
b ch. 14. 3, called Ahiah. Called also Abiathar.
c Gen. 27. 20-24. ch. 19. 11. Ps. 119. 29. Prov. 29. 25. Gal. 2. 12, 13. Col. 3. 9.
1 found.
d Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5. Matt. 12. 4.
e Ex. 19. 15. Zech. 7. 3. ¶ 1 Thess. 4. 4.
2 Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel.
f Lev. 8. 26.
g Matt. 12. 3. Mark 2. 25. Luke 6. 3.
h Lev. 24. 8.
i ch. 22. 9.
j Ps. 52, title.

lĕch, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Gō-lī'ath the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, whom thou slewest in the valley of Ē'lah, [k] behold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it:* for *there is* no other save that here. And Dā'vid said, *There is* none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to [3] Ā'chish the king of Gāth.

11 And [l] the servants of Ā'chish said unto him, *Is* not this Dā'vid the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, [m] Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

12 And Dā'vid laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Ā'chish the king of Gāth.

13 And [n] he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and [4] scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Ā'chish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man [5] is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the mad man in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

B. C. 1062.

k ch. 31. 10.

3 Or, Abimelech.

l Ps. 56, title.

m ch. 18. 7.

n Ps. 34, title.

4 Or, made marks.

5 Or, playeth the mad man.

258 CHAPTER 22.

1 *David at Adullam.* 11 *Saul's vengeance on the priests of Nob.* 20 *David hears the news.*

DĀ'VID therefore departed thence, and [a] escaped [b] to the cave Ā-dŭl'lăm: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it,* they went down thither to him.

2 [c] And every one *that was* in distress, and every one that [1] *was* in debt, and every one *that was* [2] discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid went thence to Mĭz'peh of Mō'ab: and he said unto the king of Mō'ab, [d] Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Mō'ab: and they dwelt with him all the while that Dā'vid was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet [e] Găd said unto Dā'vid, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Jū'dah. Then Dā'vid departed, and came into the forest of Hā'reth.

a Ps. 57, title. Ps.142,title.
b Josh. 12. 15. 2Sam.23.13. Mic. 1. 15. Heb. 11. 38.
c Judg. 11. 3.
1 had a creditor.
2 bitter of soul.
d Gen. 47. 11. Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 5. 16. Prov. 10. 1. Prov.23.24. Matt.19.19. Eph. 6. 2. 1 Tim. 5. 4.
e 2 Sam. 24. 11. 1 Chr. 21. 9. 2Chr.29.25.
3 Or, grove in a high place.
f ch. 8. 14.
4 uncovereth mine ear.
g ch. 18. 3. ch. 20. 30.
h ch. 21. 7. Ps. 52, title.
i ch. 21. 1.
j ch. 14. 3.
k Num.27.21.
l ch. 21. 6, 9.
5 Behold me.
m ch. 19.4,5. ch. 20. 32. ch. 24. 11. Prov.24.11, 12. Prov. 31. 9.
6 little, or, great.
7 runners, or, guard.
n Ex. 1. 17. Acts 4. 19.
o Ps. 12. 5. Prov.28.15.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that Dā'vid was discovered, and the men that *were* with him, (now Saul abode in Gĭb'e-ah under a [3] tree in Rā'mah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants *were* standing about him;)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Bĕn'ja-mītes; will the son of Jĕs'se [f] give every one of you fields and vineyards, *and* make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that [4] sheweth me that [g] my son hath made a league with the son of Jĕs'se, and *there is* none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered [h] Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jĕs'se coming to Nŏb, to [i] Ā-hĭm'e-lĕch the son of [j] Ā-hī'tub.

10 And [k] he enquired of the LORD for him, and [l] gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Gō-lī'ath the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

11 Then the king sent to call Ā-hĭm'e-lĕch the priest, the son of Ā-hī'tub, and all his father's house, the priests that *were* in Nŏb: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ā-hī'tub. And he answered, [5] Here I *am,* my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jĕs'se, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ā-hĭm'e-lĕch [m] answered the king, and said, And who *is so* faithful among all thy servants as Dā'vid, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, [6] less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ā-hĭm'e-lĕch, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto the [7] footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also *is* with Dā'vid, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king [n] would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And [o] the king said to Dō'eg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte turned, and he fell

upon the priests, and [p]slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a [q]linen ephod.

19 [r]And Nŏb, the city of the priests, smote [s]he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ [t]And one of the sons of Ă-hĭm'-e-lĕch the son of Ă-hī'tub, named Ă-bī'a-thär, [u]escaped, and fled after Dā'vid.

21 And Ă-bī'a-thär shewed Dā'vid that Saul had slain the LORD'S priests.

22 And Dā'vid said unto Ă-bī'a-thär, I knew *it* that day, when Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte *was* there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: [v]for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou *shalt be* in safeguard.

B. C. 1062.

p ch. 2. 31.
q Ex. 28. 40.
r Neh. 11. 32. Isa. 10. 32.
s Ps. 10. Isa. 26. 13.
t ch. 23. 6.
u Judg. 9. 5. ch. 2. 33.
v 1 Kl. 2. 26. Matt. 24. 9. John 16. 2. Heb. 12. 1-3.

259 CHAPTER 23.

1 *David saves Keilah.* 7 *Saul pursues David.* 13 *David's escape.*

THEN they told Dā'vid, saying, Behold, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fight against [a]Kē'ī-lah, and they rob the threshing-floors.

2 Therefore Dā'vid [b]enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, Go, and smite the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and save Kē'ī-lah.

3 And Dā'vid's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Jū'dah: how much more then if we come to Kē'ī-lah against the armies of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes?

4 Then Dā'vid enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kē'ī-lah; for I will deliver the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes into thine hand.

5 So Dā'vid and his men went to Kē'ī-lah, and fought with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So Dā'vid saved the inhabitants of Kē'ī-lah.

6 And it came to pass, when Ă-bī'a-thär the son of Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch [c]fled to Dā'vid to Kē'ī-lah, *that* he came down *with* an ephod in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was come to Kē'ī-lah. And Saul said, God [d]hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kē'ī-lah, to besiege Dā'vid and his men.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and [e]he said to Ă-bī'a-thär the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said Dā'vid, O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kē'ī-lah, [f]to destroy the city for my sake.

a Josh. 15. 44.
b Num. 27. 21. ch. 28. 6. ch. 30. 8. 2 Sam. 5. 19, 23. 1 Chr. 10. 14. Ps. 37. 5. Prov. 3. 5, 6.
c ch. 22. 20.
d Ex. 15. 6. ch. 24. 4-6. ch. 26. 8, 9. Ps. 74. 11. Num. 27. 21. ch. 30. 7.
e ch. 22. 19. 2 Sam. 20. 20 Josh 3. 6. Ps. 41. 22.
1 shut up.
f ch. 22. 2.
g Ps. 11. 1.
4 Josh. 15. 55.
h ch. 27. 1. Ps. 54. 3, 4. Prov. 1. 16.
k Deut. 33. 3. ch. 2. 9. Ps. 32. 7. Ps. 33. 18. Ps. 121. 3, 8. Prov. 2. 8. Prov. 21. 30. Rom. 8. 31. 2 Tim. 3. 11.
l ch. 24. 20.
m ch. 18. 3. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
n ch. 26. 1. Ps. 54, title.
2 on the right hand.
3 Or, the wilderness.
4 It becometh me.
5 foot shall be.
o Josh. 15. 55. ch. 25. 2.

11 Will the men of Kē'ī-lah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said Dā'vid, Will the men of Kē'ī-lah [1]deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver *thee* up.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid and his men, [g]*which were* about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kē'ī-lah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was escaped from Kē'ī-lah; and he forbare to go forth.

14 And Dā'vid abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in [h]a mountain in the wilderness of [i]Zĭph. And Saul [j]sought him every day, but [k]God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And Dā'vid saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and Dā'vid *was* in the wilderness of Zĭph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Jŏn'a-than Saul's son arose, and went to Dā'vid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Ĭs'ra-el, and I shall be next unto thee; and [l]that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two [m]made a covenant before the LORD: and Dā'vid abode in the wood, and Jŏn'a-than went to his house.

19 ¶ Then [n]came up the Zĭph'ītes to Saul to Gĭb'e-ah, saying, Doth not Dā'vid hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hăch'ī-lah, which *is* [2]on the south of [3]Jĕsh'ī-mŏn?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and [4]our part *shall be* to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his [5]haunt is, *and* who hath seen him there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Jū'dah.

24 And they arose, and went to Zĭph before Saul: but Dā'vid and his men *were* in the wilderness [o]of Mā'on, in

the plain on the south of Jĕsh'imŏn.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek *him.* And they told Dā'vid: wherefore he came down [6]into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Mā'on. And when Saul heard *that,* he pursued after Dā'vid in the wilderness of Mā'on.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and Dā'vid and his men on that side of the mountain: [p]and Dā'vid made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men [q]compassed Dā'vid and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ [r]But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have [7]invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after Dā'vid, and went against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: therefore they called that place [8]Sē'lā-hăm-mah-lē'koth.

29 ¶ And Dā'vid went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at [s]Ĕn-gĕ'dī.

B. C. 1061.

6 Or, from the rock.

p ch. 19. 12. ch. 20. 38. 2 Sam. 15. 14. Ps. 31. 22.
q 2 Chr. 20. 12. Ps. 17. 9. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
r Deut. 32. 36. ch. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 22. 2 Ki. 19. 9. Ps. 18. Isa. 37. 6-9.
7 spread themselves upon, etc.
8 That is, The rock of divisions.
s 2 Chr. 20. 2.

260 CHAPTER 24.

1 *David at En-gedi.* 4 *He spares Saul's life.* 16 *David's oath to Saul.*

AND it came to pass, [a]when Saul was returned from [1]following the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dā'vid *is* in the wilderness of Ĕn-gĕ'dī.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Ĭs'ra-el, [b]and went to seek Dā'vid and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and Saul went in to [c]cover his feet: and [d]Dā'vid and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 [e]And the men of Dā'vid said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then Dā'vid arose, and cut off the skirt of [2]Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that [f]Dā'vid's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, [g]The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD'S anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the anointed of the LORD.

7 So Dā'vid [3]stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on *his* way.

8 Dā'vid also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, Dā'vid stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

a ch. 23. 28.
1 after.

b Ps. 38. 12.

c Judg. 3. 24.
d Ps. 57, title.
e ch. 26. 8.
2 the robe which was Saul's.
f 2 Sam. 24. 10.
g ch. 26. 11. 2 Sam. 1. 14. Job 31. 29, 30.
3 cut off.
h Ps. 141. 6. Prov. 16. 28. Prov. 17. 9.
i Ps. 7. 3. Ps. 35. 7.
j ch. 26. 20.
k Gen. 16. 5. Judg. 11. 27.
l Prov. 5. 23.
m ch. 17. 43. 2 Sam. 9. 8.
n ch. 26. 20.
o 2 Chr. 24. 22.
p Ps. 35. 1. Ps. 43. 1. Mic. 7. 9.
4 judge.
q ch. 26. 17.
r Gen. 38. 26. Ex. 9. 27.
s Matt. 5. 44.
5 shut up.
t ch. 23. 17. 2 Sam. 3. 17. Matt. 2. 3-6, 13, 16.

a ch. 28. 3. Isa. 57. 1, 2.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, [h]Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, Dā'vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and *some* bade *me* kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he *is* the LORD'S anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that *there is* neither [i]evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou [j]huntest my soul to take it.

12 [k]The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. C. 2 Sam. 23. 6, 7. S.*

14 After whom is the [l]king of Ĭs'ra-el come out? after whom dost thou pursue? [m]after a dead dog, after [n]a flea.

15 The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and [o]see, and [p]plead my cause, and [4]deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, [q]*Is* this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to Dā'vid, Thou *art* [r]more righteous than I: for [s]thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had [5]delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, [t]I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Ĭs'ra-el shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And Dā'vid sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but Dā'vid and his men gat them up unto the hold.

CHAPTER 25. 261

1 *Death of Samuel.* 14 *Abigail pacifies David.* 39 *He marries her.*

AND [a]Săm'u-el died; and all the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes were gathered together,

*S. 2 Sam. 22. 21-27

and [b]lamented him, and buried him in his house at Rā'mah. And Dā'vid arose, and went down [c]to the wilderness of Pā'ran.

2 And *there was* a man [d]in Mā'on, whose [1]possessions *were* in [e]Cär'mel; and the man *was* very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was [f]shearing his sheep in Cär'mel.

3 Now the name of the man *was* Nā'bal; and the name of his wife Ăb'ĭ-gail: and *she was* a [g]woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man *was* [h]churlish and evil in his doings; and he *was* of the house of Cā'leb.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid heard in the wilderness that Nā'bal did [i]shear his sheep.

5 And Dā'vid sent out ten young men, and Dā'vid said unto the young men, Get you up to Cär'mel, and go to Nā'bal, and [2]greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth *in prosperity,* [j]Peace *be* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine house, and peace *be* unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we [3]hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Cär'mel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in [k]a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son Dā'vid.

9 And when Dā'vid's young men came, they spake to Nā'bal according to all those words in the name of Dā'vid, and [4]ceased.

10 ¶ And Nā'bal answered Dā'vid's servants, and said, [l]Who *is* Dā'vid? and who *is* the son of Jĕs'se? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 [m]Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my [5]flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give *it* unto men, whom I know not whence they *be?*

12 So Dā'vid's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And Dā'vid said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and Dā'vid also girded on his sword: and there went up after Dā'vid about four hundred men; and two hundred [n]abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Ăb'ĭ-gail, Nā'bal's wife, saying, Behold, Dā'vid sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he [6]railed on them.

15 But the men *were* very good unto us, and we were not [7]hurt, neither

B. C. 1061.

b Gen. 50. 11. Deut. 34. 8. Acts 8. 2.
c Gen. 14. 6. Num. 12. 16. Ps. 120. 5.
d ch. 23. 24.
1 Or, business.
e Josh. 15. 55.
f Gen. 38. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 23.
g Ruth 4. 11. Prov. 14. 1. Prov. 24. 3, 4.
h Isa. 32. 5, 7.
i Gen. 38. 13.
2 ask him in my name of peace.
j 2 Sam. 18. 28. 1 Chr. 12. 18. Ps. 122. 7. Matt. 10. 12, 13. Luke 10. 5.
3 shamed.
k Neh. 8. 10. Esth. 9. 19.
4 rested.
l Judg. 9. 28. Ps. 73. 7, 8.
m Judg. 8. 6.
5 slaughter.
n ch. 30. 24.
6 flew upon them.
7 shamed.
o Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. Zech. 2. 5.
p Gen. 32. 13. 2 Sam. 17. 28, 29. Prov. 18. 16.
8 Or, lumps.
q Gen. 32. 16.
r Gen. 44. 4. Ps. 35. 12. Prov. 17. 13.
s Ruth 1. 17. ch. 3. 17. ch 20. 13, 16.
t Josh. 15. 18.
9 ears.
10 lay it to his heart.
11 That is, Fool.
u 2 Ki. 2. 2.
v Gen. 20. 6.
12 saving thyself.
w 2 Sam. 18. 32.
x Gen. 33. 11.
13 Or, present.
14 walk at the feet of, etc.
y 2 Sam. 7. 11. 1 Ki. 9. 5. 1 Chr. 17. 16.

missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were [o]a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is such* a son of Bē'lĭ-al, that *a man* cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Ăb'ĭ-gail made haste, and [p]took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched *corn,* and an hundred [8]clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid *them* on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, [q]Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nā'bal.

20 And it was *so, as* she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, Dā'vid and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now Dā'vid had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this *fellow* hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertained* unto him: and he hath [r]requited me evil for good.

22 [s]So and more also do God unto the enemies of Dā'vid, if I leave of all that *pertain* to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Ăb'ĭ-gail saw Dā'vid, she hasted, and [t]lighted off the ass, and fell before Dā'vid on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, *upon* me *let this* iniquity *be:* and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine [9]audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, [10]regard this man of Bē'lĭ-al, *even* Nā'bal: for as his name *is,* so *is* he; [11]Nā'bal *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, [u]*as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath [v]withholden thee from coming to *shed* blood, and from [12]avenging thyself with thine own hand, now [w]let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nā'bal.

27 And now [x]this [13]blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that [14]follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for [y]the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the

battles of the LORD, and [z]evil hath not been found in thee *all* thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be [c]bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he [b]sling out, [15]*as out* of the middle of a sling. L., V., K., H., *.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Is'ra-el;

31 That this shall be [16]no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Ăb'ĭ-gail, [c]Blessed *be* the LORD God of Is'ra-el, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed *be* thy advice, and blessed *be* thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, *as* the LORD God of Is'ra-el liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nā'bal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So Dā'vid received of her hand *that* which she had brought him, and said unto her, [d]Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted [e]thy person.

36 ¶ And Ăb'ĭ-gail came to Nā'bal; and, behold, [f]he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nā'bal's heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* [g]very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nā'bal, and his wife had told him these things, that his [h]heart died within him, and he became *as* a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days *after*, that [i]the LORD smote Nā'bal, that he died. D. 1 Kin. 13. 4.

39 ¶ And when Dā'vid heard that Nā'bal was dead, he said, Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath [j]pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nā'bal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath [k]returned the wickedness of Nā'bal upon his own head. And Dā'vid sent and communed with Ăb'ĭ-gail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of Dā'vid were come to Ăb'ĭ-gail to Cär'mel, they spake unto her, saying, Dā'vid sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

B. C. 1060.

z ch. 24. 11.

a Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 9. Matt. 10. 29, 30. Acts 17. 28.
b Jer. 10. 18.
15 in the midst of the bought of a sling.
16 no staggering, or, stumbling.

c Gen. 24. 27. Ex. 18. 10. Ezra 7. 27. Ps. 41. 12, 13. Ps. 72. 18. Luke 1. 68.
d ch. 20. 42. 2 Sam. 15. 9. Luke 7. 50.
e Gen. 19. 21. f 2 Sam. 13. 23.
g Prov. 20. 1. Isa. 5. 11. Hos. 4. 11. Luke 21. 34. Eph. 5. 18.
h Deut. 28. 28. Job 15. 21.
i Ex. 12. 29. 2 Sam. 6. 7. Job 12. 10. Ps. 104. 29. Acts 12. 23.
j Prov. 22. 23.
k 2 Sam. 3. 28, 29. Esth. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 16.
l Ruth 2. 10, 13. Prov. 15. 33.
17 at her feet.
m Josh. 15. 56. 2 Sam. 3. 2.
n Gen. 2. 24. ch. 27. 3. Matt. 19. 5, 8.
o 2 Sam. 3. 14.
18 Phaltiel.
p Isa. 10. 30.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on *her* face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* [l]thine handmaid *be* a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Ăb'ĭ-gail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went [17]after her; and she went after the messengers of Dā'vid, and became his wife.

43 Dā'vid also took Ā-hĭn'o-ăm [m]of Jĕz're-el; [n]and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given [o]Mī'chal his daughter, Dā'vid's wife, to [18]Phăl'tī the son of Lā'ish, which *was* of [p]Găl'lim.

CHAPTER 26. 262

1 *Saul pursues David.* 5 *David spares him.* 21 *Saul's penitence.*

AND the Zĭph'ītes came unto Saul to Gĭb'e-ah, saying, [a]Doth not Dā'vid hide himself in the hill of Hăch'i-lah, *which is* before Jĕsh'i-mŏn?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Zĭph, having three thousand chosen men of Is'ra-el with him, to seek Dā'vid in the wilderness of Zĭph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hăch'i-lah, which *is* before Jĕsh'i-mŏn, by the way. But Dā'vid abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 Dā'vid therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and Dā'vid beheld the place where Saul lay, and [b]Ăb'nĕr the son of Nēr, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the [1]trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered Dā'vid and said to Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch the Hĭt'tīte, and to Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī [c]the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, brother to Jō'ăb, saying, Who will [d]go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī said, I will go down with thee.

7 So Dā'vid and Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Ăb'nĕr and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī to Dā'vid, God hath [2]delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

9 And Dā'vid said to Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD'S anointed, and be guiltless?

10 Dā'vid said furthermore, *As* the LORD liveth, [e]the LORD shall smite him; or [f]his day shall come to die;

a ch. 23. 19. Ps. 54, title.
b ch. 14. 50. ch. 17. 55. 2 Sam. 2. 8.
1 Or, midst of his carriages.
c 1 Chr. 2. 16.
d Judg. 7. 10.
2 shut up.
e ch. 24. 15. Ps. 94. 1, 2, 23. Prov. 20. 22. Luke 18. 7. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30. Rev. 18. 8.
f Gen. 47. 29. Deut. 31. 14. Job 7. 1. Ps. 37. 13.

*L. 2 Sam. 22. 2–4.
V. 2 Sam. 22. 30.
K. 2 Sam. 22. 31. H. 2 Sam. 3. 39.

or he shall [d]descend into battle, and perish.

11 [h]The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD'S anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that *is* at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So Dā'vid took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because [i]a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space *being* between them:

14 And Dā'vid cried to the people, and to Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, saying, Answerest thou not, Ăb'nēr? Then Ăb'nēr answered and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the king?

15 And Dā'vid said to Ăb'nēr, *Art* not thou a *valiant* man? and who *is* like to thee in Ĭs'ra-el? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou hast done. *As* the LORD liveth, ye *are* [3]worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD'S anointed. And now see where the king's spear *is*, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew Dā'vid's voice, and said, *Is* this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Dā'vid said, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, [k]Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? [l]or what evil *is* in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have [m]stirred thee up against me, let him [4]accept an offering; but if *they be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD; [n]for they have driven me out this day from [5]abiding in the [o]inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Ĭs'ra-el is come out to seek [p]a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, [q]I have sinned: return, my son Dā'vid: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was [r]precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And Dā'vid answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD'S anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to Dā'vid, Blessed *be* thou, my son Dā'vid: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still [t]prevail. So Dā'vid went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

B. C. 1060.

g ch. 31. 6.
h Lev. 19.18. ch. 24. 6, 12. Prov. 24. 29. Rom. 12. 17, 19. 1 Pet. 3. 9.
i Gen. 2. 21. Esth. 6. 1. Isa. 29. 10.
3 the sons of death.
j ch. 24. 16.
k ch. 24. 9, 11.
l Ps. 7. 3.
m ch. 16. 14, 23. ch. 18. 10. 2Sam.16.11.
4 smell.
n Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 120. 5.
5 cleaving.
o Ex. 15. 17. Deut. 4. 20. Deut. 9. 26. 2Sam.14.16 Ps. 106. 4, 5. Isa. 19. 25.
p ch. 24. 14.
q Ex. 9. 27. Num.22.34. ch. 15. 24. Matt. 27. 4.
r ch. 18. 30. *s* Ps. 7. 8. Ps. 18. 20. Ps. 28. 4. Eccl. 8. 12. Isa.3.10,11.
t Gen. 32. 28. Isa. 54. 17.

CHAPTER 27. 263

1 *David dwells at Gath.* 6 *Achish gives him Ziklag.*

AND Dā'vid said in his heart, I shall now [1]perish one day by the hand of Saul: *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Ĭs'ra-el: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dā'vid arose, [a]and he passed over with the six hundred men that *were* with him [b]unto Ā'chish, the son of Mā'ŏch, king of Găth.

3 And Dā'vid dwelt with Ā'chish at Găth, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* Dā'vid with his two wives, Ă-hĭn'o-ăm the Jĕz're-el-ĭt-ess, and Ăb'ĭ-gail the Căr'mel-ĭt-ess, Nā'bal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was fled to Găth: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ā'chish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Ā'chish gave him Zĭk'lăg that day: wherefore [c]Zĭk'lăg pertaineth unto the kings of Jū'dah unto this day.

7 And [2]the time that Dā'vid dwelt in the country of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes was [3]a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid and his men went up, and invaded [d]the Gĕsh'u-rītes, [e]and the [4]Gĕz'rītes, and [f]the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes: for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, [g]as thou goest to Shûr, even unto the land of Ē'gўpt.

9 And Dā'vid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Ā'chish.

10 And Ā'chish said, [5]Whither have ye made a road to day? And Dā'vid said, [h]Against the south of Jū'dah, and against the south of [i]the Jĕ-răh'-me-el-ītes, and against the south of the Kĕn'ītes.

1 be consumed.
a ch. 25. 13.
b ch. 21. 10.
c Josh. 15. 31.
2 the number of days.
3 a year of days. ch. 29. 3, till 1056.
d Josh. 13. 2.
e Judg. 1. 29.
4 Or, Gerzites.
f Ex. 17. 16. ch. 15. 7, 8.
g Gen. 25. 18.
5 Or, did you not make a road, etc.
h Ps. 141. 3.
i 1 Chr. 2. 9.

11 And Dā'vid saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *tidings* to Gāth, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did Dā'vid, and so *will be* his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

12 And Ā'chish believed Dā'vid, saying, He hath [c]made his people Ĭs'ra-el utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

B. C. 1056.

c 6 made himself to stink to his people Israel.

264

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Achish confides in David.* 7 *Saul at En-dor.* 14 *Samuel appears.* 15 *Saul's fate foretold.*

AND [a]it came to pass in those days, that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Ĭs'ra-el. And Ā'chish said unto Dā'vid, [1]Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

a ch. 29. 1.

1 Knowing, know.

2 And Dā'vid said to Ā'chish, [b]Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Ā'chish said to Dā'vid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

b Rom. 12. 9.

3 ¶ Now [c]Săm'u-el was dead, and all Ĭs'ra-el had lamented him, and buried him in Rā'mah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away [d]those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

c ch. 25. 1. Isa. 57. 1, 2. Acts 16. 16, 19.

d Ex. 22. 18. Lev. 19. 31. Deut. 18. 10.

4 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in [e]Shu'nem: and Saul gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together, and they pitched in [f]Gĭl-bō'ā.

e Josh. 19. 18.

f ch. 31. 1.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, he was [g]afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

g Job 15. 21. Ps. 48. 5, 6. Isa. 57. 20. Dan. 5. 6.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, [h]the LORD answered him not, neither by [i]dreams, nor [j]by Ū'rim, nor by prophets.

h Prov. 1. 28. Lam. 2. 9.

i Num. 12. 6.

j Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 18. 4. 1 Sa. 14. 41. 1 Chr. 10. 13. 1 Sa. 8. 19. 1 Sa. 57. 2. Rev. 11. 13.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Ĕn'-dōr.

m Ex. 22. 28. Ps. 138. 1.

2 What is his form?

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and [k]he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me *him* up, whom I shall name unto thee.

n ch. 15. 27.

o 2 Thess. 2. 10, 11.

p Prov. 5. 11. Prov. 14. 14.

q ch. 18. 12.

3 by the hand of prophets.

4 Or, for himself.

r ch. 15. 28.

5 mine hand.

s ch. 15. 9. 1 Ki. 20. 42. 1 Chr. 10. 13.

6 made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.

t ch. 25. 37. Job 15. 20–24. Ps. 50. 21.

u Judg. 12. 3. ch. 19. 5.

v Gen. 4. 6. Prov. 25. 20, 21.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Săm'u-el.

12 And when the woman [l]saw Săm'u-el, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou *art* Saul.

l Knowing, saw.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw [m]gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, [n]What form *is* he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he *is* covered with [o]a mantle. And Saul perceived that it *was* Săm'u-el, and he [p]stooped with *his* face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Săm'u-el said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, [q]I am sore distressed; for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes make war against me, and [q]God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither [3]by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Săm'u-el, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done [4]to him, [r]as he spake by [5]me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, *even* to Dā'vid:

18 [s]Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Ăm'a-lĕk, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Ĭs'ra-el with thee into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and to morrow *shalt* thou and thy sons *be* with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Ĭs'ra-el into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

20 Then Saul [6]fell straightway all along on the earth, and [t]was sore afraid, because of the words of Săm'u-el: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have [u]put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, [v]I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and

he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had [w]a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded *it,* and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

265 CHAPTER 29.

1 *The Philistines mistrust David.* 6 *Achish dismisses him.*

NOW [a]the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered together all their armies [b]to A'phek: and the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes pitched by a fountain which *is* in Jĕz're-el.

2 And the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but Dā'vid and his men passed on in the rereward [c]with Ā'chish.

3 Then said the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, What *do* these Hē'brews *here?* And Ā'chish said unto the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, *Is* not this Dā'vid, the servant of Saul the king of Ĭs'ra-el, which hath been with me [d]these days, or these years, and I have [e]found no fault in him since he fell *unto me* unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said unto him, [f]Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest [g]in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should it* not *be* with the heads of these men?

5 *Is* not this Dā'vid, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, [h]Saul slew his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Ā'chish called Dā'vid, and said unto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and [i]thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless [l]the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou [2]displease not the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ā'chish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been [3]with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Ā'chish answered and said to Dā'vid, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, [j]as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 [k]So Dā'vid and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. [l]And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up to Jĕz're-el.

CHAPTER 30. 266

1 *Amalekite despoilers.* 10 *David's pursuit.* 22 *The law of spoils.*

AND it came to pass, when Dā'vid and his men were come to Zĭk'lăg on the third day, that the [c]Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes had invaded the south, and Zĭk'lăg, and smitten Zĭk'lăg, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that *were* therein: [b]they slew not any, either great or small, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dā'vid and his men came to the city, and, behold, *it was* burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then Dā'vid and the people that *were* with him [d]lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And Dā'vid's [d]two wives were taken captives, Ā-hĭn'o-ăm the Jĕz're-el-ĭt-ess, and Ăb'ĭ-gail the wife of Nā'bal the Căr'mel-īte.

6 And Dā'vid was greatly distressed: [e]for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was [1]grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but [f]Dā'vid encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 [g]And Dā'vid said to Ā-bī'a-thär the priest, Ā-hĭm'e-lĕch's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Ā-bī'a-thär brought thither the ephod to Dā'vid.

8 [h]And Dā'vid enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he [i]answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them,* and without fail recover *all.*

9 So Dā'vid went, he and the six hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Bē'sôr, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But Dā'vid pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Bē'sôr.

11 ¶ [j]And they found an Ē-gўp'tian in the field, and brought him to Dā'vid, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of rai-

B. C. 1056.

w Gen. 18. 7, 8. Luke 15. 23, 27, 30.

a ch. 28. 1.
b ch. 4. 1. 1 Ki. 20. 30.
c ch. 28. 1, 2.
d ch. 27. 7.
e Dan. 6. 5. John 19. 6. 1 Pet. 3. 16.
f 1 Chr. 12. 19.
g ch. 14. 21.
h ch. 18. 7. Prov. 27. 14.
i Num. 27. 17. 2 Sam. 3. 25. Ps. 121. 8. Isa. 37. 28.
1 thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.
2 do not evil in the eyes of the lords.
3 before thee.
j 2 Sam. 14. 17.
k Ps. 37. 23. Ps. 73. 2. Ps. 91. 11. Ps. 119. 133. Prov. 16. 9.
l 2 Sam. 4. 4.

a Ex. 17. 8, 14, 16. Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 17, 19. ch. 15. 7. ch. 27. 8. 1 Chr. 4. 43. Ezek. 25. 15.
b Job 38. 11. Ps. 76. 10. Isa. 27. 8. Hab. 3. 2.
c Num. 14. 1.
d ch. 25. 42, 43.
e Ex. 17. 4.
1 bitter.
f Ps. 31. 24. Ps. 33. 18. Ps. 39. 7. Ps. 42. 5. Ps. 43. 5. Ps. 71. 4, 5. Ps. 119. 81. Ps. 146. 5. Lam. 3. 24, 25. Joel 3. 16. Hab. 3. 17. Rom. 4. 20.
g ch. 23. 6, 9.
h ch. 23. 2, 4.
i Ps. 22. 4, 5. Ps. 28. 6. Ps. 50. 15.
j Ps. 111. 2.

sins: and [k]when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk *any* water, three days and three nights.

13 And Dā'vid said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I *am* a young man of Ē'gўpt, servant to an Ăm'a-lēk-ite: and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion *upon* the south of [l]the Chĕr'e-thītes, and upon *the coast* which *belongeth* to Jū'dah, and upon the south [m]of Cā'leb; and we burned Zĭk'lăg with fire.

15 And Dā'vid said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* spread abroad upon all the earth, [n]eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and out of the land of Jū'dah.

17 And Dā'vid [o]smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of [2]the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And Dā'vid [p]recovered all that the Ăm'a-lēk-ites had carried away: and Dā'vid rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any *thing* that they had taken to them: Dā'vid recovered all.

20 And Dā'vid took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drave before those *other* cattle, and said, This *is* Dā'vid's spoil.

21 ¶ And Dā'vid came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow Dā'vid, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Bē'sôr: and they went forth to meet Dā'vid, and to meet the people that *were* with him: and when Dā'vid came near to the people, he [3]saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and *men* [q]of Bē'lĭ-al, of [4]those that went with Dā'vid, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

23 Then said Dā'vid, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 **For who will hearken unto you** in this matter? but [r]as his part *is* that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part *be* that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was *so* from that day [5]forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Ĭs'ra-el unto this day.

26 ¶ And when Dā'vid came to Zĭk'lăg, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Jū'dah, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a [t]present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To *them* which *were* in [u]Bĕth'-el, and to *them* which *were* in [v]south Rā'-moth, and to *them* which *were* in [w]Jăt'-tĭr,

28 And to *them* which *were* in [x]Ăr'-ō-ĕr, and to *them* which *were* in Sĭph'-moth, and to *them* which *were* in [y]Ĕsh-te-mō'a,

29 And to *them* which *were* in Rā'-chăl, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of [z]the Jĕ-răh'me-el-ītes, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the [a]Kĕn'ītes,

30 And to *them* which *were* in [2]Hôr'-mah, and to *them* which *were* in Chôr-ā'shan, and to *them* which *were* in Á'thăch,

31 And to *them* which *were* [a]in Hē'-bron, and to all the places where Dā'-vid himself and his men were wont to haunt.

B. C. 1056.

k Judg. 15. 19. ch. 14. 27.

l 2 Sam. 8. 18. Ezek. 25. 16. Zeph. 2. 5.

m Josh. 14. 13.

n Ex. 32. 6. ch. 25. 36–38. 2 Sam. 13. 28. Dan. 5. 1–4. Luke 12. 19, 20. Luke 21. 34. 1 Thess. 5. 3. Rev. 11. 10, 13.

o Job 20. 5. 2 their morrow.

p Gen. 14. 16.

3 Or, asked them how they did.

q Deut. 13. 13. ch. 22. 2. ch. 25. 17, 25.

4 men.

r Num. 31. 27. Ps. 68. 12.

5 and forward.

6 blessing.

s Gen. 12. 8.

t Josh. 19. 8.

u Josh. 15. 48.

v Josh. 13. 16.

w Josh. 15. 50.

x ch. 27. 10.

y Judg. 1. 16.

z Judg. 1. 17.

a 2 Sam. 2. 1.

a ch. 29. 1. 1 Chr. 10. 1.

1 Or, wounded.

b ch. 28. 4.

c 1 Chr. 8. 33.

d 2 Sam. 1. 6.

2 shooters, men with bows.

3 found him.

e Judg. 9. 54.

f ch. 14. 6.

4 Or, mock me.

g 2 Sam. 1. 10.

h ch. 12. 25. Rom. 6. 23.

CHAPTER 31. 267

1 *Saul's death.* 11 *His body burned and bones buried.*

NOW [c]the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fought against Ĭs'ra-el: and the men of Ĭs'ra-el fled from before the Phĭ-lĭs'-tĭnes, and fell down [1]slain in mount [b]Gĭl-bō'a.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes slew [c]Jŏn'a-than, and Ă-bĭn'a-dăb, and Mĕl'chī-shu'a, Saul's sons.

3 And [d]the battle went sore against Saul, and the [2]archers [3]hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 [e]Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest [f]these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and [4]abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and [g]fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul [h]died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el that *were* on the other side of the valley, and *they* that *were* on the other side Jôr'dan, saw that the men of Ĭs'-ra-el fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities,

and fled; and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes round about, to [c]publish *it in* the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 [d]And they put his armour in the house of [k]Ăsh'ta-rŏth: and they fastened his body to the wall of [l]Bĕth-shăn.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd heard [5]of that which the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had done to Saul;

12 [m]All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bĕth'-shăn, and came to Jā'besh, and [n]burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and [o]buried *them* under a tree at Jā'besh, [p]and fasted seven days.

B. C. 1056.

[t] 2 Sam. 1. 20.
[j] ch. 21. 9.
[k] Judg. 2. 13.
[l] Josh. 17. 11.
[5] Or, concerning him.
[m] ch. 11. 1–11. 2 Sam. 2. 4–7.
[n] 2 Chr. 16. 14. Amos 6. 10.
[o] 2 Sam. 21. 12, 13, 14.
[p] Gen. 50. 10.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

268 CHAPTER 1.

1 *The Amalekite informer.* 17 *David's lamentation.*

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when Dā'vid was returned from [a]the slaughter of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and Dā'vid had abode two days in Zĭk'lăg;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, [b]a man came out of the camp from Saul [c]with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and *so* it was, when he came to Dā'vid, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And Dā'vid said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Ĭs'ra-el am I escaped.

4 And Dā'vid said unto him, [1]How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jŏn'a-than his son are dead also.

5 And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jŏn'a-than his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, [2]As I happened by chance upon [d]mount Gĭl-bō'ă, behold, [e]Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, [3]Here *am* I.

8 And he said unto me, Who *art* thou? And I answered him, I *am* an Ăm'a-lĕk-īte.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for [4]anguish is come upon me, because my life *is* yet whole in me.

B. C. 1056.

[a] 1 Sam. 11. 11. 1 Ki. 20. 29, 30.
[b] ch. 4. 10.
[c] Gen. 37. 29. Num. 14. 6. Josh. 7. 6. 1 Sam. 4. 12. Job 1. 20. Acts 14. 14.
[1] What was, etc.
[2] Meeting, I met.
[d] 1 Sam. 31. 1.
[e] 1 Sam. 31. 2–4.
[3] Behold me.
[4] Or, my coat of mail, or, my embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, etc.
[f] Judg. 9. 54.
[g] ch. 3. 31. 2 Chr. 34. 27. Ezra 9. 3.
[h] Num. 12. 8. 1 Sam. 24. 6. Ps. 105. 15.
[i] 1 Sam. 22. 17, 18. ch. 4. 10.
[j] 1 Sam. 26. 9.
[k] Luke 19. 22.
[5] Or, the ode of the bow.
[l] Josh. 10. 13.
[6] Or, of the upright.
[m] 1 Sam. 31. 9. Mic. 1. 10.
[n] Ex. 15. 20. 1 Sam. 18. 6.

10 So I stood upon him, and [f]slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that *was* upon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then Dā'vid took hold on his clothes, and [g]rent them; and likewise all the men that *were* with him:

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jŏn'a-than his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Ĭs'ra-el; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he answered, I *am* the son of a stranger, an Ăm'a-lĕk-īte.

14 And Dā'vid said unto him, [h]How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD'S anointed?

15 And [i]Dā'vid called one of the young men, and said, Go near, *and* fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And Dā'vid said unto him, [j]Thy blood *be* upon thy head; for [k]thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD'S anointed.

17 ¶ And Dā'vid lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jŏn'a-than his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Jū'dah [5]*the use of* the bow: behold, *it is* written [l]in the book [6]of Jā'shēr.)

19 The beauty of Ĭs'ra-el is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

20 [m]Tell *it* not in Găth, publish *it* not in the streets of Ăs'ke-lŏn; lest [n]the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes

rejoice, lest the daughters of [c]the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gĭl-bō'ă, [n]*let there be* no dew, neither *let there be* rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, *as though he had* not *been* [o]anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, [p]the bow of Jŏn'a-than turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jŏn'a-than *were* lovely and [7]pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were [s]stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Ĭs'ra-el, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with *other* delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jŏn'a-than, *thou wast* slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jŏn'a-than: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: [t]thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAPTER 2.

269

1 *David anointed king of Judah.* 8 *Ish-bosheth rules Israel.* 18 *Asahel is killed.*

AND it came to pass after this, that Dā'vid [a]enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Jū'dah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And Dā'vid said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto [b]Hē'bron.

2 So Dā'vid went up thither, and his two wives also, Ă-hĭn'o-ăm the Jĕz're-el-ĭt-ess, and Ăb'ĭ-gail Nā'bal's wife the Căr'mel-ite.

3 And [c]his men that *were* with him did Dā'vid bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the [1]cities of Hē'bron.

4 [d]And the men of Jū'dah came, and there they anointed Dā'vid king over the house of Jū'dah. And they told Dā'vid, saying, *That* [e]the men of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd *were they* that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid sent messengers unto the men of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd, and said unto them, [f]Blessed *be* ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, *even* unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now [g]the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and [h]I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and [2]be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Jū'dah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But [i]Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr, captain of [3]Saul's host, took [4]Ĭsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to [j]Mā-hă-nā'im;

9 And made him king over Gĭl'e-ăd, and over the Ash'ŭr-ites, and over Jĕz're-el, and over Ē'phră-ĭm, and over Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and over all Ĭs'ra-el.

10 Ĭsh-bō'sheth Saul's son *was* forty years old when he began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el, and reigned two years. But the house of Jū'dah followed Dā'vid.

11 And the [5]time that Dā'vid was king in Hē'bron over the house of Jū'dah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr, and the servants of Ĭsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hă-nā'im to [k]Gĭb'e-on.

13 And Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah, and the servants of Dā'vid, went out, and met [6]together by [l]the pool of Gĭb'e-on: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the one on the other side of the pool.

14 And Ăb'nĕr said to Jō'ăb, [m]Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Jō'ăb said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, which *pertained* to Ĭsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of Dā'vid.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called [7]Hĕl'kăth-hăz'zu-rĭm, which *is* in Gĭb'e-on.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; [n]and Ăb'nĕr was beaten, and the men of Ĭs'ra-el, before the servants of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ And there were [o]three sons of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah there, Jō'ăb, and Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī, and Ă'sa-hĕl: and Ă'sa-hĕl *was* [p]as light [8]of foot [9]as a wild roe.

19 And Ă'sa-hĕl pursued after Ăb'nĕr; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left [10]from following Ăb'nĕr.

20 Then Ăb'nĕr looked behind him, and said, *Art* thou Ă'sa-hĕl? And he answered, I *am*.

21 And Ăb'nĕr said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the [q]young men, and take thee his [11]armour. But Ă'sa-hĕl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Ăb'nĕr said again to Ă'sa-hĕl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Jō'ăb thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Ăb'nĕr with the hinder end

B. C. 1056.

o 1 Sam. 31. 4.
p Job 3. 3, 4.

q 1 Sam. 10. 1.

r 1 Sam. 18. 4.

7 Or, sweet.

s Judg. 14. 18.

t 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3. 1 Sam. 19. 2.

a Num. 27. 21. 1 Sam. 23. 2, 4, 9.
b 1 Sam. 30. 31.
c 1 Sam. 27. 2.
1 That is, Suburbs.
d ch. 5. 5.
e 1 Sam. 31. 11.
f Ps. 115. 15.
g 2 Tim. 1. 16.
h Matt. 5. 44.
2 be ye the sons of valour.
i 1 Sam. 14. 50. 1 Sam. 17. 55.
3 the host which was Saul's.
4 Esh-baal.
j Gen. 32. 2. ch. 17. 27.
5 number of days.
k Josh. 9. 3. Jer. 28. 21.
6 Heb. together.
l Jer. 41. 12.
m Prov. 10. 23. Prov. 13. 10. Prov. 17. 14. Prov. 20. 3. Prov. 25. 8. Prov. 26. 18, 19.
7 That is, The field of strong men, or, of rocks.
n 1 Ki. 20. 11.
o 1 Chr. 2. 16.
p 1 Chr. 12. 8.
8 of his feet.
9 as one of the roes that is in the field.
10 from after Abner.
q 1 Sam. 17. 42.
11 garment, or, spoil.

of the spear smote him [r]under the fifth *rib,* that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, *that* as many as came to the place where A'sa-hĕl fell down and died stood still.

24 Jō'ăb also and A-bĭsh'ă-ī pursued after Ăb'nēr: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ăm'mah, that *lieth* before Gī'ah by the way of the wilderness of [s]Gĭb'e-on.

25 ¶ And the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn gathered themselves together after Ăb'nēr, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Ăb'nēr called to Jō'ăb, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their [t]brethren?

27 And Jō'ăb said, *As* God liveth, unless [u]thou hadst spoken, surely then [12]in the morning the people had [13]gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Jō'ăb blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Ĭs'ra-el no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Ăb'nēr and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jôr'dan, and went through all [v]Bĭth'rŏn, and they came to [w]Mā-hâ-nā'im.

30 And Jō'ăb returned from following Ăb'nēr: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dā'vid's servants nineteen men and A'sa-hĕl.

31 But the servants of Dā'vid had smitten of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and of Ăb'nēr's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up A'sa-hĕl, and buried him in the [x]sepulchre of his father, which *was in* Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm. And Jō'ăb and his men went all night, and they came to Hē'bron at break of day.

B. C. 1053.

r ch. 3. 27. ch. 4. 6. ch. 20. 10.

s Josh. 9. 3.

t Ps. 4. 2. Acts 7. 26.
u Prov. 17. 14. Prov. 20. 18. Prov. 25. 8. Luke 14. 31, 32.
12 from the morning.
13 Or, gone away.
v Song 2. 17.
w Gen. 32. 2. Josh. 21. 38. ch. 17. 24.
x Gen. 47. 29, 30 Gen. 49. 29. ch. 17. 23. ch. 19. 37.

270 CHAPTER 3.

1 *The rival kings.* 22 *Abner killed by Joab.* 31 *David mourns Abner.*

NOW there was long [a]war between the house of Saul and the house of Dā'vid: but Dā'vid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And [b]unto Dā'vid were sons born in Hē'bron: and his firstborn was Ăm'nŏn, [c]of Ă-hĭn'o-ăm the Jĕz're-el-it-ess;

3 And his second, [1]Chĭl'e-ăb, of Ăb'ĭ-gail the wife of Nā'bal the Căr'mel-ite; and the third, Ăb'sa-lŏm the son of Mā'a-cah the daughter of Tăl'māi king [d]of Gē'shŭr;

4 And the fourth, [e]Ăd-o-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth; and the fifth, Shĕph-a-tī'ah the son of Ăb'i-tăl;

5 And the sixth, Ĭth're-ăm, by Ĕg'lah Dā'vid's wife. These were born to Dā'vid in Hē'bron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of Dā'vid, that Ăb'nēr [f]made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name *was* [g]Rĭz'pah, the daughter of A-ī'ah: and *Ish-bō'sheth* said to Ăb'nēr, Wherefore hast thou [h]gone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Ăb'nēr very wroth for the words of Ĭsh-bō'sheth, and said, *Am* I [i]a dog's head, which against Jū'dah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of Dā'vid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 [j]So do God to Ăb'nēr, and more also, except, [k]as the LORD hath sworn to Dā'vid, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of Dā'vid over Ĭs'ra-el and over Jū'dah, [l]from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bă.

11 And he could not answer Ăb'nēr a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Ăb'nēr sent messengers to Dā'vid on his behalf, saying, Whose *is* the land? saying *also,* Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand *shall be* with thee, to bring about all Ĭs'ra-el unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, [2]that is, [m]Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring [n]Mī'chal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And Dā'vid sent messengers to Ĭsh-bō'sheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver *me* my wife Mī'chal, which I espoused to me [o]for an hundred foreskins of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

15 And Ĭsh-bō'sheth sent, and took her from *her* husband, *even* from [p]Phăl'tī-el the son of Lā'ish.

16 And her husband went with her [3]along weeping behind her to [q]Bă-hū'rim. Then said Ăb'nēr unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Ăb'nēr had communication with the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Ye sought for Dā'vid [4]in times past *to be* king over you:

18 Now then do *it:* for the LORD hath spoken of Dā'vid, saying, By the hand of my servant Dā'vid I will save my people Ĭs'ra-el out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Ăb'nēr also spake in the ears of [r]Bĕn'ja-mĭn: and Ăb'nēr went also to speak in the ears of Dā'vid in Hē'-

a Ps. 46. 9. Isa. 2. 4. Mic. 4. 3. Matt. 10. 35, 36. Gal. 5. 17.
b 1 Chr. 3. 1.
c 1 Sam. 25. 43.
1 Or, Daniel.
d ch. 13. 37.
1 Sam. 27. 8.
e 1 Ki. 1. 5. f ch. 2. 8, 9. 2 Chr. 25. 8.
g ch. 21. 8, 10.
h ch. 16. 21.
4 Deut. 23. 18.
1 Sam 24. 15. ch. 16. 9.
i Ruth 1. 17.
k 1 Sam. 15. 28. 1 Chr. 12. 23. Ps. 78. 70. Ps. 89. 19, 20. Acts 13. 22.
l Judg. 20. 1. ch. 17. 11.
2 saying.
m Gen. 43. 3. Gen. 44. 23, 26.
n 1 Sam. 18. 20.
o 1 Sam. 18. 25, 27.
p 1 Sam. 25. 44. Phalti.
3 going and weeping.
q ch. 19. 16.
4 both yesterday and the third day.
r 1 Chr. 12. 29.

bron all that seemed good to Iṣ'ra-el, and that seemed good to the whole house of Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

20 So Ăb'nĕr came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and twenty men with him. And Dā'vid made Ăb'nĕr and the men that *were* with him a feast.

21 And Ăb'nĕr said unto Dā'vid, I will arise and go, and will gather all Iṣ'ra-el unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest [s]reign over all that thine heart desireth. And Dā'vid sent Ăb'nĕr away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of Dā'vid and Jō'ăb came from *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Ăb'nĕr *was* not with Dā'vid in Hē'bron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Jō'ăb and all the host that *was* with him were come, they told Jō'ăb, saying, Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Jō'ăb came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Ăb'nĕr came unto thee; why *is* it *that* thou hast sent him away, and he is [5]quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr, that he came to deceive thee, and to know [t]thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Jō'ăb was come out from Dā'vid, he sent messengers after Ăb'nĕr, which brought him again from the well of Sī'rah: but Dā'vid knew *it* not.

27 And when Ăb'nĕr was returned to Hē'bron, Jō'ăb [u]took him aside in the gate to speak with him [6]quietly, and smote him there [v]under the fifth *rib*, that he died, for the blood of [w]Ā'sa-hĕl his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when Dā'vid heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdom *are* guiltless before the LORD for ever from the [7]blood of Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr:

29 [x]Let it rest on the head of Jō'ăb, and on all his father's house; and let there not [8]fail from the house of Jō'ăb one [y]that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Jō'ăb and Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother slew Ăb'nĕr, because he had slain their brother [z]Ā'sa-hĕl at Gĭb'e-on in the battle.

31 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Jō'ăb, and to all the people that *were* with him, [a]Rend your clothes, and [b]gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Ăb'nĕr. And king Dā'vid *himself* followed the [9]bier.

32 And they buried Ăb'nĕr in Hē'bron: and the king lifted up his voice, and [c]wept at the grave of Ăb'nĕr; and all the people wept.

B. C. 1048

[s] Deut. 14. 26.

5 going, gone.
[t] Num. 27. 17. 1 Sam. 29. 6. Ps. 121. 8. Isa. 37. 28.
[u] ch. 20. 9, 10. 1 Ki. 2. 5.
6 Or, peaceably.
[v] Gen. 4. 8. ch. 2. 23. ch. 4. 6.
[w] ch. 2. 23.
7 bloods.
[x] Judg. 9. 54, 56, 57. 1 Ki. 2. 32, 33. Ps. 7. 11, 16. Ps. 94. 22, 23. Prov. 5. 22.
8 be cut off.
[y] Lev. 15. 2.
[z] ch. 2. 23.
[a] Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2, 11. 2 Ki. 19. 1.
[b] Gen. 37. 34. 2 Ki. 19. 1. Job 16. 15.
9 bed.
[c] 1 Sam. 30. 4. ch. 1. 12. Prov. 24. 17.
[d] ch. 13. 13. Eccl. 2. 15, 16.
10 children of iniquity.
[e] ch. 12. 17.
[f] Ruth 1. 17.
[g] ch. 1. 12.
11 was good in their eyes.
12 tender.
[h] ch. 19. 7.
[i] ch. 19. 13. Ps. 28. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 14.

1 second.
[a] Josh. 9. 17.
[b] Neh. 11. 33.
[c] ch. 9. 3.
[d] 1 Sam. 29. 1.
2 Or, Meribbaal.
[e] Judg. 5. 25. Ps. 147. 14.
[f] ch. 2. 23. ch. 3. 27.

33 And the king lamented over Ăb'nĕr, and said, Died Ăb'nĕr as a [d]fool dieth?

34 Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before [10]wicked men, *so* fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to [e]cause Dā'vid to eat meat while it was yet day, Dā'vid sware, saying, [f]So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, [g]till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice *of it*, and it [11]pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Iṣ'ra-el understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Iṣ'ra-el?

39 And I *am* this day [12]weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah [h]*be* too hard for me: [i]the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

H. 23. 6, 7.

CHAPTER 4. 271

1 *Ish-bosheth is murdered.* 9 *David slays the murderers.*

AND when Saul's son heard that Ăb'nĕr was dead in Hē'bron, his hands were feeble, and all the Iṣ'ra-el-ites were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men *that were* captains of bands: the name of the one *was* Bā'a-nah, and the name of the [1]other Rē'chăb, the sons of Rĭm'mon a Bĕ-ē'roth-īte, of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn: (for [a]Bĕ-ē'roth also was reckoned to Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

3 And the Bĕ-ē'roth-ītes [b]fled to Gĭt'ta-ĭm, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And [c]Jŏn'a-than, Saul's son, had a son *that was* lame of *his* feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jŏn'a-than [d]out of Jĕz're-el, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* [2]Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth.

5 And the sons of Rĭm'mon the Bĕ-ē'roth-īte, Rē'chăb and Bā'a-nah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bō'sheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, [e]*as though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him [f]under the fifth *rib:* and Rē'chăb and Bā'a-nah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-

chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and [g]took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bō'sheth unto Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul thine enemy, [h]which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid answered Rē'chăb and Bā'a-nah his brother, the sons of Rim'mon the Bĕ-ē'roth-īte, and said unto them, *As* the LORD liveth, [i]who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When [j]one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, [3]thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Zĭk'lăg, [4]who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now [k]require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dā'vid commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged *them* up over the pool in Hē'bron. But they took the head of Ish-bō'sheth, and buried *it* in the [l]sepulchre of Ăb'nĕr in Hē'bron.

272 CHAPTER 5.

1 *David anointed king of all Israel.* 6 *He dwells at Jerusalem.* 13 *Eleven sons are born to him.*

THEN [a]came all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron, and spake, saying, Behold, [b]we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, [c]thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Ĭs'ra-el: and the LORD said to thee, [d]Thou shalt feed my people Ĭs'ra-el, and thou shalt be a captain over Ĭs'ra-el.

3 [e]So all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came to the king to Hē'bron; [f]and king Dā'vid made a league with them in Hē'bron [g]before the LORD: and they anointed Dā'vid king over Ĭs'ra-el.

4 ¶ Dā'vid *was* thirty years old when he began to reign, [h]*and* he reigned forty years.

5 In Hē'bron he reigned over Jū'dah [i]seven years and six months: and in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm he reigned thirty and three years over all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went [j]to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm unto [k]the Jĕb'u-sītes, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto Dā'vid, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: [1]thinking, Dā'vid cannot come in hither.

B. C. 1048.

[g] 1 Sam. 17. 54. Matt. 14. 11.

[h] 1 Sam. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 23. 15.

[i] Gen. 48. 16. 1 Ki. 1. 29. Ps. 31. 7. Ps. 103. 4.

[j] ch. 1. 2.

3 he was in his own eyes as a bringer, etc.

4 Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings.

[k] Gen. 9. 5, 6.

[l] ch. 3. 32.

[a] 1 Chr. 12. 23.

[b] Gen. 29. 14.

[c] 1 Sam. 18. 13.

[d] 1 Sam. 16. 1. ch. 7. 7. Ps. 78. 71.

[e] 1 Chr. 11. 3.

[f] 2 Ki. 11. 17.

[g] 1 Sam. 23. 18.

[h] 1 Chr. 26. 31.

[i] 1 Chr. 3. 4.

[j] Judg. 1. 21.

[k] Josh. 15. 63.

1 Or, saying, David shall not, etc.

[l] 1 Chr. 11. 6.

2 Or, Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house.

[m] 1 Ki. 9. 24. 2 Chr. 32. 5.

3 went, going and growing.

[n] 1 Ki. 5. 2.

4 hewers of the stone of the wall.

[o] 2 Chr. 2. 11. Esth. 4. 14. Isa. 45. 4.

[p] Gen. 25. 5, 6.

[q] 1 Chr. 11. 16.

[r] ch. 23. 14.

[s] Isa. 17. 5.

5 Or, Giants.

[t] Num. 27. 21. 1 Sam. 23. 2, 4. ch. 2. 1.

[u] Isa. 28. 21.

6 That is, The plain of breaches.

7 Or, took them away.

7 Nevertheless Dā'vid took the strong hold of Zī'ŏn: the same *is* the city of Dā'vid.

8 And Dā'vid said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jĕb'u-sītes, and the lame and the blind, *that are* hated of Dā'vid's soul, *he shall be chief and captain.* [2]Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So Dā'vid dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid built round about [m]from Mĭl'lō and inward.

10 And Dā'vid [3]went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts *was* with him.

11 ¶ And [n]Hī'ram king of Tȳre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and [4]masons: and they built Dā'vid an house.

12 And Dā'vid perceived that the LORD had established him king over Ĭs'ra-el, and that he had exalted his kingdom [o]for his people Ĭs'ra-el's sake.

13 ¶ And [p]Dā'vid took *him* more concubines and wives out of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, after he was come from Hē'bron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to Dā'vid.

14 And these *be* the names of those that were born unto him in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm; Shăm-mū'ah, and Shō'băb, and Nā'than, and Sŏl'o-mon,

15 Ĭb'hăr also, and Ĕl-ĭ-shu'á, and Nĕ'pheg, and Jā-phī'á,

16 And Ĕ-lĭsh'a-má, and Ĕ-lī'a-dá, and Ĕ-lĭph'a-lĕt.

17 ¶ [q]But when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard that they had anointed Dā'vid king over Ĭs'ra-el, all the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up to seek Dā'vid; and Dā'vid heard *of it*, [r]and went down to the hold.

18 The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes also came and spread themselves in [s]the valley of [5]Rĕph'a-ĭm.

19 And Dā'vid [t]enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes into thine hand.

20 And Dā'vid came to [u]Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm, and Dā'vid smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place [6]Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm.

21 And there they left their images, and Dā'vid and his men [7]burned them.

22 ¶ And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

23 And when Dā'vid enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; *but* fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest

the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

25 And Dā'vid did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes from Gē'bā until thou come to Gā'zēr.

273 CHAPTER 6.

1 *The ark brought to Jerusalem.* 12 *David's joy.* 20 *Michal's reproof.*

AGAIN, Dā'vid gathered together all *the* chosen *men* of Ĭs'ra-el, thirty thousand.

2 And [a]Dā'vid arose, and went with all the people that *were* with him from [1]Bā'al-ē of Jū'dah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, [2]whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts [b]that dwelleth *between* the cherubims.

3 And they [3]set the ark of God [c]upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Ă-bĭn'a-dăb that *was* in [4]Gĭb'e-ah: and Ŭz'zah and Ă-hĭ'ō, the sons of Ă-bĭn'a-dăb, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Ă-bĭn'a-dăb which *was* at Gĭb'e-ah, [5]accompanying the ark of God: and Ă-hĭ'ō went before the ark.

5 And Dā'vid and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of* fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to [6]Nā'chŏn's threshingfloor, Ŭz'zah [d]put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen [7]shook *it*.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ŭz'zah; and [e]God smote him there for *his* [8]error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the LORD had [9]made a breach upon Ŭz'zah: and he called the name of the place [10]Pē'rez–ŭz'zah to this day.

9 And [f]Dā'vid was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So Dā'vid would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of Dā'vid: but Dā'vid carried it aside into the house of Ō'bed–ē'dom the Gĭt'tīte.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Ō'bed–ē'dom the Gĭt'tīte three months: and the LORD [g]blessed Ō'bed–ē'dom, and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king Dā'vid, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Ō'bed–ē'dom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. So Dā'vid went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Ō'bed–ē'dom into the city of Dā'vid with gladness.

B. C. 1042.

13 And it was *so*, that when [h]they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed [i]oxen and fatlings.

14 And Dā'vid [j]danced before the LORD with all *his* might; and Dā'vid *was* girded [k]with a linen ephod.

15 So Dā'vid and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of Dā'vid, Mī'chal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king Dā'vid leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in [l]his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that Dā'vid had [11]pitched for it: and Dā'vid [m]offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as Dā'vid had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Ĭs'ra-el, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece *of flesh*, and a flagon *of wine*. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ [n]Then Dā'vid returned to bless his household. And Mī'chal the daughter of Saul came out to meet Dā'vid, and said, [o]How glorious was the king of Ĭs'ra-el to day, who [p]uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the [q]vain fellows [12]shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And Dā'vid said unto Mī'chal, *It was* before the LORD, [r]which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Ĭs'ra-el: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and [13]of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mī'chal the daughter of Saul had no child [s]unto the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7. 274

1 *Nathan approves the purpose of David.* 4 *David not to build a temple.* 18 *His prayerful submission.*

AND it came to pass, [a]when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nā'than the prophet, See now, I dwell in [b]an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within [c]curtains.

3 And Nā'than said to the king, Go,

[a] 1 Chr. 13. 5.
1 Or, Baalah, that is, Kirjath-jearim.
2 Or, at which the name, even the name of the LORD of hosts, was called upon.
[b] 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.
3 made to ride.
[c] Num. 7. 9.
4 Or, The hill.
5 with.
6 Or, Chidon, 1 Chr. 13. 9, that is, Destroying stroke.
[d] Num. 4. 15.
7 Or, stumbled.
[e] 1 Sam. 6. 19.
8 Or, rashness.
9 broken.
10 That is, The breach of Uzzah.
[f] Num. 17. 12, 13. Ps. 119. 120. Luke 5. 8.
[g] Gen. 30. 27. Prov. 3. 9, 10. Isa. 61. 9.
[h] Num. 4. 15. 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15.
[i] 1 Ki. 8. 5. 2 Chr. 5. 6.
[j] Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34. Ps. 30. 11.
[k] 1 Sam. 2. 18.
[l] 1 Chr. 15. 1, 11 stretched.
[m] 1 Ki. 8. 5.
[n] Ps. 30, title.
[o] Eccl. 7. 16.
[p] 1 Sam. 19. 24.
[q] Judg. 9. 4.
12 Or, openly.
[r] 1 Sam. 13. 14.
13 Or, of the handmaids of my servants.
[s] 1 Sam. 15. 35. Isa. 22. 14.

[a] 1 Chr. 17. 1. Dan. 4. 29, 30.
[b] ch. 5. 11.
[c] Ex. 26. 1.

do all that *is* [d]in thine heart; for the LORD *is* with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nā'than, saying,

5 Go and tell [1]my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* house since [e]the time that I brought up the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gĕypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all *the places* wherein I have [f]walked with all the children of Ĭs'ra-el spake I a word with [2]any of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, whom I commanded [g]to feed my people Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, [3]from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Ĭs'ra-el:

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies [4]out of thy sight, and have made thee [h]a great name, like unto the name of the great *men* that *are* in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Ĭs'ra-el, and [i]will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime, I. Verses 23, 24.

11 And as since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Ĭs'ra-el, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And [j]when thy days be fulfilled, and thou [k]shalt sleep with thy fathers, [l]I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

M 13 [m]He shall build an house for my name, and I will [n]stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. M. Verse 16.

T 14 [o]I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If [p]he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men: T. Job. 5. 17.

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, [q]as I took *it* from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

M 16 And [r]thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. M. (23. 3–5).

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.

18 ¶ Then went king Dā'vid in, and sat before the LORD, and he said,

B. C. 1042.

d 1 Kl. 8. 17. 1 Chr. 22. 7.

1 to my servant, to David.

e 1 Kl. 8. 16.

f Lev. 26. 11.

2 1 Chr. 17. 6, any of the judges.

g ch. 5. 2. Ps. 78. 71, 72. Ezek. 34. 2, 15, 23. Matt. 2. 6. Acts 20. 28.

3 from after.

4 from thy face.

h Gen. 12. 2. 1 Chr. 17. 8. Luke 1. 52.

i Ps. 44. 2. Jer. 24. 6. Amos 9. 15.

j 1 Kl. 2. 1.

k Deut. 31. 16. Acts 13. 36.

l Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 11. 1–3, 10.

m 1 Kl. 5. 5.

n Ps. 89. 4.

o Heb. 1. 5.

p Ps. 89. 30.

q 1 Sam. 15. 23.

r Ps. 89. 36, 37. John 12. 34.

s Gen. 32. 10.

t Isa. 55. 8, 5 law.

u Gen. 18. 19.

v Eph. 4. 32.

w 1 Chr. 16. 25. 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 48. 1. Ps. 86. 10. Ps. 96. 4. Ps. 135. 5.

r Deut. 3. 24. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Ps. 86. 8. Isa. 45. 5.

y Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 147. 20.

z Neh. 1. 10.

a Deut. 26. 18.

b Ps. 72. 19. Matt. 6. 9.

6 opened the ear.

c John 17. 17.

7 be thou pleased and bless.

a ch. 7. 9. ch. 21. 15–22. 1 Chr. 18. 1.

1 Or, The bridle of Ammah.

b 1 Sam. 14. 47. Ps. 60. 8.

[s]Who *am* I, O Lord GOD? and what *is* my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And [t]*is* this the [u]manner of man, O Lord GOD?

20 And what can Dā'vid say more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, [v]knowest thy servant.

21 For thy [w]word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know *them*.

22 Wherefore [x]thou art great, O LORD God: for [y]*there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. O. 22. 32.

23 And [z]what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *even* like Ĭs'ra-el, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before [a]thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Ē'gĕypt, *from* the nations and their gods?

24 For [b]thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Ĭs'ra-el *to be* a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God. I. 1 Kin. 9. 3.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let [b]thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God over Ĭs'ra-el: and let the house of thy servant Dā'vid be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Ĭs'ra-el, hast [c]revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord GOD, thou *art* that God, and [c]thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now [7]let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken *it:* and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

CHAPTER 8. 275

1 *David's victories.* 9 *Toi sends presents to bless him.* 14 *David gets a name among nations.*

AND [a]after this it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tines, and subdued them: and Dā'vid took [1]Mē'theg–ăm'mah out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tines.

2 And [b]he smote Mō'ab, and meas-

ured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And *so* the Mō'ab-ītes became Dā'vid's servants, *and* [c]brought gifts.

3 ¶ Dā'vid smote also Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, the son of Rē'hŏb, king of [d]Zō'bah, as he went to recover [e]his border at the river Ĕū-phrā'tēs.

4 And Dā'vid took [2]from him a thousand *chariots,* and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and Dā'vid houghed all the chariot *horses,* but reserved of them *for* an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Sȳr'ī-anş of Dămăs'cus came to succour Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Sȳr'ī-anş two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Sȳr'ī-ā of Dă-măs'cus: and the Sȳr'ī-anş became servants to Dā'vid, *and* [3]brought gifts. And the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, and brought them to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

8 And from [3]Bē'tah, and from [4]Bĕr'o-thāi, cities of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, king Dā'vid took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When Tō'ī king of Hā'math heard that Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr,

10 Then Tō'ī sent Jō'ram his son unto king Dā'vid, to [5]salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, and smitten him: for Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr [6]had wars with Tō'ī. And *Jō'ram* [7]brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king Dā'vid [f]did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

12 Of Sȳr'ī-ā, and of Mō'ab, and of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and of Ăm'a-lĕk, and of the spoil of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, son of Rē'hŏb, king of Zō'bah.

13 And Dā'vid gat *him* a name when he returned from [8]smiting of the Sȳr'ī-anş in [9]the valley of salt, [9]*being* eighteen thousand *men.*S. 1 Chr. 18. 6

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in Ē'dom; throughout all Ē'dom put he garrisons, and [h]all they of Ē'dom became Dā'vid's servants. And the LORD [i]preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

15 And Dā'vid reigned over all Ĭs'ra-el; and Dā'vid executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 [j]And Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah *was* over the host; and [k]Jĕ-hōsh'a-phăt the son of Ă-hī'lud *was* [10]recorder;

17 And [l]Zā'dŏk the son of Ă-hī'tub, and Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch the son of Ă-bī'a-thär, *were* the priests; and Sĕr-a-ī'ah *was* the [11]scribe;

B. C. 1040.

c Ps. 72. 10.
d ch. 10. 6. Ps. 60, title.
e Gen. 15. 18.
2 Or, of his.
3 Or, Tibbath.
4 Or, Chun.
5 ask him of peace.
6 was a man of wars with.
7 in his hand were.
f 1 Ki. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 18. 11. 1 Chr. 22. 14. 26. Mic. 4. 13. Rev. 21. 24.
8 his smiting.
g 2 Ki. 14. 7.
9 Or, slaying.
h Gen. 27. 29.
i Ps. 37. 28. Ps. 121. 8. j ch. 19. 13.
k 1 Ki. 4. 3.
10 Or, remembrancer, or, writer of chronicles.
l 1 Chr. 24. 3.
11 Or, secretary.
m 1 Chr. 18. 17.
n 1 Sam. 30. 14.
12 Or, princes.
a 1 Sam. 18. 8. Prov. 27. 10.
b ch. 16. 1.
c Deut. 10. 15. 1 Sam. 20. 14. Luke 6. 36. Tit. 3. 3, 4.
d ch. 4. 4.
e ch. 17. 27.
f Called Meribbaal.
g Gen. 43. 18, 23. 1 Sam. 12. 19, 20, 24.
g Jer. 52. 33.
h 1 Sam. 24. 14. ch. 16. 9.
i ch. 16. 4. ch. 19. 29. Isa. 32. 8.
j ch. 19. 17.
k ch. 16. 1-4. Prov. 12. 17.
l 1 Chr. 8. 34.

18 [m]And Bē-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà *was over* both the [n]Chĕr'ē-thītes and the Pĕl'ē-thītes; and Dā'vid's sons were [12]chief rulers.

CHAPTER 9. 276

1 *David restores Saul's possessions to Mephibosheth.* 9 *Ziba becomes his farmer.*

AND Dā'vid said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may [c]shew him kindness for Jŏn'a-than's sake?

2 And *there was* of the house of Saul a servant whose name *was* [b]Zī'bà. And when they had called him unto Dā'vid, the king said unto him, *Art* thou Zī'bà? And he said, Thy servant *is he.*

3 And the king said, *Is* there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew [c]the kindness of God unto him? And Zī'bà said unto the king, Jŏn'a-than hath yet a son, *which is* [d]lame on *his* feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where *is* he? And Zī'bà said unto the king, Behold, he *is* in the house of [e]Mā'chĭr, the son of Ăm'mĭ-el, in Lō-dē'bär.

5 ¶ Then king Dā'vid sent, and fetched him out of the house of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ăm'mĭ-el, from Lō-dē'bär.

6 Now when [1]Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth, the son of Jŏn'a-than, the son of Saul, was come unto Dā'vid, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And Dā'vid said, Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto him, [f]Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jŏn'a-than thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt [g]eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What *is* thy servant, that thou should-est look upon such [h]a dead dog as I *am?*

9 ¶ Then the king called to Zī'bà, Saul's servant, and said unto him, [i]I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits,* that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Zī'bà had [j]fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Zī'bà unto the king, [k]According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth, *said the king,* he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth had a young son, [l]whose name *was* Mī'chà. And all that dwelt in the house of Zī'bà *were* servants unto Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth.

m 1 Chr. 18. 17.
n 1 Sam. 30. 14.

19 [o]S. Verse 14.

13 So Mē-phĭb'o-shĕth dwelt in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: for he did [m]eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

277 CHAPTER 10.

1 *David's messengers insulted.* 13 *The Syrians smitten.*

AND it came to pass after this, that the [a]king of the children of Ăm'mŏn died, and Hā'nŭn his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said Dā'vid, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nŭn the son of Nā'hăsh, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And Dā'vid sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And Dā'vid's servants came into the land of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

3 And the princes of the children of Ăm'mŏn said unto Hā'nŭn their lord, [1]Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not Dā'vid *rather* sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hā'nŭn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, [b]*even* to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told *it* unto Dā'vid, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at [2]Jĕr'ĭ-chō until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ăm'mŏn saw that they [c]stank before Dā'vid, the children of Ăm'mŏn sent and hired [d]the Sȳr'ĭ-anș of Bĕth-rē'hŏb, and the Sȳr'ĭ-anș of Zō'bà, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Mā'a-cah a thousand men, and of [3]Ĭsh'-tŏb twelve thousand men.

7 And when Dā'vid heard of *it*, he sent Jō'ăb, and all the host of [e]the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ăm'mŏn came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Sȳr'ĭ-anș of Zō'bà, and of Rē'hŏb, and Ĭsh'-tŏb, and Mā'a-cah, *were* by themselves in the field.

9 When Jō'ăb saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice *men* of Ĭș'ra-el, and put *them* in array against the Sȳr'ĭ-anș:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother, that he might put *them* in array against the children of Ăm'mŏn.

11 And he said, If the Sȳr'ĭ-anș be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ăm'mŏn be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 [f]Be of good courage, and let [g]us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and [h]the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

B. C. 1040.

m ch. 19. 33, 36. 2 Ki. 25. 29.

a 1 Sam. 11. 1. ch. 17. 27. 1 Chr. 19. 1.

1 In thine eyes doth David.
b Isa. 3. 17. Isa. 20. 4. Jer. 13. 22, 26. Ezek. 16. 37. Mic. 1. 11. Nah. 3. 5.
2 Probably some village near to it. Compare Josh. 6. 24. with 1 Ki. 16. 34.
c Gen. 34. 30. Ex. 5. 21. 1 Sam. 13. 4.
d ch. 8. 3, 5.
3 Or, The men of Tob.
e ch. 23. 8.
f Deut. 31. 6.
g 1 Sam. 4. 9.
h 1 Sam. 3. 18. ch. 15. 26. Ps. 20. 7. Ps. 37. 3, 5, 40. Ps. 44. 5, 6. Ps. 118. 8. Prov. 29. 25.
4 That is, Euphrates.
5 Or, Shophach.
6 1 Chr. 19. 18, footmen.
i Gen. 14. 4.

13 And Jō'ăb drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, unto the battle against the Sȳr'ĭ-anș: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ăm'mŏn saw that the Sȳr'ĭ-anș were fled, then fled they also before Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī, and entered into the city. So Jō'ăb returned from the children of Ăm'mŏn, and came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

15 ¶ And when the Sȳr'ĭ-anș saw that they were smitten before Ĭș'ra-el, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr sent, and brought out the Sȳr'ĭ-anș that *were* beyond the [4]river: and they came to Hē'lam; and [5]Shō'băch the captain of the host of Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr *went* before them.

17 And when it was told Dā'vid, he gathered all Ĭș'ra-el together, and passed over Jôr'dan, and came to Hē'lam. And the Sȳr'ĭ-anș set themselves in array against Dā'vid, and fought with him.

18 And the Sȳr'ĭ-anș fled before Ĭș'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew *the men of* seven hundred chariots of the Sȳr'ĭ-anș, and forty thousand [6]horsemen, and smote Shō'băch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings *that were* [i]servants to Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr saw that they were smitten before Ĭș'ra-el, they made peace with Ĭș'ra-el, and served them. So the Sȳr'ĭ-anș feared to help the children of Ăm'mŏn any more.

CHAPTER 11. 278

1 *David's adultery.* 6 *His treatment of Uriah.* 26 *Marries Bath-sheba.*

AND it came to pass, [1]after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth *to battle*, that Dā'vid [a]sent Jō'ăb, and his servants with him, and all Ĭș'ra-el; and they destroyed the children of Ăm'mŏn, and besieged Răb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried still at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that Dā'vid arose from off his bed, [b]and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he [c]saw a woman washing herself; and the woman *was* very beautiful to look upon.

3 And Dā'vid sent and enquired after the woman. And *one* said, *Is* not this [2]Băth'-shĕ-bà, the daughter of [3]Ē-lī'am, the wife [d]of Ū-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte?

4 And Dā'vid sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and [e]he lay with her; [4]for she was [f]purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told Dā'vid, and said, [g]I *am* with child.

6 ¶ And Dā'vid sent to Jō'ăb, *saying*,

1 at the return of the year.
a 1 Chr. 20. 1.
b Deut. 22. 8.
c Gen. 34. 2. Job 31. 1. Ps. 119. 37. Matt. 5. 28.
2 Or, Bath-shuah.
3 Or, Ammiel
d ch. 23. 39. Ex. 20. 17. Lev. 18. 20. Heb. 13. 4. Jas. 1. 14.
4 Or, and when she had purified herself, etc., she returned.
e Lev. 15. 19.
f Lev. 2. 010.

Send me U-rī'ah the Hit'tīte. And Jō'ăb sent U-rī'ah to Dā'vid.

7 And when U-rī'ah was come unto him, Dā'vid demanded *of him* [5]how Jō'ăb did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And Dā'vid said to U-rī'ah, [h]Go down to thy house, and [i]wash thy feet. And U-rī'ah departed out of the king's house, and there [6]followed him a mess *of meat* from the king.

9 [j]But U-rī'ah slept at the door of the king's house, with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told Dā'vid, saying, U-rī'ah went not down unto his house, Dā'vid said unto U-rī'ah, Camest thou not from *thy* journey? why *then* didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And U-rī'ah said unto Dā'vid, [k]The ark, and Is'ra-el, and Jū'dah, abide in tents; and [l]my lord Jō'ăb, and the servants of my lord, [m]are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? *as* thou livest, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And Dā'vid said to U-rī'ah, [n]Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So U-rī'ah abode in Jē-ru'să-lēm that day, and the morrow.

13 And when Dā'vid had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him [o]drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Dā'vid [p]wrote a letter to Jō'ăb, and sent *it* by the hand of U-rī'ah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye U-rī'ah in the forefront of the [7]hottest battle, and retire ye [8]from him, that he may [q]be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Jō'ăb observed the city, that he assigned U-rī'ah unto a place where he knew that valiant men *were*.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Jō'ăb: and there fell *some* of the people of the servants of Dā'vid; and U-rī'ah the Hit'tīte died also.

18 ¶ Then Jō'ăb sent and told Dā'vid all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote [r]A-bĭm'e-lĕch the son of [s]Jĕ-rŭb'be-shĕth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him

B. C. 1035.

5 of the peace of, etc.

h Ps. 44. 21. Ps. 55. 21.
i Gen. 18. 4.

6 went out after him.

j Job 5. 12-14.

k ch. 7. 2, 6. 1 Sam. 4. 4.
l ch. 20. 6. Matt. 10. 25.
m 2 Tim. 2. 3.

n Job 20. 12-14.

o Gen. 9. 21, 22. Ex. 32. 20. Prov. 20. 1. Prov. 23. 29-35. Hos. 4. 11. Gal. 5. 21.
p 1 Ki. 21. 8. Ps. 10. 13. Ps. 62. 9. Eccl. 8. 11. Jer. 9. 1-4. Mic. 7. 3-5.

7 strong.
8 from after him.

q ch. 12. 9.
r Judg. 9. 53. ch. 20. 21. Job 31. 3.
s Judg. 6. 32, Jerubbaal.

9 be evil in thine eyes.
10 so and such.
t ch. 12. 9.
11 was evil in the eyes of. Job 10. 14. Ps. 5. 4. Ps. 45. 7. Ps. 139. 1-5. Prov. 15. 9. Hab. 1. 13.

a Ps. 51, title.
b ch. 14. 5. 1 Ki. 20. 35. Matt. 21. 33, 45. Luke 15. 11.

1 morsel.
2 is a son of death, or, is worthy to die.
c Ex. 22. 1. Luke 19. 8.

from the wall, that he died in Thē'bĕz? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant U-rī'ah the Hit'tīte is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed Dā'vid all that Jō'ăb had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto Dā'vid, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and *some* of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant U-rī'ah the Hit'tīte is dead also.

25 Then Dā'vid said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Jō'ăb, Let not this thing [9]displease thee, for the sword devoureth [10]one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of U-rī'ah heard that U-rī'ah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, Dā'vid sent and fetched her to his house, and she [t]became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that Dā'vid had done [11]displeased the LORD.

CHAPTER 12. 279

1 *Nathan rebukes David.* 13 *David's penitence.* 24 *Birth of Solomon.*

AND the LORD sent Nā'than unto Dā'vid. And [a]he came unto him, and [b]said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor *man* had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own [1]meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Dā'vid's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nā'than, *As* the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this *thing* [2]shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb [c]fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nā'than said to Dā'vid, Thou *art* the man. Thus saith the

LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [d]I anointed thee king over Ĭs'ra-el, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Ĭs'ra-el and of Jū'dah; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 [e]Wherefore hast thou [f]despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? [g]thou hast killed U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte with the sword, and hast taken his wife *to be* thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

10 Now therefore [h]the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will [i]take thy wives before thine eyes, and give *them* unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst *it* secretly: [j]but I will do this thing before all Ĭs'ra-el, and before the sun. R. 24 10. L.*.

13 *And Dā'vid said unto Nā'than, [k]I have sinned against the LORD. And Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, The LORD also hath [m]put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. P. 2 Chr. 7. 14.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD [n]to blaspheme, the child also *that is* born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nā'than departed unto his house. And the LORD [o]struck the child that U-rī'ah's wife bare unto Dā'vid, and it was very sick.

16 Dā'vid therefore [p]besought God for the child; and Dā'vid [3]fasted, and went in, and [q]lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, *and went* to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of Dā'vid feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then [4]vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dā'vid saw that his servants whispered, Dā'vid perceived that the child was dead: therefore Dā'vid said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then Dā'vid arose from the earth, and washed, and [r]anointed *himself*, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and [s]worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, *while it was* alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: [t]for I said, Who can tell *whether* GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? [u]I shall go to him, but [v]he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And Dā'vid comforted Băth'-shĕ-bà his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and [w]she bare a son, and [x]he called his name [5]Sŏl'o-mon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent [y]by the hand of Nā'than the prophet; and he called his name [6]Jĕd-ĭ-dī'ah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And [z]Jō'ăb fought against [a]Răb'bah of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and took the royal city.

27 And Jō'ăb sent messengers to Dā'vid, and said, I have fought against Răb'bah, and have taken [7]the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and [8]it be called after my name.

29 And Dā'vid gathered all the people together, and went to Răb'bah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 [b]And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was *set* on Dā'vid's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city [9]in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that *were* therein, and [10]put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ăm'mŏn. So Dā'vid and al. the people returned unto Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm

CHAPTER 13. 280

1 *Amnon's crime.* 29 *Absalom slays Amnon.* 37 *Absalom's flight.*

AND it came to pass after this, that [c]Ăb'sa-lŏm the son of Dā'vid had a fair sister, whose name *was* [b]Tā'mar; and Ăm'nŏn the son of Dā'vid loved her.

2 And Ăm'nŏn was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tā'mar; for she *was* a virgin; and [1]Ăm'nŏn thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Ăm'nŏn had a friend, whose

B. C. 1034.

d 1 Sam. 16. 13. ch. 7. 8.
e Gen. 9. 5, 6. 1 Sam. 15. 19.
f Lev. 26. 15, 16. Num. 15. 31. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 5. 24.
g ch. 11. 15.
h Amos 7. 9.
i Deut. 28. 30.
j ch. 16. 22.
k 1 Sam. 15. 24.
l ch. 24. 10. Job 7. 20. Ps. 32. 5. Prov. 28. 13.
m Ps. 32. 1. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 3. 4.
n Isa. 52. 5. Ezek. 36. 20. Rom. 2. 24.
o Gen. 4. 7. Amos 3. 2.
p Isa. 26. 16. Jer. 18. 8.
3 fasted a fast.
q ch. 13. 31. 4 do hurt.
r Ruth 3. 3.
s Ps. 95. 6, 7, 8. Ps. 103. 1, 8 17. Prov. 3. 7. Prov. 16. 6. Isa. 38. 1, 5. Jon. 3. 9.
t 2 Cor. 5. 1–8. Heb. 11. 10.
u Job 7. 8, 9.
v Matt. 1. 6.
w 1 Chr. 22. 9. 5 That is, Peaceable and perfect. 6 That is, Beloved of the Lord.
x 1 Chr. 20. 1.
y Deut. 3. 11. 7 That part where the cisterns were. 8 my name be called upon it.
a 1 Chr. 20. 2. 9 very great. 10 Or, made them saw wood and stones, dig iron, and labour about furnaces.
a ch. 3. 2, 3.
b 1 Chr. 3. 9. 1 It was marvellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Amnon.

*L. 1 Chr. 28. 9

name *was* Jŏn'a-dăb, [c]the son of Shĭm'e-ah Dā'vid's brother: and Jŏn'a-dăb *was* a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why *art* thou, *being* the king's son, [2]lean [3]from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Ăm'nŏn said unto him, [d]I love Tā'mar, my brother Ăb'sa-lŏm's sister.

5 And Jŏn'a-dăb said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tā'mar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 ¶ So Ăm'nŏn lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Ăm'nŏn said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tā'mar my sister come, and [e]make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then Dā'vid sent home to Tā'mar, saying, Go now to thy brother Ăm'nŏn's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tā'mar went to her brother Ăm'nŏn's house; and he was laid down. And she took [4]flour, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured *them* out before him; but he refused to eat. And Ăm'nŏn said, [f]Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Ăm'nŏn said unto Tā'mar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tā'mar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Ăm'nŏn her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he [g]took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not [5]force me; for [6]no such thing ought to be done in Ĭs'ra-el: do not thou this [h]folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Ĭs'ra-el. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; [i]for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, [j]forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Ăm'nŏn hated her [7]exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Ăm'nŏn said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

B. C. 1032.

c 1 Chr. 2. 13.

2 thin.
3 morning by morning.
d Isa. 3. 9.

e Gen. 18. 6.

4 Or, paste.
f Gen. 45. 1. Judg. 3. 19.
g Gen. 39. 12. Prov. 7. 13. Eccl. 7. 26.
5 humble me.
6 it ought not so to be done.
h Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23. Prov. 7. 7–23.
i Gen. 19. 8. Lev. 18. 9, 11. Judg. 19. 24.
j Lev. 18. 9. Deut. 22. 25. Judg. 20. 5. ch. 12. 11. Esth. 7. 8.
7 with great hatred greatly.
k Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 5. 30. Jer. 45. 14.
l Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2. Job 2. 12.
m Jer. 2. 37.
8 Amnon.
9 set not thine heart.
10 and desolate.
n Lev. 19. 17. Prov. 10. 18. Eph. 4. 26, 31. 1 John 2. 9, 11.
o Gen. 38. 12. 1 Sam. 25. 4. 2 Ki. 3. 4.
p Josh. 17. 18.
q Gen. 9. 21. Ruth 3. 7. 1 Sam. 25. 36. Esth. 1. 10. Ps. 104. 15.
11 Or, will you not, since I have commanded you?
12 sons of valour.
13 rode.
r Gen. 37. 29, 34. ch. 1. 11.
s ch. 12. 16.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And *she had* [k]a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters *that were* virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tā'mar put [l]ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and [m]laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Ăb'sa-lŏm her brother said unto her, Hath [8]Ăm'nŏn thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he *is* thy brother; [9]regard not this thing. So Tā'mar remained [10]desolate in her brother Ăb'sa-lŏm's house.

21 ¶ But when king Dā'vid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Ăb'sa-lŏm spake unto his brother Ăm'nŏn neither good nor bad: for Ăb'sa-lŏm [n]hated Ăm'nŏn, because he had forced his sister Tā'mar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Ăb'sa-lŏm [o]had sheepshearers in Bā'al-hā'zôr, which *is* beside [p]E'phrā-ĭm: and Ăb'sa-lŏm invited all the king's sons.

24 And Ăb'sa-lŏm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Ăb'sa-lŏm, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Ăb'sa-lŏm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Ăm'nŏn go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Ăb'sa-lŏm pressed him, that he let Ăm'nŏn and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Ăb'sa-lŏm had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ăm'nŏn's [q]heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Ăm'nŏn; then kill him, fear not: [11]have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be [12]valiant.

29 And the servants of Ăb'sa-lŏm did unto Ăm'nŏn as Ăb'sa-lŏm had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man [13]gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dā'vid, saying, Ăb'sa-lŏm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and [r]tare his garments, and [s]lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

B. C. 1027.

32 And Jŏn'a-dăb, the son of Shĭm'-e-ah Dā'vid's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose *that* they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Ăm'nŏn only is dead: for by the [14]appointment of Ăb'sa-lŏm this hath been [15]determined from the day that he forced his sister Tā'mar.

33 Now therefore [t]let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Ăm'nŏn only is dead.

34 But Ăb'sa-lŏm fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jŏn'a-dăb said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: [16]as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept [17]very sore.

37 ¶ But Ăb'sa-lŏm fled, and went to [u]Tăl'māi, the son of [18]Ăm-mī'hŭd, king of Gē'shŭr. And *Dā'vid* mourned for his son every day.

38 So Ăb'sa-lŏm fled, and went to [v]Gē'shŭr, and was there three years.

39 And *the soul of* king Dā'vid [19]longed to go forth unto Ăb'sa-lŏm: for he was [w]comforted concerning Ăm'nŏn, seeing he was dead.

14 mouth.
15 Or, settled.
t ch. 19. 19.
16 according to the word of thy servant.
17 with a great weeping greatly.
u ch. 3. 3.
18 Ammihur.
v ch. 14. 23.
19, Or, was consumed.
w Gen. 38. 12.

281 CHAPTER 14.

1 *The wise woman of Tekoah.* 23 *Absalom's return to Jerusalem.* 33 *He comes before the king.*

NOW Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah perceived that the king's heart *was* toward Ăb'sa-lŏm.

2 And Jō'ăb sent to [a]Tĕ-kō'ah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, [b]and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Jō'ăb [c]put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tĕ-kō'ah spake to the king, she [d]fell on her face to the ground, and did [e]obeisance, and said, [1]Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, [f]I *am* indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and *there was* [2]none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, [g]the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband *neither* name nor remainder [3]upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tĕ-kō'ah said unto the king, My lord, O king, [o]the iniquity *be* on me, and on my father's house: [h]and the king and his throne *be* guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith *ought* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, [4]that thou wouldest not suffer [5]the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, [i]*As* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak *one* word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against [k]the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again [6]his banished.

14 For we [m]must needs die, and ~~are~~ as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; [7]neither doth God respect *any* person: yet doth he [n]devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him. N.*

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be [6]comfortable: for [o]as an angel of God, so *is* my lord the king [7]to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, *Is not* the hand of Jō'ăb with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, *As* thy soul liveth, my lord the king,

a 2 Chr. 11. 6. 2 Chr. 20. 20. Neh. 3. 5, 27. Jer. 6. 1. Amos 1. 1.
b Ruth 3. 3.
c Ex. 4. 15.
d 1 Sam. 20. 41. ch. 1. 2.
1 Save.
2 Ki. 6. 26.
e ch. 12. 1.
2 no deliverer between them.
f Gen. 4. 14. Num. 35. 19. Deut. 19. 12.
3 upon the face of the earth.
g Gen. 27. 13. 1 Sam. 25. 24. Matt. 27. 25.
h Num. 35. 33. ch. 3. 28.
4 that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.
4 Num. 35. 19. Josh. 20. 3-6.
j 1 Sam. 14. 45. Acts 27. 34.
k Judg. 20. 2.
l ch. 13. 37.
m Job 30. 23. Eccl. 3. 19. Heb. 9. 27.
5 Or, because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, etc.
n Num. 35. 15.
6 for rest.
o 1 Sam. 29. 9.
7 to hear.

*N. 1 Kin. 18. 21.

none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Jō'ăb, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Jō'ăb done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, [p]according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all *things* that *are* in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Jō'ăb, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm again.

22 And Jō'ăb fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and [8]thanked the king: and Jō'ăb said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of [9]his servant.

23 So Jō'ăb arose [q]and went to Gē'shŭr, and brought Ăb'sa-lŏm to Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him [r]not see my face. So Ăb'sa-lŏm returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ [10]But in all Ĭs'ra-el there was none to be so much praised as Ăb'sa-lŏm for his beauty: [s]from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled *it:* because [t]*the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at [11]two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

27 And [u]unto Ăb'sa-lŏm there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name *was* Tā'mar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Ăb'sa-lŏm dwelt two full years in Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Ăb'sa-lŏm sent for Jō'ăb, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Jō'ăb's field is [12]near mine, and he hath barley there; [v]go and set it on fire. And Ăb'sa-lŏm's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Jō'ăb arose, and came to Ăb'sa-lŏm unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Ăb'sa-lŏm answered Jō'ăb, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Gē'shŭr? *it had been* good for me *to have been* there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if [w]there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Jō'ăb came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Ăb'sa-lŏm, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king [z]kissed Ăb'sa-lŏm.

B. C. 1027.

p ch. 19. 27.

8 blessed.
9 Or, thy.
q Deut. 3. 14. ch. 3. 3.
r Gen. 43. 3. ch 3. 13. Rev. 22. 4.
10 And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.
s Deut. 28. 35. Job 2. 7. Isa. 1. 6.
t ch. 18. 9.
11 Six pounds and a quarter avoirdupois.
u ch. 18. 18.
12 near my place.
v ch. 13. 28. Prov. 29. 12.
w Prov. 28. 13.
x Gen. 33. 4. Luke 15. 20.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Absalom conspires against his father.* 13 *David's flight.* 29 *Return of the ark.*

AND [a]it came to pass after this, that Ăb'sa-lŏm [b]prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Ăb'sa-lŏm [c]rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was *so,* that when any man that had a controversy [1]came to the king for judgment, then Ăb'sa-lŏm called unto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant *is* of one of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And Ăb'sa-lŏm said unto him, [d]See, thy matters *are* good and right; but [2]*there is* no man *deputed* of the king to hear thee.

4 Ăb'sa-lŏm said moreover, [e]Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was *so,* that when any man came nigh *to him* to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and [f]took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Ăb'sa-lŏm to all Ĭs'ra-el that came to the king for judgment: [g]so Ăb'sa-lŏm stole the hearts of the men of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after [3]forty years, that Ăb'sa-lŏm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in [h]Hē'bron.

8 [i]For thy servant [j]vowed a vow [k]while I abode at Gē'shŭr in Sўr'ĭ-à, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jē-ru'să-lĕm, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hē'bron.

10 ¶ But Ăb'sa-lŏm sent spies throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Ăb'sa-lŏm reigneth in Hē'bron.

11 And with Ăb'sa-lŏm went two hundred men out of Jē-ru'să-lĕm, *that were* [l]called; and they went [m]in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Ăb'sa-lŏm sent for Ā-hĭth'o-phĕl the Gī'lo-nīte, [n]Dā'vid's counsellor, from his city, *even* from [o]Gī'loh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people [p]increased continually with Ăb'sa-lŏm.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger

a ch. 12. 11.
b 1 Ki. 1. 5. Prov. 11. 2.
c Prov. 1. 16. 1 to come.
d Prov. 12. 2.
2 Or, none will hear thee from the king downward.
e Judg. 9. 29.
f Ps. 12. 2.
g Rom. 16. 18.
3 Forty years from David's anointing, as recorded in 1 Sam. 16. 1. Or, four years from Absalom's return.
h ch. 2. 1.
i 1 Sam. 16. 2.
j Gen. 28. 20. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Ps. 56. 12.
k ch. 13. 38.
l 1 Sam. 9. 13.
m Gen. 20. 5. Prov. 14. 15. Matt. 10. 16. Rom. 16. 18, 19.
n Ps. 41. 9. Mic. 7. 5, 6.
o Josh. 15. 51.
p Ps. 3. 1.

to Dā'vid, saying, [q]The hearts of the men of Is'ra-el are after Ab'sa-lŏm.

14 And Dā'vid said unto all his servants that *were* with him at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, Arise, and let us [r]flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Ab'sa-lŏm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and [4]bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants *are ready to do* whatsoever my lord the king shall [5]appoint.

16 And [s]the king went forth, and all his household [6]after him. And the king left [t]ten women, *which were* concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; [u]and all the Chĕr'e-thītes, and all the Pĕl'e-thītes, and all the Gĭt'tītes, six hundred men which came after him from Gāth, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to [v]Ĭt'ta-ī the Gĭt'tīte. Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou *art* a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day [7]make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go [w]whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth *be* with thee.

21 And Ĭt'ta-ī answered the king, and said, [x]*As* the LORD liveth, and *as* my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And Dā'vid said to Ĭt'ta-ī, Go and pass over. And Ĭt'ta-ī the Gĭt'tīte passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the [y]brook Kid'ron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the [z]wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo Zā'dŏk also, and all the Lĕ'vītes *were* with him, [a]bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Ā-bī'a-thär went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zā'dŏk, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he [b]will bring me again, and shew me *both* it, and his [c]habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no [d]delight in thee; behold, *here am* I, *let* him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zā'dŏk the priest, *Art not* thou a [e]seer? return into [f]the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ā-hĭm'a-ăz thy son, and Jŏn'a-than the son of Ā-bī'a-thär.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zā'dŏk therefore and Ā-bī'a-thär carried the ark of God again to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And Dā'vid went up by the ascent of *mount* [h]Ō'lĭ-vĕt, [i]and wept as he went up, and [k]had his head covered, and he went [l]barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him [k]covered every man his head, and they went up, [l]weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And *one* told Dā'vid, saying, [m]Ā-hĭth'o-phĕl *is* among the conspirators with Ab'sa-lŏm. And Dā'vid said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn [n]the counsel of Ā-hĭth'o-phĕl into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that *when* Dā'vid was come to the top *of the mount*, where he worshipped God, behold, Hū'shāi the [o]Ăr'chīte came to meet him [p]with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom Dā'vid said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be [q]a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Ab'sa-lŏm, I will be thy servant, O king; *as* I *have been* thy father's servant hitherto, so *will* I now also *be* thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ā-hĭth'o-phĕl.

35 And *hast thou* not there with thee Zā'dŏk and Ā-bī'a-thär the priests? therefore it shall be, *that* what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell *it* to Zā'dŏk and Ā-bī'a-thär the priests.

36 Behold, *they have* there with them their two sons, Ā-hĭm'a-ăz Zā'dŏk's *son*, and Jŏn'a-than Ā-bī'a-thär's *son*; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū'shāi Dā'vid's friend came into the city, [r]and Ab'sa-lŏm came into Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

CHAPTER 16

1 *Ziba's deceit.* 5 *Shimei curses David.* 15 *Absalom enters Jerusalem.*

AND [a]when Dā'vid was a little past the top *of the hill*, behold, [c]Zī'bā the servant of Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred *loaves* of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Zī'bā, What meanest thou by these? And Zī'bā said, The asses *be* for the king's household [e]to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the [d]young men to eat; and the wine, [e]that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

B. C. 1023

q Judg. 9. 3.

r ch. 19. 9. Ps. 3, title.

4 thrust.

5 choose.

s Ps. 3, title.

6 at his feet.

t ch. 12. 11. ch. 16. 21.

u ch. 8. 18.

v ch. 18. 2.

7 make thee wander in going.

w 1 Sam. 23. 13.

x Ruth 1. 16. 1 Sam. 20. 3. 2 Ki. 2. 2, 4, 6.

y 1 Ki. 2. 37. 2 Chr. 30. 14.

z ch. 16. 2. Matt. 3. 1-3.

a Num. 4. 15.

b Ps. 43. 3.

c ch. 6. 17.

d Num. 14. 8. 1 Ki. 10. 9. 2 Chr. 9. 8.

e 1 Sam. 3. 18.

f ch. 24. 11.

g ch. 17. 17.

h Zech. 14. 4. Matt. 21. 1. Luke 19. 29. Acts 1. 12.

i going up, and weeping.

k Esth. 6. 12.

l Isa. 20. 2.

m Jer. 14. 3.

n Ps. 3. 1. Ps. 55. 12.

o ch. 16. 23.

p Josh. 16. 2.

q ch. 1. 2.

r ch. 19. 35.

s ch. 16. 15.

a ch. 15. 30.

b ch. 9. 2.

c Judg. 5. 10. ch. 15. 1.

d 1 Sam. 25. 27.

e ch. 15. 23. Ps. 104. 15. Prov. 31. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 23.

3 And the king said, And where *is* thy master's son? [f]And Zī'bā said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm: for he said, To day shall the house of Īs'ra-el restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 [g]Then said the king to Zī'bā, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth. And Zī'bā said, [1]I humbly beseech thee *that* I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 ¶ And when king Dā'vid came to Bā-hū'rim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name [h]*was* Shĭm'e-ī, the son of Gē'rā: [2]he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at Dā'vid, and all the servants of king Dā'vid: and all the people and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shĭm'e-ī when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou [3]bloody man, and thou man of Bĕ'lī-al:

8 The LORD hath [i]returned upon thee all [j]the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Ăb'sa-lŏm thy son: and, [4]behold, thou *art taken* in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah unto the king, Why should this dead dog [k]curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, [l]What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah? so let him curse, because [m]the LORD hath said unto him, Curse Dā'vid. [n]Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dā'vid said to Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now *may this* Bĕn'ja-mīte *do it?* let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine [5]affliction, and that the LORD will [o]requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dā'vid and his men went by the way, Shĭm'e-ī went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and [6]cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And Ăb'sa-lŏm, and all the people the men of Īs'ra-el, came to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, and Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte, Dā'vid's friend, was come unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, that Hū'shāi said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, [7]God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Ăb'sa-lŏm said to Hū'shāi, *Is* this thy kindness to thy friend? [p]why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hū'shāi said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Īs'ra-el, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, [q]whom should I serve? *should I* not *serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Ăb'sa-lŏm to Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl, Give [r]counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, Go in unto thy father's [s]concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Īs'ra-el shall hear that thou [t]art abhorred of thy father: then shall [u]the hands of all that *are* with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Ăb'sa-lŏm a tent upon the top of the house; and Ăb'sa-lŏm went in unto his father's concubines [v]in the sight of all Īs'ra-el.

23 And the counsel of Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl, which he counselled in those days, *was* as if a man had enquired at the [8]oracle of God: so *was* all the counsel of Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl [w]both with Dā'vid and with Ăb'sa-lŏm.

CHAPTER 17. 284

1 *Hushai's counsel.* 23 *Ahithophel hangs himself.* 24 *David crosses Jordan.*

MOREOVER Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after Dā'vid this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he *is* [a]weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that *are* with him shall flee; and I will [b]smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest *is* as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in [c]peace.

4 And the saying [1]pleased Ăb'sa-lŏm well, and all the elders of Īs'ra-el.

5 Then said Ăb'sa-lŏm, Call now Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte also, and let us hear likewise [2]what he saith.

6 And when Hū'shāi was come to Ăb'sa-lŏm, Ăb'sa-lŏm spake unto him, saying, Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his [3]saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hū'shāi said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, The counsel that Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl hath [4]given *is* not good at this time.

8 For, said Hū'shāi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they *be* [5]chafed in their minds, as [d]a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father *is* a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit,

B. C. 1023.

f ch. 19. 27.

g Prov. 18. 13.

1 I do obeisance.

h ch. 19. 16.

2 Or, he still came forth and cursed.

3 man of blood.

i Judg. 9. 24. Rev. 16. 6.

j ch. 1. 16. ch. 3. 28, 29.

4 behold thee in thy evil.

k Ex. 22. 28. *l* ch. 3. 39. 1 Pet. 2. 23.

m 2 Ki. 18. 25. Lam. 3. 38.

n Rom. 9. 20.

5 eye, or, tears.

o Ps. 37. 7. Lam. 3. 22-26. Matt. 5. 11, 12. Rom. 8. 28. 2 Cor. 4. 17.

6 dusted him with dust.

7 Let the king live.

p ch. 15. 32, 37. Prov. 17. 17.

q 1 Sam. 28. 2.

r Ex. 1. 10. Ps. 2. 2. Prov. 21. 30. Matt. 27. 1.

s Gen. 35. 22. ch. 12. 11. ch. 15. 16.

t Gen. 34. 30.

u ch. 2. 7.

v Zech. 8. 13. Lev. 18. 8. Deut. 22. 30. ch. 12. 11. Prov. 28. 7. Isa. 3. 9. Mic. 7. 3, 6.

8 word.

w ch. 15. 12.

a Deut. 25. 18. ch. 16. 14. 1 Ki. 22. 31. John 11. 50.

b Zech. 13. 7. Matt. 21. 38.

c Jer. 6. 14.

1 was right in the eyes of, etc.

2 what is in his mouth.

3 word?

4 counselled.

5 bitter of soul.

d Hos. 13. 8.

B. C. 1023.

or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be [6]overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Ăb'sa-lŏm.

10 And he also *that is* [7]valiant, whose heart *is* as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Ĭs'ra-el knoweth that thy father *is* a mighty man, and *they* which *be* with him *are* valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Ĭs'ra-el be generally gathered unto thee, from Dăn even to Bē'er-shĕ'bà, [e]as the sand that *is* by the sea for multitude; [8]and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that *are* with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Ĭs'ra-el bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Ăb'sa-lŏm and all the men of Ĭs'ra-el said, The counsel of Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte *is* better than the counsel of Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl. For the LORD had [9]appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Ăb'sa-lŏm.

15 ¶ Then said Hū'shāi unto Zā'dŏk and to Ă-bī'a-thär the priests, Thus and thus did Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl counsel Ăb'sa-lŏm and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Dā'vid, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that *are* with him.

17 [o]Now Jŏn'a-than and Ă-hĭm'a-ăz stayed [h]by [i]Ĕn-rō'gĕl; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king Dā'vid.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Ăb'sa-lŏm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house [j]in Bā-hū'rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And [k]the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Ăb'sa-lŏm's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where *is* Ă-hĭm'a-ăz and Jŏn'a-than? And [l]the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find *them*, they returned to Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

6 fallen.

7 a son of valour.

e Gen. 22. 17.

8 that thy face, or, presence go, etc.

f ch. 15. 31, 34. Ps. 9. 15.

9 commanded.

g ch. 15. 27, 36.

h Josh. 2. 4.

i Josh. 15. 7. 1 Ki. 1. 9. That is, the fuller's well.

j ch. 3. 16. ch. 16. 5. ch. 19. 16.

k Josh. 2. 6.

l Ex. 1. 19. Josh. 2. 4. 1 Sam. 19. 14–17. 1 Sam. 21. 2. 1 Sam. 27. 11, 12.

10 done.

m ch. 15. 12.

11 gave charge concerning his house.

n 1 Sam. 31. 4, 5 Job 31. 3. Ps. 55. 23. Matt. 27. 5.

o Gen. 32. 2. ch. 2. 8.

12 Or, Jetherian Ishmaelite.

13 Abigal.

p 1 Sam. 11. 1. ch. 10. 1.

q ch. 9. 4.

r ch. 19. 31, 32. Ezra 2. 61.

s 1 Sam. 25. 18. Prov. 11. 25. Matt. 5. 7.

14 Or, cups.

t Deut. 15. 7. Judg. 8. 4–6. Ps. 34. 8–10. Prov. 21. 26. Eccl. 11. 1. Isa. 58. 7–12. Rom. 12. 13.

a ch. 15. 19.

b ch. 21. 17.

1 set their heart on us.

2 as ten thousand of us.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king Dā'vid, and said unto Dā'vid, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl counselled against you.

22 Then Dā'vid arose, and all the people that *were* with him, and they passed over Jôr'dan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jôr'dan.

23 ¶ And when Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl saw that his counsel was not [10]followed, he saddled *his* ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to [m]his city, and [11]put his household in order, and [n]hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then Dā'vid came to [o]Mā-hă-nā'im. And Ăb'sa-lŏm passed over Jôr'dan, he and all the men of Ĭs'ra-el with him.

25 ¶ And Ăb'sa-lŏm made Ăm'a-sà captain of the host instead of Jō'ăb: which Ăm'a-sà *was* a man's son, whose name *was* [12]Ĭth'rà an Ĭs'ra-el-ite, that went in to [13]Ăb'ĭ-gail the daughter of Nā'hăsh, sister to Zĕr-ū-ī'ah Jō'ăb's mother.

26 So Ĭs'ra-el and Ăb'sa-lŏm pitched in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid was come to Mā-hā-nā'im, that [p]Shō'bī the son of Nā'hăsh of Răb'bah of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and [q]Mā'chĭr the son of Ăm'mĭ-el of Lō-dē'bär, and [r]Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-ite of Rō-gĕ'lim,

28 Brought [s]beds, and [14]basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentiles, and parched *pulse*,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for Dā'vid, and for the people that *were* with him, [t]to eat: for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

CHAPTER 18. 285

1 *Defeat of Absalom's army.* 14 *Absalom slain.* 33 *David's lament.*

AND Dā'vid numbered the people that *were* with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And Dā'vid sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Jō'ăb, and a third part under the hand of Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah, Jō'ăb's brother, [a]and a third part under the hand of Ĭt'ta-ī the Gĭt'tīte. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 [b]But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not [1]care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now *thou art* [2]worth ten thousand

of us: therefore now *it is* better that thou [3]succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Jō'ăb and Ā-bĭsh'ă-ī and Ĭt'ta-ī, saying, *Deal* gently for my sake with the young man, *even* with Ăb'sa-lŏm. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Ăb'sa-lŏm.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Ĭs'ra-el: and the battle was in the [c]wood of Ē'phrā-ĭm;

7 Where the people of Ĭs'ra-el were slain before the servants of Dā'vid, and there was there [d]a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand *men*.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood [4]devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Ăb'sa-lŏm met the servants of Dā'vid. And Ăb'sa-lŏm rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and [e]his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that *was* under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw *it*, and told Jō'ăb, and said, Behold, I saw Ăb'sa-lŏm hanged in an oak.

11 And Jō'ăb said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest *him*, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten *shekels* of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Jō'ăb, Though I should [5]receive a thousand *shekels* of silver in mine hand, *yet* would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Ā-bĭsh'ă-ī and Ĭt'ta-ī, saying, [6]Beware that none *touch* the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against *me*.

14 Then said Jō'ăb, I may not tarry thus [7]with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Ăb'sa-lŏm, while he *was* yet alive in the [8]midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Jō'ăb's armour compassed about and smote Ăb'sa-lŏm, and slew him.

16 And Jō'ăb blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Ĭs'ra-el: for Jō'ăb held back the people.

17 And they took Ăb'sa-lŏm, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and [f]laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Ĭs'ra-el fled every one to his tent.

B. C. 1023.

3 be to succour.

c Josh. 17. 15, 18. Josh. 20. 7. Near to which Jephthah slew the Ephraimites. Judg. 12. 6.

d Prov. 11. 21.

4 multiplied to devour.

e ch. 14. 26. Job 18. 5-14. Matt. 27. 5. 1 Cor. 11. 14.

5 weigh upon mine hand.

6 Beware whosoever ye be of, etc.

7 before thee.

8 heart.

f Josh. 7. 26. Jer. 22. 18, 19. Lam. 3. 53.

18 ¶ Now Ăb'sa-lŏm in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in [g]the king's dale: for he said, [h]I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he [i]called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Ăb'sa-lŏm's place.

19 ¶ Then said [j]Ā-hĭm'a-ăz the son of Zā'dŏk, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath [9]avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Jō'ăb said unto him, Thou shalt not [10]bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Jō'ăb to [11]Cu'shī, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cu'shī bowed himself unto Jō'ăb, and ran.

22 Then said Ā-hĭm'a-ăz the son of Zā'dŏk yet again to Jō'ăb, But [12]howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cu'shī. And Jō'ăb said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings [13]ready?

23 But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ā-hĭm'a-ăz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cu'shī.

24 And Dā'vid sat [k]between the two gates: and [l]the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, [14]Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ā-hĭm'a-ăz the son of Zā'dŏk. And the king said, [m]He *is* a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ā-hĭm'a-ăz called, and said unto the king, [15]All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath [16]delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, [17]Is the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm safe? And Ā-hĭm'a-ăz answered, When Jō'ăb sent the king's servant, and *me* thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, *and* stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

9 judged him from the hand, etc.

10 be a man of tidings.

11 The Ethiopian.

12 be what may.

13 Or, convenient.

g 1 Sam. 1. 9. 1 Sam. 4. 13.

h ch. 13. 34. 2 Ki. 9. 17.

14 I see the running.

i ch. 14. 27. Job 13. 12. Ps. 34. 16. Ps. 109. 13. Prov. 2. 22.

j Ps. 49. 11.

k ch. 15. 36. ch. 17. 17.

l 2 Ki. 9. 17.

m 1 Ki. 1. 42.

15 Peace, or, Peace be to thee.

16 shut up.

17 Is there peace?

31 And, behold, Cu'shī came; and Cu'shī said, [18]Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD [n]hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cu'shī, *Is* the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm safe? And Cu'shī answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as *that* young man *is*.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, [o]O my son Ăb'sa-lŏm, my son, my son Ăb'sa-lŏm! would God I had died for thee, O Ăb'sa-lŏm, my son, my son!

286 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Joab chides David's indifference.* 13 *Amasa made leader.* 16 *David's escort.* 32 *Barzillai dismissed.*

AND it was told Jō'ăb, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Ăb'sa-lŏm.

2 And the [1]victory that day was *turned* into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king [a]covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, [b]O my son Ăb'sa-lŏm, O Ăb'sa-lŏm, my son, my son!

5 And Jō'ăb came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 [2]In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, [3]that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Ăb'sa-lŏm had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak [4]comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, [c]there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat [d]in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: [e]for Ĭs'ra-el had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [f]The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and now he is [g]fled out of the land for Ăb'sa-lŏm.

10 And Ăb'sa-lŏm, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why [5]speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king Dā'vid sent to Zā'dŏk and to Ă-bī'a-thär the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Jū'dah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Ĭs'ra-el is come to the king, *even* to his house.

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* [h]my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 [i]And say ye to Ăm'a-să, *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? [j]God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually [k]in the room of Jō'ăb.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Jū'dah, [l]even as *the heart of* one man; so that they sent *this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jôr'dan. And Jū'dah came to [m]Gĭl'găl, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jôr'dan.

16 ¶ And [n]Shĭm'e-ī the son of Gē'rā, a Bĕn'ja-mīte, which *was* of Bā-hū'rim, hasted and came down with the men of Jū'dah to meet king Dā'vid.

17 And *there were* a thousand men of Bĕn'ja-mĭn with him, and [o]Zī'bā the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jôr'dan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do [6]what he thought good. And Shĭm'e-ī the son of Gē'rā fell down before the king, as he was come over Jôr'dan;

19 And said unto the king, [p]Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember [q]that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, that the king should [r]take it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all [s]the house of Jō'seph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah answered and said, Shall not Shĭm'e-ī be put to death for this, because he [t]cursed the LORD'S anointed?

22 And Dā'vid said, [u]What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? [v]shall there any man be put to death this day in Ĭs'ra-el? for do not I know that I *am* this day king over Ĭs'ra-el?

23 Therefore [w]the king said unto

B. C. 1023.

18 Tidings is brought.
n Ps. 27. 2. Ps. 55. 18.
o ch. 19. 4. Prov. 10. 1. Prov. 19. 13.

1 salvation, or, deliverance.
d 1 Sam. 4. 12. ch. 15. 30.
b ch. 18. 33.
2 By loving, etc.
3 that princes or servants are not to thee.
4 to the heart of thy servants.
c Prov. 14. 28.
d Ruth 4. 1. ch. 18. 4, 24.
e 1 Ki. 12. 16. 2 Ki. 14. 12.
f 1 Sam. 17. 1. ch. 5. 18.
g ch. 15. 14.
5 are ye silent?
h Gen. 2. 23. Judg. 9. 2. ch. 5. 1.
i ch. 17. 25. 1 Chr. 2. 16, 17. 1 Chr. 12. 18.
j Ruth 1. 17. 1 Ki. 19. 2.
k ch. 3. 29, 30. ch. 8. 16.
l Judg. 20. 1. Ps. 110. 2, 3. Acts 4. 32.
m Josh. 5. 9. 1 Sam. 11. 14, 15.
n ch. 16. 5.
o ch. 9. 2, 10. ch. 16. 1, 2.
6 the good in his eyes.
p Ps. 32. 2. Rom. 4. 6, 8. 2 Cor. 5. 19.
q ch. 16. 5, 6. Prov. 28. 13. Matt. 5. 25.
r ch. 13. 33.
s ch. 16. 5.
t Ex. 22. 28. 1 Sam. 24. 6. ch. 16. 5, 7, 13. Eccl. 10. 20. Acts 23. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 10, 11.
u 1 Sam. 26. 8. ch. 16. 10. Matt. 8. 29.
v 1 Sam. 11. 13.
w 1 Ki. 2. 8, 9, 37, 46.

Shĭm'e-ī, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

24 ¶ And [x]Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came *again* in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to meet the king, that the king said unto him, [y]Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant *is* lame.

27 And [z]he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; [a]but my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore *what is* good in thine eyes.

28 For all *of* my father's house were but [7]dead men before my lord the king: [b]yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, [c]Thou and Zī'bà divide the land.

30 And Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And [d]Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-ite came down from Rō-gĕ'lim, and went over Jôr'dan with the king, to conduct him over Jôr'dan.

32 Now Bär-zĭl'la-ī was a very aged man, *even* fourscore years old: and [e]he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mā-hă-nā'im; for he *was* a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bär-zĭl'la-ī, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

34 And Bär-zĭl'la-ī said unto the king, [8]How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm?

35 I *am* this day [f]fourscore years old: *and* can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I [g]hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jôr'dan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, *and be buried* by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant [h]Chĭm'hăm; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chĭm'hăm shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt [9]require of me, *that* will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jôr'dan. And when the king was come over, the king [i]kissed Bär-zĭl'la-ī, and [j]blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gĭl'găl, and [10]Chĭm'hăm went on with him: and all the people of Jū'dah conducted the king, and also half the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Ĭs'ra-el came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Jū'dah stolen thee away, and [k]have brought the king, and his household, and all Dā'vid's men with him, over Jôr'dan?

42 And all the men of Jū'dah answered the men of Ĭs'ra-el, Because the king *is* [l]near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's *cost?* or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el answered the men of Jū'dah, and said, We have ten [m]parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in Dā'vid than ye: why then did ye [11]despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? [n]And the words of the men of Jū'dah were fiercer than the words of the men of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 20. 287

1 *Sheba's revolt.* 4 *Amasa's tardiness.* 10 *Joab kills him.* 22 *Sheba beheaded.*

AND there [c]happened to be there a man of [b]Bĕ'lĭ-al, whose name *was* Shē'bà, the son of Bĭch'rī, a Bĕn'ja-mīte: and he blew a trumpet, and said, [c]We have no part in Dā'vid, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jĕs'se: [d]every man to his tents, O Ĭs'ra-el.

2 [e]So every man of Ĭs'ra-el went up from after Dā'vid, *and* followed Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī: but the men of Jū'dah clave unto their king, from Jôr'dan even to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid came to his house at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; and the king took the ten women *his* [f]concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in [1]ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were [2]shut up unto the day of their death, [3]living in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Ăm'a-să, [4]Assemble me the men of Jū dah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Ăm'a-să went to assemble *the men of* Jū'dah: but he tarried longer

x ch. 9. 6.
y ch. 16. 17.
z ch. 16. 3. Ps. 15. 3. Ps. 63. 11. Ps. 101. 7. Prov. 6. 16, 17. Prov. 21. 6.
a 1 Sam. 29. 9. ch.14.17,20.
7 men of death.
b ch. 9. 7, 10, 13.
c Deut. 19. 16–21. Ps. 82. 2. Ps. 101. Prov. 29. 4.
d 1 Ki. 2. 7. Ezra 2. 61. Neh. 7. 63.
e ch. 17. 27.
8 How many days are the years of my life?
f Ps. 90. 10.
g Eccl. 12. 3–6.
h 1 Ki. 2. 7. Jer. 41. 17.
9 choose.
i Gen. 31. 55.
j Gen. 14. 19. Ex. 39. 43. Josh. 22. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 20. 10 Chimham.
k verse 15.
l verse 12. Ruth 4. 12, 18–22. 1 Chr. 2. 3–15. Ps.78.68,70. Matt. 1. 1–6.
m 1 Ki. 11. 30, 31.
11 set us at light.
n Judg. 8. 1.

a ch. 12. 10.
b Deut. 13. 13 Judg.19.22. 1Sam.2.12. ch. 23. 6. 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. 2 Chr. 13. 7.
c ch. 19. 43.
d 1 Ki. 12. 16. 2 Chr. 10. 16.
e Prov. 17. 14.
f ch. 15. 16.
1 an house of ward.
2 bound.
3 in widowhood of life.
4 Call.

than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dā'vid said to [o]Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī, Now shall Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī do us more harm than *did* Ăb'sa-lŏm: take thou [h]thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and [5]escape us.

7 And there went out after him Jō'ăb's men, and the [i]Chēr'e-thītes, and the Pĕl'e-thītes, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jĕ-ru'sà-lĕm, to pursue after Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gĭb'e-on, Ăm'a-sà went before them. And Jō'ăb's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Jō'ăb said to Ăm'a-sà, *Art* thou in health, my brother? [j]And Jō'ăb took Ăm'a-sà by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Ăm'a-sà took no heed to the sword that *was* in Jō'ăb's hand: so [k]he smote him therewith [l]in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and [6]struck him not again; and he died. So Jō'ăb and Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother pursued after Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī.

11 And one of Jō'ăb's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Jō'ăb, and he that *is* for Dā'vid, *let him go* after Jō'ăb.

12 And Ăm'a-sà wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Ăm'a-sà out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jō'ăb, to pursue after Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el unto [m]Ā'bĕl, and to Bĕth–mā'a-chah, and all the Bē'rītes: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Ā'bĕl of Bĕth–mā'a-chah, and they [n]cast up a bank against the city, and [7]it stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Jō'ăb [8]battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jō'ăb, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Jō'ăb? And he answered, I *am he*. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

B. C. 1022.

o 1 Sam. 26. 6. ch. 2. 18.

h ch. 11. 11. 1 Ki. 1. 33.

5 deliver himself from our eyes.

i ch. 8. 18. 1 Ki. 1. 38.

j Matt. 26. 49. Luke 22. 47.

k Gen. 4. 8. ch. 2. 23.

l ch. 2. 23.

6 doubled not his stroke.

m 1 Ki. 15. 20. 2 Chr. 16. 4.

n 2 Ki. 19. 32. Jer. 32. 24. Luke 19. 43

7 Or, it stood against the outmost wall.

8 marred to throw down.

9 Or, They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end.

10 That is, a chief city.

o 1 Sam. 26. 19.

11 by his name.

p Eccl. 7. 19.

12 were scattered.

q ch. 8. 16.

r 1 Ki. 4. 6. 2 1 Ki. 4. 3.

13 Or, remembrancer.

t ch. 8. 17.

u ch. 23. 38.

14 Or, a prince.

1 sought the face, etc.

a Lev. 18. 25. Num. 35. 33. Isa. 26. 21.

b Josh. 9. 3.

c ch. 20. 19.

2 Or, It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither pertainsit to us to kill, etc.

18 Then she spake, saying, [9]They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Ā'bĕl: and so they ended *the matter*.

19 I *am one of them that are* peaceable *and* faithful in Ĭs'ra-el: thou seekest to destroy a city and a [10]mother in Ĭs'ra-el: why wilt thou swallow up [r]the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Jō'ăb answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter *is* not so: but a man of mount Ē'phrà-ĭm, Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī [11]by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, *even* against Dā'vid: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jō'ăb, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people [s]in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī, and cast *it* out to Jō'ăb. And he blew a trumpet, and they [12]retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Jō'ăb returned to Jĕ-ru'sà-lĕm unto the king.

23 ¶ Now [q]Jō'ăb *was* over all the host of Ĭs'ra-el: and Bē-nā'iah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dà *was* over the Chēr'e-thītes and over the Pĕl'e-thītes:

24 And Ă-dō'ram *was* [r]over the tribute: and [s]Jē-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Ă-hī'lud *was* [13]recorder:

25 And Shē'và *was* scribe: and [t]Zā'dŏk and Ă-bī'a-thär *were* the priests:

26 [u]And Ī'rà also the Jā'ir-ite was [14]a chief ruler about Dā'vid.

CHAPTER 21. 288

1 *Hanging of Saul's sons.* 10 *Rizpah's watch.* 12 *Burial of Saul's bones.*

THEN there was a famine in the days of Dā'vid three years, year after year; and Dā'vid [1]enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, [a]*It is* for Saul, and for *his* bloody house, because he slew the Gĭb'e-on-ītes.

2 And the king called the Gĭb'e-on-ītes, and said unto them; (now the Gĭb'e-on-ītes *were* not of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, but [b]of the remnant of the Ăm'ŏr-ītes; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.)

3 Wherefore Dā'vid said unto the Gĭb'e-on-ītes, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless [c]the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gĭb'e-on-ītes said unto him, [2]We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Ĭs'ra-el. And he said, What ye shall say, *that* will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that

[a]devised against us *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Is'ra-el,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD [b]in Gib'e-ah of Saul, [c]*whom* the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give *them*.

7 But the king spared Me-phib'o-sheth, the son of Jon'a-than the son of Saul, because of [d]the LORD'S oath that *was* between them, between Da'vid and Jon'a-than the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of [e]Riz'pah the daughter of A-i'ah, whom she bare unto Saul, Ar-mo'ni and Me-phib'o-sheth; and the five sons of [f]Mi'chal the daughter of Saul, whom she [g]brought up for A'dri-el the son of Bar-zil'la-i the Me-ho'lath-ite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gib'e-on-ites, and they hanged them in the hill [h]before the LORD: and they fell *all* seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first *days*, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And [i]Riz'pah the daughter of A-i'ah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, [k]from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told Da'vid what Riz'pah the daughter of A-i'ah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And Da'vid went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jon'a-than his son from the men of [l]Ja'besh-gil'e-ad, which had stolen them from the street of Beth'-shan, where the Phi-lis'tines had hanged them, when the Phi-lis'tines had slain Saul in Gil-bo'a:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jon'a-than his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jon'a-than his son buried they in the country of Ben'ja-min in [k]Ze'lah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that [l]God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Phi-lis'tines had yet war again with Is'ra-el; and Da'vid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Phi-lis'tines: and Da'vid waxed faint.

16 And Ish'bi-be'nob, which *was* of the sons of [n]the giant, the weight of whose [o]spear *weighed* [p]three hundred *shekels* of brass in weight, he being girded with a new *sword*, thought to have slain Da'vid.

17 But A-bish'a-i the son of Zer-u-i'ah succoured him, and smote the Phi-lis'tine, and killed him. Then

B. C. 1018.

3 Or, cut us off.

d Judg. 20. 4.
4 Or, chosen of the LORD.

e 1 Sam. 18. 3. 1 Sam. 23. 18.

f ch. 3. 7.

5 Or, Michal's sister.
6 bare to Adriel.

g ch. 6. 17.

h ch. 3. 7.

i Deut. 21. 23.

j 1 Sam. 31. 11, 12, 13.
k Josh. 18. 28.
l Josh. 7. 26.
7 Or, Rapha.
8 the staff, or, the Lord.
9 Nine pounds and a half avoirdupois.
10 candle, or, lamp.
m 1 Chr. 11. 29.
11 Or, Sippai.
12 Or, Rapha.
13 Or, Jair.
n 1 Chr. 20. 6.
14 Or, Rapha.
15 Or, reproached.

a Ex. 15. 1.
b Gen. 15. 1. Deut. 32. 4. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Ps. 18. 2. Prov. 18. 10. Matt. 18. 11.
c Heb. 2. 13.
d Gen. 15. 1 Ps. 3. 3.
e Luke 1. 69.
f Prov. 18. 10.
g Ps. 9. 9. Ps. 18. 2. Ps. 59. 16. Isa. 32. 2.
1 Or, pangs.
2 Belial.
3 Or, cords.
h Ps. 116. 4.
i Ex. 3. 7.
j Judg. 5. 4. Ps. 18. 7. Ps. 77. 18.
4 by.
k Ps. 97. 3. Hab. 3. 5. Heb. 12. 29.
l Isa. 64. 1.
m Ps. 104. 3.

the men of Da'vid sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the [m]light of Is'ra-el.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Phi-lis'tines at Gob: then [m]Sib'be-chai the Hu'shath-ite slew [n]Sa'ph, which *was* of the sons of [12]the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Phi-lis'tines, where El-ha'nan the son of [13]Ja-ar'e-or'e-gim, a Beth'-le-hem-ite, slew *the brother of* Go-li'ath the Git'tite, the staff of whose spear *was* like a weaver's beam.

20 And [n]there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to [14]the giant.

21 And when he [15]defied Is'ra-el, Jon'a-than the son of Shim'e-ah the brother of Da'vid slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of Da'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 22. 289

David's song of thanks for deliverance.

AND Da'vid [o]spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day *that* the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, [b]The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; [c]in him will I trust: *he is* my [2]shield, and the [d]horn of my salvation, my high [f]tower, and my [g]refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence. L. 2 Kin. 6. 16, 17.

4 I will call on the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the [1]waves of death compassed me, the floods of [2]ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The [3]sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress [h]I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did [i]hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then [j]the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke [4]out of his nostrils, and [k]fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He [l]bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness *was* under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon [m]the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions

round about him, [5]dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.
13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.
P 14 The LORD [a]thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.
15 And he sent out [c]arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.
16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his [6]nostrils.
17 He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of [7]many waters;
18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me. P.[e]
19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.
U 20 [p]He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he [g]delighted in me.
S† 21 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. U. 1 Kin. 3. 6.
22 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
23 For all his [r]judgments *were* before me: and *as for* his statutes, I did not depart from them.
24 I was also [s]upright [8]before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.
25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness [9]in his eye sight.
26 With [t]the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, *and* with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.
27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and [u]with the froward thou wilt [10]shew thyself unsavoury.
M 28 And the [v]afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes *are* upon the haughty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* down. M. 24. 10.
29 For thou *art* my [11]lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.
V 30 For by thee I have [12]run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall. V. 2 Kin. 17. 39.
K 31 *As for* God, [w]his way *is* perfect; W [x]the word of the LORD *is* [13]tried: he *is* a buckler to all them that trust in him. K. Num. 20. W. Prov. 30. 5.
O 32 For [z]who *is* God, save the LORD? and who *is* a rock, save our God? O.‡
33 God *is* my [a]strength *and* power: and he [14]maketh my way [c]perfect.
34 He [15]maketh my feet like hinds' *feet:* and setteth me upon my high places.
35 He teacheth my hands [16]to war;

B. C. 1018.
5 binding of waters.
n Isa. 30. 30.
o Deut. 32. 23. Ps. 7. 13. Ps. 77. 17. Ps. 144. 6. Hab. 3. 11.
6 Or, anger.
7 Or, great.
p Ps. 31. 8.
q ch. 15. 26.
r Deut. 7. 12.
s Gen. 6. 9. Job 1. 1.
8 to him.
9 before his eyes.
t Matt. 5. 7.
u Lev. 26. 23.
10 Or, wrestle.
v Ps. 12. 5. Matt. 5. 3.
11 Or, candle.
12 Or, broken a troop.
w Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3.
x Ps. 12. 6. Prov. 30. 5.
13 Or, refined.
y Deut. 32. 31. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Isa. 45. 5, 6.
z Ps. 27. 1.
14 riddeth, or, looseth.
a Deut. 18. 13.
15 equalleth.
16 for the war.
17 multiplied me.
18 ankles.
19 caused to bow.
b 1 Sam. 28. 6.
c Prov. 1. 28.
d Deut. 28. 13.
e Isa. 55. 5.
20 Sons of the stranger.
21 lie, or, yield feigned obedience.
f Mic. 7. 17.
g Ps. 89. 26.
22 giveth avengement for me.
h Ps. 144. 2.
i Rom. 15. 9.
a 2 Pet. 1. 21.

so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. K. 2 Kin. 6. 16, 17.
K 36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath [17]made me great.
37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my [18]feet did not slip.
38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.
39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.
40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou [19]subdued under me.
41 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.
42 [b]They looked, but *there was* none to save; *even* [c]unto the LORD, but he answered them not.
43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, *and* did spread them abroad.
44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me *to be* [d]head of the heathen: [e]a people *which* I knew not shall serve me.
45 [20]Strangers shall [21]submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.
46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid [f]out of their close places.
47 The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my rock; and exalted be the God of the [g]rock of my salvation.
48 It *is* God that [22]avengeth me, and that [h]bringeth down the people under me,
49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.
50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among [i]the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.
51 *He is* the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto Dā'vid, and to his seed for evermore.

CHAPTER 23. 290

1 *David's last song.* 6 *State of the wicked.* 8 *Roster of David's mighty men.*

NOW these *be* the last words of Dā'vid. Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se said, and the man *who was* raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jā'cob, and the sweet psalmist of Ĭs'ra-el, said,
2 [a]The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word *was* in my tongue.

[T] P. 23. 6, 7
†S. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
‡O. 1 Kin. 8. 60.

T. 1 Chr. 28. 12.
E. 1 Kin. 18. 12. G. Neh. 9. 20.
L. 1 Kin. 18. 12.

3 The God of Is'ra-el said, the Rock of Is'ra-el spake to me, [1]He that ruleth over men *must be* just, ruling [2]in the fear of God.

4 And *he shall be* as the light of the morning, *when* the sun riseth, *even* a morning without clouds; *as* the tender grass *springing* out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 [a]Although my house *be* not so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all *things*, and sure: for *this is* all my salvation, and all *my* desire, although he make *it* not to grow. M.*

6 ¶ But *the sons* of Be'li-al *shall be* all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands: C. 1 Kgs. 21. 20. H.† P.‡

7 But the man *that* shall touch them must be [3]fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the *same* place.

8 ¶ These *be* the names of the mighty men whom Da'vid had: [3]The Tach'mo-nite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same *was* Ad'i-no the Ez'nite: *he lift up his spear* against eight hundred, [4]whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him *was* [5]E-le-a'zar the son of Do'do the A-ho'hite, *one* of the three mighty men with Da'vid, when they defied the Phi-lis'tines *that* were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Is'ra-el were gone away:

10 He arose, and smote the Phi-lis'tines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him *was* Sham'mah the son of Ag'e-e the Ha'ra-rite. [f]And the Phi-lis'tines were gathered together [6]into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Phi-lis'tines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Phi-lis'tines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And [6]three of the thirty chief went down, and came to Da'vid in the harvest time unto [g]the cave of A-dul'lam: and the troop of the Phi-lis'tines pitched in [h]the valley of Re'pha-im.

14 And Da'vid *was* then in [i]an hold, and the garrison of the Phi-lis'tines *was* then *in* Beth'-le-hem.

15 And Da'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth'-le-hem, which *is* by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Phi-lis'tines, and drew water out of the well of Beth'-le-hem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to Da'vid: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: *is not this* [7]the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And [k]A-bish'a-i, the brother of Jo'ab, the son of Zer-u-i'ah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, [7]*and* slew *them*, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the *first* three.

20 And Be-na'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-da, the son of a valiant man, of [l]Kab'ze-el, [8]who had done many acts, [m]he slew two [9]lionlike men of Mo'ab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an E-gyp'tian, [10]a goodly man: and the E-gyp'tian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the E-gyp'tian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These *things* did Be-na'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-da, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was [11]more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three. And Da'vid set him [n]over his [12]guard.

24 [o]A'sa-hel the brother of Jo'ab *was* one of the thirty; El-ha'nan the son of Do'do of Beth'-le-hem,

25 [p]Sham'mah the Ha'rod-ite, El'i-ka the Ha'rod-ite,

26 He'lez the Pal'tite, I'ra the son of Ik'kesh the Te-ko'ite,

27 A-bi-e'zer the An'e-thoth-ite, Me-bun'nai the Hu'shath-ite,

28 Zal'mon the A-ho'hite, Ma-har'a-i the Ne-toph'a-thite,

29 He'leb the son of Ba'a-nah, a Ne-toph'a-thite, It'ta-i the son of Ri'bai out of Gib'e-ah of the children of Ben'ja-min,

30 Be-na'iah the [q]Pir'a-thon-ite, Hid'da-i of the [13]brooks of [r]Ga'ash,

31 A'bi-al'bon the Ar'bath-ite, Az'ma-veth the Bar-hu'mite,

32 E-li'ah-ba the Sha-al'bo-nite, of the sons of Ja'shen, Jon'a-than,

33 Sham'mah the Ha'ra-rite, A-hi'am the son of Sha'rar the Ha'ra-rite,

34 E-liph'e-let the son of A-has'ba-i, the son of the Ma-ach'a-thite, E-li'am the son of A-hith'o-phel the Gi'lo-nite,

35 Hez'ra-i the Car'mel-ite, Pa'a-rai the Ar'bite,

36 I'gal the son of Na'than of Zo-bah, Ba'ni the Gad'ite,

37 Ze'lek the Am'mon-ite, Na'ha-rai the Be-e'roth-ite, armourbearer to Jo'ab the son of Zer-u-i'ah,

38 [s]I'ra an [t]Ith'rite, Ga'reb an Ith'rite,

39 [u]U-ri'ah the Hit'tite: thirty and seven in all.

B. C. 1018.

1 Or, Be thou ruler, etc.
b Ex. 18. 21.
c Prov. 4. 18.
d 1 Kl. 9. 4–6.
2 filled.
3 Or, Josheb-bassebet, the Tachmonite, head of the three.
4 slain.
e 1 Chr. 11. 12.
f 1 Chr. 11. 12.
5 Or, for foraging.
6 Or, the three captains over the thirty.
g Deut. 33. 29. 1 Sam. 22. 1. 1 Chr. 29. 11. 2 Chr. 14. 11–14. Ps. 3. 8. Ps. 46. 1. Ps. 98. 1. Prov. 21. 30, 31. Rom. 8. 31.
h Or, giants.
i 1 Sam. 22. 4. 1 Chr. 12. 16.
j Lev. 17. 10.
k ch. 2. 18.
7 slain.
l Josh. 15. 21.
8 great of acts.
m Ex. 15. 15.
9 lions of God.
10 a man of countenance, or, sight. 1 Chr. 11. 23, a man of great stature.
11 Or, honourable among the thirty.
n ch. 8. 18.
12 at his command, or, council.
o ch. 2. 18.
p 1 Chr. 11. 27.
q Judg. 12. 15.
13 Or, valleys.
r Judg. 2. 9.
s ch. 20. 26.
t Josh. 15. 48.
u ch. 11. 3, 6.

*M. (1 Kin. 2. 45).
†H. 1 Kin. 2. 33.
‡P. Job 38. 13.

291 CHAPTER 24.

1 *The numbering.* 10 *The plague.* 16 *Jerusalem escapes.* 21 *The plague stayed.*

AND [a]again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Iś'ra-el, and [1]he moved Dā'vid against them to say, [b]Go, number Iś'ra-el and Jū'dah.

2 For the king said to Jō'ăb the captain of the host, which *was* with him, [2]Go now through all the tribes of Iś'ra-el, from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà, and number ye the people, that [c]I may know the number of the people.

3 And Jō'ăb said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see *it:* but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding [d]the king's word prevailed against Jō'ăb, and against the captains of the host. And Jō'ăb and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Iś'ra-el.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jôr'dan, and pitched in [e]Ar'ō-ēr, on the right side of the city that *lieth* in the midst of the [3]river of Găd, and toward [f]Jā'zēr:

6 Then they came to Gĭl'e-ăd, and to the [4]land of Täh'tim-hŏd'shī; and they came to [g]Dăn-jā'an, and about to [h]Zī'dŏn,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tȳre, and to all the cities of the Hī'vītes, and of the Că'năan-ītes: and they went out to the south of Jū'dah, *even* to Bē'er-shē'bà.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jĕ-rū'sà-lĕm at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Jō'ăb gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: [i]and there were in Iś'ra-el eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Jū'dah *were* five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And [j]Dā'vid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And Dā'vid said unto the LORD, [k]I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have [l]done very foolishly. M. 1 Kin. 21. 25–29. R.*

11 For when Dā'vid was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet [m]Găd, Dā'vid's [n]seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three *things;* choose thee one of them, that I may *do it* unto thee.

13 So Găd came to Dā'vid, and told him, and said unto him, Shall [o]seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And Dā'vid said unto Găd, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; [p]for his mercies *are* [5]great: and [q]let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So [r]the LORD sent a pestilence upon Iś'ra-el from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà seventy thousand men.

16 And when the [s]angel stretched out his hand upon Jĕ-rū'sà-lĕm to destroy it, [t]the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshingplace of [u]Ā-rau'nah the Jĕb'u-sīte.

17 And Dā'vid spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, [v]I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Găd came that day to Dā'vid, and said unto him, [w]Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of [6]Ā-rau'nah the Jĕb'u-sīte.

19 And Dā'vid, according to the saying of Găd, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Ā-rau'nah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Ā-rau'nah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Ā-rau'nah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? [x]And Dā'vid said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that [y]the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Ā-rau'nah said unto Dā'vid, Let my lord the king take and offer up what *seemeth* good unto him: [z]behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these *things* did Ā-rau'nah, *as* a king, give unto the king. And Ā-rau'nah said unto the king, The LORD thy God [a]accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Ā-rau'nah, Nay; but I will surely buy *it* of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So [b]Dā'vid bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And Dā'vid built there [7]an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the LORD was [c]intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Iś'ra-el.

B. C. 1017.

a ch. 16. 10. 1 Kl. 22. 22.
1 Satan.
b 1 Chr. 27. 23.
2 Or, Compass.
c Gen. 26. 4. Deut. 8. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 32. 25, 26. Prov. 18. 12.
d 1 Chr. 21. 4. Eccl. 8. 4. Acts 5. 29.
e Deut. 2. 36.
3 Or, valley.
f Num. 32. 1, 3.
4 Or, nether land newly inhabited.
g Josh. 19. 47. h Judg. 18. 28.
i 1 Chr. 21. 5. j 1 Sam. 24. 5. Prov. 18. 4. 1 John 3. 20.
k ch. 12. 13. 1 Chr. 21. 8.
l 1 Sam. 13. 13.
m 1 Sam. 22. 5.
n 1 Sam. 9. 9.
o 1 Chr. 21. 12.
That is, three years and the present added to those mentioned, ch. 21. 1.
p Ps. 103. 8. Ps. 119. 156.
5 Or, many.
q Isa. 47. 6. Zech. 1. 15.
r 1 Chr. 21. 14. 1 Chr. 27. 24.
s 1 Ki. 19. 35. 1 Chr. 21. 15. Ps. 104. 4.
t Gen. 6. 6. 1 Sam. 15. 11. Ps. 78. 38. Joel 2. 13. Jon. 3. 10.
u 1 Chr. 21. 15. Ornan.
v 1 Chr. 21. 17.
w 1 Chr. 21. 18.
6 Araunah.
x Gen. 23. 8.
y Num. 16. 48.
z 1 Kl. 19. 21.
a Ps. 20. 3. Ezek. 20. 40. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
b 1 Chr. 21. 24.
7 Which became the site of the Temple.
c 2 Chr. 33. 13. Isa. 19. 22.

M R *R. 2 Kin. 17. 13.

E *E. 1 Kin. 13. 6.

THE

FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Adonijah's usurpation.* 15 *Bath-sheba intercedes for Solomon.* 32 *Solomon anointed king.*

B. C. 1015.

NOW king Dā'vid was old *and* [1]stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

1 entered into days.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, [2]Let there be sought for my lord the king [3]a young virgin: and [a]let her stand before the king, and let her [4]cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

2 Let them seek. 3 a damsel, a virgin. a 1 Sam. 16. 21. 4 be a cherisher unto him.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el, and found Ăb'ĭ-shăg a [b]Shu'nam-mīte, and brought her to the king.

b Josh. 19. 18.

4 And the damsel *was* very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king [c]knew her not.

c Gen. 4. 1. Matt. 1. 25.

5 ¶ Then [d]Ăd-o-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth exalted himself, saying, I will [5]be king: and [e]he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

d 2 Sam. 3. 4. 1 Chr. 3. 2. 5 reign. e Deut. 17. 16. 2 Sam. 15. 1. Ps. 20. 7.

6 And his father had [f]not displeased him [g]at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also *was a* very goodly *man;* [g]and *his mother* bare him after Ăb'sa-lŏm.

f 1 Sam. 3. 13. Prov. 23. 13. 6 from his days. g 2 Sam. 3. 3, 4. 1 Chr. 3. 2.

7 And [7]he conferred with Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, and with [h]Ă-bī'a-thär the priest: and [i]they [8]following Ăd-o-nī'jah helped *him.*

7 his words were with Joab. h 2 Sam. 20. 25. i ch. 2. 22. 8 helped after Adonijah.

8 But Zā'dŏk the priest, and Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dă, and Nā'than the prophet, and [j]Shim'e-ī, and Rē'ī, and [k]the mighty men which *belonged* to Dā'vid, were not with Ăd-o-nī'jah.

j ch. 4. 18. k 2 Sam. 23. 8.

9 And Ăd-o-nī'jah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zō'he-lĕth, which *is* by [9]Ĕn-rō'gel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Jū'dah the king's servants:

9 Or, the fuller's well.

10 But Nā'than the prophet, and Bĕ-nā'iah, and the mighty men, and Sŏl'o-mon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nā'than spake unto Băth'-shĕ-bà the mother of Sŏl'o-mon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ăd-o-nī'jah the son of [l]Hăg'gĭth doth reign, and Dā'vid our lord knoweth *it* not?

l 2 Sam. 3. 4. m Prov. 11. 14. n 1 Chr. 22. 9. 10 fill up. 11 What to thee?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give [m]thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Sŏl'o-mon.

o Gen. 18. 12. Eph. 5. 33. 1 Pet. 3. 6. 12 lie down. 13 sinners. 14 Let king Adonijah live.

13 Go and get thee in unto king Dā'vid, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, [n]Assuredly Sŏl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ăd-o-nī'jah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and [10]confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Băth'-shĕ-bà went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Ăb'ĭ-shăg the Shu'nam-mīte ministered unto the king.

16 And Băth'-shĕ-bà bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, [11]What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, [o]thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, *saying,* Assuredly Sŏl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ăd-o-nī'jah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest *it* not:

19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Ă-bī'a-thär the priest, and Jō'ăb the captain of the host: but Sŏl'o-mon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Ĭs'ra-el *are* upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall [12]sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Sŏl'o-mon shall be counted [13]offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nā'than the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nā'than the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nā'than said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ăd-o-nī'jah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Ă-bī'a-thär the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, [14]God save king Ăd-o-nī'jah.

26 But me, *even* me thy servant, and

Zā'dŏk the priest, and Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dā, and thy servant Sŏl'o-mon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king Dā'vid answered and said, Call me Băth'-shĕ-bà. And she came [15]into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, [p]*As* the LORD liveth, that [q]hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Assuredly Sŏl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Băth'-shĕ-bà bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, [r]Let my lord king Dā'vid live for ever.

32 ¶ And king Dā'vid said, Call me Zā'dŏk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, [s]Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Sŏl'o-mon my son to ride upon [16]mine own mule, and bring him down to [t]Gĭ'hon:

34 And let Zā'dŏk the priest and Nā'than the prophet [u]anoint him there king over Ĭs'ra-el: and [v]blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Sŏl'o-mon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Ĭs'ra-el and over Jū'dah.

36 And Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà answered the king, and said, [w]Ā-mĕn': the LORD God of my lord the king say so *too*.

37 [x]As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Sŏl'o-mon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king Dā'vid.

38 So Zā'dŏk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, [y]and Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà, and the Chĕr'e-thītes, and the Pĕl'e-thītes, went down, and caused Sŏl'o-mon to ride upon king Dā'vid's mule, and brought him to Gĭ'hon.

39 And Zā'dŏk the priest took an horn of oil [z]out of the tabernacle, and [a]anointed Sŏl'o-mon. And they blew the trumpet; [b]and all the people said, God save king Sŏl'o-mon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with [17]pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Ăd-o-nī'jah and all the guests that *were* with him heard *it* as they had made an end of eating. And when Jō'ăb heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore *is this* noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jŏn'a-than the son of Ă-bī'a-thär the priest came: and Ăd-o-nī'jah said unto him, Come in; for [c]thou *art* a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jŏn'a-than answered and said to Ăd-o-nī'jah, Verily our lord king Dā'vid hath made Sŏl'o-mon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zā'dŏk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà, and the Chĕr'e-thītes, and the Pĕl'e-thītes, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zā'dŏk the priest and Nā'than the prophet have anointed him king in Gĭ'hon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This *is* the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Sŏl'o-mon [d]sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king Dā'vid, saying, God make the name of Sŏl'o-mon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. [e]And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, which hath [f]given *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing *it*.

49 And all the guests that *were* with Ăd-o-nī'jah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Ăd-o-nī'jah feared because of Sŏl'o-mon, and arose, and went, and [g]caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Sŏl'o-mon, saying, Behold, Ăd-o-nī'jah feareth king Sŏl'o-mon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Sŏl'o-mon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Sŏl'o-mon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, [h]there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: [i]but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Sŏl'o-mon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Sŏl'o-mon: and Sŏl'o-mon said unto him, Go to thine house.

B. C. 1016.

15 before the king.
p Judg. 8. 19. 1 Sam. 14. 39. 1 Sam. 25. 34. 2 Sam. 4. 9. ch. 17. 1. 2 Ki. 4. 30.
q Gen. 48. 16. 2 Sam. 4. 9. Ps. 19. 14. Ps. 31. 5, 7. Ps. 34. 19, 22. Ps. 71. 23. Ps. 103. 1, 4. Lam. 3. 58.
r Neh. 2. 3. Dan. 2. 4.
s 2 Sam. 20. 6. Esth. 6. 8.
16 which belongeth to me.
t 2 Chr. 32. 30.
u 1 Sam. 10. 1. 1 Sam. 16. 3, 12. 2 Sam. 2. 4. 2 Sam. 5. 3. ch. 19. 16. 2 Ki. 9. 3.
v 2 Sam. 15. 10. 2 Ki. 9. 13. Mark 11. 9, 10.
w Deut. 27. 15–26. Jer. 11. 5. Matt. 6. 13.
x Deut. 2. 7. Josh. 1. 5, 17. 1 Sam. 20. 13. ch. 8. 57. 2 Ki. 2. 9. 1 Chr. 28. 20.
y 2 Sam. 8. 18.
z Ex. 30. 23, 25, 32. Ps. 89. 20.
a 1 Sam. 10. 1. 1 Chr. 29. 22. Ps. 89. 20.
b 1 Sam. 10. 24.
17 Or, flutes.
c 2 Sam. 18. 27.
d 1 Chr. 29. 23.
e Gen. 47. 31.
f ch. 3. 6. Ps. 132. 11, 12.
g Ex. 21. 14.
h 1 Sam. 14. 45. 2 Sam. 14. 11. Acts 27. 34.
i Deut. 1. 17.

a Gen. 3. 19. Deut. 31. 14. 2 Sam. 14. 14. Job 30. 23. Ps. 89. 48. Eccl. 12. 7.
b Josh. 23. 14. Heb. 9. 27.

CHAPTER 2. 293

1 *David's charge to Solomon.* 10 *His death.* 25 *Solomon's severe policy.* 36 *Treatment of Shimei.*

NOW [a]the days of Dā'vid drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Sŏl'o-mon his son, saying,

2 [b]I go the way of all the earth: be

thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

3 And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, [c] to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Mō'sēs, that thou mayest [d] prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the LORD may [e] continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, [f] If thy children take heed to their way, to [g] walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, [h] there shall not [2] fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Iṣ'ra-el.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah [k] did to me, *and* what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Iṣ'ra-el, unto [l] Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, and unto [m] Ăm'a-sà the son of Jē'thĕr, whom he slew, and [3] shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loins, and in his shoes that *were* on his feet.

6 Do therefore [4] according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of [p] Băr-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte, and let them be of those that [q] eat at thy table: for so [r] they came to me when I fled because of Ăb'sa-lŏm thy brother.

8 And, behold, *thou hast* with thee [s] Shĭm'e-ī the son of Gē'rà, a Bĕn'ja-mīte of Bā-hū'rim, which cursed me with a [4] grievous curse in the day when I went to Mā-hă-nā'im: but he came down to meet me at Jôr'dan, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore [5] hold him not guiltless: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So [u] Dā'vid slept with his fathers, and was buried in [v] the city of Dā'vid.

11 And the days that Dā'vid [w] reigned over Iṣ'ra-el *were* forty years: seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

12 ¶ [x] Then sat Sŏl'o-mon upon the throne of Dā'vid his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Ăd-o-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth came to Băth'-shĕ-bà the mother of Sŏl'o-mon. And she said, [y] Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and *that* all Iṣ'ra-el set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for [z] it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, [5] deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Sŏl'o-mon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me [w] Ăb'ī-shăg the Shu'nam-mīte to wife.

18 And Băth'-shĕ-bà said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Băth'-shĕ-bà therefore went unto king Sŏl'o-mon, to speak unto him for Ăd-o-nī'jah. And the king rose up to meet her, and [z] bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; [v] and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; *I pray thee,* say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Ăb'ī-shăg the Shu'nam-mīte be given to Ăd-o-nī'jah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Sŏl'o-mon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Ăb'ī-shăg the Shu'nam-mīte for Ăd-o-nī'jah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he *is* mine elder brother; even for him, and for [z] Ā-bī'a-thăr the priest, and for Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah.

23 Then king Sŏl'o-mon sware by the LORD, saying, [a] God do so to me, and more also, if Ăd-o-nī'jah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, *as* the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of Dā'vid my father, and who hath made me an house, as he [b] promised, Ăd-o-nī'jah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Sŏl'o-mon sent by the hand of Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Ā-bī'a-thăr the priest said the king, Get thee to [c] Ăn'a-thŏth, unto thine own fields; for thou *art* [6] worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, [d] because thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before Dā'vid my father, and because [e] thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Sŏl'o-mon thrust out Ā-bī'a-thăr from being priest unto the LORD; that he might [f] fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Ē'lī in Shī'lōh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Jō'ăb: for Jō'ăb [g] had turned after Ăd-o-nī'jah, though he turned not after Ăb'sa-lŏm. And Jō'ăb fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and [h] caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Sŏl'o-mon that Jō'ăb was fled unto the taber-

B. C. 1015.

c Deut. 17. 19. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 30. 1 Chr. 22. 12, 13.
1 Or, do wisely.
d 2 Sam. 7. 25.
e Ps. 132. 12.
f 2 Ki. 20. 3.
g 2 Sam. 7. 12.
2 be cut off from thee from the throne.
h 2 Sam. 3. 39.
2 Sam. 19. 5, 6, 7.
i 2 Sam. 3. 27.
j 2 Sam. 20. 10.
3 put.
k Prov. 20. 26.
l 2 Sam. 19. 31.
m 2 Sam. 9. 7.
n 2 Sam. 17. 27.
o 2 Sam. 16. 5.
4 strong.
p Ex. 20. 7.
q ch. 1. 21. Job 14. 1. Eccl. 12. 5. Acts 2. 29.
r 2 Sam. 5. 7.
s 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Chr. 29. 26, 27.
t 1 Chr. 29. 23. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
u 1 Sam. 16. 4.
v 1 Chr. 22. 9. 1 Chr. 28. 5, 6, 7. 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 9. 12. Ps. 33. 10, 11. Ps. 115. 3. Ps. 132. 10. Prov. 19. 21. Isa. 14. 27. Isa. 43. 13. Isa. 46. 9, 10. Dan. 2. 21. Acts 5. 39.
5 turn not away my face.
w ch. 1. 3, 4
x Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 32. Prov. 23. 22.
y Ps. 45. 9. Ps. 110. 1. Matt. 20. 21.
z ch. 1. 7.
a Ruth 1. 17. 1 Sam. 14. 44. 2 Sam. 3. 9, 35. ch. 20. 10.
b 2 Sam. 7. 11.
c Josh. 21. 18.
6 a man of death.
d 1 Sam. 23. 6. 2 Sam. 15. 24, 29.
e 1 Sam. 22. 20. 2 Sam. 15. 24.
f 1 Sam. 2. 31.
g ch. 1. 7.
h ch. 1. 50. Ex. 21. 14.

A. Psa. 91. 10.

nacle of the LORD; and, behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Sŏl'o-mon sent Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Bĕ-nā'iah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Bĕ-nā'iah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Jō'ăb, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, [d]Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; [e]that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Jō'ăb shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD [f]shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous [g]and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dā'vid not knowing *thereof, to wit,* [h]Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of the host of Ĭs'ra-el, and [i]Ăm'a-sà the son of Jĕ'thēr, captain of the host of Jū'dah.

H* 33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Jō'ăb, and [k]upon the head of his seed for ever: [l]but upon Dā'vid, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in [m]the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà in his room over the host: and [n]Zā'dŏk the priest did the king put in the room of Ă-bī'a-thär.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for [o]Shĭm'e-ī, and said unto him, [p]Build thee an house in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook [q]Kĭd'ron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: [r]thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shĭm'e-ī said unto the king, The saying *is* good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shĭm'e-ī dwelt in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shĭm'e-ī ran away unto [s]Ă'chish son of Mā'a-chah king of Găth. And they told Shĭm'e-ī, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Găth.

40 And Shĭm'e-ī [t]arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Găth to Ă'chish to seek his servants: and Shĭm'e-ī went, and brought his servants from Găth.

41 And it was told Sŏl'o-mon that Shĭm'e-ī had gone from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to Găth, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shĭm'e-ī, and said unto him, Did I not

B. C. 1014.

[d] Ex. 21. 14.
[e] Num. 35. 33. Deut. 19. 13.
[f] Gen. 4. 11. Judg. 9. 24. Ps. 7. 16. Ps. 9. 15, 16.
[g] 2 Sam. 3. 27. 2 Chr. 21. 13 Esth. 1. 19.
[h] 2 Sam. 3. 27.
[i] 2 Sam. 20. 10.
[k] 2 Sam. 3. 29.
[l] 2 Sam. 3. 28. Prov. 16. 7. Isa. 9. 6, 7. Phil. 4. 7. Acts 7. 45, 46.
[m] Josh. 15. 61. Matt 3. 1.
[n] Num. 25. 11, 13. 1 Sam. 2. 35. 1 Chr. 6. 53.
[o] 2 Sam. 16. 5.
[p] Prov. 20. 8, 26.
[q] 2 Sam. 15. 23. 2 Kl. 23. 6.
[r] Lev. 20. 9. 2 Sam. 1. 16. Ezek. 18. 13.
[s] 1 Sam. 27. 2.
[t] Prov. 15. 27.
[u] Ps. 15. 4.
[v] Ezek. 17. 19.
[a] Ps. 7. 16.
[b] Prov. 25. 5.
[a] ch. 9. 15.
[b] Lev. 17. 3. Deut. 12. 2. ch. 22. 43.
[c] Deut. 6. 5. Deut. 10. 12. Ps. 31. 23. Ps. 145. 20. Matt. 22. 37. Mark 12. 30. Luke 10. 27. Rom. 8. 28. 1 Cor. 8. 3. 1 John 5. 3.
[d] 1 Chr. 16. 39.
[e] ch. 9. 2. 2 Chr. 1. 3.
[f] Num. 12. 6. Matt. 1. 20.
[g] John 15. 7.
[h] 2 Chr. 1. 8.
[i] Or, bounty.
[k] 1 Chr. 29. 1. Job 32. 6–8. Eccl. 10. 16. Jer. 1. 6.
[l] Num. 27. 17.
[k] Deut. 7. 6.
[l] Gen. 13. 16.

make thee to [v]swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the [z]oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shĭm'e-ī, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to Dā'vid my father: therefore the LORD shall [a]return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Sŏl'o-mon *shall be* blessed, and [b]the throne of Dā'vid shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Sŏl'o-mon.

*M. 1 Chr. 16. 30–33.

CHAPTER 3. 294

1 *Solomon's league with Pharaoh.* 5 *His choice of wisdom.* 16 *His judgment.*

AND Sŏl'o-mon made affinity with Phā'raōh king of Ĕ'gўpt, and took Phā'raōh's daughter, and brought her into the city of Dā'vid, until he had made an end of building his own house, and [a]the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm round about.

2 [b]Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Sŏl'o-mon [c]loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of Dā'vid his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gĭb'e-on to sacrifice there; [d]for that *was* the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Sŏl'o-mon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ [e]In Gĭb'e-on the LORD appeared to Sŏl'o-mon [f]in a dream by night: and God said, [g]Ask what I shall give thee.

6 [h]And Sŏl'o-mon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant Dā'vid my father great [i]mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of Dā'vid my father: [k]and I *am but* a little child: I know not *how* [l]to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou [k]hast chosen, a great people, [l]that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

*H. 1 Chr. 28. 9.

9 [m]Give therefore thy servant an [2]understanding heart [n]to judge thy people, that I may [o]discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Sŏl'o-mon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast [p]not asked for thyself [3]long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding [4]to discern judgment;

12 [q]Behold, I have done according to thy words: [r]lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also [s]given thee that which thou hast not asked, both [t]riches, and honour: so that there [5]shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father Dā'vid did walk, then I will [u]lengthen thy days.

15 And Sŏl'o-mon [v]awoke; and, behold, *it was* a dream. And he came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and [w]made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, *that were* [z]harlots, unto the king, and [y]stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we *were* together; *there was* no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living *is* my son, and the dead *is* thy son. And this said, No; but the dead *is* thy son, and the living *is* my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This *is* my son that liveth, and thy son *is* the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son *is* the dead, and my son *is* the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child *was* unto the king, for [z]her bowels [6]yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, *but* divide *it*.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she *is* the mother thereof.

28 And all Ĭs'ra-el heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the [a]wisdom of God *was* [7]in him, to do judgment.

B. C. 1014.

m 2 Chr. 1. 10. Ps. 72. 1. Prov. 2. 3. Prov. 3. 13–15. Jas. 1. 5.
2 hearing.
n Ps. 72. 1.
o Heb. 5. 14.
p Jas. 4. 3.
3 many days.
4 to hear.
q 1 John 5. 14.
r ch. 4. 29. ch. 5. 12. Prov. 3. 13–18. Eccl. 1. 16.
s Matt. 6. 33. Eph. 3. 20.
t ch. 10. 23. Prov. 3. 16. 1 Cor. 3. 21–23. 2 Cor. 6. 10.
5 Or, hath not been.
u Ps. 91. 16. Prov. 3. 2.
v Gen. 41. 7. Jer. 31. 26.
w Gen. 31. 54. ch. 8. 65. Esth. 1. 3. Dan. 5. 1. Mark 6. 21.
x Lev. 19. 29. Deut. 23. 17.
y Num. 27. 2.
z Gen. 43. 30. Isa. 49. 15. Jer. 31. 20. Hos. 11. 8.
6 were hot.
a Ezra 7. 25. Isa. 11. 3. Dan. 1. 17. Col. 2. 2, 3.
7 in the midst of him.

CHAPTER 4. 295

1 *Solomon's princes and officers.* 22 *His daily provision.* 24 *His greatness and wisdom.*

SO king Sŏl'o-mon was king over all Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And these *were* the princes which he had; Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Zā'dŏk [1]the priest,

3 Ĕl-i-hō'reph and Ă-hī'ah, the sons of Shī'shà, [2]scribes; [a]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Ă-hī'lud, the [3]recorder.

4 And [b]Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà *was* over the host: and Zā'dŏk and [c]Ă-bī'a-thär *were* the priests:

5 And Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Nā'than *was* over the officers: and Zā'bud the son of Nā'than *was* [d]principal officer, *and* [e]the king's friend:

6 And Ă-hī'shär *was* over the household: and [f]Ăd-o-nī'ram the son of Ăb'dà *was* over the [4]tribute.

7 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon had twelve officers over all Ĭs'ra-el, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these *are* their names: [5]The son of Hûr, in mount Ĕ'phrā-ĭm:

9 [6]The son of Dē'kär, in Mā'kăz, and in Shā-ăl'bim, and Bĕth-shē'mesh, and Ē'lon-bĕth-hā'năn:

10 [7]The son of Hē'sed, in Ăr'ū-bŏth; to him *pertained* Sō'choh, and all the land of Hē'phĕr:

11 [8]The son of Ă-bĭn'a-dăb, in all the region of Dôr; which had Tā'phath the daughter of Sŏl'o-mon to wife:

12 Bā'a-nà the son of Ă-hī'lud; *to him pertained* Tā'a-năch and Mĕ-gĭd'dō, and all Bĕth-shē'ăn, which *is* by Zär'ta-nah beneath Jĕz're-el, from Bĕth-shē'ăn to Ā'bel-mē-hō'lah, *even* unto *the place that is* beyond Jŏk'ne-ăm:

13 [9]The son of Gē'bĕr, in Rā'moth-

1 Or, the chief officer.
2 Or, secretaries.
a 2 Sam. 8. 16.
3 Or, remembrancer.
b ch. 2. 35.
c ch. 2. 27.
d 2 Sam. 8. 18.
e 2 Sam. 15. 37. 1 Chr. 27. 33.
f ch. 5. 14.
4 Or, levy.
5 Or, Benhur.
6 Or, Bendekar.
7 Or, Benhesed.
8 Or, Benabinadab.
9 Or, Bengeber.

*U. 1 Chr. 4. 10.

Gĭl'e-ăd; to him *pertained* [a]the towns of Jā'ir the son of Mā-năs'seh, which *are* in Gĭl'e-ăd; to him *also pertained* [b]the region of Ar'gŏb, which *is* in Bā'shăn, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 Ā-hĭn'a-dăb the son of Ĭd'dŏ *had*, [10]Mā-hă-nā'im:

15 Ā-hĭm'a-ăz *was* in Năph'ta-lī; he also took Băs'măth the daughter of Sŏl'o-mon to wife:

16 Bā'a-nah the son of Hū'shāi *was* in Ăsh'ĕr and in Ā'lŏth:

17 Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Păr'u-ah, in Ĭs'sa-char:

18 Shĭm'e-ī the son of Ē'lah, in Bĕn'ja-mĭn:

19 Gē'bĕr the son of Ū'rī *was* in the country of Gĭl'e-ăd, *in* [c]the country of Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and of Ōg king of Bā'shăn; and *he was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

20 ¶ Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el *were* many, [d]as the sand which *is* by the sea in multitude, [e]eating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And Sŏl'o-mon reigned over all kingdoms from [f]the river unto the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and unto the border of Ē'gўpt: they brought presents, and served Sŏl'o-mon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon's [11]provision for one day was thirty [12]measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all *the region* on this side the river, from Tĭph'sah even [m]to Az'zah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el [n]dwelt [13]safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà, all the days of Sŏl'o-mon.

26 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon had forty thousand stalls [o]of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And [p]those officers provided victual for king Sŏl'o-mon, and for all that came unto king Sŏl'o-mon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and [14]dromedaries brought they unto the place where *the officers* were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Sŏl'o-mon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that *is* on the sea shore.

30 And Sŏl'o mon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children [q]of the east country, and all [r]the wisdom of Ē'gўpt.

B. C. 1014.

[g] Num. 32. 41.

[h] Deut. 3. 4.

10 Or, to Mahanaim.

[i] Deut. 3. 8.

[j] Gen. 22. 17. ch. 3. 8.

[k] 1 Sam. 30. 16. 1 Chr. 12. 39. Ps. 72. 3. Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 9. 15. Acts 2. 46.

[l] Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Deut. 11. 24. 2 Chr. 9. 26. Ps. 72. 8.

11 bread.

12 cors. A cor is about 75 gallons.

[m] Gen. 10. 19.

[n] Deut. 33. 28, 29. Ps. 33. 12. Jer. 23. 6. Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10.

13 confidently.

[o] Deut. 17. 16. ch. 10. 25, 26. Ps. 20. 7.

[p] verse 7.

14 Or, mules, or, swift beasts.

[q] Gen. 25. 6. Matt. 2. 1.

[r] Acts 7. 22.

[s] 1 Chr 15. 19. Ps. 80, title.

[t] 1 Chr. 6. 33. Ps. 88, title.

[u] Prov. 1. 1. Eccl. 12. 9.

[v] Song 1. 1.

[w] ch. 10. 1.

[a] Amos 1. 9.

[b] 2 Chr. 2. 3.

[c] 2 Sam. 7. 5. 1 Chr. 22. 8.

[d] 1 Chr. 22. 8.

2 Chr. 6. 6-8.

[e] 1 Chr. 22. 9. Ps. 72. 7. Isa. 9. 7.

[f] 2 Chr. 2. 4.

1 say.

[g] 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10.

[h] ch. 6. 9, 10, 16, 20.

2 say.

[i] Ezek. 27. 5.

3 heard.

[j] ch. 9. 20, 21.

[k] 2 Chr. 2. 16.

31 For he was wiser than all men; [s]than Ē'than the Ĕz'ra-hīte, [t]and Hē'man, and Chăl'cŏl, and Dăr'dà, the sons of Mā'hŏl: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And [u]he spake three thousand proverbs: and his [v]songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that *is* in Lĕb'a-non even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And [w]there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5. 296

1 *Solomon contracts with Hiram.* 13 *Preparing to build the temple.*

AND Hī'ram king of Tўre sent his servants unto Sŏl'o-mon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: [a]for Hī'ram was ever a lover of Dā'vid.

2 And [b]Sŏl'o-mon sent to Hī'ram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that Dā'vid my father [c]could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God [d]for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me [e]rest on every side, *so that there is* neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 [f]And, behold, I [1]purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, [g]as the LORD spake unto Dā'vid my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me [h]cedar trees out of Lĕb'a-non; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt [2]appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the [i]Sī-dō'nĭ-ans.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hī'ram heard the words of Sŏl'o-mon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD this day, which hath given unto Dā'vid a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hī'ram sent to Sŏl'o-mon, saying, I have [3]considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My [j]servants shall bring *them* down from Lĕb'a-non unto the sea: [k]and I will convey them by sea in

floats unto the place that thou shalt [4]appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them:* and thou shalt accomplish my desire, [l]in giving food for my household.

10 So Hĭ'ram gave Sŏl'o-mon cedar trees and fir trees *according to* all his desire.

11 [m]And Sŏl'o-mon gave Hĭ'ram twenty thousand [5]measures of wheat *for* food to his household, and [6]twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Sŏl'o-mon to Hĭ'ram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Sŏl'o-mon wisdom, [n]as he promised him: and there was peace between Hĭ'ram and Sŏl'o-mon; and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon raised a [7]levy out of all Ĭs'ra-el; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lĕb'a-non, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lĕb'a-non, *and* two months at home: and [o]Ad-o-nĭ'-ram *was* over the levy.

15 And Sŏl'o-mon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Sŏl'o-mon's officers which *were* over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, *and* hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Sŏl'o-mon's builders and Hĭ'ram's builders did hew *them,* and the [8]stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

B. C 1014.

4 send.

l Ezra 3. 7. Ezek. 27. 17. Acts 12. 20.

m 2 Chr. 2. 10.

5 cors. That is, about 42,500 boles.

6 About 1560 gallons, wine measure.

n ch. 3. 12. 2 Chr. 1. 12. Jas. 1. 5.

7 tribute of men.

o ch. 12. 18.

8 Or, Giblites.

297 CHAPTER 6.

1 *The temple begun.* 5 *Its style.* 16 *Its dimensions.* 21 *Its ornaments.*

AND it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Ĭs'ra-el were come out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt, in the fourth year of Sŏl'o-mon's reign over Ĭs'ra-el, in the month Zĭf, which *is* the second [1]month, that he [2]began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And [c]the house which king Sŏl'o-mon built for the LORD, the length thereof *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty *cubits,* and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; *and* ten cubits *was* the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made [3]windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And [4]against the wall of the house he built [5]chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple and of the [6]oracle: and he made [7]chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber *was* five cubits broad, and the middle *was* six cubits broad, and the third *was* seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made [8]narrowed rests round about, that *the beams* should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor ax *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber *was* in the right [9]side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle *chamber,* and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house [10]with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Sŏl'o-mon, saying,

12 *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto Dā'vid thy father:

13 And [b]I will dwell among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and will not [c]forsake my people Ĭs'ra-el.

14 So Sŏl'o-mon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, [11]both the floor of the house, and the walls of the cieling: *and* he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the [d]most holy *place.*

17 And the house, that *is,* the temple before it, was forty cubits *long.*

18 And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with [12]knops and [13]open flowers: all *was* cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to [e]set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he

1 Of the sacred year: about the end of April.
2 built.
a Ezek. 41. 1.
3 Or, windows broad within, and narrow without: or, skewed and closed.
4 Or, upon, or, joining to.
5 floors.
6 Or, holy of holies.
7 ribs.
8 narrowings, or, rebatements.
9 shoulder.
10 Or, the vault-beams and the cielings with cedar.
b Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 11. Ps. 132. 13, 14. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Heb. 3. 6. Rev. 21. 3.
c Deut. 31. 6. Heb. 13. 5.
11 Or, from the floor of the house unto the walls, etc.; and so verse 16.
d Ex. 32. 34. Lev. 7. 6. Num. 18. 10. ch. 8. 6. Heb. 9. 3.
12 Or, gourds.
13 openings of flowers.
e Ex. 40. 20. ch. 8. 6–10.

overlaid it with [14]pure gold; and *so* covered the altar *which was of* cedar.

21 So Sŏl'o-mon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also [f]the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle [g]he made two cherubims *of* [15]olive tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and so *was it* of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and [16]they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and [17]open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for [h]the entering of the oracle he made doors *of* olive tree: the lintel *and* side posts *were* [18]a fifth part *of the wall*.

32 The [19]two doors also *were of* olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and [20]open flowers, and overlaid *them* with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts *of* olive tree, [21]a fourth part *of the wall*.

34 And the two doors *were of* fir tree: the [1]two leaves of the one door *were* folding, and the two leaves of the other door *were* folding.

35 And he carved *thereon* cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered *them* with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zĭf:

B. C. 1005.

14 shut up.

f Ex. 30. 1.

g Ex. 25. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 10, 11, 12. 2 Chr. 5. 8.

15 trees of oil, or, oily trees.

16 Or, the cherubims stretched forth their wings.

17 openings of flowers.

h John 10. 7.

18 Or, five-square.

19 Or, leaves of the doors.

20 openings of flowers.

21 Or, four-square.

f Ezek. 41. 23.

22 About the end of October.

23 Or, with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.

a ch. 9. 10. 2 Chr. 8. 1.

1 ribs.

2 sight against sight.

3 Or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.

4 Or, according to them.

5 Or, according to them.

b ch. 10. 18. Ps. 45. 6. Ps. 110. 1. Prov. 20. 8. Isa. 9. 7.

6 from floor to floor.

c ch. 3. 1.

d John 10. 23. Acts 3. 11.

e 2 Chr. 4. 11. Huram.

f 2 Chr. 2. 14.

7 the son of a widow woman.

g 2 Chr. 4. 16.

h Ex. 28. 3. Ex. 31. 3. Job 35. 11. Isa. 28. 26. Dan. 1. 17. Luke 2. 40.

38 And in the eleventh year, in [22]the month Bŭl, which *is* the eighth month, was the house finished [23]throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

CHAPTER 7. 298

1 *Solomon's palace.* 15 *The pillars of brass.* 23 *The molten sea.* 27 *Other work for the temple.*

BUT Sŏl'o-mon was building his own house [a]thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non; the length thereof *was* an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And *it was* covered with cedar above upon the [1]beams, that *lay* on forty five pillars, fifteen *in* a row.

4 And *there were* windows *in* three rows, and [2]light *was* against light *in* three ranks.

5 And all the [3]doors and posts *were* square, with the windows: and light *was* against light *in* three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch *was* [4]before them: and the *other* pillars and the thick beam *were* [5]before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for [b]the throne where he might judge, *even* the porch of judgment: and *it was* covered with cedar [6]from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt *had* another court within the porch, *which* was of the like work. Sŏl'o-mon made also an house for Phā'-raŏh's daughter, [c]whom he had taken *to wife*, like unto this porch.

9 All these *were of* costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and *so* on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation *was of* costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above *were* costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about *was* with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, [d]and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon sent and fetched [e]Hī'ram out of Tyre.

14 [f]He *was* [7]a widow's son of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, and [g]his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and [h]he was filled with wisdom, and

understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Sŏl'o-mon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he [s]cast [t]two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters *of* molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter *was* five cubits:

17 *And* nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that *were* upon the top of the pillars *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars *had pomegranates* also above, over against the belly which *was* by the network: and the pomegranates *were* [j]two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 [k]And he set up the pillars in [l]the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof [9]Jā'chin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof [10]Bō'ăz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made [m]a molten sea, ten cubits [11]from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about *there were* knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, [n]compassing the sea round about: the knops *were* cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon [o]twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it *was* an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained [12]two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases *was* on this *manner:* they had [13]borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges:

B. C. 1005.

s fashioned.
t 2 Ki. 25. 17. 2 Chr. 3. 15. Jer. 52. 21.

j 2 Ki. 25. 17. 2 Chr. 3. 16. Jer. 52. 23.
k 2 Chr. 3. 17. Song 3. 10. Gal. 2. 9. Rev. 3. 12.
l Ch. 6. 3.
9 That is, He shall establish.
10 That is, In it is strength.
m 2 Ki. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 4. 2. Jer. 52. 17.
11 from his brim to his brim.
n 2 Chr. 4. 3.
o 2 Chr. 4. 4, 5. Jer. 52. 20. Ezek. 1. 10. Rev. 4. 6, 7.
12 There were but 2000 baths in it usually, but when quite filled it contained 3000, or 22,210 gallons, wine measure.
13 shootings.
p Gen. 3. 24. ch. 6. 27. Ps. 18. 10 Ezek. 1. 10. Ezek. 41. 18, 19. Rev. 4. 6–8.
14 in the base.
15 hands, or, handles.
16 nakedness.
q Ex. 30. 18. 2 Chr. 4. 6. Zech. 13. 1. Tit. 3. 5.
17 shoulder.
18 upon the face of the pillars.

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* [p]lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges *there was* a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above *was* a cubit: but the mouth thereof *was* round *after* the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders *were* four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels *were* [14]*joined* to the base: and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* four undersetters to the four corners of one base: *and* the undersetters *were* of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base *was there* a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the [15]ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the [16]proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this *manner* he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, *and* one size.

38 ¶ Then [q]made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: *and* every laver was four cubits: *and* upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right [17]side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south.

40 ¶ And Hī'ram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hī'ram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the *two* bowls of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that *were* [18]upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;
44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;
45 [r]And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hī'ram made to king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of the LORD, *were of* [19]bright brass.
46 [s]In the plain of Jôr'dan did the king cast them, [20]in the clay ground between [t]Sŭc'coth and [u]Zär'than.
47 And Sŏl'o-mon left all the vessels *unweighed,* [21]because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass [22]found out.
48 And Sŏl'o-mon made all the vessels that *pertained* unto the house of the LORD: [v]the altar of gold, and [w]the table of gold, whereupon [x]the shewbread *was,*
49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right *side,* and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs *of* gold,
50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the [23]censers *of* pure gold; and the hinges *of* gold, *both* for the doors of the inner house, the most holy *place, and* for the doors of the house, *to wit,* of the temple.
51 So was ended all the work that king Sŏl'o-mon made for the house of the LORD. And Sŏl'o-mon brought in the [24]things which Dā'vid his father had dedicated; *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

299 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Dedication of the temple.* 4 *The ark deposited.* 14 *Solomon's blessing and prayer.* 62 *His sacrifice.*

THEN Sŏl'o-mon assembled the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the [1]chief of the fathers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, unto king Sŏl'o-mon in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, [a]that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD [b]out of the city of Dā'vid, which *is* Zī'ŏn.
2 And all the men of Ĭs'ra-el assembled themselves unto king Sŏl'o-mon at the feast [c]in the month Ĕth'a-nim, which *is* the seventh month.
3 And all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came, [d]and the priests took up the ark.
4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, [e]and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Lē'vītes bring up.
5 And king Sŏl'o-mon, and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

B. C. 1004.

r Ex. 27. 3. 2 Chr. 4. 16. Zech. 14. 20, 21.
19 made bright, or, scoured.
s 2 Chr. 4. 17.
20 in the thickness of the ground.
t Gen. 33. 17. Josh. 3. 16. 2 Chr. 4. 17.
u Josh. 3. 16.
21 for the exceeding multitude.
22 searched, 1 Chr. 22. 14.
v Ex. 37. 25.
w Ex. 37. 10.
x Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5.
23 ash pans.
24 holy things of David.

1 princes.
a Num. 10. 33. 2 Sam. 6. 17. ch. 3. 15. 1 Chr. 13. 3.
b 2 Sam. 5. 7.
c Lev. 23. 34. Deut. 16. 13. 2 Chr. 7. 8.
d Num. 4. 15. Deut. 31. 9. Josh. 3. 3, 6. 1 Chr. 15. 14.
e ch. 3. 4. 2 Chr. 1. 3.
f Ex. 26. 33.
g ch. 6. 27.
h Ex. 25. 14.
2 heads.
3 Or, ark.
4 Ex. 25. 21. Deut. 10. 2.
j Deut. 10. 5. Heb. 9. 4.
k Ex. 40. 20.
4 Or, where.
l Lev. 16. 2. Ps. 18. 11. Ps. 97. 2.
m Ps. 132. 14. John 4. 21–23. Acts 6. 14.
n Josh. 22. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Chr. 16. 2. 2 Chr. 6. 3.
o Luke 1. 68.
p 2 Chr. 6. 5.
q Deut. 12. 11.
r Deut. 31. 26.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto [f]his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place, even* [g]under the wings of the cherubims.
7 For the cherubims spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.
8 And they [h]drew out the staves, that the [2]ends of the staves were seen out in the [3]holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.
9 [i]*There was* nothing in the ark [j]save the two tables of stone, which Mō'şeş [k]put there at Hō'reb, [4]when the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, when they came out of the land of Ē'gўpt.
10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place,* that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,
11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.
12 ¶ Then spake Sŏl'o-mon, The LORD said that he would dwell [l]in the thick darkness.
13 I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, [m]a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.
14 And the king turned his face about, and [n]blessed all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el: (and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el stood;)
15 And he said, [o]Blessed *be* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, which spake with his mouth unto Dā'vid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it,* saying,
16 [p]Since the day that I brought forth my people Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to build an house, that [q]my name might be therein; but I chose Dā'vid to be over my people Ĭs'ra-el.
17 And it was in the heart of Dā'vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.
18 And the LORD said unto Dā'vid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.
19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.
20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and sit on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el, as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.
21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein *is* [r]the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our

fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

22 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon stood before [r]the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, *there is* no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, [s]who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that [t]walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him, saying, [5]There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el; [6]so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 [w]And now, O God of Ĭs'ra-el, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant Dā'vid my father.

27 But [x]will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and [y]heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, *even* toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make [a7]toward this place.

30 [b]And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, when they shall pray [8]toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, [c]forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, [9]and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, [d]condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ [e]When thy people Ĭs'ra-el be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and [f]shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee [10]in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and

B. C. 1004.

[s] 2 Kl. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 6. 12. Job 11. 13. Ps. 63. 4. Isa. 1. 15. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[t] Ex. 15. 11. 1 Chr. 29. 10 13. Ps. 35. 10. Ps. 86. 8–10. Jer. 10. 6–16. Mic. 7. 18.
[u] Deut. 7. 9. Neh. 1. 5. Dan. 9. 4.
[v] Gen. 17. 1. 2 Kl. 20. 3.
5 There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.
6 only if.
[w] 2 Sam. 7. 25.
[x] 2 Chr. 2. 6. Ps. 113. 4. Isa. 66. 1. Jer. 23. 24. Acts 7. 49.
[y] 2 Cor. 12. 2.
[z] Phil. 4. 6.
[a] Dan. 6. 10.
7 Or, in this place.
[b] 2 Chr. 20. 9. Neh. 1. 6.
8 Or, in this place.
[c] Ex. 34. 6, 7. Ps. 85. 2. Ps. 103. 2, 3. Dan. 9. 9. Matt. 6. 12. 1 John 1. 9.
9 and he require an oath of him.
[d] Deut. 29.
[e] Deut. 28. 25.
[f] Lev. 26. 39. Jer. 20. 12.
10 Or, toward.
[g] Ps. 5. 8. Ps. 25. 4, 5. Ps. 27. 11. Ps. 86. 11. Ps. 94. 12. Ps. 119. 133. Isa. 35. 8. Hos. 2. 21.
[h] 1 Sam. 12. 23. Jer. 6. 16.
[i] Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 21–52.
11 Or, jurisdiction.
[j] 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 11. 4. Jer. 17. 10. Acts 1. 24.
[k] Deut. 3. 24.
[l] 1 Sam. 17. 46. Ps. 67. 2.
[m] Ps. 102. 15.
12 thy name is called upon this house.
13 the way of the city.
14 Or, right.
[n] 2 Chr. 6. 36. Job 9. 2. Ps. 130. 3. Ps. 143. 2. Prov. 20. 9. Eccl. 7. 20. Jas. 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8.
[o] Lev. 26. 40.
15 bring back to their heart.

forgive the sin of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, that thou [g]teach them [h]the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, H
if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, *or* if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their [11]cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be;*

38 What prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, *or* by all thy people Ĭs'ra-el, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: H.

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; E
(for thou, *even* thou only, [i]knowest the hearts of all the children of men:)

40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that *is* not of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy [k]strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm:) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: [l]that all people of the earth may know thy name, to [m]fear thee, as *do* thy people Ĭs'ra-el; and that they may know that [12]this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD [13]toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their [14]cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (A
[n]for *there is* no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 [o]*Yet* if they shall [15]bethink themselves in the land whither they

*H. (2 Chr. 6. 28–30).
†E. 2 Kin. 19. 27.

were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, [p]saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And *so* [q]return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and [r]pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their [16]cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and [s]give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For they *be* thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Ĕ'gўpt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them [t]from among all the people of the earth, *to be* thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Mō'sĕs thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Ĕ'gўpt, O Lord GOD.

54 And it was *so*, that when Sŏl'o-mon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, [u]and blessed all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Ĭs'ra-el, according to all that he promised: [v]there hath not [17]failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Mō'sĕs his servant.

57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: [w]let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may [x]incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Ĭs'ra-el [18]at all times, as the matter shall require:

B. C. 1004.

p Neh. 1. 6. Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5.

q Deut. 4. 29. Neh. 1. 9. Prov. 23. 26. Jer. 29. 12. Dan. 6. 10. Acts 8. 37. Rom. 10. 10.

r 2 Chr. 6. 38. Ps. 5. 7. Dan. 6. 10.

16 Or, right.

s Ezra 7. 6. Ps. 106. 46.

t 2 Sam. 6. 18.

u Deut. 12. 10. Josh. 21. 45.

17 fallen.

v Deut. 31. 6.

w Ps. 119. 36. Jer. 10. 23. 2 Cor. 3. 5.

18 the thing of a day in this day.

x Josh. 4. 24. 1 Sam. 17. 46. 2 Ki. 19. 19.

y Deut. 4. 35. ch. 18. 39. Jer. 10. 10–12.

z ch. 11. 4.

a Lev. 23. 34.

b Num. 34. 8. Josh. 13. 5. Judg. 3. 3.

c Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31.

19 Or, thanked.

a 2 Chr. 7. 11.

b ch. 7. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 1. Eccl. 2. 4.

c 2 Chr. 8. 6.

d ch. 3. 5.

e 2 Ki. 20. 5. Ps. 10. 17. Dan. 9. 23.

f ch. 8. 29.

g Deut. 11. 12.

h Gen. 5. 22. Gen. 6. 9. Gen. 17. 1. ch. 2. 4. ch. 3. 6. 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ps. 16. 8. Ps. 128. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Mal. 2. 6.

i 2 Sam. 7. 12. ch. 2. 4. 1 Chr. 22. 10.

60 That all the people of the earth may know that [y]the LORD *is* God, *and that there is* none else. O. 1 Chr. 17. 20.

61 Let your [z]heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day. S. 1s. 21.

62 ¶ And the king, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Sŏl'o-mon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Ĭs'ra-el dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brasen altar that *was* before the LORD *was* too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Sŏl'o-mon held [a]a feast, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, a great congregation, from [b]the entering in of Hā'math unto [c]the river of Ĕ'gўpt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, *even* fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they [19]blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for Dā'vid his servant, and for Ĭs'ra-el his people.

CHAPTER 9. 300

1 *God's covenant with Solomon.* 12 *Hiram's disappointment.* 17 *Solomon's new cities.* 26 *His navy brings gold from Ophir.*

AND [a]it came to pass, when Sŏl'o-mon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, [b]and the king's house, and [c]all Sŏl'o-mon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to Sŏl'o-mon the second time, [d]as he had appeared unto him at Gĭb'e-on.

3 And the LORD said unto him, [e]I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, [f]to put my name there for ever; [g]and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. I. 2 Kin. 14. 27.

4 And if thou wilt [h]walk before me, as Dā'vid thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, *and* wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Ĭs'ra-el for ever, [i]as

I promised to Dā'vid thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Iṣ'ra-el.

6 [j]*But* if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments *and* my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 [k]Then will I cut off Iṣ'ra-el out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed [l]for my name, will I cast out of my sight; [m]and Iṣ'ra-el shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And [n]at this house, *which* is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, [o]Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil. R. 14. 15, 16.

10 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Sŏl'o-mon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 (*Now* Hī'ram the king of Tўre had furnished Sŏl'o-mon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Sŏl'o-mon gave Hī'ram twenty cities [1]in the land of Găl'ĭ-lee.

12 And Hī'ram came out from Tўre to see the cities which Sŏl'o-mon had given him; and they [2]pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of [s]Cā'bŭl unto this day.

14 And Hī'ram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reason of [p]the levy which king Sŏl'o-mon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and [q]Mĭl'lō, and the wall of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and [r]Hā'zôr, and [s]Mĕ-gĭd'dō, and [t]Gĕ'zēr.

16 *For* Phā'raōh king of Ĕ'gўpt had gone up, and taken Gĕ'zēr, and burnt it with fire, [u]and slain the Cā'năanītes that dwelt in the city, and given it *for* a present unto his daughter, Sŏl'o-mon's wife.

17 And Sŏl'o-mon built Gĕ'zēr, and [v]Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether,

18 And [w]Bā'al-ăth, and Tăd'môr in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Sŏl'o-mon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and [x]that which Sŏl'o-mon desired to build in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and in Lĕb'a-non, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 *And* all the people *that were* left of the Ăm'ôr-ītes, Hĭt'tītes, Pĕr'ĭzītes, Hī'vītes, and Jĕb'u-sītes, which *were* not of the children of Iṣ'ra-el,

21 Their children [z]that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Iṣ'ra-el also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Sŏl'o-mon levy a tribute of [y]bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Iṣ'ra-el did Sŏl'o-mon [z]make no bondmen: but they *were* men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These *were* the chief of the officers that *were* over Sŏl'o-mon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Phā'raōh's daughter came up out of the city of Dā'vid unto [a]her house which *Sŏl'o-mon* had built for her: [b]then did he build Mĭl'lō.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Sŏl'o-mon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense [c]upon the altar that *was* before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon made a navy of ships in [c]Ē'zĭ-on-gĕ'bēr, which *is* beside Ē'lòth, on the [d]shore of the Red sea, in the land of Ē'dom.

27 [d]And Hī'ram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Sŏl'o-mon.

28 And they came to [e]Ō'phīr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought *it* to king Sŏl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 10. 301

1 *Queen of Sheba's visit.* 18 *Solomon's throne.* 21 *His fleet.* 24 *His wealth.*

AND when the [a]queen of Shĕ'bà heard of the fame of Sŏl'o-mon concerning the name of the LORD, she came [b]to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sŏl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Sŏl'o-mon [c]told her all her [1]questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Shĕ'bà had seen all Sŏl'o-mon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the [2]attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his [3]cupbearers, [d]and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

B. C. 992.

j 2 Sam. 7. 14. 2 Chr. 15. Ps. 89. 30.

k Deut. 4. 26. 2 Ki. 17. 23.

l Jer. 7. 14.
m Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 44. 14.
n Deut. 29. 24. 2 Chr. 7. 21.

o Jer. 22. 8.

1 Which were inhabited by Canaanites.
2 were not right in his eyes.
3 That is, Displeasing, or, Dirty.
p ch. 5. 13.
q 2 Sam. 5. 9.
r Josh. 19. 36.
s Josh. 17. 11.
t Judg. 1. 29.
u Josh. 16. 10.
v Josh. 16. 3. 2 Chr. 8. 5.
w Josh. 19. 44.
4 the desire of Solomon which he desired.
x Judg. 1. 21.
y Gen. 9. 25. Ezra 2. 55. Neh. 7. 57.
z Lev. 25. 39. Jer. 34. 14.
a ch. 3. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 11.
b ch. 11. 27. 2 Chr. 32. 5.
5 upon it.
c Num. 33. 35. Deut. 2. 8. ch. 22. 48.
6 lip.
d ch. 5. 6, 7. ch. 10. 11. *e* Gen. 10. 29. ch. 10. 11. 2 Chr. 8. 18. Ps. 45. 9. Isa. 13. 12.

a 2 Chr. 9. 1. Ps. 72. 10, 15. Isa. 60. 6. Jer. 6. 20. Matt. 12. 42. Luke 11. 31.
b Judg. 14. 12.
c Prov. 1. 5.
1 words.
2 standing.
3 Or, butlers.
d 1 Chr. 26. 16

6 And she said to the king, It was a true [4]report that I heard in mine own land of thy [5]acts and of thy wisdom.
7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it:* and, behold, the half was not told me: [6]thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.
8 [e]Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom.
9 [f]Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el: because the LORD loved Ĭs'ra-el for ever, therefore [g]made he thee king, [h]to do judgment and justice.
10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Shē'bā gave to king Sŏl'o-mon.
11 [i]And the navy also of Hī'ram, that brought gold from [j]Ō'phīr, brought in from Ō'phīr great plenty of [7]almug trees, and precious stones.
12 And [k]the king made of the almug trees [8]pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.
13 And king Sŏl'o-mon gave unto the queen of Shē'bā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which Sŏl'o-mon gave her [9]of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.
14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sŏl'o-mon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,
15 Beside *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and [l]of all the kings of Ā-rā'bĭ-ā, and of the [10]governors of the country.
16 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon made two hundred targets *of* beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.
17 And *he made* [m]three hundred shields *of* beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in [n]the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non.
18 ¶ [o]Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.
19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne *was* round [11]behind: and *there were* [12]stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.
20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not [13]the like made in any kingdom.

B. C. 992.

4 word.
5 Or, sayings.
6 thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.
e Prov. 8. 34.
f ch. 5. 7.
g Deut. 7. 8. Dan. 2. 21.
h 2 Sam. 8. 15. Ps. 72. 2. Prov. 8. 15.
i ch. 9. 27.
j Job 22. 24.
7 algum trees.
k 2 Chr. 9. 11.
8 a prop, or, rails.
9 according to the hand of king Solomon.
l Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 21. 13. Gal. 4. 25.
10 Or, captains.
m ch. 14. 26.
n ch. 7. 2.
o 2 Chr. 9. 17. Heb. 1. 3, 8. Rev. 20. 11.
11 on the hinder part thereof.
12 bands.
13 so.
14 Or, there was no silver in them.
p Gen. 10. 4. ch. 22. 48. Ps. 48. 7. Isa. 2. 16.
15 Or, elephants' teeth.
16 sought the face of.
q Job 42. 11. Ps. 68. 29. Matt. 2. 11.
r Deut. 17. 16. ch. 4. 26. 2 Chr. 1. 14.
s 2 Chr. 1. 15.
17 gave.
18 And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.
t Ezek. 27. 7.
u Josh. 1. 4.
19 by their hand.

21 ¶ And all king Sŏl'o-mon's drinking vessels *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non *were of* pure gold; [14]none *were of* silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Sŏl'o-mon.
22 For the king had at sea a navy of [p]Thär'shish with the navy of Hī'ram: once in three years came the navy of Thär'shish, bringing gold, and silver, [15]ivory, and apes, and peacocks.
23 So king Sŏl'o-mon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.
24 ¶ And all the earth [16]sought to Sŏl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.
25 And [q]they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.
26 ¶ [r]And Sŏl'o-mon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.
27 [s]And the king [17]made silver *to be* in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm as stones, and cedars made he *to be* as the sycomore trees that *are* in the vale, for abundance.
28 ¶ [18]And Sŏl'o-mon had horses brought out of Ē'gўpt, and [t]linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.
29 And a chariot came up and went out of Ē'gўpt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: [u]and so for all the kings of the Hĭt'tītes, and for the kings of Sўr'ĭ-ā, did they bring *them* out [19]by their means.

a Gen. 6. 2.
1 Or, beside.
b Ex. 34. 16.
c Deut. 17. 17. Neh. 13. 26.

CHAPTER 11. 302

1 *Solomon's wives.* 4 *His idolatry.* 9 *God's threat.* 14 *The hostile nations.*

BUT king Sŏl'o-mon loved [a]many strange women, [1]together with the daughter of Phā'raōh, women of the Mō'ab-ites, Ăm'mon-ites, Ē'dom-ites, Zĭ-dō'nĭ-anș, *and* Hĭt'tites;
2 Of the nations *concerning* which the LORD said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [b]Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Sŏl'o-mon clave unto these in love.
3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.
4 For it came to pass, when Sŏl'o-mon was old, [c]*that* his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as *was* the heart of Dā'vid his father.

5 For Sŏl'o-mon went after [d]Ash'to-rĕth the goddess of the Zi-dō'ni-ans, and after Mil'com the abomination of the Am'mon-ites.

6 And Sŏl'o-mon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and [2]went not fully after the LORD, as *did* Dā'vid his father.

7 [e]Then did Sŏl'o-mon build an high place for [f]Chĕ'mōsh, the abomination of Mō'ab, in [g]the hill that *is* before Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm, and for Mō'lech, the abomination of the children of Am'mŏn.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶And the LORD was [h]angry with Sŏl'o-mon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Is'ra-el, [i]which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And [j]had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Sŏl'o-mon, Forasmuch as this [3]is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, [k]I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for Dā'vid thy father's sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 [l]Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; *but* will give [m]one tribe to thy son [n]for Dā'vid my servant's sake, and for Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm's sake [o]which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD [p]stirred up an adversary unto Sŏl'o-mon, Hā'dăd the Ē'dom-īte: he *was* of the king's seed in Ē'dom.

15 [q]For it came to pass, when Dā'vid was in Ē'dom, and Jō'ăb the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, [r]after he had smitten every male in Ē'dom;

16 (For six months did Jō'ăb remain there with all Is'ra-el, until he had cut off every male in Ē'dom:)

17 That Hā'dăd fled, he and certain Ē'dom-ites of his father's servants with him, to go into Ē'gypt; Hā'dăd *being* yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Mĭd'i-an, and came to Pā'ran: and they took men with them out of Pā'ran, and they came to Ē'gypt, unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hā'dăd found great favour in the sight of Phā'raōh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Täh'pen-ēs the queen.

20 And the sister of Täh'pen-ēs bare him Gĕ-nū'băth his son, whom Täh'pen-ēs weaned in Phā'raōh's house: and Gĕ-nū'băth was in Phā'raōh's household among the sons of Phā'raōh.

21 [s]And when Hā'dăd heard in Ē'gypt that Dā'vid slept with his fathers, and that Jō'ăb the captain of the host was dead, Hā'dăd said to Phā'raōh, [4]Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Phā'raōh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, [5]Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up *another* adversary, Rē'zŏn the son of Ē-lī'a-dah, which fled from his lord [t]Hăd-ăd-ē'zĕr king of Zō'bah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, [u]when Dā'vid slew them *of Zō'bah:* and they went to Dā-măs'cus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Dā-măs'cus.

25 And he was an [v]adversary to Is'ra-el all the days of Sŏl'o-mon, beside the mischief that Hā'dăd *did:* and he abhorred Is'ra-el, and reigned over Sўr'ĭ-a.

26 ¶ And [w]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nĕ'băt, an Ĕph'rath-īte of Zĕr'e-dā, Sŏl'o-mon's servant, whose mother's name *was* Zĕ-ru'ah, a widow woman, even he [x]lifted up *his* hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that he lifted up *his* hand against the king: [y]Sŏl'o-mon built Mĭl'lō, *and* [6]repaired the breaches of the city of Dā'vid his father.

28 And the man Jĕr-o-bō'am *was* a mighty man of valour: and Sŏl'o-mon seeing the young man that he [7]was industrious, he made him ruler over all the [8]charge of the house of Jō'seph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jĕr-o-bō'am went out of Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm, that the prophet [z]A-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two *were* alone in the field:

30 And A-hī'jah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and [a]rent it *in* twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jĕr-o-bō'am, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'ra-el, Behold, I [b]will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Sŏl'o-mon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant Dā'vid's sake, and for Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped [c]Ash'to-rĕth the goddess of the Zi-dō'ni-ans, [d]Chĕ'mōsh the god of the Mō'ab-ites, and [e]Mĭl'com the god of the children of Am'mŏn, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which is* right in mine

B. C. 984.

d Judg. 2. 13.

2 fulfilled not after.

e Num. 33. 52.
f Num. 21. 29.
g 2 Ki. 23. 13.

h Deut. 7. 3. Ps. 90. 7.

i ch. 3. 5.

j ch. 6. 12. 2 Chr. 7. 17–22.

3 is with thee.

k ch. 12. 15. 2 Ki. 17. 15, 21.

l 2 Sam. 7. 15. 1 Chr. 17. 13, 14. Ps. 89. 33.
m ch. 12. 20.
n Ex. 32. 13. 2 Ki. 13. 23.
o Deut. 12. 11. 2 Ki. 21. 4. Ps. 132. 13, 14. Isa. 14. 32.
p Deut. 31. 16, 17. 1 Chr. 5. 26. Isa. 10. 5, 26. Hos. 9. 12. Nah. 1. 2.
q 1 Chr. 18. 12, 13. Ps. 108. 10.
r Num. 24. 19. Deut. 20. 13. Ps. 60. title. Mal. 1. 2, 3, 4.
s ch. 2. 10, 34.
4 Send me away.
5 Not.
t 2 Sam. 8. 3.
u 2 Sam. 10. 8. 18.
v 2 Chr. 15. 2.
w ch. 12. 2. 2 Chr. 13. 6.
x 2 Sam. 20. 21.
y ch. 9. 24.
6 closed.
7 did work.
8 burden.
z Josh. 18. 1. ch. 14. 2.
a 1 Sam. 15. 27.
b ch. 12. 1, 16–20.
c Judg. 2. 13.
d Num. 21. 29. Jer. 48. 7, 13.
e Acts 7. 43.

eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgments, as *did* Dā'vid his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for Dā'vid my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that [f]Dā'vid my servant may have a [g]light alway before me in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Ĭs'ra-el.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is* right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as Dā'vid my servant did; that [g]I will be with thee, and [h]build thee a sure house, as I built for Dā'vid, and will give Ĭs'ra-el unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of Dā'vid, but not for ever.

40 Sŏl'o-mon sought therefore to kill Jĕr-o-bō'am. And Jĕr-o-bō'am arose, and fled into Ē'gўpt, unto Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt, and was in Ē'gўpt until the death of Sŏl'o-mon.

41 ¶ And [i]the rest of the [10]acts of Sŏl'o-mon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Sŏl'o-mon?

42 [j]And the [11]time that Sŏl'o-mon reigned in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm over all Ĭs'ra-el *was* forty years.

43 [k]And Sŏl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and [l]Rē-ho-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

303 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Rehoboam succeeds Solomon.* 16 *Ten tribes revolt to Jeroboam.* 20 *Kingdoms of Judah and Israel.*

AND [c]Rē-ho-bō'am went to Shĕ'chem: for all Ĭs'ra-el were come to Shĕ'chem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when [b]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who was yet in Ē'gўpt, heard *of it,* (for he was fled from the presence of king Sŏl'o-mon,and Jĕr-o-bō'am dwelt in Ē'gўpt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jĕr-o-bō'am and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el came, and spake unto Rē-ho-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our [d]yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet *for* three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-ho-bō'am [e]consulted with the old men, that stood before Sŏl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, [f]If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, *and* which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, [g]My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jĕr-o-bō'am and all the people came to Rē-ho-bō'am the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people [l]roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for [h]the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD [i]spake by Ă-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte unto Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt.

16 ¶ So when all Ĭs'ra-el saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, [j]What portion have we in Dā'vid? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jĕs'se: to your tents, O Ĭs'ra-el: now see to thine own house, Dā'vid. So Ĭs'ra-el departed unto their tents.

17 But *as for* the children of Ĭs'ra-el which dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rē-ho-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-ho-bō'am [l]sent Ă-dō'ram, who *was* over the tribute; and all Ĭs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king

B. C. 975.

f 2 Sam. 7. 29. ch. 15. 4. Ps. 132. 17. Luke 1. 69, 70, 78, 79. Acts 15. 16, 17.
9 lamp, or, candle.

g Deut. 31. 8. Josh. 1. 5.
h 1 Chr. 17. 10, 24–27.

i 2 Chr. 9. 29.
10 Or, words, or, things.
j 2 Chr. 9. 30.
11 days.
k 2 Chr. 9. 31.
l Matt. 1. 7, called Roboam.

a 2 Chr. 10. 1.
b ch. 11. 26.
c ch. 11. 40.
d 1 Sam. 8. 11–18 ch. 4. 7, 22. Job 20. 19, 20, 22, 23. Prov. 3. 31. Eccl. 5. 8. Isa. 58. 6. Ezek. 45. 8. Amos 4. 1, 2. Mic. 2. 1, 3. Mal. 3. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 6.
e Job 12. 12. Prov. 27. 10. Eccl. 10. 4. Jer. 42. 2–5.
f 2 Chr. 10. 7. Prov. 15. 1.
g ch. 3. 7. ch. 14. 21. 2 Chr. 10. 10, 11. Ps. 7. 16. Ps. 140. 11. Prov. 18. 6, 7. Isa. 47. 6.
1 Hardly.
h Judg. 14. 4. ch. 22. 23. 2 Chr. 10. 15. Ps. 5. 10. Amos 3. 6.
i ch. 11. 11.
j 2 Sam. 20. 1.
k ch. 11. 13. 2 Chr. 11. 13–17.
l 2 Sam. 20. 24. ch. 4. 6. 2 Chr. 10. 13.

Rē-ho-bō'am [2]made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

19 So [m]Ĭs'ra-el [3]rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Ĭs'ra-el heard that Jĕr-o-bō'am was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Ĭs'ra-el: there was none that followed the house of Dā'vid, but the tribe of Jū'dah [n]only.

21 ¶ And when [o]Rē-ho-bō'am was come to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, he assembled all the house of Jū'dah, with the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Ĭs'ra-el, to bring the kingdom again to Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon.

22 But [p]the word of God came unto Shĕm-a-ī'ah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rē-ho-bō'am, the son of Sŏl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and unto all the house of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el: return every man to his house; for this thing is [q]from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jĕr-o-bō'am [r]built Shĕ'chem in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built [s]Pĕ-nū'el.

26 And Jĕr-o-bō'am said in [t]his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of Dā'vid:

27 If this people [u]go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, *even* unto Rē-ho-bō'am king of Jū'dah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rē-ho-bō'am king of Jū'dah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and [v]made two calves *of* gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: [w]behold thy gods, O Ĭs'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

29 And he set the one in [x]Bĕth'-el, and the other put he in [y]Dăn.

30 And this thing became [z]a sin: for the people went *to worship* before the one, *even* unto Dăn.

31 And he made an [a]house of high places, [b]and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Lē'vī.

32 And Jĕr-o-bō'am ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto [c]the feast that *is* in Jū'dah, and he [4]offered upon the altar. So did he in Bĕth'-el, [5]sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: [d]and he placed in Bĕth'-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he [6]offered upon the altar which he had made in Bĕth'-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, *even* in the month which he [e]had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and he offered upon the altar, [7]and [f]burnt incense.

B. C. 975.

2 strengthened himself.
m 1 Sam. 10. 19. 2 Ki. 17. 21. 2 Chr. 10. 19.
3 Or, fell away.
n ch. 11. 13.
o 2 Chr. 11. 1.
p 2 Chr. 11. 2.
q Prov. 16. 9.
r Gen. 12. 6. Judg. 9. 45.
s Gen. 32. 30, 31. Judg. 8. 17.
t Ps. 14. 1. Rom. 8. 7.
u Deut. 12. 5.
v 2 Ki. 10. 29. Hos. 8. 4, 7.
w Ex. 32. 4.
x Gen. 28. 19. Hos. 4. 15.
y Judg. 18. 29.
z ch. 13. 34.
a ch. 13. 32.
b Num. 3. 10. ch. 13. 33.
c Lev. 23. 33. Num. 29. 12.
4 Or, went up to the altar, etc.
5 Or, to sacrifice.
d Amos 7. 13.
6 Or, went up to the altar, etc.
e Num. 15. 39.
7 to burn incense.
f ch. 13. 1.
a 2 Ki. 23. 17.
b ch. 12. 32.
1 Or, to offer.
c 2 Ki. 23. 15, 16.
d Ex. 4. 8, 9. Deut. 13. 1-3. Isa. 7. 14. John 2. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
e Jer. 20. 2.
f Prov. 21. 30. Isa. 8. 9, 10. Acts 5. 39. 2 Cor. 10. 6.
g Ex. 8. 8. Num. 21. 7. Jer. 37. 3. Acts 8. 24. Jas. 5. 16.
h Ex. 8. 12. Matt. 5. 44. Acts 7. 60. Rom. 12. 20.
2 the face of the LORD.
i 1 Sam. 9. 7.
1 Cor. 2. 14.
j Num. 22. 18.
k 1 Cor. 5. 11.

CHAPTER 13. 304

1 *Jeroboam's hand withers.* 11 *Two prophets at Beth-el.* 23 *Disobedient prophet is killed by a lion.* 33 *Obstinacy of Jeroboam.*

AND, behold, there [a]came a man of God out of Jū'dah by the word of the LORD unto Bĕth'-el: [b]and Jĕr-o-bō'am stood by the altar to [1]burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of Dā'vid, [c]Jŏ-sī'ah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave [d]a sign the same day, saying, This *is* the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that *are* upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jĕr-o-bō'am heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Bĕth'-el, that he [e]put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, [f]dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, [g]Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God [h]besought [2]the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as *it was* before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and [i]I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, [j]If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, [k]Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bĕth'-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bĕth'-el; and his [3]sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bĕth'-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Jū'dah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Jū'dah? And he said, I *am*.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For [4]it was said to [l]me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, [m]I *am* a prophet also as thou *art;* and [n]an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he [o]lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the [p]word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which *the LORD* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit,* for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, [q]a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told *it* in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof,* he said, It *is* the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath [t]torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled *him.*

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had [r]not eaten the carcase, nor [t]torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying,* [s]Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried; [t]lay my bones beside his bones:

32 [u]For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bĕth'-el, and against all the [v]houses of the high places which *are* in the cities of [w]Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ [x]After this thing Jĕr-o-bō'am returned not from his evil way, but [7]made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he [8]consecrated him, and he became *one* of the priests of the high places.

34 [y]And this thing became sin unto the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, even to [z]cut *it* off, and to destroy *it* from off the face of the earth.

B. C. 975.

3 son.

4 a word was, *l* ch. 20. 35. 1 Thess. 4. 15. *m* Jer. 5. 12. Matt. 7. 15. 1 John 4. 1. *n* Gal. 1. 8. *o* Ps. 63. 11. Prov. 6. 16, 17, 19. Jer. 29. 31, 32. Ezek. 13. 8, 9. 1 Tim. 4. 1, 2. 2 Pet. 2. 18, 19. *p* Num. 23. 5. John 11. 51. *q* Deut. 4. 24. ch. 20. 36. 2 Sam. 6. 7. 2 Ki. 2. 24. Eccl. 12. 13, 14. Nah. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 17.

5 broken. *r* Lev. 10. 2, 5. Job 5. 22, 23. Dan. 6. 22.

6 broken. *s* ch. 14. 13. Jer. 22. 18. Acts 8. 2. *t* Ruth 1. 17. Ps. 26. 9. Eccl. 8. 10. *u* 2 Ki. 23. 16, 19. *v* Lev. 26. 30. Hos. 12. 11. *w* ch. 16. 24. John 4. 5. Acts 8. 1, 14. *x* 2 Chr. 13. 9. Jer. 3. 8.

7 returned and made.

8 filled his hand. *y* ch. 12. 30. 2 Ki. 10. 31. *z* ch. 14. 10. 2 Ki. 17. 20 23.

a ch. 11. 31. *b* 1 Sam. 9. 7.

1 in thine hand.

2 Or, cakes.

3 Or, bottle.

CHAPTER 14. 305

1 *Jeroboam's wife takes presents to Ahijah.* 5 *Ahijah's prophecy.* 17 *Jeroboam's death.* 25 *Jerusalem despoiled.*

AT that time Ă-bī'jah the son of Jĕr-o-bō'am fell sick.

2 And Jĕr-o-bō'am said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jĕr-o-bō'am; and get thee to Shī'lōh: behold, there *is* Ă-hī'jah the prophet, which told me that [a]*I should be* king over this people.

3 [b]And take [1]with thee ten loaves, and [2]cracknels, and a [3]cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jĕr-o-bō'am's wife did so, and arose, [c]and went to Shī'lōh, and came to the house of Ā-hī'jah. But Ā-hī'jah could not see; for his eyes [4]were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ [d]And the LORD said unto Ā-hī'jah, Behold, the wife of Jĕr-o-bō'am cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he *is* sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself *to be* another *woman*.

6 And it was *so*, when Ā-hī'jah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jĕr-o-bō'am; why feignest thou thyself *to be* another? for I *am* sent to thee *with* [5]heavy *tidings*.

7 Go, tell Jĕr-o-bō'am, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [e]Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Ĭs'ra-el,

8 And [f]rent the kingdom away from the house of Dā'vid, and gave it thee: and *yet* thou hast not been as my servant Dā'vid, [g]who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do *that* only *which was* right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: [h]for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and [i]hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, [j]I will bring evil upon the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and [k]will cut off from Jĕr-o-bō'am him that pisseth against the wall, [l]*and* him that is shut up and left in Ĭs'ra-el, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 [m]Him that dieth of Jĕr-o-bō'am in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: *and* when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Ĭs'ra-el shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jĕr-o-bō'am shall come to the grave, because in him [n]there is found *some* good thing toward the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el in the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am.

14 [o]Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Ĭs'ra-el, who shall cut off the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am that day: but what? even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Ĭs'ra-el, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall [p]root up Ĭs'ra-el out of this [q]good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them [r]beyond the river, [s]because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And [t]he shall give Ĭs'ra-el up because of the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am, [u]who did sin, and who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

17 ¶ And Jĕr-o-bō'am's wife arose, and departed, and came to [v]Tĭr'zah: *and* when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Ĭs'ra-el mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ā-hī'jah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jĕr-o-bō'am, how he [w]warred, and how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

20 And the days which Jĕr-o-bō'am reigned *were* two and twenty years: and he [x]slept with his fathers, and Nā'dăb his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon reigned in Jū'dah. Rē-ho-bō'am *was* [z]forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, the city [a]which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Nā'a-mah, an Ăm'mon-it-ess.

22 And [b]Jū'dah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they [c]provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them [d]high places, and [e]images, [f]and groves, on every high hill, and [g]under every green tree.

24 [h]And there were also sodomites in the land: *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

25 ¶ [i]And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-ho-bō'am, *that* Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt came up against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm:

26 And [j]he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold [k]which Sŏl'o-mon had made.

27 And king Rē-ho-bō'am made in their stead brasen shields, and committed *them* unto the hands of the chief of the [8]guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was *so*, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Rē-ho-bō'am, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

30 And there was [l]war between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jĕr-o-bō'am all *their* days.

31 And Rē-ho-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fa-

B. C. 975.

c ch. 11. 29.

4 stood for his hoariness.

d Prov. 21. 30.

5 hard.

e 2 Sam. 12. 7. ch. 16. 2.

f ch. 11. 31.

g ch. 15. 5.

h 2 Chr. 11. 15.

i Neh. 9. 26. Ps. 50. 17. Ezek. 23. 35.

j ch. 15. 29.

k ch. 21. 21. 2 Ki. 9. 8.

l Deut. 32. 36.

m ch. 21. 24.

n 2 Chr. 12. 12. Philem. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 8, 9.

o ch. 15. 27.

p Deut. 29. 28. Ps. 52. 5. Amos 2. 9. Zeph. 2. 4. Matt. 15. 13.

q Josh. 23. 15.

r 2 Ki. 15. 29.

s Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 12. 3. Isa. 13. 14.

t ch. 12. 30. ch. 13. 4. ch. 16. 2. Mic. 6. 16. Matt. 18. 7.

u ch. 16. 6. Song 6. 4.

v 2 Chr. 13. 2.

6 lay down.

x Job 32. 9. Eccl. 4. 13.

y ch. 11. 36.

z 2 Chr. 12. 1.

a Ps. 78. 58. Isa. 62. 2, 5. 1 Cor. 10. 22.

b Deut. 12. 2.

7 Or, standing images, or, statues.

c 2 Ki. 17. 9.

d Isa. 57. 5.

e Gen. 19. 5. Deut. 23. 17.

f ch. 15. 12.

g ch. 11. 40.

h ch. 7. 51.

i 2 Chr. 12. 9.

k ch. 10. 17. 2 Chr. 9. 15, 16. Prov. 23. 5.

8 runners.

l ch. 12. 24.

thers in the city of Dā'vid. And his mother's name *was* Nā'a-mah an Ăm'-mon-ĭt-ess. And Ă-bī'jam his son reigned in his stead.

306 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Abijam's reign in Judah.* 9 *Asa succeeds him.* 33 *Baasha smites Jeroboam's house.*

NOW in the eighteenth year of king Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nĕ'băt reigned Ă-bī'jam over Jū'dah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* [a]Mā'a-chah, the daughter [b]of Ă-bĭsh'a-lom.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and [c]his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of Dā'vid his father.

4 Nevertheless [d]for Dā'vid's sake did the LORD his God give him a [1]lamp in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm:

5 Because Dā'vid [e]did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any *thing* that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tite.

6 And there was war between Rĕ-hō-bō'am and Jĕr-o-bō'am all the days of his life.

7 [f]Now the rest of the acts of Ă-bī'-jam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? And there was war between Ă-bī'jam and Jĕr-o-bō'am.

8 [g]And Ă-bī'jam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'să his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el reigned Ā'să over Jū'dah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm. And his [2]mother's name *was* Mā'a-chah, the daughter of Ă-bĭsh'a-lom.

11 [h]And Ā'să did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, as *did* Dā'vid his father.

12 [i]And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also Mā'a-chah his mother, even [j]her he removed from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Ā'să [3]destroyed her idol, and [k]burnt *it* by the brook Kĭd'-rŏn.

14 [l]But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Ā'să's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the [4]things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

B. C. 958.

a 2 Chr. 13. 2, Michaiah the daughter of Uriel.
b 2 Chr. 11. 21. Absalom.
c ch. 11. 4. Ps. 119. 80.
d Gen. 12. 2. 2 Chr. 21. 7. Isa. 37. 35.
1 Or, candle.
e ch. 14. 8. Luke 1. 6.
f 2 Chr. 13. 2, 3, 22.
g 2 Chr. 14. 1.
2 That is, grandmother's.
h 2 Chr. 14. 2. 2 Chr. 15. 17.
i ch. 14. 24. ch. 22. 46.
j Deut. 13. 6. 2 Chr. 15. 16. Matt. 10. 37. Luke 12. 51, 53.
3 cut off.
k Ex. 32. 20.
l ch. 22. 43.
4 holy.
m 2 Chr. 16. 1.
n Josh. 18. 25. 1 Sam. 15. 34.
o ch. 12. 27.
p ch. 20. 1–5, 33, 34. 2 Kl. 8. 7–15.
q Gen. 14. 15. ch. 11. 23.
5 go up.
r 2 Kl. 15. 29.
s Judg. 18. 29.
t 2 Sam. 20. 14.
u 2 Chr. 16. 6.
6 free.
v Josh. 21. 17.
w 1 Sam. 7. 6. Jer. 40. 6, 10.
x 2 Chr. 16. 12. Ps. 90. 10. Eccl. 12. 1.
y ch. 22. 41–43. Matt. 1. 8.
z Matt. 1. 8, called Josaphat.
7 reigned.
a ch. 12. 30.
b ch. 14. 14.
c Josh. 19. 44. ch. 16. 15.
d Deut. 32. 35.

16 ¶ And there was war between Ā'să and Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el all their days.

17 And [m]Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el went up against Jū'dah, and built [n]Rā'-mah, [o]that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Ā'să king of Jū'dah.

18 Then Ā'să took all the silver and the gold *that were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Ā'să sent them to [p]Bĕn-hā'dăd, the son of Tăb'rĭ-mon, the son of Hē'zĭ-on, king of Sўr'-ĭ-à, that dwelt at [q]Dā-măs'cus, saying,

19 *There is* a league between me and thee, *and* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el, that he may [5]depart from me.

20 So Bĕn-hā'dăd hearkened unto king Ā'să, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Ĭs'ra-el, and smote [r]Ī'jon, and [s]Dăn, and [t]Ā'bel-bĕth-mā'a-chah, and all Çĭn'ne-rŏth, with all the land of Năph'ta-lī.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shà heard *thereof,* that he left off building of Rā'mah, and dwelt in Tĭr'-zah.

22 [u]Then king Ā'să made a proclamation throughout all Jū'dah; none *was* [6]exempted: and they took away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'a-shà had builded; and king Ā'să built with them [v]Gĕ'bà of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and [w]Mĭz'-pah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Ā'să, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? Nevertheless [x]in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Ā'să slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: [y]and [z]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nā'dăb the son of Jĕr-o-bō'am [7]began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in the second year of Ā'să king of Jū'dah, and reigned over Ĭs'ra-el two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in [a]his sin wherewith he made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

27 ¶ [b]And Bā'a-shà the son of Ă-hī'-jah, of the house of Ĭs'sa-char, conspired against him; and Bā'a-shà smote him at [c]Gĭb'bĕ-thŏn, which *belonged* to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; for Nā'dăb and all Ĭs'ra-el laid siege to Gĭb'be-thŏn.

28 Even in the third year of Ā'să king of Jū'dah did Bā'a-shà [d]slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he

reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am; he left not to Jĕr-o-bō'am any that breathed, until he had [c]destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ă-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte:

30 Because of the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am which he sinned, and which he made Ĭs'ra-el sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nā'dăb, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

32 And there was war between Ă'să and Bā'a-shá king of Ĭs'ra-el all their days.

33 In the third year of Ă'să king of Jū'dah began Bā'a-shá the son of Ă-hī'jah to reign over all Ĭs'ra-el in Tĭr'zah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in [f]the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and in his sin wherewith he made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

B. C. 930.

c ch. 14. 10, 14. Job 18. 13-21. Ps. 21. 10. Isa. 14. 20.

f ch. 12. 28, 29. ch. 13. 33.

307

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Jehu's prophecy.* 15 *Death of Zimri.* 23 *Omri builds Samaria.* 29 *Ahab's reign.* 34 *Fulfilment of Josiah's curse.*

THEN the word of the LORD came to [a]Jē'hū the son of Hă-nā'nī against Bā'a-shá, saying,

2 [b]Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Ĭs'ra-el; and [c]thou hast walked in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and hast made my people Ĭs'ra-el to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Bā'a-shá, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like [d]the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt.

4 [e]Him that dieth of Bā'a-shá in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā'a-shá, and what he did, and his might, [f]*are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

6 So Bā'a-shá slept with his fathers, and was buried in [g]Tĭr'zah: and Ē'lah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jē'hū the son of Hă-nā'nī came the word of the LORD against Bā'a-shá, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the [h]work of his hands, in being like the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am; and because [i]he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Ă'să king of Jū'dah began Ē'lah the son of Bā'a-shá to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Tĭr'zah, two years.

9 [j]And his servant Zĭm'rī, captain of half *his* chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tĭr'zah, [k]drinking himself drunk in the house of Ăr'zà [l]steward of *his* house in Tĭr'zah.

10 And Zĭm'rī went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Ă'să king of Jū'dah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, *that* he slew all the house of Bā'a-shá: he left him [l]not one that pisseth against a wall, [2]neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zĭm'rī destroy all the house of Bā'a-shá, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Bā'a-shá [3]by Jē'hū the prophet,

13 [m]For all the sins of Bā'a-shá, and the sins of Ē'lah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger [n]with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Ē'lah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Ă'să king of Jū'dah did Zĭm'rī reign [o]seven days in Tĭr'zah. And the people *were* encamped [p]against Gĭb'be-thŏn, which *belonged* to the Phĭ-lĭs'tines.

16 And the people *that were* encamped heard say, Zĭm'rī hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Ĭs'ra-el made Ŏm'rī, the captain of the host, king over Ĭs'ra-el that day in the camp.

17 And Ŏm'rī went up from Gĭb'be-thŏn, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, and they besieged Tĭr'zah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zĭm'rī saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and [q]died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in [r]doing evil in the sight of the LORD, [s]in walking in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and in his sin which he did, to make Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zĭm'rī, and his treason that he wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Ĭs'ra-el divided into [t]two parts: half of the people followed Tĭb'nī the son of Gī'năth, to make him king; and half followed Ŏm'rī.

22 But the people that followed Ŏm'rī prevailed against the people that followed Tĭb'nī the son of Gī'năth: so Tĭb'nī died, and Ŏm'rī reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Ă'să king of Jū'dah began Ŏm'rī to reign over Ĭs'ra-el, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tĭr'zah.

a ch. 21. 20–24. 2 Chr. 19. 2.
b 1 Sam. 2. 8. ch. 14. 7. Ps. 75. 6, 7. Jer. 27. 5. Dan. 2. 21.
c ch. 15. 34.
d ch. 14. 10. ch. 15. 29. Isa. 66. 24.
e ch. 14. 11. 2 Chr. 16. 4.
g ch. 14. 17.
h Ps. 115. 4. Isa. 2. 8.
i ch. 14. 14. 2 Ki. 10. 30, 31. Hos. 1. 4.
j ch. 15. 27. 2 Ki. 9. 31. 2 Ki. 12. 20.
k 1 Sam. 25. 36–38. 2 Sam. 13. 28, 29. ch. 20. 16. Job 31. 3. Prov. 20. 1. Isa. 1. 28.
l which was over.
1 1 Sam. 25 22.
2 Or, both his kinsmen and his friends.
3 by the hand of.
m Isa. 3. 16.
n Deut. 32. 21. 1 Sam. 12. 21. Isa. 41. 29. Jer. 10. 8, 15. Jon. 2. 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
o Job 20. 5. Ps. 37. 35.
p ch. 15. 27.
q Judg. 9. 54.
r Ps. 9. 16.
s ch. 12. 28.
t Isa. 9. 18.

24 And he bought the hill Să-mā'-rĭ-ā of Shē'mēr for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shē'mēr, owner of the hill, [4]Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

25 ¶ But [u]Ŏm'rī wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, and in his sin wherewith he made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger with their [v]vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Ŏm'rī which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

28 So Ŏm'rī slept with his fathers, and was buried in Să-mā'rĭ-ā: and A'hăb his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of A'să king of Jū'dah began A'hăb the son of Ŏm'rī to reign over Ĭs'ra-el: and A'hăb the son of Ŏm'rī reigned over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ā twenty and two years.

30 And A'hăb the son of Ŏm'rī did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him.

31 And it came to pass, [5]as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, [w]that he took to wife Jĕz'e-bĕl the daughter of Ĕth-bā'al king of the [x]Zĭ-dō'nĭ-ans, [y]and went and served Bā'al, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā'al in [z]the house of Bā'al, which he had built in Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

33 [a]And A'hăb made a grove; and A'hăb [b]did more to provoke the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger than all the kings of Ĭs'ra-el that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hĭ'el the Bĕth'-el-īte build Jĕr'ĭ-chō: he laid the foundation thereof in A-bī'ram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest *son* Sē'gub, [c]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn.

308 CHAPTER 17.

1 Elijah's advent. 6 He is fed by ravens. 17 Widow's son raised.

AND [1]Ē-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, *who was* of the inhabitants of Gĭl'e-ăd, said unto A'hăb, [a]*As* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el liveth, [b]before whom I stand, [c]there shall not be dew nor rain [d]these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chē'rĭth, that *is* before Jôr'dan.

4 And it shall be, *that* thou shalt drink of the brook; and [e]I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chē'rĭth, that *is* before Jôr'dan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass [2]after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to [f]Zăr'e-phăth, which *belongeth* to Zī'dŏn, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zăr'e-phath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, [g]Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, *As* the LORD thy God liveth, I have not [h]a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I *am* gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and [i]die.

13 And Ē-lī'jah said unto her, Fear not; go *and* do as thou hast said: but [j]make me thereof a little cake first, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [k]The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day *that* the LORD [3]sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and [l]did according to the saying of Ē-lī'jah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat [4]*many* days.

16 *And* [m]the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake [5]by Ē-lī'jah. ℣ 19. 5-8.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, *that* the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Ē-lī'jah, [n]What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 [o]And he cried unto the LORD

B. C. 910.

4 Shomeron.
u ch. 14. 9. Mic. 6. 16.
v Jer. 16. 19. Acts 14. 15.
5 was it a light thing, etc.
w Gen. 6. 2. Josh. 23. 12. ch. 18. 4-19.
x Judg. 18. 7.
y ch. 21. 25. 2 Ki. 10. 18.
z 2 Ki. 10. 21, 26, 27.
a Ex. 34. 13. Jer. 17. 2.
b ch. 21. 25.
c Num. 15. 30. Ps. 119. 89, 126. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 40. 8. Matt. 24. 35. Luke 21. 33. 1 Pet. 1. 25.

1 Elijahu, Luke 1. 17, Luke 4. 25, Elias.
a 2 Ki. 3. 14.
b Deut. 10. 8.
c Jas. 5. 17.
d Luke 4. 25.
e Ps. 37. 3.
2 at the end of days.
f Obad. 20. Luke 4. 26, Sarepta.
g Gen. 24. 17. Ps. 24. 1. John 4. 7. Heb. 11. 37.
h Gen. 18. 6.
i Gen. 21. 15, 16.
j Gen. 22. 1, 2. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
k Ps. 34. 11. Phil. 4. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
3 giveth.
l 2 Chr. 20. 20. Matt. 20. 28. Heb. 11. 8.
4 Or, a full year.
m Deut. 15. 10. Prov. 11. 24.
5 by the hand of.
n 2 Sam. 16. 10. Luke 4. 34. John 2. 4.
o Ex. 15. 25. Num. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 7. 8. ch. 18. 36, 37. Phil. 4. 6. Jas. 5. 13, 16.

and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 [p]And he [6]stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come [7]into him again.

22 And the LORD [q]heard the voice of Ê-lī'jah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he [r]revived.

23 And Ê-lī'jah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Ê-lī'jah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Ê-lī'jah, Now by this [s]I know that thou *art* a man of God, *and* that the word of the LORD in thy mouth *is* truth.

E. 2 Kin. 4. 32–35.

309 CHAPTER 18.

1 *Elijah meets Obadiah and Ahab.* 17 *Test of Baal's prophets.* 40 *They are slain.*

AND it came to pass *after* [a]many days, that the word of the LORD came to Ê-lī'jah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ā'hăb; and [b]I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Ê-lī'jah went to shew himself unto Ā'hăb. And *there was* a sore famine in Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

3 And Ā'hăb called [1]Ō-ba-dī'ah, which *was* [2]the governor of *his* house. (Now Ō-ba-dī'ah [c]feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was *so*, when [3]Jĕz'e-bĕl cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Ō-ba-dī'ah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and [d]fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ā'hăb said unto Ō-ba-dī'ah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, [4]that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ā'hăb went one way by himself, and Ō-ba-dī'ah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Ō-ba-dī'ah was in the way, behold, Ê-lī'jah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, *Art* thou that my lord Ê-lī'jah?

8 And he answered him, I *am:* go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ê-lī'jah *is here.*

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ā'hăb, to slay me?

10 *As* the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, *He is* not *there;* he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ê-lī'jah *is here.*

B. C. 906.

p 2 Kī. 4. 34, 35.
6 measured.

7 into his inward parts.
q Ps. 65. 2. Prov. 15. 8, 29. Matt. 21. 22. Luke 11. 9, 10. 1 John 3. 22.
r Deut. 32. 39. Luke 7. 14. Acts 20. 10, 12. Heb. 11. 35.
s John 3. 2. John 16. 30.

a Luke 4. 25.

b Deut. 28. 12.

1 Obadiahu.
2 over his house.
c Neh. 7. 2. Job 28. 28.
3 Izebel.

d Matt. 40–42.

4 that we cut not off ourselves from the beasts.
e Ezek. 3. 12, 14. Matt. 4. 1. Acts 8. 39.
f ch. 21. 20.
g Josh. 7. 25. Luke 23. 2. Acts 16. 20.
h ch. 9. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2.
i Jer. 46. 18.
j ch. 16. 33.
k ch. 22. 6.
l Matt. 6. 24. 1 Cor. 10. 21, 22. Rev. 3. 15.
5 Or, thoughts.
m Josh. 24. 15. Ps. 100. 3.
n ch. 19. 10, 14.
o Lev. 9. 24. 1 Chr. 21. 26. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
6 The word is good.

12 And it shall come to pass, *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that [e]the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and *so* when I come and tell Ā'hăb, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jĕz'e-bĕl slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD'S prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ê-lī'jah *is here:* and he shall slay me.

15 And Ê-lī'jah said, *As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So Ō-ba-dī'ah went to meet Ā'hăb, and told him: and Ā'hăb went to meet Ê-lī'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ā'hăb saw Ê-lī'jah, that Ā'hăb said unto him, [f]*Art* thou he [6]that troubleth Ĭs'ra-el?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Ĭs'ra-el; but thou, and thy father's house, [h]in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Bā'al-ĭm.

19 Now therefore send, *and* gather to me all Ĭs'ra-el unto mount [i]Căr'mel, and the prophets of Bā'al four hundred and fifty, [j]and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jĕz'e-bĕl's table.

20 So Ā'hăb sent unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and [k]gathered the prophets together unto mount Căr'mel.

21 And Ê-lī'jah came unto all the people, and said, [l]How long halt ye between two [5]opinions? if the LORD *be* God, follow him: but if Bā'al, [m]*then* follow him. And the people answered him not a word. N. 2 Kin. 17. 13–15.

22 Then said Ê-lī'jah unto the people, [n]I, *even* I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Bā'al's prophets *are* four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under:* and I will dress the other bullock, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under:*

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that [o]answereth *by* fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, [6]It is well spoken.

25 And Ê-lī'jah said unto the prophets of Bā'al, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress *it* first: for ye *are* many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire *under.*

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed *it,*

N S*

*S. 1 Chr. 16. 29.

and called on the name of Bā'al from morning even until noon, saying, O Bā'al, [7]hear us. But *there was* [p]no voice, nor any that [8]answered. And they [9]leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Ê-lī'jah mocked them, and said, Cry [10]aloud: for he *is* a god; either [11]he is talking, or he [12]is pursuing, *or* peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and [q]cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till [13]the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, [r]and they prophesied until the *time* of the [14]offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that *there was* neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any [15]that regarded.

30 And Ê-lī'jah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD *that was* broken down.

31 And Ê-lī'jah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jā'cob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, [s]Ĭs'ra-el shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones he built an altar [t]in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he [u]put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid *him* on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and [v]pour *it* on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do *it* the second time. And they did *it* the second time. And he said, Do *it* the third time. And they did *it* the third time.

35 And the water [16]ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at [w]*the time of* the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that Ê-lī'jah the prophet came near, and said, LORD [x]God of Ā'brā-hăm, Ĭ'ṣaac, and of Ĭs'ra-el, [y]let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Ĭs'ra-el, and *that* I *am* thy servant, and *that* [z]I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast [a]turned their heart back again.

38 Then [b]the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw *it*, they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he *is* the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And Ê-lī'jah said unto them, [17]Take the prophets of Bā'al; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Ê-lī'jah brought them down to the brook Kĭ'shŏn, and [c]slew them there.

41 ¶ And Ê-lī'jah said unto Ā'hăb, Get thee up, eat and drink; for *there is* [18]a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ā'hăb went up to eat and to drink. And Ê-lī'jah went up to the top of Cär'mel; [d]and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, [e]Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ā'hăb, [19]Prepare *thy chariot*, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ā'hăb rode, and went to Jĕz're-el.

46 And [f]the hand of the LORD was on Ê-lī'jah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ā'hăb [20]to the entrance of Jĕz're-el.

CHAPTER 19. 310

1 *Jezebel threatens Elijah.* 4 *His flight to Horeb.* 15 *Jehu anointed.* 19 *Elisha chosen.*

AND Ā'hăb told Jĕz'e-bĕl all that Ê-lī'jah had done, and withal how he had [a]slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jĕz'e-bĕl sent a messenger unto Ê-lī'jah, saying, [b]So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by [c]to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Bē'er-shē'bà, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he [d]requested [1]for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I *am* not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then [e]an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise *and* eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, *there was* a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his [2]head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise *and* eat; because the journey *is* too great for thee.

B. C. 906.

7 Or, answer.
p Ps. 115. 5. Jer. 10. 5. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
8 Or, heard.
9 Or, leaped up and down at the altar.
10 with a great voice.
11 Or, he meditateth.
12 hath a pursuit.
q Lev. 19. 28.
13 poured out blood upon them.
r 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.
14 ascending.
15 attention.
s Gen. 32. 28.
t Col. 3. 17.
u Lev. 1. 6.
v Judg. 6. 20. 16 went.
w Ex. 29. 39.
x Gen. 28. 13. Ex. 3. 6. Matt. 22. 32. Heb. 11. 16.
y ch. 8. 43.
z 2 Ki. 19. 19. Ps. 83. 18.
a Num. 16. 28.
a Jer. 10. 23.
b Lev. 9. 24. Judg. 6. 21. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
17 Or, Apprehend.
c Deut. 13. 5. Rev. 19. 20.
18 Or, a sound of a noise of rain.
d Jas. 5. 17.
e Hab. 2. 3.
19 Tie, or, bind.
f 2 Ki. 3. 15. Ezek. 1. 3.
20 till thou come to Jezreel.
a ch. 18. 40.
b Ruth 1. 17. ch. 2. 23.
c Prov. 27. 1.
d Num. 11. 15. Jon. 4. 3, 8. Phil. 1. 21–24.
1 for his life.
e Ps. 34. 7. Acts 12. 7. Heb. 1. 14.
2 bolster.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat [f]forty days and forty nights unto [g]Hō'reb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither [h]unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Ē-lī'jah?

10 And he said, [i]I have been very [j]jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Iṣ'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and [k]slain thy prophets with the sword; and [l]I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand [m]upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and [n]a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a [o]still small voice.

13 And it was *so*, when Ē-lī'jah heard *it*, that [p]he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Ē-lī'jah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Iṣ'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Dă-măs'cus: [q]and when thou comest, anoint Hăz'a-el *to be* king over Sȳr'ī-ā:

16 And [r]Jē'hū the son of Nĭm'shī shalt thou anoint *to be* king over Iṣ'ra-el: and [s]Ē-lī'shā the son of Shā'phat of Ā'bel-mē-hō'lah shalt thou anoint *to be* prophet in thy room.

17 And [t]it shall come to pass, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Hăz'a-el shall Jē'hū slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jē'hū [u]shall Ē-lī'shā slay.

18 [v]Yet I [w]have left *me* seven thousand in Iṣ'ra-el, all the knees which have not bowed unto Bā'al, [x]and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Ē-lī'shā the son of Shā'phat, who *was* plowing *with* twelve yoke *of oxen* before him, and he with the twelfth: and Ē-lī'jah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Ē-lī'jah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, [4]Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and [y]boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. [z]Then he arose, and went after Ē-lī'jah, and [a]ministered unto him.

B. C. 901.

f Ex. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9, 18. Matt. 4. 2. Luke 4. 2.
g Ex. 3. 1.
h Ex. 33. 21.
i Rom. 11. 3.
j Ex. 20. 5. Ps. 69. 9.
k ch. 18. 4.
l ch. 18. 22. Rom. 11. 3.
m Ex. 24. 12.
n Ezek. 1. 4.
o Num. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 17. Job 4. 16. Ps. 86. 15. Ps. 103. 8–18. Ps. 111. 4. Jas. 5. 11.
p Ex. 3. 6. Isa. 6. 2.
q 2 Ki. 8. 12, 13.
r 2 Ki. 9. 1.
s Luke 4. 27, called Eliseus.
t 2 Ki. 8. 12. 2 Ki. 9. 14. Amos 2. 14.
u 2 Ki. 2. 23, 24. Isa. 11. 4. Hos. 6. 5. Rev. 19. 21.
3 Or, I will leave.
v Isa. 1. 9. Ezek. 6. 8. Joel 2. 32. Rom. 11. 4.
w Job 31. 27. Hos. 13. 2.
4 Go return.
x 2 Sam. 24. 22.
y Matt. 4. 18–22. Luke 5. 27, 28.
z Ex. 24. 13.
a Gen. 14. 1, 2. 2 Ki. 8. 7–15.
b Deut. 28. 48.
1 desirable.
c Ex. 3. 16. Lev. 4. 15.
2 I kept not back from him.
d ch. 19. 2. Acts 23. 12.
3 are at my feet.
e Prov. 27. 1. Eccl. 7. 8.

CHAPTER 20. 311

1 *Samaria besieged.* 13 *Ahab defeats Ben-hadad.* 34 *A covenant.* 35 *The prophet's reproof.*

AND Bĕn–hā'dăd the king of Sȳr'ī-ā gathered all his host together: [a]and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Sā-mā'rī-ā, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ā'hăb king of Iṣ'ra-el into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Bĕn–hā'dăd,

3 Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine; thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine.

4 And the king of Iṣ'ra-el answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, [b]I *am* thine, and all that *I* have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Bĕn–hā'dăd, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is [1]pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Iṣ'ra-el called all [c]the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and [2]I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not *unto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Bĕn–hā'dăd, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Bĕn–hā'dăd sent unto him and said, [d]The gods do so unto me and more also, if the dust of Sā-mā'rī-ā shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that [3]follow me.

11 And the king of Iṣ'ra-el answered and said, Tell *him*, [e]Let not him that girdeth on *his harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off.

B. C. 900.

12 And it came to pass, when *Běn-hā'dăd* heard this [4]message, as he *was* [5]drinking, he and the kings in the [6]pavilions, that he said unto his servants, [6]Set *yourselves in array*. And they set *themselves in array* against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there [7]came a prophet unto Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and [c]thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

14 And Ā'hăb said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the [8]young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall [9]order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, *being* seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Běn-hā'dăd *was* [h]drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Běn-hā'dăd sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

18 And he said, [i]Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Sȳr'ĭ-anș [j]fled; and Ĭs'ra-el pursued them: and [k]Běn-hā'dăd the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Sȳr'ĭ-anș with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: [l]for at the return of the year the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā said unto him, [m]Their gods *are* gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, [n]Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that [10]thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Běn-hā'dăd numbered the Sȳr'ĭ-anș, and went up to [o]Ā'phek, [11]to fight against Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el were numbered, and [12]were all present, and went against them: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Sȳr'ĭ-anș [p]filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God and spake unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, and said, Thus saith the LORD, [q]Because the Sȳr'ĭ-anș have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And *so* it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el slew of the Sȳr'ĭ-anș an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Ā'phek, into the city; and *there* a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left. And Běn-hā'dăd fled, and came into the city, [13]into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Ĭs'ra-el *are* merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, [r]put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Ĭs'ra-el: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, and said, Thy servant Běn-hā'dăd saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, *Is* he yet alive? he *is* my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would come* from him, and did hastily catch *it:* and they said, Thy brother Běn-hā'dăd. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Běn-hā'dăd came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And *Běn-hā'dăd* said unto him, [s]The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Dă-măs'cus, as my father made in Să-mā'rĭ-ā. Then *said A'hăb,* I will send thee away with this covenant. So [t]he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of [u]the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour [v]in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because

4 word.
5 Or, drinking himself drunk.
6 Or, Place the engines: And they placed engines.
7 approached.
8 Or, servants.
9 bind, or, tie.
10 that was fallen.
11 to the war with Israel.
12 Or, were victualled.
13 into a chamber within a chamber, or, from chamber to chamber.

a ch. 16. 9. Prov. 31. 4, 5. Eccl. 10. 17.
b ch. 16. 9. Prov. 20. 1. Dan. 5. 2, 30. Hos. 4. 11. Eph. 5. 18.
c Ex. 7. 17. Ps. 9. 16.
d 1 Sam. 2. 3. 2 Ki. 14. 8–12. Prov. 16. 18. Luke 14. 11.
e Lev. 26. 8. Ps. 3. 6. Job 10. 11.
f 2 Sam. 11. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
g 2 Chr. 32. 13–19. Isa. 42. 8. Rom. 1. 21–23.
h Job 5. 12, 13.
i Josh. 13. 4.
j Ex. 20. 5. Deut. 4. 24. Josh. 24. 19. Ps. 33. 10. Ps. 47. 8. Ps. 149. 7. Isa. 30. 27, 28. Nah. 1. 2.
k Gen. 37. 34.
l ch. 15. 20.
m Isa. 26. 10. Isa. 28. 15.
n 2 Ki. 2. 3, 5, 7, 15.
o ch. 13. 17, 18.
p 2 Ki. 3. 20.
q Ex. 7. 17. Ps. 9. 16.
r Gen. 37. 34.
s 2 Ki. 2. 3.
t Deut. 15. 12.
u 2 Ki. 9. 1.
v ch. 13. 17, 18.

thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, [w]a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, [14]so that in smiting he wounded *him*.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And [x]as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and [y]he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then [z]shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt [15]pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, [16]he was gone. And the king of Iś'ra-el said unto him, [a]So *shall* thy judgment *be;* thyself hast decided *it*.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Iś'ra-el discerned him that he *was* of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [b]Because thou hast let go out of *thy* hand a man [17]whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Iś'ra-el [c]went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

312 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Naboth condemned and stoned.* 15 *His vineyard taken.* 17 *Elijah's denunciation.*

AND it came to pass after these things, *that* Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte had a vineyard, which *was* in [a]Jĕz're-el, hard by the palace of Ā'hăb king of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

2 And Ā'hăb spake unto Nā'bŏth, saying, [b]Give me thy [c]vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it *is* near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; *or,* if it [1]seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Nā'bŏth said to Ā'hăb, The LORD forbid it me, [d]that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ā'hăb came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jĕz'e-bĕl his wife came to

B. C. 899.

w ch. 13. 24.

14 smiting and wounding.

x 2 Sam. 12. 1.
y Judg. 9. 7–20. 2 Sam. 14. 5–7.

z 2 Ki. 10. 24.

15 weigh.

16 he was not.

a Job 15. 6. Matt. 21. 41. Luke 19. 22.

b 1 Sam. 15. 9. ch. 22. 31–37.

17 of my curse.

c ch. 21. 4. Esth. 5. 13. Job 5. 2. Prov. 19. 3.

a Judg. 6. 33. 1 Sam. 29. 1.
b Gen. 3. 6. Ex. 20. 17. Deut. 5. 21. Hab. 2. 9. Luke 12. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. Jas. 1. 14, 15.
c 1 Sam. 8. 14.

1 be good in thine eyes.

d Lev. 25. 23. Num. 36. 7. Ezek. 46. 18.
e 1 Sam. 8. 14.
f Jer. 6. 7. Mic. 2. 1.

2 Or, Call an assembly.

3 in the top of the people.

g Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22. 1 Sam. 2. 12. 2 Sam. 20. 1. 2 Cor. 6. 15.
h Ex. 22. 28. Lev. 24. 15, 16. Acts 6. 11.
i Lev. 24. 14.
j Job 15. 34. Prov. 11. 9. Isa. 9. 16, 17. Isa. 58. 4. 1 Tim. 4. 2.
k Num. 15. 36. Josh. 7. 25. Mark 15. 20. Acts 7. 58, 59. Heb. 11. 37.
l Ps. 9. 12.
m ch. 13. 32.
n Gen. 4. 9, 11.

him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee *another* vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jĕz'e-bĕl his wife said unto him, Dost thou [e]now govern the kingdom of Iś'ra-el? arise, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I [f]will give thee the vineyard of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte.

8 So she wrote letters in Ā'hăb's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his city, dwelling with Nā'bŏth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, [2]Proclaim a fast, and set Nā'bŏth [3]on high among the people:

10 And set two men, [g]sons of Bē'lĭ-al, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou [h]didst blaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and [i]stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jĕz'e-bĕl had sent unto them, *and* as it *was* written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 [j]They proclaimed a fast, and set Nā'bŏth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Bē'lĭ-al, and sat before him: and the men of Bē'lĭ-al witnessed against him, *even* against Nā'bŏth, in the presence of the people, saying, Nā'bŏth did blaspheme God and the king. [k]Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jĕz'e-bĕl, saying, Nā'bŏth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jĕz'e-bĕl heard that Nā'bŏth was stoned, and was dead, that Jĕz'e-bĕl said to Ā'hăb, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte, which he refused to give thee for money: for Nā'bŏth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ā'hăb heard that Nā'bŏth was dead, that Ā'hăb rose up to go down to the vineyard of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ [l]And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ā'hăb king of Iś'ra-el, [m]which *is* in Sā-mā'rĭ-ā: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Nā'bŏth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, [n]Hast thou killed, and also taken posses-

sion? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, [c]In the place where dogs licked the blood of Nā'bŏth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ā'hăb said to Ē-lī'jah, Hast thou found me, [p]O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found *thee:* because [q]thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD. C.*

21 Behold, [r]I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ā'hăb [s]him that pisseth against the wall, and [t]him that is shut up and left in Ĭs'ra-el,

22 And will make thine house like the house of [u]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, and like the house of [v]Bā'a-shā the son of Ā-hī'jah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

23 And [w]of Jĕz'e-bĕl also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jĕz'e-bĕl by the [4]wall of Jĕz're-el.

24 [x]Him that dieth of Ā'hăb in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

M 25 ¶ But [y]there was none like unto Ā'hăb, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, [z]whom Jĕz'e-bĕl his wife [5]stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *things* [a]as did the Am'ôr-ites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And it came to pass, when Ā'hăb heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and [b]put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ā'hăb [c]humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: *but* [d]in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house. M. 2 Kin. 22. 19.

313 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Ahab's false prophets.* 34 *He is slain in battle.* 41 *Jehoshaphat's reign.* 51 *Reign of Ahaziah.*

AND they continued three years without war between Sȳr'ĭ-ā and Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that [e]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah came down to the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto his servants, Know ye that [f]Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd *is* ours, and we *be* [1]still, *and* take it not out of the hand of the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā?

4 And he said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Rā'-moth-gĭl'e-ăd? And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, [g]*I am* as thou *art,* my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Ĭs'ra-el [h]gathered the prophets together, about [2]four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

7 And [i]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, [k]*There is* yet one man, Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but [l]I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Ĭs'ra-el called an [3]officer, and said, Hasten *hither* Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lah.

10 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a [4]void place in the entrance of the gate of Să-mā'rĭ-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'a-nah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Sȳr'-ĭ-ans, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, [m]Go up to Rā'moth-gĭl'-e-ăd, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mī-cā'iah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *declare* good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak *that which is* good.

14 And Mī-cā'iah said, *As* the LORD liveth, [n]what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mī-cā'iah, shall we go against Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but *that which is* true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Ĭs'ra-el [o]scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Did I not tell thee that

B. C. 897.

o ch. 22. 38.

p ch. 18. 17. Isa. 29. 21. Amos 5. 10.
q 2 Ki. 17. 17. Rom. 7. 14.
r ch. 14. 10. Deut. 32. 35. Ps. 94.
s 1 Sam. 25. 22.
t ch. 14. 10.

u ch. 15. 29.
v ch. 16. 3, 11.

w 2 Ki. 9. 36. Ps. 7. 16.
4 Or, ditch.
x ch. 14. 11.

y ch. 16. 30.

z ch. 11. 1, 4. Gen. 6. 2-5.
5 Or, incited.
a 2 Ki. 21. 11. Gen. 15. 16.
b Gen. 37. 34.
c Ps. 78. 34-37.
d 2 Ki. 9. 25.

a 2 Chr. 18. 2, 34.
b Deut. 4. 43.
1 silent from taking it.
c 2 Ki. 3. 7.
d ch. 18. 19.
2 They were prophets of the groves, hirelings of Jezebel.
e 2 Ki. 3. 11.
f ch. 19. 10.
g ch. 20. 43.
3 Or, eunuch.
4 floor.
h Jer. 23. 25-32.
i Num. 22. 38. Ps. 27. Ps. 56. 1-10 Prov. 28. 1. Jer. 1. 7, 17, 19. Ezek. 2. 3, 8 Acts 4. 13, 29, 31. Acts 9. 29. Rom. 8. 31. 2 Cor. 3. 12. Gal. 1. 9, 10. Eph. 6. 19, 20. Phil. 1. 20. 1 Thess. 2. 2-6. 1 Tim. 3. 13. 2 Tim. 4. 1-5. Tit. 1. 9, 10. Heb. 13. 5, 6.
j Matt. 9. 36.

*C. 2 Kin. 17. 14, 15.

he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: [k]I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, [l]and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall [5]persuade Ā'hăb, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, [m]Thou shalt persuade *him*, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 [n]Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

E. 2 Kin. 2. 9, 10. L.

24 But Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕnā'a-nah went near, and [o]smote Mī-cā'iah on the cheek, and said, [p]Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mī-cā'iah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go [6]into [7]an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said, Take Mī-cā'iah, and carry him back unto Ā'mon the governor of the city, and to Jō'ăsh the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Mī-cā'iah said, If thou return at all in peace, [q]the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Jĕhŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd.

30 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, [8]I will disguise myself and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Ĭs'ra-el [r]disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, that they said, Surely it *is* the king of Ĭs'ra-el. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt [s]cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it *was* not the king of Ĭs'ra-el, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a *certain* man drew a bow [9]at a venture, and smote the king of Ĭs'ra-el between the [10]joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am [11]wounded.

35 And the battle [12]increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Sȳr'ĭ-ans, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the [13]midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and [14]was brought to Sā-mā'rĭ-ȧ; and they buried the king in Sā-mā'rĭ-ȧ.

38 And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Sā-mā'rĭ-ȧ; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according [t]unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hăb, and all that he did, and [u]the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

40 So Ā'hăb slept with his fathers; and Ā-ha-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And [v]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Ā'sȧ began to reign over Jū'dah in the fourth year of Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el.

42 Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt *was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jĕ-ru'sȧ-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Ā-zū'bah the daughter of Shĭl'hī.

43 And [w]he walked in all the ways of Ā'sȧ his father; he turned not aside from it, doing *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless [x]the high places were not taken away; *for* the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And [y]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt made peace with the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jĕhŏsh'a-phăt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

46 [z]And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Ā'sȧ, he took out of the land.

47 [a]*There was* then no king in Ē'dom: a deputy *was* king.

48 Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt [15]made ships of Thär'shish to go to Ō'phĭr for gold: [c]but they went not; for the ships were broken at [d]Ē'zĭ-on–gĕ'bĕr.

49 Then said Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of

B. C. 897.

k Isa. 6. 1.
1 Kin. 7. 9.
l Job 1. 6.
Ps. 103. 20.
Dan. 7. 10.
Zech. 1. 10.
Matt. 18. 10.
Heb. 1. 7, 14.

5 Or, deceive.

m Job 12. 16.
Ezek. 14. 9.
2 Thess. 2. 11.
n Ezek. 14. 9.

o Jer. 20. 2.
p 2 Chr. 18. 23.

6 Or, from chamber to chamber.
7 a chamber in a chamber.

q Num. 16. 29.
Deut. 18. 20.

8 Or, when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle.

r 2 Chr. 35. 22.
s 2 Chr. 18. 31.
Prov. 13. 20.

9 in his simplicity.
10 joints and the breastplate.
11 made sick.
12 ascended.
13 bosom.
14 came.

t Deut. 32. 35.
ch. 21. 19.
Ps. 33. 11.
Ps. 119. 89.
Isa. 14. 27.
Nah. 1. 2.
Matt. 24. 35.
1 Pet. 1. 25.
u Amos 3. 15.
v 2 Chr. 20. 31.
w 2 Chr. 17. 3.
x Deut. 12. 5–14.
ch. 14. 23.
y 2 Chr. 19. 2.
2 Cor. 6. 14.
z Gen. 13. 13.
ch. 14. 24.
Jude 7.
a Gen. 25. 23.
2 Sam. 8. 14.
2 Ki. 3. 9.

15 Or, had ten ships.

b 2 Chr. 20. 36.
c 2 Chr. 20. 37.
d ch. 9. 26.

[5] 2 Kin. 2. 16.
[6] 2 Chr. 18. 23

ă hăb unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt would not.

50 ¶ And [e]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Jĕ-hō'ram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ă-ha-zī'ah the son of Ă'hăb began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ă the seventeenth year of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah, and reigned two years over Ĭs'ra-el.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and [f]walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin:

53 For [g]he served Bā'al, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, according to all that his father had done.

B. C. 897.

e 2 Chr. 21. 1.
f ch. 15. 26.
g Judg. 2. 11. ch. 16. 31.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

314 **CHAPTER 1.**

1 *Rebellion of Moab.* 9 *Ahaziah's fifties slain.* 16 *Death of Ahaziah.* 17 *Jehoram succeeds him.*

B. C. 896.

THEN Mō'ab [a]rebelled against Ĭs'ra-el [b]after the death of Ă'hăb.

2 And Ă-ha-zī'ah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that *was* in Să-mā'rĭ-ă, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire [1]of Bā'al-zĕ'bŭb the god of [c]Ĕk'rŏn whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the LORD said to Ē-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Să-mā'rĭ-ă, and say unto them, [d]*Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Ĭs'ra-el, *that* ye go to enquire of Bā'al-zĕ'bŭb the god of Ĕk'rŏn?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, [2]Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, [e]but shalt surely die. And Ē-lī'jah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Ĭs'ra-el, *that* thou sendest to enquire of Bā'al zĕ'bŭb the god of Ĕk'rŏn? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt [f]surely die.

7 And he said unto them, [3]What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, *He was* [4]an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It *is* Ē-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte.

a 2 Sam. 8. 2.
b ch. 3. 5.
1 The master of flies.
c 1 Sam. 5. 10.
d Isa. 8. 19. Jer. 2. 10–13.
2 The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.
e Job 18. 14–21. Prov. 11. 19. Eccl. 8. 13. Isa. 3. 11. Rom. 6. 23. Jas. 1. 15.
f Prov. 14. 32.
3 What was the manner of the man?
g Zech. 13. 4. Matt. 3. 4.
h ch. 6. 13, 14. Ps. 105. 15. Amos 7. 12. Matt. 27. 29.
i Num. 11. 1. Luke 9. 54.
k Isa. 26. 11.
l Prov. 27. 22. Eccl. 9. 3. Isa. 1. 5. Jer. 5. 3.
4 hewed.
m 1 Sam. 26. 21. Ps. 72. 14.
n Isa. 51. 12. Jer. 1. 17. Ezek. 2. 6.

9 Then the king [k]sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou [i]man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Ē-lī'jah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I *be* a man of God, then [l]let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 [k]Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Ē-lī'jah answered and said unto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent [k]again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and [4]fell on his knees before Ē-lī'jah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, [m]be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Ē-lī'jah, Go down with him: be not [n]afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Bā'al-zĕ'bŭb the god of Ĕk'rŏn, *is it* not because *there is* no God in Ĭs'ra-el to

enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the LORD which Ê-lī'jah had spoken. And [5]Jē-hō'ram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jē-hō'ram the son of Jē-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-ha-zī'ah which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

315 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Elijah divides the Jordan.* 11 *He is taken up to heaven.* 12 *Elisha succeeds him.* 19 *Waters of Jericho healed.*

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would [a]take up Ê-lī'jah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Ê-lī'jah went with [b]Ê-lī'shà from Gĭl'găl.

2 And Ê-lī'jah said unto Ê-lī'shà, [c]Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Bĕth'-el. And Ê-lī'shà said *unto him, As* the LORD liveth, and [d]*as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Bĕth'-el.

3 And [e]the sons of the prophets that *were* at Bĕth'-el came forth to Ê-lī'shà, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know *it;* hold ye your peace.

4 And [f]Ê-lī'jah said unto him, Ê-lī'shà, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jĕr'ĭ-chō. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

5 And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Jĕr'ĭ-chō came to Ê-lī'shà, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know *it;* hold ye your peace.

6 And Ê-lī'jah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jôr'dan. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood [1]to view afar off: and they two stood by Jôr'dan.

8 And Ê-lī'jah took his mantle, and wrapped *it* together, and smote the waters, and [g]they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Ê-lī'jah said unto Ê-lī'shà, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Ê-lī'shà said, I pray thee, let a

B. C. 896.

5 The second year that Jehoram was Prorex, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat.

[a] Gen. 5. 24. Heb. 11. 5.
[b] 1 Ki. 19. 21.
[c] Ruth 1. 15, 16.
[d] 1 Sam. 1. 26. ch. 4. 30.
[e] 1 Sam. 19. 20. 1 Ki. 20. 35. ch. 4. 1, 38.

1 In sight, or over against.
[f] Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 16.
[g] Num. 11. 17–25.
2 Thou hast done hard in asking.
[h] Acts 1. 10.
[i] ch. 6. 17. Ps. 68. 17. Heb. 1. 7, 14.
[j] ch. 13. 14.
[k] Acts 1. 9.
[l] Gen. 37. 29, 34. Josh. 7. 6. 3 lip.
[m] John 14. 12.
4 sons of strength.
[n] 1 Ki. 18. 12. Ezek. 8. 3. Acts 8. 39.
5 one of the mountains.
[o] Josh. 6. 26.
6 causing to miscarry.
[p] Ex. 15. 25. ch. 4. 41. John 9. 6.

[q]double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, [2]Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless,* if thou [h]see me *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be *so.*

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* [i]a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Ê-lī'jah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And Ê-lī'shà saw *it,* and he cried, [j]My father, my father, the chariot of Ĭs'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof. And he [k]saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and [l]rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Ê-lī'jah that fell from him, and went back and stood by the [3]bank of Jôr'dan;

14 And he took the mantle of Ê-lī'jah that fell from him, and [m]smote the waters, and said, Where *is* the LORD God of Ê-lī'jah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Ê-lī'shà went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which *were* to view at Jĕr'ĭ-chō saw him, they said, The spirit of Ê-lī'jah doth rest on Ê-lī'shà. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty [4]strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: [n]lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon [5]some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jĕr'ĭ-chō,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Ê-lī'shà, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the [o]water *is* naught, and the ground [6]barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought *it* to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and [p]cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren *land.*

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Ê-lī'shà which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Bĕth'-el: and as he was going

up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and [q]mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, [r]and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Căr'mel, and from thence he returned to Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

316 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Reign of Jehoram.* 6 *Judah's league with Israel.* 13 *Elisha's prophecy.* 21 *Moab smitten.*

NOW [a]Jĕ-hō'ram the son of Ā'hăb began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ā the eighteenth year of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the [1]image of Bā'al [b]that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he [c]cleaved unto [d]the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, which made Ĭs'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mē'shā king of Mō'ab was [e]a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el an hundred thousand [2]lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when [g]Ā'hăb was dead, that the king of Mō'ab rebelled against the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And king Jĕ-hō'ram went out of Să-mā'rĭ-ā the same time, and numbered all Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And he went and sent to Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah, saying, The king of Mō'ab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Mō'ab to battle? And he said, I will go up: [h]*I am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Ē'dom.

9 So the king of Ĭs'ra-el went, and the king of Jū'dah, and the king of Ē'dom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle [3]that followed them.

10 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said, [4]Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mō'ab!

11 But [j]Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said, *Is there* not here a [k]prophet of the LORD, that we may [l]enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Ĭs'ra-el's servants answered and said, Here *is* Ē-lī'shā the son of Shā'phăt, which poured water on the hands of Ē-lī'jah.

B. C. 895.

[q] 2 Chr. 36. 16. Ps. 31. 17, 18. Ps. 94. 4, 21–23. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 5. 24. Isa. 28. 22. Jer. 5. 10–14. Luke 10. 16. 1 Thess. 4. 8. 2 Tim. 3. 3. Jude 14, 15, 18.

[r] Deut. 32. 35, 41, 43. Job 31. 3. Nah. 1. 2. Luke 12. 5. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30, 31.

[a] ch. 1. 17.

1 statue.

[b] 1 Ki. 16. 31, 32.

[c] ch. 10. 28–31

[d] 1 Ki. 12. 28, 31, 32.

[e] Gen. 13. 2. Job 1. 3.

[f] Isa. 16. 1.

[g] ch. 1. 1.

[h] 1 Ki. 22. 4.

2 at their feet

[i] Ps. 78. 34. Prov. 19. 3. Isa. 8. 21.

[j] 1 Ki. 22. 7.

[k] Amos 3. 7.

[l] 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 3. 5, 6.

[m] ch. 2. 25.

[n] 1 Ezek. 14. 3.

[o] Judg. 10. 11. Ruth 1. 15.

[p] 1 Ki. 18. 19.

[q] 1 Ki. 15. 1. ch. 3. 10.

Ps. 15. 4.

[s] 1 Sam. 10. 5.

[t] Ezek. 1. 3. Ezek. 8. 1.

[u] ch. 4. 3.

[v] Ps. 107. 35.

[w] Jer. 32. 17, 27. Mark 10. 27. Luke 1. 37. Eph. 3. 20.

[x] 1 Ki. 20. 28.

[y] 1 Sam. 15. 3.

3 grieve.

[z] Lev. 29. 39, 40.

4 were cried together.

5 gird himself with a girdle.

6 destroyed.

7 Or, they smote in it even smiting

8 until he left the stones thereof in Kirharaseth.

[a] Isa. 16. 7, 11.

12 And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt and the king of Ē'dom [m]went down to him.

13 And Ē-lī'shā said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, [n]What have I to do with thee? [o]get thee to [p]the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mō'ab.

14 And Ē-lī'shā said, [q]*As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard [r]the presence of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me [s]a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that [t]the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, [u]Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley [v]shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is *but* a [w]light thing in the sight of the LORD: [x]he will deliver the Mō'ab-ītes also into your hand.

19 [y]And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and [z]mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when [z]the meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Ē'dom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Mō'ab-ītes heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they [4]gathered all that were able to [5]put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Mō'ab-ītes saw the water on the other side *as* red as blood:

23 And they said, This *is* blood: the kings are surely [6]slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Mō'ab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Ĭs'ra-el, the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes rose up and smote the Mō'ab-ītes, so that they fled before them: but [7]they went forward smiting the Mō'ab-ītes, even in *their* country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: [8]only in [a]Kīr-hăr'a-sĕth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Mō'ab saw that the battle was too sore for

him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through *even* unto the king of E'dom: but they could not.

27 Then he took [9]his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and [b]offered him *for* a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Is'ra-el: and they departed [10]from him, and returned to *their own* land.

317 CHAPTER 4.

1 *The widow's oil multiplied.* 34 *The Shunammite's son raised.* 42 *An hundred fed on twenty loaves.*

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of [c]the sons of the prophets unto E-li'shā, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come [d]to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And E-li'shā said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save [e]a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, *even* empty vessels; [1]borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when [d]the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is* not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy [2]debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And [3]it fell on a day, that E-li'shā passed to [e]Shu'nem, where *was* a great woman; and she [4]constrained him to eat bread. And *so* it was, *that* as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto [f]her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 [g]Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gē-hā'zī his servant, Call this Shu'nam-mīte. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what *is* to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then *is* to be done for her? And Gē-hā'zī answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, [h]About this [5]season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, *thou* man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that E-li'shā had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and *then* died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* [6]well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; [7]slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God [i]to mount Cär'mel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gē-hā'zī his servant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shu'nam-mīte:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *is it* well with the child? And she answered, *It is* well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught [8]him by the feet: but Gē-hā'zī [j]came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul *is* [9]vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me.

B. C. 895.

9 Perhaps the king of Edom's son.
b Lev. 18. 21. Deut. 12. 31. ch. 17. 17. 2 Chr. 28. 3. Ps. 106. 37, 38. Jer. 7. 31. Ezek. 16. 20. Ezek. 20. 26, 31.
10 As they saw the Moabites so desperately resolute.

a 1 Ki. 20. 35. ch. 2. 3, 5, 7.

b Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 39. Deut. 15. 12. 15, 18. Neh. 5. 1–13. Jer. 34. 8–18. Matt. 18. 25.

c 1 Ki. 17. 12.

1 Or, scant not.

d Matt. 14. 20.

2 Or, creditor.

3 there was a day.
e Josh. 19. 18. 1 Sam. 28. 4.
4 laid hold on him.

f Prov. 31. 10, 11.
g Matt. 10. 41, 42. Matt. 25. 40. Rom. 12. 13. Heb. 13. 1, 2.
h Gen. 18. 10, 14.
5 set time.
6 peace.
7 restrain not for me to ride.
i ch. 2. 25.
8 by his feet.
j Matt. 15. 23.
9 bitter.

[F] Verses 42–44.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gĕ-hā'zī, [k]Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, [l]salute him not; and if any [m]salute thee, answer him not again: and [m]lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, [n]*As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gĕ-hā'zī passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but *there was* neither voice, nor [10]hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is [o]not awaked.

32 And when Ĕ-lī'shà was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, *and* laid upon his bed.

33 He [p]went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, [q]and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and [r]he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house [11]to and fro; and went up, [s]and stretched himself upon him: and [t]the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gĕ-hā'zī, and said, Call this Shū'nam-mīte. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and [u]took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Ĕ-lī'shà came again to [v]Gĭl'găl: and *there was* a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets *were* [w]sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred *them* into the pot of pottage: for they [x]knew *them* not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, *there is* [y]death in the pot. And they could not eat *thereof*.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And [z]he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no [12]harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from [a]Bā'al shāl'ī-shà, [b]and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn [13]in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, [c]What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave *thereof*.

44 So he set *it* before them, and they did eat, [d]and left *thereof*, according to the [e]word of the LORD.

B. C. 895.

k 1 Kl. 18. 46. ch. 9. 1.
l Luke 10. 4.
m Ex. 7. 19. Ex. 14. 16. ch. 2. 8, 14. Acts 19. 12.
n ch. 2. 2.
10 attention.
o John 11. 11.
p Matt. 6. 6.
q 1 Kl. 17. 20. Jas. 5. 16.
r Acts 20. 10.
11 once hither, and once thither.
s 1 Kl. 17. 21.
t ch. 8. 1.
u Heb. 11. 35.
v ch. 2. 1.
w Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3.
x Matt. 7. 16.
y Ex. 10. 17.
z Isa. 15. 25. ch. 2. 20. ch. 5. 10. John 9. 6.
12 evil thing.
a 1 Sam. 9. 4.
b 1 Cor. 9. 11. Gal. 6. 6.
13 Or, in his scrip, or, garment.
c Luke 9. 13. John 6. 9.
d Matt. 14. 20 John 6. 13.
e Gen. 18. 14. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37.
a Luke 4. 27.
b Ex. 11. 3. ch. 4. 8. 1 Sth. 9. 4.
1 before.
2 lifted up, or, accepted in countenance, or, gracious.
3 Or, victory.
4 was before.
5 before.
6 gather in.
c 1 Sam. 9. 8.
7 in his hand.
d Gen. 37. 29.
e Gen. 30. 2. 1 Sam. 2. 6.
f Ex. 4. 30.
g ch. 4. 41. John 9. 7.

CHAPTER 5. 318

1 *Naaman goes to Samaria.* 8 *He is cured of leprosy.* 20 *Gehazi's avarice.* 27 *He becomes leprous.*

NOW [a]Nā'a-man, captain of the host of the king of Sўr'ī-à, was a [b]great man [1]with his master, and [2]honourable, because by him the LORD had given [3]deliverance unto Sўr'ī-à: he was also a mighty man in valour, *but he was* a leper.

2 And the Sўr'ī-ans had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Ĭs'ra-el a little maid; and she [4]waited on Nā'a-man's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord *were* [5]with the prophet that *is* in Sā-mā'rī-à! for he would [6]recover him of his leprosy.

4 And *one* went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And the king of Sўr'ī-à said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el. And he departed, and [7]took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Nā'a-man my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Ĭs'ra-el had read the letter, that he [d]rent his clothes, and said, *Am* I [e]God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was *so*, when Ĕ-lī'shà the man of God had heard that the king of Ĭs'ra-el had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and [f]he shall know that there is a prophet in Ĭs'ra-el.

9 So Nā'a-man came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Ĕ-lī'shà.

10 And Ĕ-lī'shà sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and [g]wash in Jôr'dan seven times, and thy flesh

*E. Verses 39–41.

shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'a-man was [h]wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, [8]I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and [9]strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 *Are* not [10]Ăb'a-nà and Phär'par, rivers of Dă-măs'cus, better than all the waters of Ĭs'ra-el? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and [i]went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, *if* the prophet had bid thee *do some* great thing, wouldest thou not have done *it?* how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jôr'dan, according to the saying of the man of God: and [j]his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and [k]he was clean. E. 6. 20.

15 ¶ [l]And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now [m]I know that *there is* [n]no God in all the earth, but in Ĭs'ra-el: now therefore, I pray thee, take [o]a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, [p]*As* the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, [q]I will receive none. And he urged him to take *it;* but he refused.

17 And Nā'a-man said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of Rĭm'mon to worship there, and [r]he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rĭm'mon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rĭm'mon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him [11]a little way.

20 ¶ But Gĕ-hā'zī, the servant of Ĕ-lī'shà the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'a-man this Sўr'ĭ-an, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, *as* the LORD liveth, I will [s]run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gĕ-hā'zī followed after Nā'a-man. And when Nā'a-man saw *him* running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, [12]*Is* all well?

22 And he said, All *is* well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ĕ'phrā-ĭm two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'a-man said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid *them* upon two of his servants; and they bare *them* before him.

24 And when he came to the [13]tower, he took *them* from their hand, and bestowed *them* in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and [t]stood before his master. And Ĕ-lī'shà said unto him, Whence *comest thou,* Gĕ-hā'zī? And he said, Thy servant went [14]no whither.

26 And [u]he said unto him, Went not mine heart *with thee,* when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? *Is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'a-man [v]shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence [w]a leper *as white* as snow.

CHAPTER 6. 319

1 *The iron swims.* 8 *Elisha and the Syrians.* 24 *The famine in Samaria.* 30 *A messenger sent to slay Elisha.*

AND [x]the sons of the prophets said unto Ĕ-lī'shà, Behold now, the place where we [1]dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jôr'dan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jôr'dan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the [2]ax head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And [y]he cut down a stick, and cast *it* in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take *it* up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Sўr'ĭ-à warred against Ĭs'ra-el, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my [3]camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [z]Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Sўr'ĭ-ans are come down.

10 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el sent to the

B. C. 894.

h 1 Cor. 2. 14.
8 I said, or, I said with myself, He will surely come out, etc.
9 move up and down.
10 Or, Amana
i Prov. 14. 17. Eccl. 7. 9. Eph. 4. 31. Col. 3. 8. Jas. 1. 19.
j Job 33. 25.
k Luke 4. 27.
l Luke 17. 15.
m Isa. 43. 10, 11. Rom. 10. 10.
n Dan. 2. 47.
o Gen. 33. 11.
p ch. 3. 14.
q Gen. 14. 23. Matt. 10. 8. Acts 8. 18, 20.
r ch. 7. 2, 17.
11 a little piece of ground, as, Gen. 35. 16.
s Ex. 20. 17. Josh. 6. 18. 1 Sam. 8. 3–5. Ps. 10. 3. Prov. 1. 19. Prov. 15. 27. Luke 12. 15. Col. 3. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
12 Is there peace?
13 Or, secret place.
t Prov. 30. 20. Ezek. 33. 31.
14 not hither or thither.
u Ps. 32. 10. Ps. 63. 11. Ps. 140. 11. Prov. 13. 21. Isa. 3. 11. Isa. 57. 21. Acts 13. 9.
v 1 Tim. 6. 10.
w Ex. 4. 6. Lev. 13. 2, 3. Lev. 14. 3, 35. Num. 12. 10. ch. 15. 5. 2 Chr. 26. 19, 20.
a 1 Sam. 10. 12. ch. 2. 3. ch. 4. 1, 38. ch. 9. 1.
1 sit before.
2 iron.
b Ex. 15. 25. ch. 2. 21. ch. 4. 41.
3 Or, encamping.
c ch. 13. 14. Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32. Isa. 6. 13. Amos 3. 7. Matt. 5 13.

place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Sȳr'ĭ-à was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us *is* for the king of Ĭs'ra-el?

12 And one of his servants said, [4]None, my lord, O king: but Ĕ-lī'shà, the prophet that *is* in Ĭs'ra-el, telleth the king of Ĭs'ra-el the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, *he is* in [d]Dō'than.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a [5]great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the [6]servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

K 16 And he answered, Fear not: for L [e]they that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them.

17 And Ĕ-lī'shà prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain *was* full of [f]horses and chariots of fire round about Ĕ-lī'shà. K.*. L.†

D 18 And when they came down to him, Ĕ-lī'shà prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And [g]he smote them with blindness according to the word of Ĕ-lī'shà. D. 15. 5.

19 ¶ And Ĕ-lī'shà said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: [7]follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Sā-mā'rĭ-à.

C 20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Sā-mā'rĭ-à, that Ĕ-lī'shà said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, *they were* in the midst of Sā-mā'rĭ-à. E. 8. 4, 5.

21 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Ĕ-lī'shà, when he saw them, [h]My father, shall I smite *them*? shall I smite *them*?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them:* wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? [i]set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So [j]the

B. C. 893.

4 No.

d Gen. 37. 17.
5 heavy.
6 Or, minister.
e 2 Sam. 22. 3, 31. 2 Chr. 32. 7. Ps. 3. 3–8. Ps. 18. 2. Ps. 27. 1–3. Ps. 28. 7, 8. Ps. 34. 22. Ps. 40. 4. Ps. 55. 18. Prov. 18. 10. Isa. 43. 1. Rom. 8. 31.
f ch. 2. 11. Ps. 34. 7. Zech. 1. 8. Heb. 1. 14.
g Gen. 19. 11. Acts 13. 9.
7 come ye after me.
h ch. 2. 12.
i Prov. 25. 21. Rom. 12. 20.
j ch. 5. 2.
k Lev. 26. 26.
8 That is, about three gills, a cab being about three pints.
9 Or, let not the LORD save thee.
l Judg. 18. 23. Isa. 22. 1.
m Lev. 26. 29. 10 other.
n Gen. 37. 29, 34. ch. 5. 7.
o Ruth 1. 17. 2 Sam. 3. 9, 35. Acts 23. 14.
p Ps. 118. 6, 9.
q Ezek. 8. 1. Mal. 3. 16.
r Luke 13. 32
s 1 Ki. 18. 4.
11 That is, Jehoram.
t Job 21. 15. Ps. 27. 14. Prov. 30. 9. Isa. 8. 17. Hab. 2. 3. Mal. 3. 14. Rev. 16. 9.

u Ex. 8. 23. Josh. 3. 5. Ps. 46. 1.
1 a lord which belonged to the king leaning upon his hand.
b Gen. 7. 11. Gen 8. 2. Mal 3. 10.

bands of Sȳr'ĭ-à came no more into the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Bĕn-hā'dăd king of Sȳr'ĭ-à gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Sā-mā'rĭ-à.

25 And there was a great [k]famine in Sā-mā'rĭ-à: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was *sold* for fourscore *pieces* of silver, and the [8]fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five *pieces* of silver.

26 And as the king of Ĭs'ra-el was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, [9]If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, [l]What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So [m]we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the [10]next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he [n]rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, *he had* sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, [o]God do so and more also to me, if the head of Ĕ-lī'shà the son of Shā'phat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Ĕ-lī'shà [p]sat in his house, and [q]the elders sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, [r]See ye how this son of [s]a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: *is* not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and [11]he said, Behold, this evil *is* of the LORD; [t]what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAPTER 7. 320

1 *Elisha promises plenty.* 6 *Flight of the Syrians.* 17 *Plenty comes.*

THEN Ĕ-lī'shà said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, [a]To morrow about this time *shall* a measure of fine flour *be sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Sā-mā'rĭ-à.

2 Then [1]a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, [b]*if* the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this

*K. 1 Chr. 4. 10.
†L. 1 Chr. 16. 21, 22.

thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see *it* with thine eyes, but [c]shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men [d]at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Sȳr'ī-anṣ: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if [e]they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Sȳr'ī-anṣ: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Sȳr'ī-ȧ, behold, *there was* no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the host of the Sȳr'ī-anṣ [f]to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, *even* the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Iṣ'ra-el hath hired against us [g]the kings of the Hĭt-tītes, and the kings of the Ē-gȳp'tians, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they [h]arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it *was*, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid *it;* and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence *also*, and went and hid *it*.

9 Then they said one to another, [i]We do not well: this day *is* a day of [j]good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, [k]some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Sȳr'ī-anṣ, and, behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters; and they told *it* to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Sȳr'ī-anṣ have done to us. They know that we *be* hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide [l]themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let *some* take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left [3]in the city, (behold, they *are* as all the multitude of Iṣ'ra-el that are left in it: behold, *I say*, they *are* even as all the multitude of the Iṣ'ra-el-ītes that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Sȳr'ī-anṣ, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jôr'dan: and, lo, all the way *was* full of garments and [4]vessels, which the Sȳr'ī-anṣ had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Sȳr'ī-anṣ. So a measure of fine flour was *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, [k]according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, [l]as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, [m]Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Sā-mā'rī-ȧ: F*

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, *if* the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And [n]so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

*F. 2 Chr. 20. 9.

B. C. 892.

c Deut. 3. 27. Heb. 3. 17.

d Lev. 13. 46. Num. 5. 2. Deut. 24. 8, 9. ch. 5. 27. Luke 17. 12.

e Esth. 4. 16. Luke 15. 17–19.

f Lev. 26. 36. 2 Sam. 5. 24. ch. 3. 23. Job 15. 21. Ezek. 10. 5. Rev. 6. 15, 16.

g 1 Kl. 10. 29.

h Job 18. 11. Ps. 48. 4, 5, 6. Prov. 28. 1 Jer. 48. 8, 9

i Phil. 2. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 19

j Esth. 9. 17 Isa. 41. 27. Nah. 1. 15.

2 we shall find punishment.

3 in it.

4 Or, furniture.

k Num. 23. 19. Ps. 89. 2. Isa. 40. 8. Isa. 44. 26. Matt. 24. 35. Mark 13. 31. 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 25.

l Deut 32. 35, 39, 40. ch. 6. 32. 2 Chr 36. 16. Job 31. 3. Ps. 94. 4, 21-23. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 5. 24. Isa. 28. 22. Jer. 5. 11-14. Nah. 1. 2. Luke 10. 16. 1 Thess. 4. 8. Heb. 10. 30, 31. Jude 14, 15.

m verse 1.

n Num. 20. 12. Job 20. 23. Jer. 17. 6. Heb. 3. 18.

a ch. 4. 35.

b Lev. 26. 19, 20, 26. 2 Sam. 24 13. 1 Kl. 17. 1. Ps. 105. 16. Hag. 1. 11.

c ch. 5. 27.

d ch. 4. 35.

CHAPTER 8. 321

1 *Land of the Shunammite restored.* 7 *Hazael kills Ben-hadad.* 20 *Edom's revolt.* 25 *Wicked reign of Ahaziah.*

THEN spake Ē-lī'shȧ unto the woman, [a]whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD [b]hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with [c]Gē-hā'zī the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Ē-lī'shȧ hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had [d]restored

a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Ge-ha'zi said, My lord, O king, this *is* the woman, and this *is* her son, whom E-li'sha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain [1]officer, saying, Restore all that *was* hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And E-li'sha came to Da-mas'cus; and Ben-ha'dad the king of Syr'i-a was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto [c]Ha'za-el, [d]Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and [e]enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Ha'za-el went to meet him, and took a present [2]with him, even of every good thing of Da-mas'cus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-ha'dad king of Syr'i-a hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And E-li'sha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance [3]stedfastly, until he was ashamed: [h]and the man of God wept.

12 And Ha'za-el said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know [i]the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Is'ra-el: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and [j]wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Ha'za-el said, But what, [k]*is* thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And E-li'sha answered, [l]The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be* king over Syr'i-a.

14 So he departed from E-li'sha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said E-li'sha to thee? And he answered, He told me *that* thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and Ha'za-el reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Jo'ram the son of A'hab king of Is'ra-el, Je-hosh'a-phat *being* then king of Ju'dah, [m]Je-ho'ram the son of Je-hosh'a-phat king of Ju'dah [4]began to reign.

17 [n]Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Je-ru'sa-lem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Is'ra-el, as did the house of A'hab: for the daughter of A'hab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Ju'dah for Da'vid his servant's sake, [o]as he promised him to give him alway a [5]light, *and* to his children.

20 ¶ In his days [p]E'dom revolted from under the hand of Ju'dah, [q]and made a king over themselves.

21 So Jo'ram went over to Za'ir, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the E'domites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 [6]Yet E'dom revolted from under the hand of Ju'dah unto this day. [r]Then Lib'nah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Jo'ram, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ju'dah?

24 And Jo'ram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Da'vid: and [7]A-ha-zi'ah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Jo'ram the son of A'hab king of Is'ra-el did A-ha-zi'ah the son of Je-ho'ram king of Ju'dah begin to reign.

26 [8]Two and twenty years old *was* A-ha-zi'ah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Je-ru'sa-lem. And his mother's name *was* Ath-a-li'ah, the [8]daughter of Om'ri king of Is'ra-el.

27 [t]And he walked in the way of the house of A'hab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of A'hab: for he *was* the son in law of the house of A'hab.

28 ¶ And he went with Jo'ram the son of A'hab to the war against Ha'za-el king of Syr'i-a in Ra'moth-gil'e-ad; and the Syr'i-ans wounded Jo'ram.

29 And [u]king Jo'ram went back to be healed in Jez're-el of the wounds [9]which the Syr'i-ans had given him at [10]Ra'mah, when he fought against Ha'za-el king of Syr'i-a. [v]And A-ha-zi'ah the son of Je-ho'ram king of Ju'dah went down to see Jo'ram the son of A'hab in Jez're-el, because he was [11]sick.

B. C. 891.

1 Or, eunuch.

e 1 Ki. 19. 15.
f 1 Sam. 9. 7. ch. 5. 5.
g Josh. 9. 14. 1 Sam. 9. 9. ch. 1. 2.
2 In his hand.
3 and set it.
h Gen. 45. 2. Ps. 119. 136. Jer. 9. 1, 18. Luke 19. 41.
i ch. 10. 32. ch. 12. 17. Amos 1. 3.
j ch. 15. 16. Hos. 13. 16. Amos 1. 13.
k 1 Sam. 17. 43.
l 1 Ki. 19. 15.
m 2 Chr. 21. 3, 4.
4 reigned. Began to reign in consort with his father.
n 2 Chr. 21. 5.
o 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Ki. 11. 36. 2 Chr. 21. 7.
5 candle, or, lamp.
p Gen. 27. 40. ch. 3. 27. 2 Chr. 21. 8–10.
q 1 Ki. 22. 47.
6 And so fulfilled.
r Josh. 21. 13. 2 Chr. 21. 10.
7 called, Azariah, 2 Chr. 22. 6, and Jehoahaz, 2 Chr. 21. 17. 2 Chr 25. 23.
s 2 Chr. 22. 2.
8 Or, granddaughter.
t 2 Chr. 22. 3, 4.
u ch. 9. 15.
9 wherewith the Syrians had wounded.
10 Ramoth.
v ch. 9. 16. 2 Chr. 22. 6, 11 wounded.

a 1 Ki. 20. 35. Jer. 1. 9, 10.
b ch. 4. 29. Jer. 1. 17.
c ch. 8. 28.
1 chamber in a chamber.
d 1 Ki. 19. 16.

CHAPTER 9. 322

1 *Jehu anointed king.* 24 *He slays Joram and Ahaziah.* 30 *Jezebel is killed.*

AND E-li'sha the prophet called one of [c]the children of the prophets, and said unto him, [b]Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, [c]and go to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Je'hu the son of Je-hosh'a-phat the son of Nim'shi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an [1]inner chamber;

3 Then [d]take the box of oil, and pour *it* on his head, and say, Thus

saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Ĭs'ra-el. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host *were* sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jē'hū said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, [e]Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ā'hăb thy master, [f]that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, [g]at the hand of Jĕz'e-bĕl.

8 For the whole house of Ā'hăb shall perish: and [h]I will cut off from Ā'hăb [i]him that pisseth against the wall, and [j]him that is shut up and left in Ĭs'ra-el:

9 And I will make the house of Ā'hăb like the house of [k]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, and like the house of [l]Bā'a-shà the son of Ă-hī'jah:

10 [m]And the dogs shall eat Jĕz'e-bĕl in the portion of Jĕz're-el, and *there shall be* none to bury *her*. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jē'hū came forth to the servants of his lord: and *one* said unto him, *Is* all well? wherefore came [n]this mad *fellow* to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is* false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Ĭs'ra-el.

13 Then they hasted, and [o]took every man his garment, and put *it* under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jē'hū [2]is king.

14 So Jē'hū the son of Jē-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Nĭm'shī conspired against Jō'ram. (Now Jō'ram had kept Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd, he and all Ĭs'ra-el, because of Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ĭ-ā.

15 But [p]king [3]Jō'ram was returned to be healed in Jĕz're-el of the wounds which the Sўr'ĭ-anș [4]had given him, when he fought with Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ĭ-ā.) And Jē'hū said, If it be your minds, *then* [5]let none go forth *nor* escape out of the city to go to tell *it* in Jĕz're-el.

16 So Jē'hū rode in a chariot, and went to Jĕz're-el; for Jō'ram lay there. And Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah was come down to see Jō'ram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jĕz're-el, and he spied the company of Jē'hū as he came, and said, I see a company. And Jō'ram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it* peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jē'hū said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jē'hū answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the [6]driving *is* like the driving of Jē'hū the son of Nĭm'shī; for he driveth [7]furiously.

21 And Jō'ram said, [8]Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And [q]Jō'ram king of Ĭs'ra-el and Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jē'hū, and [9]met him in the portion of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-ite.

22 And it came to pass, when Jō'ram saw Jē'hū, that he said, *Is it* peace, Jē'hū? And he answered, What peace, [r]so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jĕz'e-bĕl and her witchcrafts *are so* many?

23 And Jō'ram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ā-ha-zī'ah, *There is* treachery, O Ā-ha-zī'ah.

24 And Jē'hū [10]drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jē-hō'ram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he [11]sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said *Jē'hū* to Bĭd'kär his captain, Take up, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-ite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ā'hăb his father, [s]the LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the [12]blood of Nā'bŏth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and [t]I will requite thee in this [13]plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ā-ha-zī'ah the king of Jū'dah saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jē'hū followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. *And they did so* at the going up to Gûr, which *is* by Ĭb'le-ăm. And he fled to [u]Mĕ-gĭd'dō, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.

B. C. 891.

e 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8. 2 Chr. 22. 7. Ps. 75. 6, 7. Ps. 83. 18. Jer. 27. 5. Dan. 2. 21.
f Ps. 58. 10, 11.
g 1 Kl. 18. 4.
h 1 Kl. 14. 10. Ps. 76. 8–10, 12. Ps. 110. 5.
i 1 Sam. 25. 22.
j Deut. 32. 36.
k 1 Kl. 14. 10.
l 1 Kl. 16. 3.
m verses 35–37. 1 Kl. 14. 10, 11. Jer. 15. 3.
n Jer. 29. 26. Hos. 9. 7. Mark 3. 21. John 10. 20. Acts 17. 18. 1 Cor. 4. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 13.
o Matt. 21. 7. Mark 11. 7, 8.
2 reigneth.
p ch. 8. 29. 2 Chr. 22. 6.
3 Jehoram.
4 smote.
5 let no escaper go, etc.
6 Or, marching.
7 in madness.
8 Bind.
q ch. 8. 29. 2 Chr. 22. 7.
9 found.
r 1 Kl. 16. 30–33. Isa. 47. 9, 11. Nah. 3. 4. Rev. 2. 20. Rev. 17. 1–5.
10 filled his hand with a bow.
11 bowed.
s 1 Kl. 21. 29. Jer. 23. 33–38.
Nah. 1. 1. Matt. 11. 30.
12 bloods.
t 1 Kl. 21. 19. Esth. 7. 10.
13 Or, portion.
u Judg. 1. 27. 1 Kl. 9. 15. 2 Chr. 22. 9. Zech. 12. 11.

29 And in the eleventh year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hăb began Ā-ha-zī'ah to reign [14]over Jū'dah.

30 ¶ And when Jē'hū was come to Jĕz're-el, Jĕz'e-bĕl heard *of it;* [v]and she [15]painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Jē'hū entered in at the gate, she said, [w]*Had* Zĭm'rī peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side? who? And there looked out to him two *or* three [16]eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now [x]this cursed *woman,* and bury her: for [y]she *is* a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of *her* hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This *is* the word of the LORD, which he spake [17]by his servant Ē-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bite, saying, [z]In the portion of Jĕz're-el shall dogs eat the flesh of Jĕz'e-bĕl:

37 And the carcase of Jĕz'e-bĕl shall be [a]as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jĕz're-el; *so* that they shall not say, This *is* Jĕz'e-bĕl.

323 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Ahab's house extinguished.* 12 *Ahaziah's brethren slain.* 18 *Jehu destroys Baal-worship.* 32 *Oppression of Israel.*

AND Ā'hăb had seventy sons in Să-mā'rĭ-ā. And Jē'hū wrote letters, and sent to Să-mā'rĭ-ā, unto the [a]rulers of Jĕz're-el, to the elders, and to [1]them that brought up Ā'hăb's *children,* saying,

2 [b]Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set *him* on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said. Behold, [c]two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up *of the children,* sent to Jē'hū, saying, [d]We *are* thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

B. C. 884.

14 as viceroy to his father in his sickness, 2 Chr. 21. 18. But in Joram's 12th year he began to reign alone, ch. 8. 25.
v Ezek. 23. 40.
15 put her eyes in painting.
w 1 Ki. 16. 9–20.
16 Or, chamberlains.
x Prov. 10. 7. Isa. 65. 15.
y 1 Ki. 16. 31.
17 by the hand of.
z 1 Ki. 21. 23.
a Ps. 83. 10. Jer. 8. 2.

a Deut. 16. 18.
1 nourishers.
b ch. 5. 6.
c ch. 9. 24, 27. Luke 14. 31.
d Josh. 9. 11, 24, 25.
2 for me.
e Ex. 20. 5. Job 21. 19.
f 1 Ki. 21. 21.
g ch. 9. 14, 24. Hos. 1. 4.
h 1 Sam. 3. 19. Ps. 33. 11. Isa. 14. 27. Matt. 24. 35. 1 Pet. 1. 25.
3 by the hand of.
4 Or, acquaintance.
i 1 Ki. 18. 19.
5 house of shepherds binding sheep.
j ch. 8. 29.
6 found.
7 to the peace of, etc.
8 found.
k Jer. 35. 6.
l 1 Chr. 2. 55.
9 blessed.
m Ezra 10. 19.
n Prov. 27. 2. Matt. 6. 2. Rom. 10. 2.
o ch. 9. 8.
2 Chr. 22. 8.
p Job 18. 5–21. Job 31. 3. Ps. 34. 16. Ps. 145. 20. Prov. 2. 22. Prov. 10. 7, 29. Mal. 4. 1.
q 1 Ki. 21. 21.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye *be* [2]mine, and *if* ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's [e]sons, and come to me to Jĕz're-el by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and [f]slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jĕz're-el.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye *be* righteous: behold, [g]I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall [h]fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ā'hăb: for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake [3]by his servant Ē-lī'jah.

11 So Jē'hū slew all that remained of the house of Ā'hăb in Jĕz're-el, and all his great men, and his [4]kinsfolks, and his [i]priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Să-mā'rĭ-ā. *And* as he *was* at the [5]shearing house in the way,

13 [j]Jē'hū [6]met with the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah; and we go down [7]to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *even* two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he [8]lighted on [k]Jē-hŏn'a-dăb the son of [l]Rē'chăb *coming* to meet him: and he [9]saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Jē-hŏn'a-dăb answered, It is. If it be, [m]give *me* thine hand. And he gave *him* his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my [n]zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Să-mā'rĭ-ā, [o]he slew all that remained unto Ā'hăb in Să-mā'rĭ-ā, till he had [p]destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, [q]which he spake to Ē-lī'jah.

18 ¶ And Jē'hū gathered all the people together, and said unto them

[r]Ā'hăb served Bā'al a little; *but* Jē'hū shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the [s]prophets of Bā'al, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Bā'al; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jē'hū did *it* in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Bā'al.

20 And Jē'hū said, [10]Proclaim a solemn assembly for Bā'al. And they proclaimed *it*.

21 And Jē'hū sent through all Ĭs'ra-el: and all the worshippers of Bā'al came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the [t]house of Bā'al; and the house of Bā'al was [11]full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Bā'al. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jē'hū went, and Jē-hŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chăb, into the house of Bā'al, and said unto the worshippers of Bā'al, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Bā'al only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jē'hū appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If* any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go,* [u]his life *shall be* for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jē'hū said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, *and* slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with [12]the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Bā'al.

26 And they brought forth the [13]images out of the house of Bā'al, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Bā'al, and brake down the house of Bā'al, [v]and made it a draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jē'hū destroyed Bā'al out of Ĭs'ra-el.

29 ¶ Howbeit *from* the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, Jē'hū departed not from after them, *to wit,* [w]the golden calves that *were* in Bĕth'-el, and that *were* in Dăn.

30 And the LORD said unto Jē'hū, Because thou hast done well in executing *that which is* right in mine eyes, *and* hast done unto the house of Ā'hăb according to all that *was* in mine heart, [x]thy children of the fourth *generation* shall sit on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el.

31 But Jē'hū [14]took no [y]heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el with all his heart: for he departed not from [z]the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am, which made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began [15]to cut Ĭs'ra-el short: and [a]Hăz'a-el smote them in all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el;

33 From Jôr'dan [16]eastward, all the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, the Găd'ites, and the Reu'ben-ites, and the Mā-năs'sītes, from Ar'ŏ-ēr, which *is* by the river Ar'nŏn, [17]even [b]Gĭl'e-ăd and Bā'shăn.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē'hū, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

35 And Jē'hū slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Sā-mā'rĭ-ā. And Jē-hō'a-hăz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And [18]the time that Jē'hū reigned over Ĭs'ra-el in Sā-mā'rĭ-ā *was* twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER 11. 324

1 *Massacre by Athaliah.* 2 *Joash saved.* 12 *He becomes king.* 20 *Athaliah slain.*

AND when [c]Ăth-a-lī'ah [b]the mother of Ā-ha-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the [1]seed royal.

2 But [2]Jē-hŏsh'e-bà, the daughter of king Jō'ram, sister of Ā-ha-zī'ah, took [3]Jō'ăsh the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons *which were* slain; and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Ăth-a-lī'ah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Ăth-a-lī'ah did [c]reign over the land.

4 ¶ And [d]the seventh year Jē-hoi'-a-dà sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in [e]on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sûr; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, [4]that it be not broken down.

7 And two [5]parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 [f]And the captains over the hun-

B. C. 884.

r 1 Ki. 16. 31, 32.
s 1 Ki. 22. 6.
10 Sanctify.
t 1 Ki. 16. 32.
11 Or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth.
u 1 Ki. 20. 39.
12 themouth.
13 statues.
v Ezra 6. 11. Dan. 2. 5.
w Ex. 32. 4. 1 Ki. 12. 28, 29. Hos. 8. 5, 6.
x ch. 13. 1.
14 observed not.
y Prov. 4. 23.
z Lev. 26. 14, 17. Deut. 28. 15. 1 Ki. 12. 30. 1 Ki. 13. 34.
15 to cut off the ends.
a ch. 8. 12. ch. 13. 22.
16 toward the rising of the sun.
17 Or, even to Gilead and Bashan.
b Amos 1. 3.
18 the days were.

a 2 Chr. 22. 10.
b ch. 8. 26.
1 seed of the kingdom.
2 2 Chr. 22. 11. Jehoshabeath.
3 Or, Jehoash.
c 2 Chr. 22. 12. Ps. 12. 8.
d 2 Chr. 23. 1.
e 1 Chr. 9. 25.
4 Or, from breaking up.
5 bands, or, companies.
f 2 Chr. 23. 8.

dreds did according to all *things* that Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king Dā'vid's [g]spears and shields, that *were* in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right [6]corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, *along* by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and *gave him* the [h]testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, [7]God save the king.

13 ¶ [i]And when Ăth-a-lī'ah heard the noise of the guard *and* of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood [j]by a pillar, as the manner *was*, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and [k]all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Ăth-a-lī'ah rent her clothes, and cried, [l]Treason, Treason.

15 But Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: [m]and there was she slain.

17 ¶ And Jĕ-hoi'a-dà made [n]a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD'S people; [o]between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the [p]house of Bā'al, and brake it down; his altars and his images [q]brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Măt'tan the priest of Bā'al before the altars. And [r]the priest appointed [8]officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all [s]the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Ăth-a-lī'ah with the sword *beside* the king's house.

B. C. 878.

g 1 Sam. 21. 9. 2 Sam. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 26. 26, 27.

6 shoulder.

h Ex. 25. 16. Deut. 17. 14. Ps. 19. 7. Isa. 8. 16.

7 Let the king live.

i 2 Chr. 23. 12.

j ch. 23. 3.
k Prov. 29. 12. Matt. 21. 9. Luke 19. 37. Rev. 19. 1, 7.
l 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18. ch. 9. 23.
m Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 30, 31. Prov. 11. 31. Isa. 3. 11. Matt. 26. 52. Jas. 2. 13. Rev. 13. 10.
n Deut. 5. 2, 3. Jer. 11. 3, 6.
o 1 Sam. 10. 25.
p ch. 10. 26. 2 Chr. 23. 17.
q Ex. 32. 20. Deut. 7. 5. Judg. 6. 25, 28. 2 Chr. 23. 17.
r 2 Chr. 23. 18.

8 offices.

s Prov. 11. 10.

a 2 Chr. 24. 1.
b 1 Ki. 15. 14. ch. 14. 4.
c ch. 22. 4.

1 holinesses, or, holy things.

d Ex. 30. 13.

2 the money of the souls of his estimation.

3 ascendeth upon the heart of a man.

4 twentieth year and third year.

e 2 Chr. 24. 5.
f Luke 21. 1.

5 threshold.

6 Or, secretary.

7 bound up.

8 brought it forth.

21 Seven years old *was* Jĕ-hō'ăsh when he began to reign.

CHAPTER 12. 325

1 *Jehoash's reign.* 4 *He repairs the temple.* 17 *His presents to Hazael.* 19 *Servants slay Jehoash.*

IN the seventh year of Jĕ-hū Jĕ-hō'ăsh [a]began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jĕ-rū'sà-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Zĭb'ī-ah of Bĕ'er-shĕ'bà.

2 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest instructed him.

3 But [b]the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jĕ-hō'ăsh said to the priests, [c]All the money of the [1]dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* the [d]money of every one that passeth *the account*, [2]the money that every man is set at, *and* all the money that [3]cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the priests take *it* to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was *so, that* [4]in the three and twentieth year of king Jĕ-hō'ăsh [e]the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jĕ-hō'ăsh called for Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no *more* money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no *more* money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest took [f]a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the [5]door put therein all the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was *so*, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's [6]scribe and the high priest came up, and they [7]put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they [8]laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

12 And to masons, and hewers of

stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that [a]was laid out for the house to repair *it*.

13 Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt [c]faithfully.

16 [d]The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: [e]it was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then [f]Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā went up, and fought against Găth, and took it: and Hăz'a-el set his face to go up to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

18 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh king of Jū'dah [g]took all the hallowed things that Jĕhŏsh'a-phăt, and Jĕ-hō'ram, and Ă-ha-zī'ah, his fathers, kings of Jū'dah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold *that was* found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent *it* to Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā: and he [10]went away from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jō'ăsh, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Jō'ăsh in [11]the house of Mĭl'lō, which goeth down to Sĭl'lă.

21 For [h]Jō̆z'a-chär the son of Shĭm'e-ăth, and Jĕ-hō̆z'a-băd the son of [12]Shō'mēr, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and [m]Ăm-a-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

326 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Jehoahaz's reign.* 10 *Joash as king.* 14 *Elisha's dying prophecy.* 20 *Invasion of the Moabites.*

IN [1]the three and twentieth year of Jō'ăsh the son of Ă-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah Jĕ-hō'a-hăz the son of Jĕ'hū began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ā, *and reigned* seventeen years.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, and [2]followed the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, which made Ĭs'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And [a]the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ĭs'ra-el, and he delivered them into the hand of [b]Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā, and into the hand of Bĕn-hā'dăd the son of Hăz'a-el, all *their* days.

4 And Jĕ-hō'a-hăz [c]besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for [d]he saw the oppression of Ĭs'ra-el, because the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā oppressed them.

5 ([e]And the LORD gave Ĭs'ra-el a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Sȳr'ĭ-anş: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in their tents, [3]as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, who made Ĭs'ra-el sin, *but* [4]walked therein: [f]and there [5]remained the grove also in Să-mā'rĭ-ā.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jĕ-hō'a-hăz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā had destroyed them, [g]and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

9 And Jĕ-hō'a-hăz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Să-mā'rĭ-ā: and Jō'ăsh his son reigned in his stead.[6]

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Jō'ăsh king of Jū'dah began [7]Jĕ-hō'ăsh the son of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ā, *and reigned* sixteen years.

11 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el sin: *but* he walked therein.

12 [h]And the rest of the acts of Jō'ăsh, and all that he did, and [i]his might wherewith he fought against Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

13 And Jō'ăsh slept with his fathers; and Jĕr-o-bō'am sat upon his throne: and Jō'ăsh was buried in Să-mā'rĭ-ā with the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

14 ¶ Now Ĕ-lī'shā was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Jō'ăsh the king of Ĭs'ra-el came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, [j]the chariot of Ĭs'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Ĕ-lī'shā said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, [8]Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand *upon it*: and Ĕ-lī'shā put his [k]hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Ĕ-lī'shā said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD'S

B. C. 856.

9 went forth.

g 2 Chr. 34. 12. Matt. 24. 45. 1 Cor. 4. 2.
h Lev. 5. 15. Num. 5. 8-10.
i Lev. 7. 7. Num. 18. 9.
j ch. 8. 12.

k 1 Ki. 15. 18. ch. 16. 8. 2 Chr. 16. 2.

10 went up.
11 Or, Bethmillo.
12 Chr. 24. 26, Zabad.
12 Or, Shimrith.
m 2 Chr. 24. 27.

1 the twentieth year and third year
2 walked after.
a Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 4. 23, 24. Deut. 6. 13. Deut. 7. 4. Judg. 2. 14. Ps. 7. 11. Isa. 10. 5, 6. Nah. 1. 3-6.
b ch. 8. 12.
c Num. 21. 7. Judg. 6. 6-8. Ps. 78. 34. Jer. 2. 27.
d Ex. 3. 7. ch. 14. 26. Prov. 15. 3.
e ch. 14. 25, 27. Luke 2. 11.
3 as yesterday, and third day.
4 he walked.
f 1 Ki. 16. 33.
5 stood.
g Amos 1. 3.
6 Alone.
7 In consort with his father.
h ch. 14. 8.
i ch. 14. 9. 2 Chr. 25. 17.
j ch. 2. 12.
8 Make thine hand to ride.
k Gen. 49. 24.

deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Sȳr'ĭ-à: for thou shalt smite the Sȳr'ĭ-ans in [l]Ā'phĕk, till thou have consumed *them.*

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took *them.* And he said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, [m]Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Sȳr'ĭ-à till thou hadst consumed *it:* whereas now thou shalt smite Sȳr'ĭ-à *but* thrice.

20 ¶ And [9]Ē-lī'shà died, and they buried him. And [n]the bands of the Mō'ab-ītes invaded the land at the coming in of the year. E.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band *of men;* and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Ē-lī'shà: and when the man [10]was let down, and touched the bones of Ē-lī'shà, he [o]revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But [p]Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-à oppressed Ĭs'ra-el all the days of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz. R. (17. 6).

23 [q]And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and [r]had respect unto them, [s]because of his covenant with Ā'brā-hăm, ĭ'ṣaac, and Jā'cob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his [11]presence as yet. R

24 So Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-à died; and Bĕn-hā'dăd his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh the son of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz [12]took again out of the hand of Bĕn-hā'dăd the son of Hăz'a-el the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz his father by war. [t]Three times did Jō'ăsh beat him, and recovered the cities of Ĭs'ra-el.

[u]E. 20. 1-11.

327 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Amaziah's reign.* 8 *Jehoash defeats him.* 14 *The temple spoiled.* 17 *Amaziah slain.*

IN [a]the second year of Jō'ăsh son of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el reigned [b]Ăm-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ăsh king of Jū'dah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm. And his [c]mother's name *was* Jĕ-hŏ-ăd'dan of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like Dā'vid his father: he did according to all things as Jō'ăsh his father did.

4 [d]Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants [e]which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Mō'sĕs, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, [f]The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 [g]He slew of Ē'dom in [h]the valley of salt ten thousand, and took [i]Sē'lah by war, and called the name of it [k]Jŏk'the-el unto this day.

8 ¶ [l]Then Ăm-a-zī'ah sent messengers to Jĕ-hō'ăsh, the son of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz son of Jē'hū, king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [m]Come, let us look one in the face.

9 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh the king of Ĭs'ra-el sent to Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, [k]The thistle that *was* in Lĕb'a-non sent to the [i]cedar that *was* in Lĕb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lĕb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Ē'dom, and [n]thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory *of this,* and tarry [2]at home: for why shouldest thou [n]meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

11 But Ăm-a-zī'ah would not hear. Therefore Jĕ-hō'ăsh king of Ĭs'ra-el went up; and he and Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah looked one another in the face at [o]Bĕth–shē'mesh, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah.

12 And Jū'dah [3]was put to the worse before Ĭs'ra-el; and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh king of Ĭs'ra-el took Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Jĕ-hō'ăsh the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, at Bĕth-shē'mesh, and came to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and brake down the wall of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm from [p]the gate of Ē'phrăim unto [q]the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all [r]the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Sā-mā'rĭ-à.

15 ¶ [s]Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hō'ăsh which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

16 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sā-mā'rĭ-à with the kings of Ĭs'ra-el; and Jĕr-o-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ [t]And Ăm-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ăsh king of Jū'dah lived after the death of Jĕ-hō'ăsh son of Jĕ-hō'a-hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Ăm-

B. C. 839.

[l] 1 Ki. 20. 26.

[m] Ex. 17. 11.

9 He prophesied about sixty years.
[n] ch. 24. 2.

10 went down.
[o] ch. 4. 35. Matt. 27. 52. John 5. 25, 28, 29.
[p] ch. 8. 12.
[q] Ex. 33. 19. ch. 14. 27. Neh. 9. 31. Isa. 30. 18, 19. Jer. 12. 15. Lam. 3. 32.
[r] Ex. 2. 24, 25.
[s] Lv. 32. 13. Mic. 7. 20. Luke 1. 54, 55, 72, 73.
11 face.
12 returned and took.
[t] verses 18, 19.

[a] ch. 13. 10.
[b] 2 Chr. 25. 1.
[c] ch. 12. 3. 1 Ki. 15. 14.
[d] ch. 12. 20.
[e] Deut. 24. 16.
[f] 2 Chr. 25. 4.
[g] 2 Sam. 8. 13. Ps. 60, title.
1 Or, The rock.
[h] Josh. 15. 38.
[i] 2 Chr. 25. 17, 18.
[j] Prov. 17. 14.
[k] Judg. 9. 8.
[l] 1 Ki. 4. 33.
[m] 2 Chr. 32. 25. Ezek. 28. 2, 17. Hab. 2. 4.
2 at thy house.
[n] 2 Chr. 35. 21. Prov. 26. 17.
[o] Josh. 21. 16.
3 was smitten.
[p] 2 Chr. 25. 23. Neh. 8. 16.
[q] Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.
[r] ch. 24. 13.
[s] ch. 13. 12.
[t] 2 Chr. 25. 25.

a-zī'ah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

19 Now [u]they made a conspiracy against him in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm: and he fled to [v]Lā'chish; but they sent after him to Lā'chish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Jū'dah took [w]Ăz-a-rī'ah, which *was* sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Ăm-a-zī'ah.

22 He built [x]Ē'lăth, and restored it to Jū'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the [4]fifteenth year of Ăm-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ăsh king of Jū'dah Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ăsh king of Ĭs'ra-el began to reign in Să-mā'rĭ-ā, *and reigned* forty and one years.

24 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Ĭs'ra-el [y]from the entering of Hā'math unto [z]the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, which he spake by the hand of his servant [a]Jō'nah, the son of Ă-mĭt'ta-ī, the prophet, which *was* of [b]Găth-hē'phĕr.

26 For the LORD [c]saw the affliction of Ĭs'ra-el, *that it was* very bitter: for [d]*there was* not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Ĭs'ra-el.

27 [e]And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Ĭs'ra-el from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ăsh. I. 19. 30, 31.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Dă-măs'cus, and Hā'math, [f]*which belonged* to Jū'dah, for Ĭs'ra-el, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

29 And Jĕr-o-bō'am slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Ĭs'ra-el; and [5]Zăch-a-rī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

328 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Azariah's long reign.* 7 *Israel's frequent kings.* 13 *Menahem slays Shallum.* 29 *Assyrian domination begun.*

IN the [1]twenty and seventh year of Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el began [c]Ăz-a-rī'ah son of Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Jĕch-o-lī'ah of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ăm-a-zī'ah had done:

4 [b]Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

B. C. 788.

u ch. 12. 20, 21. 2 Chr. 25. 27.
v Josh. 10. 31.
w ch. 15. 13. 2 Chr. 26. 1, Uzziah.
x Deut. 2. 8. 1 Kl. 9. 26. ch. 16. 6. It was a port on the Red Sea.
4 Now he begins to reign alone.
y Num. 13. 21. Ezek. 47. 16–18. Amos 6. 14.
z Deut. 3. 17.
a Jon. 1. 1. Matt. 12. 39.
b Josh. 19. 13.
c Ex. 3. 7, 9. ch. 13. 4.
d Deut. 32. 36.
e ch. 13. 5.
f 2 Sam. 8. 6.
5 After an interregnum of 11 years.

1 This is the 27th year of Jeroboam's partnership in the kingdom with his father, who made him consort at his going to the Syrian wars. It is the 16th year of Jeroboam's monarchy.
a ch. 14. 21.
b ch. 12. 3.
c 2 Chr. 26. 19.
d Lev. 13. 46.
e 2 Chr. 26. 23.
f As prophesied, Hos. 1. 4. Amos 7. 9. Job 20. 4–29. Job 27. 13–23. Job 31. 2, 3. Ps. 1. 4. Ps. 37. 37. Ps. 52. 3, 5. Prov. 2. 22.
g ch. 10. 30. Job 23. 13. Ps. 33. 11. Ps. 119. 89. Isa. 14. 27. Matt. 24. 35. 1 Pet. 1. 25.
h verse 1, Azariah. 2 Chr. 26. 1. Matt. 1. 8, Ozias.
2 a month of days.
i Josh 12. 24. Song 6. 4.
j 1 Kl. 4. 24.
k ch. 8. 12. 2 Chr. 36. 17. Isa. 13. 16, 18.
l 1 Chr. 5. 26 Isa. 9. 1.

5 ¶ And the LORD [c]smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and [d]dwelt in a several house. And Jō'tham the king's son *was* over the house, judging the people of the land. D. 1 Chr. 21. 14, 15.

6 And the rest of the acts of Az-a-rī'ah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

7 So Ăz-a-rī'ah slept with his fathers; and [e]they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Ăz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah did Zăch-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕr-o-bō'am reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ā six months.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

10 And Shăl'lum the son of Jā'besh conspired against him, and [f]smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zăch-a-rī'ah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

12 This *was* [g]the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jē'hū, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el unto the fourth *generation*. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shăl'lum the son of Jā'besh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of [h]Ŭz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah; and he reigned [2]a full month in Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

14 For Mĕn'a-hĕm the son of Gā'dī went up from [i]Tĭr'zah, and came to Să-mā'rĭ-ā, and smote Shăl'lum the son of Jā'besh in Să-mā'rĭ-ā, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shăl'lum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then Mĕn'a-hĕm smote [j]Tĭph'sah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tĭr'zah: because they opened not *to him*, therefore he smote *it: and* all [k]the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Ăz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah began Mĕn'a-hĕm the son of Gā'dī to reign over Ĭs'ra-el, *and reigned* ten years in Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

18 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

19 *And* [l]Pūl the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā came against the land: and Mĕn'a-hĕm gave Pūl a thousand talents of

silver, that his hand might be with him to [m]confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Mĕn'a-hĕm [3]exacted the money of Ĭs'ra-el, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă. So the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mĕn'a-hĕm, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

22 And Mĕn'a-hĕm slept with his fathers; and Pĕk-a-hī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Ăz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah Pĕk-a-hī'ah the son of Mĕn'a-hĕm began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ă, *and reigned* [n]two years.

24 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

25 But Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Să-mā'rĭ-ă, in the palace of the king's house, with Ăr'gŏb and Ā-rī'eh, and with him fifty men of the Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pĕk-a-hī'ah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Ăz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah [o]Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Să-mā'rĭ-ă, *and reigned* twenty years.

28 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

29 In the days of Pē'kah king of Ĭs'ra-el [p]came Tĭg'lath pĭ-lē'sĕr king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă, and took [q]Ī'jon, and Ā'bel bĕth mā'a-chah, and Jā-nō'ah, and Kē'desh, and Hā'zôr, and Gĭl'e-ăd, and Gă'lĭ-lee, all the land of Năph'ta-lī, and carried them captive to Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă.

30 And Hō-shē'ă the son of Ē'lah made a conspiracy against Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned [4]in his stead, [r]in the twentieth year of Jō'tham the son of Ŭz-zī'ah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pē'kah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah king of Ĭs'ra-el began [1]Jō'tham the son of Ŭz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Jĕ-ru'shà, the daughter of Zā'dŏk.

34 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Ŭz-zī'ah had done.

35 ¶ [s]Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. [t]He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'tham, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

37 [u]In those days the LORD began to send against Jū'dah [v]Rē'zin the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ă, and Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah.

38 And Jō'tham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Ā'hăz his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 765.

m ch. 14. 5.
3 caused to come forth.

n 1 Kl 15. 25. Job 20. 5.

o 2 Chr. 28. 6. Isa. 7. 1.
p 1 Chr. 5. 26. Isa. 9. 1.
q 1 Kl 15. 20.
4 After an anarchy for some years.
5 In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the 20th year after Jotham had begun to reign.
r 1 Chr. 3. 12. Matt. 1. 9.
s verse 4.
t 2 Chr. 27. 3.
u ch. 10. 32.
2 Chr. 28. 6. At the end of Jotham's reign.
v 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6. Isa. 7. 1.

w 2 Chr. 28. 1.
x Lev. 18. 21. Deut. 18. 10. ch. 17. 17. 2 Chr. 28. 3. Ps. 106. 37. Jer. 7. 31. Ezek. 16. 20. Deut. 12. 31. ch. 21. 2, 11. 2 Chr. 33. 2.
d Isa. 57. 5–7. Jer. 17. 2.
e Isa. 7. 1.
f ch. 14. 22.
1 Eloth.
2 ch. 15. 29.
2 Tilgath-pilneser. 1 Chr. 5. 26. 2 Chr. 28. 20. Tilgath-pilneser.
h ch. 12. 18.
3 Dammesek.
i Foretold, Amos 1. 5.
4 That is, Media.

CHAPTER 16. 329

1 *Reign of Ahaz.* 10 *His strange altar and idolatry.* 17 *The temple spoiled.* 19 *Hezekiah succeeds him.*

IN the seventeenth year of Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah [a]Ā'hăz the son of Jō'tham king of Jū'dah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old *was* Ā'hăz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like Dā'vid his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, yea, [b]and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the [c]abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and [d]on the hills, and under every green tree.

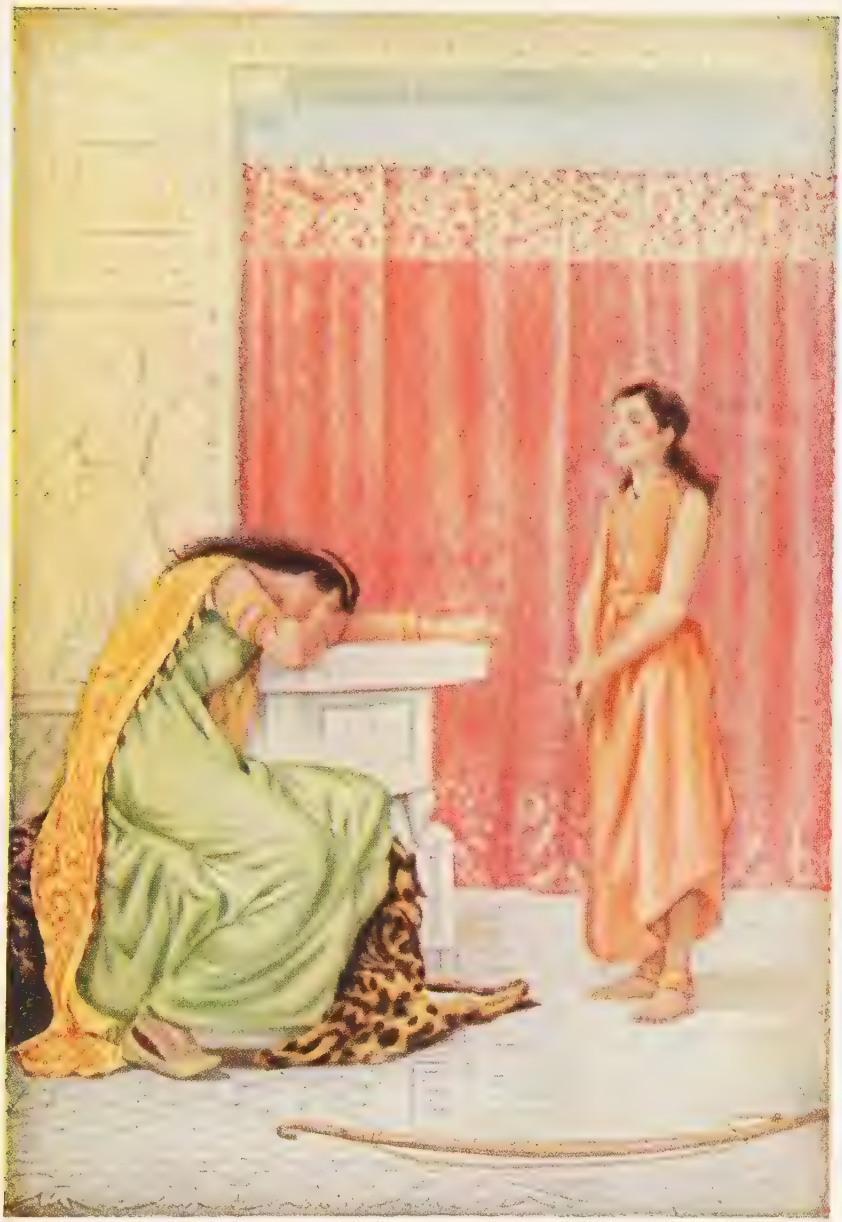
5 ¶ [e]Then Rē'zin king of Sȳr'ĭ-ă and Pē'kah son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah king of Ĭs'ra-el came up to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm to war: and they besieged Ā'hăz, but could not overcome *him*.

6 At that time Rē'zin king of Sȳr'ĭ-ă [f]recovered Ē'lăth to Sȳr'ĭ-ă, and drave the Jews from [1]Ē'lăth: and the Sȳr'ĭans came to Ē'lăth, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ā'hăz sent messengers [g]to [2]Tĭg'lath–pĭ-lē'sĕr king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă, saying, I *am* thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ă, and out of the hand of the king of Ĭs'ra-el, which rise up against me.

8 And Ā'hăz [h]took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă.

9 And the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă hearkened unto him: for the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă went up against [3]Dă-măs'cus, and [i]took it, and carried *the people of* it captive to [4]Kīr, and slew Rē'zin.



NAAMAN'S WIFE—The picture shows the devoted wife of Naaman, the great warrior, at the moment when, stricken with grief, a hope of her husband's possible recovery appears in the words of the little maid.—(II Kings 5: 2-3.)

10 ¶ And king Ā'hăz went to Dă-măs'cus to meet Tĭg'lath-pĭ-lē'ser king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā, and saw an altar that *was* at Dă-măs'cus: and king Ā'hăz sent to U-rī'jah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And U-rī'jah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ā'hăz had sent from Dă-măs'cus: so U-rī'jah the priest made *it* against king Ā'hăz came from Dă-măs'cus.

12 And when the king was come from Dă-măs'cus, the king saw the altar: and [j]the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of [5]his peace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also [k]the brasen altar, which *was* before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ā'hăz commanded U-rī'jah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn [l]the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me [m]to enquire *by*.

16 Thus did U-rī'jah the priest, according to all that king Ā'hăz commanded.

17 ¶ [n]And king Ā'hăz cut off [o]the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down [p]the sea from off the brasen oxen that *were* under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hăz which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And Ā'hăz slept with his fathers, and [q]was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 726.

j 2 Chr. 26. 16, 19.

5 which were his.

k Ex. 40. 6, 29. 2 Chr. 4. 1.

l Ex. 29. 39, 40, 41.

m Gen. 44. 5. 2 Chr. 33. 6. Isa. 2. 6. Hos. 4. 12.

n 2 Chr. 28. 24.

o 1 Kl. 7. 27.

p ch. 25. 13–16. 2 Chr. 4. 15.

q ch. 21. 18–26. 2 Chr. 28. 27.

330 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Hoshea's reign.* 5 *The Assyrians capture Samaria.* 24 *Assyrian colonists sent.*

IN the twelfth year of Ā'hăz king of Jū'dah began [a]Hŏ-shē'ā the son of Ē'lah to reign in Să-mā'rĭ-ā over Ĭs'ra-el nine years.

a After an interregnum. ch. 15. 30.

b ch. 18. 9.

1 rendered.

2 Or, tribute.

c ch. 18. 9.

d ch. 18. 10. Hos. 13. 16, foretold.

e Lev. 26. 32. Deut. 28. 36, 64.

f 1 Chr. 5. 26.

g Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 18. 9. ch. 16. 3.

h Deut. 18. 6. Ezek. 8. 12.

i ch. 18. 8.

j Isa. 57. 5.

3 statues.

k Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 16. 21. Mic. 5. 14.

l Deut. 12. 2. ch. 16. 4.

m Ex. 20. 3. Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 5. 7.

n Deut. 4. 19.

4 by the hand of all.

o 1 Sam. 9. 9.

p Isa. 1. 16–20. Jer. 18. 11.

q Deut. 31. 27. Prov. 29. 1.

r Deut 29. 25.

s Deut 32. 21. 1 Cor. 8. 4.

t Ps. 115. 8. Jer. 2. 5. Rom. 1. 21.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Ĭs'ra-el that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up [b]Shăl-man-ē'sĕr king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā; and Hŏ-shē'ā became his servant, and [1]gave him [2]presents.

4 And the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā found conspiracy in Hŏ-shē'ā: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of Ē'gўpt, and brought no present to the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā, as *he had done* year by year: therefore the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then [c]the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā came up throughout all the land, and went up to Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ [d]In the ninth year of Hŏ-shē'ā the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā took Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, and [e]carried Ĭs'ra-el away into Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā, [f]and placed them in Hā'lah and in Hā'bôr *by* the river of Gō'zan, and in the cities of the Mēdes.

7 For *so* it was, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from under the hand of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and had feared other gods,

8 And [g]walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, which they had made.

9 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did secretly [h]*those* things that *were* not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, [i]from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 [j]And they set them up [3]images and [k]groves [l]in every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as *did* the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For they served idols, [m]whereof the LORD had said unto them, [n]Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Ĭs'ra-el, and against Jū'dah, [4]by all the prophets, *and by* all [o]the seers, saying, [p]Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. R. 1 Chr. 21. 8.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but [q]hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, [r]and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed [s]vanity, and [t]became vain, and went after the heathen that

N C *were* round about them, *concerning* whom the LORD had charged them, that they should [u]not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and [v]made them molten images, *even* two calves, [w]and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, [x]and served Bā'al.

17 [y]And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and [z]used divination and enchantments, and [a]sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. R. Ver 20.

R 18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Iṣ'ra-el, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left [b]but the tribe of Jū'dah only.

19 Also [c]Jū'dah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Iṣ'ra-el which they made.

R 20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Iṣ'ra-el, and afflicted them, and [d]delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight. R. Verse 23.

21 For [e]he rent Iṣ'ra-el from the house of Dā'vid; and [f]they made Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt king: and Jĕr-o-bō'am drave Iṣ'ra-el from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Iṣ'ra-el walked in all the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am which he did; they departed not from them;

R 23 Until the LORD removed Iṣ'ra-el out of his sight, [g]as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Iṣ'ra-el carried away out of their own land to Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā unto this day. R.

24 ¶ [h]And the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā brought *men* from Bāb'ў-lon, and from Cū'thah, and from [i]Ā'vā, and from Hā'math, and from Sĕph-ar-vā'im, and placed *them* in the cities of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā instead of the children of Iṣ'ra-el: and they possessed Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And *so* it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* [j]they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew *some* of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā commanded, saying, Carry thither one of [k]the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Sā-mā'rĭ-ā came and dwelt in Bĕth'-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put *them* in the houses of the high places which the Sā-măr'ĭ-tans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Bāb'ў-lon made Sŭc'coth-bē'noth, and the men of Cūth made Nēr'gal, and the men of Hā'math made Ăsh'ĭ-mā,

31 And the Ā'vītes made Nĭb'hăz and Tär'tăk, and the Sĕph'ar-vītes [l]burnt their children in fire to Ā-drăm'me-lĕch and Ā-năm'me-lĕch, the gods of Sĕph-ar-vā'im.

32 So they feared the LORD, [m]and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 [n]They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations [5]whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jā'cob, [o]whom he named Iṣ'ra-el;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, [p]Ye shall not fear other gods, nor [q]bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Ē'gўpt with great power and a [r]stretched out arm, [s]him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, [t]ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you [u]ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall V fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. V.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations [v]feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAPTER 18. 331

1 *Hezekiah's reign.* 4 *Idolatry destroyed.* 13 *Sennacherib invades Judah.* 15 *He receives much tribute.*

NOW it came to pass in the third year of Hō-shē'ā son of Ē'lah king of Iṣ'ra-el, *that* [a]Hĕz-e-kī'ah the son of Ā'hăz king of [v]Jū'dah began to reign.

B. C. 726.

u Deut. 12. 30, 31.
v Ex. 32. 8.
w 1 Ki. 14. 15.
x 1 Ki. 16. 31. ch. 11. 18.
y Lev. 18. 21. ch. 16. 3. 2 Chr. 28. 3. Ps. 106. 37, 38. Isa. 57. 5. Jer. 7. 31. Ezek. 16. 20.
z Deut. 18. 10. ch. 21. 6. Isa. 2. 6. Jer. 27. 9. Mic. 5. 12. Acts 16. 16. Gal. 5. 20.
a Isa. 50. 1.
b 1 Ki. 11. 13, 32.
c Jer. 3. 8.
d ch. 13. 3.
e 1 Ki. 11. 11, 31.
f 1 Ki. 12. 20, 28.
g 1 Ki. 14. 16.
h Ezra 4. 2.
i ch. 18. 34.
j Eph. 2. 12.
k Judg. 17. 13.
l Lev. 18. 21. Deut. 12. 31.
m 1 Ki. 12. 31.
n Isa. 29. 13. Hos. 10. 2. Zeph. 1. 5. Matt. 6. 24. Luke 16. 13.
5 Or, who carried them away from thence.
o Gen. 32. 28.
p Judg. 6. 10.
q Ex. 20. 5.
r Ex. 6. 6.
s Deut. 10. 20. Rev. 15. 4.
t Deut. 5. 32.
u Deut. 4. 23.
v Josh. 24. 14. Zeph. 1. 5. Luke 16. 13. John 4. 24. Rev. 3. 15.
a 2 Chr. 28. 27.

*N. (1 Chr. 29. 15).
*R. 18. 9–12

vV. 2 Chr. 14. 7.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. His mother's name also *was* [b]Ă'bī, the daughter of Zăch-a-rī'ah.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'vid his father did.

4 ¶ [c]He removed the high places, and brake the [1]images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the [d]brasen serpent that Mō'şes had made: for unto those days the children of Ĭs'ra-el did burn incense to it: and he called it [2]Nĕ-hŭsh'tan.

5 He [e]trusted in the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el; [f]so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Jū'dah, nor *any* that were before him.

6 For he [g]clave to the LORD, *and* departed not [3]from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'şes.

7 And the LORD [h]was with him; *and* he prospered [i]whithersoever he went forth: and he [j]rebelled against the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, and served him not.

8 [k]He smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, *even* unto [4]Gā'zà, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ And [l]it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, which *was* the seventh year of Hō-shē'à son of Ē'lah king of Ĭs'ra-el, *that* Shăl-man-ē'sĕr king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à came up against Să-mā'rĭ-à, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: *even* in the sixth year of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, that *is* [m]the ninth year of Hō-shē'à king of Ĭs'ra-el, Să-mā'rĭ-à was taken.

11 And the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à did carry away Ĭs'ra-el unto Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, and put them [n]in Hā'lah and in Hā'bôr *by* the river of Gō'zan, and in the cities of the Mēdes:

12 [o]Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, *and* all that Mō'şes the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear *them*, nor do *them*. R. (21. 7–9).

13 ¶ Now [p]in the fourteenth year of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah did [5]Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à come up against all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and took them.

14 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah sent to the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à to Lā'chish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à appointed unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah [q]gave *him* all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hĕz-e-kī'ah cut

B. C. 726.

b 2 Chr. 29. 1. Abijah.

c 2 Chr. 31. 1.
1 statues.

d Num. 21. 9.

2 That is, A piece of brass.

e ch. 19. 10. 2 Chr. 32. 8. Job 13. 15. Ps. 13. 5. Ps. 46. 1. 2. Matt. 27. 43. Eph. 1. 12.

f ch. 23. 25. g Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8.

3 from after him.

h Gen. 39. 2, 3. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Ps. 46. 11. Matt. 1. 23.

4 Ps. 60. 12.

i ch. 19. 7.

j 1 Chr. 4. 41. Isa. 14. 29.

4 Azzah.

k ch. 17. 3.

l

m 2 ch. 17. 6

n 1 Chr. 5. 26.

o ch. 17. 7. Dan. 9. 6, 10.

p 2 Chr. 32. 1.

5 Sanherib.

q ch. 12. 18. ch. 16. 8. 2 Chr. 16. 2. 9.

6 them.

7 heavy.

r Isa. 7. 3.

8 Or, secretary.

s 2 Chr. 32. 10.

9 Or, talkest.

10 word of the lips.

11 Or, But counsel and strength are for the war.

t Ezra 4. 15.

u Isa. 36. 6. Ezek. 29. 6, 7.

12 trustest thee.

v 2 Chr. 31. 1. Isa. 36. 7.

13 Or, hostages.

w ch. 19. 6, 22. 2 Chr. 35. 21. Isa. 7. 17.

14 the water of their feet.

off *the gold from* the doors of the temple of the LORD, and *from* the pillars which Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah had overlaid, and gave [6]it to the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à.

17 ¶ And the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à sent Tär'tan and Răb'sa-rĭs and Răb'-sha-keh from Lā'chish to king Hĕz-e-kī'ah with a [7]great host against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. And they went up and came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, [r]which *is* in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Ē-lī'a-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, which *was* over the household, and Shĕb'nà the [8]scribe, and Jō'ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder.

19 And Răb'-sha-keh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, [s]What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou [9]sayest, (but *they are but* [10]vain words,) [11]*I have* counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou [t]rebellest against me?

21 [u]Now, behold, thou [12]trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, *even* upon Ē'gўpt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he, [v]whose high places and whose altars Hĕz-e-kī'ah hath taken away, and hath said to Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give [13]pledges to my lord the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Ē'gўpt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD [w]said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Ē-lī'a-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, and Shĕb'nà, and Jō'ah, unto Răb'-sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Sўr'ĭ-an language; for we understand *it:* and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Răb'-sha-keh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink [14]their own piss with you?

28 Then Răb'-sha-keh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ:

29 Thus saith the king, [x]Let not Hĕz-e-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hĕz-e-kī'ah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ.

31 Hearken not to Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for thus saith the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ, [15]Make *an agreement* with me by a present, and come out to me, and *then* eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his [16]cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, [y]a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, when he [17]persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 [z]Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ?

34 [a]Where *are* the gods of Hā'math, and of Ăr'pad? where *are* the gods of Sĕph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nȧ, and [b]Ī'vah? have they delivered Să-mā'rĭ-ȧ out of mine hand?

35 Who *are they* among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, [c]that the LORD should deliver Jĕ-ru-sȧ-lĕm out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Ē-lī'a-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, which *was* over the household, and Shĕb'nȧ the scribe, and Jō'-ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder, to Hĕz-e-kī'ah [d]with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Răb'-sha-keh.

B. C. 710.

x 2 Chr. 32. 15. Job 5. 19. Dan. 3. 15–17.

15 Make with me a blessing, or, seek my favour.

16 Or, pit.

y Deut. 8. 7, 8.

17 Or, deceiveth.

z ch. 19. 12. 2 Chr. 32. 14. Isa. 10. 10, 11.

a ch. 19. 13.

b ch. 17. 24, Avah.

c Ps. 2. 2, 4. Ps. 50. 21. Ps. 59. 7, 8. Isa. 10. 5–15. Dan. 3. 15. Rom. 1. 21, 22, 23.

d Job 1. 20. Isa. 33. 7. Jer. 36. 24.

a Ps. 3. 4, 8. Ps. 27. 14. Ps. 37. 5–40. Ps. 55. 16, 22. Prov. 16. 3. Isa. 37. 1. Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 6, 7.

1 Or, provocation.

b 2 Sam. 16. 12.

c ch. 18. 35.

d Ps. 50. 21.

e Jas. 5. 16.

2 found.

f Isa. 37. 6.

g Ex. 14. 13. ch. 6. 16.

h Job 1. 9. Ps. 11. 6.

i ch. 18. 14.

j 1 Sam. 23. 27. Isa. 37. 9.

k ch. 18. 5. Isa. 37. 10, 14.

l Gen. 11. 31.

m Ezek. 27. 23.

n ch. 18. 34.

o ch. 17. 24.

p Isa. 37. 14.

q Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.

r Ps. 96. 5. Isa. 44. 6.

s Ps. 31. 2.

t 2 Chr. 6. 40.

332 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Hezekiah sends to Isaiah.* 8 *Sennacherib's letter to Hezekiah.* 14 *Hezekiah's prayer.* 20 *Isaiah's prophecy.* 35 *Assyrian host destroyed.*

AND it came to pass, when king Hĕz-e-kī'ah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the [e]LORD.

2 And he sent Ē-lī'a-kĭm, which *was* over the household, and Shĕb'nȧ the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Ī-sȧ'iah the prophet the son of Ā'mŏz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hĕz-e-kī'ah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and [1]blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 [b]It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Răb'-sha-keh, [c]whom the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will [d]reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore [e]lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that are [2]left.

5 So the servants of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah came to Ī-sȧ'iah.

6 ¶ [f]And Ī'sȧ-iah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, [g]Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send [h]a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Răb'-sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ warring against Lĭb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed [i]from Lā'chish.

9 And [j]when he heard say of Tĭr'-ha-kah king of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ȧ, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God [k]in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jĕ-ru'sȧ-lĕm shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; *as* Gō'zan, [l]and Hā'-ran, and Rē'zeph, and the children of [m]Ē'dĕn which *were* in Thĕ-lā'sar?

13 [n]Where *is* the king of Hā'math, and the king of Ăr'pad, and the king of the city of Sĕph-ar-vā'im, of Hē'nȧ, and [o]Ī'vah?

14 ¶ [p]And Hĕz-e-kī'ah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [q]which dwellest *between* the cherubims, [r]thou art the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, [s]bow down thine ear, and hear: [t]open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sĕn-năch'-e-rĭb, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have [3]cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the [u]work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, [v]that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD God, *even* thou only.

20 ¶ Then I-sā'iah the son of Ā'mŏz sent to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Iş'ra-el, *That* which thou hast prayed to me against Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-ā [w]I have heard.

21 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin [x]the daughter of Zī'ŏn hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm [y]hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against [z]the Holy *One* of Iş'ra-el. C. 21. 22.

23 [4]By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, [a]With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lĕb'a-non, and will cut down [5]the tall cedar trees thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* [6]the forest of his Cär'mel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of [7]besieged places.

25 [8]Hast thou not heard long ago *how* [b]I have done it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that [c]thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were [9]of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* [d]the grass on the house tops, and *as corn* blasted before it be grown up. E. 1 Chr. 28. 9.

27 But [e]I know thy [10]abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore [f]I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this *shall be* [g]a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And [11]the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'dah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward. I. 1 Chr. 16. 15-18.

31 For out of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm shall go forth a remnant, and [12]they that escape out of mount Zī'ŏn: [h]the zeal of the LORD *of hosts* shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-ā, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For [i]I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and [j]for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

35 ¶ And [k]it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Ās-sŷr'ĭ-anş an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

36 So Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at [l]Nĭn'e-veh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nĭs'rŏch his god, that Ā-drăm'me-lĕch and Shâ-rē'zĕr his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of [13]Ăr-mē'nĭ-ā. And [m]Ē'sar-hăd'don his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 710.

3 given.
u Ps. 115. 4.
v Ps. 83. 18.
w 2 Ki. 19. 25.
x Lam. 2. 13.
y Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7, 8. Lam. 2. 15.
z Ps. 71. 22. Isa. 5. 24. Jer. 51. 5.
4 By the hand of.
a Ps. 20. 7.
5 the tallness, etc.
6 Or, the forest and his fruitful field.
7 Or, fenced.
8 Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste, and fenced cities to be ruinous heaps?
b Ps. 33. 11. Isa. 45. 7.
c Isa. 10. 5.
9 short of hand.
d Ps. 129. 6.
e Ps. 139. 1.
10 Or, sitting.
f Job 41. 2. Amos 4. 2.
g ch. 20. 8, 9. Isa. 7. 11. Luke 2. 12.
11 the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.
12 the escaping.
h Isa. 9. 7.
i ch. 20. 6.
j 1 Ki. 11. 12, 13.
k 2 Chr. 32. 21.
l Gen. 10. 11. Jon. 1. 2. Nah. 1. 1. Zeph. 2. 13.
13 Ararat.
m Ezra 4. 2.

a 2 Chr 32. 24. Isa. 38. 1.
1 Give charge concerning thine house.
b Neh. 13. 22. Ps. 132. 1-5. Isa. 38. 3.
c Gen. 5. 22, 24. 2 with a great weeping.
3 Or, city.
d 1 Ki. 18. 37. ch. 19. 20. 2 Chr. 32. 20, 21. Ps. 65. 2. Luke 11. 9, 10. Acts 10. 31.
e Job 16. 20. Ps. 39. 12. Rev. 7. 17.
f ch. 19. 34. 2 Chr. 32. 22.

CHAPTER 20. 333

1 *Hezekiah's days lengthened.* 8 *A shadow goes ten degrees backward.* 14 *The captivity foretold.* 21 *Hezekiah's death.*

IN [a]those days was Hĕz-e-kī'ah sick unto death. And the prophet I-sā'iah the son of Ā'mŏz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [1]Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, [b]remember now how I have [c]walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hĕz-e-kī'ah wept [2]sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore I-sā'iah was gone out into the middle [3]court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hĕz-e-kī'ah the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'vid thy father, [d]I have heard thy prayer, I have seen [e]thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-ā; and [f]I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

7 And Ī-şā'iah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said unto Ī-şā'iah, What *shall be* the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Ī-şā'iah said, [g]This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Ī-şā'iah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and [h]he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the [4]dial of Ā'hăz. E. 2 Chr. 32. 24.

12 ¶ [i]At that time [5]Bĕ-rō'dăch-băl'-a-dăn, the son of Băl'a-dăn, king of Băb'ў-lon, sent letters and a present unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for he had heard that Hĕz-e-kī'ah had been sick.

13 And [j]Hĕz-e-kī'ah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his [6]precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and *all* the house of his [7]armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hĕz-e-kī'ah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Ī-şā'iah the prophet unto king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said, They are come from a far country, *even* from Băb'ў-lon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered, All *the things* that *are* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Ī-şā'iah said unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, [k]shall be carried into Băb'ў-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, [l]shall they take away; [8]and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

19 Then said Hĕz-e-kī'ah unto Ī-şā'-iah, [m]Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, [9]*Is it* not *good*, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and all his might, and how he [n]made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

21 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah slept with his fathers: and Mā-năs'seh his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 698.

g Isa. 38. 7.

h Josh. 10. 12-14. Isa. 38. 8.
4 degrees.

i Isa. 39. 1.
5 Or, Merodach-baladan.

j 2 Chr. 32. 27, 31.
6 Or, spicery.
7 Or, jewels.

k Lev. 26. 33. ch. 24. 13. Jer. 27. 21.
l ch. 24. 12. 8 Fulfilled. Dan. 1. 3.
m 1 Sam. 3. 18. Ps. 39. 9. Lam. 3. 22, 39.
9 Or, Shall there not be peace and truth, etc.
n Neh. 3. 16.

CHAPTER 21. 334

1 *Manasseh's long reign.* 3 *His idolatry and cruelty.* 10 *Prophecies against Judah.* 24 *Josiah made king.*

MĀ-NĂS'SEH *was* twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jĕ-rў'-să-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Hĕph'zī-bah.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, [a]after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 For he built up again the high places [b]which Hĕz-e-kī'ah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Bā'al, and made a grove, [c]as did Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el; and [d]worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And [e]he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, [f]In Jĕ-rў'să-lĕm will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 [g]And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed [h]times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke *him* to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to Dā'vid, and to Sŏl'o-mon his son, [i]In this house, R
and in Jĕ-rў'să-lĕm, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I make the feet of Ĭs'-ra-el move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Mō'ses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Mā-năs'seh [j]seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 [k]Because Mā-năs'seh king of Jū'-dah hath done these abominations, [l]*and* hath done wickedly above all that the Ăm'ŏr-ītes did, which *were* before him, and hath made Jū'dah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD R
God of Ĭs'ra-el, Behold, I *am* bringing *such* evil upon Jĕ-rў'să-lĕm and Jū'dah,

a ch. 16. 3.
b ch. 18. 4.
c 1 Kl. 16. 32.
d Deut. 4. 19. ch. 17. 16.
e Jer. 32. 34.
f 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kl. 8. 29.
g Lev. 18. 21. ch. 16. 3. 2 Chr. 28. 3.
h Lev. 19. 26, 31. Deut. 18. 10. ch. 17. 17.
i 1 Kl. 8. 29. ch. 23. 27. Ps. 132. 13, 14. Jer. 32. 34.
j 1 Kl. 14. 16. 2 Chr. 33. 9. Prov. 29. 12.
k ch. 23. 26. Jer. 15. 4.
l 1 Kl. 21. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 3. Rev. 21. 8.

*R. Verses 12–15.

that whosoever heareth of it, both [m]his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm [n]the line of Să-mā'rĭ-a, and the plummet of the house of A'hăb: and I will wipe Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm as *a man* wipeth a dish, [1]wiping *it*, and turning *it* upside down.

14 And I will forsake [o]the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done *that which was* evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of E'gypt, even unto this day. R. 22 15–20.

16 [p]Moreover Mā-năs'seh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm [2]from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Jū'dah to sin, in doing *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now [q]the rest of the acts of Mā-năs'seh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

18 And [r]Mā-năs'seh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Ŭz'zà: and A'mon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ [s]A'mon *was* twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Mĕ-shŭl'le-mĕth, the daughter of Hā'ruz of Jŏt'bah.

20 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Mā-năs'seh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he [t]forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD. C. 2 Chr. 12. 14

23 ¶ [u]And the servants of A'mon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king A'mon; and the people of the land made Jō-sī'ah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of A'mon which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Ŭz'zà: and [v]Jō-sī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

335

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Josiah's reign.* 8 *Book of the law found.* 15 *Huldah's prophecy.*

JŌ-SĪ'AH [a]*was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

B. C. 641.

[m] 1 Sam. 3. 11. Jer. 19. 3.
[n] Isa. 34. 11. Lam. 2. 8. Amos 7. 7, 8.
[1] he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.
[o] ch. 19. 30.
[p] Gen. 9. 6. ch. 24. 4. Ps. 10. 2, 8. Ps. 106. 38. Prov. 6. 16, 17. Isa. 59. 3, 7. Jer. 2. 34. Lam. 4. 13, 14. Ezek. 9. 9. Joel 3. 19. Mic. 3. 9–12.
[2] from mouth to mouth.
[q] 2 Chr. 33. 11–19.
[r] 2 Chr. 33. 20. Jer. 22. 19.
[s] 2 Chr. 33. 21–23.
[t] Deut. 32. 15. Judg. 2. 12.
[u] ch. 12. 20. 2 Chr. 33. 24, 25.
[v] Matt. 1. 10, called Josias.
[a] 1 Chr. 3. 14. 2 Chr. 34. 1. Jer. 1. 2. Zeph. 1. 1. Matt. 1. 10.
[b] Josh. 15. 39.
[c] Deut. 5. 32. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 4. 27.
[d] 2 Chr. 34. 8.
[e] ch. 12. 4. 2 Chr. 24. 8, 12. Mark 12. 41, 42.
[f] ch. 12. 9. 1 Chr. 9. 19. 2 Chr. 8. 14. Neh. 11. 19. Ps. 84. 10.
[1] threshold.
[g] ch. 12. 11, 12, 14.
[h] ch. 12. 15.
[i] Neh. 7. 2.
[j] 1 Cor. 4. 2.
[j] Deut. 31. 24.
[2] melted.
[k] Jer. 36. 21.
[l] Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20.
[3] Or, Micah.
[m] Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 6.
[n] Deut. 29. 27.
[o] Ex. 15. 20. Luke 2. 36. 1 Cor. 11. 5.

And his mother's name *was* Jĕ-dī'dah, the daughter of Ad-a-ī'ah of [b]Bŏs'cath.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of Dā'vid his father, and [c]turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ [d]And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Jō-sī'ah, *that* the king sent Shā'phan the son of Az-a-lī'ah, the son of Mē-shŭl'lam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is [e]brought into the house of the LORD, which [f]the keepers of the [1]door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them [j]deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit [k]there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt [l]faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest said unto Shā'phan the scribe, [j]I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hĭl-kī'ah gave the book to Shā'phan, and he read it.

9 And Shā'phan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have [2]gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shā'phan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hĭl-kī'ah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shā'phan [k]read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hĭl-kī'ah the priest, and Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and [l]Ach'bôr the son of [3]Mī-chā'iah, and Shā'phan the scribe, and A-sa-hī'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, [m]enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Jū'dah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great *is* [n]the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hĭl-kī'ah the priest, and Ā-hī'kam, and Ach'bôr, and Shā'phan, and A-sa-hī'ah, went unto Hŭl'dah, the [o]prophetess, the wife of Shăl'lum the

son of [p]Tik'vah, the son of [4]Har'has, keeper of the [5]wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Je-ru'sa-lem [6]in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, [q]I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Ju'dah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the [r]works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to [s]the king of Ju'dah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, [t]thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, *As touching* the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine [u]heart was tender, and thou hast [v]humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become [w]a desolation and [x]a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD. M.*

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou [y]shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

*M. 1 Chr. 21. 8. R. 23. 26, 27.

336 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Reading of the law.* 4 *Josiah abolishes idolatry.* 21 *The passover kept.* 26 *Final wrath of God against Judah.* 29 *Josiah slain.* 36 *Jehoiakim's reign.*

AND [a]the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Ju'dah and of Je-ru'sa-lem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Ju'dah and all the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, [1]both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant [b]which was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king [c]stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And [d]all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hil-ki'ah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the

B. C. 624.

p Tikvath, 2 Chr. 34. 22.
4 Or, Hasrah.
5 garments.
6 Or, in the second part.

q Dan. 9. 11–14.

r Ps. 115. 4. Isa. 2. 8, 9. Isa. 44. 17–20. Mic. 5. 13.
s 2 Chr. 34. 26.
t Eccl. 8. 12.

u Ps. 51. 17. Isa. 57. 15.
v Ex. 10. 3. Lev. 26. 40, 41. 2 Chr. 33. 12. Ps. 34. 18. Ps. 51. 17. Isa. 57. 15. Luke 14. 11. Jas. 4. 6, 7. 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.
w Lev. 26. 31, 32.
x Jer. 26. 6.
y Ps. 37. 37. Isa. 57. 1, 2.

a 2 Chr. 34. 29, 30.
1 from small even unto great.
b ch. 22. 8.
c ch. 11. 14.
d Jer. 44. 25.
e ch. 21. 3, 7.
2 caused to cease.
3 Chemarim.
4 Or, twelve signs, or, constellations
f ch. 21. 3.
g 2 Chr. 34. 4.
h 1 Ki. 14. 24.
i Ezek. 16. 16.
5 houses.
j 1 Ki. 15. 22.
k Ezek. 44. 10. Mal. 2. 8.
l 1 Sam. 2. 36.
m Isa. 30. 33.
n Josh. 15. 8.
o Lev. 18. 21. *p* Deut. 4. 19. 2 Chr. 14. 5. Job 31. 26.
6 Or, eunuch, or, officer.
q Jer. 19. 13.
r ch. 21. 5. 2 Chr. 33. 3, 15.
7 Or, ran from thence.
8 That is, the mount of Olives.
s Neh. 13. 26.
9 Or, Molech.

temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Ba'al, and for [e]the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Je-ru'salem in the fields of Kid'ron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth'-el.

5 And he [2]put down [3]the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Ju'dah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Ju'dah, and in the places round about Je-ru'salem; them also that burned incense unto Ba'al, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the [4]planets, and to [5]all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Je-ru'sa-lem, unto the brook Kid'ron, and burned it at the brook Kid'ron, and stamped *it* small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the [g]graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses [h]of the sodomites, that *were* by the house of the LORD, [i]where the women wove [5]hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Ju'dah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from [j]Ge'ba to Be'er-she'ba, and brake down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entering in of the gate of Josh'u-a the governor of the city, which *were* on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 [k]Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Je-ru'sa-lem, [l]but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled [m]To'pheth, which *is* in [n]the valley of the children of Hin'nom, [e]that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Mo'lech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Ju'dah had given to [7]the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Na'than-me'lech the [6]chamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that *were* [o]on the top of the upper chamber of A'haz, which the kings of Ju'dah had made, and the altars which [7]Ma-nas'seh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and [7]brake *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kid'ron.

13 And the high places that *were* before Je-ru'sa-lem, which *were* on the right hand of [8]the mount of corruption, which [8]Sol'o-mon the king of Is'ra-el had builded for Ash'to-reth the abomination of the Zi-do'ni-ans, and for Che'mosh the abomination of the Mo'ab-ites, and for [9]Mil'com the abomination of the children of Am'mon, did the king defile.

B. C. 624.

14 And he [t]brake in pieces the [10]images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that *was* at Bĕth'-el, *and* the high place [u]which Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, *and* stamped *it* small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Jō-sī'ah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned *them* upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the [v]word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *It is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Jū'dah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bĕth'-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones [11]alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that *were* [w]in the cities of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, which the kings of Ĭs'ra-el had made to provoke *the* LORD to anger, Jō-sī'ah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bĕth'-el.

20 And he [12]slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there upon the altars, and [x]burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, [y]Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, [z]as [a]it is written in the book of this covenant. D. (2 Chr. 30. 1).

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Ĭs'ra-el, nor in all the days of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, nor of the kings of Jū'dah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Jō-sī'ah, *wherein* this passover was holden to the LORD in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm.

24 ¶ Moreover, [c]the *workers with* familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the [13]images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Jū'dah and in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, did Jō-sī'ah put away, that he might perform the words of [b]the law which were written in the book that Hĭl-kī'ah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 [c]And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Mō'sĕs; neither after him arose there *any* like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Jū'dah, because [d]of all the [14]provocations that Mā-nās'seh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Jū'dah also out of my sight, as [e]I have removed Ĭs'ra-el, and will cast off this city Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, [f]My name shall be there. R.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jō-sī'ah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

29 ¶ In his days Phā'raōh-nē'choh king of Ē'gўpt went up against the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā to the river Eū-phrā'tēs: and king Jō-sī'ah went against him; and he slew him at [g]Mĕ-gĭd'dō, when he [h]had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Mĕ-gĭd'dō, and brought him to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took [i]Jĕ-hō'a-hăz the son of Jō-sī'ah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jĕ-hō'a-hăz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* [j]Hā-mū'tal, the daughter of Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Lĭb'nah.

32 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phā'raōh-nē'choh put him in bands [k]at Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math, [15]that he might not reign in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm; and [16]put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Phā'raōh-nē'choh made Ĕ-lī'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king in the room of Jō-sī'ah his father, and [l]turned his name to [m]Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm, and took Jĕ-hō'a-hăz away: [n]and he came to Ē'gўpt, and died there.

35 And Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm gave the silver and the gold to Phā'raōh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Phā'raōh: he [o]exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give *it* unto Phā'raōh-nē'choh.

36 ¶ Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Ze-bū'dah, the daughter of Pĕ-dā'iah of Rū'mah.

37 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

t Ex. 23. 24. Ex. 32. 20. Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 5, 25.
10 statues.
u 1 Ki. 12. 28, 33. ch. 10. 31.
v 1 Ki. 13. 2.
w 2 Chr. 34. 6.
12 Or, sacrificed.
x 2 Chr. 34. 5.
y 2 Chr. 35. 1.
z Ex. 12. 3. Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 2. Deut. 16. 2.
a ch. 21. 6. 1 Chr. 10. 13.
13 Or, teraphim.
b Lev. 19. 31. Lev. 20. 27. Deut. 18. 11. ch. 22. 8–13. 2 Chr. 34. 14–19.
c ch. 18. 5.
d ch. 21. 11. ch. 24. 3. Jer. 15. 4.
14 angers.
e ch. 17. 18.
f 1 Ki. 8. 29.
g Judg. 1. 27. ch. 9. 27. Zech. 12. 11.
h ch. 14. 8.
i ch. 14. 21. 2 Chr. 36. 1, 2. Jer. 22. 11.
j ch. 24. 18.
k Num. 34. 11. ch. 25. 6.
15 Or, because he reigned.
16 set a mulct upon the land.
l ch. 24. 17. Dan. 1. 7.
m Matt. 1. 11, Jakim.
n Jer. 22. 11.
o Prov. 11. 11.

337 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Jehoiakim's ruin.* 10 *Jerusalem taken by Nebuchadnezzar.* 14 *The people carried captive.*

IN [c]his days Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came up, and Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 [b]And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chăl'dees, and bands of the Sўr'ĭ-ans, and bands of the Mō'ab-ites, and bands of the children of Am'mŏn, and sent them against Jū'dah to destroy it, [c]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake [1]by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Jū'dah, to remove *them* out of his sight, [d]for the sins of Mă-năs'seh, according to all that he did;

4 [e]And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm with innocent blood; which [f]the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

6 [g]So Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm slept with his fathers: and Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn his son reigned in his stead.

7 And [h]the king of Ē'gўpt came not again any more out of his land: for [i]the king of Băb'ў-lon had taken from the river of Ē'gўpt unto the river Eū-phrā'tēs all that pertained to the king of Ē'gўpt.

8 ¶ [2]Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn *was* eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm three months. And his mother's name *was* Nĕ-hŭsh'tà, the daughter of ĕl'na-thăn of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ [j]At that time the servants of Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came up against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and the city [3]was besieged.

11 And Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 [k]And Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn the king of Jū'dah went out to the king of Băb'ў-lon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his [4]officers: [l]and the king of Băb'ў-lon [m]took him [n]in the eighth year of his reign.

13 [o]And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and [p]cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Sŏl'o-mon king of Ĭs'ra-el had made in the temple of the LORD, [q]as the LORD had said.

14 And [r]he carried away all Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, *even* ten thousand captives, and [s]all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save [t]the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And [u]he carried away Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn to Băb'ў-lon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his [5]officers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to Băb'ў-lon.

16 And [v]all the men of might, *even* seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all *that were* strong *and* apt for war, even them the king of Băb'ў-lon brought captive to Băb'ў-lon.

17 ¶ And [w]the king of Băb'ў-lon made Măt-ta-nī'ah [x]his father's brother king in his stead, [v]and changed his name to Zĕd-e-kī'ah.

18 [z]Zĕd-e-kī'ah *was* twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* [a]Hă-mū'tal, the daughter of Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Lĭb'nah.

19 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm had done.

20 For [b]through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and Jū'dah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zĕd-e-kī'ah [c]rebelled against the king of Băb'ў-lon

CHAPTER 25. 338

1 *Siege and destruction of Jerusalem.* 4 *Zedekiah's eyes put out.* 11 *The remnant led captive to Babylon.* 22 *Gedaliah is smitten.*

AND it came to pass [c]in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came, he, and all his host, against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zĕd-e-kī'ah.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the *fourth* month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which *is* by the king's garden: (now the Chăl'dees *were* against the city round about:) and [b]*the king* went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chăl'dees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Băb'ў-lon [c]to Rĭb'lah; and they [1]gave judgment upon him.

B. C. 600.

a Lev. 26. 25. ch. 17. 5. 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 25. 1, 9. Dan. 1. 1.
b Deut. 28. 49, 50. Jer. 25. 9. Ezek. 19. 8.
c ch. 20. 17. ch. 21. 12. 1 by the hand of.
d ch. 21. 2, 11. ch. 23. 26.
e ch. 21. 16.
f Jer. 15. 1. Lam. 3. 42.
g 2 Chr. 36. 6.
h Jer. 37. 5. 4 Jer. 46. 2. 2 Jeconiah, 1 Chr. 3. 16. Jer. 24. 1. and Coniah, Jer. 22. 24.
j Dan. 1. 1. 3 came into siege.
k Jer. 24. 1. Ezek. 17. 12. 4 Or, eunuchs.
l Jer. 25. 1.
m ch. 25. 27.
n Jer. 52. 28.
o Isa. 39. 6.
p Dan. 5. 2.
q 1 Ki. 14. 15.
r 2 Chr. 36. 9, 10.
s 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
t ch. 25. 12. Jer. 39. 10.
u 2 Chr. 36. 10. Esth. 2. 6. 5 Or, eunuchs.
v Jer. 52. 28.
w Jer. 37. 1.
x 1 Chr. 3. 15. 2 Chr. 36. 10, 11.
y ch. 23. 34. z 2 Chr. 36. 4. 2 Chr. 36. 11. Jer. 37. 1.
a ch. 23. 31. b Deut. 4. 24. ch. 22. 16, 17. ch 23. 26, 27.
c Ezek. 17. 15. 2 Chr. 36. 13.

a 2 Chr 36. 17. Jer. 34. 2. Ezek. 24. 1.
b Jer. 39. 4.
c ch. 23. 33. 1 spake judgment with him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zĕd-e-kī'ah before his eyes, and [2]put out the eyes of Zĕd-e-kī'ah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Băb'ў-lon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh *day* of the month, which *is* [d]the nineteenth year of king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, came Nĕb'u-zăr-ă'dan, [3]captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Băb'ў-lon, unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm:

9 [e]And he burnt the house of the LORD, [f]and the king's house, and all the houses of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and every great *man's* house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chăl'dees, that *were with* the captain of the guard, [g]brake down the walls of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm round about.

11 [h]Now the rest of the people *that were* left in the city, and the [4]fugitives that fell away to the king of Băb'ў-lon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nĕb'u-zăr-ă'dan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land *to be* vinedressers and husbandmen. R.*

13 And the [i]pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and [j]the bases, and the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chăl'dees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Băb'ў-lon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls, *and* such [m]things as *were* of gold, *in* gold, and of silver, *in* silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, [5]one sea, and the bases which Sŏl'o-mon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it *was* brass: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ [n]And the captain of the guard took [o]Sĕr-a-ī'ah the chief priest, and [p]Zĕph-a-nī'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the [6]door:

19 And out of the city he took an [7]officer that was set over the men of war, and [q]five men of them that [8]were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the [9]principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land *that were* found in the city:

20 And Nĕb'u-zăr-ă'dan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Băb'ў-lon to Rĭb'lah:

21 And the king of Băb'ў-lon smote them, and slew them at Rĭb'lah in the land of Hă'math. So Jū'dah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ [s]And *as for* the people that remained in the land of Jū'dah, whom Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon had left, even over them he made Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ă-hī'kam, the son of Shā'phan, ruler.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Băb'ў-lon had made Gĕd-a-lī'ah governor, there came to Gĕd-a-lī'ah to Mĭz'pah, even Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Jō-hā'nan the son of Că-rē'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Tăn'hu-mĕth the Nĕtŏph'a-thīte, and Jă-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of a Mă-ăch'a-thīte, they and their men.

24 And Gĕd-a-lī'ah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, [t]Fear not to be the servants of the Chăl'dees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Băb'ў-lon; and it shall be well with you.

25 But [u]it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, the son of Ē-lĭsh'a-mă, of the seed [10]royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gĕd-a-lī'ah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chăl'dees that were with him at Mĭz'pah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, [v]and came to Ē'gўpt: for they were afraid of the Chăl'dees.

27 ¶ [w]And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Ē'vĭl-mē-rō'dach king of Băb'ў-lon in the year that he began to reign [z]did lift up the head of Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn king of Jū'dah out of prison;

28 And he spake [11]kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of [v]the kings that *were* with him in Băb'ў-lon;

29 And [z]changed his prison garments: and he did [a]eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance *was a* continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

B. C. 588.

2 made blind.
d ch. 24. 12.
3 Or, chief marshal.
e 2 Chr. 36. 19. Ps. 74. 3–7. Ps. 79. 1. Isa. 64. 11. Mic. 3. 12.
f Amos 2. 5.
g Neh. 1. 3.
h Jer. 39. 9.
4 fallen away.
i ch. 24. 14. Jer. 40. 7.
j ch. 20. 17.
k 1 Ki. 7. 15.
l Ex. 27. 3.
m Ex. 37. 23. 2 Chr. 24. 14. Esth. 1. 7. Dan. 5. 2.
5 the one sea.
n Jer. 52. 24.
o 1 Chr. 6. 14. Ezra 7. 1.
p Jer. 21. 1.
6 threshold.
7 Or, eunuch.
q Jer. 52. 25.
8 saw the king's face.
9 Or, scribe of the captain of the host.
r Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 4. 26. ch. 17. 20. ch. 23. 27. Jer. 24. 9, 10. Amos 5. 27.
s Jer. 40. 5.
t Jer. 27. 12.
u Jer. 41. 1, 2. Zech. 7. 5.
10 of the kingdom.
v Jer. 41. 16–18.
w Deut. 28. 68. Jer. 41. 17.
x Gen. 40. 13, 20.
11 good things with him.
y Jer. 27. 6–11. Dan. 2. 37.
z Gen. 41. 14, 42. Esth. 4. 4.
a 2 Sam. 9. 7.

*R. Verse 21.

FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

339 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Adam to Noah.* 4 *Noah's sons.* 17 *Shem's line to Abraham.* 35 *Esau's line.*

ADAM, [a]Sheth, Enosh,
2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,
3 [b]Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,
4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
5 ¶ [c]The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.
6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and [1]Riphath, and Togarmah.
7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and [2]Dodanim.
8 ¶ [d]The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.
9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.
10 And Cush [e]begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.
11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,
12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and [f]Caphthorim.
13 And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth,
14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,
15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,
16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.
17 ¶ The sons of [g]Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and [3]Meshech.
18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.
19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one *was* [4]Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name *was* Joktan.
20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,
21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah,
22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these *were* the sons of Joktan.
24 ¶ [h]Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,
25 [i]Eber, Peleg, Reu,
26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,
27 [j]Abram; the same *is* Abraham.
28 The sons of Abraham; [k]Isaac, and [l]Ishmael.
29 ¶ These *are* their generations:

B. C. 4004.

[a] Gen. 4. 25.
[b] Jude 14.
[c] Gen. 10. 2.
1 Or, Diphath, as it is in some copies.
2 Or, Rodanim, according to somecopies.
[d] Gen. 10. 6.
[e] Gen. 10. 8, 13.
[f] Gen. 10. 14. Deut. 2. 23. Amos 9. 7.
[g] Gen. 9. 23, 26.
3 Or, Mash, Gen. 10. 23.
4 That is, Division.
[h] Gen. 11. 10. Luke 3. 36.
[i] Num. 24. 24. Luke 3. 35.
[j] 2 Chr. 20. 7. Neh. 9. 7. Isa. 41. 8. Rom. 4. 16.
[k] Gen. 21. 2, 3.
[l] Gen. 16. 11, 15.
[m] Gen. 25. 13–16.
5 Or, Hadar, Gen. 25. 15.
[n] Gen. 25. 1, 2.
[o] Gen. 21. 2, 3.
[p] Gen. 25. 25.
[q] Deut. 2. 22. Mal. 1. 2, 3. Rom. 9. 13. Heb. 12. 16.
6 Or, Zepho, Gen. 36. 11.
[r] Gen. 36. 20.
7 Or, Hemam. Gen. 36. 22.
8 Or, Alvan, Gen. 36. 23.
9 Or, Shepho, Gen. 36. 23.
[s] Gen. 36. 25.
10 Or, Hemdan, Gen. 36. 26.
11 Or, Akan, Gen. 36. 27.
[t] Gen. 36. 31.
[u] 1 Kl. 11. 14
[v] Gen. 36. 37.

The [m]firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, [5]Hadad, and Tema,
31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.
32 ¶ Now [n]the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.
33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these *are* the sons of Keturah.
34 And [o]Abraham begat Isaac. [p]The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.
35 ¶ The sons of [q]Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jalam, and Korah.
36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, [6]Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and [7]Timna, and Amalek.
37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
38 And [r]the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.
39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and [7]Homam: and Timna *was* Lotan's sister.
40 The sons of Shobal; [8]Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, [9]Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.
41 The sons of Anah; [s]Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; [10]Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, *and* [11]Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.
43 ¶ Now these *are* the [t]kings that reigned in the land of Edom before *any* king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.
44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.
45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.
46 And when Husham was dead, [u]Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith.
47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.
48 [v]And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shā'ul was dead, Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ăch'bôr reigned in his stead.

50 And when Bā'al-hā'nan was dead, [12]Hā'dăd reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* [13]Pā'ī; and his wife's name *was* Mĕ-hĕt'a-bĕl, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mĕz'a-hăb.

51 ¶ Hā'dăd died also. And the [w]dukes of E'dom were; duke Tĭm'nah, duke [14]Ă-lī'ah, duke Jē'theth,

52 Duke Ă-hŏl-i-bā'mah, duke Ē'lah, duke Pī'non,

53 Duke Kĕ'năz, duke Tē'man, duke Mĭb'zar,

54 Duke Măg'dĭ-el, duke Ī'ram. These *are* the dukes of E'dom.

340 CHAPTER 2.

1 *The sons of Israel.* 3 *Posterity of Judah.* 13 *Children of Jesse.* 34 *Posterity of Sheshan.*

THESE *are* the sons of [1]Ĭs'ra-el; [a]Reu'ben, Sĭm'e-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, Ĭs'sa-char, and Zĕb'u-lŭn,

2 Dăn, Jō'seph, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Năph'ta-lī, Găd, and Ăsh'ĕr.

3 ¶ The sons of [b]Jū'dah; Ēr, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah: *which* three were born unto him of the daughter of [c]Shu'a the Cā'năan-īt-ess. And [d]Ēr, the firstborn of Jū'dah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.

4 And [e]Tā'mar his daughter in law bare him Phā'rĕz and Zē'rah. All the sons of Jū'dah *were* five.

5 The sons of [f]Phā'rĕz; Hĕz'rŏn, and Hā'mūl.

6 And the sons of Zē'rah; [2]Zĭm'rī, and [g]E'than, and Hē'man, and Căl'cŏl, and [3]Dā'rà: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of [h]Cär'mī; [4]A'chär, the troubler of Ĭs'ra-el, who transgressed in the thing [i]accursed.

8 And the sons of E'than; Ăz-a-rī'ah.

9 The sons also of Hĕz'rŏn, that were born unto him; Jĕ-räh'me-el, and [5]Răm, and [6]Chĕ-lū'bāi.

10 And Răm [j]begat Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb; and Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb begat Năh'shŏn, [k]prince of the children of Jū'dah;

11 And Năh'shŏn begat [7]Săl'mà, and Săl'mà begat Bō'ăz,

12 And Bō'ăz begat Ō'bed, and Ō'bed begat Jĕs'se,

13 ¶ [l]And Jĕs'se begat his firstborn Ē-lī'ab, and Ă-bĭn'a-dăb the second, and [8]Shĭm'mà the third,

14 Nĕ-thăn'e-el the fourth, Răd'da-ī the fifth,

15 Ō'zem the sixth, Dā'vid the seventh:

16 Whose sisters *were* Zĕr-u-ī'ah, and Ăb'ī-gail. [m]And the sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah; Ă-bĭsh'ă-ī, and Jō'ăb, and Ă'sa-hĕl, three.

17 And [n]Ăb'ī-gail bare Ăm'a-sà: and the father of Ăm'a-sà *was* [9]Jĕ'thĕr the Ĭsh'me-el-īte.

18 ¶ And Cā'leb the son of Hĕz'rŏn

B. C. 1471.

12 Or, Hadar. Gen. 36. 39.
13 Or, Pau. Gen. 36. 39.
w Ex. 15. 15.
14 Or, Alvah.

1 Or, Jacob. Gen. 32. 28. Ex. 32. 13. Num. 13. 4-15.
a Gen. 29. 32. Gen. 30. 5. Ex. 1. 2.
b Gen. 29. 35. Gen. 38. 3. Deut. 33. 7. Num. 26. 19.
c Gen. 38. 2.
d Gen. 38. 7.
e Gen. 38. 29, 30. Matt. 1. 3.
f Gen. 46. 12. Ruth 4. 18.
2 Or, Zabdi. Josh. 7. 1.
g 1 Ki. 4. 31.
3 Or, Darda.
h ch. 4. 1.
4 Or, Achan.
i Josh. 6. 18.
5 Or, Aram, Matt. 1. 3, 4. Or, Caleb.
j Ruth 4. 19. Matt. 1. 4.
k Num. 1. 7. Num. 2. 3.
7 Or, Salmon. Ruth 4. 21. Matt. 1. 4.
l 1 Sam. 16. 6.
8 Or, Shammah 1 Sam. 16. 9.
m 2 Sam. 2. 18.
n 2 Sam. 17. 25.
9 Ithra an Israelite, 2 Sam. 17. 25.
o Ex. 31. 2. 2 Chr. 1. 5.
p Num. 27. 1. 10 took.
q Num. 32. 41. Deut 3. 14.
r ch. 4. 5.
s 2 Sam. 14. 2. ch. 4. 5. 2 Chr. 11. 6. 2 Chr. 20. 20. Neh. 3. 5. Jer. 6. 1. Amos 1. 1.
t ch. 11. 41.

begat *children* of Ă-zū'bah *his* wife, and of Jĕ'rĭ-ŏth: her sons *are* these; Jĕ'shĕr, and Shō'băb, and Ăr'dŏn.

19 And when Ă-zū'bah was dead, Cā'leb took unto him Ĕph'răth, which bare him Hûr.

20 And Hûr begat Ū'rī, and Ū'rī begat [o]Bĕ-zăl'e-el.

21 ¶ And afterward Hĕz'ron went in to the daughter of [p]Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'e-ăd, whom he [10]married when he *was* threescore years old; and she bare him Sē'gub.

22 And Sē'gub begat Jā'ir, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

23 [q]And he took Gē'shŭr, and Ā'ram, with the towns of Jā'ir, from them, with Kĕ'nath, and the towns thereof, *even* threescore cities. All these *belonged to* the sons of Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'e-ăd.

24 And after that Hĕz'rŏn was dead in Cā'leb-ĕph'ra-tah, then Ă-bī'ah Hĕz'rŏn's wife bare him [r]Ash'ŭr the father of [s]Tē-kō'à.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jĕ-räh'me-el the firstborn of Hĕz'rŏn were, Răm the firstborn, and Bū'nah, and Ō'ren, and Ō'zem, *and* Ă-hī'jah.

26 Jĕ-räh'me-el had also another wife, whose name *was* Ăt'a-rah; she *was* the mother of Ō'nam.

27 And the sons of Răm the firstborn of Jĕ-räh'me-el were, Mā'ăz, and Jā'min, and Ē'kĕr.

28 And the sons of Ō'nam were, Shăm'ma-ī, and Jā'dà. And the sons of Shăm'ma-ī; Nā'dăb and Ăb'ī-shur.

29 And the name of the wife of Ăb'ī-shur *was* Ăb-i-hā'il, and she bare him Ăh'băn, and Mō'lid.

30 And the sons of Nā'dăb; Sē'lĕd, and Ăp'pa-ĭm: but Sē'lĕd died without children.

31 And the sons of Ăp'pa-ĭm; Ī'shī. And the sons of Ī'shī; Shē'shan. And the children of Shē'shan; Ăh'lāi.

32 And the sons of Jā'dà the brother of Shăm'ma-ī; Jē'thĕr, and Jŏn'a-than: and Jē'thĕr died without children.

33 And the sons of Jŏn'a-than; Pē'leth, and Zā'zà. These were the sons of Jĕ-räh'me-el.

34 ¶ Now Shē'shan had no sons, but daughters. And Shē'shan had a servant, an Ē-gўp'tian, whose name *was* Jär'hà.

35 And Shē'shan gave his daughter to Jär'hà his servant to wife; and she bare him Ăt'tāi.

36 And Ăt'tāi begat Nā'than, and Nā'than begat [t]Zā'băd,

37 And Zā'băd begat Ĕph'lăl, and Ĕph'lăl begat Ō'bed.

38 And Ō'bed begat Jē'hū, and Jē'hū begat Ăz-a-rī'ah,

39 And Ăz-a-rī'ah begat Hē'lĕz, and Hē'lĕz begat Ē-lē'a-sah,

40 And Ē-lē'a-sah begat Sĭ-săm'a-ī, and Sĭ-sam'a-ī begat Shăl'lum,

41 And Shăl'lum begat Jĕk-a-mī'ah, and Jĕk-a-mī'ah begat Ē-lĭsh'a-mà.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Cā'leb the brother of Jĕ-răh'me-el *were,* Mē'shà his firstborn, which *was* the [11]father of Zĭph; and the sons of Mā-rē'shah the father of Hē'bron.

43 And the sons of Hē'bron; Kō'rah, and Tăp'pu-ah, and Rē'kem, and Shē'mà.

44 And Shē'mà begat Rā'hăm, the father of Jôr'ko-ăm: and Rē'kem begat Shăm'ma-ī.

45 And the son of Shăm'ma-ī *was* Mā'on: and Mā'on *was* the father of Bĕth'-zûr.

46 And Ē'phah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Hā'ran, and Mō'zà, and Gā'zĕz: and Hā'ran begat Gā'zĕz.

47 And the sons of Jăh'da-ī; Rē'gĕm, and Jō'tham, and Gē'shăm, and Pē'let, and Ē'phah, and Shā'ăph.

48 Mā'a-chah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Shē'bĕr, and Tĭr'ha-nah.

49 She bare also Shā'ăph the father of Mād-măn'nah, Shē'và the father of Măch'be-nah, and the father of Gĭb'e-à: and the daughter of Cā'leb *was* [u]Ăch'sà.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Cā'leb the son of Hûr, the firstborn of Ĕph'ra-tah; Shō'bal the father of Kĭr'jath-jĕ'a-rĭm,

51 Săl'mà the father of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, Hā'reph the father of Bĕth-gā'dĕr.

52 And Shō'bal the father of Kĭr'jath-jĕ'a-rĭm had sons; [12]Hăr'o-eh, *and* [13]half of the Mā-nā'heth-ītes.

53 And the families of Kĭr'jath-jĕ'a-rĭm; the Ĭth'rītes, and the Pū'hītes, and the Shū'math-ītes, and the Mĭsh'ra-ītes; of them came the Zā're-ath-ītes, and the Ĕsh'ta-ul-ītes.

54 The sons of Săl'mà; Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, and the Nē-tōph'a-thītes, [14]Ăt'a-rōth, the house of Jō'ăb, and half of the Mā-nā'heth-ītes, the Zō'rītes.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jā'bĕz; the Tī'rath-ītes, the Shĭm'e-ath-ītes, *and* Sū'chath-ītes. These *are the* [v]Kĕn'ītes that came of Hē'math, the father of the house of [w]Rē'chăb.

341 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Sons of David.* 10 *His successors on the throne.*

NOW these were the sons of Dā'vid, which were born unto him in Hē'bron; the firstborn [a]Ăm'nŏn, of Ă-hĭn'o-ăm the [b]Jĕz're-el-ī-tess; the second [1]Dăn'iel, of Ăb'ī-gail the Căr'mel-ī-tess:

2 The third, Ăb'sa-lŏm the son of Mā'a-chah the daughter of Tăl'māi king of Gē'shŭr: the fourth, Ăd-o-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth:

3 The fifth, Shĕph-a-tī'ah of Ăb'i-tăl: the sixth, Ĭth're-ăm by [c]Eg'lah his wife.

4 *These* six were born unto him in Hē'bron; and [d]there he reigned seven

B. C. 1053.

11 Called father, because his descendants peopled that city.

[u] Josh. 15. 17.
12 Or, Reaiah. ch. 4. 2.
13 Or, half of the Menuchites, or, Hatsihammenuchoth.
14 Or, Atarites, or, crowns of the house of Joab.
[v] Gen. 15. 19. Num. 24. 21, 22. Judg. 1. 16. 1 Sam. 15. 6
[w] Jer. 35. 2.

[a] 1 Sam. 25. 43. 2 Sam. 3. 2
[b] Josh. 15. 56.
1 Or, Chileab.
2 Sam. 3. 3.
[c] 2 Sam. 3. 5.
[d] 2 Sam. 2. 11.
[e] 2 Sam. 5. 5.
[f] ch. 14. 4.
2 Or, Shammuah.
[g] 2 Sam. 12. 24.
3 Or, Bathsheba.
4 Or, Eliam.
5 Or, Elishua.
6 Or, Beeliada. ch. 14. 7.
[h] 2 Sam. 5. 14
[i] 2 Sam. 13. 1.
[j] 1 Ki. 11. 43.
7 Or, Abijam. 1 Ki. 15. 1.
[k] Matt. 1. 11.
[l] 2 Ki. 24. 17.
Being his uncle.
8 Shealtiel.
[m] Matt. 1. 12.
[n] Ezra 3. 2.
[o] Ezra 8. 2.
9 Hiskijahu.

[a] Gen. 38. 29. Num. 26. 20, 21. Ruth 4. 18.
1 Or, Chelubai, ch. 2. 9. or, Caleb, ch. 2. 18.

years and six months: and [e]in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm he reigned thirty and three years.

5 [f]And these were born unto him in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm; [2]Shĭm'e-à, and Shō'băb, and Nā'than, and [g]Sŏl'o-mon, four, of [3]Băth'-shu-à the daughter of [4]Ăm'mĭ-el:

6 Ĭb'hăr also, and [5]Ē-lĭsh'a-mà, and Ē-lĭph'e-lĕt,

7 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Jă-phī'à,

8 And Ē-lĭsh'a-mà, and [6]Ē-lī'a-dà, and Ē-lĭph'e-lĕt, [h]nine.

9 *These were* all the sons of Dā'vid, beside the sons of the concubines, and [i]Tā'mar their sister.

10 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon's son *was* [j]Rē-ho-bō'am, [7]Ă-bī'à his son, Ā'sà his son, Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt his son,

11 Jō'ram his son, Ā-ha-zī'ah his son, Jō'ăsh his son,

12 Ăm-a-zī'ah his son, Ăz-a-rī'ah his son, Jō'tham his son,

13 Ā'hăz his son, Hĕz-e-kī'ah his son, Mā-năs'seh his son,

14 Ā'mon his son, Jō-sī'ah his son.

15 And the sons of Jō-sī'ah *were,* the firstborn Jō-hā'nan, the second Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm, the third Zĕd-e-kī'ah, the fourth Shăl'lum.

16 And the sons of [k]Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm: Jĕc-o-nī'ah his son, Zĕd-e-kī'ah [l]his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jĕc-o-nī'ah; Ăs'sĭr, [8]Să-lā'thĭ-el [m]his son,

18 Măl-chī'ram also, and Pĕ-dā'iah, and Shĕ-nā'zar, Jĕc-a-mī'ah, Hŏsh'a-mà, and Nĕd-a-bī'ah.

19 And the sons of Pĕ-dā'iah *were,* [n]Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, and Shĭm'e-ī: and the sons of Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl; Mĕ-shŭl'lam, and Hăn-a-nī'ah, and Shĕl'o-mĭth their sister:

20 And Hă-shu'bah, and Ō'hel, and Bĕr-e-chī'ah, and Hăs-a-dī'ah, Jū'shăb-hē'sed, five.

21 And the sons of Hăn-a-nī'ah; Pĕl-a-tī'ah, and Jĕ-sā'iah: the sons of Rĕph-a-ī'ah, the sons of Ăr'nan, the sons of Ō-ba-dī'ah, the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah.

22 And the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah; Shĕm-a-ī'ah: and the sons of Shĕm-a-ī'ah; [o]Hăt'tush, and Ĭg'e-ăl, and Bă-rī'ah, and Nē-a-rī'ah, and Shā'phat, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-a-rī'ah; Ē-lĭ-o-ē'na-ī, and [9]Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and Ăz'rĭ-kăm, three.

24 And the sons of Ē-lĭ-o-ē'na-ī *were,* Hŏd-a-ī'ah, and Ē-lī'a-shĭb, and Pĕl-a-ī'ah, and Ăk'kŭb, and Jō-hā'nan, and Dăl-a-ī'ah, and Ăn-ā'nī, seven.

CHAPTER 4. 342

1 *Judah's posterity by Caleb.* 24 *Posterity and cities of Simeon.* 39 *Conquest of the Amalekites.*

THE sons of Jū'dah; [a]Phā'rĕz, Hĕz'rŏn, and [1]Căr'mī, and Hûr, and Shō'bal.

2 And [2]Rē-a-ī'ah the son of Shō'bal begat Jā'hăth; and Jā'hăth begat Ā-hū'ma-ī, and Lā'hăd. These *are* the families of the Zō'rath-ītes.

3 And these *were of* the father of Ē'tăm; Jĕz're-el, and Ish'mā, and Ĭd'bāsh: and the name of their sister *was* Hăz'e-lĕl-pō'nī:

4 And Pĕ-nū'el the father of Gē'dôr, and Ē'zĕr the father of Hū'shah. These *are* the sons of Hûr, the firstborn of Ĕph'ra-tah, the father of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

5 ¶ And Ăsh'ŭr the father of Tē-kō'ā had two wives, Hē'lah and Nā'a-rah.

6 And Nā'a-rah bare him Ā-hū'zam, and Hē'phĕr, and Tĕm'e-nī, and Hā-a-hăsh'ta-rī. These *were* the sons of Nā'a-rah.

7 And the sons of Hē'lah *were*, Zĕ'reth, and Jĕ-zō'ar, and Ēth'nan.

8 And Cŏz begat Ā'nub, and Zō-bē'bah, and the families of Ā-hăr'hel the son of Hā'rum.

9 ¶ And Jā'bĕz was [b]more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name [3]Jā'bĕz, saying, Because [c]I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jā'bĕz called on the God of Is'ra-el, saying, [4]Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest [5]keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. K. 29. 11, 12. U.

11 ¶ And Chĕ'lŭb the brother of Shu'ah begat Mĕ'hīr, which *was* the father of Ĕsh'ton.

12 And Ĕsh'ton begat Bĕth-rā'phā, and Pā-sē'ah, and Tĕ-hĭn'nah the father of [6]Ĭr-nā'hăsh. These *are* the men of Rē'chah.

13 And the sons of Kĕ'năz; [f]Ŏth'nĭ-el, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah: and the sons of Ŏth'nĭ-el; [7]Hā'thăth.

14 And Mē-ŏn'o-thāi begat Ŏph'rah: and Sĕr-a-ī'ah begat Jō'ăb, the father of [g]the [8]valley of [9]Chăr'a-shĭm; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh; Ĭ'ru, Ē'lah, and Nā'am: and the sons of Ē'lah, [10]even Kĕ'năz.

16 And the sons of Jĕ'ha-lĕ'le-el; Zĭph, and Zī'phah, Tĭr'ī-ā, and Ā-sā're-el.

17 And the sons of Ĕz'rā *were*, Jĕ'thĕr, and Mĕ'red, and Ē'phĕr, and Jā'lon: and she bare Mĭr'ī-am, and Shăm'ma-ī, and Ish'bah the father of Ĕsh-te-mō'ā.

18 And his wife [11]Jē-hū-dī'jah bare Jĕ'red the father of Gē'dôr, and Hē'bĕr the father of Sō'chō, and Jĕ-kū'thĭ-el the father of Zā-nō'ah. And these *are* the sons of Bĭth'ī-ah the daughter of Phā'raōh, which Mē'red took.

19 And the sons of *his* wife [12]Hō-dī'ah the sister of Nā'ham, the father of Kĕi'lah the Găr'mīte, and Ĕsh-te-mō'ā the Mā-ăch'a-thīte.

B. C. 1300

2 Or, Haroeh. ch. 2. 52.

b Gen. 34. 19. Ps. 112. 6.
3 That is, Sorrowful.
c Gen. 3. 16.
d ch. 16. 8. Job 12. 4. Isa. 12. 4.
4 If thou wilt, etc.
5 Do me.
e Job 22. 27, 28. Ps. 21. 4. Ps. 66. 19, 20. Matt. 7. 7–11.
6 Or, the city of Nahash.
f Josh. 15. 17.
7 Or, Hathath, and Meonothai, who begat, etc.
g Neh. 11. 35.
8 Or, inhabitants of the valley.
9 That is, Craftsmen.
10 Or, Uknaz.
11 Or, the Jewess.
12 Or, Jehudijah, mentioned before.
h Gen. 38. 1.
i 2 Sam. 8. 2.
13 Or, Jemuel. Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15. Num. 26. 12.
14 Or, Jachin, Zohar.
15 unto.
16 Or, Balah, Josh. 19. 3.
17 Or, Eltolad, Josh. 19. 4.
18 Or, Hazarsusah, Josh. 19. 5.
19 Or, Ether.
20 Or, Baalath-beer.
21 Or, as they divided themselves by nations among them.
22 coming.

20 And the sons of Shī'mon *were*, Ăm'nŏn, and Rĭn'nah, Bĕn-hā'nan, and Tī'lon. And the sons of Ĭ'shi *were*, Zō'hĕth, and Bĕn-zō'hĕth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shē'lah [h]the son of Jū'dah *were*, Ēr the father of Lē'cah, and Lā'a-dah the father of Mā-rē-shah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ash-bē'ā,

22 And Jō'kim, and the men of Chō-zē'bā, and Jō'ăsh, and Sā'răph, who had the [i]dominion in Mō'ab, and Jăsh'u-bī-lē'hĕm. And *these are* ancient things.

23 These *were* the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The sons of Sĭm'e-on *were*, [13]Nĕ-mū'el, and Jā'min, [14]Jā'rib, Zē'rah, *and* Shā'ul:

25 Shăl'lum his son, Mĭb'sam his son, Mĭsh'mā his son.

26 And the sons of Mĭsh'mā; Hā-mū'el his son, Zăc'chur his son, Shĭm'e-ī his son.

27 And Shĭm'e-ī had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, [15]like to the children of Jū'dah.

28 And they dwelt at Bē'er-shē'bā, and Mŏl'a-dah, and Hā'zar-shu'al,

29 And at [16]Bĭl'hah, and at Ē'zĕm, and at [17]Tō'lăd,

30 And at Bĕth-u'el, and at Hôr'mah, and at Zĭk'lăg,

31 And at Bĕth-măr'ca-bŏth, and [18]Hā'zar-sū'sim, and at Bĕth-bĭr'e-ī, and at Shā-a-rā'ĭm. These *were* their cities unto the reign of Dā'vid.

32 And their villages *were*, [19]Ē'tăm, and Ā'in, Rĭm'mon, and Tō'chen, and Ā'shan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that *were* round about the same cities, unto [20]Bā'al. These *were* their habitations, and [21]their genealogy.

34 And Mē-shō'băb, and Jăm'lech, and Jō'shah the son of Ăm-a-zī'ah,

35 And Jō'el, and Jē'hū the son of Jŏs-ī-bī'ah, the son of Sĕr-a-ī'ah, the son of Ā'sī-el,

36 And Ē-lī-o-ē'na-ī, and Jă-ăk'o-bah, and Jĕsh-o-hā'iah, and Ā-sa-ī'ah, and Ā'dī-el, and Jĕ-sĭm'ī-el, and Bĕ-nā'iah,

37 And Zī'zà the son of Shī'phī, the son of Āl'lŏn, the son of Jĕ-dā'iah, the son of Shĭm'rī, the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah;

38 These [22]mentioned by *their* names *were* princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gē'dôr, *even* unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land *was* wide, and

quiet, and peaceable; for *they* of [j]Hăm had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and [k]smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because *there was* pasture there for their flocks.

42 And *some* of them, *even* of the sons of Sĭm'e-on, five hundred men, went to mount Sē'ĭr, having for their captains Pĕl-a-tī'ah, and Nē-a-rī'ah, and Rĕph-a-ī'ah, and Ŭz'zĭ-el, the sons of Ĭ'shī.

43 And they smote [l]the rest of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

343 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Reuben's sons.* 11 *The chief men of Gad.* 23 *The children of the half of Manasseh.*

NOW the sons of Reu'ben the firstborn of Ĭs'ra-el, (for [a]he *was* the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he [b]defiled his father's bed, [c]his birthright was given unto the sons of Jō'seph the son of Ĭs'ra-el: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For [d]Jū'dah prevailed above his brethren, and of him *came* the [e]chief [1]ruler; but the birthright *was* Jō'seph's:)

3 The sons, *I say*, of [f]Reu'ben the firstborn of Ĭs'ra-el *were*, Hā'nŏch, and Păl'lu, Hĕz'rŏn, and Căr'mī.

4 The sons of Jō'ĕl; Shĕm-a-ī'ah his son, Gŏg his son, Shĭm'e-ī his son,

5 Mī'cah his son, Rē-a-ī'ă his son, Bā'al his son,

6 Bē-ē'rah his son, whom [2]Tĭl'gath pĭl-nē'ser king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă carried away *captive*: he *was* prince of the Reu'ben-ītes.

7 And his brethren by their families, [o]when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, *were* the chief, Jĕ-ĭ'el, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah,

8 And Bē'lă the son of Ă'zăz, the son of [3]Shē'mă, the son of Jō'el, who dwelt in [h]Ăr'ō-ēr, even unto Nē'bō and Bā'al-mē'on:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Eū-phrā'tēs: because their cattle were multiplied [i]in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

10 And in the days of Saul they made war [4]with the Hā'gar-ītes, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents [4]throughout all the east *land* of Gĭl'e-ăd.

11 ¶ And the children of Găd dwelt over against them, in the land of [5]Bā'shăn unto Săl'cah:

12 Jō'el the chief, and Shā'pham the next, and Jâ-ā'năi, and Shā'phat in Bā'shăn.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers *were*, Mī'chaël, and Mĕ-shŭl'lam, and Shē'bă, and Jō'rāi, and Jā'chan, and Zī'ă, and Hē'bĕr, seven.

14 These *are* the children of Ăb-ĭ-hā'il the son of Hū'rī, the son of Jā-rō'ah, the son of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mī'chaël, the son of Jĕ-shĭsh'a-ī, the son of Jăh'dō, the son of Bŭz;

15 Ă'hī the son of Ăb'dĭ-el, the son of Gū'nī, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gĭl'e-ăd in Bā'shăn, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of [t]Shâr'on, upon [6]their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of [m]Jō'tham king of Jū'dah, and in the days of [n]Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 ¶ The sons of Reu'ben, and the Găd'ites, and half the tribe of Mā-năs'seh, [7]of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, *were* four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hā'gar-ītes, with [8]Jĕ'tūr, and Nĕ'phish, and Nō'dăb.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hā'gar-ītes were delivered into their hand, and all that *were* with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they [p]put their trust in him.

21 And they [9]took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of [9]men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war *was* [q]of God. And they dwelt in their steads until [r]the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bā'shăn unto Bā'al-hĕr'mon and Sē'nir, and unto mount Hĕr'mon.

24 And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, *even* Ē'phĕr, and Ĭ'shi, and È-lī'el, and Ăz'rĭ-el, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and Hōd-a-vī'ah, and Jăh'dĭ-el, mighty men of valour, [s]famous men, *and* heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they [s]transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Ĭs'ra-el stirred up the spirit of Pŭl king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, and the spirit of Tĭl'gath-pĭl-nē'ser king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, and he carried them away, even the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Găd'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh, and brought them unto Hā'lah, and Hā'bôr, and Hā'rā, and to the river Gō'zan, unto this day.

B. C. 1300.

[j] Gen. 9. 22. Ps. 78. 51.

[k] 2 Ki. 18. 8.

[l] 1 Sam. 15. 8. 2 Sam. 8. 12.

[a] Gen. 29. 32.
[b] Gen. 35. 22.
[c] Gen. 48. 15.

[d] Gen. 49. 8. Num. 2. 3. Ps. 60. 7. Ps. 78. 68-71. Jer. 23. 5, 6. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6.
1 Or, prince.
[e] Ex. 6. 14. Num. 26. 5.

2 Or, Tiglath-pileser. 2 Ki. 15. 29.
[g] verse 17.
3 Or, Shemaiah. Verse 4.
[h] Josh. 13. 15.
[i] Josh. 22. 9. Song 4. 1. Mic. 7. 14.
[j] Gen. 25. 12.
4 upon all the face of the east.
[k] Josh. 13. 11, 24, 25. Ezek. 27. 29. Song 2. 1. Isa. 35. 2.
5 their goings forth.
[m] 2 Ki. 15. 5.
[n] 2 Ki. 14. 16, 28.
6 sons of valour.
[o] Gen. 25. 15.
[p] Ps. 9. 10. Ps. 20. 7, 8. Ps. 22. 4, 5.
7 led captive.
8 souls of men.
[q] Deut. 20. 1, 4. Josh. 10. 42. 2 Chr. 20. 15. Rom. 8. 31.
[r] 2 Ki. 15. 29.
9 men of names.
[s] Deut. 32. 15. Isa. 1. 4.

R. C. 745.

344 CHAPTER 6. B. C. 1444.

1 *Sons of Levi.* 4 *Lines of the priests unto the captivity.* 49 *Aaron's office and line.* 54 *The Levitical cities.*

THE sons of Lĕ'vĭ; [a]Gĕr'shŏn, Kō'hath, and Mĕ-rā'rĭ.

2 And the sons of Kō'hath; Ăm'răm, Ĭz'hăr, and Hĕ'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.

3 And the children of Ăm'răm; Aär'-on, and Mō'şes, and Mĭr'ĭ-am. The sons also of Aär'on; [b]Nā'dăb, and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕ-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

4 ¶ Ĕ-le-ā'zar begat Phĭn'e-has, Phĭn'e-has begat Ă-bĭsh'u-ă,

5 And Ă-bĭsh'u-ă begat Bŭk'kĭ, and Bŭk'kĭ begat Ŭz'zĭ,

6 And Ŭz'zĭ begat Zĕr-a-hī'ah, and Zĕr-a-hī'ah begat Mĕ-rā'ĭoth,

7 Mĕ-rā'ĭoth begat Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Ăm-a-rī'ah begat Ă-hī'tub,

8 And [c]Ă-hī'tub begat Zā'dŏk, and [d]Zā'dŏk begat Ă-hĭm'a-ăz,

9 And Ă-hĭm'a-ăz begat Ăz-a-rī'ah, and Ăz-a-rī'ah begat Jō-hā'nan,

10 And Jō-hā'nan begat Ăz-a-rī'ah, (he *it is* that [e]executed the priest's office [1]in the [f]temple that Sŏl'o-mon built in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm:)

11 And [g]Ăz-a-rī'ah begat Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Ăm-a-rī'ah begat Ă-hī'tub,

12 And Ă-hī'tub begat Zā'dŏk, and Zā'dŏk begat [2]Shăl'lum,

13 And Shăl'lum begat Hĭl-kī'ah, and Hĭl-kī'ah begat Ăz-a-rī'ah,

14 And Ăz-a-rī'ah begat [h]Sĕr-a-ī'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah begat Jĕ-hŏz'a-dăk,

15 And Jĕ-hŏz'a-dăk went *into captivity,* when [i]the LORD carried away Jū'dah and Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm by the hand of Nĕb-ū-chad-nĕz'zar.

16 ¶ The sons of Lĕ'vĭ; [j]Gĕr'shŏm, Kō'hath, and Mĕ-rā'rĭ.

17 And these *be* the names of the sons of Gĕr'shŏm; Lĭb'nĭ, and Shĭm'e-ĭ.

18 And the sons of Kō'hath *were,* Ăm'răm, and Ĭz'hăr, and Hĕ'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.

19 The sons of [k]Mĕ-rā'rĭ; Mäh'lĭ, and Mū'shĭ. And these *are* the families of the Lĕ'vītes according to their fathers.

20 Of Gĕr'shŏm; Lĭb'nĭ his son, Jā'-hăth his son, Zĭm'mah his son,

21 [l]Jō'ah his son, [m]Ĭd'dō his son, Zĕ'rah his son, [n]Jĕ-ăt'e-rāi his son.

22 The sons of Kō'hath; [o]Ăm-mĭn'-a-dăb his son, Kō'rah his son, Ăs'sĭr his son,

23 Ĕl'kă-nah his son, and Ê-bī'a-săph his son, and Ăs'sĭr his son,

24 Tā'hăth his son, [p]Ū'rĭ-el his son, Ŭz-zī'ah his son, and Shā'ul his son.

25 And the sons of Ĕl'kă-nah; [q]Ă-măs'a-ĭ, and Ă-hĭ'mŏth.

26 *As for* Ĕl'kă-nah: the sons of Ĕl'kă-nah; [r]Zō'phāi his son, and [s]Nā'hăth his son,

27 [t]Ĕ-lī'ab his son, Jĕr'o-hăm his son, Ĕl'kă-nah his son.

28 And the sons of Săm'u-el; the firstborn [3]Väsh'nĭ, and Ă-bī'ah.

29 The sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ; Mäh'lĭ, Lĭb'nĭ his son, Shĭm'e-ĭ his son, Ŭz'za his son,

30 Shĭm'e-ă his son, Hăg-gī'ah his son, Ă-sa-ī'ah his son.

31 And these *are they* whom Dā'vid set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the [u]ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Sŏl'o-mon had built the house of the LORD in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm: and *then* they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these *are* they that [4]waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes: Hĕ'man a singer, the son of Jō'el, the son of Shĕ-mū'el,

34 The son of Ĕl'kă-nah, the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of Ê-lī'el, the son of [5]Tō'ah,

35 The son of [6]Zŭph, the son of Ĕl'-kă-nah, the son of Mā'hăth, the son of Ă-măs'a-ĭ,

36 The son of Ĕl'kă-nah, the son of [v]Jō'el, the son of Äz-a-rī'ah, the son of Zĕph-a-nī'ah,

37 The son of Tā'hăth, the son of Äs'sĭr, the son of [w]Ê-bī'a-săph, the son of Kō'rah,

38 The son of Ĭz'hăr, the son of Kō'-hath, the son of Lē'vĭ, the son of Ĭs'ra-el.

39 And his brother Ä'saph, who stood on his right hand, *even* Ä'saph the son of Bĕr-a-chī'ah, the son of Shĭm'e-ă,

40 The son of Mī'chaĕl, the son of Bā-a-sē'iah, the son of Măl-chī'ah,

41 The son of [x]Ĕth'nĭ, the son of Zĕ'rah, the son of Ăd-a-ī'ah,

42 The son of [y]Ē'than, the son of Zĭm'mah, the son of Shĭm'e-ĭ,

43 The son of Jā'hăth, the son of Gĕr'shŏm, the son of Lē'vĭ.

44 And their brethren the sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ *stood* on the left hand: [7]Ē'than the son of [8]Kĭsh'ĭ, the son of Äb'dĭ, the son of Măl'luch,

45 The son of Hăsh-a-bī'ah, the son of Ăm-a-zī'ah, the son of Hĭl-kī'ah,

46 The son of Äm'zĭ, the son of Bā'-nĭ, the son of Shā'mĕr,

47 The son of Mäh'lĭ, the son of Mū'-shĭ, the son of Mĕ-rā'rĭ, the son of Lē'vĭ.

48 Their brethren also the Lē'vītes *were* appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aär'on and his sons offered [z]upon the altar of the burnt offering, and [a]on the altar of incense, *and were appointed* for all the work of the *place* most holy, and to make an atonement for Ĭs'ra-el, according to all that Mō'-şes the servant of God had commanded.

50 And these *are* [b]the sons of Aär'on; Ĕ-le-ā'zar his son, Phĭn'e-has his son, Ă-bĭsh'u-ă his son,

[a] Gen. 46. 11.
[b] Ex. 6. 23. Lev. 10. 1.
[c] 2 Sam. 8. 17.
[d] 2 Sam. 15. 27.
[e] 2 Chr. 26. 17, 18.
[1] in the house.
[f] 2 Chr. 3.
[g] Ezra 7. 3.
[2] Or, Meshullam, ch. 9. 11.
[h] Nch. 11. 11.
[i] 2 Chr. 36. 17, 21.
[j] Ex. 6. 16. Num. 3. 33.
[k] verse 42, Ethan.
[l] verse 41, Adaiah.
[m] verse 41, Ethni.
[n] verses 2, 18, Izhar.
[o] verse 36, Zephaniah, Azariah, Joel.
[p] verses 35, 36.
[q] verse 35, Zuph.
[r] 1 Sam. 1. 1.
[s] verse 34, Toah.
[t] verse 34, Eliel.
[3] Called also Joel. 1 Sam. 8. 2.
[u] ch. 16. 1. 2 Sam. 6. 17.
[4] stood.
[5] verse 26, Nahath.
[6] Or, Zophai.
[v] verse 24, Shaul, Uzziah, Uriel.
[w] Ex. 6. 24.
[x] verse 21, Jeaterai.
[y] verse 21, Joah.
[7] Called Jeduthun, ch. 9. 16. 2 Chr. 35. 15. Ps. 62, title.
[8] Or, Kushaiah, ch. 15. 17.
[z] Ex. 29. 38. Lev. 9. 12, 13. Num. 3. 10. Heb. 5. 1.
[a] Ex. 30. 7. 1 Sam. 2. 28. ch. 23. 13. Luke 1. 9.
[b] Ex. 6. 23. Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2. ch. 24. 1. Ezra 7. 2-5.

51 Bŭk'kī his son, Ŭz'zī his son, Zĕr-a-hī'ah his son,
52 Mĕ-rā'ioth his son, Ăm-a-rī'ah his son, Ā-hī'tub his son,
53 Zā'dŏk his son, Ā-hĭm'a-ăz his son.
54 ¶ [c]Now these *are* their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aär'on, of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes: for theirs was the lot.
55 [d]And they gave them Hē'bron in the land of Jū'dah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.
56 [e]But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Cā'leb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'neh.
57 And [f]to the sons of Aär'on they gave the cities of Jū'dah, *namely,* Hē'bron, *the city* of refuge, and Lĭb'nah with her suburbs, and Jät'tĭr, and Ĕsh-te-mō'ä, with their suburbs,
58 And [g]Hī'len with her suburbs, Dē'bĭr with her suburbs.
59 And [h]Ā'shan with her suburbs, and Bĕth-shē'mesh with her suburbs:
60 And out of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn; Gē'bä with her suburbs, and [i]Ăl'e-mĕth with her suburbs, and Ăn'a-thŏth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families *were* thirteen cities.
61 And unto the sons of Kō'hath, [j]*which were* left of the family of that tribe, *were cities given* out of the half tribe, *namely, out of* the half *tribe* of Mā-năs'seh, [k]by lot, ten cities.
62 And to the sons of Gĕr'shŏm throughout their families out of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Ăsh'ĕr, and out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, and out of the tribe of Mā-năs'seh in Bā'shăn, thirteen cities.
63 Unto the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī *were given* by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and out of the tribe of Găd, and out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lŭn, [l]twelve cities.
64 And [m]the children of Ĭs'ra-el gave to the Lē'vītes *these* cities with their suburbs,
65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on, and out of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, these cities, which are called by *their* names.
66 And [n]*the residue* of the families of the sons of Kō'hath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ē'phrā-ĭm.
67 [o]And they gave unto them, *of* the cities of refuge, Shē'chem in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm with her suburbs; *they gave* also Gē'zĕr with her suburbs,
68 And [p]Jŏk'me-ăm with her suburbs, and Bĕth-hō'rŏn with her suburbs,
69 And Ăij'a-lŏn with her suburbs, and Gāth-rĭm'mon with her suburbs:
70 And out of the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh; Ā'nĕr with her suburbs, and Bĭl'e-ăm with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kō'hath.
71 Unto the sons of Gĕr'shŏm *were given* out of the family of the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh, Gō'lan in Bā'shăn with her suburbs, and [p10]Ash'ta-rŏth with her suburbs:
72 And out of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char; [q]Kĕ'desh with her suburbs, Dăb'e-răth with her suburbs,
73 And Rā'moth with her suburbs, and Ā'nem with her suburbs:
74 And out of the tribe of Ăsh'ēr; Mā'shal with her suburbs, and Ăb'dŏn with her suburbs,
75 And Hū'kŏk with her suburbs, and Rĕ'hŏb with her suburbs:
76 And out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī; Kĕ'desh in Gă-lĭ'-lee with her suburbs, and Hăm'mŏn with her suburbs, and Kĭr-jath-ā'im with her suburbs.
77 Unto the rest of the children of Mĕ-rā'rī *were given* out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lŭn, Rĭm'mon with her suburbs, Tā'bôr with her suburbs:
78 And on the other side Jôr'dan by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, on the east side of Jôr'dan, *were given them* out of the tribe of Reu'ben, Bĕ'zĕr in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jäh'zah with her suburbs,
79 Kĕd'e-mŏth also with her suburbs, and Mĕph'a-ăth with her suburbs:
80 And out of the tribe of Găd; Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd with her suburbs, and Mā-hă-nā'im with her suburbs,
81 And [r]Hĕsh'bŏn with her suburbs, and Jā'zĕr with her suburbs.

CHAPTER 7. 345

1 *Issachar.* 6 *Benjamin's sons.* 14 *Manasseh's sons.* 23 *Beriah is born.* 30 *Asher's children.*

NOW the sons of [a]Ĭs'sa-char *were,* [b]Tō'lä, and [c]Pū'ah, Jăsh'ŭb, and Shĭm'rŏm, four.
2 And the sons of Tō'lä; Ŭz'zī, and Rĕph-a-ī'ah, and Jē'rĭ-el, and Jäh'-ma-ī, and Jĭb'sam, and Shĕ-mū'el, heads of their father's house, *to wit,* of Tō'lä: *they were* valiant men of might in their generations; [d]whose number *was* in the days of Dā'vid two and twenty thousand and six hundred.
3 And the sons of Ŭz'zī; Ĭz-ra-hī'ah: and the sons of Ĭz-ra-hī'ah; Mī'chaĕl, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Jō'el, Ĭ-shī'ah, five: all of them [e]chief men.
4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were* bands of soldiers [f]for war, six and thirty thousand *men:* for they had many wives and sons.
5 And their brethren among all the families of Ĭs'sa-char *were* valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.
6 ¶ *The sons* of [1]Bĕn'ja-mĭn; Bē'lä, and Bē'chĕr, and Jē-dī'a-el, three.
7 And the sons of Bē'lä; Ĕz'bŏn, and

B. C. 1444.

c Num. 35. 1-8. Josh. 21. 9-19. In this list Gibeon and Juttah are omitted.
d Josh. 21. 11, 12.
e Josh. 14. 13.
f Josh. 21. 13.
g Josh. 21. 15, Holon.
h Josh. 21. 16, Ain.
i Josh. 21. 18, Almon.
j verse 66.
k Josh. 21. 5.
l Josh. 21. 7. 34.
m Num. 35. 1-8.
n Josh. 21. 4, 5, 20-26.
o Gen. 33. 19. 9 See Josh. 21. 22-35, where many of these cities have other names. Perhaps some of the cities were exchanged for others.
p Deut. 1. 4. 10 Josh. 21. 27, Beeshterah.
q Josh. 21. 28, Kishon.
r Num. 21. 25. Deut. 2. 24. Josh. 12. 2, 5. Neh. 9. 22. Song 7. 4. Isa. 15. 4.
a Gen. 30. 17, 18. Num. 1. 28, 29.
b Gen. 46. 13. Num. 26. 23.
c Gen. 46. 13, Phuvah, Job.
d 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2. ch. 21. 1-5.
e ch. 5. 24.
f Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38.

Ŭz'zī, and Ŭz'zĭ-el, and Jĕr'ī-mŏth, and I'rī, five; heads of the house of *their* fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Bĕ'chĕr; Ze-mī'rà, and Jō'ăsh, and Ê-li-ē'zĕr, and Ê-lĭ-o-ē'na-ī, and Ōm'rī, and Jĕr'ī-mŏth, and Ă-bī'ah, and Ăn'a-thŏth, and Ăl'a-mĕth. All these *are* the sons of Bĕ'chĕr.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *was* twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jĕ-dī'a-el; Bĭl'han: and the sons of Bĭl'han; Jē'ŭsh, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and Ē'hŭd, and Chĕ-nā'a-nah, and Zē'than, and Thär'shish, and Ă-hish'a-här.

11 All these the sons of Jĕ-dī'a-el, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *were* seventeen thousand and two hundred *soldiers*, fit to go out for war *and* battle.

12 [o]Shŭp'pim also, and Hŭp'pim, the children of [h]Ir, *and* Hū'shim, the sons of [i]Ā'hĕr.

13 ¶ The sons of Năph'ta-lī; Jäh'zĭ-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zĕr, and [j]Shăl'lum, the sons of Bĭl'hah.

14 ¶ [k]The sons of Mā-năs'seh; Ash'rī-el, whom she bare: (*but* his concubine the Ā'ram-īt-ess bare Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'e-ăd:

15 And [l]Mā'chĭr took to wife *the sister* of Hŭp'pim and Shŭp'pim, whose sister's name *was* Mā'a-chah;) and the name of the second *was* Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd: and [l]Zĕ-lō'phe-hăd had daughters.

16 And Mā'a-chah the wife of Mā'chĭr bare a son, and she called his name Pē'resh; and the name of his brother *was* Shĕ'resh; and his sons *were* Ū'lam and Rā'kem.

17 And the sons of Ū'lam; [m]Bē'dăn. These *were* the sons of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Mā-năs'seh.

18 And his sister Hăm-mŏl'e-kĕth bare Ĭ'shŏd, and [n]Ă-bĭ-ē'zĕr, and Mā-hā'lah.

19 And the sons of Shĕ-mī'dah were, Ā-hī'an, and Shĕ'chem, and Lĭk'hī, and Ā'nĭ-ăm.

20 ¶ And [o]the sons of Ē'phrà-ĭm; Shu'the-lah, and Bē'red his son, and Tā'hăth his son, and Ĕl'a-dah his son, and Tā'hăth his son,

21 ¶ And Zā'băd his son, and Shu'the-lah his son, and Ē'zĕr, and Ē'le-ăd, whom the men of Găth *that were* born in *that* land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ē'phrà-ĭm their father [p]mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name [2]Bĕ-rī'ah, because it went evil with his house.

B. C. 1400.

g Num. 26. 39, Shupham, and Hupham.
h verse 7, Iri
i Num. 26. 38, Ahiram.
j Gen. 46. 24, Shillem.
k Num. 27. 1. 1 Herzon, a grandson of Judah, married Machir's daughter, and their child was reckoned to the tribe of Manasseh.
l Num. 27. 1-11.
m 1 Sam. 12. 11.
n Num. 26. 30, Jezer.
o Gen. 41. 52. Num. 26. 35, 36. Deut. 33. 13, 17. Ps. 60. 7. Gen. 37. 34, 35. 2 Sam. 1. 11, 12. Job 2. 11. Ps. 69. 11. 2 That is, In evil.
q Josh. 16. 3. 1 Sam. 13. 18.
2 Chr. 8. 5.
r Num. 13. 8, 16, Nun.
s Josh. 16. 7. Naarath. 3 daughters.
t Josh 17. 7.
u Josh. 17. 11.
v Judg. 1. 22-29.
w Gen. 46. 17. Num. 26. 44, 46. Deut. 33. 24.
x verse 34, Shamer.
y verse 32.
z Deut. 2. 14.

a Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. ch. 7. 6.
1 Or, Ard, Gen. 46. 21.
2 Or, Shupham, Num. 26. 39. ch. 7. 12, Shuppim.

24 (And his daughter *was* Shĕ'rah, who built [q]Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether, and the upper, and Ūz'zen-shĕ'rah.)

25 And Rĕ'phah *was* his son, also Rĕ'sheph, and Tĕ'lah his son, and Tā'hăn his son,

26 Lă'a-dăn his son, Ăm-mī'hŭd his son, Ê-lĭsh'a-mà his son,

27 [r]Nŏn his son, Jē-hŏsh'u-ah his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations *were*, Bĕth'-el and the towns thereof, and eastward [s]Nā'a-răn, and westward Gĕ'zĕr, with the [3]towns thereof; Shĕ'chem also and the towns thereof, unto Gā'zà and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of [t]Mā-năs'seh, Bĕth-shĕ'an and her towns, Tā'a-năch and her towns, [u]Mĕ-gĭd'dō and her towns, Dôr and her towns. In these dwelt the [v]children of Jō'seph the son of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 ¶ [w]The sons of Ăsh'ĕr; Ĭm'nah, and Ĭs'u-ah, and Ĭsh'u-ăi, and Bĕ-rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister.

31 And the sons of Bĕ-rī'ah; Hē'bĕr, and Măl'chĭ-el, who *is* the father of Bĭr'za-vĭth.

32 And Hē'bĕr begat Jăph'let, and [x]Shō'mĕr, and Hō'tham, and Shu'à their sister.

33 And the sons of Jăph'let; Pā'sach, and Bĭm'hăl, and Ăsh'văth. These *are* the children of Jăph'let.

34 And the sons of [y]Shā'mĕr; Ă'hī, and Rō'hgah, Jē-hŭb'bah, and Ā'ram.

35 And the sons of his brother Hē'lem; Zō'phah, and Ĭm'nà, and Shē'lesh, and Ă'măl.

36 The sons of Zō'phah; Sū'ah, and Här'ne-phĕr, and Shu'al, and Bē'rī, and Ĭm'rah,

37 Bē'zĕr, and Hŏd, and Shăm'mà, and Shĭl'shah, and Ĭth'ran, and Bē-ē'rà.

38 And the sons of Jē'thĕr; Jē-phŭn'neh, and Pĭs'pah, and Ā'rà.

39 And the sons of Ŭl'là; Ā'rah, and Hăn'ĭ-el, and Rē-zī'à.

40 All these *were* the children of Ăsh'ĕr, heads of *their* father's house, choice *and* mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were [z]apt to the war *and* to battle *was* twenty and six thousand men.

CHAPTER 8. 346

1 *Benjamin's sons and chiefs.* 33 *Stock of Saul and Jonathan.*

NOW Bĕn'ja-mĭn begat [a]Bē'là his firstborn, Ăsh'bĕl the second, and Ă-hăr'ah the third,

2 Nō'hah the fourth, and Rā'phà the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bē'là were, [1]Ăd'dăr, and Gē'rà, and Ă-bī'hud,

4 And Ă-bĭsh'u-à, and Nā'a-man, and Ă-hō'ah,

5 And Gē'rà, and [2]Shĕ-phū'phan, and Hū'ram.

6 And these *are* the sons of Ê'hŭd:

these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Gē'bā, and they removed them to [b]Măn'a-hăth:

7 And Nā'a-man, and Ā-hī'ah, and Gē'rā, he removed them, and begat Ŭz'zā, and Ā-hī'hud.

8 And Shā-ha-rā'im begat *children* in [c]the country of Mō'ab, after he had sent them away; Hū'shim and Bā'a-rā *were* his wives.

9 And he begat of Hō'desh his wife, Jō'băb, and Zĭb'ĭ-a, and Mē'shā, and Măl'cham,

10 And Jē'ŭz, and Shā-chī'ā, and Mĭr'mā. These *were* his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'shim he begat Ăb'ĭ-tŭb, and Ĕl'pă-al.

12 The sons of Ĕl'pă-al; Ē'bĕr, and Mĭ'sham, and Shā'mĕd, who built [d]Ō'nō, and Lōd, with the towns thereof:

13 Bĕ-rī'ah also, and [e]Shē'mā, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of [f]Ā'ĭj'a-lŏn, who drove away the inhabitants of Găth:

14 And Ā-hī'ō, Shā'shăk, and Jĕr'e-mŏth,

15 And Zĕb-a-dī'ah, and Ā'răd, and Ā'dĕr,

16 And Mī'chaĕl, and Ĭs'pah, and Jō'hā, the sons of Bĕ-rī'ah;

17 And Zĕb-a-dī'ah, and Mĕ-shŭl'lam, and Hĕz'e-kī, and Hē'bĕr,

18 Ĭsh'me-rāi also, and Jĕz-lī'ah, and Jō'băb, the sons of Ĕl'pă-al;

19 And Jā'kim, and Zĭch'rī, and Zăb'dī,

20 And Ē-lī-ē'na-ī, and Zĭl'thāi, and Ē-lī'el,

21 And Ăd-a-ī'ah, and Bĕr-a-ī'ah, and Shĭm'rāth, the sons of [g]Shĭm'hī;

22 And Ĭsh'păn, and Hē'bĕr, and Ē-lī'el,

23 And Ăb'dŏn, and Zĭch'rī, and Hā'nan,

24 And Hăn-a-nī'ah, and Ē'lăm, and Ăn-to-thī'jah,

25 And Ĭph-e-dē'iah, and Pĕ-nū'el, the sons of Shā'shăk;

26 And Shăm-she-rā'ī, and Shē-ha-rī'ah, and Ăth-a-lī'ah,

27 And Jăr-e-sī'ah, and Ē-lī'ah, and Zĭch'rī, the sons of Jĕr'o-hăm.

28 These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief *men*. These dwelt in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

29 And at Gĭb'e-on dwelt the [h]father of Gĭb'e-on; whose [i]wife's name *was* Mā'a-chah:

30 And his firstborn son Ăb'dŏn, and Zûr, and Kĭsh, and Bā'al, and Nā'dăb,

31 And Gĕ'dôr, and Ā-hī'ō, and [k]Zā'chĕr.

32 And Mĭk'loth begat [l]Shĭm'e-ah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, over against them.

33 ¶ And [m]Nĕr begat Kĭsh, and Kĭsh begat Saul, and Saul begat Jŏn'a-than, and Măl'chī-shū'ā, and [n]Ā-bĭn'a-dăb, and [o]Esh-bā'al.

34 And the son of Jŏn'a-than *was* [p]Mĕr'ib-bā'al; and Mĕr'ib-bā'al begat [q]Mī'cah.

35 And the sons of Mī'cah *were*, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and [r]Tā're-ā, and Ā'hăz.

36 And Ā'hăz begat [s]Jĕ-hō'a-dah; and Jĕ-hō'a-dah begat Ăl'e-mĕth, and Ăz'ma-vĕth, and Zĭm'rī; and Zĭm'rī begat Mō'zā,

37 And Mō'zā begat Bĭn'e-ā: [t]Rā'phā *was* his son, Ē-lē'a-sah his son, Ā'zĕl his son:

38 And Ā'zĕl had six sons, whose names *are* these, Ăz'rĭ-kăm, Bō'che-rū, and Ĭsh'ma-el, and Shĕ-a-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nan. All these *were* the sons of Ā'zĕl.

39 And the sons of Ē'shĕk his brother *were* [u]Ū'lam his firstborn, Jē'hŭsh the second, and Ē-lĭph'e-lĕt the third.

40 And the sons of Ū'lam were mighty men of valour, [v]archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these *are* of the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

CHAPTER 9. 347

1 *Book of Israel's genealogies.* 10 *The priests and Levites.* 27 *Levitical charge.*

SO [a]all Ĭs'ra-el were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they *were* written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, *who* were [b]carried away to Băb'y-lon for their transgression. R. 2 Chr. 7. [illegible]

2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants that *dwelt* in their possessions in their cities *were*, the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes, the priests, Lē'vītes, and the [c]Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms.

3 And in [d]Jē-rū'sā-lĕm dwelt of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and Mā-năs'seh;

4 Ū'tha-ī the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd, the son of Ōm'rī, the son of Ĭm'rī, the son of Bā'nī, of the children of Phā'rĕz [e]the son of Jū'dah.

5 And of the Shī'lo-nītes; Ā-sa-ī'ah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zē'rah; Jĕ-ū'el, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn; Săl'lu the son of Mē-shŭl'lam, the son of Hŏd-a-vī'ah, the son of Hăs-e-nū'ah,

8 And Ĭb-nē'iah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, and Ē'lah the son of Ŭz'zī, the son of Mĭch'rī, and Mē-shŭl'lam the son of Shĕph-a-thī'ah, the son of Rĕ-ū'el, the son of Ĭb-nī'jah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men *were* chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ [f]And of the priests; Jĕ-dā'iah, and Jĕ-hoi'a-rĭb, and Jā'chin,

11 And [g]Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, the son of Mē-shŭl'lam, the son of Zā'dŏk, the son of Mē-rā'ioth, the

B. C. 1400.

b ch. 2. 52.

c Ruth 1. 1.

d Ezra 2. 33. Neh. 6. 2.
e verse 21.
f Josh. 19. 42.

3 Or, Shema, verse 13.
4 Called, Jehiel, ch. 9. 35.
g ch. 9. 35.
h ch. 9. 37, Zecharîah.
i ch. 9. 38, Shimeam.
j 1 Sam. 9. 1. ch. 9. 36, 39. Acts 13. 21.
k 1 Sam. 14. 49. Ishui.
l 2 Sam. 2. 8, Ish-bosheth.
m 2 Sam. 9. 6, 10, Mephibosheth.
n 2 Sam. 9. 12. ch. 9. 40.
o ch. 9. 41, Tahrea.
p ch. 9. 42, Jara.
q ch. 9. 43, Rephaiah.
r ch. 12. 2. 2 Chr. 11. 1. 2 Chr. 13. 3. 2 Chr. 14. 8 2 Chr. 17. 14–19. Neh. 4. 13. Song 3. 7, 8. Eph. 6. 11–20.

a Ezra 2. 59.
b Lev. 26. 33. 2 Chr. 33. 11.
c Ezra 2. 70. Neh. 7. 73.
d Josh. 9. 27. Ezra 2. 43.
e Neh. 11. 1.
f Gen. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20.
g Neh. 11. 10. 1 Neh. 11. 11, Seraiah.

son of Ā-hī'tub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ăd-a-ī'ah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of Păsh'ŭr, the son of Măl-chī'jah, and Mā-ăs'ī-āi the son of Ā'dī-el, the son of Jäh'ze-rah, the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lam, the son of Mĕ-shil'le-mĭth, the son of Ĭm'mēr;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; [2]very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of [h]the Lē'vītes; Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Hăs'shub, the son of Ăz'rī-kăm, the son of Hăsh-a-bī'ah, of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī;

15 And Bāk-bāk'kar, Hē'resh, and Gā'lăl, and Măt-ta-nī'ah the son of Mī'cah, the son of Zĭch'rī, the son of Ā'saph;

16 And Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, the son of Gā'lăl, the son of Jĕd'u-thŭn, and Bĕr-e-chī'ah the son of Ā'sā, the son of Ĕl'kā-nah, that dwelt in the villages of [i]the Nĕ-tōph'-a-thītes.

17 And [j]the porters *were,* Shăl'lum, and Ăk'kŭb, and Tăl'mon, and Ā-hī'-man, and their brethren: Shăl'lum *was* the chief;

18 Who hitherto *waited* in [k]the king's gate eastward: they *were* porters in the companies of the children of Lē'vī.

19 And Shăl'lum the son of Kō'rĕ, the son of Ē-bī'a-săph, the son of Kō'-rah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, [l]the Kō'rah-ītes, *were* over the work of the service, keepers of the [3]gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, *being* over the host of the LORD, *were* keepers of the entry.

20 And [m]Phĭn'e-has the son of Ĕ-le-ā'zar was the ruler over them in time past, *and* the LORD *was* with him.

21 *And* Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Mĕ-shĕl-e-mī'ah *was* porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these *which were* chosen to be porters in the gates *were* two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom [n]Dā'vid and Săm'u-el [o]the seer [4]did ordain in their [5]set office.

23 So they and their children *had* the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, *namely,* the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 [p]In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, *which were* in their villages, *were* to come [q]after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Lē'vītes, the four chief porters, were in *their* [6]set office, and were over the [7]chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge *was* upon them, and the opening thereof every morning *pertained* to them.

28 And *certain* of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should [8]bring them in and out by tale.

29 *Some* of them also *were* appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the [9]instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And *some* of the sons of the priests made [r]the ointment of the spices.

31 And Măt-tī-thī'ah, *one* of the Lē'-vītes, who *was* the firstborn of Shăl'-lum the Kō'rah-īte, had the [10]set office [s]over the things that were made [11]in the pans.

32 And *other* of their brethren, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes, *were* over the [12]shewbread, to prepare *it* every sabbath.

33 And these *are* [t]the singers, chief of the fathers of the Lē'vītes, *who remaining* in the chambers *were* free: for [13]they were employed in *that* work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Lē'vītes *were* chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm.

35 ¶ And in Gĭb'e-on dwelt the father of Gĭb'e-on, Jĕ-hī'el, whose wife's name *was* [u]Mā'a-chah:

36 And his firstborn son Ăb'dŏn, then Zûr, and Kish, and Bā'al, and Nĕr, and Nā'dăb,

37 And Gĕ'dŏr, and Ā-hī'ō, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Mĭk'loth.

38 And Mĭk'loth begat Shĭm'e-ăm. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, over against their brethren.

39 [v]And Nĕr begat Kĭsh; and Kĭsh begat Saul; and Saul begat Jŏn'a-than, and Măl'chī-shū'a, and Ā-bĭn'a-dăb, and Ĕsh-bā'al.

40 And the son of Jŏn'a-than *was* Mĕr'ib-bā'al: and Mĕr'ib-bā'al begat Mī'cah.

41 And the sons of [w]Mī'cah *were,* Pī'thon, and Mĕ'lech, and [14]Täh're-ä, [x]*and A'hăz.*

42 And Ā'hăz begat [15]Jā'rah; and Jā'rah begat Ăl'e-mĕth, and Ăz'ma-vĕth, and Zĭm'rī; and Zĭm'rī begat Mō'zä;

43 And Mō'zä begat Bĭn'e-ä; and [16]Rĕph-a-ī'ah his son, Ē-lē'a-sah his son, Ā'zĕl his son.

44 And Ā'zĕl had six sons, whose names *are* these, Ăz'rī-kăm, Bŏch'e-rū, and Ĭsh'ma-el, and Shĕ-a-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nan: these *were* the sons of Ā'zĕl.

CHAPTER 10. 348

1 *Saul's defeat and death.* 8 *Triumph of the Philistines.* 11 *Burial of Saul at Jabesh.*

B. C. 1200.

2 mighty men of valour
h ch. 6. 19. Neh. 11. 15–19.
i ch. 2. 54. Neh. 7. 26.
j ch. 23. 5.
k 2 Ki. 11. 19. Ezek. 44. 2, 3.
l Num. 26. 9, 11. ch. 6. 33, 38. Ps. 42, title.
3 thresholds.
m Ex. 6. 25. Num. 3. 32. Josh. 22. 30, 31. Ps. 106. 30.
n ch. 26. 1, 2.
o 1 Sam. 9. 9.
4 founded.
5 Or, trust.
p ch. 26. 13–19.
q 2 Chr. 23. 8.
6 Or, trust.
7 Or, storehouses.
8 bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale.
9 Or, vessels.
r Ex. 30. 23. Song 1. 3, 13. Jer. 6. 20. Ezek. 27. 19, 22. Mark 14. 3.
10 Or, trust.
s Lev. 6. 21.
11 Or, on flat plates, or, slices.
12 bread of ordering.
t ch. 6. 31. ch. 13. 8.
13 upon them.
u ch. 8. 29.
v ch. 8. 33.
w 2 Sam. 9. 12
14 Or, Tarea, ch. 8. 35.
x ch. 8. 35.
15 Or, Jehoadah, ch. 8. 36.
16 Or, Rapha, ch. 8. 37.

B. C. 1048.

NOW [c]the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fought against Ĭs'ra-el; and the men of Ĭs'ra-el fled from before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and fell down [1]slain in mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes slew Jŏn'a-than, and [2]A-bĭn'a-dăb, and Măl'chĭ-shū'ă, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the [3]archers [4]hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and [5]abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Ĭs'ra-el that *were* in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 [b]And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dā'gon.

11 ¶ And when all Jā'besh–gĭl'e-ăd heard all that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jā'besh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jā'besh, and fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he [6]committed against the LORD, *even* against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking *counsel of one that had* a [d]familiar spirit, [e]to enquire *of it;*

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and [f]turned the kingdom unto Dā'vid the son of [7]Jĕs'se.

a 1 Sam. 7. 7. 1 Sam. 13. 5.
1 thrust through, or, wounded.
2 Or, Ishui, 1 Sam. 14. 49.
3 shooters with bows.
4 found him.
5 Or, mock me.
b 1 Sam. 31. 10. Isa. 48. 5.
6 transgressed.
c 1 Sam. 13. 13. 1 Kl. 18, 18. 2 Chr. 16. 9.
d Ex. 22. 18. Lev. 19. 31. Deut. 18. 11. Isa. 8. 19.
e 1 Sam. 28. 7.
f 1 Sam. 13. 14.
7 Isai.

349 CHAPTER 11.

1 *David anointed king.* 4 *He captures Zion.* 10 *His mighty men.*

THEN [a]all Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

a 2 Sam. 5. 1. ch. 12. 23.
1 both yesterday and the third day.
2 Or, rule, Ps. 78. 70, 71.
b 2 Sam. 5. 3.
c Rom. 8. 31.
3 by the hand of.
d 1 Sam. 16. 1.
e 2 Sam. 5. 6.
f Gen. 10. 16. Ex. 3. 17. Judg. 1. 21.
4 head.
5 That is, Zion.
6 received.
7 went in going and increasing.
g 2 Sam. 23. 8.
8 Or, held strongly with him.
h 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12.
9 Or, son of Hachmoni.
10 Or, Ephesdammim, 1 Sam. 17. 1.
11 Or, stood.
12 Or, salvation.
13 Or, three captains over the thirty.
i 2 Sam. 23. 13.
j ch. 14. 9.
14 Or, giants, Isa. 17. 5.

2 And moreover [1]in time past, even when Saul was king, thou *wast* he that leddest out and broughtest in Ĭs'ra-el: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt [2]feed my people Ĭs'ra-el, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Ĭs'ra-el.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el to the king to Hē'bron; and Dā'vid made a covenant with them in Hē'bron before the LORD; and [h]they anointed Dā'vid king over Ĭs'ra-el, according to the word of the [c]LORD [3]by [d]Săm'u-el.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid and all Ĭs'ra-el [e]went to Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, which *is* Jē'bus; [f]where the Jĕb'u-sītes *were,* the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jē'bus said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless Dā'vid took the castle of Zĭ'ŏn, which *is* the city of Dā'vid.

6 And Dā'vid said, Whosoever smiteth the Jĕb'u-sītes first shall be [4]chief and captain. So Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah went first up, and was chief.

7 And Dā'vid dwelt in the castle; therefore they called [5]it the city of Dā'vid.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Mĭl'lō round about: and Jō'ăb [i]repaired the rest of the city.

9 So Dā'vid [7]waxed greater and U greater: for the LORD of hosts *was* with him. U. 2 Chr. 1. 12.

10 ¶ [g]These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had, who [8]strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, *and* with all Ĭs'ra-el, to make him king, according to [h]the word of the LORD concerning Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had; Jā-shō'be-ăm, [9]an Hăch'mō-nīte, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain *by him* at one time.

12 And after him *was* Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Dō'dō, the Ă-hō'hīte, who *was one* of the three mighties.

13 He was with Dā'vid at [10]Păs-dăm'mim, and there the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

14 And they [11]set themselves in the midst of *that* parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and the LORD saved *them* by a great [12]deliverance.

15 ¶ Now [13]three of the thirty captains [i]went down to the rock to Dā'vid, into the cave of Ă-dŭl'lăm; and the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes encamped [j]in the valley of [14]Rĕph'a-ĭm.

16 And Dā'vid *was* then in the hold, and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' garrison *was* then at Bĕth'–lĕ-hĕm.

17 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the

water of the well of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, that *is* at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and drew water out of the well of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to Dā'vid: but Dā'vid would not drink *of* it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men [15]that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy of* their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ [k]And A-bĭsh'ă-ī the brother of Jō'ăb, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 [l]Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the *first* three.

22 Bĕ-nā'ĭah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dă, the son of a valiant man of Kăb'ze-el, [16]who had done many acts; [m]he slew two lionlike men of Mō'ab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Ē-gўp'tian, [17]a man of *great* stature, five cubits high; and in the Ē-gўp'tian's hand *was* a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ē-gўp'tian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These *things* did Bĕ-nā'ĭah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dă, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three: and Dā'vid set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies *were*, [n]A'sa-hĕl the brother of Jō'ăb, Ĕl-hā'nan the son of Dō'dō of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm,

27 [18]Shăm'moth the [19]Hā'ro-rīte, Hĕ'-lĕz the [20]Pĕl'o-nīte,

28 Ī'rà the son of Ĭk'kĕsh the Tē-kō'-īte, A-bĭ-ē'zĕr the Ăn'toth-īte,

29 [21]Sĭb'be-cāi the Hū'shath-īte, [22]Ī'lāi the A-hō'hīte,

30 Mā-hăr'a-ī the Nĕ-tōph'a-thīte, [23]Hĕ'led the son of Bā'a-nah the Nĕ-tōph'a-thīte,

31 Ĭth'a-ī the son of Rī'bāi of Gĭb'e-ah, *that pertained* to the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Bĕ-nā'ĭah the Pĭr'a-thon-īte,

32 [24]Hū'rāi of the brooks of Gā'ăsh, [25]A-bĭ'el the Ar'bath-īte,

33 Az'ma-vĕth the Bă-hā'rum-īte, Ē-lĭ'ah-bà the Shă-ăl'bo-nīte,

34 The sons of [26]Hā'shem the Gī'zo-nīte, Jŏn'a-than the son of Shā'gĕ the Hā'ra-rīte,

35 A-hī'am the son of [27]Sā'căr the Hā'ra-rīte, [28]Ĕl'ĭ-phăl the son of [29]Ūr,

B. C. 1048.

15 with their lives?
k 1 Sam. 26. 6-8. 2 Sam. 2, 18. ch. 2. 16.
l 2 Sam. 23. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 41.
16 great deeds.
m 2 Sam. 1. 23. ch. 12. 8.
17 a man of measure.
n 2 Sam. 2. 18-23. ch. 27. 7.
18 Or, Shammah.
19 Or, Harodite, 2 Sam. 23. 25.
20 Or, Paltite, 2 Sam. 23. 26.
21 Or, Mebunnai.
22 Or, Zalmon.
23 Or, Heleb.
24 Or, Hiddai.
25 Or, Abialbon.
26 Or, Jashen. Sec 2 Sam. 23. 32.
27 Or, Sharah.
28 Or, Elphelet.
29 Or, Ahasbai.
30 Or, Hezrai.
31 Or, Paarai the Arbite.
32 Or, the Haggerite.
o ch. 2. 50, 53.
p 2 Sam. 11. 3.
33 Perhaps these last sixteen were of less note, and so are not added in 2 Sam. 23.

a 1 Sam. 27. 2.
b 1 Sam. 27. 6.
1 being yet shut up.
c Judg. 20. 16.
2 Or, Hasmaah.
d ch. 11. 28.
e Josh. 10. 2. 1 Ki. 3. 4, 5. Isa. 28. 21.
f 1 Sam. 23. 14, 29. ch. 11. 16.
3 of the host.
g 2 Sam. 17. 10. ch. 11. 22. Prov. 28. 1.
4 as the roes upon the mountains to make haste.

36 Hē'phĕr the Mĕ-chē'rath-īte, A-hī'jah the Pĕl'o-nīte,

37 [30]Hĕz'rō the Căr'mel-īte, [31]Nā'a-rāi the son of Ĕz'ba-ī,

38 Jō'el the brother of Nā'than, Mĭb'hăr [32]the son of Hăg'gĕ-rī,

39 Zē'lek the Am'mon-īte, Nā-hăr'-a-ī the Bē'roth-īte, the armourbearer of Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah,

40 Ī'rà the [c]Ĭth'rīte, Gā'rĕb the Ĭth'-rīte,

41 [z]U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte, [33]Zā'băd the son of Ăh'lāi,

42 Ăd'ī-nà the son of Shī'zà the Reu'ben-īte, a captain of the Reu'ben-ītes, and thirty with him,

43 Hā'nan the son of Mā'a-chah, and Jōsh'a-phăt the Mĭth'rīte,

44 Ŭz-zī'à the Ash'te-rath-īte, Shā'-mà and Jē-hī'el the sons of Hō'than the Ar'o-ēr-īte,

45 Jĕ-dī'a-el the son of Shĭm'rī, and Jō'hà his brother, the Tī'zīte,

46 Ē-lī'el the Mā'ha-vīte, and Jĕr'ī-bāi, and Jōsh-a-vī'ah, the sons of Ĕl'-na-ăm, and Ĭth'mah the Mō'ab-īte,

47 Ē-lī'el, and Ō'bed, and Jā'sĭ-el the Mĕ-sō'ba-īte.

CHAPTER 12. 350

1 *David's companies at Ziklag.* 23 *His armies at Hebron.*

NOW [a]these *are* they that came to Dā'vid to [b]Zĭk'lăg, [1]while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kĭsh: and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 *They were* armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the [c]left in *hurling* stones and *shooting* arrows out of a bow, *even* of Saul's brethren of Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

3 The chief *was* A-hĭ-ē'zĕr, then Jō'-ăsh, the sons of [2]Shĕ-mā'ah the Gĭb'-e-ath-īte; and Jĕ'zĭ-el, and Pē'let the sons of Az'ma-vĕth; and Bĕr'a-chah, and Jē'hū [d]the Ăn'toth-īte,

4 And Ĭs-ma-ī'ah the [e]Gĭb'e-on-īte, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and Jă-hă'zĭ-el, and Jō-hā'nan, and Jŏs'a-băd the Gĕd'e-rath-īte,

5 Ē-lū'za-ī, and Jĕr'ĭ-mŏth, and Bĕ-a-lī'ah, and Shĕm-a-rī'ah, and Shĕph-a-tī'ah the Hăr'ŭ-phīte,

6 Ĕl'kă-nah, and Jĕ-sī'ah, and Ă-zăr'e-el, and Jō-ē'zĕr, and Jă-shō'-be-ăm, the Kôr'hītes,

7 And Jō-ē'lah, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah, the sons of Jĕr'o-hăm of Gĕ'dôr.

8 And of the Găd'ītes there separated themselves unto Dā'vid into the [f]hold to the wilderness men of might, *and* men [3]of war *fit* for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose [g]faces *were like* the faces of lions, and *were* [4]as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ē'zĕr the first, Ō-ba-dī'ah the second, Ē-lī'ab the third,

10 Mĭsh-măn'nah the fourth, Jĕr-e-mī'ah the fifth,
11 Ăt'tāi the sixth, Ĕ-lī'el the seventh,
12 Jō-hā'nan the eighth, Ĕl'za-bād the ninth,
13 Jĕr-e-mī'ah the tenth, Măch'ba-nāi the eleventh.
14 These *were* of the sons of Gād, captains of the host: [5]one of the least *was* over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.
15 These *are* they that went over Jôr'dan in the first month, when it had [6]overflown all his [h]banks; and they put to flight all *them* of the valleys, *both* toward the east, and toward the west.
16 And there came of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn and Jū'dah to the hold unto Dā'vid.
17 And Dā'vid went out [7]to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall [8]be knit unto you: but if *ye be come* to betray me to mine enemies, seeing *there is* no [9]wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look *thereon*, and [i]rebuke *it*. E. 28. 12
18 Then [10]the spirit came [j]upon Ă-măs'ā-ī, *who was* chief of the captains, *and he said*, Thine *are we*, Dā'vid, and on thy side, thou son of Jĕs'se: peace, peace *be* unto thee, and peace *be* to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dā'vid received them, and made them captains of the band.
19 And there fell *some* of Mā-năs'seh to Dā'vid, [k]when he came with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes upon advisement sent him away, saying, He [l]will fall to his master Saul [11]to *the jeopardy* of our heads.
20 As he went to Zĭk'lăg, there fell to him of Mā-năs'seh, Ăd'nah, and Jōz'a-băd, and Jĕ-dī'a-el, and Mī-chaël, and Jōz'a-băd, and Ĕ-lī'hū, and Zĭl'thāi, captains of the thousands that *were* of Mā-năs'seh.
21 And they helped Dā'vid [12]against [m]the band *of the rovers:* for they *were* all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.
22 For at *that* time day by day there came to Dā'vid to help him, until *it was* a great host, like the host of God.
23 ¶ And these *are* the numbers of the [13]bands *that were* ready armed to the war, *and* [n]came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, to [o]turn the kingdom of Saul to him, [p]according to the word of the LORD.
24 The children of Jū'dah that bare shield and spear *were* six thousand and eight hundred, ready [14]armed to the war.
25 Of the children of Sĭm'e-on, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

B. C. 1048.

5 Or, one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.
6 filled over.
h Jer. 12. 5.
7 before them.
8 be one.
9 Or, violence.
i Zech. 3. 2.
10 the spirit clothed Amasai.
j 2 Sam. 17. 25.
k 1 Sam. 29. 2.
l 1 Sam. 29. 4.
11 on our heads.
12 Or, with a band
m 1 Sam. 30. 1.
13 heads, or, captains, or, men.
n 2 Sam. 2. 3.
o ch. 10. 14.
p 1 Sam. 16. 1. ch. 11. 10.
14 Or, prepared.
q 2 Sam. 8. 17. 1 Ki. 1. 8. ch. 6. 8. Ezek. 44. 15.
15 brethren, Gen. 31. 23.
16 a multitude of them.
17 men of names.
r Esth. 1. 13.
18 Or, rangers of battle, or, ranged in battle.
19 Or, set the battle in array.
20 without a heart and a heart.
21 Or, keeping their rank.
22 Or, victual of meal.
a 2 Sam. 5. 1 ch. 12. 14. Prov. 15. 22.

26 Of the children of Lē'vī four thousand and six hundred.
27 And Jĕ-hoi'a-dà *was* the leader of the Aâr'on-ītes, and with him *were* three thousand and seven hundred;
28 And [q]Zā'dŏk, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.
29 And of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, the [15]kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto [16]the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.
30 And of the children of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, [17]famous throughout the house of their fathers.
31 And of the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dā'vid king.
32 And of the children of Ĭs'sa-char, *which were men* [r]that had understanding of the times, to know what Ĭs'ra-el ought to do; the heads of them *were* two hundred; and all their brethren *were* at their commandment.
33 Of Zĕb'u-lŭn, such as went forth to battle, [18]expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could [19]keep rank: *they were* [20]not of double heart.
34 And of Năph'ta-lī a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.
35 And of the Dăn'ites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.
36 And of Ăsh'ĕr, such as went forth to battle, [21]expert in war, forty thousand.
37 And on the other side of Jôr'dan, of the Reu'ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and of the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.
38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hē'bron, to make Dā'vid king over all Ĭs'ra-el: and all the rest also of Ĭs'ra-el *were* of one heart to make Dā'vid king.
39 And there they were with Dā'vid three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.
40 Moreover they that were nigh them, *even* unto Ĭs'sa-char and Zĕb'u-lŭn and Năph'ta-lī, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, *and* [22]meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for *there was* joy in Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 13. 351

1 *Removal of the ark.* 9 *Uzza is smitten.*
13 *The ark with Obed-edom.*

AND Dā'vid [a]consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, *and* with every leader.

2 And Dā'vid said unto all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, If *it seem* good unto you, and *that it be* of the LORD our God, [1]let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, *that are* [b]left in all the land of Ĭs'ra-el, and with them *also* to the priests and Lē'vītes *which are* [2]in their cities *and* suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us [3]bring again the ark of our God to us: [c]for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So [d]Dā'vid gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together, from [e]Shī'hôr of Ē'gўpt even unto the entering of Hē'math, to bring the ark of God [f]from Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm.

6 And Dā'vid went up, and all Ĭs'ra-el, to Bā'al-ah, [g]*that is,* to Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, which *belonged* to Jū'dah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, [h]that dwelleth *between* the cherubims, whose name is called *on it.*

7 And they [4]carried the ark of God [i]in a new cart out of the house of Ă-bĭn'a-dăb: and Ŭz'zā and Ă-hī'ō drave the cart.

8 And Dā'vid and all Ĭs'ra-el [j]played before God with all *their* might, and with [5]singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of [k]Chī'don, Ŭz'zā put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen [6]stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ŭz'zā, and he smote him, [l]because he put his hand to the ark: and there he [m]died before God.

11 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Ŭz'zā: wherefore that place is called [7]Pē'rez-ŭz'zā to this day.

12 And Dā'vid was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God *home* to me?

13 So Dā'vid [8]brought not the ark *home* to himself to the city of Dā'vid, but carried it aside into the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom the Gĭt'tīte.

14 [n]And the ark of God remained with the family of Ō'bed-ē'dom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed [o]the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all that he had.

B. C. 1045.

1 let us break forth and send.
b ch. 10. 7. Isa. 37. 4.
2 in the cities of their suburbs.
3 bring about.
c 1 Sam. 7. 1. 1 Sam. 14. 18.
d 2 Sam. 6. 1.
e Josh. 13. 3.
f 1 Sam. 6. 21.
g Josh. 15. 9, 60.
h Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam 4. 4.
4 made the ark to ride.
i Num. 4. 15.
j 2 Sam. 6. 5.
5 songs.
k 2 Sam. 6. 6.
6 shook it.
l Num. 4. 15. ch.15.13,15.
m Lev. 10. 2.
7 That is, The breach of Uzza.
8 removed.
n 2 Sam. 6. 11.
o Gen. 30. 27. ch. 26. 5. Ps. 37. 22. Prov. 3. 9, 10. Mal. 3. 10.

352 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Hiram assists David.* 3 *David's wives and children.* 8 *His victories in war.*

NOW [a]Hī'ram king of Tўre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And Dā'vid perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Ĭs'ra-el, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Ĭs'ra-el.

a 2 Sam. 5. 11.
1 yet, Deut. 17. 14, 17.
b 2 Sam. 5. 14. ch. 3. 5.
2 Or, Elhada, 2 Sam. 5. 16.
c 2 Sam. 5. 17. ch. 11. 3. Ps. 2. 1-5.
3 Or, giants, ch. 11. 15.
4 That is, A place of breaches, Isa. 28. 21.
d 2 Sam. 5. 22.
e 2 Sam. 5. 23.
f 2 Sam. 5. 25, Geba.
g 2 Chr. 26. 8.
h Deut. 2. 25.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid took [1]more wives at Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm: and Dā'vid begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now [b]these *are* the names of *his* children which he had in Jĕ-rų'sălĕm; Shăm-mū'ă, and Shō'băb, Nā'than, and Sŏl'o-mon,

5 And Ĭb'hăr, and Ĕl-ĭ-shų'ă, and Ĕl'pa-lĕt,

6 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Jā-phī'ă,

7 And Ĕ-lĭsh'a-mă, and [2]Bē-ĕl-ĭ'a-dă, and Ĕ-lĭph'a-lĕt.

8 ¶ And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard that [c]Dā'vid was anointed king over all Ĭs'ra-el, all the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up to seek Dā'vid. And Dā'vid heard *of it,* and went out against them.

9 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came and spread themselves in the valley of [3]Rĕph'a-ĭm.

10 And Dā'vid enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? And wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm; and Dā'vid smote them there. Then Dā'vid said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place [4]Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm.

12 And when they had left their gods there, Dā'vid gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 [d]And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dā'vid enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, [e]and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

16 Dā'vid therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes from [f]Gĭb'e-on even to Gā'zēr.

17 And [g]the fame of Dā'vid went out into all lands; and the LORD [h]brought the fear of him upon all nations.

353 CHAPTER 15.

1 *The ark again moved.* 15 *The Levites in charge.* 25 *The joyful procession.*

AND *Dā'vid* made him houses in the city of Dā'vid, and prepared [a]a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then Dā'vid said, [1]None ought to carry the [b]ark of God but the Lē'vītes: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

a ch. 16. 1. Ps. 132. 2-5. Acts 7. 46.
1 It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites
b Num. 4. 2, 15. Deut. 10. 8.

B. C. 1042.

3 And Dā'vid [c]gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together to Jē-ru'să-lĕm, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And Dā'vid assembled the children of Aär'on, and the Lē'vītes:

5 Of the sons of [d]Kō'hath; Ū'rĭ-el the chief, and his [2]brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ; Ā-sa-ī'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Gĕr'shŏm; Jō'el the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of [e]Ē-lĭz'a-phăn; Shĕm-a-ī'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of [f]Hē'bron; Ē-lī'el the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Ăm-mĭn'-a-dăb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And Dā'vid called for Zā'dŏk and Ā-bī'a-thär the priests, and for the Lē'vītes, for Ū'rĭ-el, Ā-sa-ī'ah, and Jō'el, Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ē-lī'el, and Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb,

12 And said unto them, Ye *are* the chief of the fathers of the Lē'vītes: [g]sanctify yourselves, *both* ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el unto *the place that* I have prepared for it.

13 For [h]because ye *did it* not at the first, [i]the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Lē'vītes sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 And the children of the Lē'vītes bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as [j]Mō'ses commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And Dā'vid spake to the chief of the Lē'vītes to appoint their brethren *to be* the singers with [k]instruments of musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Lē'vītes appointed [l]Hē'man the son of Jō'el; and of his brethren, [m]Ā'saph the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah; and of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rĭ their brethren, [n]Ē'than the son of Ku-shā'iah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second *degree*, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, Bĕn, and Jā-ā'zĭ-el, and Shĕ-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Jĕ-hī'el, and Ŭn'nī, Ē-lī'ab, and Bĕ-nā'iah, and Mā-a-sē'iah, and Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, and Ē-lĭph'e-leh, and Mĭk-nē'iah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Jĕ-ī'el, the porters.

19 So the singers, Hē'man, Ā'saph, and Ē'than, *were appointed* to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and [3]Ā'zĭ-el, and Shĕ-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Jĕ-hī'el, and Ŭn'nī, and Ē-lī'ab, and Mā-a-sē'iah, and Bĕ-nā'iah, with psalteries on [4]Ăl'a-mŏth;

21 And Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, and Ē-lĭph'e-leh, and Mĭk-nē'iah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Jĕ-ī'el, and Ăz-a-zī'ah, with harps [5]on the Shĕm'ĭ-nĭth to excel.

22 And Chĕn-a-nī'ah, chief of the Lē'vītes, [6]*was* for [7]song: he instructed about the song, because he *was* skilful.

23 And Bĕr-e-chī'ah and Ĕl'kă-nah *were* doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shĕb-a-nī'ah, and Jĕ-hŏsh'-a-phăt, and Nĕ-thăn'e-el, and Ā-mās'-a-ī, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Bĕ-nā'iah, and Ē-li-ē'zĕr, the priests, [o]did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Ō'bed-ē'dom and Jĕ-hī'ah *were* doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So [p]Dā'vid, and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom with [q]joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Lē'vītes that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they [r]offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And Dā'vid *was* clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Lē'vītes that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chĕn-a-nī'ah the master of the [8]song with the singers: Dā'vid also *had* upon him an ephod of linen.

28 [s]Thus all Ĭs'ra-el brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, [t]*as* the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of Dā'vid, that Mī'chal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king Dā'vid dancing and playing: and she [u]despised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16. 354

1 *The festival offerings.* 4 *A choir ordered.* 7 *A psalm of thanksgiving.* 37 *Attendants on the ark appointed.*

SO [a]they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that Dā'vid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dā'vid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Ĭs'ra-el, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon *of wine*.

4 ¶ And he appointed *certain* of the Lē'vītes to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to [b]record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el:

---

c 1 Ki. 8. 1. ch. 13. 5.
d Ex. 6. 16, 18.
2 Or, kinsmen.
e Ex. 6. 22.
f Num. 26. 58.
g Ex. 19. 10, 22. Lev. 10. 3. 1 Sam. 7. 1. 2 Chr. 5. 11. Ezek. 18. 11. John 17. 17. Rom. 12. 1.
h 2 Sam. 6. 3. ch. 13. 7.
i ch. 13. 10, 11.
j Ex. 25. 14. Num. 4. 15.
k ch. 6. 31 ch. 13. 8. Ps. 33. 2. Ps. 149. 3.
l ch. 6. 33.
m ch. 6. 39.
n ch. 6. 44.
3 Jaaziel, verse 18.
4 That is, virginal, or, treble.
5 Or, on the eighth to oversee. Ps. 6, title.
6 Or, was for the carriage: he instructed about the carriage.
7 lifting up.
o Num. 10. 8. Ps. 81. 3.
p 2 Sam. 6. 12, 13.
q Deut. 12. 7, 18.
r Num. 23. 1. Job 42. 8.
8 Or, carriage.
s ch. 13. 8.
t 2 Sam. 6. 16.
u Acts 2. 13.

a 2 Sam. 6. 17–19.
b Ps. 38, Ps. 70, title.

5 A'saph the chief, and next to him Zĕch-a-rī'ah, Jĕ-ī'el, and Shĕ-mir'a-mŏth, and Jĕ-hi'el, and Măt-tī-thī'ah, and Ĕ-lī'ab, and Bĕ-nā'iah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom: and Jĕ-ī'el [1] with psalteries and with harps; but A'saph made a sound with cymbals;

6 Bĕ-nā'iah also and Jă-hā'zĭ-el the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day Dā'vid delivered [c] first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of A'saph and his brethren.

8 [d] Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 [e] Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 [f] Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD. I. Psa. 22. 22, 23.

11 [g] Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his [h] marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Ĭs'ra-el his servant, ye children of Jā'cob, his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God; his judgments *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 *Even of the* [i] *covenant* which he made with A'bră-hăm, and of his oath unto Ĭ'saac;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jā'cob for a law, *and* to Ĭs'ra-el *for* an everlasting covenant.

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Că'năan, [2] the lot of your inheritance; I. (Verse 35).

19 When ye were but [3] few, [4] even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And *when* they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people; L. 28. 20.

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he [k] reproved kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying*, [l] Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 [m] Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 [n] Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 [o] For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods [p] of the people *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

27 [q] Glory and honour *are* in his presence; strength and gladness *are* in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

B. C. 1042.

[1] with instruments of psalteries and harps.

[c] 2 Sam. 23. 1.

[d] Ps. 105. 1.
[e] Ps. 95. 1, 2.
[f] Ps. 34. 3. Isa. 45. 25.
[g] Amos 5. 6, 14
[h] Ps. 103. 2. Ps. 111. 2
[i] Gen. 1. 1. Gen. 26. 3. Gen. 28. 13. Neh. 9. 8. Heb. 6. 13-18.

[2] the cord.

[3] men of number.

[j] Gen. 34. 30. Heb. 11. 13.
[k] Gen. 12. 17. Ex. 7. 15-18.
[l] Ps. 105. 15. 1 John 2. 27.
[m] Ps. 47. 1. Ps. 96. 1.
[n] Isa. 12. 4.
[o] Ps. 24. 8. Isa. 40. 25, 26.
[p] Lev. 19. 4. Ps. 115. 4-8. Isa. 45. 20. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
[q] Ps. 8. 1.
[r] Isa. 35. 10. Luke 2. 13. Rev. 14. 2.
[s] Ps. 96. 11.
[t] Ps. 106. 1. Ps. 107. 1. Ps. 118. 1.
[u] Ps. 106. 47, 48.
[v] Ps. 72. 18, 19.
[w] Deut. 27. 15. Neh. 8. 6.
[x] ch. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 1. 3.
[y] 1 Kl. 3. 4.

[4] in the morning, and in the evening.

[z] 2 Chr. 5. 13. 2 Chr. 7. 3. Ezra 3. 11. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 25. 10. Ps. 33. 5. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Ps. 100. 5. Ps. 103. 17. Ps. 107. 1. Ps. 118. 1. Joel 2. 13. Luke 6. 36. Jas. 5. 11.

5 for the gate.

[a] 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.
[b] Gen. 18. 19.

[a] 2 Sam. 7. 1.
[b] ch. 14. 1. Hag. 1. 4. Acts 7. 46

29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness. S. Ps. 9. S
30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved. M

31 Let the [z] heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let *men* say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let [a] the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that *is* therein. M. (17. 11, 12).

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth. J *

34 [b] O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

35 [c] And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, *and* glory in thy praise. I. 17. 9. I

36 [d] Blessed *be* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el for ever and ever. And all [e] the people said, A-mĕn', and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD A'saph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Ō'bed-ē'dom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Ō'bed-ē'dom also the son of Jĕd'u-thŭn and Hō'sah *to be* porters:

39 And Zā'dŏk the priest, and his brethren the priests, [f] before the tabernacle of the LORD [g] in the high place that *was* at Gĭb'e-on,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually [4] morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Ĭs'ra-el;

41 And with them Hē'man and Jĕd'u-thŭn, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, [z] because his mercy *endureth* for ever;

42 And with them Hē'man and Jĕd'u-thŭn with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jĕd'u-thŭn *were* [5] porters.

43 [a] And all the people departed every man to his house: and Dā'vid returned to [b] bless his house.

CHAPTER 17. 355

1 *Nathan approves the purpose of David.* 3 *David forbidden to build God's house.* 11 *God's promise to David.*

NOW [a] it came to pass, as Dā'vid sat in his house, that Dā'vid said to Nā'than the prophet, Lo, I [b] dwell in an house of cedars, but the

[c] J. Psa. 1. 5.

ark of the covenant of the LORD *remaineth* under curtains.

2 Then Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, Do all that *is* in thine heart; for God *is* with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nā'than, saying,

4 Go and tell Dā'vid my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Ĭs'ra-el unto this day; but [1]have gone from [2]tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle *to another*.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Ĭs'ra-el, spake I a word to any of the judges of Ĭs'ra-el, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, *even* [2]from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Ĭs'ra-el:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth. I. Verse 22

9 Also I [d]will ordain a place for my people Ĭs'ra-el, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them [e]any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Ĭs'ra-el. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom. M. (Verse 14).

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 [f]I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee:

14 But [g]I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore. M. (28. 4).

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.

16 ¶ [h]And Dā'vid the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, [i]Who *am* I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast *also* spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can Dā'vid *speak* more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for [j]thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according [k]to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all *these* [3]great things.

20 O LORD, *there is* [l]none like thee, O neither *is there any* God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. O. Job 8. 11–15.

21 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Ĭs'ra-el, whom God went to redeem *to be* his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Ē'gўpt? I.*

22 For thy people Ĭs'ra-el didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that [m]thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Ĭs'ra-el, *even* a God to Ĭs'ra-el: and *let* the house of Dā'vid thy servant *be* established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, [n]hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast [o]promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore [p]let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for [q]thou blessest, O LORD, and *it shall* be blessed for ever. *I. 2 Chr. 20. 7.

B. C. 1042.

1 have been.
c Ex. 40. 2. 2 Sam 6.17.
2 from after.
d Jer. 31. 12.
e 2 Chr. 15. 2. Isa. 49. 17.
f 2 Sam. 7. 14, 15. ch. 22. 10. Heb. 1. 5.
g Ps. 2. 6. Ps. 89. 36. Isa. 9. 7. Ezek. 37. 25. Dan. 2. 44. Mic. 4. 1. Matt. 21. 1–11. Luke 1. 33. Heb. 1. 8.
h 2 Sam. 7. 18.
i Gen. 32. 10. Ps. 144. 3. Ps. 139. 1. John 21. 17.
j Matt. 11. 26. Eph. 1. 11.
3 greatnesses.
k Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 3. 24. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 7. 22. Ps. 86. 8.
l 2 Chr. 6. 33. Ps. 21. 13. Matt. 6. 9, 13 John 12. 28.
4 hast revealed the ear of thy servant.
m Ex. 34. 6. Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 6. 18.
5 Or, it hath pleased thee.
n Ps. 72. 17. Rom. 11. 29.
a 2 Sam. 8. 1.
b Num. 24. 17.
1 Or, Hadadezer. 2 Sam. 8. 3.
c Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 60, title.
d 2 Sam. 8. 4, seven hundred.

CHAPTER 18. 356

1 *Philistines and Moabites defeated.* 3 *Syrians smitten.* 13 *Edom garrisoned.* 14 *David's officers.*

NOW after this [a]it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and subdued them, and took Gäth and her towns out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

2 And he [b]smote Mō'ab; and the Mō'ab-ītes became Dā'vid's servants, *and* brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid smote [1]Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr king of Zō'bah unto Hā'math, as he [c]went to stablish his dominion by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

4 And Dā'vid took from him a thousand chariots, and [d]seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: Dā'vid also houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Sȳr'-ĭ-ans of [2]Dă-măs'cus came to help Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Sȳr'-ĭ-ans two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put *garrisons* in Sȳr'-ĭ-ă-dă-măs'cus; and the Sȳr'-ĭ-ans became Dā'vid's servants, *and* brought gifts. Thus the LORD [e]preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr, and brought them to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

8 Likewise from [3]Tĭb'hăth, and from Chūn, cities of Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr, brought Dā'vid very much brass, wherewith [f]Sŏl'o-mon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when [g]Tō'ū king of Hā'-math heard how Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr king of Zō'bah;

10 He sent [h]Hă-dō'ram his son to king Dā'vid, [4]to enquire of his welfare, and [5]to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr, and smitten him; (for Hăd-ăr-ē'zĕr [6]had war with Tō'ū;) and *with him* all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king Dā'vid dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations; from Ē'dom, and from Mō'ab, and from the children of Ăm'-mŏn, and from the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and from Ăm'a-lĕk.

12 Moreover [7]Ā-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah slew of the Ē'dom-ītes in the valley of salt [8]eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ [i]And he put garrisons in Ē'dom; and all the Ē'dom-ītes became Dā'-vid's servants. Thus the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So Dā'vid reigned over all Ĭs'-ra-el, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah *was* over the host; and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Ā-hĭ'lŭd, [9]recorder.

16 And Zā'dŏk the son of Ā-hī'tub, and [9]Ā-bĭm'e-lĕch the son of Ā-bī'a-thär, *were* the priests; and [10]Shāv'shà was scribe;

17 [k]And Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà *was* over the Chĕr'e-thītes and the Pĕl'e-thītes; and the sons of Dā'vid *were* chief [11]about the king.

B. C. 1037.

2 Darmesek.

e ch. 17. 8. Ps. 91. 14. Prov. 21. 31.

3 Called in the book of Samuel, Betah, and Berothai.

f 2 Chr. 4. 12, 15, 16.

g 2 Sam. 8. 9, Toi.

h 2 Sam. 8. 10, Joram.
4 Or, to salute.
5 to bless.

6 was the man of wars.

7 Abshai.
i 2 Sam. 7. 13. j Gen. 27. 29. Num. 24. 18. 1 Sam. 10. 5.
8 Or, remembrancer.
9 Called Ahimelech, 2 Sam. 8. 17.
10 Called Seraiah, 2 Sam. 8. 17, and Shisha, 1 Ki. 4. 3.
k 2 Sam. 8. 18.
11 at the hand of the king.

a 2 Sam. 10. 1.
b 1 Sam. 11. 1.
1 In thine eyes doth David, etc.
c Josh. 6. 24, 26.
2 to stink.
d 1 Sam. 14. 47. 2 Sam. 8. 3. 1 Ki. 11. 23. ch. 18. 5, 9.
e Num. 21. 30. Isa. 15. 2.
f 2 Sam. 11. 1.
3 the face of the battle was.
4 Or, young men.
5 Abshai.
g Ps. 20. 7. Ps. 34. 22. Ps. 40. 4. Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 28. 25. Prov. 29. 25. Isa. 30. 18.
h Lev. 26. 7, 8. Num. 14. 9. Deut. 28. 7.

357 CHAPTER 19.

1 *David's messengers insulted.* 6 *Defeat of Ammon.* 16 *Shophach is slain.*

NOW [c]it came to pass after this, that [b]Nā'hăsh the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And Dā'vid said, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nŭn the son of Nā'hăsh, because his father shewed kindness to me. And Dā'vid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of Dā'vid came into the land of the children of Ăm'mŏn to Hā'nŭn, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ăm'mŏn said to Hā'nŭn, [1]Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hā'nŭn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved them, and cut off [i]their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain,* and told Dā'vid how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at [j]Jĕr'ĭ-chō until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ăm'-mŏn saw that they had made themselves [2]odious to Dā'vid, Hā'nŭn and the children of Ăm'mŏn sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mĕs-o-pō-tā'mĭ-à, and out of Sȳr'ĭ-à-mā'a-chah, [d]and out of Zō'bah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'a-chah and [k]his people; who came and pitched before [l]Mĕd'e-bà. And the children of Ăm'mŏn gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when Dā'vid heard *of it,* he sent Jō'ăb, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ăm'mŏn came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of [3]the city: and the kings that were come *were* by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Jō'ăb saw that [3]the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the [4]choice of Ĭs'ra-el, and put *them* in array against the Sȳr'ĭ-ans.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of [5]Ā-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother, and they set *themselves* in array against the children of Ăm'mŏn.

12 And he said, If the Sȳr'ĭ-ans be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ăm'mŏn be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: [g]and let the LORD do *that which is* good in his sight.

14 So Jō'ăb and the people that *were* with him drew nigh before the Sȳr'ĭ-ans unto the battle; and they [h]fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ăm'-mŏn saw that the Sȳr'ĭ-ans were fled, they likewise fled before Ā-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jō'ăb came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

a 2 Sam. 10. 1.
b 1 Sam. 11. 1.
1 In thine eyes doth David, etc.
c Josh. 6. 24, 26.
2 to stink.
d 1 Sam. 14. 47. 2 Sam. 8. 3. 1 Ki. 11. 23. ch. 18. 5, 9.
e Num. 21. 30. Isa. 15. 2.
f 2 Sam. 11. 1.
3 the face of the battle was.
4 Or, young men.
5 Abshai.
g Ps. 20. 7. Ps. 34. 22. Ps. 40. 4. Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 28. 25. Prov. 29. 25. Isa. 30. 18.
h Lev. 26. 7, 8. Num. 14. 9. Deut. 28. 7.

*S. Verse 13.
†S. Job 34. 29.

16 ¶ And when the Sỹr'ĭ-anş saw that they were put to the worse before Ĭş'ra-el, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Sỹr'ĭ-anş that *were* beyond the [6]river: and [4]Shō'phăch the captain of the host of Hăd-ăr-ē'zẽr *went* before them.

17 And it was told Dā'vid; and he gathered all Ĭş'ra-el, and passed over Jôr'dan, and came upon them, and set *the battle* in array against them. So when Dā'vid had put the battle in array against the Sỹr'ĭ-anş, they fought with him.

18 But the Sỹr'ĭ-anş [f]fled before Ĭş'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew of the Sỹr'ĭ-anş seven thousand *men which fought in* chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'phăch the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hăd-ăr-ē'zẽr saw that they were put to the worse before Ĭş'ra-el, they made peace with Dā'vid, and became his servants: neither would the Sỹr'ĭ-anş help the children of Ăm'mŏn any more.

358 CHAPTER 20.

1 *Destruction of Rabbah.* 4 *The Philistine giants slain.*

AND [c]it came to pass, that [1]after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out *to battle,* Jō'ăb led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and came and besieged Răb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried at Jē-ru'să-lĕm. And [b]Jō'ăb smote Răb'bah, and destroyed it.

2 And Dā'vid [c]took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it; and it was set upon Dā'vid's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and [3]cut *them* with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt Dā'vid with all the cities of the children of Ăm'mŏn. And Dā'vid and all the people returned to Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that there [4]arose war at [5]Gē'zẽr with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; at which time Sĭb'-be-chāi the Hū'shath-ĭte slew [6]Sĭp'-pāi, *that was* of the children of [7]the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and Ĕl-hā'nan the son of [8]Jā'ĭr slew Lăh'mĭ the brother of Gō-lĭ'ath the Gĭt'tĭte, whose spear staff *was* like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Găth, where was [9]a man of *great* stature, whose ñngers and toes *were* four and twenty, six *on each hand,* and six *on each foot:* and he also was [10]the son of the giant.

B. C. 1017.

6 That is, Euphrates.
4 2 Sam. 10. 16, Shobach.
f Ps. 33. 16. Prov. 21. 31.

a 2 Sam. 11. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 10. Eccl. 3. 8.
1 at the return of the year.
b 2 Sam. 12. 26.
c 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.
2 the weight of.
3 Or, made themsawers of stone, diggers of iron, and cutters of wood.
4 stood, or, continued.
5 Or, Gob.
6 Or, Saph.
7 Or, Rapha. 2 Sam. 21. 18.
8 Jaare-oregim. 2 Sam. 21. 19.
9 a man of measure.
10 born to the giant, or, Rapha.
11 Or, reproached.
12 Called Shammah, 1 Sam. 16. 9.

a 2 Sam. 24. 1. Job 1. 6. Zech. 3. 1. Matt. 4. 3. Luke 22. 31. John 13. 2. Acts 5. 3. Rev. 12. 9.
b ch. 27. 23.
c Prov. 29. 25 Eccl. 8. 4. Acts 4. 19.
d Num. 1. 47–49. ch. 27. 24.
1 And it was evil in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.
e 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 25. 11. Prov. 28. 13, 14. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
f 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 51. 1–3. Hos. 14. 2.
g 1 Sam. 9. 9.
2 stretch out.
3 Take to thee.
h 2 Sam. 24. 13.
4 Or, many, Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 100. 5. Lam. 3. 22.

7 But when he [11]defied Ĭş'ra-el, Jŏn'-a-than the son of [12]Shĭm'e-ā Dā'vid's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Găth; and they fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21. 359

1 *The numbering.* 9 *David's choice of plagues.* 14 *Jerusalem spared.* 18 *Staying of the pestilence.*

AND [a]Sā'tan stood up against Ĭş'-ra-el, and provoked Dā'vid to number Ĭş'ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid said to Jō'ăb and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Ĭş'ra-el from Bē'er-shē'bà even to Dăn; [b]and bring the number of them to me, that I may know *it.*

3 And Jō'ăb answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they *be:* but, my lord the king, *are* they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Ĭş'ra-el?

4 Nevertheless [c]the king's word prevailed against Jō'ăb. Wherefore Jō'ăb departed, and went throughout all Ĭş'ra-el, and came to Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

5 ¶ And Jō'ăb gave the sum of the number of the people unto Dā'vid. And all *they of* Ĭş'ra-el were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Jū'dah *was* four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 [d]But Lē'vĭ and Bĕn'ja-mĭn counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Jō'ăb.

7 [1]And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Ĭş'ra-el.

8 And Dā'vid said unto God, [e]I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: [f]but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. M R

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Găd, Dā'vid's [g]seer, saying,

10 Go and tell Dā'vid, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I [2]offer thee three *things:* choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee.

11 So Găd came to Dā'vid, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [3]Choose thee

12 [h]Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh *thee;* or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Ĭş'ra-el. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And Dā'vid said unto Găd, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very [4]great

*M. 2 Chr. 7. 14; R. 2 Chr. 7. 14.

are his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD sent pestilence upon Is'ra-el: and there fell of Is'ra-el seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an [a]angel unto Je-ru'sa-lem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and [b]he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of [5]Or'nan the Jeb'u-site. D. 2 Chr. 26. 19–21.

16 And Da'vid lifted up his eyes, and [k]saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Je-ru'sa-lem. Then Da'vid and the elders *of Is'ra-el, who were* clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And Da'vid said unto God, *Is it* not I *that* commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to Da'vid, that Da'vid should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Or'nan the Jeb'u-site.

19 And Da'vid went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 [6]And Or'nan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Or'nan was threshing wheat.

21 And as Da'vid came to Or'nan, Or'nan looked and saw Da'vid, and went out of the threshingfloor, and [c]bowed himself to Da'vid with *his* face to the ground.

22 Then Da'vid said to Or'nan, [7]Grant me the place of *this* threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be [l]stayed from the people.

23 And Or'nan said unto Da'vid, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do *that which is* good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *also* for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king Da'vid said to Or'nan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take *that* which *is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So [m]Da'vid gave to Or'nan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And Da'vid built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and [n]he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when Da'vid saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Or'nan the Jeb'u-site, then he sacrificed there.

29 [o]For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Mo'ses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, *were* at that season in the high place at [p]Gib'e-on.

30 But Da'vid could not go before it to enquire of God: for he [q]was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

B. C. 1017.

[a] 2 Sam. 24. 16. Jer. 26. 18. Matt. 23. 37, 38.
[b] Gen. 6. 6.
[5] Araunah, 2 Sam. 24. 18.
[k] 2 Chr. 3. 1.
[6] Or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves.
[7] Give.
[l] Num. 16. 48.
[m] 2 Sam. 24. 24.
[n] Lev. 9. 24. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
[o] ch. 16. 39.
[p] 1 Ki. 3. 4. ch. 16. 39.
[q] 2 Sam. 6. 9. ch. 13. 12. Job 13. 21. Ps. 119. 120.

CHAPTER 22. 360

1 *David's preparations for building the temple.* 6 *His instructions to Solomon.* 17 *Princes to assist Solomon.*

THEN Da'vid said, [a]This *is* the house of the LORD God, and this *is* the altar of the burnt offering for Is'ra-el.

2 And Da'vid commanded to gather together [b]the strangers that *were* in the land of Is'ra-el; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And Da'vid prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance [c]without weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the [d]Zi-do'ni-ans and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to Da'vid.

5 And Da'vid said, [e]Sol'o-mon my son *is* young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the LORD *must be* exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. So Da'vid prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Sol'o-mon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Is'ra-el.

7 And Da'vid said to Sol'o-mon, My son, as for me, [f]it was in my mind to build an house [g]unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, [h]Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 [i]Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him [j]rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be [1]Sol'o-mon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Is'ra-el in his days.

10 [k]He shall build an house for my

[a] Deut. 12. 5. 2 Sam. 24. 18. ch. 21. 18, 19, 26, 28.
[b] 1 Ki. 9. 21.
[c] 1 Ki. 7. 47.
[d] 1 Ki. 5. 6.
[e] ch. 29. 1.
[f] 2 Sam. 7. 2. ch. 17. 1. Acts 7. 46.
[g] Deut. 12. 5.
[h] 1 Ki. 5. 3. ch. 28. 3.
[i] ch. 28. 5.
[j] 1 Ki. 4. 25.
[1] That is, Peaceable and perfect.
[k] 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Ki. 5. 5. ch. 17. 12.

name; and [a]he shall be my son, and I *will be* his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Is'ra-el for ever.

11 Now, my son, [m]the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the LORD [n]give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Is'ra-el, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

W 13 [o]Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Mō'ses with concerning Is'ra-el: [2]be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. W. 28, 20.

14 Now, behold, [2]in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover *there are* workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and [3]workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, *there is* no number. Arise *therefore,* and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ Dā'vid also commanded all the princes of Is'ra-el to help Sŏl'o-mon his son, *saying,*

18 *Is* not the LORD your God with you? [q]and hath he *not* given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now [r]set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to [s]bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

361 CHAPTER 23.

1 *David makes Solomon king.* 2 *Distribution of the Levites.* 24 *Levitical offices.*

SO when Dā'vid was old and full of days, he made [o]Sŏl'o-mon his son king over Is'ra-el.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Is'ra-el, with the priests and the Lē'vītes.

3 Now the Lē'vītes were numbered from the age of [b]thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand *were* [1]to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand *were* [c]officers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand *were* porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which [d]I made, *said* Dā'vid, to praise *therewith.*

6 And [e]Dā'vid divided them into [2]courses among the sons of Lē'vī, *namely,* Gēr'shŏn, Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'rī.

7 ¶ Of the Gēr'shon-ītes *were,* Lā'a-dăn, and Shĭm'e-ī.

8 The sons of Lā'a-dăn; the chief *was* Jē-hī'el, and Zē'tham, and Jō'el, three.

9 The sons of Shĭm'e-ī; Shĕl'o-mĭth, and Hā'zī-el, and Hā'ran, three. These *were* the chief of the fathers of Lā'a-dăn.

10 And the sons of Shĭm'e-ī *were,* Jā'hăth, Zī'nā, and Jē'ŭsh, and Bĕ-rī'ah. These four *were* the sons of Shĭm'e-ī.

11 And Jā'hăth was the chief, and Zī'zah the second: but Jē'ŭsh and Bĕ-rī'ah [3]had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to *their* father's house.

12 ¶ [f]The sons of Kō'hath; Ăm'-rām, Iz'hăr, Hē'bron, and Ŭz'zī-el, four.

13 The sons of Ăm'răm; Aär'on and Mō'ses: and [g]Aär'on was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, [h]to burn incense before the LORD, [i]to minister unto him, and [j]to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now *concerning* Mō'ses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Lē'vī.

15 [k]The sons of Mō'ses *were,* Gēr'-shŏm, and Ĕ-lī-ē'zēr.

16 Of the sons of Gēr'shŏm, Shĕb'-u-el *was* the chief.

17 And the sons of Ĕ-lī-ē'zēr *were,* Rē-ha-bī'ah [4]the chief. And Ĕ-lī-ē'-zēr had none other sons; but the sons of Rē-ha-bī'ah [5]were very many.

18 Of the sons of Iz'här; Shĕl'o-mĭth the chief.

19 Of the sons of Hē'bron; Jē-rī'ah the first, Ăm-a-rī'ah the second, Jā-hā'zī-el the third, and Jĕk-a-mē'am the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Ŭz'zī-el; Mī'cah the first, and Jē-sī'ah the second.

21 ¶ The sons of Mē-rā'rī; Mäh'lī, and Mū'shī. The sons of Mäh'lī; [6]E-le-ā'zar, and Kish.

22 And Ĕ-le-ā'zar died, and had no sons, but daughters: and their [6]brethren the sons of Kish [l]took them.

23 [m]The sons of Mū'shī; Mäh'lī, and Ē'dēr, and Jĕr'e-mŏth, three.

24 ¶ These *were* the sons of [n]Lē'vī after the house of their fathers; *even* the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of [o]twenty years and upward

B. C. 1017.

l Ps. 89. 26, 27. Heb. 1. 5.

m Rom 8. 31.

n Deut. 4. 6. 1 Ki. 3. 9. Ps. 72. 1.

o Josh. 1. 7. 1 Ki. 6. 12, 13. ch. 11. 9, 14. Isa. 3. 10.

p ch. 28. 20.

2 Or, in my poverty.

3 That is, masons and carpenters.

q Deut. 12. 10. 2 Sam. 7. 1. ch. 23. 25.

r 2 Chr. 20. 3.

s 1 Ki. 8. 6. 2 Chr. 5. 7.

a ch. 28. 5, ch. 29. 22-25.

b Num. 4. 3.

1 Or, to oversee.

c Deut. 16. 18 ch. 26. 29.

d 2 Chr. 29. 25, 26. Amos 6. 5.

e Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57. ch. 6. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 14.

2 divisions.

3 did not multiply sons.

f Ex. 6. 18. ch. 6. 2.

g Ex. 28. 1. Num. 18. 1, 7. Heb. 5. 4.

h Ex. 30. 7. Lev. 10. 1, 2. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28.

i Deut. 21. 5.

j Num. 6. 23.

k Ex. 2. 22.

4 Or, the first.

5 were highly multiplied.

6 Or, kinsmen, Gen. 13. 8.

l Num. 36. 6.

m ch. 24. 30.

n Num. 10. 17.

o Num. 1. 3.

25 For Dā'vid said, The LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el hath given rest unto his people, [7]that they may dwell in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm for ever:

26 And also unto the Lē'vītes; they shall no *more* [p]carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of Dā'vid the Lē'vītes *were* [s]numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because [9]their office *was* to wait on the sons of Aăr'on for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for [q]the shewbread, and for [r]the fine flour for meat offering, and for [s]the unleavened cakes, and for *that which is baked in* the [10]pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of [t]measure and size;

30 And [u]to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD [v]in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the [w]set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should [x]keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy *place,* and [y]the charge of the sons of Aăr'on their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

B. C. 1015.

7 Or, and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, etc.

p Num. 4. 5.

s number.

9 their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.

q Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5-9.
r Lev. 6. 20.
s Lev. 2. 4.
10 Or, flat plate.
t Lev. 19. 35.
u ch. 6. 31-33. ch. 9. 33. 2 Chr. 31. 2. Ps. 137. 2-4. Rev. 5. 8-14.
v Num. 10. 10. Ps. 81. 3. Isa. 1. 13, 14.
w Lev. 23. 4.
x Num. 1. 53.
y Num. 3. 6.

362 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Division of Aaron's sons into orders.*
20 *Division of Kohathites and Merarites.*

NOW *these are* the divisions of the sons of Aăr'on. The sons of Aăr'on; [a]Nā'dăb, and Ă-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

2 But [b]Nā'dăb and Ă-bī'hū died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ē-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mär executed the priest's office.

3 And Dā'vid distributed them, both Zā'dŏk of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar than of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär; and *thus* were they divided. Among the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar *there were* sixteen chief men of the house of *their* fathers, and eight among the sons of Ĭth'a-mär according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided [c]by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors *of the house* of God, were of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär.

a Ex. 6. 23. Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2.
b Num. 3. 4.
c Josh. 18. 10. Prov. 16. 33. Acts 1. 26.
d Neh. 8. 4.
1 house of the father.
e Neh. 7. 39.
f Ezra 10. 21.
g Neh. 12. 4, 17. Luke 1. 5.
h Num. 4. 49. ch. 9. 25.
i ch. 9. 25. Luke 1. 8, 23.
j ch. 23. 16, Shebuel.
k ch. 23. 17.
l ch. 23. 18, Shelomith.
m ch. 15. 9.
n Ex. 6. 19. ch. 23. 21.
o ch. 23. 22.
p ch. 23. 23.

6 And Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Nĕthăn'e-el [d]the scribe, *one* of the Lē'vītes, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zā'dŏk the priest, and Ă-hĭm'e-lĕch the son of Ă-bī'a-thär, and *before* the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē'vītes: one [1]principal household being taken for Ē-le-ā'zar, and *one* taken for Ĭth'a-mär.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jĕhoi'a-rīb, the second to [e]Jē-dā'iah,

8 The third to [f]Hā'rim, the fourth to Sē-ō'rim,

9 The fifth to Măl-chī'jah, the sixth to Mĭj'a-mĭn,

10 The seventh to Hăk'kŏz, the eighth to [g]Ă-bī'jah,

11 The ninth to Jĕsh'u-ah, the tenth to Shĕc-a-nī'ah,

12 The eleventh to Ē-lī'a-shīb, the twelfth to Jā'kim,

13 The thirteenth to Hŭp'pah, the fourteenth to Jē-shĕb'e-ăb,

14 The fifteenth to Bĭl'gah, the sixteenth to Ĭm'mēr,

15 The seventeenth to Hē'zīr, the eighteenth to Ăph'sēs,

16 The nineteenth to Pĕth-a-hī'ah, the twentieth to Jĕ-hĕz'e-kĕl,

17 The one and twentieth to Jā'chin, the two and twentieth to Gā'mŭl,

18 The three and twentieth to Dĕl-a-ī'ah, the four and twentieth to Mā-a-zī'ah.

19 These *were* the [h]orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to [i]their manner, under Aăr'on their father, as the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Lē'vī *were these:* Of the sons of Ăm'răm; [j]Shu'ba-el: of the sons of Shu'ba-el; Jeh-dē'iah.

21 Concerning [k]Rē-ha-bī'ah: of the sons of Rē-ha-bī'ah, the first *was* Ĭs-shī'ah.

22 Of the Ĭz'här-ītes; [l]Shĕl'o-mŏth: of the sons of Shĕl'o-mŏth; Jā'hăth.

23 And the sons *of* [m]*Hē'bron;* Jĕ-rī'ah *the first,* Ăm-a-rī'ah the second, Jā-hā'zi-el the third, Jĕk-a-mē'am the fourth.

24 *Of* the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Mī'chah: of the sons of Mī'chah; Shā'mĭr.

25 The brother of Mī'chah *was* Ĭs-shī'ah: of the sons of Ĭs-shī'ah; Zĕch-a-rī'ah.

26 [n]The sons of Mĕ-rā'rī *were* Mäh'lī and Mū'shī: the sons of Jā-a-zī'ah; Bē'nŏ.

27 ¶ The sons of Mĕ-rā'rī by Jā-a-zī'ah; Bē'nŏ, and Shō'hăm, and Zăc'cur, and Ĭb'rī.

28 Of Mäh'lī *came* Ē-le-ā'zar, [o]who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kĭsh: the son of Kĭsh *was* Jĕ-räh'me-el.

30 [p]The sons also of Mū'shī; Mäh'lī, and Ē'dĕr, and Jĕr'ĭ-mŏth. These *were* the sons of the Lē'vītes after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aâr'on in the presence of Dā'vid the king, and Zā'dŏk, and Â-hĭm'e-lĕch, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lĕ'vītes, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

363 CHAPTER 25.

1 *Number and offices of the singers.* 8 *Their divisions into orders.*

MOREOVER Dā'vid and the [a]captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of [b]Ā'saph, and of Hē'man, and of Jĕd'u-thŭn, who should [c]prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Ā'saph; Zăc'cur, and Jō'sĕph, and Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and [1]Ăs-a-rē'lah, the sons of Ā'saph under the hands of Ā'saph, which prophesied [2]according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jĕd'u-thŭn: the sons of Jĕd'u-thŭn; Gĕd-a-lī'ah, and [d]Zē'rī, and Jē-shā'iah, Hăsh-a-bī'ah, and Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, [3]six, under the hands of their father Jĕd'u-thŭn, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Hē'man: the sons of Hē'man; Bŭk-kī'ah, Măt-ta-nī'ah, [e]Ŭz'zi-el, [f]Shĕb'u-el, and Jĕr'ī-mŏth, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Hă-nā'nī, Ē-lī'a-thah, Gĭd-dăl'-tī, and Rō-măm'tĭ-ē'zēr, Jŏsh-bĕk'a-shah, Măl'lo-thī, Hō'thĭr, *and* Mā-hā'zĭ-ŏth:

5 All these *were* the sons of Hē'man the king's [g]seer in the [4]words of God, to lift up the horn. And [h]God gave to Hē'man fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these *were* under the hands of their father for song *in* the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, [5]according to the king's order to Ā'saph, Jĕd'u-thŭn, and Hē'man.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the [i]songs of the LORD, *even* all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against *ward*, as well the small as the great, [j]the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā'saph to Jō'sĕph: the second to Gĕd-a-lī'ah, who with his brethren and sons *were* twelve:

10 The third to Zăc'cur, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

11 The fourth to Ĭz'rī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

12 The fifth to Nĕth-a-nī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

13 The sixth to Bŭk-kī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

B. C. 1015.

[a] ch. 12. 28. ch. 23. 2.

[b] ch. 6. 33. ch. 15. 17.

[c] Ex. 15. 20. Num. 11. 25. 1 Sam. 10. 5. ch. 15. 16. ch. 16. 4. Ps. 150. 3-5. 1 Cor. 14. 1. Rev. 15. 2-4.

[1] Otherwise called Jesharelah, verse 14.

[2] by the hands of the king.

[d] verse 11, Izri.

[3] With Shimei mentioned, verse 17.

[e] verse 18, Azareel.

[f] verse 20, Shubael.

[g] 1 Sam. 9. 9. 2 Sam. 24. 11. ch. 21. 9. ch. 26. 28. Amos 7. 12.

[4] Or, matters.

[h] Gen. 33. 5. ch. 28. 3. Ps. 127. 3. Isa. 8. 18.

[5] by the hands of the king.

[i] Ps. 150. 1. Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16.

[j] 2 Chr. 26. 13.

[k] Rev. 4. 4. Rev. 5. 8. Rev. 11. 16.

14 The seventh to Jĕ-shăr'e-lah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

15 The eighth to Jĕ-shā'iah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

16 The ninth to Măt-ta-nī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

17 The tenth to Shĭm'e-ī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

18 The eleventh to Â-zăr'e-el, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hăsh-a-bī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shu'ba-el, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jĕr'e-mŏth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hăn-a-nī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jŏsh-bĕk'a-shah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hă-nā'nī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Măl'lo-thī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

27 The twentieth to Ē-lī'a-thah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hō'thĭr, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Gĭd-dăl'tī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mā-hā'zĭ-ŏth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

31 [k]The four and twentieth to Rō-măm'tĭ-ē'zēr, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve.

CHAPTER 26. 364

1 *Divisions of the porters.* 13 *Assignment of gates.* 20 *Keepers of the treasures.*

CONCERNING the divisions of the [a]porters: Of the [b]Kôr'hites *was* [c]Mĕ-shĕl-e-mī'ah the son of Kō'rĕ, of the sons of [1d]Ā'saph.

2 And the sons of Mĕ-shĕl-e-mī'ah *were*, Zĕch-a-rī'ah the firstborn, Jĕ-dī'a-el the second, Zĕb-a-dī'ah the third, Jăth'nĭ-el the fourth,

3 Ē'lăm the fifth, Jĕ-hŏ-hā'nan the sixth, Ē-lĭ-o-ē'na-ī the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Ō'bed-ē'dom *were*, Shĕm-a-ī'ah the firstborn, Jĕ-hŏz'a-bād the second, Jō'ah the third, and Sā'căr the fourth, and Nĕ-thăn'-e-el the fifth,

5 Ăm'mĭ-el the sixth, Ĭs'sa-char the seventh, Pĕ-ŭl'thāi the eighth: for God [e]blessed [2]him.

6 Also unto Shĕm-a-ī'ah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they *were* mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shĕm-a-ī'ah; Ŏth'nī,

[a] ch. 9. 17. ch. 15. 18. 2 Chr. 23. 19.

[b] Num. 16. 1, 2. Num. 26. 9–11. Jude 11.

[c] verse 14, Shelemiah.

[1d] ch. 6. 37. ch. 9. 19, Ebiasaph.

[d] ch. 6. 39. ch. 9. 15. ch. 16. 37.

[e] Gen. 33. 5. ch. 13. 14. Ps. 127. 3.

[2] That is, Obed-edom.

and Rĕ'pha-el, and Ō'bed, Ĕl'za-băd, whose brethren *were* strong men, Ĕ-lī'hŭ, and Sĕm-a-chī'ah.

8 All these of the sons of Ō'bed-ē'dom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, *were* threescore and two of Ō'bed-ē'dom.

9 And Mē-shĕl'e-mī'ah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also [f]Hō'sah, of the children of Mĕ-rā'rī, had sons; Sĭm'rī the chief, (for *though* he was not [g]the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;)

11 Hĭl-kī'ah the second, Tĕb-a-lī'ah the third, Zĕch-a-rī'ah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hō'sah *were* thirteen.

12 Among these *were* the divisions of the porters, *even* among the chief men, *having* wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, [3h]as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to [4]Shĕl'e-mī'ah. Then for Zĕch-a-rī'ah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Ō'bed-ē'dom southward; and to his sons the house of [5]Ā-sŭp'pim.

16 To Shŭp'pim and Hō'sah *the lot came forth* westward, with the gate Shăl'le-chĕth, by the causeway of the [i]going up, [j]ward against ward.

17 Eastward *were* six Lē'vītes, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Ā-sŭp'pim two *and* two.

18 At Pär'bar westward, four at the causeway, *and* two at [6]Pär'bar.

19 These *are* the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kō'rĕ, and among the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī.

20 ¶ And of the Lē'vites, Ă-hī'jah *was* [k]over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the [7]dedicated things.

21 *As concerning* the sons of [l]Lā'a-dăn; the sons of the Gĕr'shon-īte Lā'a-dăn, chief fathers, *even* of Lā'a-dăn the Gĕr'shon-īte, *were* [m]Jĕ-hī'e-lī.

22 The sons of Jĕ-hī'e-lī; Zē'tham, and Jō'el his brother, *which were* over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the [n]Ăm'ram-ītes, *and* the Ĭz'hăr-ītes, the Hē'bron-ītes, *and* the Ŭz'zĭ-el-ītes:

24 And [o]Shĕb'u-el the son of Gĕr'shŏm, the son of Mō'sĕs, *was* ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Ĕ-lī-ē'zĕr; Rē-ha-bī'ah his son, and Jē-shā'iah his son, and Jō'ram his son, and Zĭch'rī his son. and [p]Shĕl'o-mĭth his son.

26 Which Shĕl'o-mĭth and his brethren *were* over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which Dā'vid the

B. C. 1015.

king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 [8]Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate [q]to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Săm'u-el [r]the seer, and Saul the son of Kĭsh, and Ăb'nĕr the son of Nĕr, and Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, had dedicated; *and* whosoever had dedicated *any thing, it was* under the hand of Shĕl'o-mĭth, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Ĭz'hăr-ītes, Chĕn-a-nī'ah and his sons *were* for the outward business over Ĭs'ra-el, for [s]officers and judges.

30 *And* of the Hē'bron-ītes, Hăsh-a-bī'ah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, *were* [9]officers among them of Ĭs'ra-el on this side Jôr'dan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hē'bron-ītes *was* [t]Jĕ-rī'jah the chief, *even* among the Hē'bron-ītes, according to the generations of his fathers. In the [u]fortieth year of the reign of Dā'vid they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour [v]at Jā'zĕr of Gĭl'e-ăd.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, *were* two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king Dā'vid made rulers over the Reu'ben-ītes, the Găd'-ītes, and the half tribe of Mă-năs'seh, for every matter pertaining to God, and [10w]affairs of the king.

CHAPTER 27. 365

1 *The twelve monthly captains.* 16 *Princes of the tribes.* 23 *The numbering stopped.*

NOW the children of Ĭs'ra-el after their number, *to wit,* the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course *were* twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month *was* [a]Jā-shō'be-ăm the son of Zăb'dĭ-el: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of [b]Pē'rĕz *was* the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month *was* [c]Dō'da-ī an Ă-hō'hīte, and of his course *was* Mĭk'loth also the ruler: in his course likewise *were* twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month *was* Bĕ-nā'iah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-dă, a [1]chief priest: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

f ch. 16. 38.
g Gen. 4. 7. Gen. 49. 3. Deut. 21. 17. ch. 5. 1.
3 Or, as well for the small as for the great.
h Josh. 18. 10. ch. 24. 5. ch. 25. 8. Prov. 18. 18. Jon. 1. 7. Acts 1. 26. Acts 10. 34. Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.
4 Meshelemiah, verse 1.
5 gatherings.
6 Or, out part.
i 2 Ki. 23. 11.
k Deut. 12. 6. 1 Ki. 7. 51. 1 Ki. 14. 26. ch. 9. 26-29. ch. 28. 12. ch. 29. 2-8. Mal. 3. 10.
7 Holy things.
2 Chr. 31. 11, 12.
l ch. 6. 17, Libni.
m ch. 29. 8, Jehiel.
n Ex. 6. 18. Num. 3. 19. ch. 23. 12.
o ch. 23. 16.
p ch. 23. 18.
8 Out of the battles and spoils.
q 2 Ki. 12. 14. Neh. 10. 32.
r 1 Sam. 9. 9.
s Deut. 1. 16. Deut. 16. 18. ch. 23. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 8, 11.
9 over the charge.
t ch. 23. 19.
u 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Ki. 2. 11. ch. 29. 27.
v Num. 32. 1, 3, 35. Josh. 21. 39. Isa. 16. 9.
10 thing.
w 2 Chr. 19. 11.

a 2 Sam. 23. 8. ch. 11. 11.
b Gen. 38. 29, Pharez.
c 2 Sam. 23. 9, Dodo.
1 Or, principal officer.

B. C. 1015.

6 This *is that* Bĕ-nā'iah, *who was* [d]mighty *among* the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course *was* Ăm-mĭz'a-băd his son.

7 The fourth *captain* for the fourth month *was* [e]Ā'sa-hĕl the brother of Jō'ăb, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah his son after him: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month *was* Shăm'hŭth the Ĭz'ra-hīte: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth *captain* for the sixth month *was* [f]Ī'rà the son of Ĭk'kĕsh the Tĕ-kō'īte: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh *captain* for the seventh month *was* [g]Hĕ'lĕz the Pĕl'o-nīte, of the children of Ĕ'phrăt-ĭm: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth *captain* for the eighth month *was* [h]Sĭb'be-cāi the Hū'shath-īte, of the Zăr'hītes: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth *captain* for the ninth month *was* [i]Ă-bĭ-ē'zĕr the Ăn-e-tŏth'-īte, of the Bĕn'ja-mītes: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth *captain* for the tenth month *was* [j]Mā-hăr'a-ī the Nĕ-tōph'-a-thīte, of the Zăr'hītes: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh *captain* for the eleventh month *was* [k]Bĕ-nā'iah the Pĭr'a-thon-īte, of the children of Ĕ'phrăt-ĭm: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth *captain* for the twelfth month *was* [l]Hĕl'da-ī the Nĕ-tōph'a-thīte, [m]of Ŏth'nĭ-ĕl: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: the ruler of the Reu'ben-ītes *was* Ĕ-lĭ-ē'zĕr the son of Zĭch'rĭ: of the Sĭm'e-on-ītes, Shĕph-a-tī'ah the son of Mā'a-chah:

17 Of the Lē'vītes, [n]Hăsh-a-bī'ah the son of Kĕ-mū'el: of the Aâr'on-ītes, Zā'dŏk:

18 Of Jū'dah, [o]Ē-lī'hū, *one* of the brethren of Dā'vid: of Ĭs'sa-char, Ŏm'rī the son of Mī'chaĕl:

19 Of Zĕb'u-lŭn, Ĭsh-ma-ī'ah the son of Ō-ba-dī'ah: of Năph'ta-lī, Jĕr'-ĭ-mŏth the son of Ăz'rĭ-el:

20 Of the children of Ĕ'phrăt-ĭm, Hō-shē'a the son of Ăz-a-zī'ah: of the half tribe of Mā-năs'seh, Jō'el the son of Pĕ-dā'iah:

21 Of the half *tribe* of Mā-năs'seh in Gĭl'e-ăd, Ĭd'dō the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah: of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Jă-ă'sĭ-el the son of Ăb'nēr:

22 Of Dăn, Ă-zăr'e-el the son of Jĕr'o-hăm. These *were* the princes of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 ¶ But Dā'vid took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because [p]the LORD had said he would increase Ĭs'ra-el like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ah began to number, but he finished not, because [q]there fell wrath for it against Ĭs'ra-el; neither [2]was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king Dā'vid.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures *was* Ăz'ma-vĕth the son of Ă'dĭ-el: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, *was* Jē-hŏn'a-than the son of Ŭz-zī'ah:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground *was* Ĕz'rī the son of Chĕ'lŭb:

27 And over [r]the vineyards *was* Shĭm'e-ī the Rā'math-īte: [3]over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars *was* Zăb'dī the Shĭph'mīte:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that *were* in the low plains *was* Bā'al-hā'nan the Gĕd'e-rīte: and over the cellars of oil *was* Jō'ăsh:

29 And over the herds that fed in Shâr'on *was* Shĭt'ra-ī the Shâr'on-īte: and over the herds *that were* in the valleys *was* Shā'phat the son of Ăd'la-ī:

30 Over the camels also *was* Ō'bĭl the Ĭsh'ma-el-īte: and over the asses *was* Jeh-dē'iah the Mĕ-rŏn'o-thīte:

31 And over the flocks *was* Jā'zĭz the Hā'gĕr-īte. All these *were* the rulers of the substance which *was* king Dā'vid's.

32 Also Jŏn'a-than Dā'vid's [4]uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a [5]scribe: and Jĕ-hĭ'el the [6]son of Hăch'-mō-nī *was* with the king's sons:

33 And Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl *was* the king's counsellor: and Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte *was* the king's companion:

34 And after Ă-hĭth'o-phĕl *was* Jĕ-hoi'a-dá the son of Bĕ-nā'iah, and Ă-bī'a-thăr: and the general of the king's army *was* Jō'ăb.

CHAPTER 28. 366

1 *David's exhortation.* 11 *He gives Solomon the temple patterns and materials.*

AND Dā'vid assembled all the [a]princes of Ĭs'ra-el, [a]the princes of the tribes, and [b]the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and [c]the stewards over all the substance and [1]possession of the king, [2]and of his sons, with the [3]officers, and with [d]the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jĕ-ru'-sā-lĕm

2 Then Dā'vid the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my [e]brethren, and my people: *As for me,* [f]*I had* in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for [g]the footstool of

d 2 Sam. 23. 20, 22, 23.
e 2 Sam. 2. 18, 23. ch. 11. 26.
f 2 Sam. 23. 26.
g ch. 11. 27
h 2 Sam. 21. 18. ch. 11. 29.
i ch. 11. 28.
j 2 Sam. 23. 28. ch. 11. 30.
k 2 Sam. 23. 30. ch. 11. 31.
l ch. 11. 30, Heled.
m Judg. 3. 9.
n ch. 26. 30.
o 1 Sam. 16. 6, Eliab.
p Gen. 15. 5. Ex. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 10. Deut. 10. 22. Heb. 11. 12.
q 2 Sam. 24. 15. ch. 21. 7.
2 ascended.
r Song 8. 11.
3 over that which was of the vineyards.
4 Or, nephew.
5 Or, secretary.
6 Or, Hachmonite.
a Josh. 23. 2. ch. 23. 2. ch. 27. 16.
b Ex. 18. 25. Deut. 1. 15. ch. 27. 1.
c ch. 27. 25.
1 Or, cattle.
2 Or, and his sons.
3 Or, eunuchs.
d ch. 11. 10. cDeut. 17. 20. ch. 11. 1-3. Ps. 22. 22. Heb. 2. 11.
f 2 Sam. 7. 2. 1 Ki. 8. 17. ch. 17. 2. Ps. 132. 3.
g Ps. 99. 5.

our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, [h]Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou *hast been* a man of war, and hast shed [4]blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el [i]chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Iṣ'ra-el for ever: for he hath chosen [j]Jū'dah *to be* the ruler; and of the house of Jū'dah, [k]the house of my father; and [l]among the sons of my father he liked me to make *me* king over all Iṣ'ra-el:

5 [m]And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) [n]he hath chosen Sŏl'o-mon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Iṣ'ra-el.

6 And he said unto me, [o]Sŏl'o-mon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him *to be* my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, [p]if he be [5]constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Iṣ'ra-el the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, [q]keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave *it* for an inheritance for your children after you for ever. S.* E.† L.‡ H.§

9 ¶ And thou, Sŏl'o-mon my son, [r]know thou the God of thy father, and serve him [s]with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for [t]the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: [u]if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 [v]Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do *it*.

11 ¶ Then Dā'vid gave to Sŏl'o-mon his son [w]the pattern of [x]the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the [y]treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat, E. 2 Chr. 15. 1. T. ¶

12 And the pattern [6]of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, [z]of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Lē'vites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gave* of gold by weight for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; *silver also* for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

B. C. 1015.

h 2 Sam. 7. 5. 1 Ki. 5. 3. ch. 17. 4.
4 bloods.
i 1 Sam. 16. 7.
j Gen. 49. 8.
k 1 Sam. 16. 1.
l 1 Sam. 16. 12.
m ch. 3. 1. ch. 14. 4-7.
n ch. 22. 9.
o 2 Chr. 1. 9.
p 1 Ki. 9. 4. 1 Ki. 11. 11. ch. 22. 13.
5 strong.
q Deut. 4. 1.
r Ps. 9. 10. Jer. 9. 24. Hos. 4. 1.
s 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ps. 101. 2.
t 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Ki. 8. 39. ch. 29. 17. Ps. 7. 9. Prov. 17. 3. Jer. 11. 20. Rev. 2. 23.
u 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 2. 1-6. Matt. 7. 7.
v ch. 22. 16. Prov. 4. 23.
w Ex. 25. 40.
x 1 Ki. 6. 2.
6 of all that was with him.
y ch. 26. 20.
z Ex. 25. 23. 1 Ki. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 8.
a Ex. 39. 1.
b Ex. 25. 18. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 1 Ki. 6. 23. Ps. 18. 10. Ps. 68. 17. Ps. 80. 1.
c Ex. 25. 40.
d Deut. 31. 7. Josh. 1. 6, 7. ch. 22. 13.
e Josh. 1. 5. Heb. 13. 5.
f ch. 24.
g Ex. 35. 25.
a 1 Ki. 3. 7. ch. 22. 5. Prov. 4. 3.
b Ex. 28. 9. Isa. 54. 11, 12. Rev. 21. 18.
c Ps. 26. 8. Ps. 27. 4. Ps. 84. 1.
d Prov. 3. 9.

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick, and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight *he gave* gold for the tables of [a]shewbread, for every table; and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons *he gave gold* by weight for every bason; and *likewise silver* by weight for every bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of [c]incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the [b]cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All *this, said Dā'vid,* [d]the LORD made me understand in writing by *his* hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern. ‡ 2 Chr. 32. 22.

20 And Dā'vid said to Sŏl'o-mon his son, [d]Be strong and of good courage, and do *it:* fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will be* with thee; [e]he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD. L W*

21 And, behold, [f]the courses of the priests and the Lē'vites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and *there shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship [g]every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29. 367

1 *The people's offerings.* 20 *Solomon made king.* 26 *David's reign and death.*

FURTHERMORE Dā'vid the king said unto all the congregation, Sŏl'o-mon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, *is yet* [a]young and tender, and the work *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for *things to be made* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and the brass for *things* of brass, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood; [b]onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have [c]set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine [d]own proper good, of

*S. 2 Chr. 7. 14.
†E. 2 Chr. 6. 30. ‡L. 2 Chr. 7. 14.
§H. 2 Chr. 36. 16. ¶T. 2 Chr. 20. 14, 15.

*W. 2 Chr. 19. 11

gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of [c]Ō'phĭr, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal:*

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing [1]to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then [d]the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with [e]the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of [h]Jĕ-hī'el the Gĕr'shonīte.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they [i]offered willingly to the LORD: and Dā'vid the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore Dā'vid blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and Dā'vid said, [j]Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el our father, for ever and ever.

K 11 [k]Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is thine;* thine *is* the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all. K. Job 1. 10.

P 12 [l]Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand *is* power and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all. P.*

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should [2]be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and [3]of thine own have we given thee.

N 15 For [m]we *are* strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: [n]our days on the earth *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none [4]abiding. N. 2 Chr. 12. 14.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou [o]triest the heart, and [p]hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are [5]present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'saac, and of Ĭs'ra-el, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and [6]prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And [q]give unto Sŏl'o-mon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things,* and to build the palace, *for* the which [r]I have made provision.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, *and* a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Ĭs'ra-el:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king the second time, and anointed *him* unto the LORD *to be* the chief governor, and Zā'dŏk *to be* priest.

23 Then Sŏl'o-mon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of Dā'vid his father, and prospered; and all Ĭs'ra-el obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king Dā'vid, [7]submitted themselves unto Sŏl'o-mon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Sŏl'omon exceedingly in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el, and [s]bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Ĭs'ra-el.

26 ¶ Thus Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se reigned over all Ĭs'ra-el.

27 [t]And the time that he reigned over Ĭs'ra-el *was* forty years; [u]seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

28 And he [v]died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour: and Sŏl'o-mon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of Dā'vid the king, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the [8]book of Săm'u-el the seer, and in the book of Nā'than the prophet, and in the book of Găd the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, [w]and the times that went over him, and over Ĭs'ra-el, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

B. C. 1015.

e 1 Kl. 9. 28. 2 Chr. 8. 18.

1 to fill his hand.

f ch. 27. 1.

g ch. 27. 25.

h ch. 26. 21.
i 1 Kl. 8. 61. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
j 1 Kl. 8. 15, 16. 2 Chr. 6. 4. Ps. 72. 18.
k Dan. 4. 34, 35. Matt. 6. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rev. 5. 13.
l Deut. 8. 18. 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8. Ps. 75. 6. Prov. 10. 22. Rom. 11. 36.
2 retain, or, obtain strength.
3 of thine hand.
m Gen. 47. 9. Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11.
n Job 14. 2. Ps. 90. 9. Ps. 102. 11.
4 expectation.
o Deut. 8. 2. 1 Sam. 16. 7. ch. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Prov. 16. 2. Jer. 17. 10. Heb. 4. 13.
p Ps. 11. 7. Prov. 11. 20.
5 Or, found.
6 Or, stablish.
Ps. 10. 17. Jer. 10. 23.
q Ps. 72. 1.
r ch. 22. 14.
7 gave the hand under Solomon. Gen. 24. 2. Gen. 47. 29. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Ezek. 17. 18.
s 2 Chr. 1. 12. Eccl. 2. 9. Dan. 5. 18, 19. Heb. 2. 9.
t 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Kl. 2. 11.
u 2 Sam. 5. 5.
v Gen. 15. 15. Num. 23. 10.
8 words, or, history.
w Dan. 2. 21.

*P. 2 Chr. 1. 12.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

P. 25. 9.
U. 6. 14.

368 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 1015.

1 *The offering of Solomon.* 7 *His choice of wisdom.* 13 *His wealth and might.*

AND [a]Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid was strengthened in his kingdom, and [b]the LORD his God *was* with him, and [c]magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Sŏl'o-mon spake unto all Ĭs'ra-el, to [d]the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Ĭs'ra-el, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Sŏl'o-mon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at [e]Gĭb'e-on; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Mō'şes the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 [f]But the ark of God had Dā'vid brought up from Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm to *the place which* Dā'vid had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

5 Moreover [g]the brasen altar, that [h]Bĕ-zăl'e-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hûr had made, [i]he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Sŏl'o-mon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Sŏl'o-mon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a [k]thousand burnt offerings upon it.

7 ¶ [l]In that night did God appear unto Sŏl'o-mon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Sŏl'o-mon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto Dā'vid my father, and hast made me [k]to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto Dā'vid my father be established: [l]for thou hast made me king over a people [2]like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 [m]Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may [n]go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is so* great?

11 [o]And God said to Sŏl'o-mon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge *is* granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as [p]none of the kings have had that *have been* before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Sŏl'o-mon came *from his journey* to the high place that *was* at Gĭb'e-on to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Ĭs'ra-el.

14 [r]And Sŏl'o-mon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

15 [s]And the king [3]made silver and gold at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm *as plenteous* as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 [4]And Sŏl'o-mon had horses brought out of Ē'gўpt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Ē'gўpt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hĭt'tītes, and for the kings of Sўr'ĭ-ā, [5]by their means.

a 1 Ki. 2. 46.
b Gen. 21. 22. 1 Chr. 17. 8. Matt. 28. 20.
c 1 Chr. 29. 25. Phil. 2. 9-11.
d 1 Chr. 27. 1. ch. 29. 20.
e 1 Ki. 3. 4.
f 2 Sam. 6. 2. 1 Chr. 15. 1.
g Ex. 27. 1.
h Ex. 31. 2.
1 Or, was there.
i 1 Ki. 3. 4.
j Prov. 3. 5. Isa. 58. 9.
k 1 Chr. 28. 5.
l 1 Ki. 3. 7.
2 much as the dust of the earth.
m 1 Ki. 3. 9. Ps. 119. 34, 73. Prov. 3. 13
n Num. 27. 17. Deut. 31. 2.
o 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Ki. 3. 11.
p Ps. 34. 9, 10. Matt. 6. 33. Eph. 3. 20.
q 1 Chr. 29. 25. ch. 9. 22. Eccl. 2. 9.
r 1 Ki. 4. 26
s Job 22. 24
3 gave.
4 the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.
5 by their hands.

CHAPTER 2. 369

1 *The temple workmen.* 3 *Solomon contracts with Huram.*

AND Sŏl'o-mon [a]determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And [b]Sŏl'o-mon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon sent to Hū'ram the king of Tўre, saying, [c]As thou didst deal with Dā'vid my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, *and* [d]to burn before him [1]sweet incense, and for [e]the continual shewbread, and for [f]the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This *is an ordinance* for ever to Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And the house which I build *is* great: for [g]great *is* our God above all gods.

6 [h]But who [2]is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who

a 1 Ki. 5. 5.
b 1 Ki. 5. 15.
c 1 Chr. 14. 1.
d Ex. 30. 7.
1 incense of spices.
e Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 8. Matt. 12. 4.
f Ex. 29. 38–42. Num. 28. 3.
g Ex. 15. 11. 1 Chr. 16. 25. Ps. 86. 8, 9.
h ch. 6. 18. Isa. 66. 1.
2 hath retained, or, obtained strength.

am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill [3]to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me in Jū'dah and in Jĕ-rȳ'sā-lĕm, [4]whom Dā'vid my father did provide.

8 [j]Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and [4]algum trees, out of Lĕb'a-non: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lĕb'a-non; and, behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* [5]wonderful great.

10 [k]And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Hū'ram the king of Tȳre answered in writing, which he sent to Sŏl'o-mon, [l]Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hū'ram said moreover, [m]Blessed *be* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [n]that made heaven and earth, who hath given to Dā'vid the king a wise son, [6]endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hū'ram my father's,

14 [o]The son of a woman of the daughters of Dăn, and his father *was* a man of Tȳre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord Dā'vid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 [p]And we will cut wood out of Lĕb'a-non, [7]as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to [8]Jŏp'pā; and thou shalt carry it up to Jĕ-rȳ'sā-lĕm.

17 ¶ [9]And Sŏl'o-mon numbered all [9]the strangers that *were* in the land of Ĭs'ra-el, after the numbering wherewith [r]Dā'vid his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

B. C. 1015.

3 to grave gravings.
4 1 Chr. 22. 15.
j 1 Ki. 5. 6.
4 Or, almuggim, 1 Ki. 10. 11.
5 great and wonderful.
k 1 Ki. 5. 11.
l Deut. 33. 3.
m 1 Ki. 5. 7.
n Gen. 1. Ps. 33. 6. Ps. 102. 25. Ps. 124. 8. Acts 4. 24. Rev. 10. 6.
6 knowing prudence and understanding.
o 1 Ki. 7. 13.
p 1 Ki. 5. 8.
7 according to all thy need.
8 Japho, Josh. 19. 46. Acts 9. 36.
q 1 Ki. 9. 13. ch. 8. 7, 8.
9 the men the strangers.
r 1 Chr. 22. 2

a 1 Ki. 6. 1. 1 Chr. 29. 19 John 2. 19, 21.
b Gen. 22. 2.
1 Or, which was seen of David his father.
2 Or, Araunah.
c 1 Chr. 22. 1.
d 1 Ki. 6. 2.
3 founded.
e 1 Ki. 6. 3.
f 1 Ki. 6. 17.
4 covered.
5 house of holiness of holinesses, or, oracle.
g 1 Ki. 6. 23.
6 Or, (as some think,) of moveable work.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand *to be* hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAPTER 3. 370

1 *Solomon begins the temple.* 3 *Its dimensions, architecture, and ornaments.*

THEN [a]Sŏl'o-mon began to build the house of the LORD at [b]Jĕ-rȳ'sā-lĕm in mount Mō-rī'ah, [1]where *the* LORD appeared unto Dā'vid his father, in the place that Dā'vid had prepared in the threshingfloor of [2]Ôr'nan the Jĕb'ū-sīte.

2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these *are the things* [d]wherein Sŏl'o-mon was [3]instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the [4]porch that *was* in the front *of the house,* the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And [5]the greater house he cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he [6]garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold *was* gold of Pär-vā'im.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the [5]most holy house, the length whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, *amounting* to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails *was* fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 [e]And in the most holy house he made two cherubims [6]of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims *were* twenty cubits long: one wing *of the one cherub was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was likewise* five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And *one* wing of the other cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was* five cubits *also,* joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cu-

bits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces *were* [7]inward.

14 ¶ And he made the [h]veil *of* blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and [8]wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house [i]two pillars of thirty and five cubits [9]high, and the chapiter that *was* on the top of each of them *was* five cubits.

16 And he made chains, *as* in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand [10]Jā'chin, and the name of that on the left [11]Bō'āz.

B. C. 1012.

7 Or, toward the house.
h Ex. 26. 31. Matt. 27. 51. Heb. 9. 3.
8 caused to ascend.
i 1 Ki. 7. 15.
9 long.

10 That is, He shall establish.
11 That is, In it is strength.

371 CHAPTER 4. 372

1 *The brasen altar.* 2 *Molten sea.* 9 *Courts.* 19 *Golden instruments.*

MOREOVER he made [a]an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ [b]Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits [1]from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 [c]And under it *was* the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen *were* cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

5 And the thickness of it *was* an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, [2]with flowers of lilies; *and* it received and held [d]three thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also [e]ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: [3]such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; [f]but the sea *was* for the priests to wash in.

7 And [g]he made ten candlesticks of gold according [h]to their form, and set *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He [i]made also ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred [4]basons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore [j]he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

a Ex. 27. 1. 1 Ki. 9. 25. 2 Ki. 16. 14.
b Ex. 30. 18.
1 from his brim to his brim.
c 1 Ki. 7. 24.
2 Or, like a lily flower
d 1 Ki. 7. 26
e 1 Ki. 7. 38
3 the work of burnt offering.
f Heb. 9. 9.
g 1 Ki. 7. 49.
h Ex. 25. 31.
i 1 Ki. 7. 48.
4 Or, bowls.
j 1 Ki. 6. 36
k 1 Ki. 7. 39.
l 1 Ki. 7. 40.
5 Or, bowls.
6 finished to make.
m 1 Ki. 7. 41.
n Ex. 28. 33, 34. 1 Ki. 7. 20. Song 4. 13.
7 upon the face.
o 1 Ki. 7. 27, 43.
8 Or, cauldrons.
p 1 Ki. 7. 14, 45.
9 made bright, or, scoured.
q 1 Ki. 7. 46.
10 thicknesses of the ground.
r 1 Ki. 7. 47.
s 1 Ki. 7. 48 50. 2 Ki. 24. 13. Jer. 28. 3. Dan. 5. 2, 3.
t Ex. 25. 30. 1 Chr. 28. 16
u Ex. 27. 20, 21.
v Ex. 25. 31.
11 perfections of gold.
12 Or, bowls.
13 That is, overlaid with gold.

10 And [k]he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And [l]Hū'ram made the pots, and the shovels, and the [5]basons. And Hū'ram [6]finished the work that he was to make for king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of God;

12 *To wit,* the two pillars, and [m]the pommels, and the chapiters *which were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* on the top of the pillars;

13 And [n]four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* [7]upon the pillars.

14 He made also [o]bases, and [8]lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did [p]Hū'ram his father make to king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of the LORD of [9]bright brass.

17 [q]In the plain of Jôr'dan did the king cast them, in the [10]clay ground between Sŭc'coth and Zĕ-rĕd'a-thah.

18 [r]Thus Sŏl'o-mon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And [s]Sŏl'o-mon made all the vessels that *were for* the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon [t]the shewbread *was set;*

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn [u]after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And [v]the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, *made he of* gold, *and* that [11]perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the [12]basons, and the spoons, and the censers, *of* pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy *place,* and the doors of the house of the temple, *were of* [13]gold.

CHAPTER 5. 373

1 *Dedicated treasures.* 2 *Induction of the ark into the oracle.* 11 *A sign of favour.*

THUS [a]all the work that Sŏl'o-mon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Sŏl'o-mon brought in *all* the things that Dā'vid his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ [b]Then Sŏl'o-mon assembled the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, unto Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm, to bring up the ark of the cove-

a 1 Ki. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 22. 14.
b 1 Ki. 8. 1, 1 Chr. 29. 1. ch. 1. 2.

nant of the LORD [c]out of the city of Dā'vid, which *is* Zī'ŏn.

3 [d]Wherefore all the men of Ĭs'ra-el assembled themselves unto the king [e]in the feast which *was* in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came; and the [f]Lē'vītes took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests *and* the Lē'vītes bring up.

6 Also king Sŏl'o-mon, and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place, even* under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves *of the ark,* that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And [1]there it is unto this day.

10 *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables which Mō'sĕs [g]put *therein* at Hō'reb, [2]when the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, when they came out of Ē'gўpt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place:* (for all the priests *that were* [3]present were sanctified, *and* did not *then* wait by course:

12 [h]Also the Lē'vītes *which were* the singers, all of them of Ā'saph, of Hē'man, of Jĕd'u-thŭn, with their sons and their brethren, *being* arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and [i]with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers *were* as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up *their* voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, *saying,* [j]For *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: that *then* the house was filled with a cloud, *even* the house of the LORD;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: [k]for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

B. C. 1004.

c 2 Sam. 6. 12.
d 1 Kī. 8. 2.
e ch. 7. 8, 9, 10.
f Josh. 3. 6.

1 Or, they are there, as 1 Kī. 8. 8.
g Deut. 10. 2. ch. 6. 11.
2 Or, where.
3 found.
h 1 Chr. 15. 16–22. ch. 29. 25.
i 1 Chr. 15. 24.
j 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41. ch. 7. 3. Ps. 136. 1, 26.
k Ex. 40. 35. ch. 7. 2. Isa. 6. 4. Hag. 2. 7. 2 Cor. 3. 11. Rev. 15. 8.

a 1 Kī. 8. 12.
b Ex. 20. 21. Lev. 16. 2. Ps. 18. 8-11. Heb. 12. 18.
c ch. 12. 13. Ps. 48. 1.
d 1 Sam. 16. 1. 1 Chr. 28. 4. Ps. 89. 19, 20.
e 2 Sam. 7. 2. 1 Kī. 5. 3. 1 Chr. 17. 1.
f 1 Kī. 8. 18–21. 2 Chr. 6. 8.
g Ex. 40. 20. ch. 5. 10.
h 1 Kī. 8. 22.
i Ezra 9. 5.
1 Tim. 2. 8.
1 the length thereof, etc.
j Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 4. 39. 2 Sam. 7. 22. Ps. 86. 8.
k Dan. 9. 4.
l Gen. 5. 24.
m 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10.

373 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Solomon blesses God.* 12 *His dedicatory prayer.*

THEN [a]said Sŏl'o-mon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the [b]thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Ĭs'ra-el: and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el stood.

4 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, who hath with his hands fulfilled *that* which he spake with his mouth to my father Dā'vid, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Ē'gўpt I chose no city among all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Ĭs'ra-el:

6 [c]But I have chosen Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, that my name might be there; and [d]have chosen Dā'vid to be over my people Ĭs'ra-el.

7 Now [e]it was in the heart of Dā'vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

8 But the LORD said to Dā'vid my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst [f]well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and am set on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And in it have I put the ark, [g]wherein *is* the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

12 ¶ [h]And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, and [i]spread forth his hands:

13 For Sŏl'o-mon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits [l]long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [j]*there is* no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which [k]keepest covenant, and *shewest* mercy unto thy servants, that [l]walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 [m]Thou which hast kept with thy servant Dā'vid my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

B. C. 1004.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Is'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, [2]There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Is'ra-el; [n]yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Is'ra-el, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant Dā'vid.

18 But [o]will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? [p]behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine [q]eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant [r]prayeth [3]toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Is'ra-el, which they shall [4]make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, *even* from heaven; and when thou hearest, [5]forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, [6]and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by [7]requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Is'ra-el [8]be put to the worse before the enemy, because [u]they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee [7]in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Is'ra-el, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the [v]heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; *yet* if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Is'ra-el, [w]when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and [x]send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

H 28 ¶ If there [y]be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillers; if their enemies besiege them [8]in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness *there be:*

29 *Then* what prayer *or* what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Is'ra-el, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands [9]in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only [z]knowest the hearts of the children of men:) E.† E.†

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, [10]so long as they live [11]in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, [a]which is not of thy people Is'ra-el, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as *doth* thy people Is'ra-el, and may know that [12]this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their [13]cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for *there* is [14]no man which sinneth not,) A and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before *their* enemies, and [14]they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near; A. Psa. 14. 1–4.

37 Yet *if* they [15]bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee [c]with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest [14]unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their [16]cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

2 There shall not a man be cut off.
n Ps. 132. 12.
o Ps. 113. 5, 6.
p ch. 2. 6. Isa. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49.
q Ps. 33. 18. Ps. 34. 15.
r Dan. 6. 10.
3 Or, in this place.
4 pray.
s Isa. 43. 25. Isa. 44. 22.
5 and he require an oath of him.
t Prov. 1. 31. Isa. 3. 11. Rom. 2. 8.
6 Or, be smitten.
u Deut. 32. 15. Judg. 2. 11, 14, 15. Ps. 51. 4.
7 Or, toward.
v Lev. 26. 19. Luke 4. 25.
w Ps. 94. 12. John 6. 45.
x Zech. 10. 1.
y ch. 20. 9.
8 in the land of their gates.
9 Or, toward this house.
z 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 11. 4.
10 all the days which.
11 upon the face of the land.
a Deut. 4. 6, 7, 8. Ps. 113. 3. Isa. 56. 3-8. Mal. 1. 11. John 10. 16. Acts 8. 27.
12 thy name is called upon this house.
13 Or, right.
b Job 15. 14-16. Prov. 20. 9. Eccl. 7. 20.
14 they that take them captives carry them away.
15 bring back to their heart.
c Jer. 29. 12, 13.
16 Or, right.

H. 7. 13, 14. †E. 16. 9.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and *let* thine ears *be* attent [17]unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

41 Now [d]therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy [e]resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be [f]clothed with salvation, and let thy saints [g]rejoice in goodness.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: [h]remember the mercies of Dā'vid thy servant.

374 CHAPTER 7.

1 *God's glory in the temple.* 3 *The people worship.* 4 *Solomon's sacrifice.* 12 *God appears to Solomon.*

NOW [a]when Sŏl'o-mon had made an end of praying, the [b]fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and [c]the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 [d]And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD'S house.

3 And when all the children of Ĭs'ra-el saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, [e]*saying,* For *he is* good; [f]for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 ¶ [g]Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Sŏl'o-mon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 [h]And the priests waited on their offices: the Lē'vītes also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which Dā'vid the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever, when Dā'vid praised [i]by their ministry; and the [j]priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Ĭs'ra-el stood.

7 Moreover [k]Sŏl'o-mon hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Sŏl'o-mon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ [l]Also at the same time Sŏl'o-mon kept the feast seven days, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hā'math unto [t]the river of Ē'gўpt.

9 And in the eighth day they made [u]a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

B. C. 1004.

17 to the prayer of this place.

J Ps. 132. 8, 9, 10, 16.
e 1 Chr. 28. 2.
f Isa. 61. 10.
g Neh. 9. 25.
h Ps. 89. 20–28. Isa. 55. 3.

a 1 Kl. 8. 54. Isa. 65. 24. Dan. 9. 20. Acts 4. 31.
b Gen. 15. 17. Lev. 9. 24. Judg. 6. 21. 1 Kl. 18. 38. 1 Chr. 21. 26.
c Lev. 9. 23. ch. 5. 13. Ezek. 10. 3. Rev. 21. 23.
d ch. 5. 14.
e ch. 5. 13. Ps. 103. 17. Ps. 136. 1.
f ch. 20. 21.
g 1 Kl. 8. 62.
h 1 Chr. 15. 16.
1 by their hand.
i ch. 5. 12.
j Num. 10. 8. ch. 36. 14. Heb. 13. 10–12.
k 1 Kl. 8. 65.
l Gen. 15. 18.
2 a restraint.
m 1 Kl. 8. 66.
n 1 Kl. 9. 1.
o Gen. 12. 7.
p Deut. 12. 5. Ps. 78. 68, 69.
q ch. 6. 26.
3 upon whom my name is called.
r Jas. 4. 10.
s ch. 6. 27.
t ch. 6. 40.
4 to the prayer of this place.
u ch. 5. 6.
v 1 Kl. 9. 4.
5 There shall not be cut off to thee.
w Lev. 26. 14. Deut. 28. 15.
x Ps. 5. 5.
y Jer. 7. 14. Lam. 2. 15.
z Deut. 29. 24.
a Judg. 2. 13.

10 And [m]on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto Dā'vid, and to Sŏl'o-mon, and to Ĭs'ra-el his people.

11 Thus [n]Sŏl'o-mon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Sŏl'o-mon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD [o]appeared to Sŏl'o-mon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, [p]and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 [q]If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people:

14 If my people, [r]which are called by my name, shall [s]humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; [t]then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. H. 16. 12. *

15 Now [u]mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent [4]unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

16 For now have [v]I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 [w]And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as Dā'vid thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with Dā'vid thy father, saying, [5]There shall not fail thee a man *to be* ruler in Ĭs'ra-el.

19 [w]But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I [x]pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it *to be* a proverb and a byword among all nations.

21 And [y]this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, [z]Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they [a]forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, and laid hold on other gods, and wor-

*L. 15. 2; M. 12. 6, 7; P. 15. 3, 4; R. 15. 4; S. 15. 2.

shipped them, and served them: therefore [t]hath he brought all this evil upon them. R. 28. 22.

B. C. 1004.

375 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Solomon's buildings.* 14 *Courses of priests and porters.* 17 *Solomon's navy.*

AND [a]it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Sŏl'o-mon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Hū'ram had restored to Sŏl'o-mon, Sŏl'o-mon built them, and caused the children of Ĭs'ra-el to dwell there.

3 And Sŏl'o-mon went to [b]Hā'math–zō'bah, and prevailed against it.

4 [c]And he built Tăd'môr in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hā'math.

5 Also he built Bĕth–hō'rŏn the upper, and Bĕth–hō'rŏn the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And [d]Bā'al–ăth, and all the store cities that Sŏl'o-mon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and [1]all that Sŏl'o-mon desired to build in Jĕ–ru'să–lĕm, and in Lĕb'a-non, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ [e]*As for* all the people *that were* left of the [f]Hĭt'tītes, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hĭ'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, which *were* not of Ĭs'ra-el,

8 *But* of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Ĭs'ra-el consumed not, them did Sŏl'o-mon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 [g]But of the children of Ĭs'ra-el did Sŏl'o-mon make no servants for his work; but they *were* men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these *were* the chief of king Sŏl'o-mon's officers, *even* [h]two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon [i]brought up the daughter of Phā'raōh out of the city of Dā'vid unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el, because *the places are* [2]holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Sŏl'o-mon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate [j]every day, offering according to the commandment of Mō'sĕs, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, [k]three times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according [l]to the order of Dā'vid his father, the [l]courses of the priests to their service, and [m]the Lē'vītes to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the [n]porters also by their courses at every gate: for [3]so had Dā'vid the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Lē'vītes concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Sŏl'o-mon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. *So* the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Sŏl'o-mon to [o]Ē'zĭ-on–gĕ'bĕr, and to [p]Ē'lŏth, on the sea side in the land of Ē'dom.

18 [q]And Hū'ram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Sŏl'o-mon to [r]Ō'phĭr, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought *them* to king Sŏl'o-mon.

a 1 Kl. 9. 10.
b 2 Sam. 8. 3.
c 1 Kl. 9. 17.
d Josh. 15. 11.
1 all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.
e 1 Kl. 9. 20.
f Gen. 10. 15. Deut. 7. 1.
g Ex. 1. 9. 5. Deut. 23. 19. Lev. 25. 39. Gal. 4. 28, 31.
h 1 Kl. 5. 16. ch. 2. 18.
i 1 Kl. 3. 1. 2 holiness.
j Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 9, 11, 26.
k Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16.
l 1 Chr. 24. 1. ch. 5. 11. Luke 1. 5, 8.
m 1 Chr. 25. 1.
n 1 Chr. 9. 17.
3 so was the commandment of David the man of God.
o 1 Kl. 9. 26.
p Deut. 2. 8. 2 Kl. 14. 22, Elath.
q 1 Kl. 9. 27. ch. 9. 10, 13.
r Gen. 10. 29. Job 22. 24. Isa. 13. 12.

B. C. 1004.

376 CHAPTER 9.

1 *The queen of Sheba's visit.* 13 *Solomon's wealth and state.* 29 *His death.*

AND [a]when the queen of Shĕ'bā heard of the fame of Sŏl'o-mon, she came to [b]prove Sŏl'o-mon with hard questions at Jĕ–ru'să–lĕm, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sŏl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Sŏl'o-mon told her all her [1]questions: and there was nothing hid from Sŏl'o-mon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Shĕ'bā had seen the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his [2]cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was* a true [3]report which I heard in mine own land of thine [4]acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it:* and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for* thou [5]exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 [c]Blessed be the LORD thy God,

a 1 Kl. 10. 1. Matt. 12. 42. Luke 11. 31.
b Ps. 49. 4. Ps. 78. 2. Prov. 1. 5. Ezek. 20. 49. Matt. 13. 11, 35.
1 words.
2 Or, butlers.
3 word.
4 Or, sayings.
5 hast added to.
c Ps. 72. 18, 19.

which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Ĭs'ra-el, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Shē'bā gave king Sŏl'o-mon.

10 And the servants also of Hū'ram, and the servants of Sŏl'o-mon, [d]which brought gold from Ō'phĭr, brought [e]algum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made *of* the algum trees [6]terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Jū'dah.

12 And king Sŏl'o-mon gave to the queen of Shē'bā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sŏl'o-mon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside *that which* chapmen and merchants brought. And all [7]the kings of Ā-rā'bĭ-ā and [7]governors of the country brought gold and silver to Sŏl'o-mon.

15 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon made two hundred targets *of* beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields *made he of* beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and [8]stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Sŏl'o-mon *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non *were of* [9]pure gold: [10]none *were of* silver; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Sŏl'o-mon.

21 For the king's ships went to [c]Tär'shish with the servants of Hū'ram: every three years once came the ships of Tär'shish bringing gold, and silver, [11]ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Sŏl'o-mon [b]passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

B. C. 992.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Sŏl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 [i]And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon [j]had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jē-rų'sā-lĕm.

26 ¶ [k]And he reigned over all the kings [l]from the [12]river even unto the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and to the border of Ē'gўpt.

27 [m]And the king [13]made silver in Jē-rų'sā-lĕm as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that *are* in the low plains in abundance.

28 [n]And they brought unto Sŏl'o-mon horses out of Ē'gўpt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ [o]Now the rest of the acts of Sŏl'o-mon, first and last, *are* they not written in the [14]book of Nā'than the prophet, and in the prophecy of [p]Ā-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte, and in the visions of [q]Ĭd'dō the seer against Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt?

30 [r]And Sŏl'o-mon reigned in Jē-rų'sā-lĕm over all Ĭs'ra-el forty years.

31 And Sŏl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and [16]Rē-ho-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

[d] 1 Ki. 5. 2-6. 1 Ki. 9. 27, 28. ch. 8. 18. Ps. 72. 10.
[e] 1 Ki. 10. 11, almug. trees.
6 highways, or, stairs.
[f] Ps. 68. 29. Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 45. 14. Isa. 60. 6. Jer. 25. 24.
7 Or, captains.
8 hands.
9 shut up.
10 Or, there was no silver in them.
[g] 1 Ki. 10. 22. Ps. 48. 7. Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 2. 16. Isa. 23. 6, 14. Jon. 1. 3.
11 Or, elephants' teeth.
[h] 1 Ki. 3. 12, 13. Ps. 89. 27. Matt. 12. 42. Col. 2. 2, 3.
[i] Ps. 72. 10, 15.
[j] 1 Ki. 4. 26. ch. 1. 14.
[k] 1 Ki. 4. 21.
[l] Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 72. 8.
12 That is, Euphrates.
[m] 1 Ki. 10. 27. ch. 1. 15.
13 gave.
[n] Deut. 17. 16. 1 Ki. 4. 28. ch. 1. 16. Isa. 2. 7. Isa. 31. 1.
[o] 1 Ki. 11. 41. 14 words.
[p] 1 Ki. 11. 29.
[q] ch. 12. 15.
[r] 1 Ki. 11. 42, 43.
15 That is, Enlarger of the people.
[a] 1 Ki. 12. 1.
[b] 1 Ki. 11. 40.
[c] 1 Sam. 8. 11-18. 1 Ki. 4. 7. Matt. 23. 4. 1 John 5. 3.
[d] Job 8. 8, 9. Job 32. 7.

CHAPTER 10. 377

1 *Rehoboam succeeds Solomon.* 13 *His foolish decision.* 16 *Revolt of the ten tribes.* 18 *Flight of Rehoboam.*

AND [a]Rē-ho-bō'am went to Shē'chem: for to Shē'chem were all Ĭs'ra-el come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who *was* in Ē'gўpt, [b]whither he had fled from the presence of Sŏl'o-mon the king, heard *it*, that Jĕr-o-bō'am returned out of Ē'gўpt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jĕr-o-bō'am and all Ĭs'ra-el came and spake to Rē-ho-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke [c]grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-ho-bō'am took counsel with the [d]old men that had stood before Sŏl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be [1]kind to this people, and please them, [c]and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he [f]forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father [2]put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

12 So Jĕr-o-bō'am and all the people came to Rĕ-ho-bō'am on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king [g]answered them roughly; and king Rĕ-ho-bō'am forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: [h]for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the [i]hand of Ă-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte to Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt.

16 ¶ And when all Ĭs'ra-el *saw* that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in Dā'vid? and *we have* none inheritance in the son of Jĕs'se: every man to your tents, O Ĭs'ra-el: *and* now, Dā'vid, see to thine own house. So all Ĭs'ra-el went to their tents.

17 But *as for* the children of Ĭs'ra-el that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rĕ-ho-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rĕ-ho-bō'am sent Hă-dō'ram that *was* over the tribute; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rĕ-ho-bō'am [3]made speed to get him up to *his* chariot, to flee to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

19 [j]And Ĭs'ra-el rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

378 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Rehoboam dissuaded from battle.* 13 *The priests and Levites strengthen Judah.* 18 *Rehoboam's family.*

B. C. 975.

1 for good.
2 laded.
3 strengthened himself.

[e] Prov. 15. 1.
[f] 2 Sam. 17. 14. ch. 25. 16. Prov. 1. 25. Prov. 13. 20. Eccl. 10. 2.
[g] Prov. 12. 13. Prov. 14. 16.
[h] 1 Sam. 2. 25.
[i] 1 Ki. 12. 15.
[j] 1 Ki. 11. 29.
[a] 1 Ki. 12. 21.
[b] Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 27. 1 Ki. 12. 22-24. ch. 8. 14. 1 Tim. 5. 11.
[c] Gen. 35. 19. 1 Sam. 17. 12. Matt. 2. 1.
[d] Judg. 15. 8. 1 Chr. 4. 32.
[e] 2 Sam. 14. 2. ch. 20. 20. Neh. 3. 5. Jer. 6. 1. Amos 1. 1.
[f] Num. 35. 2. Josh. 21. 20-42.
[g] 1 Ki. 12. 28. 34. ch. 13. 9.
[h] 1 Ki. 12. 31. Hos. 13. 2.
[i] Lev. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 15, 16, 17. 1 Cor. 10. 20. Rev. 16. 14.
[j] 1 Ki. 12. 28.
[k] ch. 13. 9. Ps. 69. 32.
[l] ch. 12. 1.
[m] Hos. 6. 4.

AND [e]when Rĕ-ho-bō'am was come to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, he gathered of the house of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriors, to fight against Ĭs'ra-el, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rĕ-ho-bō'am.

2 But the word of the LORD came [b]to Shĕm-a-ī'ah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rĕ-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and to all Ĭs'ra-el in Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jĕr-o-bō'am.

5 ¶ And Rĕ-ho-bō'am dwelt in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and built cities for defence in Jū'dah.

6 He built even [c]Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, and [d]Ē'tăm, and [e]Tē-kō'ă,

7 And Bĕth'-zûr, and Shō'cō, and Ă-dŭl'lăm,

8 And Găth, and Mă-rē'shah, and Zĭph,

9 And Ăd-o-rā'im, and Lā'chish, and Ă-zē'kah,

10 And Zō'rah, and Ăi'ja-lŏn, and Hē'bron, which *are* in Jū'dah and in Bĕn'ja-mĭn fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city *he put* shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Lē'vītes that *were* in all Ĭs'ra-el [1]resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Lē'vītes left [f]their suburbs and their possession, and came to Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: for [g]Jĕr-o-bō'am and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 [h]And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for [i]the devils, and [j]for the calves which he had made.

16 [k]And after them out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they [l]strengthened the kingdom of Jū'dah, and made Rĕ-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon strong, three years: for [m]three years they walked in the way of Dā'vid and Sŏl'o-mon.

18 ¶ And Rĕ-ho-bō'am took him Mā'ha-lăth the daughter of Jĕr'ĭ-mŏth the son of Dā'vid to wife, *and* Ăb-i-hā'il the daughter of Ē-lī'ab the son of Jĕs'se;

19 Which bare him children; Jē'ŭsh, and Shăm-a-rī'ah, and Zā'ham.

20 And after her he took [n]Mā'a-chah the daughter of Ăb'sa-lŏm; which bare him Ā-bī'jah, and Ăt'tāi, and Zī'zā, and Shĕl'o-mĭth.

21 And Rē-ho-bō'am loved Mā'a-chah the daughter of Ăb'sa-lŏm above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rē-ho-bō'am [o]made Ā-bī'jah the son of Mā'a-chah the chief, *to be* ruler among his brethren: for *he thought* to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired [2]many wives.

B. C. 971.

n 1 Ki. 15. 2. See ch. 13. 2, where she is called Michaiah the daughter of Uriel.

o Deut. 21. 15, 16, 17.

2 a multitude of wives.

379 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Shishak invades Judah.* 9 *He spoils the temple.* 13 *Rehoboam's death.*

AND [a]it came to pass, when Rē-ho-bō'am had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, [b]he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him.

2 [c]And it came to pass, *that* in the fifth year of king Rē-ho-bō'am Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt came up against Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people *were* without number that came with him out of Ē'gўpt; [d]the Lū'bĭms, the Sŭk'kĭ-ĭms, and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans.

4 And he took the fenced cities which *pertained* to Jū'dah, and came to Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm.

5 ¶ Then came [e]Shĕm-a-ī'ah the prophet to Rē-ho-bō'am, and *to* the princes of Jū'dah, that were gathered together to Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm because of Shī'shăk, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, [f]Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shī'shăk.

M 6 Whereupon the princes of Ĭs'ra-el and the king [g]humbled themselves; and they said, [h]The LORD *is* righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, [i]the word of the LORD came to Shĕm-a-ī'ah, saying, They have humbled themselves; *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them [1]some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm by the hand of Shī'shăk. M. Verse 12.

8 Nevertheless [j]they shall be his servants; that they may know [k]my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 [l]So Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt came up against Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Sŏl'o-mon had [m]made.

10 Instead of which king Rē-ho-bō'am made shields of brass, and committed *them* [n]to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, M the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether: [2]and also in Jū'dah things went well. M. 30. S.

13 ¶ So king Rē-ho-bō'am strengthened himself in Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm, and reigned: for [o]Rē-ho-bō'am *was* one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm, [p]the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Nā'a-mah an Ăm'mon-ĭt-ess. C.[q] N.[r]

14 And he did evil, because he [3]pre- C
pared not his heart to seek the LORD. N

15 Now the acts of Rē-ho-bō'am, first and last, *are* they not written in the [4]book of Shĕm-a-ī'ah the prophet, [s]and of Ĭd'dō the seer concerning genealogies? [t]And *there were* wars between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jĕr-o-bō'am continually.

16 And Rē-ho-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā-bī'jah his son reigned in his stead.

C. 31 20 [u]N. 30 S.

a ch. 11. 17.
b Deut. 8. 14.
c 1 Ki. 14. 24, 25.
d ch. 16. 8.
e ch. 11. 2.
f Deut. 28. 25. ch. 15. 2.
g Lev. 26. 40, 41, 42. ch. 33. 12, 19. ch. 34. 27. Ps. 78. 34. Jas. 4. 10.
h Ex. 9. 27.
i 1 Ki. 21. 28, 29.
1 Or, a little while.
j Isa. 26. 13.
k Deut. 28. 47, 48.
l 1 Ki. 14. 25, 26.
m 1 Ki. 10. 16, 17. ch. 9. 15, 16.
n 2 Sam. 8. 18. 1 Chr. 11. 25.
2 Or, and yet there were good things.
o 1 Ki. 14. 21. ch. 13. 7.
p ch. 6. 6. Ps. 48. 1, 3.
3 Or, fixed.
4 words.
q ch. 9. 29.
r 1 Ki. 14. 30.

CHAPTER 13. 380

1 *Abijah succeeds Rehoboam.* 13 *He defeats Jeroboam.* 21 *His wives and children.*

NOW [a]in the eighteenth year of king Jĕr-o-bō'am began Ā-bī'jah to reign over Jū'dah.

2 He reigned three years in Jĕ-rў'sā-lĕm. His mother's name also *was* [b]Mī-chā'iah the daughter of Ū'rĭ-el of Gĭb'e-ah. And there was war between Ā-bī'jah and Jĕr-o-bō'am.

3 And Ă-bī'jah [1]set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, *even* four hundred thousand chosen men: Jĕr-o-bō'am also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, *being* mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Ā-bī'jah stood up upon mount Zĕm-a-rā'ĭm, [c]which *is* in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, and said, Hear me, thou Jĕr-o-bō'am, and all Ĭs'ra-el;

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el [d]gave the kingdom over Ĭs'ra-el to Dā'vid for ever, *even* to him and to his sons by a [2]covenant of salt?

a 1 Ki. 15. 1.
b ch. 11. 20.
1 bound together.
c Josh. 18. 22.
d Judg. 11. 21–24. 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13. 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16. Ps. 89. 20. Luke 1. 31–33.
2 That is, a perpetual covenant of friendship.

6 Yet Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, the servant of Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid, is risen up, and hath [e]rebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him [f]vain men, the children of Bē'lī-al, and have strengthened themselves against Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon, when Rē-ho-bō'am was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of Dā'vid; and ye *be* a great multitude, and *there are* with you golden calves, which Jĕr-o-bō'am [g]made you for gods.

9 Have [h]ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aär'on, and the Lē'vītes, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of *other* lands? [i]so that whosoever cometh [3]to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, *the same* may be a priest of *them that are* no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD *is* our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aär'on, and the Lē'vītes *wait* upon *their* business:

11 [j]And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the [k]shewbread also *set they in order* upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, [l]to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, [m]God himself *is* with us for *our* captain, [n]and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Ĭs'ra-el, [o]fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jĕr-o-bō'am caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Jū'dah, and the ambushment *was* behind them.

14 And when Jū'dah looked back, behold, the battle *was* before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Jū'dah gave a shout: and as the men of Jū'dah shouted, it came to pass, that God [p]smote Jĕr-o-bō'am and all Ĭs'ra-el before Ā-bī'jah and Jū'dah.

16 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el fled before Jū'dah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Ā-bī'jah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Ĭs'ra-el five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Ĭs'ra-el were [4]brought under at that time, and the children of Jū'dah prevailed, [q]because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Ā-bī'jah pursued after Jĕr-o-bō'am, and took cities from him, Bĕth'-el with the towns thereof, and Jĕsh'a-nah with the towns thereof, and Ē'phrā-ĭn with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jĕr-o-bō'am recover strength again in the days of Ā-bī'jah: and the LORD [s]struck him, and [t]he died.

21 ¶ But Ā-bī'jah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'jah, and his ways, and his sayings, *are* written in the [5]story of the prophet [u]Ĭd'dō.

B. C. 957.

e 1 Ki. 11. 26. ch. 10. 19.

f Judg. 9. 4. Ps. 26. 4. Prov. 12. 11. Acts 17. 5.

g Hos. 8. 6.

h ch. 11. 14, 15.

i Ex. 29. 35. 3 to fill his hand.

j ch. 2. 4.

k Lev. 24. 6.

l Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2, 3.

m Deut. 20. 4. Josh. 5. 14. Ps. 20. 7.

n Num. 10. 8.

o Job 15. 25, 26. Acts 5. 39.

p Num. 32. 4. ch. 14. 12. 4 humbled.

q 1 Chr. 5. 20. ch. 16. 8, 9. ch. 20. 20. Ps. 22. 5.

r Josh. 15. 9. John 11. 54.

s 1 Sam. 25. 38. Ezek. 24. 16. Acts 12. 23.

t 1 Ki. 14. 20.

5 Or, commentary.

u ch. 9. 29.

a 1 Ki. 15. 8.

b ch. 15. 17.

c Ex. 34. 13. 1 statues.

d 1 Ki. 11. 7. 2 sun images.

e ch. 16. 8.

f Josh. 15. 44. Mic. 1. 15.

g Ex. 14. 10. 1 Chr. 5. 20. ch. 13. 14. Ps. 22. 5. Acts 2. 21.

h Judg. 7. 7. 1 Sam. 14. 6. 2 Cor. 12. 9, 10.

CHAPTER 14. 381

1 *Asa succeeds Abijah.* 6 *He strengthens his kingdom.* 9 *Defeats Zerah.*

SO Ā-bī'jah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and [a]Ā'sà his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Ā'sà did *that which was* good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away the altars of the strange *gods*, and [b]the high places, and [c]brake down the [d]images, [d]and cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Jū'dah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Jū'dah the high places and the [2]images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Jū'dah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Jū'dah, Let us build these cities, and make about *them* walls, and towers, gates and bars, *while* the land *is* yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought *him*, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. V. Ver. 11.

8 And Ā'sà had an army *of men* that bare targets and spears, out of Jū'dah three hundred thousand; and out of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these *were* mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ [e]And there came out against them Zē'rah the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto [f]Mā-rē'shah.

10 Then Ā'sà went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zĕph'a-thah at Mā-rē'shah.

11 And Ā'sà [g]cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, *it is* [h]nothing

with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and [d]in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou *art* our God; let not [3]man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD [j]smote the Ĕ-thĭ-ō'-pĭ-anş before Ā'sȧ, and before Jū'dah; and the Ĕ-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş fled.

13 And Ā'sȧ and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto [k]Gĕ'rär: and the Ĕ-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were [4]destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gĕ'rär; for [l]the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jĕ-rų'sȧ-lĕm.

382 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Asa abolishes idolatry.* 12 *A covenant to seek the Lord.*

AND [a]the Spirit of God came upon Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Ō'ded:

2 And he went out to [1]meet Ā'sȧ, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Ā'sȧ, and all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn; [b]The LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him; and [c]if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but [d]if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. S. †. ‡.

3 Now [e]for a long season Iş'ra-el *hath been* without the true God, and without [f]a teaching priest, and without law. R. Ezra 10. 11.

4 But [g]when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Iş'ra-el, and sought him, he was found of them. L. Verse 15. P. 30. 9.

5 And [h]in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 [i]And nation was [2]destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be [j]rewarded.

8 And when Ā'sȧ heard these words, and the prophecy of Ō'ded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the [3]abominable idols out of all the land of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and out of the cities [k]which he had taken from mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and [l]the strangers with them out of Ē'phrā-ĭm and Mā-năs'-seh, and out of Sĭm'e-on: for they fell to him out of Iş'ra-el in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jĕ-rų'sȧ-lĕm in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ā'sȧ.

11 [m]And they offered unto the LORD [4]the same time, of the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they [n]entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 [o]That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Iş'ra-el [p]should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Jū'dah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about. L. 30. 9.

16 ¶ And also *concerning* Mā'a-chah [5]mother of Ā'sȧ the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an [6]idol in a grove: and Ā'sȧ cut down her idol, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brook Kĭd'ron.

17 But [q]the high places were not taken away out of Iş'ra-el: nevertheless the heart of Ā'sȧ was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no *more* war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sȧ.

CHAPTER 16. 383

1 *Asa's league with Syria.* 10 *Hanani imprisoned.* 13 *Asa's death.*

IN the [1]six and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sȧ [a]Bā'a-shȧ king of Iş'ra-el came up against Jū'dah, and built Rā'mah, [b]to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Ā'sȧ king of Jū'dah.

2 Then Ā'sȧ brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Bĕn-hā'dăd king of Sȳr'-ĭ-ȧ, that dwelt at [2]Dā-măs'cus, saying,

3 *There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā'a-shȧ king of Iş'ra-el, that he may depart from me.

4 And Bĕn-hā'dăd hearkened unto king Ā'sȧ, and sent the captains of [3]his armies against the cities of Iş'-

B. C. 941.

d 1 Sam. 17. 45. Neh. 1. 7. Prov. 18. 10.
3 Or, mortal man.
j ch. 13. 15.
k Gen. 10. 19.
4 broken. Ps. 46.
l Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 15. 16. Deut. 11. 25. ch. 17. 10.
a Num. 24. 2. Judg. 3. 10. 2 Sam. 23. 2. ch. 20. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
1 before Asa.
b Jos. 4. 8.
c 1 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 33. 12, 13. Isa. 55. 7, 8. Jer. 29. 13. Matt. 7. 7.
d 1 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 12. 1-3. Rom. 11. 1, 2. Heb. 12. 25.
e Hos. 3. 4.
f Lev. 10. 11.
g Deut. 4. 29.
h Judg. 5. 6.
i Matt. 24. 7.
2 beaten in pieces.
j Gen. 15. 1. Ruth 2. 12. Ps. 58. 11. Matt. 5. 12-46. Luke 6. 35. Col. 3. 24.
3 abominations.
k ch. 13. 19.
l ch. 11. 16.
m ch. 14. 15.
4 in that day.
n ch. 34. 31. Neh. 10. 29.
o Ex. 22. 20.
p Deut. 13. 5, 9, 15.
5 That is, grandmother.
6 horror.
q 1 Ki. 3. 2-4. 2 Ki. 12. 3. ch. 14. 3, 5.

1 That is, from the rending of the ten tribes from Judah, over which Asa was now king.
a 1 Ki. 15. 17.
b ch. 15. 9.
2 Darmesek.
3 which were his.

*S. 20. 21. †L. Verse 4. ‡U. 16. 9

ra-el; and they smote I'jon, and Dăn, and Ā'bel-mā'im, and all the store cities of Năph'ta-lī.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shā heard *it*, that he left off building of Rā'mah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Ā'sā the king took all Jū'dah; and they carried away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'a-shā was building; and he built therewith Gē'bā and Mĭz'pah.

7 ¶ And at that time [c]Hā-nā'nī the seer came to Ā'sā king of Jū'dah, and said unto him, [d]Because thou hast relied on the king of Sўr'ĭ-ā, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Sўr'ĭ-ā escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not [e]the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans and [f]the Lu'bĭms [4]a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 [g]For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, [5]to shew himself strong in the behalf of *them* whose heart *is* perfect toward him. Herein [h]thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth [i]thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Ā'sā was wroth with the seer, and [j]put him in a prison house; for *he was* in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And Ā'sā [6]oppressed *some* of the people the same time.

11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of Ā'sā, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el.

12 And Ā'sā in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was [k]diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet in his disease he [l]sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ And Ā'sā slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had [7]made for himself in the city of Dā'vid, and laid him in the bed which was filled [m]with sweet odours and divers kinds of *spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very great burning for him.

B. C. 941.

c 1 Ki 16. 1. ch. 19. 2.
d Ps. 146. 3-6. Isa. 31. 1. Jer. 17. 5. 1 Jn. 1. 12, 13.
e ch. 14. 9.
f ch. 12. 3.
4 in abundance.
g ch. 6. 20. Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21. Jer. 16. 17. Zech. 4. 10. Heb. 4. 13. 1 Pet. 3. 12.
5 Or, strongly to hold with them, etc.
h 1 Sam. 13. 13. 1 Chr. 21. 8. Jer. 5. 21. Matt. 5. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 36.
i 1 Ki. 15. 32. ch. 18. 26. Matt. 14. 3.
6 crushed.
k Deut. 28. 22.
l Jer. 17. 5.
7 digged.
m Gen. 50. 2. Mark 16. 1.

384 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Jehoshaphat succeeds Asa.* 7 *He teaches Judah.* 12 *Strength of his armies.*

AND Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And he [a]placed forces in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and set garrisons in the land of Jū'dah, and in the cities of Ē'phrā-ĭm, [b]which Ā'sā his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was [c]with Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, because he walked in the first ways [1]of his father Dā'vid, and sought not unto Bā'al-ĭm;

a ch. 11. 11.
b ch. 15. 8.
c Rom. 8. 31.
1 Or, of his father, and of David.
d Luke 1. 6.
e 1 Ki. 12. 28.
2 gave.
f 1 Ki. 10. 27. ch. 18. 1.
3 That is, was encouraged.
g 1 Ki. 22. 43. ch. 14. 3. ch. 15. 17. ch. 19. 3. ch. 20. 33.
h ch. 15. 3.
i ch. 35. 3. Lev. 10. 11. Neh. 8. 7. Mal. 2. 7.
j Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 15. 15. Deut. 11. 25. ch. 14. 14.
4 was.
k 2 Sam. 8. 2.
5 Or, palaces.
6 at his hand.
l Judg. 5. 2, 9. 1 Chr. 29. 9, 14–17. Ps. 110. 3. 2 Cor. 8. 12.

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and [d]walked in his commandments, and not after [e]the doings of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand: and all Jū'dah [2]brought to Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt presents; [f]and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart [3]was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover [g]he took away the high places and groves out of Jū'dah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, *even* to Bĕn-hā'ĭl, and to Ō-ba-dī'ah, and to Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and to Nĕ-thăn'e-el, and to Mī-chā'iah, [h]to teach in the cities of Jū'dah.

8 And with them *he sent* Lē'vītes, *even* Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah, and Ā'sa-hĕl, and Shĕ-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Jĕ-hŏn'a-than, and Ăd-o-nī'jah, and Tō-bī'jah, and Tō-bĭ'-ăd-o-nī'jah, Lē'vītes; and with them Ē-lĭsh'a-mà and Jĕ-hō'ram, priests.

9 [i]And they taught in Jū'dah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Jū'dah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And [j]the fear of the LORD [4]fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Jū'dah, so that they made no war against Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt.

11 Also *some* of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes [k]brought Jĕ'hŏsh'a-phăt presents, and tribute silver; and the Ā-rā'bi-ans brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Jū'dah [5]castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Jū'dah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm.

14 And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Jū'dah, the captains of thousands; Ăd'nah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And [6]next to him *was* Jĕ-hŏ-hā'nan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him *was* Ăm-a-sī'ah the son of Zĭch'rī, [l]who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Bĕn'ja-mĭn: Ē-lī'a-dà a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him *was* Jĕ-hŏz'a-băd, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

*E. Job 10. 14.
†U. 19. 11. ‡V. 20. 15. §H. 20. 9.

19 These waited on the king, beside *those* whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Jū'dah.

B. C. 914.

385 CHAPTER 18.

1 *Jehoshaphat joins Ahab.* 18 *Micaiah's vision.* 33 *Ahab is slain.*

NOW Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt [a]had riches and honour in abundance, and [b]joined affinity with Ā'hăb.

2 And [1]after [c]*certain* years he went down to Ā'hăb to Să-mā'rĭ-ā. And Ā'hăb killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that *he had* with him, and persuaded him to go up *with him* to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd.

3 And Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah, Wilt thou go with me to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd? And he answered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, [d]Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Ĭs'ra-el gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, [e]Go up; for God will deliver *it* into the king's hand.

6 But Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD [2]besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same *is* Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lå. And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el called for one *of his* [3]officers, and said, [4]Fetch quickly Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lå.

9 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in *their* robes, and they sat in a [5]void place at the entering in of the gate of Să-mā'rĭ-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'a-nah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Sўr'ĭ-å until [6]they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mī-cā'iah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king [7]with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Mī-cā'iah said, *As* the LORD liveth, *[f]*even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mī-cā'iah, shall we go to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Ĭs'ra-el scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said to Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Did I not tell thee *that* he would not prophesy good unto me, [g]but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; [g]I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and *on* his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a [h]spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be [i]a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And *the LORD* said, Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do *even* so.

22 Now therefore, behold, [j]the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'a-nah came near, and [k]smote Mī-cā'iah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? L Q

24 And Mī-cā'iah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go [9]into [10]an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Ĭs'ra-el said, Take ye Mī-cā'iah, and carry him back to Ā'mon the governor of the city, and to Jō'ăsh the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, [l]Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Mī-cā'iah said, If thou certainly return in peace, *then* hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth–gĭl'e-ăd.

a Deut. 8. 10, 18. 1 Sam. 2. 7, 30. 1 Chr. 29. 11, 12. ch. 17. 5. Ps. 112. 2, 3, 9. Prov. 4. 5, 6, 7, 8. Prov. 10. 22. Prov. 22. 4. Eccl. 5. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
b Gen. 6. 2. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
1 at the end of 3 years.
c 1 Ki. 22. 2. ch. 19. 2.
d 1 Sam. 23. 2, 4, 9. 2 Sam. 2. 1. ch. 34. 26. Jer. 21. 2.
e Jer. 23. 17. Ezek. 13. 3. Matt. 23. 16–19.
2 yet, or' more.
3 Or, eunuchs.
4 Hasten.
5 Or, floor.
6 thou consume them.
7 with one mouth.
f Num. 22. 18, 20, 35. Num. 24. 13. 1 Ki. 22. 14. Jer. 32. 8. Ezek. 2. 7. Mic. 2. 6, 7. Acts 20. 27. 1 Cor. 11. 23. 1 Thess. 2. 4.
8 Or, but for evil?
g Ps. 103. 20. Dan. 7. 9.
h Job 1. 6. 2 Thess. 2. 9.
i Hos. 4. 12. Zech. 13. 2. John 8. 44.
j Job 12. 16. Isa. 19. 14. Matt. 24. 24, 25. Jas. 1. 13.
k Mark 14. 65. Acts 23. 2.
9 Or, from chamber to chamber.
10 a chamber in a chamber.
l ch. 16. 10. Luke 23. 2.

L Q Neh. 9. 30.

29 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, [m]I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Ĭs'ra-el disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Sўr'ĭ-á had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, that they said, It *is* the king of Ĭs'ra-el. Therefore they [n]compassed about him to fight: but Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God [o]moved them *to depart* from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Ĭs'ra-el, they turned back again [11]from pursuing him.

33 And a *certain* man drew a bow [12]at a venture, and smote the king of Ĭs'ra-el [13]between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am [14]wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Ĭs'ra-el stayed *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Sўr'ĭ-anș until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

386 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Jehoshaphat reproved by Jehu.* 5 *He instructs judges, priests, and Levites.*

AND Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah returned to his house in peace to Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

2 And Jē'hū the son of [a]Hă-nā'nī the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and [b]love them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* [c]wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are [d]good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast [e]prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt dwelt at Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm: and [1]he went out again through the people from Bē'er-shē'bà to mount Ē'phrà-ĭm, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he [f]set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for [g]ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, [h]who *is* with you [2]in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do *it*: for *there is* no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor [i]respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm did Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt [k]set of the Lē'vītes, and *of* the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do [l]in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 [m]And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and *so* [n]wrath come upon [o]you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Ăm-a-rī'ah the chief priest *is* over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zĕb-a-dī'ah the son of Ĭsh'ma-el, the ruler of the house of Jū'dah, for all the king's matters: also the Lē'vītes *shall be* officers before you. [3]Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

B. C. 897.

m 1 Sam. 28. 8. Prov. 10. 24.

n Prov. 13. 20.
o Ps. 46. 1, 11 from afterhim.
12 in his simplicity.
13 between the joints and between the breastplate.
14 made sick.

a 1 Sam. 9. 9.
b Ps. 15. 4. Prov. 1. 10.
c ch. 32. 25.
d ch. 12. 12.
e Ezra 7. 10. 1 he returned and went out.
f Deut. 16. 18.
g Deut. 1. 17.
h Ps. 82. 1. Eccl. 5. 8.
2 in the matter of judgment.
i Deut. 32. 4. Rom. 9. 14.
j Deut. 10. 17. Job 34. 19. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
k Deut. 16. 18. 1 Chr. 23. 4. ch. 17. 8.
l 2 Sam. 23. 3.
m Deut. 17. 8.
n Num. 16. 46.
o Ezek. 3. 18.
3 Take courage and do.

a Gen. 14. 7.
b Josh. 15. 62. 1 Sam. 23. 29. Song 1. 14.
1 his face.
c Judg. 20. 26. 1 Sam. 7. 6. Ezra 8. 21–23. Esth. 4. 16.
d Joel 1. 14.
e Deut. 4. 39. Josh. 2. 11. Isa. 57. 15. Matt. 6. 9.
f 1 Chr. 29. 11, 12. Ps. 47. 2. Jer. 27. 5. Dan. 4. 17.
g Ps. 62. 11. Matt. 6. 13.
h Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 6. 7.
2 thou.
i Isa. 41. 8. Jas. 2. 23.

387 CHAPTER 20.

1 *Jehoshaphat's fast and prayer.* 20 *His triumphs.* 31 *His reign.* 35 *His ships perish.*

IT came to pass after this also, *that* the children of Mō'ab, and the children of Ăm'mŏn, and with them *other* beside the Ăm'mon-ītes, came against Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Sўr'ĭ-á; and, behold, they *be* [a]in Hăz'a-zon-tā'mar, which *is* [b]Ĕn-gĕ'dī.

3 And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt feared, and set [1]himself to seek the LORD, and [c]proclaimed a fast throughout all Jū'dah.

4 And [d]Jū'dah gathered themselves together, to ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Jū'dah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt stood in the congregation of Jū'dah and Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou [e]God in heaven? and [f]rulest *not* thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and [g]in thine hand *is there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 *Art* not thou [h]our God, [2]*who* didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Ĭs'ra-el, and gavest it to the seed of Ā'bră-hăm [i]thy friend for ever? I. Ezra 3. 11.

8 And they dwelt therein, and have

built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 If, *when* evil cometh upon us, as *j* the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name *is* in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help. F. Neh. 9. 15. H Job 5. 26

10 And now, behold, the children of Ăm'mŏn and Mō'ab and mount Sē'ĭr, whom thou *k* wouldest not let Ĭs'ra-el invade, when they came out of the land of Ē'gĭpt, but *l* they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, *I say, how* they reward us, *m* to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not *n* judge them? *o* for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but *p* our eyes *are* upon thee.

13 And all Jū'dah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children. E. 24. 20.

14 ¶ Then upon Jā-hā'zĭ-el the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bĕ-nā'iah, the son of Jĕ-ĭ'el, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah, a Lē'vite of the sons of Ā'saph, *q* came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation; T.

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and thou king Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Thus saith the LORD unto you, *r* Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle *is* not yours, but God's. V. Ver. 17.

16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the [3]cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the [4]brook, before the wilderness of Jĕr'u-el.

17 *s* Ye shall not *need* to fight in this *battle:* set yourselves, stand ye *still,* and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: *t* for the LORD *will be* with you. V. 32. 7, 8.

18 And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt *u* bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Lē'vītes, of the children of the Kō'hath-ītes, and of the children of the Kō'hītes, stood up to praise the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tĕ-kō'ă: and as they went forth, Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt stood and said, Hear me, O Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; *v* Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. F. Isa. 2. 12.

B. C. 896.

j ch. 6. 28, 29.

k Deut. 2. 4.

l Num. 20. 21.

m Ps. 83. 12.

n 1 Sam. 3. 13. Ps. 46. 7–11. Rev. 19. 11.
o 2 Cor. 3. 5.

p Ps. 25. 15. Ps. 121. 1. Ps. 123. 1.

q Num. 11. 25. ch. 15. 1.
r Ex. 14. 13. Deut. 1. 29. ch. 32. 7.
3 ascent.
4 Or, valley.
s Ex. 14. 13.
t Num. 14. 9. ch. 15. 2. Ps. 46. 7–11. Isa. 8. 10. Amos 5. 14.
u Ex. 4. 31.
v Isa. 7. 9. Isa. 26. 3. John 11. 40. Rom. 8. 31.
w 1 Chr. 16. 29. Ps. 29. 2. Ps. 50. 2.
5 praisers.
x 1 Chr. 16. 34. ch. 7. 3, 6. Ezra 3. 11. Ps. 106. 1.
y ch. 5. 13. ch. 7. 3.
6 And in the time that they, etc.
7 in singing and praise.
z Judg. 7. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 20.
8 Or, they smote one another.
9 for the destruction.
a Ex. 14. 13. Ps. 110. 6. Isa. 37. 36. Jer. 33. 5.
10 there was not an escaping.
11 vessels of desire.
12 That is, Blessing.
13 head.
b Neh. 12. 43.
c ch. 17. 10.
d ch. 15. 15. Job 34. 29.
e 1 Ki. 22. 41.
f ch. 12. 14.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, *w* and *x* that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, *y* Praise the LORD; *z* for his mercy *endureth* for ever. S. 24. 20.

22 ¶ [6]And when they began [7]to sing and to praise, *a* the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ăm'mŏn, Mō'ab, and mount Sē'ĭr, which were come against Jū'dah; and [8]they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ăm'mŏn and Mō'ab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Sē'ĭr, utterly to slay and destroy *them:* and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Sē'ĭr, every one helped [9]to destroy another.

24 And when Jū'dah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, *b* behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and [10]none escaped.

25 And when Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and [11]precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of [12]Bĕr'a-chah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Bĕr'a-chah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt in the [13]forefront of them, to go again to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm with joy; for the LORD had *c* made *them* to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And *d* the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 So the realm of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt was quiet: for his *d* God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ *e* And Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt reigned over Jū'dah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Ā-zū'bah the daughter of Shĭl'hī.

32 And he walked in the way of Ā'sā his father, and departed not from it, doing *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not *f* prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, first and last, behold, they

are written in the [14]book of Jĕ'hū the son of Hā-nā'nī, [v]who [15]*is* mentioned in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

35 ¶ And after this did Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah join himself with Ă-ha-zī'ah king of Ĭs'ra-el, who did very wickedly:

36 And [16]he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tär'shish: and they made the ships in Ē'zĭ-on-gā'bĕr.

37 Then Ĕ-lĭ-ē'zĕr the son of Dō'da-vah of Mā-rē'shah prophesied against Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ă-ha-zī'ah, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go [h]to Tär'shish.

388 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Jehoram succeeds Jehoshaphat.* 12 *Elijah prophesies against him.* 18 *His death.*

NOW Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid. And Jĕ-hō'ram his son reigned in his stead.[1]

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, Ăz-a-rī'ah, and Jĕ-hī'el, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Ăz-a-rī'ah, and Mī'chaĕl, and Shĕph-a-tī'ah: all these *were* the sons of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Jū'dah: but the kingdom gave he to [2]Jĕ-hō'ram; because he *was* the firstborn.

4 Now when Jĕ-hō'ram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and [a]slew all his brethren with the sword, and *divers* also of the princes of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 ¶ [b]Jĕ-hō'ram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, like as did the house of Ă'hăb: for he had the daughter of [c]Ă'hăb to wife: and he wrought *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD.

M* 7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of Dā'vid, because of the covenant that he had made with Dā'vid, and as he promised to give a [3]light to him and to his [d]sons for ever.

8 ¶ [e]In his days the Ē'dom-ītes revolted from under the [4]dominion of Jū'dah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jĕ-hō'ram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Ē'dom-ītes which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the [f]Ē'dom-ītes revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah unto this day. The same time *also* did Lĭb'nah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Jū'dah, and caused the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm to [g]commit fornication, and compelled Jū'dah *thereto*.

12 ¶ And there came a [5]writing to him from Ē-lī'jah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Dā'vid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt thy father, nor in the ways of Ā'să king of Jū'dah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, and hast made Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm to [h]go a whoring, like to the [i]whoredoms of the house of Ă'hăb, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, *which were* better than thyself:

14 Behold, with [6]a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou *shalt have* great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD [j]stirred up against Jĕ-hō'ram the spirit of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and of the Ă-rā'bĭ-ans, that *were* near the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans:

17 And they came up into Jū'dah, and brake into it, and [7]carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and [k]his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save [8]Jĕ-hō'a-hăz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm eight years, and departed [9]without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 22. 389

1 *Ahaziah succeeds Jehoram.* 5 *He is slain by Jehu.* 10 *Athaliah's reign.*

AND the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm made [a]Ă-ha-zī'ah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Ă-rā'bĭ-ans to the camp had slain all the [b]eldest. So Ă-ha-zī'ah the son of Jĕ-hō'ram king of Jū'dah reigned.

2 [c]Forty and two years old *was* Ă-ha-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm. His mother's name also *was* [d]Ăth-a-lī'ah the daughter of Ōm'rī.

B. C. 889.

14 words.
g 1 Ki. 16. 1.
15 was made to ascend.

16 At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling.

h Gen. 10. 4. 1 Ki. 10. 22. ch. 9. 21.

1 Alone.

2 Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father.
a Gen. 4. 8. Judg. 9. 5. 1 John 3. 12.
b In consort. 2 Ki. 8. 17.
c 2 Ki. 8. 18. ch. 18. 1. Neh. 13. 26.
3 lamp, or, candle.
d 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. 1 Ki. 11. 36. 2 Ki. 8. 19. Ps. 132. 11.
e Gen. 27. 40. 2 Ki. 8. 20. Ps. 106. 39. Rev. 17. 1-5.
4 hand.
f Gen. 27. 40.
g Lev. 17. 7.
5 Which was writ before his death.
h Ex. 34. 15.
i 2 Ki. 9. 22.
6 a great stroke.
j 2 Sam. 24. 1. 1 Ki. 11. 14, 23. ch. 22. 1.
7 carried captive.
k ch. 24. 7.
8 Or, Ahaziah, ch. 22. 1. or, Azariah, 6 ch. 22. 6. He became Prorex soon after.
2 Ki. 8. 25.
9 without desire.

a 2 Ki. 8. 24.
b ch. 21. 17.
c 2 Ki. 8. 26.
d ch. 21. 6.

*M. Psa. 2. 8.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of A'hăb: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of A'hăb: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to *his* destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and *e*went with Jĕ-hō'ram the son of A'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el to war against Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ĭ-ā at Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ad: and the Sўr'ĭ-ans smote Jō'ram.

6 *f*And he returned to be healed in Jĕz're-el because of the wounds [1]which were given him at Rā'mah, when he fought with Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ĭ-ā. And [2]Az-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕ-hō'ram king of Jū'dah went down to see Jĕ-hō'ram the son of A'hăb at Jĕz're-el, because he was sick.

7 And the [3]destruction of Ā-ha-zī'ah [h]was of God by coming to Jō'ram: for when he was come, he [i]went out with Jĕ-hō'ram against Jē'hū the son of Nĭm'shī, [j]whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of A'hăb.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'hū was [k]executing judgment upon the house of A'hăb, and found the princes of Jū'dah, and the sons of the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah, that ministered to Ā-ha-zī'ah, he slew them.

9 [l]And he sought Ā-ha-zī'ah: and they caught him (for he was hid in Sā-mā'rĭ-ā,) and brought him to Jē'hū: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he *is* the son of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ā-ha-zī'ah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when Ăth-a-lī'ah the mother of Ā-ha-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Jū'dah.

11 But [4]Jĕ'hŏ-shăb'e-ăth, the daughter of the king, took Jō'ăsh the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jĕ'hŏ-shăb'e-ăth, the daughter of king Jĕ-hō'ram, the wife of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest, (for she was the sister of Ā-ha-zī'ah,) hid him from Ăth-a-lī'ah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Ăth-a-lī'ah reigned over the land.

390 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Jehoiada makes Joash king.* 12 *Athaliah is slain.* 16 *Worship of God restored.*

AND *a*in the seventh year Jĕ-hoi'a-dà strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Az-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, and Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Jĕ-hō-hā'nan, and Az-a-rī'ah the son of Ō'bed, and Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Ăd-a-ī'ah, and Ē-lĭsh'a-phăt the son of Zĭch'rī, into covenant with him.

2 And they [b]went about in Jū'dah, and gathered the Lē'vītes out of all the cities of Jū'dah, and the chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, and they came to Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath [c]said of the sons of Dā'vid.

4 This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you [d]entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Lē'vītes, *shall be* porters of the [1]doors;

5 And a third part *shall be* at the king's house; and a third part at the [e]gate of the foundation: and all the people *shall be* in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and [f]they that minister of the Lē'vītes; they shall go in, for they *are* [2]holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Lē'vītes shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever *else* cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Lē'vītes and all Jū'dah did according to all things that Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go *out* on the sabbath: for Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest dismissed not [g]the courses.

9 Moreover Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that *had been* king Dā'vid's, which *were* in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right [3]side of the [4]temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and [h]*gave him* the testimony, and made him king. And Jĕ-hoi'a-dà and his sons anointed him, and said, [5]God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Ăth-a-lī'ah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and [i]such as taught to sing praise. Then Ăth-a-lī'ah

B. C. 878.

e ch. 24. 17, 18. Prov. 1. 10. Prov. 19. 27.
f 2 Ki. 8. 28.
g 2 Ki. 9. 15.

1 wherewith they wounded him.
2 Otherwise called Ahaziah, verse 1, and Jehoahaz, ch. 21. 17.
3 treading down.
h Judg. 14. 4. 1 Ki. 12. 15. ch. 10. 15. Ps. 5. 10. Amos 3. 6. Acts 2. 23.
i 2 Ki. 9. 21.
j 1 Ki. 19. 16.
k 2 Ki. 10. 10, 11.
l 2 Ki. 9. 27, at Megiddo in the kingdom of Samaria.

4 Jehosheba, 2 Ki. 11. 2.

a 2 Ki. 11. 4.
b Ps. 112. 5.
c 2 Sam. 7. 12. 1 Ki. 2. 4. ch. 6. 16. ch. 7. 18. Ps. 89. 29, 36.
d 1 Chr. 9. 25. Luke 1. 8, 9.
1 thresholds.
e Acts 3. 2.
f 1 Chr. 23. 28, 29.
2 holiness.
g 1 Chr. 24.
3 shoulder.
4 house.
h Ex. 25. 16 Deut. 17. 18. Ps. 2. 10, 12. Isa. 8. 16, 20.
5 Let the king live.
i 1 Chr. 25. 8.

rent her clothes, and said, [e]Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, [f]Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering [k]of the horse gate by the king's house, they [l]slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jĕ-hoi'a-dà [m]made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD'S people.

17 Then all the people [n]went to the house of Bā'al, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and [o]slew Măt'tan the priest of Bā'al before the altars.

18 Also Jĕ-hoi'a-dà appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Lē'vītes, whom Dā'vid had [p]distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as *it is* written in the [q]law of Mō'sēs, with rejoicing and with singing, *as it was ordained* [7]by Dā'vid.

19 And he set the [r]porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none *which was* unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 [s]And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 [t]And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Ăth-a-lī'ah with the sword.

B. C. 856.

[6] Conspiracy.

[f] Num. 5. 2. Num. 19. 14.

[k] Neh. 3. 28.

[l] Gen. 9. 5. ch. 22. 10. Matt. 7. 2.

[m] Deut. 5. 2, 3. 2 Ki. 11. 17. ch. 15. 12. ch. 29. 10. Ezra 10. 3. Neh. 9. 38.

[n] 2 Ki. 10. 23. ch. 34. 4–7.

[o] Deut. 13. 9. 2 Ki. 11. 18, 19.

[p] 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31. 1 Chr. 24. 1.

[q] Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 2.

[7] by the hands of David.

[r] 1 Chr. 26. 1.

[s] 2 Ki. 11. 19.

[t] 1 Sam. 11. 15. 1 Ki. 1. 40. Ps. 58. 10. Prov. 11. 10.

[a] 2 Ki. 11. 21.

[b] ch. 25. 2.

ch. 26. 5.

[1] to renew.

[c] ch. 29. 3. ch. 34. 8.

[d] 2 Ki. 12. 7.

[e] Ex. 30. 12, 13, 14, 16.

[f] Num. 1. 50. Num. 17. 7, 8. Acts 7. 44.

[g] ch. 21. 17. ch. 22. 3, 4. Ps. 12. 8.

[h] 2 Ki. 12. 4.

[i] 2 Ki. 12. 9.

[2] a voice.

Ex. 36. 6.

[j] 2 Ki. 12. 10.

[3] the healing went up upon the work, or, by their hand.

[k] 1 Ki. 7. 50.

[4] Or, pestils.

[l] Ex. 29. 38. Heb. 7. 27. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Rev. 5. 9.

[m] Job 5. 26.

[n] 1 Ki. 2. 10.

[o] Acts 20. 29.

391 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Joash repairs the temple.* 17 *Idolatry.* 23 *He is defeated and slain by the Syrians.*

JŌ'ĂSH [a]*was* seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm. His mother's name also *was* Zĭb'ī-ah of Bē'er-shē'bà.

2 And Jō'ăsh [b]did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the priest.

3 And Jĕ-hoi'a-dà took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, *that* Jō'ăsh was minded [1]to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Lē'vītes, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Jū'dah, and [c]gather of all Īs'ra-el money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Lē'vītes hastened *it* not.

6 [d]And the king called for Jĕ-hoi'a-dà the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Lē'vītes to bring in out of Jū'dah and out of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm the collection, *according to the commandment* of [e]Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Īs'ra-el, for the [f]tabernacle of witness?

7 For [g]the sons of Ăth-a-lī'ah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the [h]dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Bā'al-ĭm.

8 And at the king's commandment [i]they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made [2]a proclamation through Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm, to bring in to the LORD the collection *that* Mō'sēs the servant of God *laid* upon Īs'ra-el in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that [3]at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Lē'vītes, and [j]when they saw that *there was* much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jĕ-hoi'a-dà gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the [3]work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jĕ-hoi'a-dà, [k]whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, *even* vessels to minister, and [4]to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they [l]offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jĕ-hoi'a-dà.

15 ¶ But Jĕ-hoi'a-dà waxed old, and was [m]full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old *was he* when he died.

16 And they buried him in [n]the city of Dā'vid among the kings, because he had done good in Īs'ra-el, both toward God, [o]and toward his house.

17 Now after [c]the death of Jĕ-hoi'-

a-dá came the princes of Jū'dah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served [z]groves and idols: and [a]wrath came upon Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm for this their trespass.

19 Yet he [b]sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And [c]the Spirit of God [d]came upon Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dá the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, [e]Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? [f]because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and [g]stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Jō'ăsh the king remembered not the kindness which Jē-hoi'a-dá his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon *it*, and require *it*.

23 ¶ And it came to pass [h]at the end of the year, *that* [i]the host of Sȳr'ī-á came up against him: and they came to Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of [j]Dā-más'cus.

24 For the army of the Sȳr'ī-ans [k]came with a small company of men, and the LORD [l]delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they [m]executed judgment against Jō'ăsh.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) [n]his own servants conspired against him for [o]the blood of the sons of Jē-hoi'a-dá the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; [p]Zā'băd the son of Shim'e-ăth an Am'mon-it-ess, and Jē-hŏz'a-bād the son of [q]Shim'rĭth a Mō'ab-it-ess.

27 ¶ Now *concerning* his sons, and the greatness of [r]the burdens *laid* upon him, and the [s]repairing of the house of God, behold, they *are* written in the [t]story of the book of the kings. And Am-a-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 839.

p 1 Ki. 14. 23.
q Josh. 22. 20. Judg. 5. 8. 2 Sam. 24. 1. ch. 19. 2. Hos. 5. 10.
r ch. 36. 15. Neh. 9. 26. Jer. 7. 25, 26. Luke 11. 47–51.
s ch. 15. 1.
5 clothed.
t Num. 14. 41. 1 Sam. 13. 13, 14.
u Deut. 29. 25, 26. ch. 15. 2. Jer. 2. 19.

v Matt. 23. 35. Acts 7. 58.
6 in the revolution of the year.
w 2 Ki. 12. 17.
7 Darmesek.
x Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. Isa. 30. 17.
y Lev. 26. 25. Deut. 28. 25. Isa. 10. 5
z 2 Ki. 12. 20.
a Ps. 10. 14.
8 Or, Jozachar.
9 Or, Shomer.
c 2 Ki. 12. 18.
10 founding.
11 Or, commentary.

a 2 Ki. 14. 1.
b 2 Ki. 14. 4. Isa. 29. 13. Hos. 10. 2.
c 2 Ki. 14. 5.
1 confirmed upon him.
d Deut. 24. 16. 2 Ki. 14. 6. Jer. 31. 30.
e Num. 1. 3. ch. 15. 2. 1 Ki. 12. 28. Isa. 28. 1-3. Hos. 4. 6. Is. 19. Hos. 5. 6, 7. 15.
f Gen. 18. 14. Judg. 7. 7. 1 Sam. 14. 6. 1 Chr. 29. 11. ch. 14. 11. ch. 20. 6. Job 5. 18. Ps. 20. 7. Ps. 118. 6. Jer. 32. 17. Matt. 19. 26. Rom. 8. 31.
2 band.
g Deut. 8. 18. ch. 1. 12. Prov. 10. 22. Hag. 2. 8.
3 to their place.
4 in heat of anger.
h 2 Ki. 14. 7.
5 the sons of the band.

and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Jē-hō-ăd'dan of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, [a]but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ [b]Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was [c]established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but *did* as *it is* written in the law in the book of Mō'şeş, where the LORD commanded, saying, [d]The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Ăm-a-zī'ah gathered Jū'dah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of *their* fathers, throughout all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn: and he numbered them [e]from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice *men*, *able* to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Ĭş'ra-el for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Ĭş'ra-el go with thee; for the [f]LORD *is* not with Ĭş'ra-el, *to wit*, *with* all the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm.

8 But if thou wilt go, do *it*, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath [g]power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ăm-a-zī'ah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the [2]army of Ĭş'ra-el? And the man of God answered, [h]The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ăm-a-zī'ah separated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of Ē'phrā-ĭm, to go [3]home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Jū'dah, and they returned home [4]in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ăm-a-zī'ah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to [5]the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Sē'ĭr ten thousand.

12 And *other* ten thousand *left* alive did the children of Jū'dah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But [6]the soldiers of the army which Ăm-a-zī'ah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Jū'dah, from Sā-mā'rī-á even unto Bĕth-hō'rŏn, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that

392 CHAPTER 25.

1 *Amaziah succeeds Joash.* 11 *He defeats Edom.* 25 *His reign and death.*

ĂM-A-ZĪ'AH [a]*was* twenty and five years old *when* he began to reign,

*C. 28. 11. †S. Ezra 8. 28.

*P. 31. 10

Ăm-a-zī'ah was come from the slaughter of the Ē'dom-ītes, that [a]he brought the gods of the children of Sē'ĭr, and set them up *to be* [b]his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ăm-a-zī'ah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after [c]the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, Art thou made of [d]the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath [e]determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then [f]Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah took advice, and sent to Jō'ăsh, the son of Jē-hō'a-hăz, the son of Jē'hū, king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Jō'ăsh king of Ĭs'ra-el sent to Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, The [g]thistle that *was* in Lĕb'a-non sent to the cedar that *was* in Lĕb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by [h]a wild beast that *was* in Lĕb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Ē'dom-ītes; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou [i]meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

20 But Ăm-a-zī'ah would not hear; for [j]it *came* of God, that he might deliver them into the hand *of their enemies,* because they sought after the gods of Ē'dom.

21 So Jō'ăsh the king of Ĭs'ra-el went up; and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, at Bĕth-shē'mesh, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah.

22 And Jū'dah was [k]put to the worse before Ĭs'ra-el, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Jō'ăsh the king of Ĭs'ra-el took Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Jō'ăsh, the son of [l]Jē-hō'a-hăz, at Bĕth-shē'mesh, and brought him to Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, and brake down the wall of Jē-rū'sā-lĕm from the gate of Ē'phrā-ĭm to [m]the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Ō'bed-ē'dom, and the treasures of the king's house, the [n]hostages also, and returned to Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

25 ¶ [o]And Ăm-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ăsh king of Jū'dah lived after the death of Jō'ăsh son of Jē-hō'a-hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Ăm-a-zī'ah, first and last, behold, *are* they not written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Ăm-a-zī'ah did turn away [p]from following the LORD they [q]made a conspiracy against him in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm; and he fled to Lā'chish: but they sent to Lā'chish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of [r]Jū'dah.

B. C. 839.

a ch. 28. 23.
b Ex. 20. 3, 5.
c Ps. 96. 5. Ps. 115. 3-8. Isa. 46. 1, 2. Jer. 10. 3-5. Acts 19. 26. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
d ch. 16. 10 Prov. 9. 7, 8. 2 Tim. 4. 3.
6 counselled.
e 2 Ki. 14. 8, 9.
7 Or, furze bush, or, thorn.
8 a beast of the field.
f ch. 35. 21. Prov. 12. 15. *g* 1 Ki. 12. 15. ch. 22. 7.
9 smitten.
h ch. 21. 17. ch. 22. 1, 6.
10 the gate of it that looketh.
11 sons of pledge, or, power.
i 2 Ki. 14. 17.
12 from after.
13 conspired a conspiracy.
14 That is, The city of David, as it is.
1 Or, Azariah.
a ch. 24. 2.
b Gen. 41. 15. Dan. 1. 17. Dan. 2. 19.
2 in the seeing of God.
c ch. 21. 16. Isa. 14. 29.
3 Or, in the country of Ashdod.
d 1 Chr. 5. 20. ch. 14. 11. Acts 26. 22.
e Gen. 19. 38. 1 Sam. 11. 1. 2 Sam. 8. 2. ch. 17. 11.
4 went.
f 2 Ki. 14. 13. Zech. 14. 10.
5 Or, repaired.
6 Or, cut out many cisterns.
7 Or, Fruitful fields.
8 ground.

CHAPTER 26. 393

1 *Uzziah succeeds Amaziah.* 11 *His great army.* 21 *He dies of leprosy.*

THEN all the people of Jū'dah took [1]Ŭz-zī'ah, who *was* sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Ăm-a-zī'ah.

2 He built Ē'lŏth, and restored it to Jū'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old *was* Ŭz-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm. His mother's name also *was* Jĕc-o-lī'ah of Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

4 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ăm-a-zī'ah did.

5 And [a]he sought God in the days of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, who [b]had understanding [2]in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and [c]warred against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jăb'neh, and the wall of Ash'dŏd, and built cities [3]about Ash'dŏd, and among the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

7 And God helped him against [d]the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and against the A-rā'bĭ-ans that dwelt in Gûr-bā'al, and the Mē-hū'nims.

8 And the [e]Ăm'mon-ītes gave gifts to Ŭz-zī'ah: and his name [4]spread abroad *even* to the entering in of Ē'gŷpt; for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ŭz-zī'ah built towers in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm at the [5]corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning *of the wall,* and [5]fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and [6]digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen *also,* and vine dressers in the mountains, and in [7]Cär'mel: for he loved [8]husbandry.

11 Moreover Ŭz-zī'ah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jĕ-ĭ'el the scribe and Mā-a-sē'iah the ruler,

under the hand of Hăn-a-nī'ah, *one* of the king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour *were* two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand *was* [9]an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ŭz-zī'ah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and [10]slings *to cast* stones.

15 And he made in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name [11]spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But [g]when he was strong, his heart was [h]lifted up to *his* destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and [i]went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And [j]Ăz-a-rī'ah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, *that were* valiant men:

18 And they [k]withstood Ŭz-zī'ah the king, and said unto him, *It* [l]*appertaineth* not unto thee, Ŭz-zī'ah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the [m]priests the sons of Aâr'on, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither *shall it be* for thine honour from the LORD God.

19 Then Ŭz-zī'ah was wroth, and *had* a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, [n]the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Ăz-a-rī'ah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself [o]hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 [p]And Ŭz-zī'ah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a [12]several house, *being* a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jō'tham his son *was* over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ŭz-zī'ah, first and last, did [q]Ī-şā'iah the prophet, the son of Ā'mŏz, write.

23 [r]So Ŭz-zī'iah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, He *is* a leper: and Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 810.

9 the power of an army.

10 stones of slings.

11 went forth.

g Deut. 32. 15. ch. 25. 19. Hab. 2. 4. Col. 2. 18.
h Deut. 8. 14. ch. 25. 19.
i 2 Ki. 16. 12. 13.
j 1 Chr. 6. 10.
k ch. 19. 2. Jer. 13. 18. Matt. 14. 4.
l Num. 16. 40.
m Ex. 30. 7.
n Num. 12. 10.
o 1 Sath. 6. 12.
p 2 Ki. 15. 5. 12 free.
q Isa. 1. 1.
r Isa. 6. 1.

a 2 Ki. 15. 32. Isa. 1. 1. Mic. 1. 1.
b ch. 26. 16–21. Ps. 119. 120.
c 2 Ki. 15. 35. 1 Or, The tower, ch. 33. 14.
d ch. 20. 1. Jer. 49. 1-6.
2 Tbls.
3 Or, established.
e 1 Sam. 2. 30. ch. 12. 14. Ps. 34. 8. Ps. 84. 5.

a 2 Ki. 16. 2.
b Ex. 34. 17. Lev. 19. 4. Judg. 2. 11.
c Judg. 2. 11. 1 Or, offered sacrifice.
d 2 Ki. 23. 10. Jer. 7. 31.
e Lev. 18. 21. ch. 33. 6. Mic. 6. 7.
f Isa. 7. 1.
g 2 Ki. 16. 5.

CHAPTER 27. 394

1 *Jotham succeeds Uzziah.* 5 *He conquers Ammon.* 9 *His death.*

JŌ'THAM [a]*was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. His mother's name also *was* Jĕ-ru'shah, the daughter of Zā'dŏk.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ŭz-zī'ah did: howbeit [b]he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And [c]the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of [1]Ō'phel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Jū'dah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He [d]fought also with the king of the Ăm'mon-ītes, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ăm'mŏn gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. [2]So much did the children of Ăm'mŏn pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jō'tham became mighty, because he [3]prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'tham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

9 ¶ And Jō'tham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'hăz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 28. 395

1 *Ahaz succeeds Jotham.* 2 *His idolatry.* 5 *His defeats by Syria and Israel.* 27 *Hezekiah succeeds him.*

Ā'HĂZ [a]*was* twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: but he did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, like Dā'vid his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, and made also [b]molten images for [c]Bā'al-ĭm.

3 Moreover he [1]burnt incense in [d]the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, and burnt his [e]children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore [f]the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā; and they [g]smote him, and

carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought *them* to [2]Dā-mās'cus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Ĭs'ra-el, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For [h]Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah slew in Jū'dah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all [3]valiant men; because they had [4]forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zĭch'rī, a mighty man of Ē'phrā-ĭm, slew Mā-a-sē'iah the king's son, and Az'rĭ-kăm the governor of the house, and Ĕl'kā-nah *that was* [4]next to the king.

8 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el carried away captive of their [i]brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* Ō'ded: and he went out before the host that came to Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, and said unto them, Behold, [k]because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Jū'dah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* [l]reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Jū'dah and Jē-rū'sā-lĕm for [m]bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but are there* not with [n]you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD *is* [o]upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm, Az-a-rī'ah the son of Jō-hā'nan, Bĕr-e-chī'ah the son of Mĕ-shĭl'le-mŏth, and Jē-hĭz-kī'ah the son of Shăl'lum, and Ăm'a-sā the son of Hăd'la-ī, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to [p]add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Ĭs'ra-el.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and [q]gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jĕr'ĭ-chō, the [r]city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

B. C. 741.

2 Darmesek.

h 2 Ki. 15. 27. Isa. 9. 21.

3 sons of valour.

4 Josh. 23. 16.

4 the second to the king.

i ch. 11. 4.

k Judg. 3. 8. Ps. 69. 26. Ezek. 26. 2. Zech. 1. 15.

l Gen. 4. 10. Ezra 9. 6. Rev. 18. 5.

m Lev. 25. 39.

n Jer. 25. 29. 1 Pet. 4. 17.

o Jas. 2. 13.

p Num. 32. 14. Josh. 22. 17. q 2 Ki. 6. 22. Rom. 12. 20.

r Deut. 34. 3.

s 2 Ki. 16. 7.

t Lev. 26. 18.

5 a captivity.

u Josh. 15. 22.

v ch. 21. 2.

w Ex. 32. 25. Rev. 16. 15.

x 2 Ki. 15. 29. Isa. 7. 20.

y ch. 33. 12. Ps. 50. 15. Rev. 16. 11.

z ch. 25. 14.

6 Darmesek.

a Jer. 44. 17. 18.

b ch. 29. 3, 7.

7 Or, to offer.

c 2 Ki. 16. 19, 20. ch. 27. 7–9.

a 2 Ki. 18. 1. Hos. 1. 1.

b ch. 26. 5.

16 ¶ At [s]that time did king Ā'hăz send unto the kings of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā to help him.

17 For [t]again the Ē'dom-ītes had come and smitten Jū'dah, and carried away [5]captives.

18 [u]The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Jū'dah, and had taken Bĕth-shē'mesh, and Ā'ja-lŏn, and Gĕ-dē'roth, and Shō'chō with the villages thereof, and Tĭm'nah with the villages thereof, Gĭm'zō also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Jū'dah low because of Ā'hăz king of [v]Ĭs'ra-el; for he [w]made Jū'dah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And [x]Tĭl'gath-pĭl-nē'ser king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ā'hăz took away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave *it* unto the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ā: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time [y]of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this *is that* king Ā'hăz.

23 For [z]he sacrificed unto the gods of [6]Dā-mās'cus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Sȳr'ĭ-ā help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that [a]they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And Ā'hăz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, [b]and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

25 And in every several city of Jū'dah he made high places [7]to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ [c]Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And Ā'hăz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, *even* in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 29. 396

1 *Hezekiah's reign.* 3 *Religion restored* 12 *The temple cleansed.*

HĔZ-E-KĪ'AH [a]began to reign *when he was* five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Ā-bī'jah, the daughter [b]of Zĕch-a-rī'ah.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'vid his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign,

in the [c]first month, [d]opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Lē'vītes, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Lē'vītes, [e]sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the [1]filthiness out of the holy *place*.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have [f]turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and [2]turned *their* backs.

7 Also [g]they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy *place* unto the God of Iṣ'ra-el.

R 8 Wherefore the [h]wrath of the LORD was upon Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and he hath delivered them to [3]trouble, [4]to astonishment, and to [4]hissing, as ye see with your eyes. R. 30. 6, 7.

9 For, lo, [i]our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives *are* in captivity for this.

10 Now *it is* in mine heart to make [k]a covenant with the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, [4]be not now negligent: for the LORD hath [l]chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him and [5]burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Lē'vītes arose, Mā'hăth the son of Ă-măs'a-ī, and Jō'el the son of Ăz-a-rī'ah, of the sons of Kō'hath-ītes: and of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī, Kĭsh the son of Ăb'dī, and Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕ-hăl'e-lĕl: and of the Gĕr'shon-ītes; Jō'ah the son of Zĭm'mah, and Ē'dĕn the son of Jō'ah:

13 And of the sons of Ē-lĭz'a-phăn; Shĭm'rī, and Jĕ-ī'el: and of the sons of Ă'saph; Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Măt-ta-nī'ah:

14 And of the sons of Hē'man; Jĕ-hī'el, and Shĭm'e-ī: and of the sons of Jĕd'u-thŭn; Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, [6]by the words of the LORD, [m]to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into [n]the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Lē'vītes took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook Kĭd'ron.

17 Now they began on the first *day* of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the [o]porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ā'hăz in his reign did [p]cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a [q]sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Jū'dah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aâr'on to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and [r]sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought [7]forth the he goats *for* the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their [s]hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, [t]to make an atonement for all Iṣ'ra-el: for the king commanded *that* the burnt offering and the sin offering *should be made* for all Iṣ'ra-el.

25 [u]And he set the Lē'vītes in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, [v]according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and of [w]Gād the king's seer, and Nā'than the prophet: [x]for *so was* the commandment [8]of the LORD [9]by his prophets.

26 And the Lē'vītes stood with the instruments [v]of Dā'vid, and the priests with [z]the trumpets.

27 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And [10]when the burnt offering began, [a]the song of the LORD began *also* with the trumpets, and with the [11]instruments *ordained* by Dā'vid king of Iṣ'ra-el.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the [12]singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: *and* all *this continued* until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, [b]the king and all that were [13]present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king

B. C. 726.

c Prov. 8. 17.
d ch. 28. 24.
e 1 Chr. 15. 12. ch. 35. 6. Matt. 21. 12, 13. 2 Cor. 6. 16.
1 That is, idols, etc.
f Jer. 2. 27. Ezek. 8. 16.
2 given the neck.
g 2 Ki. 16. 17, 18. ch. 28. 24.
h Deut. 28. 15-20.
3 commotion, Deut. 28. 25.
i 1 Ki. 9. 8. Jer. 18. 16.
j Lev. 26. 17. ch. 28. 5, 6, 8, 17.
k ch. 15. 12. ch. 23. 16. Neh. 9. 38.
4 Or, be not now deceived. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
l Num. 3. 6.
5 Or, offer sacrifice.
6 Or, in the business of the LORD, ch. 30. 12.
m 1 Chr. 23. 28.
n 1 Ki. 6. 23. That is, the sanctuary, and holy of holies.
o 1 Ki. 6. 3.
p ch. 28. 24.
q Lev. 4. 3, 14.
r Lev. 8. 14, 15, 19, 24.
7 near.
s Lev. 4. 15, 24.
t Lev. 14. 20. Col. 1. 20.
u 1 Chr. 16. 4.
v 1 Chr. 23. 5. ch. 8. 14.
w 2 Sam. 24. 11.
x ch. 30. 12.
8 by the hand of the LORD.
9 by the hand of.
y Num. 10. 10. ch. 13. 12. Amos 6. 5.
z Num. 10. 8, 10. 1 Chr. 15. 24.
10 in the time.
a ch. 20. 21.
11 hands of instruments.
12 song.
b ch. 20. 18. Rom. 14. 11.
13 found.

and the princes commanded the Lē'vītes to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of Dā'vid, and of Ā'saph the seer. And they sang [c]praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hĕz-e-kī'ăh answered and said, Now ye have [14] consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and [d]thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambs: all these *were* for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things *were* six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore [e]their brethren the Lē'vītes [15]did help them, till the work was ended, and until the *other* priests had sanctified themselves: [f]for the Lē'vītes *were* more [g]upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings *were* in abundance, with [h]the fat of the peace offerings, and [i]the drink offerings for *every* burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for [j]the thing was *done* suddenly.

397 CHAPTER 30.

1 *Hezekiah proclaims a passover.* 23 *It is kept fourteen days.* 27 *The people blessed.* D. (Verse 5).

AND Hĕz-e-kī'ah sent to all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, and wrote letters also to Ē'phrā-ĭm and Mā-nās'seh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, to keep the passover in the second [a]month.

3 For they could not keep it [b]at that time, [c]because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

4 And the thing [1]pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Ĭs'ra-el, from Bē'er-shē'bā even to Dăn, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm: for they had not done *it* of a long *time in such sort* as it was written. D, Gen. D.

6 So the posts went with the letters [2]from the king and his princes throughout all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Ĭs'ra-el, [3]turn again unto the LORD God of Ā'brā-hām, Ī'saac, and Ĭs'ra-el, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of [4]the kings of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā.

7 And be not ye [5]like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore [s]gave them up to desolation, as ye see. R. 34. 24. 25.

8 Now [3]be ye not [4]stiffnecked, as your fathers *were*, *but* [4]yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, [t]that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you. M.*

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children *shall find* [u]compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God *is* [k]gracious and merciful, and will not turn away *his* face from you, if ye [t]return unto him. †.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ē'phrā-ĭm and Mā-nās'seh even unto Zĕb'u-lŭn: but [m]they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless [n]divers of Ăsh'ĕr and Mā-nās'seh and of Zĕb'u-lŭn humbled themselves, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

12 Also in Jū'dah [o]the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, [p]by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the [q]altars that *were* in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast *them* into the brook Kĭd'ron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the second month: and the priests and the Lē'vītes were [r]ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in [5]their place after their manner, according to the law of Mō'sēs the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the Lē'vītes.

17 For *there were* many in the congregation that were not sanctified: [s]therefore the Lē'vītes had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one *that was* not clean, to sanctify *them* unto the LORD.

*M. 32. 26.
†L. Ezra 8. 22; P. Psa. 32. 5.

E. C. 728.

c Ps. 32. 11. Phil. 4. 4.

14 Or, filled your hand, ch. 13. 9.
d Lev. 7. 12.

e Num. 8. 15. ch. 35. 11. 15 strengthened them.
f ch. 30. 3.
g 1 Chr. 29. 17. Ps. 7. 10.

h Ex. 29. 13. Lev. 3. 16. i Gen. 35. 14. j Ps 118. 23. Acts 2. 41.

a Num. 9. 10. b Lv. 12. 6. c ch. 29. 34. 1 was right in the eyes of the king. 2 from the hand.
d 1 Sam. 7. 3, 4. Hos. 6. 1. Joel 2. 13. Mal. 3. 7.
e 2 Kl. 15. 19, 29.
f Ezek. 20. 18.
g ch. 29. 8. 3 harden not your necks.
h Deut. 10. 16. 4 give the hand.
i ch. 29. 10. j Lev. 26. 40.
k Ex. 34. 6. Mic. 7. 18. l Isa. 55. 7.
m ch. 36. 16. Neh. 2. 19. Matt. 21. 35. Acts 17. 32.
n ch. 11. 16.
o ch. 29. 36. Ps. 110. 3. 2 Cor. 3. 5. Heb. 13. 21.
p ch. 29. 25.
q ch. 28. 24. Isa. 2. 17–21.
r ch. 29. 34. 5 their standing.
s ch. 29. 34.

18 For a multitude of the people, *even* many of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, and Mā-năs'-seh, Ĭs'sa-char, and Zĕb'u-lŭn, had not cleansed themselves, [t]yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hĕz-e-kī'ah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

19 *That* [u]prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though *he be* not *cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and [v]healed the people.

21 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el that were [6]present at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, kept [w]the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Lē'vītes and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with [7]loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah spake [8]comfortably unto all the Lē'vītes [x]that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and [y]making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep [z]other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness.

24 For Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah [9a]did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests [b]sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Jū'dah, with the priests and the Lē'vītes, and all the congregation [c]that came out of Ĭs'ra-el, and the strangers that came out of the land of Ĭs'ra-el, and that dwelt in Jū'dah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: for since the time of Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el *there was* not the like in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Lē'vītes arose and [d]blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came *up* to [10]his holy dwelling place, *even* unto heaven.

B. C. 726.

t Ex. 12. 43.

u 1 Sam. 7. 3. 1 Chr. 29. 18. ch. 19. 3. Job 11. 13.

v Ex. 15. 26. Jas. 5. 16.

6 found.

w Ex. 12. 15. Luke 22. 1, 7. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

7 instruments of strength.

8 to the heart of all, Isa. 40. 2.

x Deut. 33. 10. ch. 17. 9. 2 Tim. 4. 2.

y Ezra 10. 11.

z 1 Ki. 8. 65.

9 lifted up, or, offered.

a ch. 35. 7, 8.

b ch. 29. 34.

c verses 11, 18.

d Num. 6. 23.

10 the habitation of his holiness, Ps. 68. 5.

398 CHAPTER 31.

1 *The priestly courses.* 5 *Offerings of the people.* 20 *Hezekiah's sincerity.*

NOW when all this was finished, all Ĭs'ra-el that were [1]present went out to the cities of Jū'dah, and [a]brake the [2]images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, in Ĕ'phrā-ĭm also and Mā-năs'seh, [3]until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Ĭs'ra-el returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

1 found.

a 2 Ki. 18. 4.

2 statues, ch. 30. 14.

3 until to make an end.

2 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah appointed [b]the courses of the priests and the Lē'vītes after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Lē'vītes [c]for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 *He appointed* also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit,* for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as *it is* written in the [d]law of the LORD.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to give the [e]portion of the priests and the Lē'vītes, that they might be encouraged in [f]the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment [4]came abroad, the children of Ĭs'ra-el brought in abundance [g]the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and [5]honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *things* brought they in abundantly.

6 And *concerning* the children of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the [h]tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* [6]by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month.

8 And when Hĕz-e-kī'ah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and [i]his people Ĭs'ra-el.

9 Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah questioned with the priests and the Lē'vītes concerning the heaps.

10 And Ăz-a-rī'ah the chief priest of the house of Zā'dŏk answered him, and said, [j]Since *this people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left *is* this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah commanded to prepare [7]chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared *them,*

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated *things* faithfully: [k]over which Cŏn-o-nī'ah the Lē'vīte *was* ruler, and Shĭm'-e-ī his brother *was* the next.

13 And Jĕ-hī'el, and Ăz-a-zī'ah, and Nā'hăth, and Ā'sa-hĕl, and Jĕr'ĭ-mŏth, and Jŏz'a-băd, and Ĕ-lī'el, and Ĭs-ma-chī'ah, and Mā'hăth, and Bĕ-nā'iah, *were* overseers [8]under the hand of Cŏn-o-nī'ah and Shĭm'e-ī his brother, at the commandment of Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king, and Ăz-a-rī'ah the ruler of the house of God.

b Num. 18. 8. 1 Cor. 9. 13.

c Mal. 2. 7.

4 brake forth.

d Ex. 22. 29. Num. 18. 12. Prov. 3. 9. Ezek. 20. 40 Jas. 1. 18.

5 Or, dates.

e Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.

6 heaps, heaps.

f Gen. 14. 19. Deut. 33. 29. 2 Sam. 6. 18. Ps. 33. 12.

g Hag. 2. 19. Mal. 3. 10.

7 Or, storehouses.

h Neh. 13. 13.

8 at the hand.

14 And Kō'rē the son of Ĭm'nah the Lē'vīte, the porter toward the east, *was* over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the [e]most holy things.

15 And [10]next him *were* Ē'dĕn, and Mĭn'ĭ-a-mĭn, and Jĕsh'u-â, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Shĕc-a-nī'ah, in [f]the cities of the priests, in *their* [11]set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his [12]daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Lē'vītes [m]from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their [13]set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aâr'on the priests, *which were* in [n]the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that [o]were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Lē'vītes.

20 ¶ And thus did Hĕz-e-kī'ah throughout all Jū'dah, and [p]wrought *that which was* good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and [q]prospered.

U. 32. 30.

399 CHAPTER 32.

1 *Sennacherib invades Judah.* 21 *The Assyrians destroyed.* 27 *Hezekiah's works and death.*

AFTER [a]these things, and the establishment thereof, Sĕn-năch'-e-rĭb king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â came, and entered into Jū'dah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought [1]to win them for himself.

2 And when Hĕz-e-kī'ah saw that Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb was come, and that [2]he was purposed to fight against Jĕ-rų'-să-lĕm,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which *were* without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that [3]ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â come, and find much water?

B. C. 713.

9 holinesses of holinesses.
10 at his hand.
i Josh. 21. 9, 11 Or, trust. 1 Chr. 9. 22.
12 for the things of the day upon his day.
m 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.
13 Or, trust.
n Lev. 25. 34. Num. 35. 2.
o verses 12–15.
p 1 Kl. 15. 5. John 1. 47.
q Deut. 29. 9. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
a 2 Kl. 18. 13.
1 to break them up.
2 his face was to war.
3 overflowed.
b Isa. 22. 9, 10.
c ch. 25. 23.
d 2 Sam. 5. 9.
4 Or, swords, or, weapons.
5 spake to their heart, ch. 30. 22. Isa. 40. 2.
e Deut. 31. 6. Josh. 1. 6, 7.
f ch. 20. 15.
g 2 Kl. 6. 16.
h Jer. 17. 5. 1 John 4. 4.
i Num. 14. 9. Deut. 20. 1, 4. ch. 13. 12. Ps. 18. 2. Amos 5. 14. Rom. 8. 31.
6 leaned.
j 2 Kl. 18. 17.
7 dominion.
8 Or, in the strong hold.
k 2 Kl. 18. 33–35. Ps. 115. 4–8.
l Ex. 5. 2. John 19. 10, 11.
m 2 Kl. 19. 9.

5 Also [b]he strengthened himself, [c]and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired [d]Mĭl'lō *in* the city of Dā'vid, and made [4]darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and [5]spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 [e]Be strong and courageous, [f]be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for [g]*there be* more with us than with him:

8 With him *is* an [h]arm of flesh; but [i]with us *is* the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people [6]rested themselves upon the words of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah.

9 ¶ [j]After this did Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â send his servants to Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, (but he *himself laid siege* against Lā'chish, and all his [7]power with him,) unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and unto all Jū'dah that *were* at Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, saying,

10 Thus saith Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide [8]in the siege in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm?

11 Doth not Hĕz-e-kī'ah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â?

12 Hath not the same Hĕz-e-kī'ah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Jū'dah and Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? [k]were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hĕz-e-kī'ah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: [l]how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his servant Hĕz-e-kī'ah.

17 [m]He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand,

so shall not the God of Hĕz-e-kī'ah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 [n]Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm that *were* on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And [o]they spake against the God of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* [p]the work of the hands of man.

20 And for this *cause* Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king, and the prophet Ī-sā'iah the son of Ā'mŏz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Ăs-sȳr'ī-ā. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels [q]slew him there with the sword.

L. 22 Thus the LORD [r]saved Hĕz-e-kī'ah and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm from the hand of Sĕn-nā'che-rīb the king of Ăs-sȳr'ī-ā, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side. L. Neh. 9. 12

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm, and [10r]presents to Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah: so that he was [s]magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

E. 24 ¶ [t]In those days Hĕz-e-kī'ah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he [11]gave him a sign. E.*

25 But Hĕz-e-kī'ah [u]rendered not again according to the benefit *done* unto him; for [v]his heart was lifted up: [w]therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm.

M 26 [x]Notwithstanding Hĕz-e-kī'ah humbled himself for [12]the pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them [y]in the days of Hĕz-e-kī'ah. M. 33. 12, 13.

27 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of [13]pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks. P. Job. 1. 10.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given [z]him substance very much. U.†

U 30 [a]This same Hĕz-e-kī'ah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gī'hon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of Dā'vid. And Hĕz-e-kī'ah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in *the business of* the [14]ambassadors of the princes of Băb'ў-lon, who [b]sent unto him to enquire

B. C. 698.

n 2 Ki. 18. 28.

o Isa. 10. 10.

p Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 115. 4. Jer. 1. 16. Hos. 8. 5, 6.

9 made him fall.

q Ps. 18. 48–50.

10 precious things.

r ch. 17. 5.

s 1 Chr. 29. 25. ch. 1. 1.

t Isa. 38. 1.

11 Or, wrought a miracle for him.

u Deut. 32. 6. Luke 17. 17.

v Deut. 8. 12–14, 17. ch. 25. 19. 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.

w ch. 24. 18.

x Jer. 26. 18.

12 the lifting up.

y 2 Ki. 20. 19.

13 instruments of desire.

z ch. 29. 12.

a Isa. 22. 9.

14 interpreters.

b Isa. 39. 1.

c Gen. 22. 1. John 1. 12.

15 kindnesses.

d Isa. 36.

e 2 Ki. 18.

16 Or, highest.

f 1 Sam. 2. 30.

a 2 Ki. 21. 1.

b Lev. 18. 24–30. ch. 28. 3.

1 he returned and built.

c 2 Ki. 18. 4. ch. 31. 1.

d Deut. 16. 21.

e Deut. 4. 19. Zeph. 1. 5.

f Deut. 12. 11. 1 Ki. 8. 29.

g ch. 4. 9.

h Lev. 18. 21. ch. 28. 3.

i Deut. 18. 10.

j 2 Ki. 21. 6.

k 2 Ki. 21. 7.

l Ps. 132. 14.

m 2 Sam. 7. 10.

of the wonder that was *done* in the land, God left him, to [c]try him, that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and his [15]goodness, behold, they *are* written in [d]the vision of Ī-sā'iah the prophet, the son of Ā'mŏz, *and* in the [e]book of the kings of Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el.

33 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the [16]chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of Dā'vid: and all Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm did him [f]honour at his death. And Mā-năs'seh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 33. 400

1 *Manasseh's reign.* 11 *He is carried to Babylon.* 12 *His repentance.* 24 *Servants slay Amon.*

MĀ-NĂS'SEH *was* twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm:

2 But did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the [a]abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 ¶ For [1]he built again the high places which Hĕz-e-kī'ah his father had [c]broken down, and he reared up altars for Bā'al-ĭm, and [d]made groves, and worshipped [e]all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, [f]In Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven [g]in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 [h]And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom: [i]also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and [j]dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And [k]he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to Dā'vid and to Sŏl'o-mon his son, In [l]this house, and in Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 [m]Neither will I any more remove the foot of Ĭs'ra-el from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Mō'sĕs.

9 So Mā-năs'seh made Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru-sā-lĕm to err, *and* to do worse than the heathen,

*E. Neh. 9. 21.
†U. Ezra 8. 22

whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

10 And the [n]LORD spake to Mă-năs'-seh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ [o]Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host [2]of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, which took Mă-năs'seh among the thorns, and [p]bound him with [3]fetters, and carried him to Băb'ў-lon.

12 And when [q]he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and [r]humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he was [s]intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jē-ru'să-lĕm into his kingdom. Then Mă-năs'seh [t]knew that the LORD he *was* God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of Dā'vid, on the west side of [u]Gī'hon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed [v]about [4]Ō'phel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and cast *them* out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and [w]thank offerings, and commanded Jū'dah to serve the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el.

17 [x]Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, *yet* unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mă-năs'seh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, behold, they *are written* in the book of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

19 His prayer also, and *how God* was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they *are* written among the sayings of [5]the seers.

20 ¶ So Mă-năs'seh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Ā'mon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Ā'mon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

22 But he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Mă-năs'-seh his father: for Ā'mon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Mă-năs'seh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Mă-năs'seh his father had humbled himself; but Ā'mon [6]*v*trespassed more and more.

24 [z]And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Ā'mon; and the people of the land made Jō-sī'ah his son king in his stead.

B. C. 698.

n Neh. 9. 29.
o Deut. 28. 36.
2 which were the king's.
p Ps. 107. 10, 11. Job 36. 8.
3 Or, chains.
q Deut. 4. 30, 31. Luke 15. 16–18.
r Ex. 10. 3. ch. 32. 26. 1 Pet. 5. 6.
s 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ezra 8. 23. Lam. 3. 55, 56.
t Ps. 9. 16. Dan. 4. 25.
u 1 Ki. 1. 33.
v ch. 27. 3.
4 Or, The tower.
w Lev. 7. 12.
x 1 Ki. 22. 43. ch. 15. 17. ch. 32. 12.
5 Or, Hosai.
6 multiplied trespass.
y 2 Tim. 3. 13.
z 2 Ki. 21. 23, 24. ch. 24. 25, 26. ch. 25. 27, 28. Ps. 55. 23.
a 1 Ki. 3. 7-9. 1 Chr. 3. 14, 15. ch. 35. 25.
b 1 Sam. 1. 24. Ps. 119. 9. Prov. 8. 17. Eccl. 12. 1. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
c ch. 15. 2.
d 1 Ki. 13. 2.
e ch. 33. 17, 22.
f Lev. 26. 30.
1 Or, sun images.
g Ex. 32. 20.
2 face of the graves.
h 1 Ki. 13. 2.
3 Or, mauls.
i Deut. 9. 21.
4 to make powder.
j 2 Ki. 22. 3.
k 2 Ki. 12. 4.

CHAPTER 34. 401

1 *Josiah succeeds Amon.* 14 *Book of the law found.* 23 *Huldah's prophecy.* 29 *Covenant renewed.*

JŌ-SĪ'AH [a]*was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jē-ru'să-lĕm one and thirty years.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of Dā'vid his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet [b]young, he began to [c]seek after the God of Dā'vid his father: and in the twelfth year he began [d]to purge Jū'dah and Jē-ru'să-lĕm [e]from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 [f]And they brake down the altars of Bā'al-ĭm in his presence; and the [1]images, that *were* on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust *of them,* [g]and strowed *it* upon the [2]graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he [h]burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Jū'dah and Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

6 And *so did he* in the cities of Mă-năs'seh, and Ē'phră-ĭm, and Sĭm'e-on, even unto Năph'ta-lī, with their [3]mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had [i]beaten the graven images [4]into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Iṣ'ra-el, he returned to Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

8 ¶ Now [j]in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shā'phan the son of Āz-a-lī'ah, and Mā-a-sē'iah the governor of the city, and Jō'ah the son of Jō'a-hăz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest, they delivered [k]the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Lē'vītes that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Mă-năs'seh and Ē'phră-ĭm, and of all the remnant of Iṣ'ra-el, and of all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn; and they returned to Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

10 And they put *it* in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of

the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and [5]to floor the houses which the kings of Jū'dah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the [l]work faithfully: and the overseers of them *were* Jā'hăth and Ō-ba-dī'ah, the Lē'vītes, of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī; and Zĕch-a-rī'ah and Mĕ-shŭl'lam, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes, to set *it* forward; and *other of* the Lē'vītes, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: [m]and of the Lē'vītes *there were* scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hĭl-kī'ah the priest [n]found a book of the law of the LORD *given* [6]by Mō'sĕs.

15 And Hĭl-kī'ah answered and said to Shā'phan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hĭl-kī'ah delivered the book to Shā'phan.

16 And Shā'phan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed [7]to thy servants, they do *it*.

17 And they have [8]gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'phan the scribe told the king, saying, Hĭl-kī'ah the priest hath given me a book. And Shā'phan read [9]it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the [o]words of the law, that he [p]rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hĭl-kī'ah, and Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and [10]Āb'dŏn the son of Mī'cah, and Shā'phan the scribe, and Ā-sa-ī'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are [q]left in Ĭs'ra-el and in Jū'dah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hĭl-kī'ah, and *they* that the king *had appointed*, went to Hŭl'dah the [r]prophetess, the wife of Shăl'lum the son of [s]Tĭk'văth, the son of [11]Hăs'rah, keeper of the [12]wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm [13]in the college:) and they spake to her to that *effect*.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

B. C. 634.

5 Or, to rafter.

l 2 Kl. 12. 15. Neh. 7. 2. Prov. 28. 20. 1 Cor. 4. 2.

m 1 Chr. 23. 4, 5. Jer. 8. 8. Matt. 26. 3.

n Deut. 31. 24–26.

6 by the hand of.

7 to the hand of.

8 poured out, or, melted.

9 In it.

o Deut. 17. 19. Josh. 1. 8.

p Deut. 28. Rom. 7. 7–14. Gal. 3. 10–13.

q Gen. 37. 34. Neh. 8. 9. Ps. 119. 120. Joel 2. 13. Hab. 3. 16.

10 Or, Achbor. 2 Kl. 22. 12.

r 2 Kl. 17. 6. s Ex. 15. 20 Judg. 4. 4. Acts 21. 9.

s 2 Kl. 22. 14.

11 Or, Harhas.

12 garments.

13 Or, in the school, or, in the second part.

t Josh. 23. 16. ch. 36. 6, 21. Jer. 25. 9. Zech. 1. 6.

u Ps. 51. 17.

v Ps. 86. 5.

w 2 Kl. 23. 1.

14 from great even to small.

x 2 Kl. 11. 14.

15 found.

y 1 Ki. 11. 5.

z Jer. 3. 10.

16 from after.

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I [t]will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Jū'dah: R

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched. R. 36. 17–21.

26 And as for the king of Jū'dah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el *concerning* the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was [u]tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even [v]heard *thee* also, saith the LORD. M

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ [w]Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Jū'dah and Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and all the people, [14]great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood in [x]his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were [15]present in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm and Bĕn'ja-min to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Jō-sī'ah took away all the [y]abominations out of all the countries that *pertained* to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and made all that were present in Ĭs'ra-el to serve, *even* to serve the LORD their God. [z]*And* all his days they departed not [16]from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35. 402

1 *Josiah keeps a passover.* 20 *He is slain at Megiddo.* 25 *The nation mourns.*

*M. Ezra 9. 5, 6.

B. C. 623.

MOREOVER [c]Jō-sī'ah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and they killed the passover on the [d]fourteenth *day* of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their [e]charges, and [f]encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Lē'vītes [g]that taught all Ĭs'ra-el, which were holy unto the LORD, [h]Put the holy ark [i]in the house which Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el did build; [k]*it shall* not *be* a burden upon *your* shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Ĭs'ra-el,

4 And prepare *yourselves* by the [l]houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the [j]writing of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el, and according to the [k]writing of Sŏl'o-mon his son.

5 And [l]stand in the holy *place* according to the divisions of [1]the families of the fathers of your brethren [2]the people, and *after* the division of the families of the Lē'vītes.

6 So kill the passover, and [m]sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'sēs.

7 And Jō-sī'ah [3]gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these *were* of the king's substance.

8 And his princes [4]gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Lē'vītes: Hĭl-kī'ah and Zĕch-a-rī'ah and Jĕ-hī'el, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle,* and three hundred oxen.

9 Cŏn-a-nī'ah also, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah and Nĕ-thăn'e-el, his brethren, and Hăsh-a-bī'ah and Jĕ-ī'el and Jŏz'a-băd, chief of the Lē'vītes, [5]gave unto the Lē'vītes for passover offerings five thousand *small cattle,* and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests [n]stood in their place, and the Lē'vītes in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests [o]sprinkled *the blood* from their hands, and the Lē'vītes [p]flayed *them.*

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as *it is* written [q]in the book of Mō'sēs. And so *did they* with the oxen.

13 And they [r]roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy *offerings* [s]sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and [6]divided *them* speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aâr'on *were busied* in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Lē'vītes prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aâr'on.

15 And the singers the sons of Ā'saph *were* in their [7]place, according to the [t]commandment of Dā'vid, and Ā'saph, and Hē'man, and Jĕd'u-thŭn the king's seer; and the porters [u]*waited* at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Lē'vītes prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Jō-sī'ah.

17 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el that were [8]present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of [v]unleavened bread seven days.

18 And [w]there was no passover like to that kept in Ĭs'ra-el from the days of Săm'u-el the prophet; neither did all the kings of Ĭs'ra-el keep such a passover as Jō-sī'ah kept, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and all Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el that were present, and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jō-sī'ah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ [x]After all this, when Jō-sī'ah had prepared the [9]temple, Nĕ'chō king of Ē'gўpt came up to fight against Chăr'che-mĭsh by Eū-phrā'tēs: and Jō-sī'ah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Jū'dah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against [10]the house wherewith I have war: for [y]God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Jō-sī'ah would not turn his face from him, but [z]disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nĕ'chō from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Mĕ-gĭd'dō.

23 And the archers shot at king Jō-sī'ah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore [11]wounded.

24 [a]His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and he died, and was buried [12]in *one of* the sepulchres of his fathers. And [b]all Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm mourned for Jō-sī'ah.

25 ¶ And Jĕr-e-mī'ah [c]lamented for Jō-sī'ah: and [d]all the singing men and

---

a 2 Ki. 23.21.
b Ex. 12. 6.
c ch. 23. 18. Ezra 6. 18.
d 1 Chr. 22. 19.
e Deut. 33. 10.
f ch. 34. 14.
g ch. 5. 7.
h 1 Chr. 23. 26.
i 1 Chr. 9. 10.
j 1 Chr. 23.
k ch. 8. 14.
l Ps. 134. 1.
1 the house of the fathers.
2 the sons of the people.
m Ex. 19. 10. c. 29. 5. Job 1. 5. Ps. 51. 7. Heb. 9. 13, 14.
3 offered.
4 offered. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
5 offered.
n Ezra 6. 18.
o Lev. 1. 5, 6.
ch. 29. 22.
p ch. 29. 34.
q Lev. 3. 3.
r Ex. 12. 8. Deut. 16. 7.
s 1 Sam. 2. 13, 14, 15.
6 made them run.
7 station.
t 1 Chr. 25. 1.
u 1 Chr. 9. 17, 18. 1 Chr. 26. 14.
8 found.
v Ex. 12. 15. ch. 30. 21. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.
w 2 Ki. 23. 22, 23. Jer. 46. 2.
9 house.
10 the house of my war.
x 2 Ki. 23. 29.
y 2 Ki. 18. 25. Dan. 4. 35.
z 1 Ki. 14. 2. ch. 18. 29.
11 made sick. 1 Ki. 22. 34.
a 2 Ki. 23. 30.
12 Or, among the sepulchres.
b Zech. 12. 11.
c Jer. 22. 10. Lam. 4. 20.
d Eccl. 12. 5. Jer. 9. 17. Matt. 9. 23.

the singing women spake of Jō-sī'ah in their lamentations to this day, [e]and made them an ordinance in Iṣ'-ra-el: and, behold, they *are* written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Jō-sī'-ah, and his [13]goodness, according to *that which was* written in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el and Jū'dah.

403 CHAPTER 36.

1 *Jehoahaz succeeds Josiah.* 5 *Jehoiakim and Jehoiachin.* 14 *The kingdom ends.*

THEN [a]the people of the land took Jĕ-hō'a-hăz the son of Jō-sī'ah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

2 Jĕ-hō'a-hăz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

3 And the king of Ē'ğўpt [1]put him down at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and [2]condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Ē'ğўpt made Ĕ-lī'a-kĭm his brother king over Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and turned his name to Jĕ-hoi'a-kim. And Nĕ'chō took [b]Jĕ-hō'a-hăz his brother, and carried him to Ē'ğўpt.

5 ¶ [c]Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jĕ-ru'-sā-lĕm: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 [d]Against him came up Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and bound him in [3]fetters, to [e]carry him to Băb'-ў-lon.

7 [f]Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Băb'ў-lon, and put them in his temple at Băb'ў-lon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hoi'-a-kĭm, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el and Jū'dah: and [4]Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ [g]Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 And [5]when the year was expired, king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar sent, and brought him to Băb'ў-lon, [h]with the [6]goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zĕd-e-kī'ah his brother king over Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

11 ¶ [i]Zĕd-e-kī'ah *was* one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

12 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God, *and* humbled not himself before Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD. N. Ver. 16.

13 And [j]he also rebelled against king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar, who had made him swear by God: but he [k]stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el. N

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

15 [l]And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them [7]by his messengers, rising up [8]betimes, and sending; because he had [m]compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But [n]they mocked the messengers of God, and [o]despised his words, and [p]misused his prophets, until the [q]wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was* no [9]remedy. H N

17 [r]Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chăl'dees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand. R

18 [s]And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all *these* he brought to Băb'ў-lon.

19 [t]And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And [10]them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Băb'ў-lon; [u]where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Pēr'ṣiă:

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of [v]Jĕr-e-mī'ah, until the land [w]had enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate [x]she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years. R. Neh. 1. 8.

22 ¶ Now in the first year of Çў'rus king of Pēr'ṣiă, that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of [y]Jĕr-e-mī'ah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of [z]Çў'rus king of Pēr'ṣiă, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Çў'rus king of Pēr'ṣiă, All the kingdoms of the earth hath [a]the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, which *is* in Jū'dah. Who *is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

B. C. 610.

e Jer. 22. 20.

13 kindnesses. Ps. 112. 6.
f Prov. 22. 1.

a 2 Ki. 23. 30. ch. 33. 25.

1 removed him.
2 mulcted.

b Ezek. 19. 3.
c 2 Ki. 23. 36, 37.
d 2 Ki. 24. 1. Dan. 1. 1, 2.
3 Or, chains. Foretold, Hab. 1. 6, 10.
e 2 Ki. 24. 6.
f Dan. 1. 1.
4 Jeconiah. 1 Chr. 3. 16.
g 2 Ki. 24. 8.
5 at the return of the year.
h Dan. 1. 1.
6 vessels of desire.
i 2 Ki. 24. 17. Jer. 52. 1.
j Ex. 17. 15.
k 2 Ki. 17. 14.
l Jer. 25. 3.
7 by the hand of his messengers.
8 That is, continually and carefully.
m Hos. 11. 8.
n ch. 30. 10. Ps. 35. 16.
o Prov. 1. 25. Luke 16. 14.
p Jer. 32. 3.
q Ps. 74. 1.
9 healing.
r Deut. 28. 49. Ezra 9. 7.
s 2 Ki. 25. 13.
t 2 Ki. 25. 9. Ps. 74. 6, 7.
10 the remainder from the sword.
u Jer. 27. 7.
v Jer. 25. 9.
w Lev. 26. 34.
x Lev. 25. 4, 5.
y Jer. 29. 10.
z Isa. 44. 28.
a Dan. 2. 21.

*H. Ezra 8. 22;
N. Neh. 9. 29, 30.

EZRA.

B. C. 536.

1 *Cyrus' proclamation for building the temple.* 7 *The vessels are restored.*

NOW in the first year of Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şiȧ, that the word of the LORD [c]by the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah might be fulfilled, the LORD [b]stirred up the spirit of Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şiȧ, [c]that he [1]made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şiȧ, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath [d]charged me to build him an house at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, which *is* in Jū'dah.

3 Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, which *is* in Jū'dah, and build the house of the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, (he [e]*is* the God,) which *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place [2]help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, with all *them* whose spirit [f]God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

6 And all they that *were* about them [3]strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all *that* was willingly offered.

7 ¶ [g]Also Çȳ'rus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, [h]which Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar had brought forth out of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şiȧ bring forth by the hand of Mĭth're-dăth the treasurer, and numbered them unto [1]Shĕsh-băz'zar, the prince of Jū'dah.

9 And this *is* the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second *sort* four hundred and ten, *and* other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver *were* five thousand and four hundred. All *these* did Shĕsh-băz'zar bring up with *them of* [4]the captivity that were brought up from Băb'ȳ-lon unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

a 2 Chr. 36. 22. Jer. 25. 12.
b Lev. 26. 42.
c ch. 5. 13.
1 caused a voice to pass.
d Isa. 44. 28.
e Deut. 3. 24. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Ps. 86. 10. Isa. 37. 16. Dan. 6. 26. Mark 12. 32. 1 Cor. 8. 6.
2 lift him up.
f Prov. 16. 1. Phil 2. 13.
3 That is, helped them.
g ch. 5. 14. ch. 6. 5.
h 2 Kl. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 7. ch. 5. 14.
4 the transportation.
a Neh. 7. 6.
b ch. 5. 8. ch. 6. 2. Esth. 1. 1. Esth. 8. 9.
c 2 Kl. 24. 14–16. 2 Chr. 36. 20.
1 Or, Azariah, Neh. 7. 7.
2 Or, Ramiah.
3 Or, Mispereth.
4 Or, Nehum.
d Neh. 6. 18. Neh. 7. 10.
e Neh. 7. 11.
5 Or, Binnui, Neh. 7. 15.
f ch. 8. 13.
6 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.
7 Or, Gibeon, Josh. 9. 17. 2 Sam. 21. 2. Neh. 7. 25.
g Gen. 35. 19. Ruth 1. 19. 1 Chr. 2. 51. Matt. 2. 6.
8 Or, Beth-azmaveth, Neh. 7. 28.
h Josh. 18. 25. 1 Sam. 7. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 34. Neh. 7. 30. Jer. 31. 15.

1 *The number that returned from captivity.* 62 *The priests without pedigree.* 68 *The oblations.*

NOW [a]these *are* the children of the [b]province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, [c]whom Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ȳ-lon had carried away unto Băb'ȳ-lon, and came again unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl: Jĕsh'u-ȧ, Nĕ-he-mī'ah, [1]Sĕr-a-ī'ah, [2]Rē-el-ā'iah, Môr'de-cāi, Bĭl'shăn, [3]Mĭz'-păr, Bĭg'va-ī, [4]Rē'hum, Bā'a-nah. The number of the men of the people of Ĭs'ra-el:

3 The children of Pā'rŏsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Ā'rah, [d]seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of [e]Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jĕsh'u-ȧ *and* Jō'ăb, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Ē'lăm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zăt'tu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zăc'ca-ī, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of [5]Bā'nī, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bĕb'a-ī, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Ăz'găd, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of [f]Ā-dŏn'ī-kăm, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bĭg'va-ī, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Ā'dĭn, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ā'tĕr of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bē'zāi, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of [6]Jō'rah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hā'shum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of [7]Gĭb'bar, ninety and five.

21 The children of [g]Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Nĕ-tō'phah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Ăn'a-thŏth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of [8]Ăz'ma-vĕth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kĭr'jath-ā'rim, Chĕ-phī'rah, and Bĕ-ē'roth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of [h]Rā'mah and Gā'bȧ, six hundred twenty and one

27 The men of Mĭch'mas, an hundred twenty and two.
28 The men of Bĕth'-el and A'ī, two hundred twenty and three.
29 The children of Nē'bŏ, fifty and two.
30 The children of Măg'bĭsh, an hundred fifty and six.
31 The children of the other [e]Ē'lăm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
32 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.
33 The children of Lŏd, [g]Hā'dĭd, and Ō'nō, seven hundred twenty and five.
34 The children of [f]Jĕr'ĭ-chō, three hundred forty and five.
35 The children of Sĕ-nā'ah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.
36 ¶ The priests: the children of [k]Jē-dā'iah, of the house of Jĕsh'u-a, nine hundred seventy and three.
37 The children of [l]Ĭm'mēr, a thousand fifty and two.
38 The children of [m]Păsh'ŭr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
39 The children of [n]Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.
40 ¶ The Lē'vītes: the children of Jĕsh'u-a and Kăd'mĭ-el, of the children of [10]Hŏd-a-vī'ah, seventy and four.
41 ¶ The singers: the children of A'saph, an hundred twenty and eight.
42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shăl'lum, the children of A'tĕr, the children of Tăl'mon, the children of Ăk'kŭb, the children of Hăt'ĭ-tă, the children of Shō'ba-ī, *in* all an hundred thirty and nine.
43 ¶ [o]The Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms: the children of Zĭ'hă, the children of Hă-sū'phă, the children of Tăb'ba-ŏth,
44 The children of Kē'ros, the children of [11]Sī'a-hă, the children of Pā'dŏn,
45 The children of Lĕb'a-nah, the children of Hăg'a-bah, the children of Ăk'kŭb,
46 The children of Hā'găb, the children of [12]Shăl'ma-ī, the children of Hā'nan,
47 The children of Gĭd'del, the children of Gā'hăr, the children of Rē-a-ī'ah,
48 The children of Rē'zin, the children of Nē-kō'dă, the children of Găz'zam,
49 The children of Ŭz'zā, the children of Pā-sē'ah, the children of Bē'sāi,
50 The children of Ăs'nah, the children of Mē-hū'nim, the children of [13]Nē-phū'sim,
51 The children of Băk'bŭk, the children of Hă-kū'phā, the children of Här'hûr,
52 The children of [14]Băz'lŭth, the children of Mē-hī'dă, the children of Här'shă,
53 The children of Bär'kŏs, the children of Sĭs'e-rā, the children of Thā'mah,

B. C. 536.

e verse 7. Neh. 7. 34.
g 9 Or, Harid, as it is in some copies.
f Deut. 34. 3. 2 Chr. 28. 15. Neh. 7. 36.
k 1 Chr. 9. 10. 1 Chr. 24. 7.
l 1 Chr. 24. 14. ch. 10. 20. Neh. 7. 40.
m 1 Chr. 9. 12. ch. 10. 22. Neh. 7. 41.
n 1 Chr. 24. 8.
10 Or, Juđah, ch. 3. 9: called also Hodevah, Neh. 7. 43.
o 1 Chr. 9. 2. Neh. 7. 46.
11 Or, Sia.
12 Or, Shamlai.
13 Or, Nephishesim.
14 Or, Bazlith. Neh. 7. 54.
p 1 Ki. 9. 21.
15 Or, Perida. Neh. 7. 57.
16 Or, Amon. Neh. 7. 59.
q Josh. 9. 21, 27. 1 Chr. 9. 2. ch. 7. 7.
r 1 Ki. 9. 21.
17 Or, Addon. Neh. 7. 61.
18 Or, pedigree.
s 1 Ki. 2. 7.
t Num. 3. 10.
19 they were polluted from the priesthood.
20 Or, governor. Neh. 8. 9.
u Lev. 22. 2, 10, 15, 16. Num. 18. 9–11.
v Ex. 28. 30.
w Isa. 10. 22.
x Ex. 25. 2.

54 The children of Nē-zī'ah, the children of Hăt'ĭ-phā.
55 ¶ The children of [p]Sŏl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'ta-ī, the children of Sŏph'e-rĕth, the children of [15]Pē-rụ'dă,
56 The children of Jă-ā'lah, the children of Dăr'kon, the children of Gĭd'del,
57 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, the children of Hăt'tĭl, the children of Pŏch'e-rĕth of Ze-bā'im, the children of [16]Ā'mī.
58 All the [q]Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, and the children of [r]Sŏl'o-mon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.
59 And these *were* they which went up from Tĕl-mē'lah, Tĕl-här'să, Chĕ'rub, [17]Ăd'dăn, *and* Ĭm'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, and their [18]seed, whether they *were* of Ĭs'ra-el:
60 The children of Dĕl-a-ī'ah, the children of Tō-bī'ah, the children of Nĕ-kō'dă, six hundred fifty and two.
61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Hă-bā'iah, the children of Kōz, the children of Bär-zĭl'la-ī; which took a wife of the daughters of [s]Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-ite, and was called after their name:
62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: [t][19]therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.
63 And the [20]Tīr'sha-thā said unto them, that they [u]should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with [v]Ū'rim and with Thŭm'mim.
64 ¶ [w]The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred *and* threescore,
65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and *there were* among them two hundred singing men and singing women.
66 Their horses *were* seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;
67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
68 ¶ [x]And *some* of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which *is* at Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:
69 They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.
70 So the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and *some* of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, dwelt in their cities, and all Ĭs'ra-el in their cities.

406 CHAPTER 3. B. C. 536.

1 *The altar set up.* 7 *Workmen prepared.* 8 *Foundations of the temple laid.*

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Ĭs'ra-el *were* in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

2 Then stood up [a]Jĕsh'u-á the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and his brethren the priests, and [b]Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of [c]Shĕ-ăl'tĭ-el, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as *it is* [d]written in the law of Mō'sēs the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear *was* upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, *even* [e]burnt offerings morning and evening.

4 [f]They kept also the feast of tabernacles, [g]as *it is* written, and [h]*offered* the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, [2]as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward *offered* the [i]continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-will offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But [3]the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not *yet* laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the [4]carpenters; and [j]meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zī'dŏn, and to them of Tȳre, to bring cedar trees from Lĕb'a-non to the sea of [k]Jŏp'pá, [l]according to the grant that they had of Çȳ'rus king of Pēr'sĭa.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, in the second month, began Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shĕ-ăl'tĭ-el, and Jĕsh'u-á the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Lē'vītes, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jē-rū'sā-lĕm; [m]and appointed the Lē'vītes, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood [n]Jĕsh'u-á *with* his sons and his brethren, Kăd'mĭ-el and his sons, the sons of [o]Jū'dah, [5]together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Hĕn'a-dăd, *with* their sons and their brethren the Lē'vītes.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation [p]of the temple of the LORD, [q]they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Lē'vītes the sons of Ā'saph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the [r]ordinance of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 [s]And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; [t]because *he is* good, [u]for his mercy *endureth* for ever toward Ĭs'ra-el. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Lē'vītes and chief of the fathers, *who were* ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

*L (Neh. 1. 9).

CHAPTER 4. 407

1 *Opponents hinder the building of the temple.* 7 *Letter to Artaxerxes.* 17 *A decree.*

NOW when the adversaries of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-mĭn heard that [1]the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el;

2 Then they came to Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, [c]Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye [b]*do;* and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Ē'sar-hăd'don king of Ăs'sur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, and Jĕsh'u-á, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, said unto them, [c]Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, as [d]king Çȳ'rus the king of Pēr'sĭa hath commanded us.

4 Then [e]the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Jū'dah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Çȳ'rus king of Pēr'sĭa, even until the reign of Dā-rī'us king of Pēr'sĭa.

6 And in the reign of [2]Ā-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Jū'dah and Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

7 ¶ And in the days of Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs wrote [3]Bĭsh'lăm, Mĭth're-dăth, Tā'be-el, and the rest of their [4]companions, unto Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs king of Pēr'sĭa; and the writing of the letter *was* written in the Sȳr'ĭ-an tongue, and interpreted in the Sȳr'ĭ-an tongue.

8 Rē'hum the chancellor and Shĭm'shāi the [5]scribe wrote a letter against [f]Jē-rū'sā-lĕm to Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs the king in this sort:

a Hag. 1. 1. Zech. 3. 1, Joshua.
b ch. 2. 2.
c Zech. 4. 6–10.
1 Matt. 1. 12, Zorobabel.
c Luke 3. 27, Salathiel.
d Ex. 20. 24. Deut. 12. 5.
e Ex. 29. 38–42.
f Neh. 8. 14. Zech. 14. 16.
g Ex. 23. 16.
h Num. 29. 12.
2 the matter of the day in his day.
i Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3.
3 the temple of the LORD was not yet founded.
4 Or, workmen.
j 2 Chr. 2. 10. Acts 12. 20.
k Acts 9. 36.
l ch. 6. 3.
m 1 Chr. 23. 24. 27.
n ch. 2. 40.
o ch. 2. 40, Hodaviah. 5 as one.
p Zech. 4. 6–10.
q 1 Chr. 15. 27. 28.
r 1 Chr. 6. 31.
s Ex. 15. 21. 2 Chr. 7. 3. Jer. 33. 11.
t Ps. 136. 1.
u Jer. 33. 11. Luke 1. 50.
1 the sons of the transportation.
a Esth. 8. 17.
b 2 Ki. 17. 24, 32, 33.
c John 4. 9. Acts 8. 21.
d 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. ch. 6. 3. Isa. 44. 28.
e ch. 3. 3. Isa. 35. 3, 4. Jer. 38. 4.
2 Ahashverosh.
3 Or, in peace.
4 societies.
5 Or, secretary.
f Ps. 122. 6. Zech. 1. 14. Rom. 8. 28.

B. C. 522.

9 Then *wrote* Rē'hum the chancellor, and Shim'shāi the scribe, and the rest of their [6]companions; [o]the Dī'na-ītes, the Ă-phär'sath-chītes, the Tär'pel-ītes, the Ă-phär'sītes, the Ăr'che-vītes, the Băb-ў-lō'nī-anş, the Şu'san-chītes, the Dē-hā'vītes, *and* the Ē'lam-ītes,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Ăs-năp'pēr brought over, and set in the cities of Să-mā'rī-ă, and the rest *that are* on this side the river, [h]and [7]at such a time.

11 ¶ This *is* the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even* unto Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēş the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jē-rų'şă-lēm, building [i]the rebellious and the bad city, and have [8]set up the walls *thereof,* and [9]joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up *again, then* will they not [10]pay [j]toll, tribute, and custom, and *so* thou shalt endamage the [11]revenue of the kings.

14 Now because [12]we have maintenance from *the king's* palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city *is* a rebellious city, and [k]hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have [13]moved sedition [14]within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded *again,* and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ *Then* sent the king an answer unto Rē'hum the chancellor, and *to* Shim'shāi the scribe, and *to* the rest of their [15]companions that dwell in Să-mā'rī-ă, and *unto* the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And [16]I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath [17]made insurrection against kings, and *that* rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jē-rų'să-lēm, which have [l]ruled over all *countries* [m]beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

21 [18]Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until *another* commandment shall be given from me.

6 societies.
o 2 Ki. 17. 30, 31.

h ch. 7. 12.
7 Cheeneth.

i Amos 7. 10. Luke 23. 2. Acts 24. 5.
8 Or, finished.
9 sewed together.

10 give.
j ch. 7. 24. Matt. 9. 9.
11 Or, strength.
12 we are salted with the salt of the palace.

k Esth. 3. 8. Acts 17. 6, 7.
13 made.
14 in the midst thereof.
15 societies.
16 by me a decree is set.
17 lifted up itself.

l 1 Chr. 18. 3. Ps. 72. 8.
m Gen. 15. 18.
18 Make a decree.
n Prov. 4. 16.
19 by arm and power.
o Job 20. 5.

a Hag. 1. 1.
b Zech. 1. 1.
c Hag. 1. 12–15.
d ch. 6. 14. Eccl. 12. 11. Hag. 2. 4–9.
e ch. 6. 6.
1 Westward of Euphrates.
2 that build this building?
f 2 Chr. 16. 9. ch. 7. 6, 28. Ps. 33. 18. Isa. 41. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 12.
g ch. 6. 6.
h ch. 4. 9.
3 in the midst whereof.
4 stones of rolling.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēş' letter *was* read before Rē'hum, and Shim'shāi the scribe, and their companions, they [n]went up in haste to Jē-rų'să-lēm unto the Jews, and made them to cease [19]by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which *is* at Jē-rų'să-lēm. So it ceased unto [o]the second year of the reign of Dă-rī'us king of Pēr'şiă.

CHAPTER 5. 408

1 *Zerubbabel and Jeshua begin the temple.* 6 *Tatnai's letter to Darius.*

THEN the prophets, [a]Hăg'ga-ī the prophet, and [b]Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Ĭd'dō, prophesied unto the Jews that *were* in Jū'dah and Jē-rų'să-lēm in the name of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, *even* unto them.

2 Then rose up [c]Zē-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shĕ-ăl'tī-el, and Jēsh'u-ă the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and began to build the house of God which *is* at Jē-rų'să-lēm: and with them *were* the prophets of God [d]helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them [e]Tăt'na-ī, governor on [1]this side the river, and Shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men [2]that make this building?

5 But [f]the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Dă-rī'us: and then they returned [g]answer by letter concerning this *matter.*

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tăt'na-ī, governor on this side the river, and Shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī, [h]and his companions the Ă-phär'sach-ītes, which *were* on this side the river, sent unto Dă-rī'us the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, [3]wherein was written thus; Unto Dă-rī'us the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Jū-dē'ă, to the house of the great God, which is builded with [4]great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, *and* said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that *were* the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the [s]servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Iṣ'ra-el builded [t]and set up.

12 But [k]after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of [l]Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'-ў-lon, the Chăl-dē'an, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Băb'ў-lon.

13 But in the first year of [m]Çў'rus the king of Băb'ў-lon *the same* king Çў'rus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And [n]the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar took out of the temple that *was* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and brought them into the temple of Băb'-ў-lon, those did Çў'rus the king take out of the temple of Băb'ў-lon, and they were delivered unto *one*, [o]whose name *was* Shĕsh-băz'zar, whom he had made [5]governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Shĕsh-băz'-zar, *and* [p]laid the foundation of the house of God which *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and [q]*yet* it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if *it seem* good to the king, [r]let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which *is* there at Băb'ў-lon, whether it be *so*, that a decree was made of Çў'rus the king to build this house of God at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

409

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Decree of Darius.* 13 *The temple finished.* 16 *Feast of dedication.*

THEN Dă-rī'us the king made a decree, and [a]search was made in the house of the [1]rolls, where the treasures were [2]laid up in Băb'ў-lon.

2 And there was found at [3]Ăch'me-thā, in the palace that *is* in the province of the Mēdes, a roll, and therein *was* a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Çў'rus the king *the same* Çў'rus the king made a decree *concerning* the house of God at Jĕ-ru'-să-lĕm, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, *and* the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 [b]*With* three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and [c]let the expenses be given out of the king's house:

B. C. 520.

[s] Josh. 24. 15. Ps. 119. 46. Jon. 1. 9. Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8. Acts 27. 23.
[t] 1 Ki. 6. 1. 2 Chr. 34. 24, 25.
[k] 2 Chr. 36. 16, 17.
[l] 2 Ki. 24. 2. Jer. 39. 1.
[m] ch. 1. 1.
[n] ch. 1. 7, 8.
[o] Hag. 1. 14.
5 Or, deputy.
[p] ch. 3. 8, 10.
[q] ch. 6. 15.
[r] ch. 6. 1, 2. Prov. 25. 2.

[a] ch. 5. 17.
1 books.
2 made to descend.
3 Or, Ecbatana, the chief city of Media, or, in a coffer.
[b] 1 Ki. 6. 36.
[c] Ps. 68. 29. Isa. 60. 6.
[d] ch. 1. 7, 8. Jer. 27. 16, 18–22. Dan. 1. 2.
4 go.
[e] ch. 5. 3.
5 their societies.
6 by me a decree is made.
7 made to cease.
[f] ch. 7. 23. Jer. 29. 7.
8 of rest.
[g] Gen. 8. 21. Lev. 1. 9.
[h] 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.
9 let him be destroyed.
[i] Dan. 2. 5.
[j] Deut. 12. 11. 2 Chr. 7. 16. Ps. 132. 13.
[k] Job 5. 12. Ps. 9. 16. 1 Cor. 3. 19.
[l] ch. 5. 1, 2.
10 decree.
[m] ch. 1. 1.
[n] ch. 4. 24.
[o] ch. 7. 1.
11 the sons of the transportation.

5 And also let [d]the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar took forth out of the temple which *is* at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and brought unto Băb'ў-lon, be restored, and [4]brought again unto the temple which *is* at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, *every one* to his place, and place *them* in the house of God.

6 [e]Now *therefore*, Tăt'na-ī, governor beyond the river, Shē'thăr-bŏz'na-ī, and [5]your companions the Ă-phăr'-sach-ites, which *are* beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover [6]I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, *even* of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not [7]hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which *are* at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 [f]That they may offer sacrifices [8][g]of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and [h]pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, [9][i]let him be hanged thereon; [j]and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his [k]name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter *and* to destroy this house of God which *is* at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. I Dă-rī'us have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tăt'na-ī, governor on this side the river, Shē'thăr-bŏz'na-ī, and their companions, according to that which Dă-rī'us the king had sent, so they [l]did speedily.

14 [l]And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Hăg'ga-ī the prophet and Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Ĭd'dō. And they builded, and finished *it*, according to the commandment of the God of Iṣ'ra-el, and according to the [10]commandment of [m]Çў'rus, and [n]Dă-rī'us, and [o]Ăr-tăx-ĕrx'ēs king of Pēr'ṣiă.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Ă'dăr, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dă-rī'us the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Iṣ'ra-el, the priests, and the Lē'vites, and the rest of [11]the children of the captivity, kept

[p]the dedication of this house of God with joy.

17 And [q]offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Ĭs'ra-el, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 And they set the priests in their [r]divisions, and the Lē'vītes in their [s]courses, for the service of God, which *is* at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; [12]as it is written in the book of Mō'sēs.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover [t]upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Lē'vītes were [u]purified together, all of them *were* pure, and [v]killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves. D. Psa. 22. 18 Is.

21 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated [w]themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, did eat,

22 And kept the [x]feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and [y]turned the heart of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

B. C. 519.

p 1 Kī. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7. 5. John 10. 22.
q Num. 7. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 16. 1–3. ch. 8. 35.
r 1 Chr. 24. 1.
s 1 Chr. 23. 6.
12 according to writing.
t Ex. 12. 6.
u 2 Chr. 29. 34.
v Ex. 12. 21. 2 Chr. 35. 11
w Ex. 12. 48. Ps. 93. 5.
x Ex. 12. 15.
y Prov. 21. 1.

410 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Ezra goes to Jerusalem.* 11 *His commission from Artaxerxes.* 27 *His blessing.*

NOW after these things, in the reign of [1]Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs king of Pēr'-sĭą, Ĕz'rą [a]the son of Sĕr-a-ī'ąh, the son of Ăz-a-rī'ąh, the son of Hĭl-kī'ąh,

2 The son of Shăl'lum, the son of Zā'dŏk, the son of Ă-hī'tub,

3 The son of Ăm-a-rī'ąh, the son of Ăz-a-rī'ąh, the son of Mĕ-rā'ĭoth,

4 The son of Zĕr-a-hī'ąh, the son of Ŭz'zĭ, the son of Bŭk'kĭ,

5 The son of Ă-bĭsh'u-ą, the son of Phĭn'e-hąs, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Ąâr'on the chief priest:

6 This Ĕz'rą went up from Băb'ў-lon; and he *was* a ready scribe in the law of Mō'sēs, which the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el had given: and the king granted him all his request, [b]according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 [c]And there went up *some* of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and of the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and the singers, and the porters, and [d]the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, in the seventh year of Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs the king.

8 And he came to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm in the fifth month, which *was* in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first *day* of the first month [2]began he to go up from Băb'ў-lon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [e]according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ĕz'rą had prepared his heart to [f]seek the law of the LORD, and to do *it*, and to [g]teach in Ĭs'ra-el statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this *is* the copy of the letter that the king Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs gave unto Ĕz'rą the priest, the scribe, *even* a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Ĭs'ra-el.

12 Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs, [h]king of kings, [3]unto Ĕz'rą the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect *peace*, [i]and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Ĭs'ra-el, and *of* his priests and Lē'vītes, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent [4]of the king, and of his [j]seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, according to the law of thy God which *is* in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Ĭs'ra-el, [k]whose habitation *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,

16 [l]And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Băb'ў-lon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, [m]offering willingly for the house of their God which *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their [n]meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them [o]upon the altar of the house of your God which *is* in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

20 And [p]whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow *it* out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, *even* I Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs the king, do make a [q]decree to all the treasurers which *are* beyond the river, that whatsoever Ĕz'rą the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred [5]measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much*.

1 Longimanus, Neh. 2. 1.
a 1 Chr. 6. 14. b Gen. 32. 28. ch. 6. 22. Neh. 1. 10, 11.
c ch. 8. 1.
d ch. 2. 43.
2 was the foundation of the going up.
e Neh. 2. 8.
f 1 Sam. 7. 3. 2 Chr. 12. 14. Ps. 10. 18. Ps. 119. 45.
g Deut. 33. 10. Neh. 8. 1. Mal. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 2.
h Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37.
3 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, etc.
i ch. 4. 10.
4 from before the king.
j Esth. 1. 14. k 2 Chr. 6. 2. Ps. 135. 21.
l ch. 8. 26.
m 1 Chr. 29. 6.
n Num. 15. 4–13.
o Deut. 12. 5.
p 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2.
q ch. 4. 16, 20. ch. 5. 3, 6.
5 cors.

23 [6]Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: [7]for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Lē'vītes, singers, porters, Nĕth'ī-nīms, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ĕz'rā, after the wisdom of thy God, that *is* in thine hand, [s]set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and [t]teach ye them that know *them* not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether *it be* unto death, or [7]to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ [u]Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, [v]which hath put *such a thing* as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which *is* in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm:

28 And [w]hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as [x]the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Ĭs'ra-el chief men to go up with me.

B. C. 457.

6 Whatsoever is of the decree.
r ch. 6. 10. Ps. 68. 29. Isa. 60. 12. Jer. 12. 14. 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.

s Ex. 18. 21. Deut. 16. 18. 1 Ki. 3. 28. Ps. 19. 7.
t 2 Chr. 17. 7. Mal. 2. 7. Matt. 13. 52. Col. 1. 28.

7 to rooting out.
u 1 Chr. 29. 10. ch. 6. 22. Phil. 4. 10.
v ch. 6. 22. Neh. 2. 12. Prov. 16. 7. 2 Cor. 8. 16.
w ch. 9. 9. Neh. 1. 11.
x ch. 5. 5.

411 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Ezra's return companions.* 24 *He delivers the treasures.* 33 *They are weighed.* 36 *Commission is delivered.*

THESE *are* now the chief of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogy of them that went up with me from Băb'ў-lon, in the reign of Ăr-tăx-ĕrx'ēs the king.

2 Of the sons of Phĭn'e-has; Gĕr'shŏm: of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär; Dăn'iel: of the sons of Dā'vid; [a]Hăt'tush.

3 Of the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah, of the sons of [b]Phā'rŏsh; Zĕch-a-rī'ah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'ab; Ĕ-lī-ho-ē'na-ī the son of Zĕr-a-hī'ah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah; the son of Jā-hā'zī-el, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of [c]Ā'dĭn; Ĕ'bed the son of Jŏn'a-than, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Ē'lăm; Jĕ-shā'iah the son of Ăth-a-lī'ah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shĕph-a-tī'ah; Zĕb-a-dī'ah the son of Mī'chaĕl, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Jō'ăb; Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Jĕ-hī'el, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shĕl'o-mĭth; the son of Jŏs-ĭ-phī'ah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bĕb'a-ī; Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Bĕb'a-ī, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Az'găd; Jō-hā'nan [1]the son of Hăk'ka-tăn, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Ā-dŏn'ī-kăm, whose names *are* these, Ĕ-lĭph'e-lĕt, Jĕ-ī'el, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bĭg'va-ī; Ū'thā-ī, and [2]Zăb'bud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river [d]that runneth to Ā-hā'vā; and there [3]abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the [e]people, and the priests, and found there none of the [f]sons of Lē'vī.

16 Then sent I for Ĕ-li-ē'zĕr, for Ā'rĭ-el, for Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and for Ĕl'na-thăn, and for Jā'rib, and for Ĕl'na-thăn, and for Nā'than, and for Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and for Mē-shŭl'lam, chief men; also for Joi'a-rĭb, and for Ĕl'na-thăn, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Ĭd'dō the chief at the place Cā-sĭph'ī-ā, and [4]I told them what they should say unto Ĭd'dō, *and* to his brethren the Nĕth'ĭ-nīms, at the place Cāsĭph'ī-ā, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the [g]good hand of our God upon us they [h]brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Măh'lī, the son of Lē'vī, the son of Ĭs'ra-el; and Shĕr-e-bī'ah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hăsh-a-bī'ah, and with him Jĕ-shā'iah of the sons of Mĕ-rā'rī, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 [i]Also of the Nĕth'ĭ-nīms, whom Dā'vid and the princes had appointed for the service of the Lē'vites, two hundred and twenty Nĕth'ĭ-nīms: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I [j]proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ā-hā'vā, that we might [k]afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a [l]right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. L. Neh. 9. 17. W. Psa. 2. 12.

22 For [m]I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, [n]The hand of our God *is* upon all them for [o]good that seek him; but his power and his wrath *is* [p]against all them [q]that forsake him. U. Neh. 1. H.*

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was [r]intreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the

a 1 Chr. 3. 22.
b ch. 2. 3.
c ch. 2. 15. Neh. 7. 20.
1 Or, the youngest son.
2 Or, Zaccur, as some read.
d Ps. 137. 1. Acts 16. 13.
3 Or, pitched.
e Prov. 27. 23. Acts 20. 28. Heb. 13. 17.
f ch. 7. 7. Num. 8.
4 I put words in their mouth.
g ch. 7. 28. Prov. 3. 6. Rom. 8. 28.
h Lev. 10. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 30. 22. Neh. 8. 7.
i ch. 2. 43.
j 2 Chr. 20. 3.
k Lev. 16. 29. Isa. 58. 3, 5.
l Ps. 5. 8.
m 1 Cor. 9. 15.
n 1 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 7. 6, 9, 28. Ps. 33. 18, 19. Isa. 3. 10. Rom. 8. 28. 1 Pet. 3. 12.
o Ps. 33. 18.
p Ps. 34. 16.
q 2 Chr. 15. 2.
r Deut. 4. 29. 1 Chr. 5. 20. 2 Chr. 33. 13. Isa. 19. 22. Jer. 29. 12, 13.

*H. Job 4. 8, 9.

chief of the priests, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Hăsh-a-bī'ah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them [a]the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *even* the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Ĭs'ra-el *there* present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, *and* of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of [3]fine copper, [6]precious as gold.

S 28 And I said unto them, Ye *are* [c]holy unto the LORD; the vessels *are* [c]holy also; and the silver and the gold *are* a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers. S. Job 4. 8.

29 [v]Watch ye, and keep *them,* until ye weigh *them* before the chief of the priests and the Lē'vītes, and chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Lē'vītes the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Jē-rū'sā-lĕm unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ā-hā'vā on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jē-rū'sā-lĕm: and [w]the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we [x]came to Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Mĕr'e-mŏth the son of U-rī'ah the priest; and with him *was* Ĕ-le-ā'zar the son of Phĭn'e-has; and with them *was* Jōz'a-bād the son of Jēsh'u-a, and Nō-a-dī'ah the son of Bĭn'nu-ī, Lē'vītes;

34 By number *and* by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 *Also* the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, [v]offered burnt offerings unto the God of Ĭs'ra-el, twelve bullocks for all Ĭs'ra-el, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats *for* a sin offering: all *this was* a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's [z]commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered [a]the people, and the house of God.

412 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Affinity with strangers mourned.* 5 *Ezra's prayer and confession.*

B.C. 457.

s ch. 7. 15, 16.

3 yellow, or, shining brass.
6 desirable.
t Deut. 33. 8. Isa. 52. 11.
u Lev. 22. 2, 3. Num. 4. 4, 15, 19, 20. 1 Chr. 23. 28. 2 Chr. 24. 14.
v 1 Chr. 26. 20–26. Luke 12. 37, 38.

w ch. 7. 6, 9, 28. Job 5. 19–24. Isa. 41. 10–14.

x Neh. 2. 11.

y ch. 6. 17.
z ch. 7. 21.
a Isa. 14. 1. Isa. 56. 6. Zech. 8. 1–23.

a Neh. 9. 2.
b Deut. 12. 30.
c Deut. 7. 3.
d Ex. 22. 31.
e 2 Cor. 6. 14.
f Isa. 15. 2.
g Ps. 143. 4.
h ch. 10. 3. Isa. 66. 2.
i Ex. 29. 39.
1 Or, affliction.
j Ex. 9. 29.
k Dan. 9. 7.
2 Or, guiltiness
l Ps. 106. 6.
m Deut. 28. 36.
3 moment.
4 Or, a pin: that is, a constant and sure abode.
n Ps. 13. 3.
o Neh. 9. 36.
p Ps. 136. 23.
q ch. 7. 28.
5 to set up.
r Isa. 5. 2.
6 by the hand of thy servants.

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Ĭs'ra-el, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, have not [a]separated themselves from the people of the lands, [b]*doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Cā'năan-ītes, the Hĭt'tītes, the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, the Jĕb'u-sītes, the Ăm'mon-ītes, the Mō'ab-ītes, the Ē-gўp'tians, and the Ăm'ôr-ītes.

2 For they have [c]taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the [d]holy seed have [e]mingled themselves with the people of *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, [f]I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down [g]astonied.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that [h]trembled at the words of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonied until the [i]evening sacrifice.

M 5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my [1]heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and [j]spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am [k]ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our [2]trespass is grown up unto the heavens. M. 10. 1.

7 Since the days of our fathers *have* [l]we *been* in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities [m]have we, our kings, *and* our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as *it is* this day.

8 And now for a [3]little space grace hath been *shewed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us [4]a nail in his holy place, that our God may [n]lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 [o]For we *were* bondmen; [p]yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but [q]hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Pēr'sĭa, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and [5]to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us [r]a wall in Jū'dah and in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded [6]by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled

it [7]from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore [s]give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, [t]nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and [u]leave *it* for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God [8]hast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us *such* deliverance as this;

14 Should we [v]again break thy commandments, and [w]join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed *us*, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, [x]thou *art* righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as *it is* this day: behold, we *are* [y]before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot [z]stand before thee because of this.

413 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Marriage reforms.* 9 *Ezra's exhortation.* 18 *Those who had married strange wives.*

M NOW [a]when Ĕz'rà had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down [b]before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Ĭs'ra-el a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people [1]wept very sore. M. Neh. 1. 4–6.

2 And Shĕch-a-nī'ah the son of Jĕ-hī'el, *one* of the sons of Ē'lam, answered and said unto Ĕz'rà, We have [c]trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Ĭs'ra-el concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God [2]to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that [d]tremble at [e]the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for *this* matter *belongeth* unto thee: we also *will be* with thee: [f]be of good courage, and do *it*.

5 Then arose Ĕz'rà, and made the chief priests, the Lē'vītes, and all Ĭs'ra-el, [g]to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ĕz'rà rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Jŏ-hā'nan the son of Ē-lī'a-shĭb: and *when* he came thither, he [h]did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

B. C. 457.

7 from mouth to mouth.
s Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 3. Josh. 23. 12.
t Deut. 23. 6. 2 Chr. 19. 2.
u Gen. 18. 19. Prov. 13. 22.

8 hast withheld beneath our iniquities.
v Ex. 23, 32, 33. Judg. 2. 2. John 5. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 20.
w 2 Cor. 6. 14.
x Neh. 9. 33. Dan. 9. 14.
y Rom. 3. 19.
z Ps. 130. 3.

a Dan. 9. 20.
b 2 Chr. 20. 9.
1 wept a great weeping.
c Ex. 34. 13.
2 to bring forth.
d ch. 9. 4. Ps. 119. 53, 120. Isa. 66. 2.
e Deut. 7. 2, 3.
f 1 Chr. 28. 10. Isa. 35. 3, 4.
g Neh. 5. 12.
h Deut. 9. 18.
3 devoted. Lev. 27. 28. Josh. 6. 19.
i 1 Sam. 12. 18.
4 the showers.
5 have caused to dwell, or, have brought back.
j Prov. 28. 13. Jer. 3. 13.
k Isa. 1. 16, 17. Rom. 12. 2.
6 Or, we have greatly offended in this thing.
l Num. 25. 4. 2 Ki. 23. 26. 2 Chr. 28. 11–13. 2 Chr. 29. 10. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Ps. 78. 38. Isa. 12. 1
7 Or, till this matter be dispatched.
8 stood.
m ch. 5. 2. Hag. 1. 1, 12. Zech. 3. 1 Zech. 6. 11.
n 2 Ki. 10. 15. 1 Chr. 29. 24. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Prov. 6. 1. Prov. 22. 26. Gal. 2. 9.
o Lev. 5. 15. Lev. 6. 4, 5, 6.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Jū'dah and Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be [3]forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min gathered themselves together unto Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm within three days. It *was* the ninth month, on the twentieth *day* of the month; and [4]all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for [4]the great rain.

10 And Ĕz'rà the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and [5]have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 Now therefore [j]make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and [k]do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. R.* R

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people *are* many, and *it is* a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither *is this* a work of one day or two: for [6]we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until [l]the fierce wrath of our God [7]for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jŏn'a-than the son of Ā'sa-hĕl and Jā-hă-zī'ah the son of Tik'vah [8]were employed about this *matter:* and Mē-shŭl'lam and Shăb'be-thāi the Lē'vīte helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ĕz'rà the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely,* of the sons of [m]Jēsh'u-à the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and his brethren; Mā-a-sē'iah, and Ē-lī-ē'zĕr, and Jā'rib, and Gĕd-a-lī'ah.

19 And they [n]gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* [o]guilty, *they offered* a ram of the flock for their trespass.

*R. Job 11, 13, 14.

20 And of the sons of Ĭm'mĕr; Hă-nā'nī, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah.
21 And of the sons of Hā'rim; Mā-a-sē'iah, and Ê-lī'jah, and Shĕm-a-ī'-ah, and Jĕ-hī'el, and ŭz-zī'ah.
22 And of the sons of Păsh'ŭr; Ê-lī-o-ē'na-ī, Mā-a-sē'iah, Ĭsh'ma-el, Nĕ-thăn'e-el, Jŏz'a-băd, and Ĕl'a-sah.
23 Also of the Lē'vītes; Jŏz'a-băd, and Shĭm'e-ī, and Kĕ-lā'iah, (the same *is* Kĕl'ī-tā,) Pĕth-a-hī'ah, Jū'-dah, and Ê-li-ē'zĕr.
24 Of the singers also; Ê-lī'a-shĭb: and of the porters; Shăl'lum, and Tē'lem, and ū'rī.
25 Moreover of Ĭs'ra-el: of the sons of [p]Pā'rŏsh; Rā-mī'ah, and Jĕ-zī'ah, and Măl-chī'ah, and Mī'a-mĭn, and Ê-le-ā'zar, and Măl-chī'jah, and Bĕ-nā'iah.
26 And of the sons of Ê'lam; Măt-ta-nī'ah, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Jĕ-hī'el, and Ăb'dī, and Jĕr'e-mŏth, and Ê-lī'ah.
27 And of the sons of [q]Zăt'tu; Ê-lī-o-ē'na-ī, Ê-lī'a-shĭb, Măt-ta-nī'ah, and Jĕr'e-mŏth, and Zā'băd, and Ā-zī'zā.
28 Of the sons also of Bĕb'a-ī; Jĕ-hō-hā'nan, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Zăb'bāi, *and* Ăth'lāi.
29 And of the sons of Bā'nī; Mĕ-shŭl'lam, Măl'luch, and Ăd-a-ī'ah, Jăsh'ŭb, and Shĕ'al, and Rā'moth.

B. C. 457.

30 And of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'-ab; Ăd'nā, and Chĕ'lăl, Bĕ-nā'iah, Mā-a-sē'iah, Măt-ta-nī'ah, Bĕ-zăl'-e-el, and Bĭn'nu-ī, and Mā-năs'seh.
31 And *of* the sons of Hā'rim; Ê-li-ē'zĕr, Ĭ-shī'jah, [r]Măl-chī'ah, Shĕm-a-ī'ah, Shĭm'e-on,
32 Bĕn'ja-mĭn, Măl'luch, *and* Shĕm-a-rī'ah.
33 Of the sons of Hā'shum; Măt-te-nā'ī, Măt'ta-thah, Zā'băd, Ê-lĭph'e-lĕt, Jĕr'e-māi, Mā-năs'seh, *and* Shĭm'e-ī.
34 Of the sons of Bā'nī; Mā-ăd'āi, Ăm'răm, and ū'el,
35 Bĕ-nā'iah, Bĕ-dē'iah, Chĕl'luh,
36 Vā-nī'ah, Mĕr'e-mŏth, Ê-lī'a-shĭb,
37 Măt-ta-nī'ah, Măt-te-nā'ī, and Jā'a-saū,
38 And Bā'nī, and Bĭn'nu-ī, Shĭm'e-ī,
39 And Shĕl-e-mī'ah, and Nā'than, and Ăd-a-ī'ah,
40 [s]Măch-na-dĕ'bāi, Shăsh'a-ī, Shăr'-a-ī,
41 Ā-zăr'e-el, and Shĕl-e-mī'ah, Shĕm-a-rī'ah,
42 Shăl'lum, Ăm-a-rī'ah, *and* Jō'sĕph.
43 Of the sons of [t]Nē'bō; Jĕ-ī'el, Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, Zā'băd, Ze-bī'na, Jă-dā'u, and Jō'el, Bĕ-nā'iah.
44 [u]All these had taken strange wives: and *some* of them had wives by whom they had children.

p ch. 2. 3. ch. 8. 3. Neh. 7. 8.
q ch. 2. 8. Neh. 7. 13.
r Neh 3. 11.
s Or, Mabnadebai, according to some copies.
t Num. 32. 38.
u ch. 2. 29. Gen. 6. 2-5. Ex. 23. 2. Deut. 7. 3.

THE

BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

414 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 446.

1 *Hanani informs Nehemiah.* 5 *He mourns, fasts, and prays.*

THE words of [a]Nē-he-mī'ah the son of Hăch-a-lī'ah. And it came to pass in the month Chĭs'leu, in the [b]twentieth year, as I was in [c]Shu'-shan the palace,
2 That Hă-nā'nī, one of my brethren, came, he and *certain* men of Jū'dah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.
3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province *are* in great affliction and reproach: [d]the wall of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm also [e]*is* broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.
M 4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned *certain* days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven, U. Job 1. 9, 10.
5 And said, I beseech thee, [f]O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, [g]that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:
6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and [h]thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Ĭs'ra-el thy servants, and confess [i]the sins of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned. M. 9. 3.
7 [k]We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have [l]not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Mō'sĕs.
8 Remember, I beseech thee, the R word that thou commandedst thy servant Mō'sĕs, saying, [m]If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations: R. Psa. 74. 1, 2.
9 [n]But *if* ye turn unto me, and I keep my commandments, and do them; [o]though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, *yet* will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there. L. Psa. 14. 7.
10 [p]Now these *are* thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.
11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer

a ch. 10. 1.
b ch. 2. 1.
c Esth. 1. 2. Dan. 8. 2.
d ch. 2. 17. Isa. 5. 5. Jer. 5. 10.
e 2 Ki. 25. 10.
f Deut. 10. 17. ch. 4. 14. Job 37. 22. Ps. 89. 3. Heb. 6. 13. 18.
g 1 Ki. 8. 23. 2 Chr. 6. 14.
h 2 Chr. 6. 40.
i Dan. 9. 20.
j Ps. 106. 6.
k Deut. 28. 15.
l Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 4. 25.
m Lev. 26. 39. Deut. 4. 29.
n Deut. 30. 4.
o Deut. 9. 29 Dan. 9. 15.

of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who [a]desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and [b]grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's [c]cupbearer.

415 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Nehemiah, commissioned by Artaxerxes, comes to Jerusalem.* 12 *His night view.*

AND it came to pass in the month Nī'san, in the twentieth year of [a]Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and [b]I took up the wine, and gave *it* unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why *is* thy countenance sad, seeing thou *art* not sick? this *is* nothing *else* but [c]sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, [d]Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when [e]the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? [f]So I prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Jū'dah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the [1]queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him [g]a time.

7 [h]Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Jū'dah;

8 And a letter unto Ā'saph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* [i]to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, [j]according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When Săn-băl'lat the [2]Hŏr'o-nīte, and Tō-bī'ah the servant, the Ăm'monīte, heard *of it*, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 So I [k]came to Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, and was *there* three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night I and some few men with me; neither told I *any* man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm: neither *was there any* beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night [l]by the gate of the valley, even before the [m]dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, which were [n]broken down, and the gates thereof were [o]consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the [p]gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but *there was* no place for the beast *that was* under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the [q]brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and *so* returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told *it* to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we *are* in, how Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, that we be no more [r]a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they [s]strengthened their hands for *this* good *work*.

19 But when Săn-băl'lat the Hŏr'onīte, and Tō-bī'ah the servant, the Ăm'mon-īte, and Gē'shem the Ā-rā'bī-an, heard *it*, they [t]laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What *is* this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, [u]The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but [v]ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

CHAPTER 3. 416

The names and order of the builders of the wall.

THEN [a]Ē-lī'a-shīb the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, [b]and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; [c]even unto the tower of Mē'ah they sanctified it, unto the tower of [d]Hă-năn'e-el.

2 And [1]next unto him builded [e]the men of Jĕr'ī-chō. And next to them builded Zăc'cur the son of Ĭm'rī.

3 [f]But the fish gate did the sons of Hăs-se-nā'ah build, who *also* laid the beams thereof, and [g]set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Mĕr'e-mŏth the son of U-rī'jah, the son of

B. C. 446.

p Ps. 119. 4. Isa. 26. 8. Heb. 13. 18.
q Gen. 32. 11. Ps. 37. 5. Prov. 16. 3.
r ch. 2. 1.

a Ezra 7. 1. That is, of Artaxerxes Longimanus.
b ch. 1. 11.
c Prov. 15. 13.
d 1 Ki. 1. 31. Dan. 2. 4. Dan. 5. 10.
e ch. 1. 3. Ps. 137. 5.
f 1 Sam. 1. 13. ch. 1. 11. Prov. 3. 6.
1 wife. Probably Esther.
g ch. 5. 14.
h Ezra 10. 6, 9. ch. 3. 7. That is, the temple.
i Ezra 5. 5. Prov. 21. 1. Isa. 66. 14. Dan. 1. 9. Acts 7. 10.
2 Or, Moabite.
j Ezra 8. 32.
k 2 Chr. 26. 9. ch. 3. 13.
l ch. 1. 3. Jer. 5. 10.
m 2 Ki. 20. 20. 2 Chr. 32. 30. ch. 3. 15.
n 2 Sam. 15. 23. Jer. 31. 40. John 18. 1.
o 1 Sam. 11. 2. ch. 1. 3. Ps. 44. 13. Jer. 24. 9. Lam. 3. 45, 46. Ezek. 5. 14.
p 2 Sam. 2. 7.
q Ps. 44. 13. Ps. 79. 4.
r Ps. 123. 1. Rom. 8. 31.
s Ezra 4. 3. John 4. 9. Acts 8. 21.

a ch. 12. 10.
b ch. 12. 39. John 5. 2.
c ch. 12. 39.
d Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.
1 at his hand.
e Ezra 2. 34. ch. 7. 36.
f 2 Chr. 33. 14. ch. 12. 39. Zeph. 1. 10.
g ch. 6. 1.

Kŏz. And next unto them repaired Mē-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah, the son of Mē-shĕz'a-beel. And next unto them repaired Zā'dŏk the son of Bā'a-nā.

5 And next unto them the Tē-kō'ītes repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to [h]the work of their **Lord.**

6 Moreover [i]the old gate repaired Jĕ-hoi'a-dā the son of Pā-sē'ah, and Mē-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕs-o-dē'iah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Mĕl-a-tī'ah the Gĭb'e-on-ite, and Jā'dŏn the Mē-rŏn'o-thīte, the men of [j]Gĭb'e-on, and of Mĭz'pah, unto the [k]throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Ŭz'zĭ-el the son of Hăr-ha-ī'ah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hăn-a-nī'ah the son of *one of* the apothecaries, and they [2]fortified Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm unto the [l]broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rĕph-a-ī'ah the son of Hûr, the ruler of the half part of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm.

10 And next unto them repaired Jĕ-dā'iah the son of Hā-rū'maph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hăt'tush the son of Hăsh-ab-nī'ah.

11 Măl-chī'jah [m]the son of Hā'rim, and Hā'shub the son of Pā'hath-mō'ab, repaired the [3]other piece, [n]and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shăl'lum the son of Hă-lō'hesh, the ruler of the half part of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, he and [o]his daughters.

13 [p]The valley gate repaired Hā'nŭn, and the inhabitants [q]of Zā-nō'ah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto [r]the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Măl-chī'ah the son of Rē'chăb, the ruler of part of [s]Bĕth-hăc'çe-rĕm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But [t]the gate of the fountain repaired Shăl'lun the son of Cŏl-hō'zeh, the ruler of part of [u]Mĭz'pah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of [v]Sĭ-lō'ah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of Dā'vid.

16 After him repaired Nē-he-mī'ah the son of Ăz'bŭk, the ruler of the half part of Bĕth'-zûr, unto *the place* over against the sepulchres of Dā'vid, and to the [w]pool that was made, and unto the [x]house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Lē'vītes, Rē'hum the son of Bā'nī. Next unto him repaired Hăsh-a-bī'ah, the ruler of the half part of Kēi'lah, in his part.

B. C. 445.

h Judg. 5. 23.
i ch. 12. 39.
j Josh. 9. 3.
k ch. 2. 8.
2 Or, left Jerusalem unto the broad wall.
l ch. 12. 38.
m Ezra 2. 32.
3 second measure.
n ch. 12. 38.
o Ex. 35. 25. Luke 8. 3. Phil. 4. 3.
p ch. 2. 13.
q Josh. 15. 34.
r ch. 2. 13.
s Jer. 6. 1. Mic. 1. 11.
t ch. 2. 14.
u Josh. 18. 26. Judg. 20. 1, 3. Jer. 40. 6.
v Isa. 8. 6. Luke 13. 4. John 9. 7.
w 2 Ki. 20. 20. Isa. 22. 11.
x Song 3. 7.
y Josh. 15. 44. 1 Sam. 23. 1. 2 Chr. 26. 9.
4 Or, Zaccai.
a Eccl. 9. 10. Rom. 12. 11.
b ch. 12. 39. Jer. 32. 2.
c Ezra 2. 43. ch. 7. 46.
5 Or, which dwelt in Ophel, repaired unto.
6 Or, The tower.
d ch. 8. 1, 3.
e 2 Ki. 11. 16. 2 Chr. 23. 15. Jer. 31. 40.
7 the sun gate. Jer. 19. 2.
8 Or, corner chamber.
f ch. 12. 39. John 5. 2

18 After him repaired their brethren, Băv'a-ī the son of Hĕn'a-dăd, the ruler of the half part [y]of Kēi'lah.

19 And next to him repaired Ē'zĕr the son of Jĕsh'u-â, the ruler of Mĭz'pah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the [z]turning *of the wall.*

20 After him Bā'rŭch the son of [a]Zăb'bāi earnestly [a]repaired the other piece, from the turning *of the wall* unto the door of the house of Ē-lī'a-shīb the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mĕr'e-mŏth the son of U-rī'jah the son of Kŏz another piece, from the door of the house of Ē-lī'a-shīb even to the end of the house of Ē-lī'a-shīb.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Bĕn'ja-mĭn and Hā'shub over against their house. After him repaired Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Ăn-a-nī'ah by his house.

24 After him repaired Bĭn'nu-ī the son of Hĕn'a-dăd another piece, from the house of Ăz-a-rī'ah unto the turning *of the wall,* even unto the corner.

25 Pā'lal the son of Ū'za-ī, over against the turning *of the wall,* and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that *was* by the [b]court of the prison. After him Pĕ-dā'iah the son of Pā'rŏsh.

26 Moreover [c]the Nĕth'ī-nĭms [5]dwelt in [6]Ō'phel, unto *the place* over against [d]the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tē-kō'ītes repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ō'phel.

28 From above the [e]horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zā'dŏk the son of Ĭm'mēr over against his house. After him repaired also Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Shĕch-a-nī'ah, the keeper of [7]the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hăn-a-nī'ah the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, and Hā'nŭn the sixth son of Zā'laph, another piece. After him repaired Mē-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Măl-chī'ah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nĕth'ī-nĭms, and of the merchants, over against the gate Mĭph'kăd, and to the [8]going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto [f]the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAPTER 4. 417

1 *Nehemiah urges work on the wall.* 13 *He arms the labourers.* 19 *Military precepts.*

B. C. 445.

BUT it came to pass, [c]that when Săn-băl'lat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Să-mā'rĭ-ā, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they [1]fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now [b]Tō-bī'ah the Ăm'mon-īte *was* by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 [c]Hear, O our God; for we are [2]despised: and [d]turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And [e]cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, *that* when Săn-băl'lat, and Tō-bī'ah, and the Ā-rā'bĭ-ans, and the Ăm'mon-ītes, and the Ăsh'dod-ītes, heard that the walls of Jē-ru'să-lĕm [3]were made up, *and* that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And [f]conspired all of them together to come *and* to fight against Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and [4]to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless [g]we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Jū'dah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, [5]From all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you.*

13 ¶ Therefore set I [6]in the lower places behind the wall, *and* on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, [h]Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, *which is* great and terrible, and [i]fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, [k]and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Jū'dah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with [l]one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded [7]by his side, and *so* builded. And he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: [m]our God shall fight for us. V. Job 5. 20–23.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jē-ru'să-lĕm, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, [8]*saving that* every one put them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5. 418

1 *The Jews complain of debts and service.* 6 *Nehemiah rebukes usurers.*

AND there was a great [c]cry of the people and of their wives against their [b]brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, *are* many: therefore we [c]take up corn *for them,* that we may eat, and live.

3 *Some* also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, *and that upon* our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now [d]our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we [e]bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought unto bondage *already:* neither *is it* in our power *to*

a Ezra 4. 1-5. ch. 2. 10. Ps. 2. 1, 4. Acts 4. 17.

1 leave to themselves.

b ch. 2. 10, 19.

c Ps. 123. 3, 4. Isa. 53. 3. Luke 16. 14.

2 despite.

d 1 Sam. 17. 26. Ps. 79. 12. Prov. 3. 34. Hos. 12. 14.

e Ps. 59. 5–13. Ps. 69. 27. Jer. 18. 23. 2 Tim. 4. 14.

3 ascended.

f Ps. 2. 1–3. Isa. 8. 9, 10. Acts 23. 12, 13.

4 to make an error to it.

g Job 22. 27. Ps. 50. 15. Matt. 26. 41.

5 Or, That from all places ye must return to us.

6 from the lower parts of the place, etc.

h Num. 14. 9. Deut. 1. 29.

i Deut. 10. 17. Job 37. 22. Heb. 12. 20, 21, 28, 29.

j 2 Sam. 10. 12.

k Job 5. 12. Ps. 33. 10.

l 1 Cor. 16. 13. Eph. 6. 10.

7 on his loins.

m Ex. 14. 14. Deut. 1. 30. Deut. 3. 22. Josh. 23. 10.

8 Or, every one went with his weapon for water.

a Isa. 5. 7. Jas. 5. 4.

b Lev. 25. 35. Deut. 15. 7.

c Gen. 41. 57. Hag. 1. 6.

d Gen. 37. 27. Isa. 58. 7. Acts 17. 26.

e Ex. 21. 7. Matt. 18. 25.

redeem them; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very [f]angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then [1]I consulted with myself, and [g]I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, [h]Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set [i]a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have [j]redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing *to answer*.

9 Also I said, It *is* not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk [k]in the fear of our God [l]because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, *and* my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth *part* of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, [m]and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also [n]I shook my lap, and said, So God [o]shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and [2]emptied. And all the congregation said, A-mĕn', and praised the LORD. [p]And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Jū'dah, from the twentieth year [q]even unto the two and thirtieth year of Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs the king, *that is,* twelve years, I and my brethren have not [r]eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that *had been* before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but [s]so did not I, because of the [t]fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants *were* gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover *there were* [u]at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us.

18 Now *that* [v]which was prepared *for me* daily *was* one ox *and* six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 [w]Think upon me, my God, for good, *according* to all that I have done for this people.

B. C. 445.

[f] Ex. 11. 8. ch. 13. 8. Mark 3. 5. Eph. 4. 26.
[1] my heart consulted in me.
[g] Lev. 19. 17. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
[h] Ex. 22. 25. Deut. 23. 19. Ps. 15. 5.
[i] Prov. 27. 5. Matt. 18. 17.
[j] Lev. 25. 48.
[k] Gen. 20. 11. Lev. 25. 36. Acts 9. 31.
[l] Gen. 13. 7, 8. 2 Sam. 12. 14. Rom. 2. 24. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
[m] Ezra 10. 5. Jer. 34. 8, 9.
[n] Matt. 10. 14. Acts 13. 51.
[o] Zech. 5. 4.
[2] empty, or, void.
[p] 2 Ki. 23. 3.
[q] ch. 13. 6.
[r] 1 Cor. 9. 4.
[s] 2 Cor. 11. 9.
[t] Gen. 42. 18. Job 31. 23. Ps. 112. 1. Prov. 16. 6. Eccl. 12. 13, 14. Luke 18. 2–4.
[u] 2 Sam. 9. 7. [v] 1 Ki. 4. 22. [w] ch. 13. 22.

[a] ch. 2. 10.
[1] Or, Gashmu, verse 6.
[b] ch. 3. 1, 3.
[c] Prov. 26. 24.
[d] 1 Chr. 8. 12. ch. 11. 35.
[e] Ps. 12. 2. Prov. 26. 24. Eccl. 4. 4. Mic. 7. 4, 5.
[f] Prov. 14. 15.
[g] Prov. 1. 10.
[h] Jer. 9. 3. Rom. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
[2] Or, Geshem, verse 1.
[i] Ezra 4. 13. ch. 2. 19. Luke 23. 2.
[j] Job 13. 4. Ps. 36. 3. Isa. 59. 4. Dan. 11. 27.
[k] Deut. 33. 25. Ps. 56. 3. Isa. 41. 10. 2 Cor. 12. 9.
[l] Prov. 26. 24.
[m] Prov. 28. 1.

CHAPTER 6. 419

1 *Sanballat's crafty opposition to Nehemiah.* 15 *The wall is finished.*

NOW it came to pass, [a]when Săn-băl'lat, and Tō-bī'ah, and [1]Gē'shem the Ā-rā'bĭ-an, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and *that* there was no breach left therein; (but [b]though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Săn-băl'lat and Gē'shem [c]sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one of* the villages in the plain of [d]Ō'nō. But they [e]thought to do me mischief.

3 And I [f]sent messengers unto them, saying, I *am* doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me [g]four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Săn-băl'lat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein *was* written, [h]It is reported among the heathen, and [2]Găsh'mū saith *it,* [i]that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jē-ru'să-lĕm, saying, *There is* a king in Jū'dah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou [j]feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, *O God,* strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Dĕl-a-ī'ah the son of Mĕ-hĕt'a-beel, who *was* shut up; and he said, Let [k]us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, [l]Should such a man

as I flee? and who *is there,* that, *being* as I *am,* would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that [n]he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tō-bī'ah and Săn-băl'lat had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and *that* they might have *matter* for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 [o]My God, think thou upon Tō-bī'ah and Săn-băl'lat according to these their works, and on the [p]prophetess Nō-a-dī'ah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day* of *the month* Ē'lŭl, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that [q]when all our enemies heard *thereof,* and all the heathen that *were* about us saw *these things,* they were much cast down in their own eyes: for [r]they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Jū'dah [3]sent many letters unto Tō-bī'ah, and *the letters* of Tō-bī'ah came unto them.

18 For *there were* many in Jū'dah sworn unto him, because he *was* the son in law of Shĕch-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'rah; and his son Jō-hā'nan had taken the daughter of Mē-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my [4]words to him. *And* Tō-bī'ah sent letters to put me in fear.

B. C. 445.

n Ezek. 13. 22.

o ch. 13. 29.

p Ezek. 13. 17.

q ch. 2. 10. ch. 4. 1, 7. ch. 6. 1.

r Ps. 126. 2.

3 multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah.

4 Or, matters.

420 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Hanani and Hananiah in charge of Jerusalem.* 5 *Registry of the returned.* 70 *Their oblations.*

NOW it came to pass, when the wall [a]was built, and I had [b]set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Lē'vītes were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hă-nā'nī, and Hăn-a-nī'ah the ruler [c]of the palace, charge over Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm: for he *was* [d]a faithful man, and [e]feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar *them:* and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, every one in his watch, and every one *to be* over against his house.

4 Now the city *was* [1]large and great: but the people *were* few therein, and the houses *were* not builded.

5 ¶ And my God [f]put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found [2]a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 These *are* the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon had carried away, and came again to Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm and to Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, Jĕsh'u-ā, Nĕ-he-mī'ah, [3]Āz-a-rī'ah, Rā-a-mī'ah, Nā-hăm'a-nī, Môr'de-cāi, Bil'shăn, Mĭs'pe-rĕth, Big'va-ī, Nĕ'hum, Bā'a-nah. The number, *I say,* of the men of the people of Ĭs'ra-el *was this;*

8 The children of Pā'rŏsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Ā'rah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jĕsh'u-ā and Jō'ăb, two thousand and eight hundred *and* eighteen.

12 The children of Ē'lăm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zăt'tu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zăc'ca-ī, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of [4]Bĭn'nu-ī, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bĕb'a-ī, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Ăz'găd, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Ā-dŏn'ī-kăm, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bĭg'va-ī, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Ā'dĭn, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ā'tĕr of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hā'shum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bē'zāi, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of [5]Hā'riph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of [6]Gĭb'e-on, ninety and five.

26 The men of [7]Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm and Nĕ-tō'phah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of [8]Ăn'a-thŏth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of [7]Bĕth-ăz'ma-vĕth, forty and two.

29 The men of [8]Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, Chĕ-phī'rah, and Bĕ-ē'roth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Rā'mah and Gā'bá, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of [9]Mĭch'mas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bĕth'-el and Ā'ī, an hundred twenty and three.

a ch. 3.
b ch. 6. 1.
c ch. 2. 8.
d Num. 12. 7. ch. 13. 13. Ps. 101. 6. Matt. 24 45. 1 Cor. 4. 2.
e Gen. 42. 18. Ex. 18. 21. ch. 5. 15. Job 31. 23. Prov. 16. 6.
1 broad in spaces.
f Prov. 2. 6. Rom. 11. 36. 1 Cor. 4. 7. 2 Cor. 8. 16. Jas. 1. 17.
2 Perhaps the one in Ezra 2. 1, contained the number enrolled for the journey, and this only those who actually returned, as they are not exactly the same.
3 Or, Seraiah, Ezra 2. 2.
4 Or, Bani, Ezra 2. 10.
5 Or, Jorah, Ezra 2. 18.
6 Or, Gibbar, Ezra 2. 20.
g Gen. 35. 6. Ruth 2. 4. 1 Sam. 17. 12. 2 Chr. 11. 6. Ezra 2. 21. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1.
h Josh. 21. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 54, 60. Ezra 2. 23. Jer. 1. 1.
7 Or, Azmaveth, Ezra 2. 24.
8 Or, Kirjath-arim, Ezra 2. 25.
i 1 Sam. 13. 2. Ezra 2. 27. Isa. 10. 28.

33 The men of the other Nē'bŏ, fifty and two.
34 The children of the other Ē'lăm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
35 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.
36 The children of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, three hundred forty and five.
37 The children of Lŏd, Hā'dĭd, and Ō'nŏ, seven hundred twenty and one.
38 The children of Sē-nā'ah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.
39 ¶ The priests: the children of [j]Jĕ-dā'iah, of the house of Jĕsh'u-á, nine hundred seventy and three.
40 The children of [k]Ĭm'mĕr, a thousand fifty and two.
41 The children of [l]Păsh'ŭr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
42 The children of [m]Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.
43 ¶ The Lē'vītes: the children of Jĕsh'u-á, of Kăd'mĭ-el, *and* of the children of [9]Hō-dē'vah, seventy and four.
44 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'saph, an hundred forty and eight.
45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shăl'lum, the children of Ā'tĕr, the children of Tăl'mon, the children of Ăk'kŭb, the children of Hăt'ĭ-tá, the children of Shō'ba-ī, an hundred thirty and eight.
46 ¶ The Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms: the children of Zĭ'há, the children of Hă-shu'phá, the children of Tăb'ba-ŏth,
47 The children of Kē'rŏs, the children of [10]Sĭ'á, the children of Pā'don,
48 The children of Lĕb'a-ná, the children of Hăg'a-bá, the children of [11]Shăl'ma-ī,
49 The children of Hā'nan, the children of Gĭd'del, the children of Gā'hăr,
50 The children of Rē-a-ī'ah, the children of Rē'zin, the children of Nĕ-kō'dá,
51 The children of Găz'zam, the children of Ŭz'zá, the children of Phă-sē'ah,
52 The children of Bē'sāi, the children of Mē-ū'nim, the children of [12]Nĕ-phĭsh'e-sĭm,
53 The children of Băk'bŭk, the children of Hă-kū'phá, the children of Hăr'hûr,
54 The children of [13]Băz'lith, the children of Mē-hī'dá, the children of Hăr'shá,
55 The children of Bär'kŏs, the children of Sĭs'e-rá, the children of Tā'mah,
56 The children of Nē-zī'ah, the children of Hăt'ĭ-phá.
57 ¶ The [n]children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'ta-ī, the children of Sŏph'e-rĕth, the children of [14]Pĕ-rī'dá,
58 The children of Jă-ā'lá, the children of Där'kon, the children of Gĭd'del,
59 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, the children of Hăt'tĭl, the children of Pŏch'e-rĕth of Ze-bā'im, the children of [15]Ā'mon.

B. C. 536.

j 1 Chr. 24. 7. Ezra 2. 36.
k 1 Chr. 24. 14. Ezra 2. 37.
l 1 Chr. 9. 12. 1 Chr. 24. 9.
m 1 Chr. 24. 8. Ezra 2. 39. Ezra 10. 31.
9 Or, Hodaviah, Ezra 2. 40: or, Judah, Ezra 3. 9.
10 Or, Siaha, Ezra 2. 44.
11 Or, Shamlai.
12 Or, Nephusim, Ezra 2. 50.
13 Or, Bazluth, Ezra 2. 52.
n Gen. 9. 25, 26. 1 Ki. 5. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 2. 17, 18.
14 Or, Peruda.
15 Or, Ami.
o Ezra 2. 59.
16 Or, Addan.
17 Or, pedigree.
p 2 Sam. 17. 27. 2 Sam. 19. 31–34. 1 Ki. 2. 7. Ezra 2. 61.
18 Or, the governor.
q Ex. 28. 30. Lev. 8. 8. Num. 7. 89. Num. 27. 18–21. Deut. 33. 8. Judg. 1. 1. 19 part. *r* ch. 8. 9. ch. 10. 1.
s Ezra 2. 69.
t Job 34. 19. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 3. 28.
u ch. 11. 20, 36.
v Ex. 23. 14–17. Lev. 23. 24–44. Ezra 3. 1.
a Ezra 3. 1.

60 All the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, and the children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.
61 [o]And these *were* they which went up *also* from Tĕl-mĕ'lah, Tĕl-hă-rē'shá, Chĕ'rub, [16]Ăd'dŏn, and Ĭm'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their [17]seed, whether they *were* of Ĭs'ra-el.
62 The children of Dĕl-a-ī'ah, the children of Tō-bī'ah, the children of Nĕ-kō'dá, six hundred forty and two.
63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Hă-bā'iah, the children of Kŏz, the children of [p]Bär-zĭl'la-ī, which took *one* of the daughters of Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte to wife, and was called after their name.
64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.
65 And [18]the Tĭr'sha-thá said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood *up* a priest with [q]Ū'rim and Thŭm'mim.
66 ¶ The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,
67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.
68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:
69 *Their* camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.
70 ¶ And [19]some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. [r]The Tĭr'sha-thá gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.
71 And *some* of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work [s]twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.
72 And *that* which [t]the rest of the people gave *was* twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.
73 So the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, and all Ĭs'ra-el, dwelt in [u]their cities; [v]and when the seventh month came, the children of Ĭs'ra-el *were* in their cities.

CHAPTER 8. 421

1 *Reading and hearing the law.* 9 *Comforting the people.* 16 *Keeping the feast of tabernacles.*

AND all [a]the people gathered themselves together as one man into

the street that *was* [b]before the water gate; and they spake unto Ĕz'rà the [c]scribe to bring the book [d]of the law of Mō'sĕs, which the LORD had commanded to Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And Ĕz'rà the priest brought [e]the law before the congregation both [f]of men and women, and all [1]that could hear with understanding, [g]upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that *was* before the water gate [2]from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people *were attentive* unto the book of the law.

4 And Ĕz'rà the scribe stood upon a [3]pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, and Shĕ'mà, and Ăn-a-ī'ah, and U-rī'jah, and Hĭl-kī'ah, and Mā-a-sē'iah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pĕ-dā'iah, and Mĭsh'-a-el, and Măl-chī'ah, and Hā'shum, and Hăsh-băd'a-nà, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, *and* Mĕ-shŭl'lam.

5 And Ĕz'rà opened the book in the [4]sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people [h]stood up:

6 And Ĕz'rà blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people [i]answered, Ā-mĕn', Ā-mĕn', with [j]lifting up their hands: and [k]they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with *their* faces to the ground.

7 Also Jĕsh'u-à, and Bā'nī, and Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Jā'mĭn, Ăk'kŭb, Shăb'-be-thāi, Hō-dī'jah, Mā-a-sē'iah, Kĕl'-ĭ-tà, Ăz-a-rī'ah, Jŏz'a-băd, Hā'nan, Pĕl-a-ī'ah, and the Lē'vītes, [l]caused the people to understand the law: and the people *stood* in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God [m]distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused *them* to understand the reading.

9 ¶ [n]And Nĕ-he-mī'ah, which *is* [5]the Tĭr'sha-thà, and Ĕz'rà the priest the scribe, [o]and the Lē'vītes that taught the people, said unto all the people, [p]This day *is* holy unto the LORD your God; [q]mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. J. Job 1. 21.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, [r]and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for *this* day *is* holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength. W. Psa. 29. 4.

11 So the Lē'vītes stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day *is* holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

B. C. 445.

[b] ch. 3. 26. ch. 12. 37.
[c] Ezra 7. 6. Isa. 8. 20. Jer. 8. 8, 9.
[d] 2 Chr. 34. 15. Isa. 8. 20. Mal. 4. 4.
[e] Deut. 31. 11, 12.
[f] 1 Pet. 3. 7.
[1] that understood in hearing.
[g] Lev. 23. 24.
[2] from the light.
[3] tower of wood.
[4] eyes.
[h] Judg. 3. 20.
[i] Num. 5. 22. ch. 5. 13. Matt. 6. 13. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
[j] Lam. 3. 41.
[k] Ex. 4. 31.
[l] Lev. 10. 11.
[m] Hab. 2. 2. Acts 8. 30–35.
[n] Ezra 2. 63. ch. 7. 65.
[5] Or, the governor.
[o] 2 Chr. 35. 3. Hos. 4. 6.
[p] Lev. 23. 24.
[q] Deut. 16. 14. Eccl. 3. 4. Mal. 2. 13.
[r] Esth. 9. 19. Luke 11. 41. Rev. 11. 10.
[6] Or, that they might instruct in the words of the law.
[7] by the hand of.
[s] Gen. 33. 17. Lev. 23. 34.
[t] Deut. 22. 8.
[u] ch. 3. 26.
[v] ch. 12. 39.
[w] Deut. 31. 10.
[8] a restraint.
[x] Num. 29. 35.
[a] ch. 8. 2.
[b] Josh. 7. 6. 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2. Job 2. 12.
[c] Ezra 10. 11. ch. 13. 3.
[1] strange children.
[d] Prov. 28. 13. Jer. 3. 13. 1 John 1. 7–9.
[e] ch. 8. 7.
[2] Or, scaffold.
[f] Ex. 15. 6, 11. 1 Chr. 29. 13. 2 Cor. 4. 6.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Lē'vītes, unto Ĕz'rà the scribe, even [6]to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded [7]by Mō'sĕs, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el should dwell in [8]booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jē-rū'sà-lĕm, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as *it is* written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought *them,* and made themselves booths, every one upon the [1]roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the [u]water gate, [v]and in the street of the gate of Ē'phrà-ĭm.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jĕsh'u-à the son of Nŭn unto that day had not the children of Ĭs'ra-el done so. And there was very great gladness.

18 Also [w]day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day *was* [2]a solemn assembly, [x]according unto the manner.

CHAPTER 9. 422

1 *A solemn fast and repentance.* 4 *Prayer and confession of the Levites.*

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of [a]this month the children of Ĭs'ra-el were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, [b]and earth upon them.

2 And [c]the seed of Ĭs'ra-el separated themselves from all [1]strangers, and stood [d]and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and [e]read in the book of the law of the LORD their God *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God. M. Job 22. 29.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the [2]stairs, of the Lē'vītes, Jĕsh'u-à, and Bā'nī, Kăd'mĭ-el, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Bŭn'nī, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Bā'nī, *and* Chĕn'a-nī, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Lē'vītes, Jĕsh'u-à, and Kăd'mĭ-el, Bā'nī, Hăsh-ab-nī'ah, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Hō-dī'jah, Shĕb-a-nī'-ah, *and* Pĕth-a-hī'ah, said, Stand up *and* bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be [f]thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 [a]Thou, *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; [b]thou hast made heaven, [c]the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all *things* that *are* therein, the seas, and all that *is* therein, and thou [d]preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou *art* the LORD the God, who didst choose [e]Ā'brăm, and broughtest him forth out of Ūr of the Chăl'dees, and gavest him the name of Ā'brăhăm;

8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Cā'năanītes, the Hĭt'tītes, the Ām'ôr-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, to give *it, I say,* to his seed, and [f]hast performed thy words; for thou *art* righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Ē'gўpt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea;

10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon Phā'raōh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou [m]get thee a name, as *it is* this day.

11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou [n]leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go. L. Est. 8. 16.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sĭ'nāi, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them [o]right judgments, and [p]true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy [q]holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Mō'sēs thy servant:

15 And [r]gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should [s]go in to possess the land [t]which thou hadst sworn to give them. F. Verses 20, 21.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and [u]hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, [v]neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed [w]a captain to return to their bondage: but thou *art* [x]a God ready to pardon, [y]gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. C. L.†

18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This *is* thy god that brought thee up out of Ē'gўpt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy [z]manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the [a]pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy [b]good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, *so that* they lacked nothing; their [c]clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not. F. Job 5. 20. C. Job. 27. 16, 17.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sī'hŏn, and the land of the king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and the land of Ōg king of Bā'shăn.

23 [d]Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess *it*.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'năan-ītes, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them [e]as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a [f]fat land, and possessed [g]houses full of all goods, [h]wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and [i]fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became [j]fat, and delighted themselves in thy [k]great goodness.

26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy [l]prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, [m]they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And [n]testifiedst against them,

B. C. 445.

[g] Deut. 6. 4. Isa. 37. 16. Mark 12. 29.
[h] Rev. 14. 7.
[i] Deut. 10. 14.
[j] Ps. 36. 6.
[l] Gen. 11. 31.
[m] Ex. 9. 16. Jer. 32. 20. Dan. 9. 15. Rom. 9. 17.
[n] Ex. 13. 21.
[o] Ps. 19. 8, 9. Rom. 7. 12. 3 laws of truth.
[p] Gen. 2. 3. Ex. 20. 8. Isa. 56. 2. Mark 2. 27. Heb. 4. 9.
[q] Ex. 16. 14, 15. John 6. 31.
[r] Deut. 1. 8. 4 which thou hadst lift up thine hand to give them.
[s] Deut. 31. 27. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Ps. 106. 6. Jer. 19. 15.
[t] Ps. 78. 11.
[u] Num. 14. 4. 5 a God of pardons
[v] Ex. 34. 3. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Joel 2. 13.
[w] Ps. 106. 45.
[x] Ps. 78. 38.
[y] Num. 14. 18, 21, 22. Num. 14. 14.
[z] Num. 11. 17. Isa. 63. 11.
[a] Deut. 8. 4. Ps. 34. 10.
[b] Gen. 15. 5. 1 Chr. 27. 23. 6 according to their will.
[c] Deut. 8. 7-10. Ezek. 20. 6.
[d] Deut. 6. 11. 7 Or, cisterns. 8 tree of food.
[e] Deut. 32. 15. Hos. 13. 6.
[f] 1 Ki. 8. 66. Rom. 2. 4.
[g] Matt. 21. 35. Acts 7. 52. 9 they returned to do evil.
[h] Deut. 4. 26. Jer. 25. 3-7. Hos. 6. 5.

*C. Job. 5. 13, 14.
†L. Verse 31.

that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and [h]withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou [i]forbear them, and testifiedst [k]against them by thy spirit [12]in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake [l]thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them: for thou *art* a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the [13]trouble seem little before thee, [14]that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, [k]since the time of the kings of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā unto this day.

33 Howbeit [l]thou *art* just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, [m]we *are* servants this day, and *for* the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we *are* servants in it:

37 And [n]it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have [o]dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we *are* in great distress.

38 And because of all this we make a sure *covenant,* and write *it;* and our princes, Lē'vītes, *and* priests, [15]seal *unto it.*

B. C. 445.

h Lev. 18. 5. Matt. 19. 17. Luke 10. 28. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12.
10 they gave a withdrawing shoulder.
11 protract over them.
i Ps. 78. 8, 40. Isa. 63. 10. Jer. 7. 25. Acts 7. 51.
12 in the hand of thy prophets.
j Jer. 5. 10.

13 weariness.
14 that hath found us.

k 2 Ki. 17. 3. Isa. 7. 17, 18.

l Gen. 18. 25. Ps. 119. 137. Dan. 9. 14.

m Deut. 28. 48.
n Deut. 28. 33.
o Deut. 28. 48.
15 are at the sealing, or, sealed.

423 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Those who sealed the covenant.* 29 *Points of the covenant.*

NOW [1]those that sealed *were,* [a]Nē-he-mī'ah, [2]the Tĭr'sha-thā, [b]the son of Hăch-a-lī'ah, and Zĭd-kī'jah,
2 Sĕr-a-ī'ah, Ăz-a-rī'ah, Jĕr-e-mī'ah,
3 Păsh'ŭr, Ăm-a-rī'ah, Măl-chī'jah,
4 Hăt'tush, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Măl'luch,
5 Hā'rim, Mĕr'e-mŏth, Ō-ba-dī'ah,
6 Dăn'ĭel, Gĭn'ne-thŏn, Bā'ruch,
7 Mĕ-shŭl'lam, Ă-bī'jah, Mĭj'a-mĭn,
8 Mā-a-zī'ah, Bĭl'ga-ī, Shĕm-a-ī'ah: these *were* the priests.

1 at the sealings.
a ch. 8. 9.
2 Or, the governor.
b ch. 1. 1, ch. 12. 8.
c Ezra 2. 36.
d Ezra 9. 1. ch. 13. 3.
e Deut. 29. 12. ch. 5. 12. Isa. 14. Rom. 12. 9.
f 2 Ki. 23. 3.
3 by the hand of.
g Gen. 6. 2. Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3.
h Ex. 29. 10. Lev. 23. 3. ch. 13. 15. Jer. 17. 21.
i Ex. 23. 10. Lev. 25. 4.
k Deut. 15. 1. ch. 5. 12.
4 every hand.
l Gen. 28. 22.
m Lev. 24. 5. 2 Chr. 2. 4.
n ch. 13. 31.

9 And the [c]Lē'vītes: both Jĕsh'u-ā the son of Ăz-a-nī'ah, Bĭn'nu-ī of the sons of Hĕn'a-dăd, Kăd'mĭ-el;
10 And their brethren, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Hō-dī'jah, Kĕl'ĭ-tă, Pĕl-a-ī'ah, Hā'nan,
11 Mī'chă, Rē'hŏb, Hăsh-a-bī'ah,
12 Zăc'cur, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Shĕb-a-nī'ah,
13 Hō-dī'jah, Bā'nī, Bĕn'ĭ-nū.
14 The chief of the people; Pā'rŏsh, Pā'hath-mō'ab, Ē'lăm, Zăt'thu, Bā'nī,
15 Bŭn'nī, Ăz'găd, Bĕb'a-ī,
16 Ăd-o-nī'jah, Bĭg'va-ī, Ā'dĭn,
17 Ā'tēr, Hĭz-kī'jah, Ăz'zŭr,
18 Hō-dī'jah, Hā'shum, Bē'zāi,
19 Hā'rĭph, Ăn'a-thŏth, Nĕb'a-ī,
20 Măg'pĭ-ăsh, Mĕ-shŭl'lam, Hē'zĭr,
21 Mĕ-shĕz'a-beel, Zā'dŏk, Jăd-dū'ă,
22 Pĕl-a-tī'ah, Hā'nan, Ăn-a-ī'ah,
23 Hō-shē'ă, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Hā'shub,
24 Hăl-lō'hesh, Pĭl'e-hă, Shō'bek,
25 Rē'hum, Hă-shăb'nah, Mā-a-sē'iah,
26 And Ā-hī'jah, Hā'nan, Ā'nan,
27 Măl'luch, Hā'rim, Bā'a-nah.

28 ¶ And [d]the rest of the people, the priests, the Lē'vītes, the porters, the singers, the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, [e]and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;
29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, [f]and entered into a curse, and into an oath, [g]to walk in God's law, which was given [3]by Mō'sēs the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;
30 And that we would not give [h]our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:
31 [i]And *if* the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, *that* we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and *that* we would leave the [j]seventh year, and the [k]exaction of [4]every debt.
32 Also we made [l]ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;
33 For [m]the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy *things,* and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Ĭs'ra-el, and *for* all the work of the house of our God.
34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Lē'vītes, and the people, [n]for the wood offering, to bring *it* into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed

d ch. 11. 3.
e Ezra 6. 21.
f Deut. 29. 12. ch. 5. 12.
g Ex. 24. 7.
3 by the hand of.
h Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. ch. 13. 25.
i Ex. 20. 10. Jer. 17. 21. ch. 13. 15.
j Ex. 23. 11. Lev. 25. 4. Deut. 15. 1. ch. 5. 10.
k Deut. 15. 2.
4 every hand.
l Ex. 30. 13. Matt. 17. 24.
m Lev. 24. 5. 1 Chr. 9. 32. ch. 13. 5.
n ch. 13. 31.

year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, [a]as *it is* written in the law:

35 And [p]to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as *it is* [q]written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 [r]And *that* we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and [s]the tithes of our ground unto the Lē'vītes, that the same Lē'vītes might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aâr'on shall be with the Lē'vītes, [t]when the Lē'vītes take tithes: and the Lē'vītes shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to [u]the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Lē'vī [v]shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: [w]and we will not forsake the house of our God.

B. C. 445.

[a] Lev. 6. 12.
[p] Ex. 23. 19. Lev. 19. 23. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 26. 2.
[q] Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13. Lev. 27. 26, 27.
[r] Lev. 23. 17. Num. 15. 19. Deut. 18. 4.
[s] Lev. 27. 30, 32. 2 Chr. 31. 6.
[t] Num. 18. 26.
[u] 1 Chr. 9. 26. 2 Chr. 31. 11.
[v] Num. 18. 30. Deut. 12. 6. ch. 13. 12.
[w] ch. 13. 10. Ps. 122. 9. Matt. 18. 20.

424 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Choice of officials at Jerusalem.* 3 *List of their names.* 20 *Cities of the residue.*

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm [a]the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in *other* cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly [b]offered themselves to dwell at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

3 ¶ [c]Now these *are* the chief of the province that dwelt in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm: but in the cities of Jū'dah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, *to wit,* Ĭs'ra-el, the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and [d]the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, and [e]the children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants.

4 And [f]at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm dwelt *certain* of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bĕn'ja-mĭn. Of the children of Jū'dah; Ăth-a-ī'ah the son of Ŭz-zī'ah, the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Ăm-a-rī'ah, the son of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, the son of Mā-hā'la-lē-el, of the children of [g]Pē'rĕz;

5 And Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Bā'ruch, the son of Cŏl-hō'zeh, the son of Hā-zā'iah, the son of Ăd-a-ī'ah, the son of Joi'a-rĭb, the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Shi-lō'nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rĕz that dwelt at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm *were* four hundred threescore and eight [h]valiant men.

7 And these *are* the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn; Săl'lu the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lam, the son of Jō'ed, the son of Pē-dā'iah, the son of Kŏl-a-ī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, the son of Ĭth'ĭ-el, the son of Jē-sā'iah.

8 And after him Găb'ba-ī, Săl'la-ī, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Jō'el the son of Zĭch'rī *was* their overseer: and Jū'dah the son of Sĕ-nū'ah *was* second over the city.

10 [h]Of the priests: Jĕ-dā'iah the son of Joi'a-rĭb, Jā'chin.

11 Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lam, the son of Zā'dŏk, the son of Mĕ-rā'ioth, the son of Ă-hī'tub, *was* the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Ăd-a-ī'ah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of Pĕl-a-lī'ah, the son of Ăm'zī, the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Păsh'ŭr, the son of Măl-chī'ah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Ă-măsh'a-ī the son of Ă-zăr'e-el, the son of Ă-hăs'a-ī, the son of Mĕ-shĭl'lemŏth, the son of Ĭm'mĕr,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer *was* Zăb'dĭ-el, [i]the son of *one of* the great men.

15 Also of the Lē'vītes: Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Hā'shub, the son of Ăz'rĭ-kăm, the son of Hăsh-a-bī'ah, the son of Bŭn'nī;

16 And Shăb'be-thāi and Jŏz'a-băd, of the chief of the Lē'vītes, [k]*had* the oversight of [l]the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Măt-ta-nī'ah the son of Mī'chà, the son of [m]Zăb'dī, the [i]son of Ā'saph, *was* the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Băk-bŭk-ī'ah the second among his brethren, and Ăb'dà the son of Shăm-mū'a, the son of Gā'lăl, the son of Jĕd'ŭ-thŭn.

18 All the Lē'vītes in [k]the holy city *were* two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover [k]the porters, Ăk'kŭb, Tăl'mon, and their brethren that kept [n]the gates. *were* an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Ĭs'ra-el, of the priests, *and* the Lē'vītes, *were* in all the cities of Jū'dah, every one in his inheritance.

21 [m]But the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms dwelt in [o]Ō'phel: and Zī'hà and Gĭs'pà *were* over the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms.

22 The overseer also of the Lē'vītes at Jē-rū'sā-lĕm *was* Ŭz'zī the son of Bā'nī, the son of Hăsh-a-bī'ah, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah, the son of Mī'chà. Of the sons of Ă'saph, the singers *were* over the business of the house of God.

23 For [p]*it was* the king's commandment concerning them, that [q]a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

[a] Isa. 48. 2. Matt. 4. 5.
[b] Judg. 5. 9.
[c] 1 Chr. 9. 2. ch. 7. 6.
[d] Ezra 2. 43.
[e] Ezra 2. 55.
[f] 1 Chr. 9. 3.
[g] Gen. 38. 29.
1 Or, men of activity.
[h] 1 Chr. 9. 10.
2 Or, the son of Haggedolim.
3 were over.
[i] 2 Ki. 12. 15, 16. 1 Chr. 26. 29. 2 Chr. 34. 13. 1 Cor. 4. 2.
[k] 1 Chr. 9. 15, Zichri. ch. 7. 44.
[l] 1 Ki. 11. 13. Ezra 9. 8. Matt. 24. 15. Rev. 11. 2. Rev. 21. 2.
[m] 1 Chr. 9. 17. ch. 7. 45. ch. 12. 25.
[n] at the gates.
[m] Ezra 2. 43, 58. ch. 3. 26.
[o] Or, The tower.
[n] 2 Chr. 27. 3.
[p] Ezra 6. 8, 9.
[q] Or, a sure ordinance.

24 And Pĕth-a-hī'ah the son of Mē-shĕz'a-beel, of the children of [p]Zĕ'rah the son of Jū'dah, *was* [q]at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, *some* of the children of Jū'dah dwelt at [r]Kĭr'jath-ăr'bā, and *in* the villages thereof, and at Dī'bŏn, and *in* the villages thereof, and at [s]Jĕ-kăb'ze-el, and *in* the villages thereof,

26 And at Jēsh'u-ā, and at Mŏl'a-dah, and at Bĕth-phē'let,

27 And at Hā'zar-shu'al, and at Bē'er-shē'bā, and *in* the villages thereof,

28 And at Zĭk'lăg, and at Mĕk'o-nah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at Ĕn-rĭm'mon, and at Zā're-ah, and at Jär'mŭth,

30 Zā-nō'ah, Ă-dŭl'lăm, and *in* their villages, at Lā'chish, and the fields thereof, at Ă-zē'kah, and *in* the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Bē'er-shē'bā unto the valley of Hĭn'nom.

31 The children also of Bĕn'ja-mĭn [s]from Gē'bā *dwelt* [9]at Mĭch'mash, and Ă-ī'jā, and Bĕth'-el, and *in* their villages,

32 *And* at [t]Ăn'a-thŏth, Nŏb, Ăn-a-nī'ah,

33 Hā'zôr, Rā mah, Gĭt'ta-ĭm,

34 Hā'dĭd, Ze-bō'im, Nē-băl'lat,

35 Lŏd, and Ō'nō, [u]the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the [v]Lē'vītes *were* divisions *in* Jū'dah, *and* in Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

B. C. 445.

[p] Gen. 38. 30, Zarah.
[q] 1 Chr. 18. 17. 1 Chr. 23. 28.
[r] Gen. 23. 2. Josh. 14. 15.
[s] Josh. 15. 21. Kabzeel.
8 Or, of Geba.
9 Or, to Michmash.
[t] Jer. 1. 1.
[u] 1 Chr. 4. 14.
[v] Gen. 49. 7.

425 CHAPTER 12.

1 *The priests who returned.* 10 *Succession of high priests.* 27 *Dedication of the walls.*

NOW these *are* the [a]priests and the Lē'vītes that went up with Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shĕ-ăl'tĭ-el, and Jēsh'u-ā: [b]Sĕr-a-ī'ah, Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Ĕz'rā,

2 Ăm-a-rī'ah, [1]Măl'luch, Hăt'tush,

3 [2]Shĕch-a-nī'ah, [3]Rē'hum, [4]Mĕr'e-mŏth,

4 Ĭd'dō, [5]Gĭn'ne-thō, [c]Ă-bī'jah,

5 [6]Mĭ'a-mĭn, [7]Mā-a-dī'ah, Bĭl'gah,

6 Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Joi'a-rĭb, Jĕ-dā'-iah,

7 [8]Săl'lu, Ă'mok, Hĭl-kī'ah, Jĕ-dā'-iah. These *were* the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of [d]Jēsh'u-ā.

8 Moreover the Lē'vītes: Jēsh'u-ā, Bĭn'nu-ī, Kăd'mĭ-el, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Jū'-dah, *and* Măt-ta-nī'ah, [e]*which was* over [9]the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Băk-bŭk-ī'ah and Ŭn'nī, their brethren, *were* over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jēsh'u-ā begat Joi'a-kĭm, Joi'a-kĭm also begat Ē-lī'a-shĭb, and Ē-lī'a-shĭb begat Joi'a-dā,

11 And Joi'a-dă begat Jŏn'a-than, and Jŏn'a-than begat Jăd-dū'a.

12 And in the days of Joi'a-kĭm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Sĕr-a-ī'ah, Mĕr-a-ī'ah; of Jĕr-e-mī'-ah, Hăn-a-nī'ah;

13 Of Ĕz'rā, Mĕ-shŭl'lam; of Ăm-a-rī'ah, Jē-hō-hā'nan;

14 Of Mĕl'ĭ-cū, Jŏn'a-than; of Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Jō'sĕph;

15 Of Hā'rim, Ăd'nā; of Mĕ-rā'ioth, Hĕl'ka-ī;

16 Of Ĭd'dō, Zĕch-a-rī'ah; of Gĭn'-ne-thŏn, Mĕ-shŭl'lam;

17 Of Ă-bī'jah, Zĭch'rī; of Mĭn'ĭ-a-mĭn, of Mō-a-dī'ah, Pĭl'tāi;

18 Of Bĭl'gah, Shăm-mū'ā; of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, Jē-hŏn'a-than;

19 And of Joi'a-rĭb, Măt-te-nā'ī; of Jĕ-dā'iah, Ŭz'zī;

20 Of Săl'la-ī, Kăl'la-ī; of Ā'mok, Ē'bĕr;

21 Of Hĭl-kī'ah, Hăsh-a-bī'ah; of Jĕ-dā'iah, Nē-thăn'e-el.

22 ¶ The Lē'vītes in the days of Ē-lī'-a-shĭb, Joi'a-dā, and Jō-hā'nan, and Jăd-dū'ā, *were* recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dā-rī'us the Pĕr'sian.

23 The sons of Lē'vī, the chief of the fathers, *were* written in the book of the [f]chronicles, even until the days of Jō-hā'nan the son of Ē-lī'a-shĭb.

24 And the chief of the Lē'vītes: Hăsh-a-bī'ah, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, and Jēsh'-u-ā the son of Kăd'mĭ-el, with their brethren over against them, to praise *and* to give thanks, [g]according to the commandment of Dā'vid the man of God, [h]ward over against ward.

25 Măt-ta-nī'ah, and Băk-bŭk-ī'ah, Ō-ba-dī'ah, Mĕ-shŭl'lam, Tăl'mon, Ăk'kŭb, *were* porters keeping the ward at the [10]thresholds of the gates.

26 These *were* in the days of Joi'a-kĭm the son of Jēsh'u-ā, the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and in the days of Nĕ-he-mī'ah [i]the governor, and of Ĕz'rā the [j]priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at [k]the dedication of the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm they sought the Lē'vītes out of all their places, to bring them to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, to keep the dedication with gladness, [l]both with thanksgivings, and with singing, *with* cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and from the villages of Nĕ-tŏph'a-thī;

29 Also from the house of Gĭl'găl, and out of the fields of Gē'bā and Ăz'ma-vĕth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

30 And the priests and the Lē'vītes [m]purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Jū'dah upon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them that gave* thanks, *whereof one* went on the right hand upon the wall toward [n]the dung gate:

32 And after them went Hō'sh-a-ī'ah, and half of the princes of Jū'dah,

a Ezra 2. 1.
b ch. 10. 2-8. 1 Or, Melicu, verse 14.
2 Or, Shebaniah.
3 Or, Harim.
4 Or, Meraioth.
5 Or, Ginnethon.
c Luke 1. 5.
6 Or, Miniamin.
7 Or, Moadiah.
8 Or, Sallai, verse 20.
d Hag. 1. 1. Zech. 3. 1.
e 1 Chr. 16. 8, 41. ch. 11. 17.
9 That is, the psalms of thanksgiving.
f 1 Chr. 9. 14.
g 1 Chr. 23. 1 Chr. 25.
h Ezra 3. 11.
10 Or, treasuries, or, assemblies.
i ch. 8. 9.
j Ezra 7. 6, 11.
k Deut. 20. 5. Ps. 30, title.
l 1 Chr. 25. 6. 2 Chr. 5. 13. Ps. 81. 1–3. Rev. 5. 8.
m Ex. 19. 10.
n ch. 2. 13.

33 And Ăz-a-rī'ah, Ĕz'rà, and Mĕ-shŭl'lam,
34 Jū'dah, and Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah,
35 And *certain* of the priests' sons [o]with trumpets; *namely,* Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Jŏn'a-than, the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah, the son of Mī-chā'iah, the son of Zăc'cur, the son of Ā'saph:
36 And his brethren, Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ā-zăr'a-el, Mĭl-a-lā'ī, Gĭl'a-lāi, Mâ-ā'ī, Nĕ-thăn'e-el, and Jū'dah, Hā-nā'nī, with [p]the musical instruments of Dā'vid the man of God, and Ĕz'rà the scribe before them.
37 [q]And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by [r]the stairs of the city of Dā'vid, at the going up of the wall, above the house of Dā'vid, even unto [s]the water gate eastward.
38 And the other *company of them that gave* thanks went over against *them,* and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond [t]the tower of the furnaces even unto [u]the broad wall;
39 [v]And from above the gate of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, and above [w]the old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of Hā-năn'e-el, and the tower of Mē'-ah, even unto the sheep gate: and they stood still in [x]the prison gate.
40 So stood the two *companies of them that gave* [y]thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:
41 And the priests; Ĕ-lī'a-kĭm, Mā-a-sē'iah, Mĭn'ī-a-mĭn, Mī-chā'iah, Ĕ-lĭ-o-ē'na-ī, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, *and* Hăn-a-nī'ah, with trumpets;
42 And Mā-a-sē'iah, and Shĕm-a-ī'-ah, and Ĕ-le-ā'zar, and Ŭz'zī, and Jĕ-hŏ-hā'nan, and Măl-chī'jah, and Ē'lăm, and Ē'zĕr. And the singers [11]sang loud, with Jĕz-ra-hī'ah *their* overseer.
43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: [z]for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm was heard even afar off.
44 ¶ [a]And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions [12]of the law for the priests and Lē'vītes: [13]for Jū'dah rejoiced for the priests and for the Lē'vītes [14]that waited.
45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, [b]according to the commandment of Dā'vid, *and* of Sŏl'o-mon his son.
46 For in the days of Dā'vid and Ā'saph of old *there were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

B. C. 445.

o Num. 10. 2. Josh. 6. 4. 2 Chr. 5. 12.
p 1 Chr. 23. 5. 2 Chr. 8. 14. Amos 6. 5.
q ch. 2. 14.
r 2 Sam. 5. 7–9.
s ch. 3. 15.
t ch. 3. 26.
u ch. 3. 8.
v 2 Kl. 14. 13.
w ch. 3. 6.
x Jer. 32. 2.
y Ps. 42. 4.
11 made their voice to be heard. 2 Chr. 20. 30. Ps. 30. 4. Ps. 81. 1. Ps. 95. 1. Ps. 96. 1. Ps. 98. 1. Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16.
z Ps. 9. 2. Ps. 92. 4.
a 2 Chr. 31. 11. ch. 13. 5.
12 That is, appointed by the law.
13 for the joy of Judah.
14 that stood.
b 1 Chr. 25.
15 That is, set apart.

1 there was read.
2 ears.
a Deut. 23. 3. Amos 2. 1-3.
b Num. 22. 5. Josh. 24. 9.
c Num. 23. 8, 11. Deut. 23. 5. Ps. 109. 28. Mic. 6. 5.
d ch. 9. 2. Jas. 1. 27.
3 being set over.
4 the commandment of the Levites.
e ch. 5. 14.
5 at the end of days.
6 Or, I earnestly requested.
f Ps. 69. 9. Mark 11. 15–17. John 2. 13–16.
g 2 Chr. 29. 5.
h ch. 10. 37. Mal. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17, 18.
i Num. 35. 2.
j Prov. 28. 4.
k 1 Sam. 2. 17.
7 standing.
l ch. 12. 44.

47 And all Ĭs'ra-el in the days of Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, and in the days of Nĕ-he-mī'ah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: and they [15]sanctified *holy things* unto the Lē'vītes; and the Lē'vītes sanctified *them* unto the children of Aâr'on.

CHAPTER 13. 426

1 *Separation of the mixed multitude.* 10 *Reform of abuses.* 23 *Marriages with strange wives.*

ON that day [1]they read in the book of Mō'sĕs in the [2]audience of the people; and therein was found written, [a]that the Ăm'mon-īte and the Mō'-ab-īte should not come into the congregation of God for ever;
2 Because they met not the children of Ĭs'ra-el with bread and with water, but [b]hired Bā'laam against them, that he should curse them: [c]howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.
3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, [d]that they separated from Ĭs'ra-el all the mixed multitude.
4 ¶ And before this, Ĕ-lī'a-shĭb the priest, [3]having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, *was* allied unto Tō-bī'ah:
5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, [4]which was commanded *to be given* to the Lē'vītes, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.
6 But in all this *time* was not I at Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm: [e]for in the two and thirtieth year of Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēs king of Băb'ў-lon came I unto the king, and [5]after certain days [6]obtained I leave of the king:
7 And I came to Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, and understood of the evil that Ĕ-lī'a-shĭb did for Tō-bī'ah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.
8 And it grieved me sore: therefore [f]I cast forth all the household stuff of Tō-bī'ah out of the chamber.
9 Then I commanded, and they [g]cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.
10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Lē'vītes had [h]not been given *them:* for the Lē'vītes and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to [i]his field.
11 Then [j]contended I with the rulers, and said, [k]Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their [7]place.
12 [l]Then brought all Jū'dah the

tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the [8]treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shĕl-e-mī'ah the priest, and Zā'dŏk the scribe, and of the Lē'vītes, Pĕ-dā'iah: and [9]next to them *was* Hā'nan the son of Zăc'cur, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah: for they were counted [m]faithful, and [10]their office *was* to distribute unto their brethren.

14 [n]Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my [11]good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the [12]offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Jū'dah *some* treading wine presses on [o]the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all *manner of* burdens, [p]which they brought into Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm on the sabbath day: and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Jū'dah, and in Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Jū'dah, and said unto them, What evil thing *is* this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye [13]bring more wrath upon Ĭs'ra-el by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm [q]began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: [r]and *some* of my servants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye [14]about the wall? if ye do *so* again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no *more* on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Lē'vītes that [s]they should cleanse themselves, and *that* they should come *and* keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me according to the [15]greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews *that* [16]had married wives of Ăsh'dŏd, of Ăm'mŏn, *and* of Mō'ab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ăsh'dŏd, and [17]could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language [18]of each people.

25 And I [t]contended with them, and [19]cursed them, and [u]smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them [v]swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 [w]Did not Sŏl'o-mon king of Ĭs'ra-el sin by these things? [x]yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Ĭs'ra-el: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to [v]transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And *one* of the sons [z]of Joi'a-dă, the son of Ē-lī'a-shīb the high priest, *was* son in law to Săn-băl'lat the Hŏr'o-nīte: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember [a]them, O my God, [20]because they have defiled the priesthood, and [b]the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Lē'vītes.

30 [c]Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and [d]appointed the wards of the priests and the Lē'vītes, every one in his business;

31 And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

B. C. 434.

8 Or, storehouses.
9 at their hand.
m 1 Cor. 4. 2. 10 It was upon them.
n ch. 5. 19.
11 kindnesses.
12 Or, observations.
o Ex. 20. 10.
p Jer. 17. 21.
13 add fierce wrath.
q Lev. 23. 32.
r Ex. 31. 14–17. ch. 7. 3.
14 before the wall?
s ch. 12. 30.
15 Or, multitude.
16 had made to dwell with them.
17 they discerned not to speak.
18 of people and people.
t Prov. 28. 4.
19 Or, reviled them.
u Deut. 25. 2. Ezra 7. 26.
v Ezra 10. 5. ch. 10. 29, 30.
w 1 Ki. 11. 1.
x 2 Sam. 12. 24, 25.
y Ezra 10. 2.
z ch. 12. 10.
a ch. 6. 14.
20 for the defilings.
b Mal. 2. 4.
c ch. 10. 30.
d ch. 12. 1.

THE

BOOK OF ESTHER.

427 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Feast of Ahasuerus.* 10 *Vashti refuses to come.* 13 *Her punishment.*

NOW it came to pass in the days of Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, (this *is* Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs which reigned, from Ĭn'dĭ-ă even unto Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ă, [e]*over* an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 *That* in those days, when the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs [b]sat on the throne of his kingdom, which *was* in [c]Shu'shan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he [d]made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Pēr'şĭă and Mē'dĭ-ă, the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, *even* an hundred and fourscore days.

B. C. 521

a ch. 8. 9. Dan. 6. 1.
b 2 Sam. 7. 1. Dan. 4. 4.
c Neh. 1. 1. Dan. 8. 2.
d Gen. 40. 20. ch. 2. 18. Dan. 5. 1. Mark 6. 21.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were [1]present in Shu'shan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 *Where were* white, green, and [2]blue, *hangings,* fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: [e]the beds *were of* gold and silver, upon a pavement [3]of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave *them* drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and [4]royal wine in abundance, [5]according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking *was* according to the law; none did [6]compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Văsh'tī the queen made a feast for the women *in* the royal house which *belonged* to king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mē-hū'man, Bĭz'thā, Hăr-bō'nā, Bĭg'thā, and Ă-băg'thā, Zē'thăr, and Căr'cas, the seven [7]chamberlains that served in the presence of Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs the king,

11 To [f]bring Văsh'tī the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she *was* [8]fair to look on.

12 But the queen Văsh'tī refused to come at the king's commandment [9]by *his* chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the [g]wise men, [h]which knew the times, (for so *was* the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him *was* Căr-shē'nā, Shē'thăr, Ăd'ma-thā, Tär'shish, Mē'rēs, Mär'se-nā, *and* Mē-mū'can, the [i]seven princes of Pēr'şiă and Mē'dĭ-ă, which saw the king's face, *and* which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 [10]What shall we do unto the queen Văsh'tī according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs by the chamberlains?

16 And Mē-mū'can answered before the king and the princes, Văsh'tī the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that *are* in all the provinces of the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs.

17 For *this* deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs commanded Văsh'tī the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 *Likewise* shall the ladies of Pēr'şiă and Mē'dĭ-ă say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

19 [11]If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment [12]from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Pēr'şians and the Mēdes, [13]that it be not altered, That Văsh'tī come no more before king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs; and let the king give her royal estate [14]unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall [j]give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying [15]pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mē-mū'can:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, [k]into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should [l]bear rule in his own house, and [16m]that *it* should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAPTER 2. 428

1 *A choice of virgins.* 8 *Esther chosen queen.* 21 *Mordecai discloses a plot against the king.*

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs was appeased, he remembered Văsh'tī, and what she had done, and [a]what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, [b]Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shu'shan the palace, to the house of the women, [1]unto the custody of Hē'gē the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given *them:*

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Văsh'tī. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 ¶ *Now* in Shu'shan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name *was* Mōr'de-cāi, the son of Jā'ĭr, the son of Shĭm'e-ī, the son of Kĭsh, a Bĕn'jamīte;

6 [c]Who had been carried away from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm with the captivity which had been carried away with [2]Jĕc-o-nī'ah king of Jū'dah, whom Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'y-lon had carried away.

7 And he [3]brought up Hă-dăs'sah, that *is,* Ēs'thēr, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid *was* [4]fair and beautiful; whom Mōr'de-cāi, when her father

B. C. 521.

1 found.
2 Or, violet.
e ch. 7. 8. Amos 2. 8.
3 Or, of porphyre, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour.
4 wine of the kingdom.
5 according to the hand of the king.
6 Or, trouble.
7 Or, eunuchs.
f Prov. 16. 9.
8 good of countenance.
9 which was by the hand of his eunuchs.
g Jer. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 12.
h 1 Chr. 12. 32. Isa. 7. 14. Dan. 9. 24. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 16. 3.
i Ezra 7. 14.
10 What to do.
11 If it be good with the king.
12 from before him.
13 that it pass not away.
14 unto her companion.
j Eph. 5. 22, 23. Col. 3. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
15 was good in the eyes of the king.
k ch. 8. 9.
l Eph. 5. 22, 23, 24.
16 that one should publish it according to the language of his people.
m ch. 3. 12. Dan. 6. 25.
a ch. 1. 19.
b Gen. 12. 14, 15. 1 Ki. 1. 2.
1 unto the hand.
c 2 Ki. 24. 14, 15. 2 Chr. 36. 10, 20. Jer. 22. 24.
2 Or, Jehoiachin.
3 nourished.
4 fair of form, and good of countenance.

and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shu'shan the palace, to the custody of Hĕg'a-ī, that Ĕs'thĕr was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hĕg'-a-ī, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with [5]such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, *which were* meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and [6]he preferred her and her maids unto the best *place* of the house of the women.

10 Ĕs'thĕr had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Môr'de-cāi had charged her that she should [d]not shew *it*.

11 And Môr'de-cāi walked every day before the court of the women's house, [7]to know how Ĕs'thĕr did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'-rŭs, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit,* six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came *every* maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shā-ăsh'găz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Ĕs'thĕr, the daughter of Ăb-i-hā'il the uncle of Môr'de-cāi, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hĕg'a-ī the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Ĕs'thĕr [e]obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Ĕs'thĕr was taken unto king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs into his house royal in the [f]tenth month, which *is* the month Tē'beth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Ĕs'thĕr above all the women, and she obtained grace and [8]favour [9]in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he [g]set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Văsh'tī.

18 Then the king [h]made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, *even* Ĕs'thĕr's feast; and he made a [10]release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Môr'de-cāi sat [i]in the king's gate.

20 Ĕs'thĕr had not *yet* shewed her kindred nor her people; as Môr'de-cāi had charged her: for Ĕs'thĕr did the commandment of Môr'de-cāi, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Môr'de-cāi sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, [11]Bĭg'thăn and Tē'resh, of those which kept [12]the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs.

22 And the thing was known to Môr'de-cāi, [j]who told *it* unto Ĕs'thĕr the queen; and Ĕs'thĕr certified the king *thereof* in Môr'de-cāi's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were [k]both hanged on a tree: and it was written in [l]the book of the chronicles before the king.

B. C. 510.

5 her portions.

6 he changed her.

d Lev. 26. 36. Deut. 28. 65. ch. 3. 8.

7 to know the peace.

e Song 6. 9. Acts 7. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 18.

f ch. 3. 7.

8 Or, kindness.

9 before him.

g Gen. 41. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 8. ch. 3. 14. Job 36. 7. Ps. 75. 5. Luke 1. 48, 49. Jas 2. 5. Rev. 3. 21.

h Gen. 29. 22. Judg. 14. 10. ch. 1. 3. Matt. 25. 1-10. Mark 6. 21. Luke 14. 8.

10 rest.

i ch. 3. 2.

11 Or, Bigthana.

12 the threshold.

j ch. 6 2. Ps. 37. 1, 2, 7, 10. Prov. 8. 12. Prov. 14. 17, 29. Eccl. 7. 9. Eph. 4. 26. Phil. 2. 4. Jas. 1. 19, 20.

k Gen. 40. 19. Deut. 21. 22.

l ch. 6. 1.

a Num. 24. 7. 1 Sam. 15. 8.

b ch. 2. 19.

c Gen. 41. 42. Deut. 25. 19. Phil. 2. 10.

d Ex. 1. 17. Ps. 15. 4.

e ch. 5. 9.

f ch. 1. 12. Job 5. 2. Prov. 12. 16. Dan. 3. 19.

g Ps. 83. 4.

h ch. 9. 24. Matt. 27. 35. Acts 1. 26.

CHAPTER 3. 429

1 *Haman seeks revenge.* 8 *He obtains a murderous decree.*

AFTER these things did king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs promote Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thā the [a]A'găg-īte, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that *were* with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that *were* [b]in the king's gate, bowed, [c]and reverenced Hā'man: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Môr'de-cāi [d]bowed not, nor did *him* reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which *were* in the king's gate, said unto Môr'-de-cāi, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Hā'man, to see whether Môr'de-cāi's matters would stand: for he had told them that he *was* a Jew.

5 And when Hā'man saw that Môr'-de-cāi [e]bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Hā'man [f]full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Môr'de-cāi alone; for they had shewed him the people of Môr'de-cāi: wherefore Hā'man [g]sought to destroy all the Jews that *were* throughout the whole kingdom of Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, *even* the people of Môr'de-cāi.

7 ¶ In the first month, that *is*, the month Nī'san, in the twelfth year of king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, [h]they cast Pūr, that *is*, the lot, before Hā'man from day to day, and from month to month, *to* the twelfth *month*, that *is*, the month A'dăr.

8 ¶ And Hā'man said unto king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and [f]their laws *are* diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it *is* not [1]for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written [2]that they may be destroyed: and I will [3]pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring *it* into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king [g]took [h]his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thă the Ă'găg-īte, the Jews' [4]enemy.

11 And the king said unto Hā'man, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then [i]were the king's [5]scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Hā'man had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province [m]according to the writing thereof, and *to* every people after their language; [n]in the name of king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were [o]sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in [p]one day, *even* upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Ă'dăr, and [q]*to take* the spoil of them for a prey.

14 [r]The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shu'shan the palace. And the king and Hā'man [s]sat down to drink; but [t]the city Shu'shan was perplexed.

B. C. 510.

f Ezra 4. 13. Acts 16. 20.

1 meet, or, equal.

2 to destroy them.

3 weigh.

g Gen. 41. 42.

h ch. 8. 2, 8.

4 Or, oppressor.

i ch. 8. 9.

5 Or, secretaries.

m ch. 1. 22. ch. 8. 9.

n 1 Kl. 21. 8. ch. 8. 8, 10. Dan. 6. 8.

o ch. 8. 10. Rom. 3. 15.

p ch. 8. 12.

q ch. 8. 11. Isa. 10. 6.

r ch. 8. 13, 14.

s Gen. 37. 24, 25. Ps. 14. 4. Prov. 30. 20–22. Hos. 7. 3. Amos 6. 6. Matt. 14. 6.

t ch. 8. 15. Prov. 29. 2.

a 2 Sam. 1. 11. Job 1. 20. Acts 14. 14.

b Josh. 7. 6. Ezek. 27. 30.

c Gen. 27. 34.

1 sackcloth and ashes were laid under many.

2 eunuchs.

3 whom he had set before her.

d ch. 3. 9.

e ch. 3. 14, 15.

f Job 9. 15. Prov. 15. 1. Acts 12. 20.

g ch. 5. 1.

h Dan. 2. 9.

i ch. 5. 2. ch. 8. 4.

j Prov. 29. 25.

4 respiration. Job 9. 18.

k Lev. 26. 42. Num. 23. 22–24. Jer. 30. 10. Amos. 9. 8.

l Ps. 75. 5, 6. Eccl. 3. 1. Isa. 14. 27. Isa. 54. 17. Jer. 30. 10, 24. Dan. 4. 17, 35. Matt. 16. 18.

5 found.

m Joel 1. 14. Jon. 3. 5.

n ch. 5. 1.

430 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Mourning over the king's decree.* 4 *Esther sends to Mordecai.* 15 *She appoints a fast.*

WHEN Môr'de-cāi perceived all that was done, Môr'de-cāi [a]rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth [b]with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and [c]cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and [1]many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Ĕs'thēr's maids and her [2]chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Môr'de-cāi, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not.

5 Then called Ĕs'thēr for Hā'tăch, *one* of the king's chamberlains, [3]whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Môr'de-cāi, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*.

6 So Hā'tăch went forth to Môr'de-cāi unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate.

7 And Môr'de-cāi told him of all that had happened unto him, and of [d]the sum of the money that Hā'man had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him [e]the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shu'shan to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Ĕs'thēr, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to [f]make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hā'tăch came and told Ĕs'thēr the words of Môr'de-cāi.

10 ¶ Again Ĕs'thēr spake unto Hā'tăch, and gave him commandment unto Môr'de-cāi;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into [g]the inner court, who is not called, [h]*there is* one law of his to put *him* to death, [i]except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Môr'de-cāi Ĕs'thēr's words.

13 Then Môr'de-cāi commanded to answer Ĕs'thēr, Think [j]not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there [4]enlargement and [k]deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether [l]thou art come to the kingdom for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Ĕs'thēr bade *them* return Môr'de-cāi *this answer*,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are [5]present in Shu'shan, and [m]fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink [n]three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast like-

wise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: [e]and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Môr'de-cāi [f]went his way, and did according to all that Ĕs'thēr had commanded him.

431 **CHAPTER 5.**

1 *Esther's banquet.* 6 *Another banquet.* 14 *Haman builds a gallows for Mordecai.*

NOW it came to pass [a]on the third day, that Ĕs'thēr put on *her* royal *apparel,* and stood in [b]the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Ĕs'thēr the queen standing in the court, *that* [c]she obtained favour in his sight: and [d]the king held out to Ĕs'thēr the golden sceptre that *was* in his hand. So Ĕs'thēr drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Ĕs'thēr? and what *is* thy request? [1]it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Ĕs'thēr answered, If *it seem* good unto the king, let the king and Hā'man come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Hā'man to make haste, that he may do as Ĕs'thēr hath said. So the king and Hā'man came to the banquet that Ĕs'thēr had prepared.

6 ¶ [g]And the king said unto Ĕs'thēr at the banquet of wine, [h]What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Ĕs'thēr, and said, My petition and my request *is;*

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and [1]to perform my request, let the king and Hā'man come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Hā'man forth that day [k]joyful and with a glad heart: but when Hā'man saw Môr'de-cāi in the king's gate, [l]that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Môr'de-cāi.

10 Nevertheless Hā'man [2]refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and [3]called for his friends, and Zē'resh his wife.

11 And Hā'man told them of [m]the glory of his riches, and [n]the multitude of his children, and all *the things* wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had [o]advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Hā'man said moreover, Yea, Ĕs'thēr the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and [p]to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet [q]all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Môr'de-cāi the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zē'resh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a [3]gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow [r]speak thou unto the king that Môr'de-cāi may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Hā'man; and he caused [s]the gallows to be made.

CHAPTER 6. 432

1 *The king hears Mordecai's record.* 12 *He is honoured above Haman.*

ON that night [1]could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring [a]the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Môr'de-cāi had told of [2]Bĭg'tha-nā and Tē'resh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the [3]door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs.

3 And the king said, [b]What honour and dignity hath been done to Môr'de-cāi for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who *is* in the court? Now Hā'mar was come into [c]the outward court of the king's house, [d]to speak unto the king to hang Môr'de-cāi on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Hā'man standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Hā'man came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man [4]whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Hā'man thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Hā'man answered the king, For the man [5]whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 [6]Let the royal apparel be brought [7]which the king *useth* to wear, and [e]the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man *withal* whom the king delighteth to honour, and [8]bring him on horseback through the street of the city, [f]and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

B. C. 510.

o Ps. 34. 15, 22. Ps. 37. 3, 5, 28–40. Ps. 55. 22. Ps. 62. 8. Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11. Prov. 29. 25, 6 passed.

a ch. 4. 16.

b ch. 6. 4.

c Prov. 21. 1.

d ch. 8. 4.

e Mark 6. 23.

f ch. 7. 2.

g ch. 9. 12.

1 to do.

h Job 20. 5. John 16. 20. Jas. 4. 9.

i ch. 3. 5. Ps. 15. 4. Matt. 10. 28.

j Gen. 43. 30, 31.

2 caused to come.

k Gen. 31. 1. Job 31. 24, 25. Dan. 4. 30. Mark 10. 24.

l ch. 9. 7.

m ch. 3. 1.

n Prov. 27. 1. 1 Thess. 5. 3.

o 1 Ki. 21. 4–6. Job 5. 2.

3 tree.

p ch. 6. 4.

q ch. 7. 10. Ps. 59. 7. Prov. 1. 16.

1 the king's sleep fled away.

a ch. 2. 23.

2 Or, Bigthan.

3 threshold.

b Gal. 6. 9.

c ch. 5. 1.

d ch. 5. 14. Job 5. 13.

4 in whose honour the king delighteth.

5 in whose honour the king delighteth.

6 Let them bring the royal apparel.

7 wherewith the king clotheth himself.

e 1 Ki. 1. 33.

8 cause him to ride.

f Gen. 41. 43.

10 Then the king said to Hā'man, [g]Make haste, *and* take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Môr'de-cāi the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: [9]let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Hā'man the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Môr'de-cāi, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Môr'de-cāi [h]came again to the king's gate. But Hā'man hasted to his house mourning, [i]and having his head covered.

13 And Hā'man told Zē'resh his wife and all his friends every *thing* that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zē'resh his wife unto him, If Môr'de-cāi *be* of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Hā'man unto the banquet that Ĕs'thĕr had prepared.

B. C. 510.

g Job 5. 11, 13. Luke 14. 11.

9 suffer not a whit to fall.

h ch. 2. 19. Ps. 131. 1.

i 2 Sam. 15. 30

433 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Esther sues for her people.* 5 *She accuses Haman.* 7 *He is hanged.*

SO the king and Hā'man came [1]to banquet with Ĕs'thĕr the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Ĕs'thĕr on the second day [a]at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, queen Ĕs'thĕr? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? and it shall be performed, *even* to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Ĕs'thĕr the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are [b]sold, I and my people, [2]to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs answered and said unto Ĕs'thĕr the queen, Who is he, and where is he, [3]that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Ĕs'thĕr said, [4]The adversary and enemy *is* this wicked Hā'man. Then Hā'man was afraid [5]before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the [6]banquet of wine in his wrath *went* into the palace garden: and Hā'man [c]stood up to make request for his life to Ĕs'thĕr the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Hā'man was fallen upon [d]the bed whereon Ĕs'thĕr *was*. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also [6]before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they [e]covered Hā'man's face.

9 And [f]Hăr-bō'nah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, [g]the [7]gallows fifty cubits high, which Hā'man had made for Môr'de-cāi, who [h]had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Hā'man. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So [i]they hanged Hā'man on the gallows that he had prepared for Môr'de-cāi. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

1 to drink.
a ch. 5. 6.
b 1 Sam. 22. 23. ch. 3. 9.
2 that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish.
3 whose heart hath filled him.
4 The man adversary.
5 Or, at the presence of. Prov. 14. 19.
d ch. 1. 6.
6 with me.
e Job 9. 24.
f ch. 1. 10. Job 9. 24. Isa. 22. 17.
g ch. 5. 14. Ps. 7. 16. Prov. 11. 5, 6.
7 tree.
h ch. 2. 21–23. ch. 5. 14. Job 27. 20–23. Prov. 11. 5, 6.
i ch. 9. 25. Ps. 7. 15. Ps. 9. 15, 16. Dan. 6. 24.

434 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Mordecai is advanced.* 3 *The decree against the Jews reversed.* 15 *Joy of the Jews.*

ON that day did the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs give the house of Hā'man the Jews' enemy unto Ĕs'thĕr the queen. And Môr'de-cāi came before the king; for Ĕs'thĕr had told [a]what he *was* unto her.

2 And the king took off [b]his ring, which he had taken from Hā'man, and gave it unto Môr'de-cāi. And Ĕs'thĕr set Môr'de-cāi over the house of Hā'man.

3 ¶ And Ĕs'thĕr spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, [1]and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Hā'man the A'găg-ite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then [c]the king held out the golden sceptre toward Ĕs'thĕr. So Ĕs'thĕr arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing *seem* right before the king, and I *be* pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse [2]the letters devised by Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thā the A'găg-ite, [3]which he wrote to destroy the Jews which *are* in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I [4]endure to see [d]the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ă-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs said unto Ĕs'thĕr the queen and to Môr'de-cāi the Jew, Behold, [e]I have given Ĕs'thĕr the house of Hā'man, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal *it* with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, [f]may no man reverse.

9 [g]Then were the king's scribes

a ch. 2. 7.
b Gen. 41. 42. ch. 3. 10. Dan. 5. 29. Luke 15. 22.
1 and she wept, and besought him.
c ch. 4. 11.
2 the device.
3 Or, who wrote.
4 beable that I may see.
d Neh. 2. 3. Ps. 137. 6.
e Prov. 13. 22.
f Dan. 6. 8, 12–15. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
g ch. 3. 12.

called at that time in the third month, that *is,* the month Sī'van, on the three and twentieth *day* thereof; and it was written according to all that Môr'de-cāi commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which *are* [h]from Ĭn'dĭ-â unto Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-â, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province [i]according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 [j]And he wrote in the king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs' name, and sealed *it* with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, *and* riders on mules, camels, *and* young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which *were* in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, *both* little ones and women, and [k]*to take* the spoil of them for a prey,

12 [l]Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, *namely,* upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Ā'dăr.

13 [m]The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province *was* [5]publised unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 *So* the posts that rode upon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shu'shan the palace.

15 ¶ And Môr'de-cāi went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of [6]blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and [n]the city of Shu'shan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had [o]light, and gladness, and joy, and honour. L.*

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast [p]and a good day. And many of the people of the land [q]became Jews; for [r]the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

435 CHAPTER 9.

1 *The Jews slay their enemies.* 14 *Haman's sons hanged.* 20 *The feast of Purim is instituted.*

NOW [s]in the twelfth month, that *is,* the month Ā'dăr, on the thirteenth day of the same, [t]when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews [u]had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews [v]gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, to lay hand on such as [w]sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for [x]the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and [1]officers of the king, [y]helped the Jews; because the fear of Môr'de-cāi fell upon them.

4 For Môr'de-cāi *was* great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Môr'de-cāi [z]waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did [2]what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shu'shan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pär-shăn'da-thâ, and Dăl'phon, and Ăs'pa-thâ,

8 And Pŏr'a-thâ, and Ăd-a-lī'â, and Ă-rĭd'a-thâ,

9 And Pär-măsh'tâ, and Ă-rĭs'a-ī, and Ă-rĭd'a-ī, and Vā-jĕz'a-thâ,

10 [3]The ten sons of Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thâ, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; [4]but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shu'shan the palace [5]was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Ĕs'thēr the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shu'shan the palace, and the ten sons of Hā'man; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now [a]what *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what *is* thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Ĕs'thēr, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which *are* in Shu'shan to do to morrow also [b]according unto this day's decree, and [c]let Hā'man's ten sons [d]be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shu'shan; and they hanged Hā'man's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that *were* in Shu'shan [e]gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Ā'dăr, and slew three hundred men at Shu'shan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that *were* in the king's provinces [f]gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and

B. C. 510.

h ch. 1. 1.
i ch. 1. 22.
j 1 Ki. 21. 8.
k ch. 3. 13. Isa. 10. 6.
l Ex. 15. 9, 10. ch. 3. 13.
m ch. 3. 14, 15.
5 revealed.
6 Or, violet.
n ch. 3. 15. Prov. 28. 12, 28.
o ch. 9. 17. Job 11. 17. Ps. 18. 28. Prov. 4. 18.
p 1 Sam. 25. 8. Neh. 8. 10. ch. 9. 19, 22.
q Ps. 18. 43.
r Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 15. 16. Deut. 2. 25. ch. 9. 2.

a ch. 8. 12.
b ch. 3. 13.
c 2 Sam. 22. 41. Isa. 14. 2.
d ch. 8. 11.
e Ps. 71. 13.
f Ex. 23. 27. ch. 8. 17.
1 those which did the business that belonged to the king.
Prov. 16. 7.
h 2 Sam. 3. 1. 1 Chr. 11. 9. Ps. 1. 3. Prov. 4. 18. Isa. 9. 7.
2 according to their will.
i Ex. 20. 5. ch. 5. 11. Job 18. 19. Ps. 21. 10.
j Gen. 14. 23. ch. 8. 11.
3 came.
k ch. 5. 6.
l ch. 8. 11.
4 let men hang.
m 2 Sam. 21. 6, 9.
n ch. 8. 11.
o Lev. 26. 7, 8. ch. 8. 11.

*L. Job 5. 17–26.

five thousand, [p]but they laid not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Ā'där; and on the fourteenth day [b]of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that *were* at Shu'shan assembled together on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Ā'där [q]*a day of* gladness and feasting, [r]and a good day, and of [s]sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Môr'de-cāi wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that *were* in all the provinces of the king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, *both* nigh and far,

21 To stablish *this* among them, that they should [t]keep the fourteenth day of the month Ā'där, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was [u]turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of [v]sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Môr'de-cāi had written unto them;

24 Because Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thā, the Ā'găg-īte, the enemy of all the Jews, [w]had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pûr, that *is*, the lot, to [6]consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But [7]when *Es'thēr* came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should [x]return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pū'rim after the name of [y]Pûr. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and *of that* which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

B. C. 509.

[p] 1 Thess. 5. 22.

5 in it.

[q] Deut 16. 11, 14. Neh. 8. 10–12. ch. 8. 17. Ps. 118. 15. Rev. 11. 10.

[r] 1 Sam. 25. 8. Neh. 8. 10–12. ch. 8. 17.

[s] Neh. 8. 10–12. Rev. 11. 10.

[t] Ps. 145. 4.

[u] Ps. 30. 11. Matt. 5. 4. John 16. 20–22.

[v] Neh. 8. 11. Acts 2. 44–46.

[w] ch. 3. 6, 7.

6 crush.

7 when she came.

[x] 1 Sam. 24. 12, 13. ch. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 16. Ps. 37. 12, 13.

8 That is, Lot.

[y] ch. 8. 17. Isa. 56. 3, 6. Zech. 2. 11.

9 pass

10 pass.

11 be ended.

[z] ch. 2. 15.

12 all strength.

[a] ch. 8. 10.

[b] ch. 1. 1.

[a] Gen. 10. 5. Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 24. 15.

1 made him great

[b] Gen. 41. 40. 2 Chr. 28. 7

[c] Neh. 2. 10. Ps. 122. 8.

[d] Ps. 125. 5. Prov. 12. 20. Isa. 26. 12.

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as [z]joined themselves unto them, so as it should not [a]fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time every year;

28 And *that* these days *should be* remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and *that* these days of Pū'rim should not [b]fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them [11]perish from their seed.

29 Then Es'thēr the queen, [z]the daughter of Ăb-i-hā'il, and Môr'de-cāi the Jew, wrote with [12]all authority, to confirm this [c]second letter of Pū'rim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to [b]the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, *with* words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Pū'rim in their times *appointed*, according as Môr'de-cāi the Jew and Es'thēr the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Es'thēr confirmed these matters of Pū'rim; and it was written in the book.

CHAPTER 10. 436

1 *Ahasuerus' power.* 3 *Mordecai's advancement and power.*

AND the king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs laid a tribute upon the land, and *upon* [a]the isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Môr'de-cāi, whereunto the king [1]advanced him, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Mē'dĭ-á and Pēr'siá?

3 For Môr'de-cāi the Jew *was* [b]next unto king Ā-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, [c]seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking [d]peace to all his seed.

THE

BOOK OF JOB.

437 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Job's family and wealth.* 13 *His great losses.* 20 *He mourns, yet blesses God.*

THERE was a man [a]in the land of Ūz, whose name *was* [b]Jōb; and

B. C. 1520.

[a] Gen. 22. 20.

[b] Jus. 5. 11.

[c] Gen. 6. 9.

[d] Prov. 8. 13. 1 Pet. 3. 11.

1 Or, cattle.

that man was [c]perfect and upright, and one that [d]feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His [1]substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand

camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great [2]household; so that this man was the greatest of all the [3]men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted *in their* houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of *their* feasting were gone about, that Jōb sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, [c]and offered burnt offerings *according* to the number of them all: for Jōb said, [d]It may be that my sons have sinned, and [e]cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Jōb [4]continually.

6 ¶ Now [f]there was a day [g]when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and [5]Sā'tan came also [6]among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Whence comest thou? Then Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, From [7]going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, [7]Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Jōb fear God for nought? K. 17. 9.

10 [h]Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? [i]thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his [8]substance is increased in the land. U. 8. 6, 7. P. 22. 24, 25.

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, [9]and he will curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy [10]power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Sā'tan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day [m]when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Jōb, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the [n]Să-bē'ans fell *upon them,* and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, [11]The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chăl-dē'ans made out three bands, and [12]fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind [13]from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Jōb arose, and rent his [14]mantle, and shaved his head, and [e]fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD [p]gave, and the LORD hath taken away; [q]blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 In all this Jōb sinned not, nor [15]charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER 2. 438

1 *Satan further tries Job.* 7 *He is smitten with boils.* 9 *His family reproved.*

AGAIN there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Sā'tan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, From whence comest thou? And Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he [c]holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, [10]to destroy him without cause.

4 And Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his [c]bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand; [2]but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Sā'tan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Jōb with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown. D. 33. 17–22

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; [d]and he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said [e]his wife unto him, [f]Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

B. C. 1520.

2 Or, husbandry. 3 sons of the east.

e Gen. 8. 20. ch. 42. 8.
f 2 Cor. 11. 2.
g 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. 4 all the days.
h ch. 2. 1. i ch. 38. 7. Dan. 7. 10. 5 the Adversary. 6 in the midst of them.
j Matt. 12. 43. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
7 Hast thou set thy heart on.
k Gen. 15. 1. Ps. 34. 7. Isa. 5. 2.
l Ps. 128. 1. 8 Or, cattle. 9 If he curse thee not to thy face. 10 hand.
m Eccl. 9. 12. Luke 12. 19, 20.
n Gen. 10. 7. 11 Or, A great fire. 12 rushed. 13 from aside. 14 Or, robe.
o Deut. 9. 18. Matt. 26. 39. 1 Pet. 5. 6.
p Jas. 1. 17.
q Gen. 45. 5. Amos 3. 6. Eph. 5. 20. 15 Or, attributed folly to God.
a ch. 27. 5, 6. Jas. 1. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 7. 1 to swallow him up.
b Gen. 22. 1. Matt. 7. 11. John 9. 2.
c ch. 19. 20. Ps. 32. 3, 4. 2 Or, only
d 2 Sam. 13. 19. en. 42. 6. Matt. 11. 21.
e Gen. 3. 6.
f 2 Ki. 6. 33. ch. 21. 15. Mal. 3. 14.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? [g]shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Jōb [h]sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Jōb's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Ĕl'i-phăz [i]the Tē'man-īte, and Bĭl'dăd [j]the Shu'hīte, and Zō'-phar the Nā'a-math-īte: for they had made an appointment together to come [k]to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and [l]sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground [m]seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

B. C. 1520.

g 2 Sam. 19. 28. ch. 1. 21. Lam. 3. 38–41. John 18. 11. Rom. 12. 12. Heb. 12. 9–11.
h Ps. 39. 1. Jas. 1. 12.
i Gen. 36. 11. Jer. 49. 7.
j Gen. 25. 2.
k ch. 42. 11. Rom. 12. 15.
l Neh. 9. 1. Lam. 2. 10.
m Gen. 50. 10.

439 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Job curses the day of his birth.* 20 *His complaint of life.*

AFTER this opened Jōb his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Jōb [1]spake, and said,

3 [a]Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and [b]the shadow of death [2]stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; [3]let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 *As for* that night, let darkness seize upon it; [4]let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, [c]who are ready to raise up [5]their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but *have* none; neither let it see [6]the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my *mother's* womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 Why died I not from the womb? *why* did I *not* give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves;

1 answered.
a ch. 10. 18, 19. Jer. 15. 10.
b ch. 16. 16. Ps. 23. 4. Isa. 9. 2. Jer. 13. 16. Matt. 4. 16. Luke 1. 79.
2 Or, challenge it.
3 Or, let them terrify it, as those who have a bitter day.
4 Or, let it not rejoice among the days.
c Jer. 9. 17.
5 Or, a leviathan.
6 the eyelids of the morning.
7 wearied in strength.
d Jer. 20. 18.
8 wait.
e Prov. 2. 4.
f Lam. 3. 7.
9 before my meat.
10 I feared a fear, and it came upon me.

1 a word.
2 who can refrain from words?
3 the bowing knees.
a Prov. 24. 10. Luke 4. 23.
b ch. 1. 1.
c Prov. 3. 26.
d Ps. 7. 14.
4 That is, by his anger. Isa. 30. 33.
e ch. 29. 17. Ps. 3. 7.
f Ps. 34. 10.

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants *which* never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling; and there the [7]weary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant *is* free from his master.

20 [d]Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter *in* soul;

21 Which [8]long for death, but it *cometh* not; and dig for it more than [e]for hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, *and* are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 *Why is light given* to a man whose way is hid, [f]and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh [9]before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For [10]the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

CHAPTER 4. 440

1 *Eliphaz reproves Job.* 7 *The teachings of Eliphaz.*

THEN Ĕl'i-phăz the Tē'man-īte answered and said,

2 *If* we assay [1]to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but [2]who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened [3]the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou [a]faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is* not *this* [b]thy fear, [c]thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who *ever* perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, [d]they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same. S. S. 20.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and [4]by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed. H. S. 22.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and [e]the teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 [f]The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was [5]secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.
13 [g]In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,
14 Fear [6]came upon me, and trembling, which made [7]all my bones to shake.
15 Then [h]a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:
16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, [8]*there was* silence, and I heard a voice, *saying*,
17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?
18 Behold, he [i]put no trust in his servants; [9]and his angels he charged with folly:
19 How much less *in* them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation *is* in the dust, *which* are crushed before the moth?
20 They are [10]destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding *it*. N. (7. 1).
21 Doth not their excellency *which is* in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

B. C. 1520.
5 By stealth.
g ch. 33. 15.
6 met me.
7 the multitude of my bones.
h Ps. 104. 4. Matt. 14. 26. Heb. 1. 14.
8 Or, I heard a still voice.
i 2 Pet. 2. 4.
9 Or, nor in his angels, in whom he put light.
10 beaten in pieces.

441 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The harm of inconsideration.* 17 *Happy end of God's correction.*

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou [1]turn?
2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and [2]envy slayeth the silly one.
3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.
4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither *is there* any to deliver *them*.
5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.
6 Although [3]affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;
7 Yet man is born unto [4]trouble, as [5]the sparks fly upward.
8 I would [a]seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:
9 Which doeth great things [6]and unsearchable; marvellous things [7]without number:
10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the [8]fields:
11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.
12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands [9]cannot perform *their* enterprise.
13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

1 Or, look.
2 Or, indignation.
3 Or, iniquity.
4 Or, labour.
5 the sons of the burning coal lift up to fly.
a Ps. 50. 15.
6 and there is no search.
7 till there be no number.
8 outplaces.
9 Or, cannot perform any thing.
10 Or, run into.
b Ps. 94. 12. Heb. 12. 5. Jas. 1. 12.
c Ex. 12. 46. Ps. 34. 19. John 19. 36.
d Ps. 91. 10. Prov. 1. 33. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
11 from the hands.
e Ps. 31. 15.
12 Or, when the tongue scourgeth.
f Ps. 91. 12.
13 Or, that peace is thy tabernacle.
14 Or, err.
15 Or, much.
16 ascendeth.
17 for thyself.

14 They [10]meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night. C. 6. 18.
15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.
16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth. T. 23. 10.
17 [b]Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:
18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.
19 [c]He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven [d]there shall no evil touch thee.
20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war [11]from the power of the sword. F. Psa. 22. 26.
21 [e]Thou shalt be hid [12]from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.
22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.
23 [f]For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know [13]that thy tabernacle *shall be* in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not [14]sin.
25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed *shall be* [15]great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.
26 Thou shalt come to *thy* grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn [16]cometh in in his season. L.†. H.‡.
27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it *is;* hear it, and know thou *it* [17]for thy good.

1 lifted up.
2 That is, I want words to express my grief.
a Deut. 32. 23, 42. ch. 16. 12-14. Ps. 7. 13. Ps. 18. 14. Ps. 21. 12.
3 at grass.
4 my expectation.

CHAPTER 6. 442

1 *Job justifies his complaint.* 8 *He wishes for death and reproves his friends.*

BUT Jōb answered and said,
2 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity [1]laid in the balances together!
3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore [2]my words are swallowed up.
4 [a]For the arrows of the Almighty *are* within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.
5 Doth the wild ass bray [3]when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?
6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there *any* taste in the white of an egg?
7 The things *that* my soul refused to touch *are* as my sorrowful meat.
8 Oh tnat I might have my request; and that God would grant *me* [4]the thing that I long for!

1 Or, laid.
2 my words are as the waters.
a Ps. 38. 2.
3 when the grass is upon him.
4 my expectation.

*V. Psa. 3. 5, 6. †L. Psa. 13. 6. ‡H. 33. 23-30.

B. C. 1520.

9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, [5]I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 What *is* my strength, that I should hope? and what *is* mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 *Is* my strength the strength of stones? or *is* my flesh [6]of brass?

13 *Is* not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 [7]To him that is afflicted pity *should be shewed* from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, *and* as the stream of brooks they pass away;

16 Which [8]are blackish by reason of the ice, *and* wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, [9]they vanish: [10]when it is hot, they are [11]consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of Tē'mā looked, the companies of Shē'bā waited for them.

20 They were [12]confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 [12]For now ye are [13]nothing; ye see [b]*my* casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, [c]Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will [d]hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to [e]reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, *which are* as wind?

27 Yea, [14]ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig *a pit* for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for *it is* [15]evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness *is* [16]in it.

30 Is there [f]iniquity in my tongue? cannot [17]my taste discern perverse things?

5 Or, though I should be burned with pain.

6 brasen?

7 To him that melteth.

8 Or, mourn.
9 they are cut off.
10 in the heat thereof.
11 extinguished.
12 Or, For now ye are like to them.
13 not.
b Ps. 38. 11.
c Acts 20. 33.
d Ps. 39. 1.
14 ye cause to fall upon.
15 before your face.
16 That is, in this matter.
e ch. 33. 8–12. Jas. 3. 13.
17 my palate.

443 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Job excuses his desire for death.* 12 *He expostulates with God.*

N IS there not [1]an appointed time to man upon earth? *are not* his days also like the days of an hireling? N.†

2 As a servant [2]earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for *the reward of* his work:

1 Or, a warfare.
a ch. 14. 5, 13, 14. Ps. 39. 4. Eccl. 3. 1, 2.
2 gapeth after.
b Ps. 39. 5. Eccl. 1. 14.
3 the evening be measured?
c ch. 17. 14. Ps. 38. 5–7. Isa. 1. 6.
d Ps. 78. 39. Jas. 4. 14.
4 shall not return.
5 to see, that is, to enjoy.
e ch. 20. 9.
6 That is, I can live no longer.
f 2 Sam. 12. 23. Ps. 39. 13.
g Ps. 39. 1, 9.
7 than my bones.
h Gen 27. 46. ch. 10. 1.
i Ps. 62. 9. Eccl. 6. 11.
j Ps. 8. 4. Heb. 2. 6.
k Ps. 36. 6.
8 Or, observer.

3 So am I made to possess [b]months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and [3]the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed [c]with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that [d]my life *is* wind: mine eye [4]shall no more [5]see good.

8 [e]The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no *more:* thine eyes *are* upon me, and [6]I *am* not.

9 *As* the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so [f]he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no *more.*

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will [g]not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 *Am* I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul [h]chooseth strangling, *and* death rather [7]than my life.

16 [i]I loathe *it:* I would not live alway: let me alone; for [i]my days *are* vanity.

17 [j]What *is* man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And *that* thou shouldest visit him every morning, *and* try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, [k]O thou [8]preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I *shall* not *be.*

CHAPTER 8. 444

1 *Bildad's teachings.* 20 *He applies God's justice to Job.*

THEN answered Bĭl'dăd the Shu'hīte, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these *things?* and *how long shall* the words of thy mouth *be like* a strong wind?

*C. 15. 16. †N. (8. 9).

3 [c]Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?
4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away [1]for their transgression;
5 If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;
6 If thou *wert* pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.
7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase. U. 17. 4
8 [c]For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:
9 (For [2]we *are but of* yesterday, and know [2]nothing, because our days upon earth *are* a shadow:) N. 9. 2–4.
10 Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?
11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?
12 [d]Whilst it *is* yet in his greenness, *and* not cut down, it withereth before any *other* herb.
13 So *are* the paths of all that forget God; and the [e]hypocrite's hope shall perish:
14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust *shall be* [3]a spider's web.
15 [f]He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.
16 He *is* green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden. G. 9. 20. O. Psa. 3. 8.
17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, *and* seeth the place of stones.
18 [g]If he destroy him from his place, then *it* shall deny him, *saying*, I have not seen thee.
19 Behold, this *is* the joy of his way, and [h]out of the earth shall others grow.
20 Behold, God will not [4]cast away a perfect *man*, neither will he [5]help the evildoers: S. 11. 14.
21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with [6]rejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked [6]shall come to nought. H. 9. 4.

445 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Job acknowledges God's justice.* 22 *The innocency of man is not to be condemned by afflictions.*

THEN Jōb answered and said,
2 I know *it is* so of a truth: but how should [c]man be just [1]with God?
3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.
4 *He is* wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened *himself* against him, and hath prospered?

B. C. 1520.

[a] Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. ch. 34. 12. Dan. 9. 14.
[1] in the hand of their transgression.
[b] Deut. 4. 32.
[c] Gen. 47. 9. Psa. 39. 5.
[2] not.
[d] Psa. 129. 6. Jer. 17. 6. Jas. 1. 10, 11.
[1] Pet. 1. 24.
[e] ch. 11. 20. ch. 18. 14. Psa. 112. 10. Prov. 10. 28. Isa. 33. 14. Matt. 24. 51. Luke 12. 1, 2.
[3] a spider's house.
[f] ch. 27. 18. Psa. 112. 10. Prov. 10. 28.
[g] ch. 7. 10. Psa. 37. 36.
[h] Psa. 113. 7.
[i] Psa. 37. 24. 1 Thess. 5. 23, 24.
[4] take the ungodly by the hand.
[5] shouting for joy.
[6] shall not be.
[a] Psa. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20.
[1] Or, before God.
[b] Isa. 2. 19, 21. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Heb. 12. 26.
[2] heights.
[c] Gen. 1. 16. ch. 38. 31.
[3] Ash, Cesil, and Cimah.
[d] ch. 23. 8.
[e] Isa. 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6.
[4] who can turn him away?
[5] helpers of pride, or, strength.
[f] ch. 10. 15.
[g] ch. 2. 3. Psa. 25. 3. John 9. 3.
[h] Eccl. 9. 1, 2. Ezek. 21. 3. Luke 13. 2–4.
[i] 2 Sam. 15. 30. Jer. 14. 4.
[6] ships of desire, or, ships of Ebeh.
[7] Or, strengthen.
[j] Ex. 20. 7. Psa. 130. 3.

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.
6 Which [b]shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.
7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.
8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the [2]waves of the sea.
9 [c]Which maketh [3]Ărc-tū'rus, Ō-rī'ŏn, and Plē'ĭa-dēs, and the chambers of the south.
10 Which doeth great [4]things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.
11 [d]Lo, he goeth by me, and I see *him* not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.
12 [e]Behold, he taketh away, [4]who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?
13 *If* God will not withdraw his anger, the [5]proud helpers do stoop under him.
14 How much less shall I answer him, *and* choose out my words *to reason* with him?
15 [f]Whom, though I were righteous, *yet* would I not answer, *but* I would make supplication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me; *yet* would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds [g]without cause.
18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.
19 If *I speak* of strength, lo, *he is* strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time *to plead?*
20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: *if I say*, I *am* perfect, it shall also prove me perverse. G. Verses 29–31.
21 *Though* I *were* perfect, *yet* would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.
22 This *is* one *thing*, therefore I said *it*, [h]He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.
23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.
24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: [6]he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, *and* who *is* he?
25 Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.
26 They are passed away as the [6]swift ships: as the eagle *that* hasteth to the prey.
27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and [7]comfort *myself:*
28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou [j]wilt not hold me innocent.

29 *If* I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?
30 If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;
31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall [3]abhor me. G. 15. 12.
32 For [k]*he is* not a man, as I *am, that* I should answer him, *and* we should come together in judgment.
33 [l]Neither is there [9]any [10]daysman betwixt us, *that* might lay his hand upon us both.
34 Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:
35 *Then* would I speak, and not fear him; [11]but *it is* not so with me.

B. C. 1520.

8 Or, make me to be abhorred.
k Eccl. 6. 10. Isa. 45. 9. Jer. 49. 19.
l 1 Sam. 2. 25.
9 one that should argue.
10 Or, umpire.
11 but I am not so with myself.

446 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Job expostulates with God.* 20 *He desires a little ease before death.*

MY soul is [1]weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.
2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.
3 *Is it* good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise [2]the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?
4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or [c]seest thou as man seeth?
5 *Are* thy days as the days of man? *are* thy years as man's days,
6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?
7 [3]Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and *there is* none that can deliver out of thine hand.
8 [b]Thine hands have [4]made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.
9 Remember, I beseech thee, that [c]thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?
10 [d]Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?
11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast [5]fenced me with bones and sinews.
12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.
13 And these *things* hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this *is* with thee. E. 14. 16. 17.
14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity. H. 11. 20.
15 If I be wicked, [e]woe unto me; [f]and *if* I be righteous, *yet* will I not lift up my head. *I am* full of confusion; therefore [g]see thou mine affliction;
16 For it increaseth. [h]Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

1 Or, cut off while I live.
2 the labour of thine hands.
a 1 Sam. 16. 7. Luke 16. 15. Rev. 1. 14.
3 it is upon thy knowledge.
b Ps. 119. 73. Isa. 43. 7.
4 took pains about me.
c Gen. 2. 7. Isa. 45. 9.
d Ps. 139. 14.
5 hedged.
e Ps. 9. 17. Isa. 3. 11. Mat. 3. 18.
f ch. 9. 12.
g Ex. 3. 7. Ps. 25. 18. Lam. 1. 20.
h Isa. 38. 13. Lam. 3. 10.
6 That is, thy plagues.
i Ps. 39. 13.
j ch. 7. 16.
k ch. 3. 5. Ps. 88. 12.
l Ps. 23. 4.

1 a man of lips.
2 Or, devices.
a ch. 6. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 15.
b Lam. 3. 22.
c ch. 5. 9. Eccl. 3. 11. Isa. 40. 28. Matt. 11. 27. Rom. 11. 33. Eph. 3. 8.
3 the heights of heaven.
4 Or, make a change.
5 who can turn him away?
d Ps. 10. 11.
6 empty.
e 1 Sam. 7. 3. Ps. 78. 8.
f Ps. 143. 6.
g Gen. 4. 5. ch. 22. 26. Ps. 119. 6.
1 Tim. 2. 8.
1 John 3. 21.

17 Thou renewest [6]thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war *are* against me.
18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!
19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.
20 *Are* not my days few? [i]cease *then, and* [j]let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,
21 Before I go *whence* I shall not return, [k]*even* to the land of darkness [l]and the shadow of death;
22 A land of darkness, as darkness *itself; and* of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darkness.

CHAPTER 11. 447

1 *Zophar reproves Job.* 5 *God's unsearchable wisdom.* 13 *Repentance is blessed.*

THEN answered Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-ite, and said,
2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should [1]a man full of talk be justified?
3 Should thy [2]lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?
4 For [a]thou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.
5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;
6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that *they are* double to that which is! Know therefore that [b]God exacteth of thee *less* than thine iniquity *deserveth.*
7 [c]Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?
8 *It is* [3]as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?
9 The measure thereof *is* longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.
10 If he [4]cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then [5]who can hinder him?
11 For [d]he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider *it*?
12 For [6]vain man would be wise, though man be born *like* a wild ass's colt.
13 [e]If thou prepare thine heart, and [f]stretch out thine hands toward him; R. S.
14 If iniquity *be* in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles. R.*. S.†.
15 [g]For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:
16 Because thou shalt forget *thy*

*R. 31. 33. †S. 17. 9.

misery, *and* remember *it* as waters *that* pass away:

17 And *thine* age [7]shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig *about thee, and* thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make *thee* afraid; yea, many shall [8]make suit unto thee.

H N 20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and [9]they shall not escape, and their hope *shall be as* [10]the giving up of the ghost. H. 15. 23-26. N. 15. 12, 13.

B. C. 1520.

7 shall arise above the noonday.

8 Intreat thy face.

9 flight shall perish from them.

10 Or, a puff of breath.

448 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Job answers his friends.* 7 *He acknowledges God's omnipotence.*

AND Jōb answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye *are* the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have [1]understanding as well as you; [2]*I am* not inferior to you: yea, [3]who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am *as* one mocked of his neighbour, who [a]calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright *man is* laughed to scorn.

5 [b]He that is ready to slip with *his* feet *is as* a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly.*

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 [c]In whose hand *is* the [4]soul of every living thing, and the breath of [5]all mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the [6]mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient *is* wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 [7]With him *is* wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he [d]shutteth [8]up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he [e]withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he [f]sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him *is* strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver *are* his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

1 an heart.
2 I fall not lower than you.
3 with whom are not such as these?
a ch. 16. 20. Ps. 91. 15. Jer. 33. 3. Mic. 7. 7.
b Prov. 14. 2.
c Num. 16. 22. Dan. 5. 23. Acts 17. 28.
4 Or, life.
5 all flesh of man.
6 palate.
7 That is, With God.
d Rev. 3. 7.
8 upon.
e 1 Ki. 17. 1.
f Gen. 7. 11.
9 the lip of the faithful.
10 Or, looseth the girdle of the strong.
g Matt. 10. 26. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
11 leadeth in.
12 wander.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth away [9]the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and [10]weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 [g]He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and [11]straiteneth them *again.*

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness *where there is* no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to [12]stagger like *a* drunken *man.*

CHAPTER 13. 449

1 *Job reproves the partiality of his friends.* 14 *His confidence in God.*

LO, mine eye hath seen all *this,* mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, *the same* do I know also: I *am* not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye *are* forgers of lies, ye *are* all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and [a]it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 [b]Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will [c]ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye *so* mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his [1]excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances *are* like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 [2]Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what *will.*

14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and [d]put my life in mine hand? J. Psa. 3. 5, 6.

15 [e]Though he slay me, yet will I J trust in him: [f]but I will [3]maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also *shall be* my [g]salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

a Prov. 17. 28. Eccl. 5. 3. Amos 5. 13. Jas. 1. 19.
b ch. 17. 5. Rom. 3. 5, 8.
c Prov. 24. 23.
1 Or, height of greatness.
2 Be silent from me.
d Ps. 119. 109.
e Ps. 23. 4. Prov. 14. 32. Rom. 8. 38, 39.
f ch. 27. 5.
3 prove, or, argue.
g Isa. 12. 1, 2.

18 Behold now, I have ordered *my* cause; I know that I shall be justified.
19 [h]Who *is he that* will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.
20 Only do not two *things* unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.
21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.
22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.
23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.
24 [i]Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and [j]holdest me for thine enemy?
25 [k]Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?
26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and [l]makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.
27 [m]Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and [4]lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the [5]heels of my feet.
28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

B. C. 1520.

h ch. 33. 6. Isa. 50. 8.

i Ps. 10. 1. Isa. 8. 17.
j Lam. 2. 5. 2 Thess. 3. 15.
k Isa. 17. 13. Isa. 42. 3.
l Ps. 25. 7.
m ch. 33. 11.
4 observest.
5 roots.

450 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Job entreats God's favour.* 7 *He waits for death.* 16 *Results of sin.*

MAN *that is* born of a woman *is* [1]of few days, and [c]full of trouble.
2 [b]He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.
3 And [c]dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and [d]bringest me into judgment with thee?
4 [2]Who [e]can bring a clean *thing* out of an unclean? not one.
5 Seeing his days *are* determined, the number of his months *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;
6 [f]Turn from him, that he may [3]rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.
7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;
9 *Yet* through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and [4]wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where *is* he?
11 *As* the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:
12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: [c]till the heavens *be* no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

1 short of days.
a ch. 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Eccl. 2. 23.
b Isa. 40. 6. Jas. 1. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 24.
c Ps. 144. 3.
d Ps. 143. 2.
2 Who will give.
e Gen. 5. 3. Ps. 51. 5. John 3. 5. Rom. 5. 12. Eph. 2. 3.
f Ps. 39. 13.
3 cease.
4 is weakened, or, cut off.
g Ps. 102. 26. Isa. 51. 6. Acts 3. 21. Rom. 8. 20. 2 Pet. 3. 7. Rev. 20. 11.
h ch. 13. 15.
i Ps. 16. 10. 1 Cor. 15. 42, 53. Phil 3. 21.
j ch. 13. 22. Ps. 50. 4. John 5. 28. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
k Deut. 32. 34. ch. 10. 6, 14. ch. 13. 27. Ps. 56. 8. Prov. 5. 21. Jer. 32. 19. Hos. 13. 12.
5 fadeth.
6 overflowest.
l 1 Sam. 4. 20. Ps. 39. 6. Eccl. 9. 5. Isa. 63. 16.
m Ps. 49. 14.
n Prov. 14. 32. Matt. 8. 12.

13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!
14 If a man die, shall he live *again?* all the days of my appointed time [k]will I wait, till [l]my change come.
15 [j]Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.
16 [k]For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?
17 My transgression *is* sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.
18 And surely the mountain falling [c]cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.
19 The waters wear the stones: thou [6]washest away the things which grow *out* of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.
20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.
21 His sons come to honour, and [7]he knoweth *it* not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth *it* not of them.
22 [m]But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and [n]his soul within him shall mourn.

1 knowledge of wind.
2 thou makest void.
3 Or, speech.
4 teacheth.
a Prov. 8. 25.
b Matt. 11. 25. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 11.
c ch. 13. 2.
d Deut. 32. 7. ch. 8. 8–10. Prov. 16. 31.

E

CHAPTER 15. 451

1 *Eliphaz reproves Job's impiety in defending himself.* 17 *Restlessness of wicked men.*

THEN answered Ĕl'i-phăz the Tē'man-īte, and said,
2 Should a wise man utter [1]vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?
3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?
4 Yea, [2]thou castest off fear, and restrainest [3]prayer before God.
5 For thy mouth [4]uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.
6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.
7 *Art* thou the first man *that* was born? [c]or wast thou made before the hills?
8 [b]Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?
9 [c]What knowest thou, that we know not? *what* understandest thou, which *is* not in us?
10 [d]With us *are* both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.
11 *Are* the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?

B. C. 1520.

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth?

14 [c]What *is* man, that he should be clean? and *he which is* born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 [d]Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 [e]How much more abominable and filthy *is* man, [h]which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that *which* I have seen I will declare:

18 Which wise men have told [i]from their fathers, and have not hid *it:*

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and [j]no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all *his* days, [k]and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A [5]dreadful sound *is* in his ears: [l]in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He [m]wandereth abroad for bread, *saying,* Where *is it?* he knoweth that [n]the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 [o]For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even* on *his* neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 [p]Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, *and* in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and [6]by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust [7]in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be [6]accomplished [8]before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

34 [r]For the congregation of hypocrites *shall be* desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 [u]They conceive mischief, and bring forth [7]vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAPTER 16. 452

1 *Job's miserable comforters.* 7 *He shews his pitiful case.*

THEN Jōb answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: [1]miserable comforters *are* ye all.

3 Shall [2]vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye *do:* if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and [a]shake mine head at you.

5 *But* I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should asswage *your grief.*

6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and *though* I forbear, [3]what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, *which* is a witness *against me:* and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth *me* in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have [b]gaped upon me with their mouth; they [c]have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have [d]gathered themselves together against me.

11 God [4]hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken *me* by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and [e]defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids *is* the shadow of death;

17 Not for *any* injustice in mine hands: also my prayer *is* pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and [f]let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, [g]my witness *is* in heaven, and my record *is* [5]on high.

20 My friends [6]scorn me: *but* mine eye poureth out *tears* unto God.

21 [h]O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man *pleadeth* for his [7]neighbour!

---

c ch. 14. 4. Ps. 14. 3. Prov. 20. 9. Eccl. 7. 20. Rom. 7. 18. Eph. 2. 2, 3.
d ch. 25. 5.
e Ps. 14. 3.
h Prov. 19. 28.
i Gen. 18. 19.
j Joel 3. 17.
k Ps. 90. 12.
5 a sound of fears.
l 1 Thess. 5. 3.
m Ps. 59. 15.
n ch. 18. 12.
o Mal. 3. 13.
p Ps. 17. 10.
q ch. 4. 9. Isa. 11. 4. Rev. 19. 15.
r Ps. 62. 10. Isa. 59. 4.
6 Or, cut off.
s ch. 22. 16. Ps. 55. 23.
t Isa. 33. 14.
u Ps. 7. 14. Isa. 59. 4.
7 Or, iniquity.

1 Or, troublesome.
2 words of wind.
a 2 Ki. 19. 21. Ps. 22. 7. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15.
3 what goeth from me?
b Ps. 22. 13.
c 1 Ki. 22. 24. Lam. 3. 30. Mic. 5. 1. Matt. 26. 67. John 18. 22. Acts 23. 2.
d Ps. 35. 15.
4 hath shut me up.
e Ps. 7. 5.
f ch. 27. 9.
g Rom. 1. 9.
5 in the high places.
6 are my scorners.
h ch. 31. 35.
7 Or, friend.

N 22 When [s]a few years are come,
then I shall [t]go the way *whence* I shall
not return. N. 20. 5.

453 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Job appeals from men to God.* 11 *His hope in death.*

MY [1]breath is corrupt, my days
are extinct, [c]the graves *are*
ready for me.
2 *Are there* not mockers with me?
and doth not mine eye [2]continue in
their [b]provocation?
3 Lay down now, put me in a surety
with thee; who *is* he *that* [c]will strike
hands with me?
4 For thou hast hid their heart
from understanding: therefore shalt
thou not exalt *them*.
5 He that speaketh flattery to *his*
friends, even the eyes of his children
shall fail.
6 He hath made me also [d]a byword
of the people; and [3]aforetime I was
as a tabret.
7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of
sorrow, and all [4]my members *are* as a
shadow.
8 Upright *men* shall be astonied at
this, and the innocent shall stir up
himself against the hypocrite. *, ††
K 9 [e]The righteous also shall hold on
S his way, and he that hath [f]clean
U hands [5]shall be stronger and stronger.
10 But as for you all, [g]do ye return,
and come now: for I cannot find *one*
wise *man* among you.
11 [h]My days are past, my purposes
are broken off, *even* [6]the thoughts of
my heart.
12 They change the night into day:
the light *is* [7]short because of darkness.
13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine house:
I have made my bed in the darkness.
14 I have [8]said to corruption, Thou
art my father: to the worm, *Thou art*
my mother, and my sister.
15 And where *is* now my hope? as
for my hope, who shall see it?
16 [i]They shall go down [j]to the bars
of the pit, when *our* [k]rest together *is*
in the dust.

454 CHAPTER 18.

1 *Bildad reproves Job.* 5 *Calamities of the wicked.*

THEN answered Bil'dăd the Shu'-
hite, and said,
2 How long *will it be ere* ye make an
end of words? mark, and afterwards
we will speak.
3 Wherefore are we counted [a]as
beasts, *and* reputed vile in your sight?
4 [b]He teareth [1]himself in his anger:
shall the earth be forsaken for thee?
and shall the rock be removed out of
his place?
5 [2]Yea, [c]the light of the wicked shall
be put out, and the spark of his fire
shall not shine.
6 The light shall be dark in his ta-

*K. 19. 25; S. 27. 8.
††U. 22. 21.

B. C. 1520

8 years of number.
t Eccl. 12. 5.

1 Or, spirit is spent.
a Ps. 88. 3, 4.

2 lodge.
b 1 Sam. 1. 6.

c Prov. 6. 1.

d 1 Kl. 9. 7. ch. 30. 9.
3 Or, before them.
4 Or, my thoughts.
e Prov. 4. 18.
f Ps. 24. 4.
5 shall add strength.
g ch. 6. 29.
h ch. 7. 6. Isa. 38. 10.
6 the possessions.
7 near.
8 cried, or, called.
i 2 Cor. 1. 9. Ps. 88. 4–8.
k ch. 3. 17.

a ch. 12. 7. Ps. 73. 22.
b ch. 13. 14.
1 his soul.
2 Nevertheless.
c Prov. 13. 9.
3 Or, lamp.
4 hidden.
d ch. 6. 4. Ps. 73. 19. Jer. 6. 25.
2 Cor. 5. 11.
5 scatter him.
e ch. 15. 23.
1 Thess. 5. 3.
6 bars.
f ch. 8. 14. Ps. 112. 10. Prov. 10. 28. Matt. 7. 26, 27.
g Gen. 19. 24.
h Ps. 34. 16. Prov. 2. 22.
7 They shall drive him.
i Isa. 14. 22. Jer. 22. 30.
8 Or, lived with him.
9 laid hold on horror.
j Jer. 9. 3. 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8. Tit. 1. 16.

a 1 Sam. 1. 6. Ps. 6. 2, 3.
1 Or, harden yourselves against me.
b Ps. 19. 12. Ezek. 18. 4.
c Ps. 38. 16. Mic. 7. 8.
d Lam. 1. 13.
2 Or, violence.
e Lam. 3. 7, 8.

bernacle, and his [3]candle shall be put
out with him.
7 The steps of his strength shall be
straitened, and his own counsel shall
cast him down.
8 For he is cast into a net by his own
feet, and he walketh upon a snare.
9 The gin shall take *him* by the heel,
and the robber shall prevail against
him.
10 The snare *is* [4]laid for him in the
ground, and a trap for him in the way.
11 [d]Terrors shall make him afraid
on every side, and shall [5]drive him to
his feet.
12 His strength shall be hungerbit-
ten, and [e]destruction *shall be* ready at
his side.
13 It shall devour the [6]strength of
his skin: *even* the firstborn of death
shall devour his strength.
14 [f]His confidence shall be rooted
out of his tabernacle, and it shall
bring him to the king of terrors.
15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle,
because *it is* none of his: [g]brimstone
shall be scattered upon his habitation.
16 His roots shall be dried up be-
neath, and above shall his branch be
cut off.
17 [h]His remembrance shall perish
from the earth, and he shall have no
name in the street.
18 [7]He shall be driven from light H
into darkness, and chased out of the
world. H. 20. 26, 27.
19 [i]He shall neither have son nor
nephew among his people, nor any
remaining in his dwellings.
20 They that come after *him* shall
be astonied at his day, as they that
[8]went before [8]were affrighted.
21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of
the wicked, and this *is* the place *of*
him that [j]knoweth not God.

CHAPTER 19. 455

1 *Job complains of his friends.* 6 *His misery.* 23 *His belief in the resurrection.*

THEN Jōb answered and said,
2 How long will ye [a]vex my soul,
and break me in pieces with words?
3 These ten times have ye re-
proached me: ye are not ashamed *that*
ye [1]make yourselves strange to me.
4 And be it indeed *that* I have erred,
[b]mine error remaineth with myself.
5 If indeed ye will [c]magnify *your-*
selves against me, and plead against
me my reproach:
6 Know now that [d]God hath over-
thrown me, and hath compassed me
with his net.
7 Behold, I cry out of [2]wrong, but I
am not heard: I cry aloud, but *there*
is no judgment.
8 [e]He hath fenced up my way that
I cannot pass, and he hath set dark-
ness in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown *from* my head.
10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.
11 He hath also [f]kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as *one of* his enemies.
12 [g]His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.
13 [h]He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.
14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.
15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.
16 I called my servant, and he gave *me* no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.
17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's *sake* of [3]mine own body.
18 Yea, [4]young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.
19 All [5]my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.
20 My bone cleaveth to my skin [6]and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.
22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?
23 [7]Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!
24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!
25 For I know *that* my redeemer liveth, and *that* he shall stand at the latter *day* upon the earth: D. K.†
26 [8]And *though* after my skin *worms* destroy this *body*, yet in my flesh shall I see God: F. Psa. 16. 9.
27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not [9]another; [10]*though* my reins be consumed [11]within me.
28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, [12]seeing the root of the matter is found in me?
29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, that ye may know *there is* a judgment.

B. C. 1520.

f Deut. 32. 22.
g Ps. 34. 19.
h Ps. 31. 11. Matt. 26. 56. 2 Tim. 4. 16.

3 my belly.
4 Or, the wicked.
5 the men of my secret.
6 Or, as.
7 Who will give, etc.
8 Or, After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God.
9 a stranger.
10 Or, my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day.]
11 in my bosom.
12 Or, and what root of matter is found in me?

456 CHAPTER 20.

Zophar shews the state and portion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-ite, and said,
2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for *this* [1]I make haste.
3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.
4 Knowest thou *not* this of old, since man was placed upon earth, C
5 [a]That the triumphing of the wicked *is* [2]short, and the joy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment? N. Job 21. 13, 14.
6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the [3]clouds;
7 *Yet* he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where *is* he?
8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
9 The eye also *which* saw him shall *see him* no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.
10 [4]His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.
11 His bones are full *of the sin* of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.
12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it under his tongue;
13 *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still [5]within his mouth: C. 21. 14, 15.
14 *Yet* his [b]meat in his bowels is turned, *it is* the gall of asps within him.
15 He hath [c]swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.
16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.
17 He shall not see [d]the rivers, [6]the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.
18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow *it* down: [7]according to *his* substance *shall* the restitution *be*, and he shall not rejoice *therein*.
19 Because he hath [8]oppressed *and* hath forsaken the poor; *because* he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;
20 [e]Surely he shall not [9]feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.
21 [10]There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.
22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the [11]wicked shall come upon him.
23 *When* he is about to fill his belly, *God* shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain *it* upon him [f]while he is eating.
24 [g]He shall flee from the iron weapon, *and* the bow of steel shall strike him through.
25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: [h]terrors *are* upon him.

1 my haste is in me.
a Ps. 37. 35.
2 from near.
3 cloud.
4 Or, The poor shall oppress his children.
5 in the midst of his palate.
b Jer. 4. 19.
c Matt. 27. 3, 4.
d Jer. 17. 6.
6 Or, streaming brooks.
7 according to the substance of his exchange.
8 crushed.
e Eccl. 5. 13.
9 know.
10 Or, There shall be none left for his meat.
11 Or, troublesome.
f Num. 11. 33. Ps. 78. 30, 31.
g Isa. 24. 18. Jer. 48. 43. Amos 5. 19.
h ch. 18. 11. Ps. 73. 19.

D K F

‡D. Psa. 96. 13.
†K. 36. 7.

26 All darkness *shall be* hid in his secret places: [a]a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.
27 The heaven [j]shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him. H. 21. 17–20.
28 The increase of his house shall depart, *and his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.
29 [k]This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage [12]appointed unto him by God.

B. C. 1520.
[a] Ps. 21. 9.
[j] Isa. 26. 21.
[k] Deut. 29. 20, 28. ch. 18. 21. ch. 27. 13. Ps. 11. 5, 6. Matt. 24. 51.
12 of his decree from God.

457 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Job shews his reason to be grieved.* 7 *The wicked prosper sometimes.* 27 *They are judged in another world.*

BUT Jōb answered and said,
2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.
3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.
4 As for me, *is* my [c]complaint to man? and if *it were so,* why should not my spirit be [1]troubled?
5 [2]Mark me, and be astonished, and lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.
6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.
7 [b]Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?
8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.
9 Their houses [3]*are* safe from fear, neither *is* the rod of God upon them.
10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.
11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.
12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
13 They spend their days [4]in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave. N. C
14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. N.* C.†
15 What *is* the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?
16 Lo, their good *is* not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
17 How oft is the [5]candle of the wicked put out! and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them! *God* distributeth sorrows in his anger. H C
18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm [6]carrieth away. C. 24. 13.
19 God layeth up [7]his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it.*
20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty. H. Ver. 30.
21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?
22 Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.
23 One dieth [8]in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.
24 His [9]breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.
25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.
26 They shall [d]lie down alike in the dust, and the [d]worms shall cover them.
27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.
28 For ye say, Where *is* the house of the prince? and where *are* [10]the dwelling places of the wicked?
29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens, H. 27. 8.
30 [e]That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to [11]the day of wrath. H
31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done?
32 Yet shall he be brought to the [12]grave, and shall [13]remain in the tomb.
33 The clods of the valley [f]shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.
34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth [14]falsehood?

[a] 1 Sam. 1. 16. ch. 7. 11, 13. Ps. 22. 1–3.
1 shortened?
2 Look unto me.
[b] ch. 12. 6. Jer. 12. 1–3.
3 are peace from fear.
4 Or, in unrth.
5 Or, lamp.
6 stealeth away.
7 That is, the punishment of his iniquity.
8 In his very perfection, or, in the strength of his perfection.
9 Or, milk pails.
[c] Eccl. 9. 2.
[d] Isa. 14. 11.
10 the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked.
[e] Prov. 16. 4. Nah. 1. 2.
11 the day of wraths.
12 graves.
13 watch in the heap.
[f] ch. 3. 17, 18.
14 transgression?

CHAPTER 22. 458

1 *Eliphaz accuses Job of sin.* 21 *He exhorts him to repent.*

THEN Ĕl'i-phăz the Tē'man-īte answered and said,
2 [a]Can a man be profitable unto God, [1]as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?
3 *Is it* any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or *is it* gain *to him,* that thou makest thy ways perfect?
4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?
5 *Is* not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?
6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and [2]stripped the naked of their clothing.
7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou [b]hast withholden bread from the hungry.
8 But *as for* [3]the mighty man, he had the earth; and the [4]honourable man dwelt in it.
9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

[a] Ps. 16. 2.
1 Or, if he may be profitable, doth his good success depend thereon?
2 stripped the clothes of the naked.
[b] ch. 31. 16, 17.
3 the man of arm.
4 eminent, or, accepted for countenance.

*N. 22. 15–17.
†C. 24. 13.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;
11 Or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.
12 [c]*Is* not God in the height of heaven? and behold [5]the height of the stars, how high they are!
13 And thou sayest, [6]How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?
14 [d]Thick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.
15 Hast thou marked [e]the old way which wicked men have trodden?
16 Which were cut down out of time, [7]whose foundation was overflown with a flood:
17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do [8]for them?
18 Yet he filled [f]their houses with good *things:* but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
19 [g]The righteous see *it,* and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.
20 Whereas our [9]substance is not cut down, but [10]the remnant of them the fire consumeth.
21 Acquaint now thyself [11]with him, and [h]be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.
22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and [i]lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.
24 Then shalt thou lay up gold [12]as dust, and the *gold* of Ō'phir as the stones of the brooks.
25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy [13]defence, and thou shalt have [14]plenty of silver.
26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.
27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.
28 [j]Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.
29 When *men* are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up; and he shall save [15]the humble person.
30 [16]He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

459 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Job longs to appear before God.* 8 *God observes our ways.* 13 *His decree is immutable.*

THEN Jōb answered and said,
2 Even to day *is* my complaint bitter: [1]my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! *that* I might come *even* to his seat!
4 I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.
5 I would know the words *which* he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.
6 [a]Will he plead against me with *his* great power? No; but he would put *strength* in me.
7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
8 [b]Behold, I go forward, but he *is* not *there;* and backward, but I cannot perceive him:
9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold *him:* he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see *him:*
10 But he knoweth [2]the way that I take: *when* [c]he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.
11 [d]My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.
12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; [3]I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than [4]my necessary *food.*
13 But he *is* in one *mind,* and [e]who can turn him? and *what* his soul desireth, even *that* he doeth.
14 For he performeth *the thing that is* [f]appointed for me: and many such *things are* with him.
15 Therefore am I [g]troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.
16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:
17 Because I was not [h]cut off before the darkness, *neither* hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24. 460

1 *Wickedness often goes unpunished.* 17 *Secret punishment for the wicked.*

WHY, seeing [a]times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?
2 *Some* remove the [b]landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and [1]feed *thereof.*
3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they [c]take the widow's ox for a pledge.
4 They turn the needy out of the way: [d]the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, *as* wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness *yieldeth* food for them *and* for *their* children.
6 They reap *every one* his [2]corn in the field: and [3]they gather the vintage of the wicked.

B. C. 1520.

c Isa. 66. 1.
5 the head of the stars.
6 Or, What.
d Ps. 139. 12.
e Gen. 6. 11–13.
7 a flood was poured upon their foundation.
8 Or, to them?
f Ps. 17. 13, 14.
g Ps. 107. 42.
9 Or, estate.
10 Or, their excellency.
11 That is, with God.
h Isa. 27. 5.
i Ps. 119. 11. Jer. 15. 16.
12 Or, on the dust.
13 Or, gold.
14 silver of strength.
j Prov. 16. 3.
15 him that hath low eyes.
16 Or, The innocent shall deliver the island.

1 my hand.
a ch. 9. 19. Isa. 27. 4.
b Ps. 10. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 16.
2 the way that is with me.
c Ps. 17. 3. Jas. 1. 12.
d Ps. 44. 18.
3 I have hid, or, laid up.
4 Or, my appointed portion.
e ch. 34. 29. Eccl. 3. 14. Rom. 9. 19. Jas. 1. 17.
f 1 Thess. 3. 3.
g Ps. 119. 120.
h ch. 6. 9.

a Acts 1. 7.
b Deut. 19. 14.
1 Or, feed them.
c Deut. 24. 6, 10, 12, 17.
d Prov. 28. 28.
2 mingled corn, or, dredge.
3 the wicked gather the vintage.

7 They [c]cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that *they have* no covering in the cold.
8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and [f]embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.
10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry;
11 *Which* make oil within their walls, *and* tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.
12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: [g]yet God layeth not folly *to them.*
C 13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof. C. Verse 17.
14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.
15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and [4]disguiseth *his* face.
16 In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the daytime: [h]they know not the light.
C 17 For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: if *one* know *them, they are in* the terrors of the shadow of death. C. 27. 18.
18 He *is* swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.
19 Drought and heat [b]consume the snow waters: *so doth* the grave *those which* have sinned.
20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; [c]he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.
21 He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.
22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, [c]and no *man* is sure of life.
23 *Though* it be given him *to be* in safety, whereon he resteth; yet [7]his eyes *are* upon their ways.
24 They are exalted [7]for a little while, but [8]are gone and brought low; they are [9]taken out of the way as all *other*, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.
25 And if *it be* not *so* now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

B. C. 1520.

e Ex. 22. 26. Deut. 24. 12. Isa. 58. 7.
f Lam. 4. 5.
g Eccl. 8. 11.
4 setteth his face in secret.
h John 3. 20.
5 violently take.
i Prov. 10. 7.
6 Or, he trusteth not his own life.
7 That is, God's.
j Ps. 37. 35, 36.
8 are not.
9 closed up.
a Gen. 1. 3–5, 14–16. Ps. 19. 4–6. Ps. 139. 8, 11, 12. Matt. 5. 45. Jas. 1. 17.
b ch. 4. 17. ch. 9. 2. Ps. 130. 3. Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 19, 20.
c Ps. 22. 6.
a Prov. 25. 11.
b 1 Cor. 2. 4.
1 Or, with the inhabitants.
c Ps. 139. 8. Prov. 15. 11. Isa. 14. 9. Amos 9. 2. Heb. 4. 13.
d Ps. 24. 1, 2.
e Prov. 30. 4.
f Jer. 5. 22.
2 until the end of light with darkness.
g Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 29. 10. Ps. 74. 13. Isa. 51. 15.
3 pride, or, Rahab.
h Ps. 33. 6.
1 added to take up.
a ch. 34. 5.
2 made my soul bitter.
3 That is, the breath which God gave him.

461 CHAPTER 25.

Bildad shews that man cannot be justified before God.

THEN answered Bil'dăd the Shu'hite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear *are* with him, he maketh peace in his high places.
3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not [c]his light arise?
4 [b]How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean *that is* born of a woman?
5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.
6 How much less man, *that is* [c]a worm? and the son of man, *which is* a worm?

CHAPTER 26. 462

1 Job reproves Bildad. 5 The unsearchableness of God's power.

BUT Jōb answered and said,
2 How hast thou [c]helped *him that is* without power? *how* savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength?
3 How hast thou [b]counselled *him that hath* no wisdom? and *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?
4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?
5 Dead *things* are formed from under the waters, [1]and the inhabitants thereof. E. 28. 24. 25.
E 6 [c]Hell *is* naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.
7 [d]He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, *and* hangeth the earth upon nothing.
8 [e]He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.
9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, *and* spreadeth his cloud upon it.
N 10 [f]He hath compassed the waters with bounds, [2]until the day and night come to an end. N. Isa. 40. 22.
11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.
12 [g]He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through [3]the proud.
13 [h]By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent. N. 32. 8. E
14 Lo, these *are* parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAPTER 27. 463

1 Job's sincerity. 11 Blessings of the wicked become curses.

MOREOVER Jōb [1]continued his parable, and said,
2 *As* God liveth, [a]*who* hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, *who* hath [2]vexed my soul;
3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and [3]the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;
4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die [b]I will not remove mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I [c]hold fast, and will not let it go: [d]my heart shall not reproach *me* [4]so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous. S. (28. 7, 8).

8 [e]For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul? H.

9 [f]Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? N,†

10 [g]Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you [5]by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen *it;* why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, *which* they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 [h]If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and [i]his widows shall not weep. C. Eze. 16. 10.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare *it,* but [j]the just shall put *it* on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and [k]as a booth *that* the keeper maketh. C. Psa. 1. 4.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be [l]gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he *is* not.

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For *God* shall cast upon him, and not spare: [6]he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 *Men* shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place. H. 31. 3.

B. C. 1520.

b ch. 13. 15.

c ch. 2. 3.

d Acts 24. 16.

4 from my days.

e Matt. 16. 26.

f Prov. 1. 28. Isa. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13. Jas. 4. 3.

g ch. 22. 26.

5 Or, being in the hand, etc.

h Deut. 28. 32, 41. 2 Ki. 10. 6–10. Esth. 9. 10.

i Ps. 78. 64.

j Prov. 28. 8. Eccl. 2. 26.

k Lam. 2. 6.

l Num. 20. 26.

6 in fleeing he would flee.

464 CHAPTER 28.

1 *Knowledge of natural things.* 12 *Wisdom the gift of God.*

SURELY there is [1]a vein for the silver, and a place for gold *where* they fine *it.*

2 Iron is taken out of the [2]earth, and brass is molten *out of* the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and [a]searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; *even the waters* forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 *As for* the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it *are* the place of sapphires: and it hath [3]dust of gold.

7 *There is* a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen: S. 34. 11.

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the [4]rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods [5]from overflowing; and *the thing that is* hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 [b]But where shall wisdom be found? and where *is* the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the [c]price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 [d]The depth saith, It *is* not in me: and the sea saith, *It is* not with me.

15 [6]It [c]cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed *for* the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ō'phīr, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it *shall not be for* [7]jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of [8]coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom *is* above rubies.

19 The topaz of Ē-thī-ō'pĭ-á shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where *is* the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the [9]air.

22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 God [f]understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, *and* [g]seeth under the whole heaven;

25 [h]To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure. E. 31. 4.

26 When he [i]made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did he see it, and [10]declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And [j]unto man he said, Behold, [k]the fear of the Lord, that *is* wisdom; and to depart from evil *is* understanding.

1 Or, a mine.
2 Or, dust.
a Prov. 2. 4. Eccl. 1. 13.
3 Or, gold ore.
4 Or, flint.
5 from weeping.
b ch. 11. 7, 8. Ps. 139. 6. Eccl. 7. 24.
c Prov. 3. 15.
d Rom. 11. 33.
6 Fine gold shall not be given for it.
e Prov. 3. 13, 14.
7 Or, vessels of fine gold.
8 Or, Ramoth.
9 Or, heaven.
f Acts 15. 18. Heb. 4. 13.
g Prov. 15. 3.
h Ps. 135. 7.
i ch. 38. 25. Ps. 148. 8.
10 Or, number it.
j Deut. 29. 29.
k Deut. 4. 6. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7.

*H. Verses 19–23.
†N. Psa. 27. 8.

465 CHAPTER 29.

Job laments his former prosperity and honour.

MOREOVER Jōb [1]continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as *in* months past, as *in* the days *when* God preserved me;

3 [a]When his [2]candle shined upon my head, *and when* by his light I walked *through* darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when [b]the secret of God *was* upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty *was* yet with me, *when* my children *were* about me;

6 When [c]I washed my steps with butter, and [d]the rock poured [3]me out rivers of oil;

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, *when* I prepared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, *and* stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid *their* hand on their mouth.

10 [4]The nobles held their peace, and their [e]tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard *me*, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw *me*, it gave witness to me:

12 Because [f]I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and *him that had* none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 [g]I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment *was* as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was [h]eyes to the blind, and feet *was* I to the lame.

16 I *was* a father to the poor: and [i]the cause *which* I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake [5]the jaws of the wicked, and [6]plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, [j]I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply *my* days as the sand.

19 [k]My root *was* [7]spread out [l]by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory *was* [8]fresh in me, and [m]my bow was [9]renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me *men* gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide *as* for the latter rain.

24 *If* I laughed on them, they believed *it* not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

B. C. 1520.

1 added to take up.

a ch. 18. 6. Ps. 18. 28.
2 Or, lamp.

b Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32.

c Gen. 49. 11. Deut. 32. 13.
d Ps. 81. 16.
3 with me.

4 The voice of the nobles was hid.
e Ps. 137. 6.
f Ps. 72. 12. Prov. 21. 13.
g Ps. 132. 9. Rom. 13. 14. Eph. 6. 14.
h Num. 10. 31.
i Prov. 29. 7.
5 the jaw-teeth, or, the grinders.
6 cast.
j Ps. 30. 6.
k Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8.
7 opened.
l Ps. 1. 3.
8 new.
m Gen. 49. 24.
9 changed.

1 of fewer days than I.
2 Or, dark as the night.
3 yesternight.
4 holes.
5 men of no name.
a ch. 17. 6. Ps. 35. 15. Ps. 69. 12.
6 and withhold not spittle from my face.
b ch. 12. 18.
c ch. 19. 12.
d Ps. 69. 26.
e Ps. 18. 4. Ps. 69. 14, 15. Isa. 8. 7, 8.
7 my principal one.
f 1 Sam. 1. 15. Ps. 22. 14. Ps. 42. 4. Isa. 53. 12.
g ch. 33. 19–21. Ps. 6. 2.
h ch. 2. 7.
i Ps. 22. 2. Matt. 15. 23.
8 turned to be cruel.
9 the strength of thy hand.
10 Or, wisdom.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

CHAPTER 30. 466

1 *Job's honour turned into contempt.*
15 *His prosperity becomes calamity.*

BUT now *they that are* [1]younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto *might* the strength of their hands *profit* me, in whom old age was perished?

3 For want and famine *they were* [2]solitary; fleeing into the wilderness [3]in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots *for* their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among *men*, (they cried after them as *after* a thief;)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, *in* [4]caves of the earth, and *in* the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 *They were* children of fools, yea, children of [5]base men: they were viler than the earth.

9 [a]And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, [6]and spare not to spit in my face.

11 Because he [b]hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon *my* right *hand* rise the youth; they push away my feet, and [c]they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 [d]They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no [7]helper.

14 They came *upon me* [e]as a wide breaking in *of waters:* in the desolation they rolled themselves *upon me.*

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue [f]my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my soul is [f]poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 [g]My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force *of my disease* is my garment changed: it bindeth me [h]about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I [i]cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me *not.*

21 Thou art [8]become cruel to me: with [9]thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride *upon it,* and [10]dissolvest my substance.

23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring me *to* death, and *to* the house appointed for all living.
24 Howbeit he will not stretch out *his* hand to the [11]grave, though they cry in his destruction.
25 [j]Did not I weep [12]for him that was in trouble? was *not* my soul [13k]grieved for the poor?
26 [l]When I looked for good, then evil came *unto me:* and when I waited for light, there came darkness.
27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.
28 I went mourning [m]without the sun: I stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.
29 [n]I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to [14]owls.
30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.
31 My harp also is *turned* to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

467 CHAPTER 31.

Job makes protestation of his integrity in doing.

I [a]MADE a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?
2 For what portion of God *is there* from above? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?
3 *Is not* destruction to the wicked? and a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquity? H. Deut. 2. 8, 9.
4 [b]Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps? E. 34. 21, 22.
5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;
6 [1]Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.
7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and [c]mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;
8 *Then* let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.
9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or *if* I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;
10 *Then* let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.
11 For this *is* an heinous crime; yea, it *is* an iniquity *to be punished by* the judges.
12 For it *is* a fire *that* consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.
13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;
14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?
15 [d]Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and [2]did not one fashion us in the womb?
16 If I have withheld the poor from *their* desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;
17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;
18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as *with* a father, and I have guided [3]her from my mother's womb;)
19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;
20 If his loins have not blessed me, and *if* he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my sheep;
21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:
22 *Then* let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from [4]the bone.
23 For destruction *from* God *was* a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.
24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence;
25 If I rejoiced because my wealth *was* great, and because mine hand had [5]gotten much;
26 [e]If I beheld [6]the sun when it shined, or the moon walking [7]*in* brightness;
27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or [8]my mouth hath kissed my hand:
28 This also *were* an iniquity *to be punished by* the judge: for [f]I should have denied the God *that is* above.
29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:
30 [g]Neither have I suffered [9]my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.
31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.
32 [h]The stranger did not lodge in the street: *but* I opened my doors [10]to the traveller.
33 If I covered my transgressions [11]as Ad'ăm, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom: R. Ps. 32, 5.
34 Did I fear a great [i]multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the door?
35 Oh that one would hear me! [12]behold, my desire *is, that* the Almighty would answer me, and *that* mine adversary had written a book.
36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, *and* bind it *as* a crown to me.
37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

B. C. 1520.

11 heap.
j Luke 19. 41. John 11. 35. Rom. 12. 15.
12 for him that was hard of day?
13 burned.
k 2 Cor. 11. 29.
l Jer. 8. 15.
m Lam. 3. 1, 2.
n Ps. 102. 6.
14 Or, ostriches.

a Matt. 5. 28.
b 2 Chr. 16. 9. ch. 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21. Jer. 32. 19.
1 Let him weigh me in balances of justice.
c Num. 15. 39. Eccl. 11. 9. Ezek. 6. 9. Matt. 5. 29.
d ch. 34. 19. Prov. 14. 31. Mal. 2. 10. Eph. 4. 6.
2 Or, did he not fashion us in one womb?
3 That is, the widow.
4 Or, the chanel-bone.
5 found much.
e Deut. 4. 19. Deut. 11. 16. Jer. 8. 2. Ezek. 8. 16.
6 the light.
7 bright.
8 my hand hath kissed my mouth.
f Josh. 24. 23, 27. Prov. 30. 9. Isa. 42. 8. Tit. 1. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 23.
g Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 14.
9 my palate.
h Gen. 19. 2. Heb. 13. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 9.
10 Or, to the way.
11 Or, after the manner of men.
i Ex. 23. 2. Prov. 29. 25.
12 Or, behold, my sign is, that the Almighty will answer me.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof
[13]complain;
39 If I have eaten [14]the fruits thereof without money, or have [15]caused the owners thereof to lose their life:
40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and [16]cockle instead of barley. The words of Jōb are ended.

468 CHAPTER 32.

1 *Elihu's anger.* 11 *He reproves Job's three friends.* 16 *His zeal to speak.*

SO these three men ceased [1]to answer Jōb, because he *was* righteous in his own eyes.
2 Then was kindled the wrath of Ĕ-lī'hū the son of Băr'a-chĕl [a]the Bū'zīte, of the kindred of Răm: against Jōb was his wrath kindled, because he justified [2]himself rather than God.
3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and *yet* had condemned Jōb.
4 Now Ĕ-lī'hū had [3]waited till Jōb had spoken, because they *were* [4]elder than he.
5 When Ĕ-lī'hū saw that *there was* no answer in the mouth of *these* three men, then his wrath was kindled.
6 And Ĕ-lī'hū the son of Băr'a-chĕl the Bū'zīte answered and said, I *am* [5]young, and ye *are* very old; wherefore I was afraid, and [6]durst not shew you mine opinion.
7 I said, [b]Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom. E. Ver. 18. 19. G.*
8 But *there is* a spirit in man: and [7]the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. T.† N.
9 [d]Great men are not *always* wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.
10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.
11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your [7]reasons, whilst ye searched out [8]what to say.
12 Yea, I [9]attended unto you, and, behold, *there was* none of you that convinced Jōb, *or* that answered his words:
13 [f]Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.
14 Now he hath not [9]directed *his* words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.
15 They were amazed, they answered no more: [10]they left off speaking.
16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, *and* answered no more;)
17 *I said,* I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.
18 For I am full of [11]matter, [12]the spirit within me constraineth me.

B. C. 1520.

13 weep.
14 the strength thereof.
15 caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or, breathe out.
16 Or, noisome weeds.

1 from answering.

a Gen. 22. 21.

2 his soul.
3 expected Job in words.
4 elder for days.
5 few of days.
6 feared.
b ch. 15. 9.
c 1 Ki. 3. 9.
d 1 Cor. 1. 21.
7 understandings.
8 words.
e Prov. 18. 13.
f Jer. 9. 23.
9 Or, ordered his words.
10 they removed speeches from themselves.
11 words.
12 the spirit of my belly.
13 is not opened.
14 that I may breathe.
g Acts 12. 22.
h Acts 12. 23.

a ch. 13. 6.
1 in my palate.
b 1 Thess. 1. 3.
2 purely.
c Gen. 2. 7.
d ch. 9. 32.
3 according to thy mouth.
4 cut out of the clay.
e ch. 13. 21.
5 in mine ears.
f ch. 10. 7.
g ch. 13. 21.
h ch. 13. 27.
i Eccl. 7. 20.
j Isa. 45. 9.
6 he answereth not.
7 he revealeth, or, uncovereth.
8 work.
9 from passing by the sword.
k Deut. 8. 5. Ps. 94. 12, 13.
10 meat of desire.

19 Behold, my belly *is* as wine *which* [13]hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles. M. 33.
20 I will speak, [14]that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.
21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.
22 For I know not [e]to give flattering titles; *in so doing* my maker would soon [h]take me away. *E. 33. 4. †T. Psa. 143. 10. ‡L. Psa. 39. 3.

CHAPTER 33. 469

1 *Elihu reasons with Job.* 14 *God's ways of calling man to repentance.*

WHEREFORE, Jōb, I pray thee, [a]hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.
2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken [1]in my mouth.
3 My words *shall be of* the [b]uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge [2]clearly. E.*
4 The spirit of God hath [c]made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life. H.† M.† N.§
5 If thou canst answer me, set *thy words* in order before me, stand up.
6 [d]Behold, I *am* [3]according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am [4]formed out of the clay.
7 [e]Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.
8 Surely thou hast spoken [5]in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of *thy* words, *saying,*
9 [f]I am clean without transgression, I *am* innocent; neither *is there* iniquity in me.
10 Behold, he [g]findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy,
11 [h]He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.
12 Behold, *in* this thou art [i]not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.
13 Why dost thou [j]strive against him? for [6]he giveth not account of any of his matters.
14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, *yet man* perceiveth it not.
15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;
16 Then [7]he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,
17 That he may withdraw man *from his* [8]purpose, and hide pride from man.
18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life [9]from perishing by the sword.
19 He is [k]chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong *pain:*
20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul [10]dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and [h]his bones *that* were not seen stick out.
22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.
23 If there be a [m]messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:
24 Then he is [n]gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found [11]a ransom.
25 His flesh shall be fresher [12]than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:
26 He shall [o]pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.
27 [13]He looketh upon men, and *if any* say, I have sinned, and perverted *that which was* right, and it profited me not; L.†. R.†
28 [14]He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light. D. Psa. 106. 29.
29 Lo, all these *things* worketh God oftentimes with man,
30 [p]To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.
31 Mark well, O Jōb, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.
32 If thou hast any thing to say, [q]answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.
33 If not, [r]hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

470 CHAPTER 34.

1 *Elihu reproves Job.* 10 *Omnipotent God cannot be unjust.*

FURTHERMORE Ê-lī'hū answered and said,
2 Hear my words, O ye wise *men;* and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.
3 For the ear trieth words, as the [1]mouth tasteth meat.
4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what *is* good.
5 For Jōb hath said, [a]I am righteous: and [b]God hath taken away my judgment.
6 [c]Should I lie against my right? [2]my wound *is* incurable without transgression.
7 What man *is* like Jōb, *who* drinketh up scorning like water?
8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.
9 For [d]he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.
10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye [3]men of understanding: [e]far be it from God, *that he should do* wickedness; and *from* the Almighty, *that he should commit* iniquity. S. Ver. 32.
11 [f]For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to *his* ways.
12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.
13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed [4]the whole world?
14 If he set his heart [5]upon man, *if* he [g]gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;
15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.
16 If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.
17 [h]Shall even he that hateth right [6]govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?
18 *Is it fit* to say to a king, *Thou art* wicked? *and* to princes, *Ye are* ungodly?
19 *How much less to him* that [i]accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all *are* the work of his hands.
20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and [7]the mighty shall be taken away without hand.
21 For his eyes *are* upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.
22 *There is* no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. E. 12. 2.
23 [j]For he will not lay upon man more *than right;* that he should [8]enter into judgment with God.
24 He shall break in pieces mighty men [9]without number, and set others in their stead.
25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth *them* in the night, so that they are [10]destroyed.
26 He striketh them as wicked men [11]in the open sight of others;
27 Because they turned back [12]from him, and would not consider any of his ways:
28 So that they [k]cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he [l]heareth the cry of the afflicted.
29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him? whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man only: S.†
30 That the hypocrite [m]reign not, lest [7]the people be ensnared.
31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne *chastisement,* I will not offend *any more:*
32 *That which* I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more. R. 36. 9-11. S.
33 [13]*Should it be* according to thy

B. C. 1520.

i Ps. 102. 5.

m 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16. Mal. 2. 7.

n Rom. 3. 24.

11 Or, an atonement.

12 than childhood.

o 2 Kl. 20. 2–5. Ps. 6. 1–9.

13 Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned.
14 Or, He hath delivered my soul, etc. and my life.

p Ps. 40. 2. Zech. 9. 11.

q 2 Cor. 1. 24.
r Ps. 34. 11.

1 palate.
a ch. 33. 9.
b ch. 27. 2.
c ch. 9. 17.
2 mine arrow.
d ch. 9. 22.
3 men of heart.
e Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4.
f Prov. 24. 12. Matt. 16. 27. Rev. 22. 12.
4 all of it?
5 upon him.
g Eccl. 12. 7.
h Gen. 18. 25.
6 bind?
i Deut. 10. 17.
7 they shall take away the mighty.
j Ezra 9. 13.
8 go.
9 without searching out.
10 crushed.
11 in the place of beholders.
12 from after him.
k Eccl. 5. 8. Jas. 5. 4.
l Ex. 22. 23. Ps. 34. 17. Eccl. 3. 16, 17.
m Prov. 29. 2–12.
n 1 Kl. 12. 28, 30.
13 Should it be from with thee?

*L. Psa. 9. 10.
†R. 34. 31, 32.
*S. Psa. 4. 8. †S. 36. 10, 11.

mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose, and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men [14]of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 [o]Jōb hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisdom.

36 [15]My desire *is that* Jōb may be tried unto the end because of *his* answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth *his hands* among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

B. C. 1520.

14 of heart.

o ch. 38. 2.

15 Or, My father, let Job be tried.

471 CHAPTER 35.

1 *Comparison not to be made with God.* 13 *He hears not vanity.*

ELĪHŪ spake moreover, and said, 2 Thinkest thou this to be right, *that* thou saidst, My righteousness *is* more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? *and*, What profit shall I have, [1]*if I be cleansed* from my sin?

4 [2]I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds *which* are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 [a]If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man as thou *art;* and thy righteousness *may profit* the son of man.

9 [b]By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, [c]Where *is* God my maker, [d]who giveth songs in the night;

11 Who [e]teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 [f]There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, *yet* judgment *is* before him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now, because *it is* not *so*, [3]he hath visited in his anger; yet [4]he knoweth *it* not in great extremity:

16 [g]Therefore doth Jōb open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

472 CHAPTER 36.

1 *God's ways are just.* 16 *Job's sins hinder God's blessings.*

1 Or, by it more than by my sin.
2 I will return to thee words.
a Prov. 9. 12. Rom. 11. 35.
b Ex. 2. 23. Neh. 5. 5. ch. 24. 12. Ps. 12. 5. Luke 18. 3–7.
c Deut. 12. 1. Isa. 51. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 19.
d Ps. 42. 8. Acts 16. 25.
e ch. 32. 8. Ps. 8. 6. 1 John 2. 20.
f Prov. 1. 28.
3 That is, God.
4 That is, Job.
g ch. 34. 35, 37.

1 that there are yet words for God.
2 heart.
3 Or, afflicted.
a Ps. 113. 8.
b Ps. 107. 40.
c ch. 11. 13–19. Isa. 1. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 8. Jas. 5. 5.
d they shall pass away by the sword.
5 Their soul dieth.
6 Or, sodomites. Deut. 23. 17.
7 Or, afflicted.
8 the rest of thy table.
9 Or, judgment and justice should uphold thee.
10 turn thee aside.
d Heb. 11. 25.
e Isa. 40. 13. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 16.
f Deut. 32. 4.
g Ps. 33. 4. Jer. 9. 24. Dan. 4. 37. 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. 17. Rev. 15. 3.
h Rom. 1. 19.

ELĪHŪ also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee [1]that *I have* yet to speak on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words *shall* not *be* false: he that is perfect in knowledge *is* with thee.

5 Behold, God *is* mighty, and despiseth not *any: he is* mighty in strength *and* [2]wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the [3]poor.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but [c]with kings *are they* on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And [b]if *they be* bound in fetters, *and* be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve *him*, they shall [c]spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, [d]they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 [5]They die in youth, and their life *is* among the [6]unclean.

15 He delivereth the [7]poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait *into* a broad place, where *there is* no straitness; and [8]that which should be set on thy table *should be* full of fatness.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: [9]judgment and justice take hold *on thee.*

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with *his* stroke: then a great ransom cannot [10]deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches? *no*, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for [d]this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: [e]who teacheth like him?

23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or [f]who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou [g]magnify his work, which men behold.

25 [h]Every man may see it; man may behold *it* afar off.

26 Behold, God *is* great, and we

1 that there are yet words for God.
2 heart.
3 Or, afflicted.
a Ps. 113. 8.
b Ps. 107. 40.
c ch. 11. 13–19. Isa. 1. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 8. Jas. 5. 5.
d they shall pass away by the sword.
5 Their soul dieth.
6 Or, sodomites. Deut. 23. 17.
7 Or, afflicted.
8 the rest of thy table.
9 Or, judgment and justice should uphold thee.
10 turn thee aside.
d Heb. 11. 25.
e Isa. 40. 13. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 16.
f Deut. 32. 4.
g Ps. 33. 4. Jer. 9. 24. Dan. 4. 37. 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. 17. Rev. 15. 3.
h Rom. 1. 19.

K U R S U U

*R. 42. 6. †S. Psa. 1. 5.

know *him* not, [j]neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:

28 Which the clouds do drop *and* distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can *any* understand the spreadings of the clouds, *or* the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth [11]the bottom of the sea.

31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.

32 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it *not to shine* by *the cloud* that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning [12]the vapour.

B. C. 1520.

[j] 1 Cor. 13. 12. Ps. 90. 2. Heb. 1. 12.

11 the roots.

12 that which goeth up.

473 CHAPTER 37.

1 *God to be feared above his works.* 15 *His wisdom unsearchable.*

AT this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 [1]Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his [2]lightning unto the [3]ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou *on* the earth; [4]likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; [e]that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 [5]Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the [6]north.

10 By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth [7]his bright cloud:

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether for [8]correction, or for his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Jōb: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of [h]his cloud to shine?

1 Hear in hearing.
2 light.
3 wings of the earth.
4 and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength.
a Ps. 111. 2.
5 Out of the chamber.
6 scattering winds.
7 the cloud of his light.
8 a rod.
b ch. 36. 4.
c Gen. 1. 6. ch. 38. 11–18.
9 Gold.
d Ex. 33. 20. Matt. 11. 27. John 1. 18.
e ch. 36. 5. Ps. 99. 4. Jer. 10. 12.
f Lam. 3. 33. Heb. 12. 10.
g Matt. 10. 28.
h Matt. 11. 25.

16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of [b]him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments *are* warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south *wind*?

18 Hast thou with him [c]spread out the sky, *which is* strong, *and* as a molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; *for* we cannot order *our speech* by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 [g]Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God *is* terrible majesty.

23 *Touching* the Almighty, [d]we cannot find him out: [e]*he is* excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will [f]not afflict.

24 Men do therefore [g]fear him: he respecteth not any *that are* [h]wise of heart.

a Ex. 19. 16, 18. 1 Kl. 19. 11. 2 Kl. 2. 1. Ezek. 1. 4.
b Ex. 12. 11. 1 Kl. 18. 46.
1 make me know.
c Ps. 104. 5.
2 if thou knowest understanding.
3 sockets.
4 made to sink
d ch. 1. 6.
e Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 33. 7. Prov. 8. 29.
5 Or, established my decree upon it.
6 the pride of thy waves.
7 wings.

CHAPTER 38. 474

1 *God challenges Job to answer.* 4 *He convinces Job by his mighty works.*

THEN the LORD answered Jōb [a]out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who *is* this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 [b]Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and [1]answer thou me.

4 [c]Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, [2]if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the [3]foundations thereof [4]fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all [d]the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 [e]Or *who* shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And [5]brake up for it my decreed *place*, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall [6]thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; *and* caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the [7]ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay *to* the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light

*P. Psa. 2. 8, 9.

is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where *is* the way *where* light dwelleth? and *as for* darkness, where *is* the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it [8]to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou *it,* because thou wast then born? or *because* the number of thy days *is* great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 [f]Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, *which* scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, *where* no man *is; on* the wilderness, wherein *there is* no man;

27 [g]To satisfy the desolate and waste *ground;* and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 [h]Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the [i]hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as *with* a stone, and the face of the deep [9]is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of [10]Plē'ia-dēs, or loose the bands of [11]Ō-rī'ŏn?

32 Canst thou bring forth [12]Măz'za-rŏth in his season? or canst thou [13]guide Ärc-tū'rus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou [j]the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, [14]Here we *are?*

36 [k]Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or [15]who can stay the bottles of heaven,

38 [16]When the dust [17]groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill [18]the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in *their* dens, *and* abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 [l]Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

B. C. 1520.

8 Or, at.

f Ex. 9. 18. Josh. 10. 11. Ps. 9. 13. Isa. 30. 30.

g Ps. 107. 35.
h 1 Sam. 12. 17, 18. ch. 5. 9, 10. Ps. 147. 8.
i ch. 6. 10. Ps. 147. 16.
9 Is taken.
10 Climah, or, the seven stars.
11 Cesil.
12 Or, The twelve signs.
13 guide them.
j Gen. 1. 10. Ps. 119. 90, 91. Jer. 31. 35.
14 Behold us.
k ch. 32. 8. Ps. 51. 6. Eccl. 2. 26.
15 who can cause to lie down.
16 Or, When the dust is turned into mire.
17 is poured.
18 the life.
l Ps. 147. 9. Matt. 6. 26. Luke 12. 24.

a ch. 24. 5. Jer. 2. 24. Hos. 8. 9.
1 salt places.
2 of the exactor.
3 Or, rhinoceros.
4 Or, the feathers of the stork and ostrich.
b Lev. 26. 29. Isa. 49. 15. Jer. 19. 9. Lam. 2. 20. Ezek. 5. 10.
c ch. 35. 11.

CHAPTER 39.

God convinces Job by shewing further his mighty works.

KNOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? *or* canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months *that* they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 [a]Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the [1]barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying [2]of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains *is* his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the [3]unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength *is* great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather *it into* thy barn?

13 *Gavest thou* the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or [4]wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She is [b]hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not hers: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he [c]imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a

grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils *is* terrible.

21 [6]He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his* strength: [d]he goeth on to meet [7]the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, *and* stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up [8]at thy command, and [e]make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the [9]crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, *and* her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and [f]where the slain *are*, there *is* she.

476 CHAPTER 40.

1 *Job humbles himself.* 6 *God further answers from the whirlwind.*

MOREOVER the LORD answered Jōb, and said,

2 Shall he that [a]contendeth with the Almighty instruct *him?* he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 ¶ Then Jōb answered the LORD, and said,

4 [b]Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? [c]I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ Then [d]answered the LORD unto Jōb out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 [e]Gird up thy loins now like a man: [f]I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 [g]Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with [h]a voice like him?

10 [i]Deck thyself now *with* majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one *that is* proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one *that is* [j]proud, *and* bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; *and* bind their faces in secret.

B. C. 1520.

5 terror.
6 Or, His feet dig.
d Jer. 8. 6.
7 the armour.

8 by thy mouth.
e Jer. 49. 16.

9 tooth.
f Matt. 24. 28. Luke 17. 37.

a ch. 9. 3. Isa. 45. 9.
b Ezra 9. 6. Ps. 51. 4.
c ch. 29. 9. Ps. 39. 9. Zech. 2 13.
d ch. 38. 1. Ps. 50. 3.
e ch. 38. 3.
f ch. 42. 4.
g Ps. 51. 4.
h ch. 37. 4. Ps. 29. 3.
i Ps. 93. 1.
j Isa. 2. 12. Dan. 4. 37. Luke 18. 14.
1 Supposed to be either the elephant or the hippopotamus.
2 Or, He setteth up.
k Ps. 104. 14.
3 he oppresseth.
l Gen. 13. 10. Jer. 12. 5.
4 Or, Will any take him in his sight, or, bore his nose with a gin?

1 That is, a whale, or, whirlpool.
2 which thou drownest.
a Ps. 32. 9. Isa. 30. 28. Isa. 37. 29. Ezek. 29. 4.
b ch. 9. 4. ch. 40. 9–14. 1 Cor. 10. 22.
c ch. 35. 7. Rom. 11. 35.
d Gen. 41. 19. Ex. 9. 29. Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 10. 14. Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26.
3 Or, within.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now [1]behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 [2]He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones *are as* strong pieces of brass; his bones *are* like bars of iron.

19 He *is* the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him*.

20 Surely the mountains [k]bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him *with* their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, [3]he drinketh up a river, *and* hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up [l]Jôr'dan into his mouth.

24 [4]He taketh it with his eyes: *his* nose pierceth through snares.

CHAPTER 41. 477

Great power of God in the leviathan.

CANST thou draw out [1]leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord [2]*which* thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou [a]put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft *words* unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as *with* a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None *is so* fierce that dare stir him up: [b]who then is able to stand before me?

11 [c]Who hath prevented me, that I should repay *him?* [d]*whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? *or* who can come *to him* [3]with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his

face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 *His* [4]scales *are his* pride, shut up together *as with* a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, *and* sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as *out* of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and [5]sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 [c]The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether *millstone*.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the [7]habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, *and* brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 [8]Sharp stones *are* under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; *one* would think the deep *to be* hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, [9]who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high *things:* he *is* a king over all the children of pride.

B. C. 1520.

4 strong pieces of shields.

5 sorrow rejoiceth.

6 The fallings.

7 Or, breastplate.

8 Sharp pieces of potsherd.

9 Or, who behave themselves without fear.

478 CHAPTER 42.

1 *Job submits to God.* 7 *His friends accept him.* 16 *His age and death.*

THEN Jōb answered the LORD, and said, E. Psa. 7. 9.

2 I know that thou [a]canst do every *thing*, and *that* [1]no thought can be withholden from thee. K. Psa. 2. 12.

3 [2]Who *is* he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not; [3]things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: [d]I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have [e]heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: [f]but now mine eye seeth thee.

6 Wherefore I abhor *myself*, and repent in dust and ashes. R. Psa. 32. 5. R

7 ¶ And it was *so*, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Jōb, the LORD said to Ĕl'i-phăz the Tē'manīte, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me *the thing that is* right, as my servant Jōb *hath*.

8 Therefore take unto you now [g]seven bullocks and seven rams, and [h]go to my servant Jōb, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Jōb shall [i]pray for you: for [4]him will I accept: lest I deal with you *after your* folly, in that ye have not spoken of me *the thing which is* right, like my servant Jōb.

9 So Ĕl'i-phăz the Tē'man-īte and Bĭl'dăd the Shu'hīte *and* Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-īte went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted [5]Jōb.

10 And the LORD turned the captivity of Jōb, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD [k]gave Jōb [l]twice as much as he had before. P U

11 Then came there unto him all his [k]brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold. B. Psa. 65. 9–13.

12 So the LORD blessed [6]the latter end of Jōb more than his beginning: for he had [m]fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses. P. Psa. 105. 37. U.† B P U

13 He had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, [c]Jĕ-mī'mă; and the name of the second, [6]Kĕ-zī'ă; and the name of the third, [7]Kĕr'en-hăp'puch.

15 And in all the land were no women found *so* fair as the daughters of Jōb: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren. R

16 After this [n]lived Jōb an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, *even* four generations. E

17 So Jōb died, *being* old and [o]full of days. E. Psa. 30. 2, 3.

a Jer. 32. 17. Matt. 3. 9. Mark 14. 36. Luke 1. 37. Eph. 3. 20.
1 Or, no thought of thine can be hindered.
b 1 Tim. 1. 7.
c Psa. 40. 5.
d ch. 38. 3.
e Rom. 10. 17.
f Num. 12. 8, 9. Isa. 6. 1.
g Num. 23. 1. Heb. 10. 4.
h Matt. 5. 24.
i Gen. 20. 17. Heb. 7. 25. Jas. 5. 16.
2 his face, or, person.
3 the face of Job.
4 added all that had been to Job unto the double.
j Isa. 40. 2.
k ch. 19. 13.
l ch. 8. 7.
m ch. 1. 3.
5 That is, Handsome as the day.
6 That is, Cassia.
7 That is, The horn, or, Child of beauty.
n ch. 5. 26.
o Gen. 25. 8.

*P. Verse 12; U. Verse 12.
†U. Psa. 1. 1–3. ‡R. Psa. 37. 26.

BOOK OF PSALMS.

479 PSALM 1.

1 *Happiness of the godly.* 4 *Unhappiness of the ungodly.*

BLESSED *is* the man that walketh not in the counsel of the [1]ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight *is* in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not [2]wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall [3]prosper.

4 The ungodly *are* not so: but *are* like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For [a]the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

480 PSALM 2.

1 *Kingdom of the Son.* 10 *Kings exhorted to accept him.*

WHY do the heathen [1]rage, and the people [2]imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his [a]anointed, *saying,*

3 [b]Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 [c]He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and [3]vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I [4]set my king [5]upon my holy hill of Zĭ'ŏn.

7 I will declare [6]the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, [d]Thou *art* my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 [e]Ask of me, and I shall give *thee* the heathen *for* thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth *for* thy possession.

9 [f]Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 [g]Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish *from* the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. [h]Blessed *are* all they that put their trust in him.

a Gen. 5. 24. Job 31. 5. Ps. 81. 12. Prov. 4. 14.
1 Or, wicked.
2 fade.
b Gen. 39. 3. Ps. 128. 2.
c Nah. 1. 7. John 10. 14.
1 Or, tumultuously assemble.
2 meditate.
a Ps. 45. 7. John 1. 41.
b Luke 19. 14.
c Ps. 11. 4.
3 Or, trouble.
4 anointed.
5 upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.
6 Or, for a decree.
d Matt. 8. 29. Acts 13. 33. Heb. 1. 5.
e Dan. 7. 13, 14. John 17. 4, 5.
f Matt. 21. 44.
g John 5. 22, 23.
h Jer. 17. 7

PSALM 3. 481

Security of God's protection.

A Psalm of David, when he fled from Absalom his son.

LORD, [c]how are they increased that trouble me! many *are* they that rise up against me.

2 Many *there be* which say of my soul, [b]*There is* no help for him in God. Sē'lah.

3 But thou, O LORD, *art* a shield [1]for me; my glory, and [c]the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Sē'lah.

5 [d]I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set *themselves* against me round about.

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies *upon* the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 [e]Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD: thy blessing *is* upon thy people. Sē'lah.

a 2 Sam. 15. 12.
b 2 Sam. 16. 8. Ps. 22. 7, 8.
1 Or, about.
c 2 Ki. 25. 27. Ps. 27. 6.
d Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. Acts 12. 6.
e Ps. 37. 39, 40. Prov. 21. 31. Hos. 13. 4.

PSALM 4. 482

1 *David's prayer for audience* 3 *Trust in the Lord.*

To the * chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in distress; [1]have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long *will ye turn* my glory into shame? *how long* will ye love vanity, *and* seek after leasing? Sē'lah.

3 But know that [a]the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand [b]in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Sē'lah.

5 Offer [c]the sacrifices of righteousness, and [d]put your trust in the LORD.

6 *There be* many that say, Who will shew us *any* good? [e]LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time *that* their corn and their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: [f]for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

* Or, overseer.
1 Or, be gracious unto me.
a Ex. 33. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
b Prov. 3. 7. Eph. 4. 26.
c Deut. 33. 19.
d Ps. 37. 3.
e Ps. 80. 3.
f Lev. 26. 5. Deut. 12. 10. John 14. 27. Phil. 4. 7.

483 PSALM 5.

1 *The wicked unfavoured.* 7 *David, professing faith, trusts in God to guide him.*

To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.
2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.
3 [a]My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will look up.
4 For thou *art* not a God that hath [b]pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.
5 [c]The foolish shall not stand [1]in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. S. 7. 10, 11.
6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor [2]the bloody and deceitful man. H. 7. 11.
7 But as for me, I will come *into* thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: *and* in thy fear will I worship [d]toward [3]thy holy temple.
8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of [4]mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.
9 For *there is* no [5]faithfulness [6]in their mouth; their inward part *is* [7]very wickedness; their throat *is* an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue.
10 [8]Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall [9]by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.
11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because [10]thou defendest them: let them also [e]that love thy name be joyful in thee.
12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou [11]compass him as *with* a shield.

U. 7. 10.

484 PSALM 6.

David complains, yet triumphs over his enemies.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth * upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I *am* weak: O LORD, [a]heal me; for my bones are vexed.
3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, [b]how long?
4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.
5 [c]For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?
6 I am weary with my groaning; [1]all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.
7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.
8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.
9 The LORD [d]hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.
10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return *and* be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM 7. 485

David prays against the malice of his enemies.

* Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the † words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:
2 Lest he tear my soul like [a]a lion, rending *it* in pieces, while *there is* [1]none to deliver.
3 O LORD my God, [b]if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;
4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, [c]I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)
5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take *it;* yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Se'lah.
6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, [d]lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me *to* the judgment *that* thou hast commanded.
7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.
8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity *that is* in me. J. 9. 7, 8. J.*
9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just; for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. E. 10. 11. 14.
10 [2]My defence *is* of God, which saveth the upright in heart.
11 [3]God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry *with the wicked* every day.
12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.
13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors. C. 10. 4. 6.
14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
15 [4]He made a pit, and digged it,

a Ps. 30. 5.
b Mal. 2. 17.
c Ps. 14. 1. Hab. 1. 13.
1 before thine eyes.
2 the man of bloods and deceit.
d 1 Ki. 8. 29.
3 the temple of thy holiness.
4 those which observe me.
5 Or, stedfastness.
6 in his mouth, that is, in the mouth of any of them.
7 wickednesses.
8 Or, Make them guilty.
9 Or, from their counsels.
10 thou coverest over, or, protectest them.
e 1 Cor. 2. 9.
11 crown him.

* Or, upon the eighth.
a Hos. 6. 1.
b Prov. 18. 14. Matt. 26. 38.
c Ps. 30. 9.
1 Or, every night.
d Ps. 3. 4. Ps. 31. 22. Ps. 40. 1, 2.

* Hab. 3. 1.
† Or, business.
a 1 Pet. 5. 8.
1 not a deliverer.
b 2 Sam. 16. 7.
c 1 Sam. 24. 7.
d Ps. 94. 2.
e 1 Sam. 16. 7.
2 My buckler is upon God.
3 Or, God is a righteous judge.
4 He hath digged a pit.

*J. 9. 7, 8. †S. 11. 5.
‡H. Verse 16.

[f] and is fallen into the ditch *which* he made. H. 9. 5

16 [g] His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

486 PSALM 8.

God's glory magnified by his works and love.

To the chief Musician * upon Gittith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD our Lord, how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 [a] Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou [1] ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still [b] the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I [c] consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 [d] What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 [e] Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; [f] thou hast put all *things* under his feet:

7 [2] All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, *and whatsoever* passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our Lord, how [g] excellent *is* thy name in all the earth!

487 PSALM 9.

Praise of God for executing judgment.

To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben, A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise *thee*, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For [1] thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging [2] right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast [a] put out their name for ever and ever. H. Verse 17.

6 [3] O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 [b] But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment. J. 20. 3–6. J. Eccl. 3. 17.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The LORD also will be [4] a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that [c] know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. L. 22. 26.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zi'ŏn: declare among the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the [5] humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zi'ŏn: I will [d] rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that* they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD is [e] known *by* the judgment *which* he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. [6] Hig-gā'ion. Sē'lah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, *and* all the nations [f] that forget God. H. 11. 6.

18 [g] For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall *not* perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD: *that* the nations may know themselves *to be but* men. Sē'lah.

PSALM 10. 488

1 *David's complaint to God.* 12 *Prayer for remedy.*

WHY standest thou afar off, O LORD? *why* hidest thou *thyself* in times of trouble?

2 [1] The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the poor: [a] let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his [2] heart's desire, and [3] blesseth the covetous, *whom* the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, [5] through the pride of his countenance, will not seek *after God:* [4] God *is* not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; [b] thy judgments *are* far above out of his sight: *as for* all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for *I shall* [5] never *be* in adversity. C. 14. 1–3.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and [6] deceit and fraud: under his tongue *is* mischief and [7] vanity.

* Ps. 81, title.
a Matt. 11. 25. 1 Cor. 1. 27. 1 founded.
b Ps. 44. 16.
c Job 22. 12. Ps. 19. 1. Rom. 1. 20.
d Job 7. 17. Ps 144. 3. Heb. 2. 6.
e Gen 1. 26.
f 1 Cor. 15. 27. Heb. 2. 8.
2 Flocks and oxen all of them.
g Job 11. 7. Ps. 35. 10.

1 thou hast made my judgment.
2 in righteousness.
a Deut. 9. 14.
3 Or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, etc.
b Ps. 90. 2. Mic. 5. 2. Hab. 1. 12. Heb. 1. 11.
4 an high place.
c Ps. 91. 14. John 17. 3. 2 Cor. 4. 6. 2 Tim. 1. 12. 1 John 2. 3, 4.
5 Or, afflicted.
d Ps. 13. 5.
e Ex. 7. 5.
6 That is, Meditation.
f Job 8. 13. Ps. 50. 22. Jer. 2. 32. Hos. 2. 13.
g Ps. 12. 5.

1 In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.
a Prov. 5. 22.
2 soul's.
3 Or, the covetous blesseth himself, he abhorreth the LORD.
b 2 Ki. 18. 35. Job 21. 15. Ps. 12. 3–5.
4 Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God.
5 unto generation and generation.
6 deceits.
7 Or, iniquity.

*M. 12. 3, 4.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes [8]are privily set against the poor.
9 He lieth in wait [9]secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.
10 [10]He croucheth, *and* humbleth himself, that the poor may fall [11]by his strong ones.
E 11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see *it*.
12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the [12]humble.
13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it*.
14 Thou hast seen *it;* for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite *it* with thy hand: the poor [13]committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless. E. 11. 4.
P 15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil *man:* seek out his wickedness *till* thou find none.
M 16 The LORD *is* King for ever and
K ever: the heathen are perished out of his land. P. 11. 6. M. 14. 7. K.†
17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt [14]prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:
18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more [15]oppress.

8 hide themselves. 9 in the secret places.
10 He breaketh himself. 11 Or, into his strong parts.
12 Or, afflicted.
13 leaveth. 14 Or, establish. 15 Or, terrify.

489 PSALM 11.

Providence and justice of God.

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

IN the LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee *as* a bird to your mountain?
2 For, lo, the wicked bend *their* bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may [1]privily shoot at the upright in heart.
3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?
4 [a]The LORD *is* in his holy temple, E the LORD'S throne *is* in heaven: [b]his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.
S 5 The LORD [c]trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.
H 6 Upon the wicked he shall rain
P [2]snares, fire and brimstone, and [3]an horrible tempest: *this shall be* the portion of their cup. H. 21. 8, 9. P.*
U 7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. U. 15. 1, 2

1 in darkness. *a* Hab. 2. 20. *b* Eph. 5. 13. Heb. 4. 13. *c* Job 5. 17. Ps. 94. 12. 2 Or, quick burning coals. 3 Or, a burning tempest.

490 PSALM 12.

David's confidence in God's tried promises.

To the chief Musician * upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

* Or, upon the eighth. 1 Or, Save. *a* Isa. 57. 1. 2 an heart and an heart. 3 great things. 4 are with us. *b* Ex. 3. 7, 8. 5 Or, would ensnare him. *c* 2 Sam. 22. 31. Ps. 18. 30. Prov. 30. 5. 6 him: that is, every one of them. 7 of the sons of men.

1 HELP, LORD; for [a]the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.
2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: *with* flattering lips *and* with [2]a double heart do they speak.
M 3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, *and* the tongue that speaketh [3]proud things:
4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips [4]*are* our own: who *is* lord over us? M. 26. 11.
5 For the [b]oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set *him* in safety *from him that* [5]puffeth at him.
6 The words of the LORD *are* [c]pure words: *as* silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.
K 7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve [6]them from this generation for ever. K. 16. 8.
8 The wicked walk on every side, when [7]the vilest men are exalted.

* Or, overseer. *a* Deut. 31. 17. Job 13. 24. Ps. 22. 1. Isa. 59. 2. *b* Ezra 9. 8. Ps. 18. 28. Luke 2. 32. Rev. 21. 23 *c* Ps. 76. 5, 6. Isa. 37. 36. Jer. 51. 39. Eph. 5. 14. *d* 2 Chr. 20. 12.

491 PSALM 13.

1 *David's complaint of delay.* 3 *Prayer for grace.*

To the * chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOW long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? [a]how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?
2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, *having* sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?
3 Consider *and* hear me, O LORD my God: [b]lighten mine eyes, [c]lest I sleep the *sleep of* death;
4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; *and* those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.
5 But I have [a]trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.
L 6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me. L. 18. 28.

* Or, upon the eighth. *a* Isa. 57. 1. 2 an heart and an heart. *b* Ex. 3. 7, 8. 5 Or, would ensnare him. *c* 2 Sam. 22. 31. Ps. 18. 30. Prov. 30. 5. 6 him: that is, every one of them. 7 of the sons of men.

492 PSALM 14.

The corruption of the natural man.

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

THE [a]fool hath said in his heart, A
There is no God. [b]They are cor- C
rupt, they have done abominable works, *there is* none that doeth good.
2 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, *and* seek God.
3 They are all gone aside, they are *all* together become [1]filthy: *there is* none that doeth good, no, not one.
4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD. A. 53. 1–4. C.*
5 There [2]were they in great fear: for God *is* in the generation of the righteous.

* C. 17. 14.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD *is* his refuge. M. 22. 27, 28.

7 [3]Oh that the salvation of Is'ra-el *were come* out of Zi'ön! when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Já'cob shall rejoice, *and* Is'ra-el shall be glad. L. (S. 8).

493 PSALM 15.

David describes a citizen of Zion.

A Psalm of David.

LORD, who shall [1]abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in [c]thy holy hill? U. I. 15.

2 He [b]that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. S. Rom. 2.

3 *He that* backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor [2]taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. *He that* [c]sweareth to *his own* hurt, and changeth not.

5 [d]*He that* putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these *things* shall never be moved. S. 18. 21–23.

494 PSALM 16.

1 *David seeks God's preservation.* 5 *Hope of the resurrection and life everlasting.*

* Michtam of David.

PRESERVE me, O God: [e]for in thee do I put my trust.

2 *O my soul,* thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou *art* my Lord: my goodness *extendeth* not to thee;

3 *But* to the saints that *are* in the earth, and *to* the excellent, in whom *is* all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied *that* [1]hasten *after* another *god:* their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD *is* the portion [2]of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant *places;* yea, I have a goodly heritage. U. Verse 11.

7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the LORD always before me: because *he is* at my right hand, I shall not be moved. K. (Ps. 8).

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall [3]rest in hope. F. 17. 15.

10 [b]For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine [c]Holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me [d]the path of life: in thy presence *is* fulness of joy; at thy right hand *there are* pleasures for evermore. S. Isa. 12. 3. U. 18. 19, 20.

3 Who will give.

1 sojourn.

a Ps. 2. 6.
b Ps. 84. 11. Isa. 33. 15, 16.
2 Or, receiveth, or, endureth.
c Josh. 9. 19–20.
d Ezek. 18. 8, 9.

* Or, A golden Psalm of David.
a Ps. 25. 20.
1 Or, give gifts to another.
2 of my part.
3 dwell confidently.
b Ps. 49. 15 Acts 2. 27.
c Dan. 9. 24. Luke 1. 35.
d Acts 2. 28.

1 justice.
2 without lips of deceit.
a Job 23. 10.
b Jas. 3. 2.
c Rom. 12. 2.
3 be not moved.
4 Or, that savest them which trust in thee from those that rise up against thy right hand.
d Deut. 32. 10.
5 that waste me.
6 my enemies against the soul.
e 1 Sam. 23. 26
7 The likeness of him (that is, of every one of them) is as a lion that desireth to ravin
8 sitting.
9 prevent his face.
10 Or, by thy sword.
11 Or, their children are full.
f Job 12. 26, 27.
g Col. 1. 15

* 2 Sam. 22.
a Deut. 32. 4. 1 Sam 2 2. Ps. 91. 2.

PSALM 17. 495

David craves the defence of God against enemies

A Prayer of David.

HEAR [1]the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, *that goeth* [2]not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast [c]proved mine heart; thou hast visited *me* in the night; thou hast tried me, *and* shalt find nothing; I am purposed *that* my [b]mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by [c]the word of thy lips I have kept *me from* the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, *that* my footsteps [3]slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, *and hear* my speech.

7 Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou [4]that savest by thy right hand *them* which put their trust *in thee* from those that rise up *against them.* V. 18. 3.

8 [d]Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings, K. 18. 2.

9 From the wicked [5]that oppress me, *from* [6]my deadly enemies, *who* compass me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now [c]compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12 [7]Like as a lion *that* is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion [8]lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD, [9]disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, [10]*which is* thy sword:

14 From men *which are* thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, *which have* their portion in *this* life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid *treasure:* [11]they are full of children, and leave the rest of their *substance* to their babes. C. 36. 1–4.

15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. F. 71. 20.

PSALM 18. 496

David praises God for manifold blessings.

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David, the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of * this song in the day *that* the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

I [a]WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God,

[1]my strength, [2]in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, *and* my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, [c]*who is worthy* to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies. V. Ver. 29.

4 [d]The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of [2]ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The [3]sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

6 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, *even* into his ears.

7 [e]Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke [4]out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 [f]He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness *was* under his feet.

10 [g]And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, [h]he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his [5]pavilion round about him *were* dark waters *and* thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed, hail *stones* and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave [6]his voice; hail *stones* and coals of fire.

14 [k]Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at the rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils. P. 37. 34. K.*

16 [7]He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of [t]many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 [m]He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 [n]The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. U. Verse 24.

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments *were* before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright [o]before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 [o]Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands [7]in his eyesight.

25 [p]With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and [q]with the froward thou wilt [8]shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down [r]high looks.

28 [s]For thou wilt light my [9]candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness. L. 23. 1–6.

29 For by thee I have [10]run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall. J. 23. 4. V. 20. 7, 8.

30 *As for* God, [t]his way *is* perfect: [u]the word of the LORD is [11]tried: he *is* a buckler to all those that trust in him. W. 34. 8. U. 84. 5.

31 For [v]who *is* God save the LORD? or who *is* a rock save our God?

32 *It is* God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He make[12]th my feet like hinds' *feet*, and setteth me upon my high places. U. 19. 11.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and [13]thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that [14]my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast [15]subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was* none to save *them:* [w]*even* unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; *and* thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.

44 [16]As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: [17]the strangers shall [18]submit themselves unto me.

45 [x]The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 [y]The LORD liveth; and blessed

1 my rock. *b* Heb. 2. 13.
c Ps. 76. 4.
d Ps. 116. 3. 2 Belial.
3 Or, cords.
e Acts 4. 31.
4 by his.
f Isa. 64. 1. *g* Ps. 99. 1. *h* Ps. 104. 3. *i* Ps. 97. 2. *j* Ps. 29. 3. *k* Num. 24. 8. Deut. 32. 23. Job 6. 4. Ps. 21. 12. *l* Ps. 144. 7. 5 Or, great waters. *m* Ps. 118. 5. *n* 2 Sam. 22. 21. Prov. 18. 10. Matt. 6. 4. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 6 with. *o* Ruth 2. 12. Matt. 10. 41, 42. 7 before his eyes. *p* Matt. 18. 32–35. *q* Lev. 26. 23. 8 Or, wrestle. *r* Prov. 6. 17. *s* Job 18. 6. 9 Or, lamp. 10 Or, broken. *t* Deut. 32. 4. Rom. 12. 3. Rev. 15. 3. *u* Ps. 12. 6. 11 Or, refined. *v* Deut. 32. 31. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Ps. 86. 8. 12 Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me. 13 mine ancles. 14 caused to bow. *w* Prov. 1. 28. 15 At the hearing of the ear. 16 the sons of the stranger. 17 lie, or, yield feigned obedience. *x* Mic. 7. 17. *y* Jer. 10. 10.

*K. Verse 35, 36. S. 19. 12–14.

*K. 19. 7.

be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 *It is* God that [18]avengeth me, and [19]subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, [z]thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the [20]violent man.

49 Therefore will I [21]give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 [a]Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to Dā'vid, and to his seed for evermore.

18 giveth avengements for me.
19 Or, destroyeth.
z Ps. 59. 1.
20 man of violence.
21 Or, confess.
a Ps. 144. 10.

497 PSALM 19.

1 *Creation shews God's glory.* 12 *David's prayer for grace.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE [a]heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 *There is* no speech nor language, [1]*where* their voice is not heard.

4 [2b]Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 [c]Which *is* as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, *and* rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth [d]*is* from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

a Isa. 40. 22. Rom. 1. 19.
1 without their voice heard, or, without these their voice is heard.
2 Or, Their rule, or, direction.
b Rom. 10. 18.
c Eccl. 11. 7.
d Eccl. 1. 5.
3 Or, doctrine.
4 Or, restoring.
e Neh. 9. 13. Rom. 7. 12. 1 Tim. 1. 8.
5 truth.
6 the dropping of honeycombs.
f Prov. 6. 22, 23.
7 Or, much.
8 my rock.
g Isa. 44. 6.

K 7 The [3]law of the LORD *is* perfect, [4]converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD *is* sure, making wise the simple. K. 20. 5, 6.

8 [e]The statutes of the LORD *are* right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD *is* pure, enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the LORD *is* clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD *are* [5]true *and* righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired *are they* than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and [6]the honeycomb.

J 11 Moreover by them is thy servant [f]warned: *and* in keeping of them *there is* great reward. U. 21. 1–7.

S 12 Who can understand *his* errors? cleanse thou me from secret *faults*.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous *sins;* let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from [7]the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, [8]my strength, and my [g]redeemer. S. 24. 3–5.

a Isa. 50. 10.
1 set thee on an high place.
2 thy help.
3 support thee.
4 turn to ashes; or, make fat.
b 1 John 5. 14, 15.
c Isa. 12. 1, 2.
d 1 Sam. 17. 45.
5 from the heaven of his holiness.
6 by the strength of the salvation of his right hand.
e Judg. 7. 7.

a John 11. 42.
b 2 Sam. 7. 19.
1 set him to be blessings.
2 gladded him with joy.
c Ps. 91. 2.
d Deut. 32. 22.
3 Or, thou shalt set them as a butt.
4 shoulder.

PSALM 20. 498

God's blessing sought through the sanctuary.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; [a]the name of the God of Jā'cob [1]defend thee;

2 Send [2]thee help from the sanctuary, and [3]strengthen thee out of Zī'ŏn;

3 Remember all thy offerings, and [4]accept thy burnt sacrifice; Sē'lah.

4 [b]Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will [c]rejoice in thy salvation, K
and in the name of our God we [d]will set up *our* banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed; he will hear him [e]from his holy heaven [f]with the saving strength of his right hand. K 26. 1.

7 Some *trust* in chariots, and some in horses: but we will [g]remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

PSALM 21. 499

A thanksgiving for victory.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE king shall joy in thy strength, U
O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 Thou hast given him [a]his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Sē'lah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, [b]*and* thou gavest *it* him, *even* length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory *is* great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast [1]made him most blessed for ever: thou hast [2]made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king [c]trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved. U. 21. 1.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine H
enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee. H. 26. 9

9 Thou shalt make them as [a]a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, *which* they are not able *to perform*.

12 Therefore [3]shalt thou make them turn their [4]back, *when* thou

shalt make ready *thine arrows* upon thy strings against the face of them.
13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: *so* will we [e]sing and praise thy power.

500 PSALM 22.

1 *David prays in distress.* 23 *His praise of God.*

To the chief Musician upon * Aijeleth Shahar, A Psalm of David.

MY [a]God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *why art thou so* far [1]from helping me, *and from* [b]the words of my roaring?
2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and [2]am not silent.
3 But thou *art* [c]holy, *O thou* that inhabitest the praises of Is'ra-el.
V 4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. V. (20. 2, 5).
6 But I *am* a worm, and no man; [a]a reproach of men, and despised of the people.
7 [c]All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they [5]shoot out the lip, they shake the head, *saying,*
8 [4]He trusted on the LORD *that* he would deliver him: let him deliver him, [5]seeing he delighted in him.
9 But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb: thou [6]didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.
10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.
11 Be not far from me; for trouble *is* near; for *there is* [7]none to help.
12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong *bulls* of Bā'shăn have beset me round.
D 13 They [8]gaped upon me *with* their mouths, *as* a ravening and a roaring lion.
14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are [9]out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.
15 [g]My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.
16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: [h]they pierced my hands and my feet.
17 I may tell all my bones: they look *and* stare upon me. D. 69. 20, 21.
18 [i]They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.
19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.
20 Deliver my soul from the sword; [10]my darling [11]from the power of the dog.
21 [j]Save me from the lion's mouth:

e Rev. 15. 3, 4.

* Or, the hind of the morning.
a Matt. 27. 46.
1 from my salvation.
b Heb. 5. 7.
2 there is no silence to me.
c Isa. 6. 3. Rev. 4. 8.
d Isa. 53. 3.
e Matt. 9. 24. Mark 15. 20. Luke 16. 14.
3 open.
4 He rolled himself on the LORD.
5 Or, If he delight in him.
6 Or, keptest me in safety.
7 not a helper.
8 opened their mouths against me.
f Ps. 35. 21. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
9 Or, sundered.
g Prov. 17. 22.
h Zech. 12. 10. Luke 23. 33. John 20. 27.
i Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 34.
10 my only one.
11 from the hand.
j 2 Tim. 4. 17.
k John 20. 17.
l John 6. 57.
m John 6. 51.
n Ps. 2. 8.
o Ps. 47. 7-9. Zech. 14. 9. Matt. 6. 13.
p Isa. 26. 19.
a John 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
1 pastures of tender grass.
b Ezek. 34. 14.
2 waters of quietness.
c Ps. 46. 11. Isa. 8. 10. Zech. 8. 23. Matt. 1. 23. Acts 18. 9. 10.
3 makest fat.
d 2 Cor. 5. 1.
4 to length of days.
a Ex. 9. 29. Job 41. 11.

for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.
T 22 I will declare thy name unto my [k]brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.
23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Ja'cob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Is'ra-el. T. Verse 25.
24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard. T. 34. 1-3.
T 25 My praise *shall be* of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.
26 [l]The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart [m]shall live for ever. L. 30. 5. F. . . . .
M 27 [n]All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.
28 [o]For the kingdom *is* the LORD'S: and he *is* the governor among the nations. M. (24. 1).
29 All *they that be* fat upon earth shall eat and worship: [p]all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.
30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.
31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this.*

PSALM 23. 501

David's confidence in the grace of God.

A Psalm of David.

L F THE LORD *is* [a]my shepherd; I shall not want.
2 He maketh me to lie down in [1]green pastures: [b]he leadeth me beside the [2]still waters. F. Ver. 5.
3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. . . . W. . . 1.
J 4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will W fear no evil: for thou *art* with me; F thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou [3]anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. F. 33. 18, 19.
6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will [c]dwell in the house of the LORD [4]for ever. L. 27. 4-6.

PSALM 24. 502

The citizens of God's spiritual kingdom.

A Psalm of David.

M THE [d]earth *is* the LORD'S, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. M. Verses 7-10.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.
3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?
4 [1]He that hath clean hands, and [b]a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. U. 25. 10.
5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. S. 26. 1.
6 This *is* the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, [2]O Jā'cob. Sē'lah.
7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; [c]and the King of glory shall come in.
8 Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.
10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory. Sē'lah. M. 45. 15.

1 The clean of hands.
b Matt. 5. 8.
2 Or, O God of Jacob.
c Hag. 2. 7. Mal. 3. 1. 1 Cor. 2. 8.

503 PSALM 25.

1 *David's trust in prayer.* 7 *Prayer for remission of sins.*

A Psalm of David.

UNTO [a]thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.
2 O my God, I [b]trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me.
3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause. V. 27. 3.
4 [c]Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.
5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou *art* the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.
6 Remember, O LORD, [1]thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they *have been* ever of old.
7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: [d]according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.
8 Good and upright *is* the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.
9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.
10 All the paths of the LORD *are* mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. M. [illegible]
11 [e]For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; [f]for it *is* great.
12 What man *is* he that feareth the LORD? [g]him shall he teach in the way *that* he shall choose.
13 His soul [2]shall dwell at ease; and [h]his seed shall inherit the earth.
14 [i]The secret of the LORD *is* with them that fear him; [k]and he will shew them his covenant. U. 31. 19, 20.

a 1 Sam. 1. 15. Ps. 86. 4. Lam. 3. 41.
b Ps. 7. 1. Ps. 18. 2. Rom. 10. 11.
c Ex. 33. 13. Ps. 143. 8. Prov. 8. 20.
1 thy bowels.
d Ps. 51. 1.
e Ps. 31. 3. Ps. 79. 9.
f Rom. 5. 20.
g Ps. 37. 23.
2 shall lodge in goodness.
h Ps. 37. 11, 22, 29.
i Prov. 3. 32. John 7. 17. 2 Cor. 4. 2–6.
3 Or, and his covenant to make them know it.
j Ps. 141. 8.
4 bring forth.
k Ps. 69. 16.
l 2 Sam. 16. 12.
5 hatred of violence.
m Ps. 130. 8.

15 [l]Mine eyes *are* ever toward the LORD; for he shall [4]pluck my feet out of the net.
16 [k]Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I *am* desolate and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: *O* bring thou me out of my distresses.
18 [l]Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.
19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with [5]cruel hatred.
20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.
21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.
22 [m]Redeem Īs'ra-el, O God, out of all his troubles.

a Ps. 7. 8.
b Ps. 28. 7. Prov. 29. 25.
c Ps. 1. 1. Jer. 15. 17.
d Ps. 1. 1. Ps. 5. 5. Ps. 15. 4. Ps. 31. 6.
e Ex. 30. 19. Ps. 73. 13.
1 Tim. 2. 8.
1 of the tabernacle of thy honour.
2 Or, Take not away.
3 men of blood.
4 filled with.
1 approached against me.

PSALM 26. 504

David resorts unto God in his integrity.

A Psalm of David.

JUDGE [a]me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: [b]I have trusted also in the LORD; *therefore* I shall not slide. K. 27. 1. S. Ver. 5, 6.
2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.
3 For thy lovingkindness *is* before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth.
4 [c]I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.
5 I have [d]hated the congregation of evildoers; and will not sit with the wicked.
6 [e]I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD: S. 29. 2.
7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.
8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place [1]where thine honour dwelleth. H. 5. 5.
9 [2]Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with [3]bloody men:
10 In whose hands *is* mischief, and their right hand is [4]full of bribes.
11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.
12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

a 1 Sam. 1. 15. Ps. 86. 4. Lam. 3. 41.
b Ps. 7. 1. Ps. 18. 2. Rom. 10. 11.
c Ex. 33. 13. Ps. 143. 8. Prov. 8. 20.
1 thy bowels.
d Ps. 51. 1.
e Ps. 31. 3. Ps. 79. 9.
f Rom. 5. 20.
g Ps. 37. 23.
2 shall lodge in goodness.
h Ps. 37. 11, 22, 29.
i Prov. 3. 32. John 7. 17. 2 Cor. 4. 2–6.
3 Or, and his covenant to make them know it.
j Ps. 141. 8.
4 bring forth.
k Ps. 69. 16.
l 2 Sam. 16. 12.
5 hatred of violence.
m Ps. 130. 8.

PSALM 27. 505

1 *David sustains his faith by the power of God.* 4 *His love of service.*

K. 36. 9. *A Psalm* of David. I. 30. 5

THE LORD *is* my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD *is* the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? W. Ver. 14.
2 When [1]the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes, [1]came upon me to

*M. 30. 5.

eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this *will* I *be* confident.

4 One *thing* have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold [2]the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For [a]in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. L. Verse 10. S. 31. 20.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices [3]of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, *when* I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 [4]*When thou saidst,* Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek. N. 49. 10–14.

9 Hide not thy face *far* from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 [b]When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD [5]will take me up. L. 31. 19, 20.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in [6]a plain path, because of [7]mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for [c]false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted,* [d]unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.

14 [e]Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD. W. 31. 24

2 Or, the delight.

a Prov. 18. 10. Isa. 4. 6. Col. 3. 3.

3 of shouting.
4 Or, My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face.
b Isa. 49. 15. John 16. 32. 2 Tim. 4. 16, 18.
5 will gather me.
6 a way of plainness.
7 those which observe me.
c 1 Sam. 22. 9. Matt. 26. 59, 60.
d Ps. 112. 7, 8.
e Ps. 62. 1, 5. Isa. 25. 9. Hab. 2. 3.

506 PSALM 28.

1 A prayer against enemies. 6 God is blessed. 9 Prayer for the people.

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; be not silent [1]to me: lest, *if* thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands [2]toward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief *is* in their hearts.

4 [a]Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed *be* the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD *is* [b]my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD *is* [3]their strength, and he *is* the [4]saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: [5]feed them also, and lift them up for ever. I. 17. 3, 4.

1 from me.
2 Or, toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.
a 2 Tim. 4. 14.
b Ps. 18. 2.
3 Or, his strength.
4 strength of salvations.
5 Or, rule.

PSALM 29. 507

David exhorts princes to give glory to God.

A Psalm of David.

[a]GIVE unto the LORD, O [1]ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength. S. 34. 12–16.

2 Give unto the LORD [2]the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD [3]in the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD *is* upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD *is* upon [4]many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD *is* [5]powerful; the voice of the LORD *is* [6]full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lĕb'a-non.

6 [b]He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lĕb'a-non and [c]Sĭr'i-ŏn like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD [7]divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of [d]Kā'desh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds [8]to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple [9]doth every one speak of *his* glory.

10 The LORD [e]sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11 The LORD will [f]give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

1 ye sons of the mighty.
2 the honour of his name.
3 Or, in his glorious sanctuary.
4 Or, great waters.
5 in power.
6 in majesty.
b Ps. 114. 4.
c Deut. 3. 9.
7 cutteth out.
d Num. 13. 26.
8 Or, to be in pain, and so bring forth.
9 Or, every whit of it uttereth, etc.
e Ps. 93. 4.
f Isa. 40. 29.

PSALM 30. 508

David praises God for his deliverance.

A Psalm *and* Song *at* the dedication of the house of David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I [a]cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD, [b]thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast

a Ps. 6. 2–4.
b Ps. 40. 1, 2.

kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit. E. 103. 3.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks [1]at the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For [2]his anger *endureth but* a moment; [c]in his favour *is* life: weeping may endure [3]for a night, but [4]joy *cometh* in the morning. J.*. L.†. M.‡

6 And [3]in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast [5]made my mountain to stand strong: [e]thou didst hide thy face, *and* I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit *is there* in my blood, when I go down to the pit? [f]Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, [g]and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 [h]Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that [6]*my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

*J. 31. 14. †L. 32. 5. ‡M. 34. 18.

509 PSALM 31.

1 *David's confidence in God.* 19 *Praises God for his goodness.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 [a]Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou [1]my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou *art* my rock and my fortress; therefore [b]for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou *art* my strength.

5 [c]Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD [d]God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast [e]known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: [f]thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, *yea,* my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but [g]especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like [2]a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many: [h]fear *was* on every side: while they [i]took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou *art* my God.

15 My times *are* in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 [j]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 [k]Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, *and* [3]let them be silent in the grave.

18 [l]Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak [4]grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 [m]*Oh* how great *is* thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which* thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! S. Ver. 23

20 [n]Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: [o]thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. L. Ver. 23. U. Ver. 23.

21 Blessed *be* the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a [5]strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the LORD, all ye his saints: *for* the LORD [p]preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. S. 32. 6, 7. U.*

24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD. W. 37. 1.

*U. 32. 1, 2

PSALM 32. 510

Confession of sin gives ease to conscience.

A Psalm of David, * Maschil.

BLESSED *is he whose* [a]transgression *is* forgiven, *whose* sin *is* covered. U. Verses 10, 11.

2 Blessed *is* the man unto whom the LORD [b]imputeth not iniquity, and [c]in whose spirit *there is* no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Sē'lah.

1 Or, to the memorial.

2 there is but a moment in his anger.

3 in the evening.

4 singing.

5 settled strength for my mountain.

6 That is, my tongue, or, my soul.

1 to me for a rock of strength.

2 a vessel that perisheth.

3 Or, let them be cut off for the grave.

4 a hard thing.

* Or, giving instruction.

a Ps. 71. 2. Prov. 22. 17.
b Ps. 23. 3. Jer. 14. 7.
c Luke 23. 46. Acts 7. 59. 2 Tim. 1. 12.
d Heb. 6. 18.
e John 10. 27.
f Ps. 18. 19.
g Ps. 88. 8.
h Jer. 20. 3. Lam. 2. 22.
i Matt. 27. 1.
j Num. 6. 25. Ps. 4. 6.
k Ps. 25. 2.
l Ps. 12. 3.
m Isa. 64. 4. 1 Cor. 2. 9.
n Ps. 27. 5.
o Job 5. 21.
p 1 Pet. 1. 5.

a Ps. 85. 2. Rom. 4. 6.
b Lev. 17. 4. Rom. 5. 13.
c John 1. 47. 2 Cor. 1. 12.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. [d] I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Sē'lah.

6 For [e]this shall every one that is godly [f]pray unto thee [1]in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 [g]Thou *art* my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Sē'lah.

8 I will [h]instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: [2]I will guide thee with mine eye. L*

9 Be ye not as the horse, *or* as the mule, *which* have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 [i]Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked: but [j]he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all *ye that are* upright in heart. U. *L. 34. 7–10.

[d] Prov. 28. 13. Isa. 65. 24. Luke 15. 18.
[e] 1 Tim. 1. 16.
[f] Isa. 55. 6. John 7. 34. [1] in a time of finding.
[g] Ps. 9. 9. Prov. 18. 10. Isa. 4. 6. Matt. 23. 37. Col. 3. 3.
[h] Isa. 48. 17.
[2] I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee.
[i] Prov. 13. 21. [j] Ps. 34. 8. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.

511 PSALM 33.

1 *Praise of God for his goodness.* 20 *Confidence in God.*

REJOICE in the LORD, O ye righteous: *for* praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings.

3 [a]Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the LORD *is* right; and all his works *are done* in truth.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the [1]goodness of the LORD.

6 [b]By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them [c]by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For [d]he spake, and it was *done;* he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The LORD [2]bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 [e]The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart [3]to all generations.

12 Blessed *is* the nation whose God *is* the LORD; *and* the people *whom* he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 [f]The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 [g]He fashioneth their hearts alike; [h]he considereth all their works. E. 44. 21.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse *is* a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver *any* by his great strength.

18 [i]Behold, the eye of the LORD *is* upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he *is* our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

[a] Isa. 42. 10. [1] Or, mercy. [b] John 1. 1–3. Heb. 11. 3. [c] Job 26. 13. [d] Gen. 1. 3. [2] maketh frustrate. [e] Job 23. 13. Prov. 19. 21. Ezek. 38. 10. Acts 4. 27, 28. [3] to generation and generation. [f] 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 28. 24. Ps. 11. 4. [g] Isa. 64. 8. [h] Job 11. 11. Ps. 44. 21. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Hos. 7. 2. [i] Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15.

* Or, Achish, 1 Sam. 21. 13.
[a] Jer. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 31. [b] Ps. 18. 6. Jon. 2. 2. Matt. 7. 7. Luke 11. 9. [1] Or, They flowed unto him. [c] Ps. 3. 4. [d] 2 Sam. 22. 1. [e] Dan. 6. 22. [f] Gen. 32. 1. 2 Kl. 6. 17. [g] Phil. 4. 19. [h] 1 Pet. 3. 10. [i] 1 Pet. 2. 22.

512 PSALM 34.

David's praise of God and exhortation to others.

A Psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before * Abimelech, who drove him away, and he departed.

I WILL bless the LORD at all times: his praise *shall* continually *be* in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her [a]boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear *thereof,* and be glad.

3 O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I [b]sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 [1]They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 [c]This poor man cried, and the LORD heard *him,* and [d]saved him out of all his troubles. V. Verse 17.

7 [e]The angel of the LORD [f]encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. F. Ver. 22

8 O taste and see that the LORD *is* good: blessed *is* the man *that* trusteth in him. L. Ver. 9. W. Ver. 22.

9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for *there is* [g]no want to them that fear him. S. Verses 12–15.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good *thing.* L. Ver. 15. F. 37. 3.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 [h]What man *is he that* desireth life, *and* loveth *many* days, that he may see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from [i]speaking guile. H.*

14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it. R. Ver. 18.

[a] Isa. 42. 10. [1] Or, mercy. [b] John 1. 1–3. Heb. 11. 3. [c] Job 26. 13. [d] Gen. 1. 3. [2] maketh frustrate. [e] Job 23. 13. Prov. 19. 21. Ezek. 38. 10. Acts 4. 27, 28. [3] to generation and generation. [f] 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 28. 24. Ps. 11. 4. [g] Isa. 64. 8. [h] Job 11. 11. Ps. 44. 21. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Hos. 7. 2. [i] Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15.

*H. 41. 3. †U. Verses 12–15.

*L. 34. 8. P. 78. 38. R. 34. 14.

15 [j]The eyes of the LORD *are* upon the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their cry.

16 [k]The face of the LORD *is* against them that do evil, [l]to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 *The righteous* cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The LORD *is* nigh [2]unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth [3]such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many *are* the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: [m]not one of them is broken.

21 [n]Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous [4]shall be desolate.

22 The LORD [o]redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

513 PSALM 35.

1 *David prays for safety.* 22 *He incites God against his enemies.*

A Psalm of David.

PLEAD *my cause*, O LORD, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop *the way* against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I *am* thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase *them*.

6 Let their way be [1]dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net *in* a pit, *which* without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let [a]destruction come upon him [2]at unawares; and [b]let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it [c]shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, LORD, [d]who *is* like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 [3]False witnesses did rise up; [4]they laid to my charge *things* that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good *to* the [5]spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing *was* sackcloth: I [6]humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I [7]behaved myself [8]as though *he had been* my friend *or* brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth *for his* mother.

15 But in mine [9]adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: *yea*, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew *it* not; they did tear *me*, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, [10]my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among [11]much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies [12]wrongfully rejoice over me: *neither* let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against *them that are* quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, *and* said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen *it*.

22 *This* thou hast [c]seen, O LORD: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, *even* unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O LORD my God, [f]according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, [13]Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify *themselves* against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour [14]my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness *and* of thy praise all the day long.

514 PSALM 36.

1 *Estate of the wicked.* 10 *Prayer for favours.*

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David the servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, *that* [a]*there is* no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, [1]until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

j Job 36. 7.
k Lev. 17. 10. Jer. 44. 11.
l Prov. 10. 7.
2 to the broken of heart.
3 contrite of spirit.
m John 19. 36.
n Ps. 94. 23.
4 Or, shall be guilty.
o 2 Sam. 4. 9. Ps. 103. 4.
1 darkness and slipperiness.
a 1 Thess. 5. 3.
2 which he knoweth not of.
b Ps. 7. 15. Prov. 5. 22.
c 1 Sam. 2. 1. Ps. 13. 5. Isa. 61. 10. Hab. 3. 18.
d Ps. 71. 19.
3 Witnesses of wrong.
4 they asked me.
5 depriving.
6 Or, afflicted.
7 walked.
8 as a friend, as a brother to me.
9 halting.
10 my only one.
11 strong.
12 falsely.
e Ex. 3. 7.
f Ps. 7. 8. Ps. 26. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 6.
13 Ah, ah, our soul.
14 my righteousness.
a Gen. 20. 11. Prov. 8. 13. Eccl. 12. 3.
1 to find his iniquity to hate.

3 The words of his mouth *are* iniquity and deceit: [b]he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do good. C. 38. 1, 5.

4 [c]He deviseth [2]mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself [d]in a way *that is* not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 [e]Thy mercy, O LORD, *is* in the heavens; *and* thy faithfulness *reacheth* unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness *is* like [3]the great mountains; [f]thy judgments *are* a great deep: O LORD, [g]thou preservest man and beast.

L. 7 How [4]excellent *is* thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men [h]put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. L. 37. 39, 40.

8 They shall be [5]abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of [i]the river of thy pleasures. K.*. O.†

K O 9 [j]For with thee *is* the fountain of life: [k]in thy light shall we see light.

10 O [l]continue thy lovingkindness [l]unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

H 12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise. H. 37. 12, 17.

*K. 37. 27, 28. †O. 62. 11, 12.

515 PSALM 37.

David persuades to patience and confidence in God.

A Psalm of David. W. Ver. 5.

W FRET not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb. F. 84. 12. S. Ver. 8, 9.

F 3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; S *so* shalt thou dwell in the land, and F *verily* thou shalt be fed. F. Ver. 19.

U 4 [m]Delight thyself also in the LORD; S and he shall give thee the desires of W thine heart.

5 [2]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass. W. 42. 5.

6 [n]And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday. U.*. S.†

7 [o]Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

S 8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: [p]fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. S. Ver. 2.

N 9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth. N. Ver. 11.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked *shall* not *be:* yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it *shall* not *be.*

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace. N. Ver. 22.

H 12 The wicked [q]plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. H. Ver. 14.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that [r]his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, *and* to slay [s]such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 [t]A little that a righteous man hath *is* better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall U be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD [u]knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be [v]for ever. F. Ver. 25.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and [w]in the days of famine they shall be satisfied. U. Ver. 25–28.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and H the enemies of the LORD *shall be* as [x]the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away. H. Verse 38.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth. N. Ver. 29.

22 [y]For *such as be* blessed of him N shall inherit the earth; and *they that be* cursed of him shall be cut off.

U 23 [z]The steps of a *good* man are [7]ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

24 [a]Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth *him with* his hand.

F 25 I have been young, and *now* am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread. F. 78. 15, 16.

R 26 *He is* [8]ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed *is* blessed. R. 10.

K* 27 Depart from evil, and do good; R S and dwell for evermore. R.†. S.‡

S 28 For the LORD [b]loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. U.*.

S 29 The righteous shall inherit the N land, and dwell therein for ever. N.§

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. U. Ver. 37.

U 31 The law of his God *is* in his heart; none of his [9]steps shall slide. S.¶

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

V 33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor [m]condemn him when he is judged. V. 41. 2.

S 34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his N way, and he shall exalt thee to in- P

b Jer. 4. 22.
c Mic. 2. 1.
2 Or, vanity.
d Isa. 65. 2.
e Ps. 57. 10.
3 the mountains of God.
f Job 11. 8. Rom. 11. 33.
g Job 7. 20. Ps. 145. 9.
4 precious.
h Ruth 2. 12.
5 watered.
4 Job 20. 17. Rev. 22. 1.
i Isa. 12. 3. Jer. 2. 13. Zech. 13. 1. John 4. 10, 14. Rev. 21. 6.
k Acts 26. 18. Eph. 5. 8. Col. 1. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
6 draw out at length.
l Jer. 22. 16.
1 in truth, or, stableness.
a Job 27. 10. Song 2. 3. Isa. 58. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 8.
2 Roll thy way upon the LORD.
b Mic. 7. 9.
3 Be silent to the LORD.
c Job 5. 2. Ps. 73. 3. Prov. 14. 29. Eph. 4. 26. Jas. 1. 19
4 Or, practiseth.
d 1 Sam. 26. 10.
5 the upright of way.
e Prov. 15. 16. 1 Tim. 6. 6.
f Ps. 1. 6.
g Isa. 60. 21.
h Job 5. 20.
6 the preciousness of lambs.
i Prov. 3. 33.
j Ps. 121. 3. Prov. 16. 9.
7 Or, established.
k Mic. 7. 8. 2 Cor. 4. 9
8 all the day.
l Ps. 11. 7.
9 Or, goings.
m Ps. 109. 31.

*U. Verses 17–19. †S. 46. 1.
*K. 40. 2. †R. 38. 18. ‡S. Verses 29–31. **U. Verse 31. §N. Ver. 34. ¶S. Ver. 34.

herit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*. *S. N.† P.‡

35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like [10]a green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he *was* not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. U. 41. 1–3

37 Mark the perfect *man*, and behold the upright: for [n]the end of *that* man *is* peace. H. 50. 3.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off. S. 50. 16.

39 But [o]the salvation of the righteous *is* of the LORD: *he is* their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, [p]because they trust in him.

10 Or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil.

n Job 1. 1. Isa. 32. 17. Luke 2. 25–30. Acts 7. 59, 60. 1 Thess. 4. 17. 2 Tim. 4. 6–8. 2 Pet. 1. 14.

o Ps. 3. 8. Isa. 12. 2. Jon. 2. 9.

p 1 Chr. 5. 20. Dan. 3. 17.

516 PSALM 38.

David prays God to have compassion on his case.

A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 *There is* no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither *is there any* [1]rest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink *and* are corrupt because of my foolishness. C. 40. 2.

6 I am [2]troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a [a]loathsome *disease*: and *there is* no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire *is* before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also [3]is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends [b]stand aloof from my [4]sore; and [5]my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares *for me*: and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf *man*, heard not; and *I was* as a dumb man *that* openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth *are* no reproofs.

15 For [6]in thee, O LORD, [c]do I hope: thou wilt [7]hear, O Lord my God.

1 peace, or, health.
2 wried.
a Job 7. 5.
3 is not with me.
b Luke 10. 31.
4 stroke.
5 Or, my neighbours.
6 Or, thee do I wait for.
c Jer. 14. 8.
7 Or, answer.
8 for halting.
d Job 31. 33. Ps. 32. 5. Prov. 28. 13.
e 2 Cor. 7. 9, 9 being living, are strong.
f 1 Pet. 3. 13. 1 John 3. 12.
g Ps. 22. 1, 11.
10 for my help.
h Ex. 15. 2. Isa. 12. 2.

16 For I said, *Hear me*, lest *otherwise* they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify *themselves* against me.

17 For I *am* ready [8]to halt, and my sorrow *is* continually before me.

18 For I will [d]declare mine iniquity; I will be [e]sorry for my sin. R. 51. 1–3.

19 But mine enemies [9]*are* lively, *and* they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; [f]because I follow *the thing that* good *is*.

21 [g]Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste [10]to help me, O Lord [h]my salvation.

PSALM 39. 517

1 David's care of his thoughts. 10 His prayer.

To the chief Musician, *even* to [*]Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will [a]take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep [1]my mouth with a bridle, [b]while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, *even* from good; and my sorrow was [2]stirred. L. 143. 10.

3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing [c]the fire burned: *then* spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it *is*; *that* I may know [3]how frail I *am*.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days *as* an handbreadth; and [d]mine age *is* as nothing before thee: verily every man [4]at his best state *is* altogether vanity. Sē'lah.

6 Surely every man walketh in [5]a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope *is* in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst *it*.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the [6]blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest [7]his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man *is* vanity. Sē'lah. T. 66. 10–12.

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for [e]I *am* a stranger with thee, *and* a sojourner, as all my fathers *were*.

13 [f]O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

1 a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth.
b Col. 4. 5.
2 troubled.
c Jer. 20. 9.
3 Or, what time I have here.
d Ps. 90. 4.
4 settled.
5 an image.
6 conflict.
7 that which is to be desired in him to melt away.
e Lev. 25. 23. 1 Chr. 29. 15.
f Job 10. 20, 21.

518 PSALM 40.

1 *Of confidence in God.* 6 *Obedience the best sacrifice.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

I [1]WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry. K. 51. 7.

2 He brought me up also out of [2]an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, *and* established my goings. C. 51. 5.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, *even* praise unto our God: many shall see *it*, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 [a]Blessed *is* that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, *are* thy wonderful works *which* thou hast done, [b]and thy thoughts *which are* to us-ward: [3]they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: *if* I would declare and speak *of them*, they are more than can be numbered.

6 [c]Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou [4]opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book *it is* [d]written of me,

8 [e]I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law *is* [5]within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, [f]thou knowest.

T 10 [g]I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation. T. 50. 23.

11 Withhold not thou thy [1]tender mercies from me, O LORD: [h]let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: [2]mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart [3]faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 But I *am* poor and needy; *yet* [c]the Lord thinketh upon me: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

1 In waiting I waited.
2 a pit of noise.
a Ps. 2. 12.
b Isa. 55. 8.
3 Or, none can order them unto thee.
c Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13.
4 digged.
d Luke 24. 44. John 5. 39. Acts 10. 43. Heb. 10. 7.
e Job 23. 12. Jer. 15. 16. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22.
5 in the midst of my bowels.
f Ps. 139. 2.
g Acts 20. 20. Rom. 1. 16, 17. Phil. 3. 9.
h Ps. 43. 3.
i Ps. 38. 4.
6 forsaketh.
j Neh. 5. 19. Jon. 1. 6.
a Prov 14. 21. Mark 10. 21.
1 Or, the weak, or, sick.
2 in the day of evil.
3 Or, do not thou deliver.
4 turn.
b Ps. 6. 2.
c Ps. 12. 2.
5 evil to me.
6 A thing of Belial.
7 the man of my peace.
d Obad. 7. John 13. 18.
8 magnified.
e Ps. 34. 15. Acts 2. 28.

* Or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons.
1 braveth.
a John 7. 37.
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.
c Isa. 30. 29.

PSALM 41. 519

1 *Care of the poor.* 4 *David's complaint.* 10 *He flees to God for help.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

BLESSED [a]*is* he that considereth [1]the poor: the LORD will deliver him [2]in time of trouble. U

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be blessed upon the earth: and [3]thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies. V

3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt [4]make all his bed in his sickness. H

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: [b]heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see *me*, he [c]speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; *when* he goeth abroad, he telleth *it*.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise [5]my hurt.

8 [6]An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him: and *now* that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, [7]mine own familiar friend, [d]which did eat of my bread, hath [8]lifted up *his* heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me. V. 44. 5–7. V

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and [e]settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Is'-ra-el from everlasting, and to everlasting. A-měn', and A-měn'.

a Ps. 2. 12.
1 the poor and needy.
2 a day of evil.
3 Or, do not thou deliver.
4 turn.
b Ps. 6. 2.
c Ps. 12. 2.
5 evil to me.
6 A thing of Belial.
7 the man of my peace.
d Obad. 7. John 13. 18.
8 magnified.
e Ps. 34. 15. Acts 2. 28.

PSALM 42. 520

Zeal of David to serve God.

To the chief Musician, * Maschil, for the sons of Korah.

AS the hart [1]panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 [a]My soul thirsteth for God, for [b]the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where *is* thy God?

4 When I remember these *things*, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, [c]I went with them to the house of God, with

* Or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons.
1 braveth.
a John 7. 37.
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.
c Isa. 30. 29.

the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

J W 5 Why art thou [2]cast down, O my soul? and *why* art thou disquieted in me? [d]hope thou in God: for I shall yet [d]praise him [3]*for the* help of his countenance. J. Verse 7. S. W.*

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jôr'dan, and of the Hĕr'mon-ites, from [5]the hill Mĭ'zar.

J 7 [e]Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me. J.

8 *Yet* the LORD will [f]command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and in the night his song *shall be* with me, *and* my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 *As* with a [6]sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where *is* thy God? J. 42. 5.

J W 11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God. W. V. W. 43. 5.

521 PSALM 43.

1 *David's promise to serve God joyfully.*
5 *Encouragement to his soul.*

JUDGE me, O God, and plead my cause against an [1]ungodly nation: O deliver me [2]from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou *art* the God of [b]my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto [c]thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God [3]my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

J W 5 [d]Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God. J. 46. 1-3. W. 55. 22.

522 PSALM 44.

1 *Remembrance of former favours.* 7 *Complaint of present evils.* 23 *Prayer for succour.*

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, *what* work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 *How* [e]thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; *how* thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For [b]they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, [c]because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 [d]Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jā'cob.

5 Through thee [e]will we push down V our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For [f]I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us. V. 50. 15.

8 [g]In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Sē'lah.

9 But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to [h]turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us [i]like sheep *appointed* for meat; and hast [j]scattered us among the heathen.

12 [j]Thou sellest thy people [2]for nought, and dost not increase *thy wealth* by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion *is* continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; [k]by reason of the enemy and avenger.

17 [l]All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our [s]steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in [m]the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 [n]Shall not God search this out? E for [o]he knoweth the secrets of the heart. E. 56. 8.

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast *us* not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, *and* forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down to

---

2 bowed down.
d Ps. 56. 3, 11. Isa. 50. 10. Lam. 3. 24.
3 Or, give thanks.
4 Or, his presence is salvation.
5 Or, the little hill.
e Ezek. 7. 26.
6 Or, killing.
f Deut. 28. 8
a Ps. 7. 8
1 Or, unmerciful.
2 from a man of deceit and iniquity.
b Ps. 28. 7. Isa. 26. 4.
c Ps. 2. 6. Ps. 3. 4.
3 the gladness of my joy.
d Ps. 42. 5, 11.
a Ex. 15. 17. Deut. 7. 1. Josh. 10. 42.
b Josh. 24. 12.
c Deut. 4. 37.
d Ps. 74. 12.
e Dan. 8. 4.
f Ps. 33. 16.
7 Ps. 34. 2. Rom. 2. 17. 1 Cor. 1. 31.
h Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25.
i as sheep or meat.
f Deut. 4. 27. 2 Ki. 17. 6. Ps. 60. 1. Jer. 32. 37. Luke 21. 24.
j Isa. 52. 3, 4.
2 without riches.
k Ps. 8. 2.
l Dan. 9. 13
3 Or, goings.
m Isa. 34. 13.
n Job 31. 14. Ps. 139. 1.
o 1 Sam 16. 7. Eccl. 12. 14. John 2. 25. Acts 1. 24. Rom. 2. 16. Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 2 23

the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise [4]for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

4 a help for us

523 PSALM 45.

Majesty and grace of the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, *Maschil, A Song of loves.

P MY heart [1]is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue *is* the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon *thy* thigh, O *most* mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty [2]ride prosperously because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows *are* sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; *whereby* the people fall under thee. P. 16. 6–9.

V‡ 6 [a]Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre. V. 55. 22.

7 [b]Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore [3]God, [c]thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments *smell* of myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters *were* among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ō'phīr.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; [d]forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: [e]for he *is* thy Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tȳre *shall be there* with a gift; *even* the rich among the people shall intreat [4]thy favour.

13 [f]The king's daughter *is* all glorious within: her clothing *is* of wrought gold. H. (Song 1. 4).

T 14 She shall be brought unto the
H king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace. T. (Song 1. 4).

M 16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, [g]whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth. M.†

17 [h]I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

* Or, of instruction.
1 boileth, or, bubbleth up.

2 prosper thou, ride thou.
a Ps. 93. 2. Isa. 9. 6, 7. Heb. 1. 8.
b Ps. 33. 5. Matt. 3. 15. Heb. 1. 9.
3 Or, O God.
c Isa. 61. 1. John 20. 17.
d Deut. 21. 13.
e Ps. 95. 6. Isa. 54. 5.
4 thy face.
f Rev. 19. 7, 8.
g 1 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 1. 6.
h Isa. 11. 10. Mal. 1. 11.

* Or, of.
† 1 Chr. 15. 20.
1 the heart of the seas.
a Isa. 8. 7. Rev. 22. 1.
b 2 Chr. 6. 6. Ps. 48. 1. Isa. 60. 14. Heb. 12. 22.
c Deut. 23. 14. Isa. 12. 6. Ezek. 43. 7.
2 when the morning appeareth.
3 an high place for us.

* Or, of.
a Deut. 7. 21. Neh. 1. 5.
b Mal. 1. 14.
c Ps. 18. 47.
d 1 Pet. 1. 4.
e Ps. 24. 7–10. Acts 1. 9. Eph. 4. 8–10. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
f Zech. 14. 9.
g 1 Cor. 14. 15.
1 Or, every one that hath understanding.
2 Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of the God of Abraham.

PSALM 46. 524

Confidence in the church of God.

To the chief Musician * for the sons of Korah, A Song upon † Alamoth.

GOD *is* our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into [2]the midst of the sea;

3 *Though* the waters thereof roar *and* be troubled, *though* the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Sē'lah.

4 *There is* [a]a river, the streams whereof shall make glad [1]the city of God, the holy *place* of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God *is* [2]in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, [2]*and that* right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jā'cob *is* [3]our refuge. Sē'lah.

8 Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire. P.

10 Be still, and know that I *am* God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jā'coh *is* our refuge. Sē'lah. M. 17. *P. 50. 3.

PSALM 47. 525

An exhortation to the nations.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

O CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high *is* [a]terrible; [b]*he is* a great King over all the earth.

3 [c]He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our [d]inheritance for us, the excellency of Jā'cob whom he loved. Sē'lah. I. 50. 3.

5 [e]God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 [f]For God *is* the King of all the earth: sing [g]ye praises [1]with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 [2]The princes of the people are gathered together, *even* the people of the God of A'brā-hăm: for the shields of the earth *belong* unto God: he is greatly exalted. M. (48. 2).

‡B. 51. 12, 13; F. 51. 12; J. 51. 12.
‡V. 72. 8, 9. †M. 46. 4–11.

526 PSALM 48.

Ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song *and* Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

GREAT *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, *in* the [a]mountain of his holiness.
2 [b]Beautiful for situation, [c]the joy of the whole earth, *is* mount Zī'ŏn, [d]*on* the sides of the north, the [c]city of the great King.
3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.
4 For, lo, [f]the kings were assembled, they passed by together.
5 They saw *it, and* so they marvelled; they were troubled, *and* hasted away.
6 Fear took hold upon them there, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail.
7 Thou [g]breakest the ships of Tär'shish with an east wind.
8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will [h]establish it for ever. Sē'lah.
9 We have thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.
10 According to [i]thy name, O God, so *is* thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.
11 Let mount Zī'ŏn rejoice, let the daughters of Jū'dah be glad, because of thy judgments.
12 Walk about Zī'ŏn, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.
13 [1]Mark ye well her bulwarks, [2]consider her palaces; that ye may tell *it* to the generation following.
14 [j]For this God *is* our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide *even* unto death. L. 50. 15

* Or, of.

a Isa. 2. 2. Obad. 17. Mic. 4. 1.
b Jer. 3. 19. Lam. 2. 15.
c Ezek. 20. 6.
d Isa. 14. 13.
e Matt. 5. 35.
f 2 Sam. 10. 6
g Ezek. 27. 26.
h Isa. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1.
i Mal. 1. 11.
1 Set your heart to her bulwarks.
2 Or, raise up.
j Isa. 25. 9.

527 PSALM 49.

Faith in the resurrection built on God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all *ye* people; give ear, all *ye* inhabitants of the world:
2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.
3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.
4 [a]I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.
5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, *when* the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?
6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
7 None *of them* can by any means redeem his brother, nor [b]give to God a ransom for him:
8 (For [c]the redemption of their soul *is* precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)
9 That he should still [d]live for ever, *and* not [e]see corruption.
10 For he seeth *that* wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.
11 Their inward thought *is, that* their houses *shall continue* for ever, *and* their dwelling places [1]to all generations; they call *their* lands after their own names.
12 Nevertheless man *being* in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts *that* perish.
13 This their way *is* their folly: yet their posterity [2]approve their sayings. Sē'lah.
14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and [f]the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their [3]beauty shall consume [4]in the grave from their dwelling. N. (78. 39).
15 But God [g]will redeem my soul [5]from the power of [6]the grave: for he shall receive me. Sē'lah.
16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;
17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.
18 Though [7]while he lived he blessed his soul: and *men* will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.
19 [8]He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.
20 Man *that is* in honour, and understandeth not, [h]is like the beasts *that* perish.

* Or, for.

a Mic. 6. 1, 2.
b Isa. 13. 3.
1 Cor. 6. 2.
1 Thess. 3. 13.
Jude 14.
c Ex. 24. 7.
Isa. 59. 20, 21.
Heb. 8. 6.
d Isa. 43. 23.
Mic. 6. 6.
Acts 17. 25.

PSALM 50. 528

1 *God's majesty in the church.* 7 *His pleasure is not in ceremonies.* 14 *Sincerity of obedience.*

A Psalm * of Asaph.

THE mighty God, *even* the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. W. 96. 5.
2 Out of Zī'ŏn, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.
3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. P. 59. 5.
4 [a]He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.
5 Gather [b]my saints together unto me; [c]those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.
6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God *is* judge himself. Sē'lah. M. 66. 4. J. 67. 4.
7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Is'ra-el, and I will testify against thee: I *am* God, *even* thy God.
8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, *to have been* continually before me.
9 [d]I will take no bullock out of thy house, *nor* he goats out of thy folds.

* Or, of.

a Ps. 78. 2.
b Matt. 16. 26.
c Job 36. 18.
d Heb. 9. 27.
e Ps. 89. 48.
1 to generation and generation.
2 delight in their mouth.
f Dan. 7. 22
Mal. 4. 3.
Luke 22. 30.
1 Cor. 6. 2
2 Tim. 2. 12
Rev. 2. 26.
3 Or, strength.
4 Or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them.
g Hos. 13. 14.
5 from the hand of the grave.
6 Or, hell.
7 in his life.
8 The soul shall go.
h Eccl. 3. 19, 20, 21.

10 For every beast of the forest *is* mine, *and* the cattle upon a thousand hills.
11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field *are* [1]mine.
12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world *is* mine, and the fulness thereof.
13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?
14 [c]Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:
15 And [f]call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt [g]glorify me. L. 91. 1. V. 5
16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? S. 7
17 [h]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behind thee.
18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou [i]consentedst with him, and [2]hast been partaker with adulterers.
19 [3]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.
20 Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.
21 These *things* hast thou done, *and* I kept silence; [k]thou thoughtest that I was altogether *such an one* as thyself: *but* I will reprove thee, and set *them* in order before thine eyes.
22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be* none to deliver. T. (60. 4).
23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him [4]that ordereth *his* conversation *aright* will I shew the salvation of God. S. 62. 12.

*V. 54. 7. †S. Ver. 23.

529 PSALM 51.

1 *David prays for the remission of sins.*
6 *His prayer for sanctification.*

To the chief Musician, * A Psalm of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies [a]blot out my transgressions.
2 [b]Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.
3 For [c]I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin *is* ever before me.
4 [d]Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done *this* evil [e]in thy sight: [f]that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, *and* be clear when thou judgest.
5 [g]Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother [4]conceive me. C. 52. 7.
6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden *part* thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

1 with me.

e Hos. 14. 2.
f Job 22. 27.
g Ps. 22. 23. Matt. 5. 16. John 15. 8.
h Prov. 1. 7, 28, 29. Prov. 5. 12, 13. Rom. 2. 21. 2 Thess. 2. 10-12.
i Rom. 1. 32.
2 thy portion was with adulterers.
3 thou sendest.
j Eccl. 8. 11.
k Rom. 2. 4.
4 that dispoeth his way.

*2 Sam. 12. 1.
a Col. 2. 14.
b Ezek. 36. 25. Zech. 13. 1. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5.
c Ps. 32. 5.
d Gen. 39. 9. Luke 15. 21.
e Rom. 3. 4.
f Rom. 3. 4.
g Job 14. 4. John 3. 6. Rom. 5. 12.
1 warm me.
h Prov. 20. 9. Jer. 13. 27. Ezek. 11. 19. Acts 15. 9. Eph. 2. 10.
2 Or, a constant spirit.
i Gen. 4. 14.
j Ezek. 36. 27. Rom. 8. 9.
k Rom. 8. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 17.
3 bloods.
4 Or, that I should give it.
l Mal. 3. 3.

*1 Sam. 22. 9.
a 1 Sam. 21. 7.
b Ps. 50. 19. Prov. 12. 18.
c Ps. 59. 7.
d Jer. 9. 4.
1 Or, and the deceitful tongue.
2 beat thee down.
e Prov. 2. 22
f Job 22. 19
g Ps. 58. 10.
h Job 31. 24, 25.
3 Or, substance.
i Ps. 92. 13.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow. K. 5. 14.
8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; *that* the bones *which* thou hast broken may rejoice.
9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.
10 [h]Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew [3]a right spirit within me.
11 Cast me not away [i]from thy presence; and take not thy [j]holy spirit from me.
12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me *with thy* [4]free spirit.
13 *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.
14 Deliver me from [5]bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: *and* my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.
15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.
16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; [6]else would I give *it*: thou delightest not in burnt offering.
17 The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. M. 126. 5.
18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zī'ŏn: build thou the walls of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.
19 Then shalt thou be pleased with [l]the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar. §A. Luk. 11. 9-13.

*J. Isa. 44. 3. †N. 104. 30.
‡R. Isa. 4. 4.

PSALM 52. 530

David, confident of God's mercy, gives thanks.

To the chief Musician, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, * when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O [c]mighty man? the goodness of God *endureth* continually.
2 [b]Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like [c]a sharp razor, working deceitfully.
3 Thou lovest evil more than good; *and* [d]lying rather than to speak righteousness. Sē'lah.
4 Thou lovest all devouring words, [1]O *thou* deceitful tongue.
5 God shall likewise [2]destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling place, and [e]root thee out of the land of the living. Sē'lah. C. 53. 1-4. G. 62. 9-11.
6 [f]The righteous also shall see, and fear, [g]and shall laugh at him:
7 Lo, *this is* the man *that* made not God his strength; but [h]trusted in the abundance of his riches, *and* strengthened himself in his [3]wickedness.
8 But I *am* [i]like a green olive tree

¶B. Isa. 11. 2. ‡M. 104. 30.
**C. 139. 7.

in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done *it:* and I will wait on thy name; [f]for *it is* good before thy saints. [f] Ps. 54. 6.

531 PSALM 53.

David describes the depravity of the natural man.

To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

A C THE [a]fool hath said in his heart, *There is* no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: [b]*there is* none that doeth good. [a] Ps. 10. 4. [b] Rom. 3. 10.

2 God [c]looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were *any* that did understand, that did [d]seek God. [c] Ps. 33. 13. [d] 2 Chr. 15. 2.

3 [e]Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; *there is* none that doeth good, no, not one. [e] Eccl. 7. 29.

4 Have the workers of iniquity [f]no knowledge? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread: they have not called upon God. [f] Jer. 4. 22.

A. Psa. 3. C. 55. 1–3.

5 There [g]were they in great fear, *where* no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee: thou hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them. [g] they feared a fear.

I 6 [h]Oh that the salvation of Is'ra-el *were come* out of Zi'ön! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jā'cob shall rejoice, *and* Is'ra-el shall be glad. [h] Or, Who will give salvations, etc.

I. Psa. 14.

532 PSALM 54.

1 *David prays for deliverance.* 4 *His confidence in God.*

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, [a]when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us? [a] 1 Sam. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 26. 1.

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my words.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Sē'lah. [a] Ps. 102. 3–5. Matt. 26. 37, 38. John 12. 27. 2 Cor. 1. 8–10.

L. 86. 8.

L 4 Behold, God *is* mine helper: [c]the Lord *is* with them that uphold my soul. [b] 1 covered me. [c] Num. 16. 30.

5 He shall reward evil unto [1]mine enemies: cut them off [b]in thy truth. [1] Or, the grave. [d] Dan. 6. 10. Luke 18. 1. Acts 3. 1. [e] 2 Chr. 32. 7. [f] Deut. 33. 27.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; for *it is* good.

V 7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies. V. 56. 9. [6] Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet they fear not God. [7] he hath profaned.

533 PSALM 55.

1 *David's fearful case.* 8 *He prays against enemies.*

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David. [8] Or, gift. [g] Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 22. [h] Ps. 37. 24.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My [a]heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me. [a] Ps. 10. 4.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath [b]overwhelmed me. [b] Rom. 3. 10.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! *for then* would I fly away, and be at rest. [c] Ps. 33. 13.

7 Lo, *then* would I wander far off, *and* remain in the wilderness. Sē'lah. [d] 2 Chr. 15. 2.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm *and* tempest. [e] Eccl. 7. 29.

9 [2]Destroy, O Lord, *and* divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city. [f] Jer. 4. 22.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness *is* in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets. [2] Who will give salvations, etc.

12 For *it was* not an enemy *that* reproached me; then I could have borne *it:* neither *was it* he that hated me *that* did magnify *himself* against me; then I would have hid myself from him: [a] 1 Sam. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 26. 1. [a] Ps. 118. 7. Isa. 41. 10. Rom. 8. 31, 32. Heb. 13. 6.

13 But *it was* thou, [3]a man mine equal, [b]my guide, and mine acquaintance. [1] those that observe me. [b] Ps. 89. 49.

14 [4]We took sweet counsel together, *and* walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, *and* let them [c]go down quick into [5]hell: for wickedness *is* in their dwellings, *and* among them. K. V. 22.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; K and the LORD shall save me.

17 [d]Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice. [3] a man according to my rank. [b] 2 Sam. 15. 12. [4] Who sweetened counsel. [c] Num. 16. 30. [5] Or, the grave. [d] Dan. 6. 10. Luke 18. 1. Acts 3. 1. [e] 2 Chr. 32. 7. [f] Deut. 33. 27.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle *that was* against me: for [6]there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, [7]even he that abideth of old. Sē'lah. [6] Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: [8]he hath broken his covenant.

21 *The words* of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war *was* in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet *were* they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy [9]burden upon the K LORD, and he shall sustain thee: [h]he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. K. 62. 1, 2. U. 64. 10. W. 91. 5, 6. [8] Or, gift. [g] Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 22. [h] Ps. 37. 24.

23 But thou, O God, shall bring them down into the pit of destruction: [9]bloody and deceitful men [10]shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. H. 68. 1, 2.

9 men of bloods and deceit.
10 shall not half their days.

534 PSALM 56.

1 *David complains against enemies.* 9 *His confidence in God.*

To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elem-rechokim, * Michtam of David, when the † Philistines took him in Gath.

BE [a]merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 [1]Mine enemies would daily [b]swallow *me* up: for *they be* many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 [c]What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee. J. Verse 11.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; [d]I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.

6 [e]They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in *thine* anger cast down the people, O God. E. 66. 7.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: *are they* not in thy book? L. 63.

9 When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for [g]God *is* for me. V. 60. 12.

10 In God will I praise *his* word: in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me. J. 57.

12 [h]Thy vows *are* upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: *wilt* not *thou deliver* my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in [i]the light of the living?

* Or, A golden Psalm of David.
† 1 Sam. 21. 10, 11.
a Ps. 31. 9.
1 Mine observers.
b Ps. 57. 3.
c 1 Sam. 30. 6.
2 Chr. 20. 3.
d Heb. 13. 5, 6.
e Acts 4. 27, 28.
f Mal. 3. 16.
g Isa. 8. 9, 10.
h Ps. 116. 14–19.
i Job 33. 30.

535 PSALM 57.

1 *David's complaint.* 7 *His praise of God.* J. 61. 2–4.

To the chief Musician, * Al-taschith, Michtam of David, † when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, [a]until *these* calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God [b]that performeth *all things* for me.

3 [c]He shall send from heaven, and save me [1]*from* the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God [d]shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul *is* among lions: *and* I lie *even among* them that are set on fire, *even* the sons of men, [e]whose teeth *are* spears and arrows, and [f]their tongue a sharp sword.

5 [g]Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

6 [h]They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves*. Selah.

7 [i]My heart is [2]fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 [j]Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For [k]thy mercy *is* great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

* Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm.
† 1 Sam. 22. 1.
a Isa. 26. 20.
b Ps. 138. 8.
c Ps. 144. 5.
1 Or, he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.
d Ps. 40. 11. John 1. 17.
e Prov. 30. 14.
f Ps. 64. 3.
g Ps. 108. 5.
h Ps. 9. 15.
i Ps. 108. 1.
2 Or, prepared.
j Judg. 5. 12
k Ps. 108. 4.

PSALM 58. 536

1 *Reproof of wicked judges.* 3 *The wicked described.*

To the chief Musician, * Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

DO ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; [a]ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 [b]The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray [1]as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 [c]Their poison *is* [2]like the poison of a serpent: *they are* like the deaf [3]adder *that* stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, [4]charming never so wisely.

6 [d]Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them melt away as waters *which* run continually: *when* he bendeth *his bow to shoot* his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail *which* melteth, let *every one of them* pass away: *like* the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away [e]as with a whirlwind, [5]both living, and in *his* wrath.

10 [f]The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily *there is* [6]a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth [h]in the earth.

* Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.
a Ps. 94. 20.
b Ps. 51. 5.
1 from the belly.
c Ps. 140. 3.
2 according to the likeness.
3 Or, asp.
4 Or, be the charmer never so cunning.
d Job 4. 10.
e Prov. 10. 25.
5 as living as wrath.
f Deut. 32. 43. Job 22. 19. Ps. 18. 47. Prov. 10. 11. Rev. 18. 20.
g Rom. 2. 6–11.
6 a fruit of the, etc.
h Job 34. 11. Eccl. 5. 8. Jer. 32. 19. Ezek. 7. 27. Rom. 14. 12. Rev. 2. 23.

537 PSALM 59.

David prays for deliverance from enemies.

To the chief Musician, *Al-taschith, Michtam of David, † when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: [1]defend me from them that rise up against me.
2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.
3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; [a]not *for* my transgression, nor *for* my sin, O LORD.
4 They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault: awake [2]to help me, and behold. P. Verse 8.
5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, [b]awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Sē'lah.
6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.
7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords *are* in their lips: for who, *say they*, doth hear?
8 But thou, O LORD, [c]shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision. P. 66. 3.
9 *Because of* his strength will I wait upon thee: for God *is* [3]my defence.
10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see *my desire* upon [4]mine enemies.
11 [d]Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.
12 *For* the sin of their mouth *and* the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying *which* they speak.
13 Consume *them* in wrath, consume *them*, that they *may* not *be:* and let them know that God ruleth in Jā'-cob unto the ends of the earth. Sē'lah.
14 And at evening let them return; *and* let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.
15 Let them wander up and down [5]for meat, [6]and grudge if they be not satisfied.
16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.
17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God *is* my defence, *and* the God of my mercy.

538 PSALM 60.

David's complaint and prayer for deliverance.

To the chief Musician upon Shushan-eduth. *Michtam of David, to teach; † when he strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-zobah, when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou hast [1]scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again.
2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.
4 [a]Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Sē'lah. T. 60. 5.
5 [b]That thy beloved may be delivered; save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.
6 God hath [c]spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will [d]divide Shē'chem, and mete out [e]the valley of Sŭc'-coth.
7 Gĭl'e-ăd *is* mine, and Mă-năs'seh *is* mine; [f]E'phrā-ĭm also *is* the strength of mine head; [g]Jū'dah *is* my lawgiver;
8 Mō'ab *is* my washpot; over E'dom will I cast out my shoe: Phi-lĭs'tiă, [2]triumph thou because of me.
9 Who will bring me *into* the [3]strong city? who will lead me into E'dom?
10 *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* [h]hadst cast us off? and *thou*, O God, *which* didst not go out with our armies?
11 Give us help from trouble: for vain *is* the [4]help of man.
12 Through God [i]we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies. V. 81. 13, 14.

PSALM 61. 539

David, on his former experience, cries to God.

To the chief Musician upon Neginah, *A Psalm* of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.
2 From the [e]end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock *that* is higher than I.
3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, *and* [f]a strong tower from the enemy.
4 I will abide in [c]thy tabernacle for ever: I will [1]trust in the covert of thy wings. Sē'lah. J. 91. 5, 6.
5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given *me* [d]the heritage of those that fear thy name.
6 [2]Thou wilt prolong the king's life: *and* his years [3]as many generations.
7 He shall abide [e]before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, *which* may preserve him.
8 So will I [f]sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

[a] 1 Sam. 26. 18.
[b] Dan. 4. 35.
[c] Ps. 2. 4. Prov. 1. 26.
[d] Gen. 4. 12, 15.
[e] Josh. 13. 27.
[f] Deut. 33. 17.
[g] Gen. 49. 10.
[h] Ps. 44. 9.
[i] 1 Chr. 19. 13.
[a] 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[b] Prov. 18. 10.
[c] Ps. 15. 1. Ps. 23. 6. Rev. 3. 12.
[d] 1 Cor. 3. 21–23.
[e] Ps. 41. 12. Luke 1. 32.
[f] Ps. 56. 12.

1 Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David. † 1 Sam. 19. 11.
1 set me on high.
2 to meet me.
3 my high place.
4 mine observers.
5 to eat.
6 Or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.
1 broke.
2 Or, triumph thou over me (ironically).
3 city of strength.
4 salvation.

540 PSALM 62.

David trusts not in earthly things, only in God.

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

1 [f]TRULY my soul [2]waiteth upon God: from him *cometh* my salvation.

2 He only *is* my rock and my salvation; *he is* my [3]defence; I shall not be greatly moved. K. Ver. 11, 12.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: [a]as a bowing wall *shall ye be, and as* a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast *him* down from his excellency: they delight in lies: [b]they bless with their mouth, but they curse [4]inwardly. Sē'lah.

5 My soul, [c]wait thou only upon God; for my expectation *is* from him.

6 He only *is* my rock and my salvation: *he is* my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 [d]In God *is* my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, *and* my refuge, *is* in God.

8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour [e]out your heart before him: God *is* a refuge for us. Sē'lah.

G 9 Surely men of low degree *are* vanity, *and* men of high degree *are* a lie: to be laid in the balance, they *are* [5]altogether *lighter* than vanity.

10 [f]Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: [g]if riches increase, set not your heart *upon them.*

K 11 God hath spoken once; twice
O have I heard this; that [6]power *belongeth* unto God. G. 75. 6, 7.
S 12 Also unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth* mercy: for [h]thou renderest to every man according to his work. S. 68. 21. K. 67. 1, 2. O. 68. 20.

1 Or, Only.
2 Is silent.
3 high place.
4 In their inward parts.
5 Or, alike.
6 Or, strength.
a Isa. 30. 13.
b Ps. 28. 3.
c Mic. 7. 7, 10.
d Jer. 3. 23.
e 1 Sam. 1. 15. Ps. 42. 4.
f Isa. 26. 4.
g Mark 10. 23. Luke 12. 15.
h 1 Pet. 1. 17.

541 PSALM 63.

1 David's thirst for God. 9 Confident of his enemies' destruction.

A Psalm of David, * when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

O GOD, thou *art* my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and [1]thirsty land, where no water is;

2 To see [a]thy power and thy glory, so *as* I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

I 3 [b]Because thy lovingkindness *is* better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be [c]satisfied as *with* [2d]marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise *thee* with joyful lips:

6 When I remember thee [e]upon my bed, *and* meditate on thee in the *night* watches.

* 1 Sam. 23. 14.
1 weary land without water.
a 1 Chr. 16. 11.
b John 3. 16.
c Ps. 17. 15.
2 fatness.
d Isa. 25. 6.
e Ps. 149. 5.
f 2 Cor. 1. 10
g Isa 23.
3 They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword.
h Zeph. 1. 5.

7 Because thou hast been [f]my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. L. 68. 5.

8 [g]My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those *that* seek my soul, to destroy *it*, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 [3]They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; [h]every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

a Ps. 143. 9.
b Ps. 57. 4.
1 Or, speech.
2 to hide snares.
3 Or, we are consumed by that which they have throughly searched.
4 a search searched.
5 their wound shall be.
c Prov. 12. 13
d Ps. 32. 11. Phil. 4. 4.

PSALM 64. 542

David's complaint of enemies and prayer for deliverance.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 [c]Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue [b]like a sword, *and* bend *their bows to shoot* their arrows, *even* bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves *in* an evil [1]matter: they commune [2]of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; [3]they accomplish [4]a diligent search: both the inward *thought* of every one *of them*, and the heart, *is* deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them *with* an arrow; suddenly [5]shall they be wounded.

8 [c]So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

U 10 [d]The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

1 is silent.
a Luke 11. 9, 10.
b Isa. 66. 23.
2 Words, or, Matters of iniquities.
c Heb. 9. 14.
d Ps. 33. 12.

PSALM 65. 543

1 Praise of God's grace. 4 God's goodness to his chosen.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm *and* Song of David.

PRAISE [1]waiteth for thee, O God, in Si'ŏn: and unto thee shall the vow be performed:

2 O thou that [a]hearest prayer, [b]unto thee shall all flesh come.

L 3 [2]Iniquities prevail against me: *as for* our transgressions, thou shalt [c]purge them away. L. 65. 15.

U 4 [d]Blessed *is the man whom* thou choosest, and causest to approach *unto thee, that* he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the

goodness of thy house, *even* of thy holy temple. U. 68. 3.

5 *By* terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; *who art* the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off *upon* the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; *being* girded with power:

7 [e]Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts [f]are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and [3]waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, *which* is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: [5]thou settlest the furrows thereof: [6]thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest [7]the year with thy goodness; and thy [g]paths drop fatness.

12 They drop *upon* the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills [8]rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing. B. [illegible]

e Matt. 8. 26.

f Job 37. 5.

3 Or, to sing.
4 Or, after thou hadst made it to desire rain.

5 Or, thou causest rain to descend into the furrows thereof.
6 thou dissolvest it.
7 the year of thy goodness.
8 Ps. 104. 3.
g are girded with joy.

544 PSALM 66.

David declares God's special goodness to himself.

To the chief Musician, A Song *or* Psalm.

MAKE a joyful noise unto God, [1]all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible *art thou in* thy works! [a]through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies [2]submit themselves unto thee. P. 68. 1. 2.

4 [b]All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing *to* thy name. Sē'lah. M. 67. 4.

5 [c]Come and see the works of God: *he is* terrible *in his* doing toward the children of men.

6 [d]He turned the sea into dry *land:* [e]they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; *his* eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Sē'lah. E. 69. 5.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard: T. Ver. 16.

9 Which [3]holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

1 all the earth.
a Ps. 18. 44.
2 lie, or, yield feigned obedience.
b Ps. 67. 3, 5.
c Ps. 46. 8.
d Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 78. 13. Isa. 63. 13, 14.
e Josh. 3. 14.
f Ps. 11. 4.
3 putteth.
g Zech. 13. 9.
4 moist.
h Ps. 116. 14, 18. Eccl. 5. 4. Jon. 2. 9.
5 opened.
6 marrow.
i Job 11. 14, 15. Prov. 15. 29. Isa. 1. 15.

a Num. 6. 25, 26. Ps. 4. 6. Ps. 31. 16. Ps. 119. 135. 2 Cor. 4. 6.
1 with us.
b Acts 13. 10.
c Luke 2. 30–32. Tit. 2. 11.
d Isa. 24. 15, 16.
e Ps. 96. 10.
2 lead.
f Lev. 26. 4. Ps. 85. 9–12. Isa. 1. 19.
g Ps. 22. 27.

1 from his face.

10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: [g]thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a [4]wealthy *place.* T. 89. 30–33.

13 I will go into the house with burnt offerings: [h]I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have [5]uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of [6]fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Sē'lah. T. Ver. 17.

16 Come *and* hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul. T. 73. 4.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 [i]If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear *me:*

19 *But* verily God hath heard *me;* he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed *be* God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

PSALM 67. 545

1 *A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom.* 4 *Joy for the nations.*

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm *or* Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; *and* [a]cause his face to shine [1]upon us; Sē'lah.

2 That [b]thy way may be known upon earth, [c]thy saving health among all nations. K. 68. 13. H. 91. 3.

3 [d]Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for [e]thou shalt judge the people righteously, and [2]govern the nations upon earth. Sē'lah. M. J.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 [f]*Then* shall the earth yield her increase; *and* God, *even* our own God shall bless us. B. 85. 12.

7 God shall bless us; and [g]all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

*M. 68. 16. †J. 96. 10.

PSALM 68. 546

A prayer at the moving of the ark.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm *or* Song of David.

LET God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee [1]before him.

2 As smoke is driven away, *so* drive *them* away: as wax melteth before the fire, *so* let the wicked perish at the presence of God. H. Verse 21. P. 72. 9.

3 But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them [2]exceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth [3]upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, *is* God in his holy habitation.

6 [a]God setteth the solitary [4]in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry *land*.

7 O God, [b]when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Sē'lah:

8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: *even* Sī'nāi itself *was moved* at the presence of God, the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

9 Thou, O God, didst [5]send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst [6]confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: [c]thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great *was* the [7]company of those that published *it*.

12 Kings of armies [8]did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

13 [d]Though ye have lien among the pots, *yet shall ye be as* the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings [9]in it, it was *white* as snow in Săl'mŏn.

15 The hill of God *is as* the hill of Bā'shăn; an high hill *as* the hill of Bā'shăn.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? *this is* the hill *which* God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell *in it* for ever.

17 [e]The chariots of God *are* twenty thousand, [10]*even* thousands of angels: the Lord *is* among them, *as in* Sī'nāi, in the holy *place*.

18 [f]Thou hast ascended on high, [g]thou hast led captivity captive: [h]thou hast received gifts [11]for men; yea, *for* [i]the rebellious also, [k]that the LORD God might dwell *among them*.

19 Blessed *be* the Lord, *who* daily loadeth us *with benefits*, *even* the God of our salvation. Sē'lah.

20 *He that is* our God *is* the God of salvation; and [l]unto GOD the Lord *belong* the issues from death.

21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, *and* the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bā'shăn, I will bring *my people* again from the depths of the sea:

23 That thy foot may be [12]dipped in the blood of *thine* enemies, *and* the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; *even* the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

25 The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed* after; among *them were* the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, *even* the Lord, [13]from the fountain of Ĭs'ra-el.

27 There *is* little Bĕn'ja-mĭn *with* their ruler, the princes of Jū'dah [14]*and* their council, the princes of Zĕb'u-lŭn, *and* the princes of Năph'ta-lī.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jĕ-ru'-să-lĕm [m]shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke [15]the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, *till every one* submit himself with pieces of silver: [16]scatter thou the people *that* delight in war.

31 [n]Princes shall come out of Ē'gўpt; [o]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-á shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Sē'lah:

33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, *which were* of old; lo, he doth [17]send out his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency *is* over Ĭs'ra-el, and his strength *is* in the [18]clouds.

35 O God, *thou art* terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Ĭs'ra-el *is* he [p]that giveth strength and power unto *his* people. Blessed *be* God.

*I. 69. 35, 36.

PSALM 69. 547

1 *David complains of afflictions.* 13 *Prayer for deliverance.*

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, *A Psalm* of David.

SAVE me, O God; for the waters are come in unto *my* soul.

2 I sink in [1]deep mire, where *there is* no standing: I am come into [2]deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that [a]hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, *being* mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored *that* which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my [3]sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed for

2 rejoice with gladness.
3 Or, through the deserts; in JAH is his name.
4 In a house.
5 shake out.
6 confirm it.
7 army.
8 did flee, did flee.
9 Or, for her, she was.
10 Or, even many thousands.
11 in the man.
12 Or, red.
13 Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.
14 Or, with their company.
15 Or, the beasts of the reeds.
16 Or, he scattereth.
17 give.
18 Or, heavens.
1 the mire of depth.
2 depth of waters.
3 guiltiness.

a I Sam. 2. 5.
b Hab. 3. 13.
c Ps. 74. 19.
d Ps. 81. 6.
e Ps. 74. 19. Eph. 5. 26, 27.
f Deut. 33. 2. 2 Ki. 6. 17. Dan. 7. 10.
g Acts 1. 9. Eph. 4. 8.
h Judg. 5. 12.
i Acts 2. 4.
j 1 Tim. 1. 13.
k Ps. 78. 60.
l Deut. 32. 39.
m 2 Chr. 32. 23. Isa. 60. 16.
n Isa. 19. 19.
o Isa. 45. 14. Zeph. 3. 10. Acts 8. 27, 28.
p Isa. 41. 10. Zech. 10. 12. John 15. 5. Eph. 6. 10. Phil. 4. 13.

*I. Verses 22, 23.
†P. Prov. 1. 22, 23. §W. Prov. 1. 22, 24.
¶G. Prov. 1. 22, 23. ‡D. 139. 7. **K. 69. 32. ***O. 73. 25–27.

my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Is'ra-el.

7 Because for the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; [d]and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; [e]and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and [f]I *was* the song of the [4]drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee, O LORD, [g]*in* an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness *is* good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: [5]hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, *and* redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known [h]my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries *are* all before thee.

D 20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked *for some* [6]to take pity, but *there was* none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and [i]in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. D. Isa. 52. 14, 15.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and *that which should have been* for *their* welfare, *let it become* a trap.

H 23 [k]Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them. H. Ver. 27, 28.

25 Let [7]their habitation be desolate; *and* [8]let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute *him* whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of [9]those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add [10]iniquity unto their iniquity: H
[m]and let them not come into thy righteousness. S. 73. 27.

28 Let them [n]be blotted out of the S
book of the living, [o]and not be written with the righteous. H. 75. 17, 18.

29 But I *am* poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 *This* also shall please the LORD better than an ox *or* bullock that hath horns and hoofs. L. 77. 7–9.

32 The [11]humble shall see *this, and* K
be glad: and your heart shall live L
that seek God. K. 73. 26.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that [12]moveth therein.

35 [p]For God will save Zi'ŏn, and will I
build the cities of Jū'dah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein. I. 71. 10.

b Isa. 53. 3. John 1. 11.

c 1 Ki. 19. 10. Ps. 119. 139. John 2. 17.
d Rom. 15. 3.

e 1 Ki. 9. 7. Ps. 44. 13, 14. Jer. 24. 9.

f Job 17. 6. Lam. 3. 14.
4 drinkers of strong drink.

g Isa. 49. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 2.

5 make haste to hear me.
h Ps. 22. 6. Isa. 53. 3. Heb. 12. 2.
6 to lament with me.
i Ps. 142. 4, 5. Matt. 27. 34. Mark 15. 36. John 19. 29.
k 2 Cor. 3. 14.
7 their palace.
8 let there not be a dweller.
l Isa. 53. 4.
9 thy wounded.
10 Or, punishment of iniquity.
m Rom. 9. 31.
n Ex. 32. 32. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5.
o Ezek. 13. 9. Luke 10. 20. Heb. 12. 23.
11 Or, meek, or, afflicted.
12 creepeth.
p Ps. 51. 18. Ps. 102. 13, 16. Isa. 14. 32. Isa. 44. 26.

1 to my help.
a Ps. 109. 29.
b Isa. 61. 10. Hab. 3. 18. Rom. 5. 2. Phil. 3. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 2-9.
c Ps. 40. 17.
d Judg. 5. 28. Ps. 141. 1. Heb. 10. 37. Rev. 22. 20.

1 Be thou to me for a rock of habitation.
a Ps. 44. 4.

PSALM 70. 548

Prayer against the wicked and for the godly.

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David, to bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste [1]to help me, O LORD.

2 Let them be [a]ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.

4 [b]Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 [c]But I *am* poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no [d]tarrying.

PSALM 71. 549

1 *David prays for himself and against enemies.* 19 *He praises God.*

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 [1]Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given [a]commandment to save me; for thou *art* my rock and my fortress. L. Verse 6.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou *art* [b]my hope, O Lord GOD: *thou art* my trust from my youth.
6 By [c]thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise *shall be* continually of thee.
7 [d]I am as a wonder unto many; but thou *art* my strong refuge.
8 Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise *and with* thy honour all the day.
9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that [2]lay wait for my soul [e]take counsel together,
11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for *there is* none to deliver *him*.
12 [f]O God, be not far from me: O my God, [g]make haste for my help.
13 [h]Let them be confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered *with* reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.
14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.
15 [i]My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness *and* thy salvation all the day; for [j]I know not the numbers *thereof*.
16 I will go in [k]the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
18 Now also [3]when I am old and grayheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed [4]thy strength unto *this* generation, *and* thy power to every one *that* is to come.
19 [l]Thy righteousness also, O God, *is* very high, who hast done great things: [m]O God, who *is* like unto thee!
20 [n]*Thou*, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, [o]shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.*
21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.
22 I will also praise thee [5]with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou [p]Holy One of Is'ra-el.
23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and [q]my soul, which thou hast redeemed.
24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

b Jer. 17. 7. Rom. 15. 13.
c Ps. 22. 9. Isa. 46. 3. Jer. 3. 4.
d Isa. 8. 18. Zech. 3. 8. 1 Cor. 4. 9.
2 watch, or, observe.
e 2 Sam. 17. 1. Matt. 27. 1.
f Ps. 22. 11. Ps. 35. 22.
g Ps. 70. 1.
h Ps. 35. 4. Ps. 40. 14.
i Ps. 35. 28.
j Ps. 40. 5.
k Zech. 10. 12. Eph. 6. 10. Phil. 4. 13. 2 Tim. 2. 1.
3 unto old age and gray hairs.
4 thine arm.
l Ps. 57. 10. Prov. 24. 7. Isa. 5. 16.
m Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 35. 10. Isa. 40. 18, 25.
n Ps. 60. 3.
o Hos. 6. 1.
5 with the instrument of psaltery.
p 2 Ki. 19. 22. Isa. 60. 9.
q Ps. 103. 4.

* Or, of.
a Isa. 11. 2.
b 2 Sam. 23. 4. Hos. 6. 3.
c Isa. 2. 4. Dan. 2. 44. Luke 1. 33.
1 till there be no moon.
d Ex. 23. 31. 1 Ki. 4. 21, 24. Ps. 2. 8. Zech. 9. 10.
e Isa. 49. 7.
2 one shall give.
f Matt. 6. 10. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 3.
g 1 Ki. 4. 20.
3 shall be.
4 shall be as a son to continue his father's name for ever.
h Gen. 12. 3. Jer. 4. 2.
i Isa. 45. 23, 24. Luke 1. 48. Phil. 2. 9–11.

* Or, for.
1 Or Yet.
2 clean of heart.

550 PSALM 72.

1 *David prays for Solomon.* 2 *His typical kingdom.*

A Psalm * for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.
2 [a]He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.
3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.
4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.
5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.
6 [b]He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers *that* water the earth.
7 In his days shall the righteous flourish; [c]and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.
8 [d]He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.
9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.
10 [e]The kings of Tär'shish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Shē'bà and Sē'bà shall offer gifts.
11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.
12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and *him* that hath no helper.
13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.
14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.
15 And he shall live, and to him [2]shall be given of the gold of Shē'bà: [f]prayer also shall be made for him continually; *and* daily shall he be praised.
16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lĕb'a-non: [g]and *they* of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.
17 His name [3]shall endure for ever: [4]his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and [h]*men* shall be blessed in him: [i]all nations shall call him blessed.
18 Blessed *be* the LORD God, the God of Is'ra-el, who only doeth wondrous things.
19 And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory; Ā-mĕn', and Ā-mĕn'.

M. 82. 8.

20 The prayers of Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se are ended.

PSALM 73. 551

God's purposes as to the wicked and righteous.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

[1]TRULY God *is* good to Is'ra-el, *even* to such as are [2]of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.
3 For I was envious at the foolish, *when* I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
4 For *there are* no bands in their death: but their strength *is* [3]firm.
5 They *are* not [4]in trouble *as other* men; neither are they plagued [5]like *other* men.
6 Therefore [a]pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them *as* a garment.
7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: [6]they have more than heart could wish.
8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly *concerning* oppression: they [b]speak loftily.
9 They set their mouth [c]against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.
10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.
11 And they say, [d]How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?
12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase *in* riches.
13 Verily I have cleansed my heart *in* vain, and [e]washed my hands in innocency.
14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and [7]chastened every morning.
15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.
16 [f]When I thought to know this, [8]it *was* too painful for me;
17 Until [g]I went into the sanctuary of God; *then* understood I their end.
18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction. H. 75. 7, 8.
19 How are they *brought* into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.
20 As a dream when *one* awaketh; *so*, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.
21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.
22 So foolish *was* I, and [9]ignorant: I was *as* a beast [10]before thee.
23 Nevertheless I *am* continually with thee: thou hast holden *me* by my right hand.
24 [h]Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and [i]afterward receive me *to* glory. L. 73. 52, 53.
25 [j]Whom have I in heaven *but thee?* and *there is* none upon earth *that* I desire beside thee.
26 [k]My flesh and my heart faileth: *but* God *is* the [11]strength of my heart, and my portion for ever. K 80. 3.
27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. O. 75. 6, 7. S. 93. 5.
28 But *it is* good for me to [l]draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may declare all thy works.

3 fat.
4 in the trouble of other men.
5 with.
a Eccl. 8. 11.
6 they pass the thoughts of the heart.
b 2 Pet. 2. 18. Jude 16.
c Rev. 13. 6.
d Job 22. 13. Ps. 94. 7.
e Job 21. 15. Ps. 24. 4. Mal. 3. 14. Heb. 10. 19-22.
7 my chastisement was.
f Eccl. 8. 17.
8 it was labour in mine eyes.
g Ps. 77. 13.
9 I knew not.
10 with thee.
h Isa. 58. 8.
i John 14. 3. 2 Cor. 5. 1.
j Isa. 26. 8, 9. Hab. 3. 17, 18.
k Ps. 84. 2.
11 rock.
l Heb. 10. 22.

PSALM 74. 552

Complaint of the desolation of the sanctuary.

* Maschil of Asaph.

O GOD, why hast thou cast *us* off for ever? *why* doth thine anger smoke against [a]the sheep of thy pasture?
2 Remember thy congregation, *which* thou hast purchased of old; the [1]rod of thine inheritance, *which* thou hast redeemed; this mount Zi'ŏn, wherein thou hast dwelt. R. Ver. 7-11.
3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; *even* all *that* the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.
4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; [b]they set up their ensigns *for* signs.
5 *A man* was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.
6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.
7 [2]They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled *by casting down* the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.
8 [c]They said in their hearts, Let us [3]destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.
9 We see not our signs: [d]*there is* no more any prophet: neither *is there* among us any that knoweth how long.
10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?
11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck *it* out of thy bosom. R. 79. 5, 6. I. 79. 5.
12 For [4]God *is* my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.
13 Thou didst [4]divide the sea by thy strength: [5]thou brakest the heads of the [5]dragons in the waters.
14 Thou brakest the heads of [6]leviathan in pieces, *and* gavest him *to be* meat [6]to the people inhabiting the wilderness.
15 [7]Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up [6]mighty rivers.
16 The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.
17 Thou hast [7]set all the borders of the earth: thou hast [7]made summer and winter.
18 [8]Remember this, *that* the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and *that*

* Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.
a Ps. 95. 7. Jer. 23. 1. Ezek. 34. 8, 31. Luke 12. 32.
1 Or, tribe.
b Dan. 6. 27.
2 They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire.
c Ps. 83. 4.
3 break.
d 1 Sam. 3. 1. Mic. 3. 6. Matt. 16. 4.
e Ps. 44. 4.
4 break.
f Isa. 51. 9.
5 Or, whales.
g Num. 14. 9.
h Ps. 72. 9.
i Ex. 17. 5, 6. Num. 20. 11. Josh. 3. 13. Ps. 105. 41. Isa. 11. 16. Hab. 3. 9. Rev. 16. 12.
6 rivers of strength.
j Acts 17. 26.
7 made them.
k Rev. 16. 19.

the foolish people have blasphemed thy name. C. Verse 22.

19 O deliver not the soul [l]of thy turtledove unto the multitude *of the wicked:* forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 [m]Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the [n]oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name. C. 94. 11.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth [o]thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee [s]increaseth continually.

l Song 2. 14. Song 4. 1.
m Gen. 17. 7. Lev. 26. 44. Jer. 33. 21.
n Ps. 9. 18.
o Isa. 37. 23.
s ascendeth.

553 PSALM 75.

1 *The prophet praises God.* 2 *Promise to judge uprightly.*

To the chief Musician, * Al-taschith, A Psalm or Song † of Asaph.

* Or, Destroy not.
† Or, for.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, *unto thee* do we give thanks: for *that* thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2 [1]When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I [a]bear up the pillars of it. Sē'lah. N. (78. 69).

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak *not with* a stiff neck.

6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the [2]south.

7 But God *is* the judge: [b]he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For [c]in the hand of the LORD *there is* a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring *them* out, *and* drink *them.* H.*. P. Ver. 10.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jā'cob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; *but* the horns of the righteous shall be exalted. H. 76. 7.

*H. Verse 10. P. 83. 13–17.

1 Or, When I shall take a set time.
a Heb. 1. 3.
2 desert.
b 1 Sam. 2. 7. 2 Sam. 5. 2. Dan. 2. 21. Luke 1. 52. c Job 21. 20. Jer. 25. 15. Rev. 14. 10.

554 PSALM 76.

1 *God's majesty declared.* 11 *An exhortation to reverent service.*

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song * of Asaph.

* Or, for.
a Ps. 46. 9. Ezek. 39. 9.
b Ezek. 38. 12.
c Isa. 46. 12.
d Ps. 13. 3. Jer. 51. 39. e Ex. 15. 1. Nah. 2. 13. Zech. 12. 4. f Job 41. 10. Nah. 1. 6. g Ex. 9. 16. h Eccl. 5. 4. i Ps. 68. 29. 1 to fear. j Ps. 68. 35.

IN Jū'dah *is* God known: his name *is* great in Iś'ra-el.

2 In Sā'lem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zī'ŏn.

3 [a]There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Sē'lah.

4 Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent [b]than the mountains of prey.

5 [c]The stouthearted are spoiled, [d]they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 [e]At thy rebuke, O God of Jā'cob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, *even* thou, *art* to be feared: and [f]who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry? H. Ps. 17.

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Sē'lah.

10 [g]Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 [h]Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: [i]let all that be round about him bring presents [j]unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: *he is* terrible to the kings of the earth.

PSALM 77. 555

1 *The psalmist's fierce comoat with diffidence.* 10 *The victory.*

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm * of Asaph.

* Or, for.
a Ps. 50. 15.
b Isa. 26. 9.
1 my hand.
c Deut. 32. 7. Ps. 143. 5. Isa. 51. 9.
d Isa. 27. 11. Jon. 2. 4.
e Num. 23. 19. Jer. 15. 18. Rom. 9. 6.
2 to generation and generation.
f Isa. 49. 15.
g Job 42. 3. Ps. 31. 22. Jer. 10. 19.
h 1 Chr. 16. 12. Ps. 28. 5. Isa. 5. 12.
i Ps. 73. 17.

I CRIED unto God with my voice, *even* unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

2 [a]In the day of my trouble I [b]sought the Lord: [1]my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Sē'lah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 [c]I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 [d]Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth [e]*his* promise fail [2]for evermore?

9 Hath God [f]forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Sē'lah. L. 78. 38, 39.

10 And I said, This *is* [g]my infirmity: *but I will remember* the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 [h]I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 [i]Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary: who *is so* great a God as *our* God?

14 Thou *art* the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with *thine* arm re-

deemed thy people, the sons of Jā'cob and Jō'şeph. Sē'lah.

16 [f]The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 [3]The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder *was* in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

19 [k]Thy way *is* in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, [l]and thy footsteps are not known.

20 [m]Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Mō'şeş and Aâr'on.

[f] Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 15, 16.
3 The clouds were poured forth with water.
[k] Hab. 3. 15.
[l] Ex. 14. 28. Job 37. 23.
[m] Isa. 63. 11.

556 PSALM 78.

1 An exhortation to learn and preach the law of God. 67 The Israelites rejected.

* Maschil of Asaph.

[2]GIVE ear, O my people, *to* my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 [b]I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 [c]Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 [d]We will not hide *them* from their children, [e]shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. T. 105. 1, 2.

5 For he established a testimony in Jā'cob, and appointed a law in Iş'ra-el, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 [f]That the generation to come might know *them, even* the children *which* should be born; *who* should arise and declare *them* to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation [1]*that* set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ē'phrăim, *being* armed, *and* [2]carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And [g]forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Ē'gўpt, [h]*in* the field of Zō'an.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 [i]He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave *them* drink as *out of* the great depths.

* Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.
[a] Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 32. 29.
[b] Ps. 49. 4. Matt. 13. 35.
[c] Ps. 44. 1.
[d] Deut. 4. 9.
[e] Ex. 12. 26. Josh. 4. 6, 7.
[f] Ps. 102. 18.
1 that prepared not their heart.
2 throwing forth.
[g] Isa. 17. 10. Jer. 2. 32.
[h] Gen 32. 3. Isa. 19. 11.
[i] Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 105. 41. Isa. 41. 18.
[j] Deut. 9. 21.
[k] Heb. 3. 16.
[l] Num. 11. 4.
3 order.
[m] Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11.
[n] Heb. 3. 10.
[o] Gen. 7. 11. Deut. 28. 12.
[p] Neh. 9. 15, 20. John 6. 31. 1 Cor. 10. 3.
4 Or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty.
5 to go.
6 fowl of wing.
7 made to bow.
8 Or, young men.
[q] Hos. 5. 15.
[r] Ezek. 33. 31.
[s] Ex. 34. 6. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15.
[t] 1 Ki. 21. 29. Isa. 48. 9. Mic. 7. 18. Rom. 2. 4.

16 He brought [j]streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers. F. Ver. 19–29.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by [k]provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 [l]Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God [3]furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 [m]Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard *this*, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jā'cob, and anger also came up against Iş'ra-el;

22 Because they [n]believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, [o]and opened the doors of heaven,

24 [p]And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 [4]Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind [5]to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and [6]feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let *it* fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire; F. 81. 10.

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat *was* yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and [7]smote down the [8]chosen *men* of Iş'ra-el.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 [q]When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God *was* their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did [r]flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he, *being* [s]full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not: yea, many a time [t]turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. P. Isa. 57. 15–19.

39 For he remembered [u]that they *were but* flesh; [v]a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again. L. Ec. 2, 3.
40 How oft did they [9]provoke him in the wilderness, *and* grieve him in the desert!
41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.
42 They remembered not his hand, *nor* the day when he delivered them [10]from the enemy.
43 How he had [11]wrought his signs in Ē'gўpt, and his wonders in the field of Zō'an:
44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.
45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.
46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the locust.
47 He [12]destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with [13]frost.
48 [14]He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to [15]hot thunderbolts.
49 He cast upon them the [w]fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels *among them.*
50 [16]He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their [17]life over to the pestilence;
51 And smote all the firstborn in Ē'gўpt; the chief of *their* strength in the tabernacles of [x]Hăm: L. Ps. 10.
52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.
53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea [18]overwhelmed their enemies.
54 And he brought them to the border of his [y]sanctuary, *even to* this mountain, *which* his right hand had purchased.
55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to dwell in their tents.
56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:
57 But [z]turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside [a]like a deceitful bow.
58 For they provoked him to anger with their [b]high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.
59 When God [c]heard *this,* he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Ĭs'ra-el:
60 [d]So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shī'lōh, the tent *which* he placed among men;
61 [e]And delivered his [f]strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.
62 He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.
63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not [g]given to marriage.
64 Their priests fell by the sword; and [g]their widows made no lamentation.
65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, *and* [h]like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.
66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.
67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Jō'seph, and chose not the tribe of Ē'phră-im: R. 78. 1.
68 But chose the tribe of Jū'dah, the mount Zī'ŏn which he loved.
69 And he [i]built his sanctuary like high *palaces,* like the earth which he hath [20]established for ever. N. (93. 1).
70 He chose Dā'vid also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:
71 [21]From following the ewes great with young he brought him [j]to feed Jā'cob his people, and Ĭs'ra-el his inheritance.
72 So he fed them according to the [k]integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

u Gen. 6. 3. John 3. 6. Jas. 4. 14.
v Job 7. 7, 16.
9 Or, rebel against him.
10 Or, from affliction.
11 set.
12 killed.
13 Or, great hailstones.
14 He shut up.
15 Or, lightnings.
w Rom. 2. 8.
16 He weighed a path.
17 Or, their beasts to the murrain.
x Gen. 9. 22.
18 covered.
y Ex. 15. 17.
z Ezek. 20. 27.
a Hos. 7. 16.
b Lev. 26. 30. Num. 33. 52. Deut. 12. 2.
c Heb. 4. 13.
d 1 Sam. 4. 11. Jer. 7. 12.
e Judg. 18. 30.
f 1 Sam. 4. 12.
19 praised.
g Job 27. 15.
h Isa. 42. 13.
i 1 Ki. 6. 1.
20 founded.
21 From after.
j 2 Sam. 5. 2. 1 Chr. 11. 2. Mic. 5. 2-4. Zech. 11. 4.
k 1 Ki. 9. 4.

PSALM 79. 557

1 *Complaint of the desolation of Jerusalem.* 8 *Prayer for deliverance.*

A Psalm * of Asaph.

O GOD, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they defiled; [a]they have laid Jē-ru'să-lĕm on heaps. R. Ver. 4-7.
2 [b]The dead bodies of thy servants have they given *to be* meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.
3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jē-ru'să-lĕm; [c]and *there was* none to bury *them.*
4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.
5 How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy [d]jealousy burn like fire? I. Verse 13.
6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have [e]not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have [f]not called upon thy name. R. 80. 4, 6.
7 For they have devoured Jā'cob, and laid waste his dwelling place.
8 [g]O remember not against us [1]former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low.
9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, [h]for thy name's sake.

* Or, for.
a 2 Ki. 25. 9. Jer. 26. 18.
b Jer. 7. 33.
c Rev. 11. 9.
d Deut. 29. 20. Ezek. 36. 5.
e Isa. 45. 4.
f Ps. 53. 4.
g Isa. 43. 25.
1 Or, the iniquities of them that were before us.
h Josh. 7. 9. Isa. 43. 25. Jer. 14. 7.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where *is* their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight *by* the [2]revenging of the blood of thy servants *which is* shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; [1]according to the greatness of [3]thy power [4]preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

12 And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: [5]we will shew forth thy praise [5]to all generations. I. 80. 3-7.

2 vengeance.

[1] Num. 14. 17.

3 thine arm.

4 reserve the children of death.

[5] Isa. 43. 21.

5 to generation and generation.

558 PSALM 80.

1 The psalmist's complaint of the miseries of the church. 8 Favours are turned into judgments.

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim-eduth, A Psalm * of Asaph.

* Or, for.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Ĭs'ra-el, thou that leadest Jō'sĕph like a flock; [a]thou that dwellest *between* the cherubims, [b]shine forth.

2 Before Ē'phrā-ĭm and Bĕn'ja-mĭn and Mā-năs'seh stir up thy strength, and [1]come *and* save us.

3 Turn [2]us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. K. Verse 7.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long [2]wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves. R. Ver. 12-16. K.

7 [d]Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. I. Verses 14, 15.

8 Thou hast brought [e]a vine out of Ē'gўpt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst *room* before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof *were like* [3]the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches [4]unto the river.

12 Why hast thou *then* [5]broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, [f]we beseech thee, O God of hosts: [g]look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch *that* thou madest strong for [h]thyself. I. Verse 19.

[a] 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 99. 1.

[b] Deut. 33. 2

1 come for salvation to us.

[c] 1 Ki. 18. 37.

2 wilt thou smoke.

[d] 1 Ki. 18. 37.

[e] Isa. 5. 1, 7. Jer. 2. 21. Ezek. 15. 6.

3 the cedars of God.

[f] Ex. 23. 31. Ps. 72. 8.

[g] Isa. 5. 5.

[h] Zech. 1. 12, 16, 17.

[i] Isa. 63. 15.

[j] Isa. 49. 5.

[k] Ps. 89. 21.

[l] Ex. 4. 22. Ps. 110. 1. Dan. 7. 13, 14. John 5. 21-27.

[m] Num. 6. 25. Ps. 27. 4, 9.

* Or, for.

[a] Lev. 23. 24. Num. 10. 10.

1 Or, against.

2 passed away.

3 Or, baskets.

4 Or, Strife.

[b] Ps. 37. 3. John 15. 7.

[c] Acts 7. 42. Rom. 1. 24.

5 Or, to the hardness of their hearts, or, Imaginations.

[d] Deut. 5. 29. Isa. 48. 18. Jer. 44. 4, 5. Matt. 23. 37.

6 lied, or, yielded feigned obedience.

7 with the fat of wheat.

16 *It is* burned with fire, *it is* cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance. R. Isa. 1. 7-9.

17 [i]Let thy hand be upon the [j]man of thy right hand, upon the son of man *whom* thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause [m]thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. K. Ps. 80. 11 I. 80. 1-13

PSALM 81. 559

An exhortation to the praise of God.

To the chief Musician upon Gittith, *A Psalm* * of Asaph.

SING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jā'cob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For [a]this *was* a statute for Ĭs'ra-el, *and* a law of the God of Jā'cob.

5 This he ordained in Jō'sĕph *for* a testimony, when he went out [1]through the land of Ē'gўpt: *where* I heard a language *that* I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands [2]were delivered from the [3]pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of [4]Mĕr'i-bah. Sē'lah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Ĭs'ra-el, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'gўpt: [b]open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it. F. Ver. 16. L. 86. 7.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Ĭs'ra-el would none of me.

12 [c]So I gave them up [5]unto their own hearts' lust: *and* they walked in their own counsels.

13 [d]Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, *and* Ĭs'ra-el had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries. V. 89. 22, 23.

15 The haters of the LORD should have [6]submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also [7]with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee. U. 84. 1, 5. F. 103. 5.

560 PSALM 82.

The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, prays God to judge.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

GOD [a]standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among [b]the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and [c]accept the persons of the wicked? Sē'lah.

3 [1]Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid *them* out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: [d]all the foundations of the earth are [2]out of course.

6 [e]I have said, Ye *are* gods; and all of you *are* children of the most High.

7 But [f]ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

M 8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: [g]for thou shalt inherit all nations.

M. 85. 9–13.

561 PSALM 83.

1 *Complaint of conspiracies.* 9 *Prayer against them that oppress the church.*

A Song *or* Psalm * of Asaph.

KEEP not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, [a]thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted [b]against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and [c]let us cut them off from *being* a nation; that the name of Iṣ'ra-el may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one [1]consent: they are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of E'dom, and the Ish'ma-el-ītes; of Mō'ab, and the Hā'gar-ēnes;

7 Gē'bal, and Am'mŏn, and Am'a-lĕk; the Phi-lis'tīnes with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Ăs'sur also is joined with them: [2]they have holpen the children of Lŏt. Sē'lah.

9 Do unto them as *unto* the [d]Mid'i-an-ītes; as *to* [e]Sis'e-rā, as *to* Jā'bin, at the brook of Kī'son:

10 *Which* perished at Ĕn'-dôr: they became *as* dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Ō'reb, and like Zē'eb: yea, all their princes as Zē'bah, and as Zăl-mŭn'nā:

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

P 13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish: P. H.†

18 That *men* may know that thou, whose name alone *is* JĔ-HŌ'VAH, *art* the most high over all the earth.

*P. (94. 1–4). †H. 86. 13.

PSALM 84. 562

1 *Longing for the communion of the sanctuary.* 8 *Prayer to dwell therein.*

To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

HOW [a]amiable *are* thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 [1]Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, *even* thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

U 4 Blessed *are* they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Sē'lah.

5 Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is* in thee; in whose heart *are* the ways *of them.* U. Verse 7.

6 *Who* passing through the valley [2]of Bā'cā make it a well; the rain also [3]filleth the pools.

U 7 They go [4]from strength to strength, *every one of them* in Zī'ŏn [b]appeareth before God. U. V. 1–12.

8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jā'cob. Sē'lah.

9 Behold, [c]O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

U 10 For a day in thy courts *is* better than a thousand. [5]I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. K. 89. 15, 16.

K 11 For the LORD God *is* a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

P 12 O LORD of hosts, blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee. P. 132. 1. U. 89. 15, 16.

PSALM 85. 563

1 *The psalmist prays for former mercies.* 8 *Confidence in God's goodness.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

LORD, thou hast been [1]favourable unto thy land: thou hast [a]brought back the captivity of Jā'cob.

L 2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Sē'lah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy

L. Verses 9, 10.

* Or, for.
a Ecclesiastes 5. 8.
b Exodus 21. 6.
c Deuteronomy 1. 17. Psalms 58. 1, 2.
1 Judge.
d Psalms 11. 3.
2 moved.
e Exodus 22. 9. John 10. 34.
f Job 21. 32. Ezekiel 31. 14.
g Psalms 2. 8. Revelation 11. 15.

* Or, for.
a Psalms 2. 1. b Psalms 27. 5. Colossians 3. 3
c 2 Samuel 10. 6. 2 Chronicles 20. 1.
1 heart.
2 they have been an arm to the children of Lot.
d Numbers 31. 7, 8. Judges 7. 22. Isaiah 9. 4.
e Judges 4. 15.

* Or, of.
a Psalms 26. 8. Psalms 27. 4. Hebrews 9. 23, 24. Revelation 21. 2, 3.
1 Or, As the sparrow findeth a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, so findeth my soul thine altars.
2 Or, of mulberry trees make him a well, etc.
3 covereth.
4 Or, from company to company.
b Deuteronomy 16. 16.
c Genesis 15. 1.
5 I would choose rather to sit at the threshold.

* Or, of.
1 Or, well pleased.
a Jeremiah 30. 18. Ezekiel 39. 25.

wrath: [2]thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.
4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.
5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?
6 Wilt thou not [b]revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?
7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.
8 [c]I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for [d]he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not turn [e]again to folly.
9 Surely his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.
10 [f]Mercy and truth are met together; [g]righteousness and peace have kissed *each other*. L. 56. 5.
11 [h]Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.
12 [i]Yea, the LORD shall give *that which is* good; and our land shall yield her increase. B.
13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set *us* in the way of his steps. L. 57. 2. M. 85. 9.

2 Or, thou hast turned thine anger from waxing hot.
b Hab. 3. 2.
c Hab. 2. 1.
d Zech. 9. 10.
e 2 Pet. 2. 20.
f Mic. 7. 20. John 1. 17.
g Ps. 72. 2, 3. Isa. 32. 17. Luke 2. 14. John 14. 27.
h Isa. 45. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 14-21.
i Jas. 1. 17.

564 PSALM 86.

1 David relies on God's mercy. 17 He desires some token of God's goodness.

* A Prayer of David.

BOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I *am* poor and needy.
2 Preserve my soul; for I *am* [1]holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.
3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee [2]daily.
4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
5 [a]For thou, Lord, *art* good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. L. Ver. 15. W. 145. 9.
6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.
7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me. L. 56. 1.
8 [b]Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee, O Lord; neither *are there any works* like unto thy works. M.*
9 [c]All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name.
10 For thou *art* great, and doest wondrous things: [d]thou *art* God alone.
11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.
12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.
13 For great *is* thy mercy toward me: and thou hast [e]delivered my soul from the lowest [3]hell. H. 92. 7.
14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of [4]violent *men* have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.
15 [f]But thou, O Lord, *art* a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. L. 99. 8.
16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.
17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see *it*, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

* Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of David.
1 Or, one whom thou favourest.
2 Or, all the day.
a verse 15. Ps. 130. 7, 8. Joel 2. 13.
b Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 3. 24. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Ki. 8. 23.
c Ps. 95. 6, 7. Isa. 43. 7. Rev. 15. 4.
d Deut. 6. 4. Isa. 37. 16. Mark 12. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 4. Eph. 4. 6.
e Ps. 56. 13.
3 Or, grave.
4 terrible.
f verse 5. Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 103. 8. Ps. 111. 4. Joel 2. 13.

PSALM 87. 565

The nature and glory of the church.

A Psalm *or* Song * for the sons of Korah.

HIS foundation *is* in the holy mountains.
2 The LORD loveth the gates of Zĭ'ŏn more than all the dwellings of Jā'cob. I. Verse 5.
3 [a]Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Sē'lah.
4 I will make mention of [1]Rā'hăb and Băb'ў-lon to them that know me: behold Phĭ-lĭs'tĭa, and Tўre, with Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-á; this *man* was born there.
5 And of Zĭ'ŏn it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and [b]the highest himself shall establish her. I. 91. 14.
6 [c]The LORD shall count, when he [d]writeth up the people, *that* this *man* was born there. Sē'lah. E. 90. 8.
7 As well the singers as the players on instruments *shall be there:* all my springs *are* in thee.

* Or, of.
a Isa. 60.
1 Or, Egypt.
b Ezek. 43. 35. Matt. 16. 18.
c Ps. 22. 30.
d Isa. 4. 3. Jer. 3. 19. Ezek. 13. 9.

PSALM 88. 566

Grievous complaint of David in prayer.

A Song *or* Psalm * for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, †Maschil of Heman the Ezrahite.

O LORD God of my salvation, I have cried day *and* night before thee:
2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;
3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life [a]draweth nigh unto the grave.
4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man *that hath* no strength:
5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off [1]from thy hand.
6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.
7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted *me* with all thy waves. Sē'lah.

* Or, A Psalm of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction.
† Or, by the hand.
a Job 33. 22. Ps. 107. 18. Isa. 38. 10.
1 Or, by thy hand.

*M. (89. 3, 4).

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: *I am* shut up, and I cannot come forth.
9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.
F 10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise *and* praise thee? Sē'lah.
11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? *or* thy faithfulness in destruction?
12 [b]Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? [c]and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness? F. Isa. 25. 8.
13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.
14 LORD, why castest thou off my soul? *why* hidest thou thy face from me?
15 I *am* afflicted and ready to die from *my* youth up: *while* I [d]suffer thy terrors I am distracted.
16 Thy [2]fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.
17 They came round about me [3]daily like water; they compassed me about together.
18 [e]Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, *and* mine acquaintance into darkness

b Job 10. 21.
c Ps. 31. 12. Eccl. 8. 10.
d Job 6. 4. Isa. 53. 8. Dan. 9. 26.
2 burnings.
3 Or, all the day.
e Job 19. 13.

567 PSALM 89.

1 *Praise of God for his covenant and favour.* 46 *David prays and blesses God.*

* Maschil of † Ethan the Ezrahite.

I WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness [1]to all generations.
2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever; thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.
M 3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have [a]sworn unto Dā'vid my servant,
4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne [b]to all generations. Sē'lah. M. (Ver. 27–29).
5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.
6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? *who* among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?
7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all *them that are* about him.
8 O LORD God of hosts, who *is a* strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?
9 [c]Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

* Or, A Psalm for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction.
† 1 Ki. 4. 31.
1 to generation and generation.
a Ezek. 34. 23. Hos. 3. 5. Acts 2. 30. Heb. 7. 21.
b 2 Sam. 7. 16. 1 Ki. 9. 5. Isa. 9. 6, 7. Luke 1. 32. Rom. 1. 3.
c Job 38. 11. Nah. 1. 4. Matt. 8. 26.
d Isa. 30. 7.
2 Or, Egypt.
3 with the arm of thy strength.
e Josh. 19. 22. Judg. 4. 6.
f Josh. 12. 1.
4 an arm with might.
5 Or, establishment.
g Num. 10. 10.
6 Or, our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel.
h Hos. 13. 10.
i Ps. 61. 7.
j 2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Chr. 22. 10. John 5. 17.
k Ps. 2. 7.
l Isa. 55. 3.
m Isa. 9. 7. Jer. 33. 17. Dan. 7. 14.
n Deut. 11. 21.
o 2 Sam. 7. 14.
p Jer. 9. 13.
7 profane my statutes.
8 I will not make void from him.
9 to lie.

10 [d]Thou hast broken [2]Rā'hāb in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies [3]with thy strong arm.
11 The heavens *are* thine, the earth also *is* thine: *as for* the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.
12 The north and the south thou hast created them: [e]Tā'bôr and [f]Hēr'mon shall rejoice in thy name.
13 Thou hast [4]a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, *and* high is thy right hand.
14 Justice and judgment *are* the [5]habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
15 Blessed *is the* people that know the [g]joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance. K U. U.
16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted. K. 91. 3.
17 For thou *art* the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.
18 For [6]the LORD *is* our defence; and the [h]Holy One of Iś'ra-el *is* our king.
19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon *one that is* mighty; I have exalted *one* chosen out of the people.
20 I have found Dā'vid my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:
21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.
V 22 The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.
23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him. V. 91.
24 But [i]my faithfulness and my mercy *shall be* with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.
25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.
26 He shall cry unto me, Thou *art* [j]my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.
M 27 Also I will make him [k]*my* firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.
28 [l]My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.
29 His seed also will I make *to endure* for ever, [m]and his throne [n]as the days of heaven. M. Ver. 35–37.
T 30 [o]If his children [7]forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;
31 If they [7]break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;
32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.
33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness [8]will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness [9]to fail.
T. 94. 12, 13.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.
35 Once have I sworn [q]by my holiness [r]that I will not lie unto Dā'vid.
36 [s]His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.
37 [t]It shall be established for ever as the moon, and *as* a faithful witness in heaven. Sē'lah. M. (93. 1, 2).
38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.
39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: [u]thou hast profaned his crown *by casting it* to the ground.
40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.
41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.
42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.
43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his [11]glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.
45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Sē'lah.
46 How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?
47 [v]Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?
48 What man *is he that* liveth, and shall not [w]see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Sē'lah. N. (89. 46).
49 Lord, where *are* thy former lovingkindnesses, *which* thou [w]swarest unto Dā'vid in thy truth?
50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; *how* I do bear in my bosom *the reproach of* all the mighty people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.
52 Blessed *be* the LORD for evermore. Ā-mĕn', and Ā-mĕn'.

q Ps. 110. 4. Amos 4. 2. Amos 8. 7. Heb. 6. 13, 17.
r 2 Sam. 7. 28.
s Luke 1. 33. John 12. 34.
t Jer. 31. 35.
u Lam. 5. 16.
11 brightness.
v Heb. 11. 5.
w 2 Sam. 7. 15. Isa. 55. 3.

568 PSALM 90.

1 *Moses sets forth God's promises and chastisements.* 10 *The brevity of life.*

* A Prayer of Moses the man of God.

LORD, thou hast been our dwelling place [1]in all generations.
2 [a]Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, [b]Return, ye children of men.
4 [c]For a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday [2]when it is past, and *as* a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are *as* a sleep: in the morning [d]*they are* like grass *which* [3]groweth up.
6 [e]In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. N. Ver. 9.
7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.
8 [f]Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our [g]secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance. F. 94. 7-11.
9 For all our days are [4]passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years [5]as a tale *that is told.* N. Verse 12.
10 [6]The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.
11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.
12 [h]So teach *us* to number our days, that we may [7]apply *our* hearts unto wisdom. N. 95. 8.
13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it [i]repent thee concerning thy servants.
14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.
15 Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, *and* the years *wherein* we have seen evil.
16 Let [j]thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.
17 And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and [k]establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

* Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of Moses.
1 in generation and generation.
a Job 38. 4-6. Prov. 8. 25. b Gen. 3. 19. Eccl. 12. 7. c Heb. 13. 8. 2 Pet. 3. 8.
2 Or, when he hath passed them.
d Isa. 40. 6.
3 Or, is changed.
e Job 14. 2. Ps. 92. 7.
f Ps. 50. 21. Jer. 16. 17.
g Ps. 19. 12. Prov. 5. 21. Eccl. 12. 14. Rom. 2. 16. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Heb. 4. 12, 13.
4 turned away.
5 Or, as a meditation.
6 As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years.
h Ps. 39. 4.
7 cause to come.
i Deut. 32. 36.
j Ps. 44. 1. Hab. 3. 2.
k Isa. 26. 12. 2 Thess. 2. 16, 17.

PSALM 91. 569

1 *Happy estate of the godly.* 3 *Their safety.* 5 *Their exaltation.*

HE that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall [1]abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
2 I will say of the LORD, *He is* my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. H. Verses 5-7.
3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, *and* from the noisome pestilence. K. Verse 11.
4 [a]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth *shall be thy* shield and buckler.
5 [b]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; *nor* for the arrow *that* flieth by day;
6 *Nor* for the pestilence *that* walketh

1 lodge.
a Ps. 61. 4.
b Job 5. 19. Prov. 3. 23. Isa. 43. 2.

in darkness; *nor* for the destruction *that* wasteth at noonday. L. 121. 6. S.
7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; *but* it shall not come nigh thee. H.*
8 Only [c]with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.
9 Because thou hast made the LORD, *which is* my refuge, *even* the most High, thy habitation; H. Verse 1.
10 [d]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. A. 121. 7.
11 [e]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. K. 94. 18.
12 They shall bear thee up in *their* hands, [f]lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and [2]adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.
14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
15 [g]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: [h]*I will be* with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and [i]honour him.
16 With [3]long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation. H. 103. 3. L. 1. 68. S. Heb. 6. 11. W. 91. 16.

c Mal. 1. 5.
d Prov. 1. 33. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
e Ps. 34. 7. Matt. 4. 6. Luke 4. 10. Heb. 1. 14.
f Job 5. 23. Ps. 37. 24.
2 Or, asp.
g Job 22. 27. Ps. 18. 3. Jer. 33. 3. Zech. 13. 9. Heb. 5. 7.
h Ps. 43. 2.
i 1 Sam. 2. 30.
3 length of days.

570 PSALM 92. W. 112. 7, 8.

The prophet exhorts to praise of God.

A Psalm *or* Song for the sabbath day.

IT is a good *thing* to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:
2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness [1]every night,
3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; [2]upon the harp with [a]a solemn sound.
4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.
5 O LORD, how great are thy works! *and* thy [a]thoughts are very deep.
6 [b]A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.
7 When [c]the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; *it is* that they shall be destroyed for ever: H.*
8 But thou, LORD, *art most* high for evermore.
9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered. K. 145. 13.
10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like *the horn of* an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.
11 Mine eye also shall see *my desire* on mine enemies, *and* mine ears shall hear *my desire* of the wicked that rise up against me.

1 In the nights.
2 Or, upon the solemn sound with the harp.
3 Higgaion.
a Isa. 28. 29. Rom. 11. 33.
b Ps. 73. 22.
c Job 21. 7. Jer. 12. 1. Mal. 3. 15.
d Ps. 5. 2. S. Song 7. 7.
e Isa. 60. 21. Matt. 5. 13. John 15. 2, 5. 4 green.
f Deut. 32. 4.
g Rom. 9. 14.

a Isa. 52. 7. Rev. 19. 6.
b Job 40. 10. Ps. 101. 7. Isa. 59. 17.
c Prov. 8. 22. 1 from then.
d Ps. 29. 10. 2 to length of days.

1 God of revenges.
2 shine forth.
a Gen. 18. 25.
b Job 20. 5.
c Jude 15.
d Ex. 4. 11. Prov. 20. 12.
e Job. 35. 11. Isa. 2. 3. Isa. 28. 26. John 6. 45.
f 1 Cor. 1. 21.
g Job 5. 17. Prov. 3. 11. 1 Cor. 11. 32.

12 [d]The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lĕb'a-non.
13 Those that be [e]planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.
14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and [4]flourishing;
15 To shew that the LORD *is* upright: *he is* my rock, and *there is* no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM 93. 571

Majesty of God's kingdom.

THE [a]LORD reigneth, [b]he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, *wherewith* he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved. N.*
2 [c]Thy throne *is* established [1]of old: thou *art* from everlasting. M. 90. 10–13.
3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.
4 [d]The LORD on high *is* mightier than the noise of many waters, *yea, than* the mighty waves of the sea.
5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, [2]for ever. S. 96. 9.

*N. (96. 10).

PSALM 94. 572

1 *Complaint of tyranny and impiety.*
12 *Blessedness of affliction.*

O LORD [1]God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, [2]shew thyself.
2 Lift up thyself, thou [a]judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.
3 LORD, [b]how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?
4 *How long* shall they [c]utter *and* speak hard things? *and* all the workers of iniquity boast themselves? P.*
5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.
6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jā'cob regard *it*.
8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and *ye* fools, when will ye be wise?
9 [d]He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?
10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that [e]teacheth man knowledge, *shall not he know?*
11 [f]The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they *are* vanity. E.‡ C.‡
12 [g]Blessed *is* the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law; T. 107. 19.
13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

*P. (98. 1, 2). †E. 102. 19. ‡C. 95. 10.

14 For [a]the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance. I. (97. 8).
15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart [3]shall follow it.
16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? *or* who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
17 Unless the LORD *had been* my help, my soul had [4]almost dwelt in silence. K. (94. 2.) I. (94. 18).
18 When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.
19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.
20 Shall [5]the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which [6]frameth mischief by a law?
21 [b]They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and [c]condemn the innocent blood.
22 But the LORD is my defence; and my God *is* the rock of my refuge.
23 And [m]he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; *yea*, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

a Deut. 31. 6. 1 Sam. 12. 22. 1 Ki. 6. 13. Jer. 31. 37.
3 shall be after it.
4 Or, quickly.
5 Amos 6. 3. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
6 Ps. 58. 2. Isa 10. 1.
b Matt. 27. 1.
c Ex. 23. 7. Prov. 17. 15.
m Prov. 2. 22.

573 PSALM 95.

An exhortation to praise God for his goodness.

O COME, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.
2 Let us [1]come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
3 For the LORD *is* a great God, and a great King above all gods.
4 [2]In his hand *are* the deep places of the earth: [3]the strength of the hills *is* his also.
5 [4]The sea *is* his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry *land*.
6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let [a]us kneel before the LORD our [b]maker.
7 For he *is* our God; and we *are* the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. [c]To day if ye will hear his voice, N. (103. 15, 16).
8 Harden not your heart, [d]as in the [5]provocation, *and* as *in* the day of temptation in the wilderness:
9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.
10 [e]Forty years long was I grieved with *this* generation, and said, It *is* a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: C.*
11 Unto whom [f]I sware in my wrath [g]that they should not enter into my rest.

1 prevent his face.
2 In whose.
3 Or, the heights of the hills are his.
4 Whose the sea is.
a 1 Ki. 8. 54. 2 Chr. 6. 13. Ezra 9. 5. Dan 6. 10. Luke 22. 41. Acts 7. 60. 1 Cor. 6. 20. Eph. 3. 14.
b Job. 35. 10. Isa. 54. 5. John 1. 3.
c Heb. 3. 7.
d Num. 14. 22.
5 contention
e Heb. 3. 10.
f Num. 14. 23. Heb. 4. 3.
6 If they enter.

574 PSALM 96.

An exhortation to praise God for his judgment.

O SING unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.
2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.
3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.
4 For the LORD *is* great, and greatly to be praised: he *is* to be feared above all gods.
5 For [a]all the gods of the nations *are* idols: [b]but the LORD made the heavens.
6 Honour and majesty *are* before him: strength and beauty *are* in his sanctuary.
7 [c]Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.
8 Give unto the LORD the glory [1]*due unto* his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.
9 O worship the LORD [2]in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth. S. 97. 10. J. Ver. 13.
10 Say among the heathen *that* [d]the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: [e]he shall judge the people righteously. N. 102. 25, 26.
11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.
12 Let the field be joyful, and all that *is* therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice
13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: [f]he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. M. (97. 1). D. 98. 9. J. 98. 9.

1 many, or, great isles.
a Isa. 60. 9.
2 Or, establishment.
b Dan. 7. 10. Hab. 3. 5.
c Ex. 20. 4. Lev. 26. 1. Isa. 37. 18, 19. Jer. 10. 14.
d Heb. 1. 6.
e Eph. 1. 21.
f Ps. 101. 3. Amos 5. 15. Rom. 15. 9.
g 1 Sam. 2. 9. Prov. 2. 8.

575 PSALM 97.

The majesty of God's kingdom.

THE LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the [1a]multitude of isles be glad *thereof*. M. 98. 3–9.
2 Clouds and darkness *are* round about him: righteousness and judgment *are* the [2]habitation of his throne.
3 [b]A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.
4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.
5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.
6 The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.
7 [c]Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: [d]worship him, all *ye* gods. *.
8 Zi'ön heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Jū'dah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD. I.†
9 For thou, LORD, *art* [e]high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.
10 Ye that love the LORD, [f]hate evil: [g]he preserveth the souls of his

a Isa. 41. 23, 24. Jer. 10. 11. Hab. 2. 18, 19, 20. Acts 19. 26. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 5.
b Gen. 1. 1. Isa. 42. 5. Jer. 10. 11.
c Ps. 29. 1.
1 of his name.
2 Or, in the glorious sanctuary.
d Rev. 11. 15.
e John 5. 22.
f Rev. 19. 11.

*C. 107. 10. *C. (Song 2. 7 3). †I. (98. 3).

saints; [h]he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.
11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.
12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks [3]at the remembrance of his holiness.

h Dan. 3. 28.
3 Or, to the memorial.

576 PSALM 98.

Let all creatures praise God.

A Psalm.

O SING unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: [c]his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
2 [b]The LORD hath made known his salvation: [c]his righteousness hath he [1]openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.
3 He hath [d]remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Is'-ra-el: [e]all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.
4 Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
6 [f]With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.
7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.
8 Let the floods clap *their* hands: let the hills be joyful together
9 Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

a Isa. 59. 16.
b Isa. 52. 10. Luke 2. 30.
c Isa. 62. 2. Rom. 3. 25. 1 Or, revealed.
d Lev. 26. 42. Deut. 4. 31. Mic. 7. 20. Luke 1. 54.
e Isa. 49. 6. Luke 3. 6. Acts 13. 47. Num. 10. 10. 1 Chr. 15. 28. 2 Chr. 29. 27.

577 PSALM 99.

The prophet exhorts to worship in Zion.

THE LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth *between* the cherubims; let the earth [1]be moved.
2 The LORD *is* great in Zi'-ŏn; and he *is* high above all the people.
3 Let them praise [a]thy great and terrible name; *for* it *is* holy.
4 [b]The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jā'-cob.
5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at [d]his footstool; *for* [2]he *is* holy.
6 Mō'-şes and Aâr'-on among his priests, and Săm'-u-el among them that call upon his name; they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.
7 [f]He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.
8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: [g]thou wast a God that forgavest them, though [h]thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.
9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God *is* holy.

1 stagger.
a Deut. 28. 58. Isa. 6. 3. Rev. 4. 8.
b Deut. 32. 3, 4. Job 36. 5. Isa. 11. 3–5. Jer. 23. 5.
c Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4.
d 1 Chr. 28. 2. Ps. 132. 7. Isa. 66. 1.
2 Or, it is holy.
e Lev. 19. 2.
f Ex. 19. 9. Num. 12. 5.
g Num. 14. 20. Zeph. 3. 7.
h Deut. 9. 20.

PSALM 100. 578

An exhortation to praise God cheerfully.

A Psalm of * praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, [1]all ye lands.
2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.
3 Know ye that the LORD he *is* God: [a]*it is* he *that* hath made us, [2]and not we ourselves; [b]*we are* his people, and the sheep of his pasture.
4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, *and* into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, *and* bless his name.
5 For the LORD *is* good; his mercy *is* everlasting; and his truth *endureth* [3]to all generations.

* Or, thanksgiving.
1 all the earth.
a Job 10. 8, 9. Eccl. 12. 1. Eph. 2. 10.
2 Or, and his we are.
b Ezek. 34. 30.
3 to generation and generation.

PSALM 101. 579

David makes a vow and profession of godliness.

A Psalm of David.

I WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.
2 I will [a]behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will [b]walk within my house with a perfect heart.
3 I will set no [1]wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them [c]that turn aside; *it* shall not cleave to me.
4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not [d]know a wicked *person*.
5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: [e]him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.
6 [f]Mine eyes *shall be* upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh [2]in a perfect way, he shall serve me.
7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies [3]shall not tarry in my sight.
8 I will [g]early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked [h]doers from the city of the LORD.

1 stagger.
a Deut. 28. 58. Isa. 6. 3. Rev. 4. 8.
b Deut. 32. 3, 4. Job 36. 5. Isa. 11. 3–5. Jer. 23. 5.
c Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4.
d 1 Chr. 28. 2. Ps. 132. 7. Isa. 66. 1.
2 Or, it is holy.
e Lev. 19. 2.
f Ex. 19. 9. Num. 12. 5.
g Num. 14. 20. Zeph. 3. 7.
h Deut. 9. 20.

PSALM 102. 580

1 *A grievous complaint.* 12 *God's mercies are to be recorded.*

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.
2 Hide not thy face from me in the day *when* I am in trouble; incline

a 1 Sam. 18. 14.
b Gen. 18. 19. Deut. 6. 7.
1 Kl. 9. 4.
1 thing of Belial.
c Josh. 23. 6. 1 Sam. 12. 20.
d Matt. 7. 23. 1 Cor. 5. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
e Prov. 6. 17. Luke 18. 14.
f Rom. 13. 4.
2 Or, perfect in the way.
3 shall not be established.
g Jer. 21. 12.
h Hos. 9. 3.

thine ear unto me: in the day *when* I call answer me speedily.

3 [a]For my days are consumed [1]like smoke, and [b]my bones are burned as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my [2]skin.

6 I am like [c]a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; *and* they that are mad against me are [d]sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for [e]thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days *are* like a shadow that declineth; and [f]I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O LORD, shalt [g]endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, *and* have mercy upon Zī'ŏn: for the time to favour her, yea, the [h]set time, is come.

14 For thy [i]servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall [j]fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. I.‡ M.†

16 When the LORD shall build up Zī'ŏn, [k]he shall appear in his glory.

17 [l]He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be [m]written for the generation to come: and [n]the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For he hath [o]looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth; E. 139. 1–16.

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose [3]those that are appointed to death; L.

21 To declare the name of the LORD in Zī'ŏn, and his praise in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm;

22 [p]When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD. I. 105. 8–11. M.‡

23 He [4]weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: [q]thy years *are* throughout all generations.

25 [r]Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens *are* the work of thy hands.

26 [s]They shall perish, but thou shalt [5]endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: N. (104. 5).

27 But [t]thou *art* the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of the servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee. R. 103. 17, 18.

PSALM 103. 581

An exhortation to bless God for his mercy.

A Psalm of David.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, *bless* his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 [a]Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who [b]healeth all thy diseases; ‡.

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;*.

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good *things; so that* thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. F.‡ H.§

6 The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He made known his ways unto Mō'sĕs, his acts unto the children of Is'ra-el.

8 [c]The LORD *is* merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and [1]plenteous in mercy.

9 [d]He will not always chide: neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

10 [e]He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For [2]as the heaven is high above the earth, *so* great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, *so* far hath he [f]removed our transgressions from us. K. 107. 11.

13 [g]Like as a father pitieth *his* children, *so* the LORD pitieth them that fear him. L. Ver. 17. L. Ver. 17, 18.

14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we *are* dust.

15 *As for* man, his days *are* as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and [3]it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more. N. (144. 4).

17 But the mercy of the LORD *is* from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness [h]unto children's children; L.¶

18 [i]To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them. L.*. R.**.

19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and [j]his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels, [k]that excel in strength, that [l]do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all *ye* [m]his hosts; *ye* ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

---

[a] Jas. 4. 14.
[1] Or, (as some read,) into smoke.
[b] Lam. 1. 13.
[2] Or, flesh.
[c] Isa. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14.
[d] Acts 23. 12.
[e] Ps. 30. 7.
[f] Jas. 1. 10.
[g] 1 Tim. 6. 16.
[h] Isa. 40. 2.
[i] Dan. 9. 2.
[j] 1 Ki. 8. 43.
[k] Isa. 60. 1.
[l] Neh. 2. 8.
[m] Rom. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 11.
[n] Ps. 22. 31. Isa. 43. 21.
[o] Deut. 26. 15. Ps. 14. 2.
[3] the children of death.
[p] Hos. 1. 11.
[4] afflicted.
[q] Ps. 90. 2. Hab. 1. 12. Rev. 1. 4, 8.
[r] Gen. 1. 1. Ex. 20. 11. Job. 38. 4–7. Heb. 1. 10.
[s] Isa. 66. 22. Rom. 8. 20. 2 Pet. 3. 7.
[5] stand.
[t] Mal. 3. 6.

[a] Isa. 33. 34. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. Luke 7. 47.
[b] Ex. 15. 26. Jer. 17. 14.
[c] Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Deut. 5. 10.
[1] great of mercy.
[d] Isa. 57. 16. Jer. 3. 5. Mic. 7. 18.
[e] Ezra. 9. 13.
[2] according to the height of the heaven.
[f] Isa. 43. 25. Eph. 1. 7.
[g] Deut. 8. 5. Isa. 63. 15, 16. Mal. 3. 17.
[3] it is not.
[h] Ex. 20. 6.
[i] Deut. 7. 9.
[j] Ps. 47. 2.
[4] mighty in strength.
[k] Matt. 6. 10.
[l] Gen. 32. 2.
[m] Dan. 7. 9.

*I. Verses 21, 22.
†M. Verse 22. ‡M. 110.

*L. Verses 8–14; K. Ver. 12.
†E. 105. 37; H. Verse 5.
‡F. 105. 40, 41. §H. 113. 9.
¶L. 107. 9. *L. 105. 14, 15. **R. 112. 1, 2.

22 Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

532 PSALM 104.

1 *Meditation on the power and providence of God's glory.* 31 *Eternity of God's glory.*

BLESS the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest *thyself* with light as *with* a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 [a]Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: [b]who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 [c]Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

5 [1]*Who* laid the foundations of the earth, *that* it should not be removed for ever. N. Prov. 10. 30.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as *with* a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 [2]They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys [d]unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 [e]Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; [f]that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 [3]He sendeth the springs into the valleys, *which* [4]run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses [5]quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, *which* [6]sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 [g]He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth [h]food out of the earth;

15 And [i]wine *that* maketh glad the heart of man, *and* [7]oil to make *his* face to shine, and bread *which* strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The [8]trees of the LORD are full *of sap;* the cedars of Lĕb'a-non, [j]which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: *as for* the stork, the fir trees *are* her house.

18 The high hills *are* a refuge for the wild goats; *and* the rocks for [k]the conies.

19 [l]He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun [m]knoweth his going down.

20 [n]Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein [9]all the beasts of the forest do creep *forth.*

21 [o]The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto [p]his work and to his labour until the evening.

24 [q]O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 *So is* this great and wide sea, wherein *are* things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: *there is* that [r]leviathan, *whom* thou hast [10]made to play therein.

27 [s]These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give *them* their meat in due season.

28 *That* thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: [t]thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. E. 130. 7. M. 130. 7.

30 [u]Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth. N. 139. 7.

31 The glory of the LORD [11]shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it [v]trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let [w]the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou [x]the LORD, O my soul. [12]Praise ye the LORD. P. 110. 1.

PSALM 105. 583

1 *Exhortation to praise God.* 9 *God's providence over the patriarchs.*

O [a]GIVE thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people. T

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works. T. 107. 2.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 Seek the LORD, and his strength: [b]seek his face evermore.

5 [c]Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of A'bră-hăm his servant, ye children of Jā'cob his chosen.

7 He *is* the LORD our God: [d]his judgments *are* in all the earth.

8 He hath [e]remembered his covenant for ever, the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations. I

a Amos 9. 6.
b Isa. 19. 1.

c Heb. 1. 7.
1 He hath founded the earth upon her bases.
2 Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.
d Job 38. 10.
e Job 26. 10. Ps. 33. 7. Jer. 5. 22.
f Gen. 9. 11.
3 Who sendeth.
4 walk.
5 break.
6 give a voice.
g Gen. 1. 29, 30. Ps. 147. 8.
h Job 28. 5. Ps. 136. 25.
i Judg. 9. 13. Prov. 31. 6, 7. Eccl. 10. 19. Jer. 31. 12. Mark 14. 23. John 2. 9, 10.
7 to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil.
8 That is, large trees.
j Num. 24. 6. Ps. 29. 5.
k Prov. 30. 26.
l Gen. 1. 14.
m Job 38. 12.
n Isa. 45. 7.
9 all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.
o Job 38. 39.
p Gen. 3. 19.
q Gen. 1. 20–22.
r Job 41. 1.
10 formed.
s Rom. 11. 36.
t Eccl. 12. 7.
u Isa. 32. 15.
11 shall be.
v Hab. 3. 10.
w Prov. 2. 22.
12 Hallelujah.

a Isa. 12. 4.
b Ps. 27. 8.
c Deut. 8. 2.
d Isa. 26. 9.
e Luke 1. 72.

9 [f]Which *covenant* he made with A'brā-hăm, and his oath unto I'saac;
10 And confirmed the same unto Jā'cob for a law, *and* to Is'ra-el *for* an everlasting covenant:
11 Saying, [g]Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'năan, [1]the lot of your inheritance:
I. 111. 5, 6.
12 [h]When they were *but* a few men in number; yea, very few, [i]and strangers in it.
13 When they went from one nation to another, from *one* kingdom to another people;
14 [j]He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, [k]he reproved kings for their sakes;
L. 107. 6.
15 *Saying,* Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.
16 Moreover [l]he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole [m]staff of bread.
17 [n]He sent a man before them, *even* Jō'seph, *who* [o]was sold for a servant:
18 [p]Whose feet they hurt with fetters: [2]he was laid in iron:
T. 119. 67.
19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the LORD tried him.
20 The king sent and loosed him; *even* the ruler of the people, and let him go free.
21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his [3]substance:
22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.
23 [q]Is'ra-el also came into E'gўpt; and Jā'cob sojourned in the land of Hăm.
24 And [r]he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.
25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.
26 He sent Mō'sēs his servant; *and* Aăr'on [s]whom he had chosen.
27 They shewed [4]his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Hăm.
28 He sent darkness, and made it dark; and [t]they rebelled not against his word.
29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.
30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.
31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, *and* lice in all their coasts.
32 [5]He gave them hail for rain, *and* flaming fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.
34 He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillers, and that without number.
35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land, [u]the chief of all their strength.
P. 112. 3. F. 107. 20.
37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and *there was* not one feeble *person* among their tribes.
38 E'gўpt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.
39 [v]He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.
40 [w]*The people* asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.
41 [x]He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places *like* a river.
F. 111. 5.
42 For he remembered [y]his holy promise, *and* A'brā-hăm his servant.
43 And he brought forth his people with joy, *and* his chosen with [6]gladness:
44 [z]And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;
45 [a]That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. [7]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 106. 584

The people's rebellions and God's mercies.

[1]PRAISE ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* [c]good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 [b]Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? *who* can shew forth all his praise?
3 Blessed *are* they that [c]keep judgment, *and* he that [d]doeth righteousness at [e]all times.
4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favour *that thou bearest unto* thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;
5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.
6 [f]We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.
7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in E'gўpt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked *him* at the sea, *even* at the Red sea.
8 Nevertheless he saved them [g]for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.
9 [h]He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so [i]he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.
10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated *them,* and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.
12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

f Gen. 17. 2. Gen. 22. 16. Gen. 26. 3. Ps. 111. 5, 9. Dan. 9. 4. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 17.
g Gen. 15. 18.
1 the cord.
h Gen. 34. 30. Deut. 7. 7.
i Gen. 17. 8. Heb. 11. 9.
j Gen. 35. 5.
k Gen. 12. 17.
l Gen. 41. 54. 2 Ki. 8. 1.
m Lev. 26. 26.
n Gen. 45. 5.
o Gen. 37. 28.
p Gen. 40. 15.
2 his soul came into iron.
3 possession.
q Gen. 46. 6.
r Ex. 1. 7. Deut. 26. 5. Acts 7. 17.
s Ex. 3. 10. Num. 16. 5.
4 words of his signs.
t Ps. 99. 7.
5 He gave their rain hail.
u Gen. 49. 3.
v Ex. 13. 21. Neh 9. 12.
w Ex. 16. 12.
x Ex. 17. 6. Neh. 9. 15. Isa. 48. 21. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
y Gen. 15. 4.
6 singing.
z Deut. 6. 10. Josh. 13. 7.
a Deut. 4. 1.
7 Hallelujah.

1 Hallelujah.
a Isa. 63. 7.
Matt. 19. 17.
b Ps. 40. 5.
c Jer. 22. 15, 16. Matt. 22. 37.
d Ps. 15. 2
e Acts 24. 16. Gal. 6. 9.
f Lev. 26. 40. 1 Ki. 8. 47. Dan. 9. 5.
g Josh. 7. 9. Ps. 143. 11. Jer. 14. 7, 21.
h Ex. 14. 21. Nah. 1. 4.
i Isa. 63. 11.

13 [2]They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel:
14 But [3]lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.
15 And he gave them their request; but [j]sent leanness into their soul.
16 [k]They envied Mō'sĕs also in the camp, *and* Aâr'on the saint of the LORD.
17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dā'than, and covered the company of Ā-bī'ram.
18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.
19 [l]They made a calf in Hō'reb, and worshipped the molten image.
20 Thus [m]they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.
21 They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Ē'gўpt;
22 Wondrous works in the land of Hăm, *and* terrible things by the Red sea.
23 [n]Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Mō'sĕs his chosen [o]stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.
24 Yea, they despised [4]the pleasant land, they [p]believed not his word:
25 But murmured in their tents, *and* hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.
26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:
27 [5]To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.
28 [q]They joined themselves also unto Bā'al-pē'or, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.
29 Thus they provoked *him* to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them. D. Jer. 21. 6.
30 Then stood up Phĭn'e-has, and executed judgment: and *so* the plague was stayed.
31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.
32 They angered *him* also at the waters of strife, [r]so that it went ill with Mō'sĕs for their sakes:
33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he [s]spake unadvisedly with his lips.
34 [t]They did not destroy the nations, [u]concerning whom the LORD commanded them:
35 [v]But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.
36 And [w]they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.
37 Yea, [x]they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,
38 And shed innocent blood, *even* the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Cā'năan: and [y]the land was polluted with blood.
39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.
40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
41 And [z]he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.
43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked *him* with their counsel, and were [6]brought low for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when [a]he heard their cry:
45 [b]And he remembered for them his covenant, and [c]repented according to the multitude of his mercies.
46 [d]He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.
47 Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us [e]from among the heathen, to give thanks [f]unto thy holy name, *and* to triumph in thy praise.
48 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Ā-mĕn'. Praise ye the LORD.

2 They made haste, they forgat.
3 lusted a lust.
j Isa. 10. 16.
k Num. 16. 1.
l Ex. 32. 4.
m Jer. 2. 11. Rom. 1. 23.
n Ex. 32. 10. Deut. 9. 19. Ezek. 20. 13.
o Ezek. 13. 5.
4 a land of desire.
p Heb. 3. 18.
5 To make them fall.
q Num. 25. 2, 3. Deut. 4. 3. Hos. 9. 10. Rev. 2. 14.
r Deut. 1. 37.
s Num. 20. 10. Jos. 3. 2.
t Judg. 1. 21.
u Deut. 7. 2. Judg. 2. 2.
v Judg. 3. 5. Isa. 2. 6.
w Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 10. Judg. 2. 12. 2 Ki. 17. 8–11.
2 Chr. 33. 2–7.
x Deut. 12. 30, 31. Isa. 57. 5. Ezek. 16. 20.
y Num. 35. 33.
z Judg. 2. 14. Neh. 9. 27.
6 Or, impoverished, or, weakened.
a Judg. 10. 10.
b Lev. 26. 41.
c Lam. 3. 32.
d Ezra 9. 9 Jer. 42. 12.
e Luke 1. 74.
f 2 Cor. 5. 15.

PSALM 107. 585

1 *Exhortation to praise.* 4 *Observance of God's ordinances.*

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for [a]*he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say T
so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy; T. 119. 46.
3 And [b]gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and [1]from the south.
4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.
5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them. L. Verse 13.
6 [c]Then they cried unto the LORD L
in their trouble, *and* he delivered them out of their distresses.
7 And he led them forth by the [d]right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.
8 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!
9 For [e]he satisfieth the longing soul, L
and filleth the hungry soul with goodness. L. 105. 1.
10 Such as sit in darkness and in the C

a Matt. 19. 17.
b Ps. 106. 47. Isa. 49. 12. Jer. 29. 14. Ezek. 39. 27.
1 from the sea.
c Ps. 50. 15. Isa. 41. 17. Jer. 29. 12–14. Hos. 5. 15.
d Ezra 8. 21. Isa. 33. 12.
e Ps. 34. 10. Isa. 55. 1. Matt. 5. 6. Luke 1. 53.

shadow of death, *being* [f]bound in affliction and iron; C. Prov. 4. 19.
11 Because they [g]rebelled against the words of God, and contemned [h]the counsel of the most High:
12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and *there was* [i]none to help.
13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he saved them out of their distresses.
14 [j]He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder. K. Isa. 45. 2.
15 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!
16 For he hath [k]broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.
17 Fools [l]because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death.
19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he saveth them out of their distresses.
20 [m]He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered *them* from their destructions. E. Isa. 38. 1–22.
21 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!
22 And [n]let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with [2]rejoicing.
23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;
24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.
25 For he commandeth, and [3]raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.
26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: [4]their soul is melted because of trouble.
27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and [4]are at their wit's end.
28 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses. L. 116. 15.
29 [p]He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.
30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.
31 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!
32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.
33 He [q]turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;
34 A [r]fruitful land into [5]barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.
35 [s]He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.
36 And there he maketh the hungry [t]to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;
37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase. B. Prov. 3. 9, 10.
38 [u]He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.
39 Again, they are [v]minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.
40 [w]He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the [6]wilderness, *where there is* no way.
41 [x]Yet setteth he the poor on high [7]from affliction, and maketh *him* families like a flock.
42 [y]The righteous shall see *it*, and rejoice: and all [z]iniquity shall stop her mouth.
43 [a]Whoso *is* wise, and will observe these *things*, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

f Job 36. 8.
g Lam. 3. 42.
h Ps. 73. 24. Luke 7. 30. Acts 20. 27.
i Isa. 63. 5.
j Ps. 146. 7. Acts 12. 7.
k Isa. 45. 2.
l Ps. 14. 1. Prov. 1. 22. Lam. 3. 39.
m Num. 21. 8.
2 Kl. 20. 4. Matt. 8. 8.
n Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14. Heb. 13. 15.
2 singing.
3 maketh to stand.
o Ps. 22. 14. Isa. 13. 7. Nah. 2. 10.
4 all their wisdom is swallowed up.
p Ps. 65. 7. Isa. 50. 2. Matt. 8. 26. Mark 4. 39–41.
q 1 Kl. 17. 1. Isa. 34. 9, 10. Ezek. 30. 12. Joel 1. 20. Nah. 1. 4.
r Gen. 13. 10.
5 saltness.
s Isa. 41. 18.
t Acts 17. 26.
u Gen. 12. 2.
v 2 Kl. 10. 32.
w Josh. 10. 24–26. Job. 12. 21.
6 Or, void place.
x 1 Sam. 2. 8. 2 Sam. 7. 8. Job 8. 7.
7 Or, after.
y Job 22. 19.
z Job 5. 16. Prov. 10. 11.
a Jer. 9. 12. Dan. 12. 10.

PSALM 108. 586

1 *David's praise of God.* 5 *Prayer for God's assistance.*

A Song *or* Psalm of David.

O GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.
2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.
3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.
4 For thy [c]mercy *is* great above the heavens: and thy truth *reacheth* unto the [1]clouds. L. 111. 4.
5 [b]Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;
6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save *with* thy right hand, and answer me.
7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shĕ'chem, and mete out the valley of Sŭc'coth.
8 Gĭl'e-ăd *is* mine; Mā-năs'seh *is* mine; Ē'phrā-ĭm also *is* the strength of mine head; [c]Jū'dah *is* my lawgiver;
9 Mō'ab *is* my washpot: over Ē'dom will I cast out my shoe; over Phi-lĭs'tĭă will I triumph.
10 [d]Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Ē'dom?
11 *Wilt* not *thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?
12 Give us help from trouble: for [e]vain *is* the help of man.

a Num. 14. 18. Deut. 7. 9. Ps. 36. 5. Mic. 7. 18–20.
1 Or, skies.
b Ps. 57. 5.
c Gen. 49. 10.
d Ps. 60. 9.
e Isa. 30. 3.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies. V. 112. S.

587 PSALM 109.

David complains of his slanderous enemies.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD [a]not thy peace, O God of my praise:

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the [1]mouth of the deceitful [2]are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me [b]without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I *give myself unto* prayer.

5 And [c]they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let [3]Sā'tan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him [4]be condemned: and [d]let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his days be few; *and* [e]let another take his [5]office.

9 [f]Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually [g]vagabonds, and beg: let them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.

11 [h]Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 [i]Let his posterity be cut off; *and* in the generation following let their [j]name be blotted out.

14 [k]Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother [l]be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may [m]cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

H 17 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from it.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come [6]into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment *which* covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually. H. 110. 1.

20 *Let* this *be* the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O GOD the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou me.

22 For I *am* poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My [n]knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: *when* they looked upon me [o]they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 [p]That they may know that this *is* thy hand; *that* thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy [q]servant rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save *him* [7]from those that condemn his soul.

PSALM 110. 588

The kingdom, priesthood, and power of the future.

P. Ver. 5, 6. A Psalm of David. H. 119. 119.

THE [a]LORD said unto my Lord, V
Sit thou at my right hand, until M
I make thine enemies thy footstool. † H
2 The LORD shall send the rod of P
thy strength out of Zī'ŏn: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 [b]Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of thy power, [c]in the beauties of holiness [1]from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 The LORD hath sworn, and [d]will not repent, [e]Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭz'e-dĕk.

5 The Lord [f]at thy right hand shall P
strike through kings [g]in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill *the places* with the dead bodies; [h]he shall wound the heads over [2]many countries. P.*

7 [i]He shall drink of the brook in the way: [j]therefore shall he lift up the head. M. 132. 11–18.

*P. (144. 5, 6).

PSALM 111. 589

1 *God to be praised for his glorious works.* 10 *Fear of God.*

[1]PRAISE ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with *my* whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and *in* the congregation.

2 [a]The works of the LORD *are* great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work *is* honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

f Isa. 25. 10. Lam. 1. 15. Mal. 4. 3. Rev. 14. 19, 20.

a Ps. 83. 1.

1 mouth of deceit.
2 have opened themselves.

b 1 Sam. 19. 4, 5. Ps. 35. 7, 20. John 15. 25.
c Ps. 38. 20.

3 Or, an adversary.
4 go out guilty, or, wicked.
d Prov. 28. 9.
e Acts 1. 20.
5 Or, charge.
f Ex. 22. 24. Jer. 18. 21.
g Gen. 4. 12.
h Job 18. 9.
i Ps. 37. 28.
j Prov. 10. 7.
k Ex. 20. 5.
l Neh. 4. 5.
m Job 18. 17.
6 within him.
n Heb. 12. 12.
o Isa. 37. 22. Matt. 27. 39.
p Job 37. 7.
q Num. 22. 12. Isa. 65. 14.
7 from the judges of his soul.

a Ps. 45. 6. Matt. 22. 44. Mark 12. 36. Luke 20. 42. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Heb. 1. 13.
b Judg. 5. 2.
c Ps. 96. 9. Acts 2. 41.
1 Or, more than the womb of the morning: thou shalt have, etc.
d Num. 23. 19.
e Zech. 6. 13. Heb. 5. 6.
f Ps. 16. 8.
g Ps. 2. 5. Rom. 2. 5. Rev. 11. 18.
h Hab. 3. 13.
2 Or, great.
i Isa. 61. 1. John 3. 34.
j Isa. 53. 12.

1 Hallelujah.
a Job 38. 1.

†V. Isa. 9. 6, 7.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD *is* gracious and full of compassion.
5 He hath given [2]meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.
6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.
7 The works of his hands *are* verity and judgment; [b]all his commandments *are* sure.
8 They [3]stand fast for ever and ever, *and are* [c]done in truth and uprightness.
9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend *is* his name.
10 [d]The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom: [4]a good understanding have all they [5]that do *his commandments:* his praise endureth for ever.

2 prey.
b Ps. 19. 7.
3 are established.
c Rev. 15. 3.
d Deut. 4. 6. Job 28. 28. Eccl. 12. 13
4 Or, good success.
5 that do them.

[*]L. Ver. 9. [*]L. 112. 4.

590 PSALM 112.

Godliness has promises of this and the future life.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. Blessed *is* the man *that* feareth the LORD, *that* delighteth greatly in his commandments.
2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.
3 [a]Wealth and riches *shall be* in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.
4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: *he is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.
5 [b]A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with [2]discretion.
6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.
7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.
8 His heart *is* established, he shall not be afraid, until he see *his desire* upon his enemies.
9 [c]He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.
10 [d]The wicked shall see *it*, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

1 Hallelujah.
a Prov. 3. 16. Prov. 15. 6. Isa. 33. 6. Matt. 6. 33. 2 Cor. 6. 10.
b Luke 6. 35.
2 judgment.
c Luke 11. 41. Acts 4. 35. Acts 20. 35. Rom 12. 13. 2 Cor. 8. 9. 2 Cor. 9. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 18.
d Luke 13. 28.

591 PSALM 113.

Praise God for his excellency.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.
2 [a]Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.
3 [b]From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD'S name *is* to be praised.
4 The LORD *is* high above all nations, *and* his glory above the heavens.
5 Who *is* like unto the LORD our God, who [2]dwelleth on high,
6 [c]Who humbleth *himself* to behold *the things that are* in heaven, and in the earth!
7 [d]He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and* lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;
8 That he may [e]set *him* with princes, *even* with the princes of his people.
9 [f]He maketh the barren woman [3]to keep house, *and to be* a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

1 Hallelujah.
a Dan. 2. 20.
b Isa. 59. 19. Hab. 2. 14. Mal. 1. 11. Rev. 11. 15.
2 exalteth himself to dwell.
c Isa. 57. 15.
d 1 Sam. 2. 8. Isa. 26. 19. Dan. 12. 2.
e Job 36. 7.
f 1 Sam. 2. 5. Gal. 4. 27.
3 to dwell in an house.

592 PSALM 114.

Fear God because of his works.

WHEN Ĭs'ra-el went out of Ē'gўpt, the house of Jā'cob from a people of strange language;
2 Jū'dah was his sanctuary, *and* Ĭs'ra-el his dominion.
3 The sea saw *it*, and fled: Jôr'dan was driven back.
4 [a]The mountains skipped like rams, *and* the little hills like lambs.
5 What *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jôr'dan, *that* thou wast driven back?
6 Ye mountains, *that* ye skipped like rams; *and* ye little hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jā'cob;
8 [b]Which turned the rock *into* a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

a Ps. 29. 6. Ps. 68. 16. Hab. 3. 6.
b Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 107. 35.

593 PSALM 115.

An exhortation to confidence in God.

NOT [a]unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, *and* for thy truth's sake.
2 Wherefore should the heathen say, [b]Where *is* now their God?
3 [c]But our God *is* in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
4 [d]Their idols *are* silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:
6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:
7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.
8 [e]They that make them are like unto them; *so is* every one that trusteth in them.
9 O Ĭs'ra-el, trust thou in the LORD: [f]he *is* their help and their shield.

a Isa. 48. 11. Ezek. 36. 32.
b Ps. 42. 3, 10. Ps. 79. 10. Joel 2. 17.
c 1 Chr. 16. 26. Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35.
d Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 135. 15, 16. Isa. 40. 19. Jer. 10. 3. Hos. 8. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 19, 20.
e Ps. 135. 18. Isa. 44. 9, 10. Jon. 2. 8. Hab. 2. 18.
f Ps. 33. 20. Prov. 30. 5.

10 [g]O house of Aâr'on, trust in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.
11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.
12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will [h]bless *us:* he will bless the house of Iṣ'ra-el; he will bless the house of Aâr'on.
13 [i]He will bless them that fear the LORD, *both* small [j]and great.
14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.
15 Ye *are* [j]blessed of the LORD [k]which made heaven and earth.
16 The heaven, *even* the heavens, *are* the LORD'S: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.
18 [l]But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

g Mal. 2. 7.
h Eph. 1. 3.
i Lev. 26. 3. Deut. 11. 27. Ps. 24. 4. Prov. 10. 6. 1 with.
j Gen. 14. 19.
k Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 96. 5.
l Ps. 145. 2. Dan. 2. 20.

594 PSALM 116.

Profession of love to God for deliverance.

I LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice *and* my supplications.
2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon *him* [1]as long as I live.
3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell [2]gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.
4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul. L. 130. 3, 4.
5 Gracious *is* the LORD, [a]and righteous; yea, our God *is* merciful. M.*
6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.
7 Return unto thy [b]rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.
8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, *and* my feet from falling.
9 I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.
10 [c]I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:
11 I said in my haste, [d]All men *are* liars.
12 What shall I render unto the LORD *for* all his benefits toward me?
13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.
14 [e]I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people. L. (118. 8).
15 [f]Precious in the sight of the LORD *is* the death of his saints.
16 O LORD, truly I *am* thy servant; I *am* thy servant, *and* the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.
17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.
18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,
19 In the [c]courts of the LORD'S house, in the midst of thee, O Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm. Praise ye the LORD.

1 In my days.
2 found me.
a Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 11. 7. Jer. 12. 1. Lam. 1. 18. Rev. 16. 5
b Jer. 6. 16. Matt. 11. 29.
c 2 Cor. 4. 13.
d 2 Ki. 4. 16. Jer. 9. 5. Rom. 3. 4.
e Ps. 22. 25. Jon. 2. 9.
f Job. 5. 26. Ps. 72. 14. Luke 16. 22. Rev. 14. 13.

PSALM 117. 595

Praising God for mercy and truth.

O PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.
2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 118. 596

How good it is to trust in God.

O [a]GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: because his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 [b]Let Iṣ'ra-el now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 Let the house of Aâr'on now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 I called upon the LORD [1]in distress: the LORD answered me, *and* [c]*set me* in a large place. J.* S.†
6 The LORD *is* [2]on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? J. S.
7 [d]The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.
8 [e]*It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man. L.‡
9 [f]*It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.
10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I [3]destroy them.
11 They [g]compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.
12 They compassed me about [h]like bees; they are quenched [i]as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will [4]destroy them.
13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.
14 [j]The LORD *is* my strength and song, and is become my salvation.
15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly. U. 119. 1, 2.
16 [k]The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.
17 [l]I shall not die, but live, and [m]declare the works of the LORD.
18 The LORD hath [n]chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.
19 [o]Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, *and* I will praise the LORD:

1 out of distress.
2 for me.
3 cut them off.
4 cut down.
a 1 Chr. 16. 8.
b Ps. 115. 9.
c Ps. 18. 19.
d Ps. 54. 4.
e Ps. 62. 8. Isa. 2. 22. Jer. 17. 5, 7.
f Ps. 146. 3. Isa. 30. 2, 3.
g Ps. 88. 17.
h Deut. 1. 44.
i Eccl. 7. 6.
j Ex. 15. 2.
k Ex. 15. 6.
l Ps. 6. 5.
m Ps. 73. 28.
n Prov. 3. 11, 12. 1 Cor. 11. 32.
o Isa. 26. 2.

*M. 126. 5.
*J. Prov. 1. 33. †S. 119. 117. ‡L. 121.

20 [p]This gate of the LORD, [q]into which the righteous shall enter.
21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.
22 [r]The stone *which* the builders refused is become the head *stone* of the corner.
23 [s]This is the LORD'S doing; [t]it *is* marvellous in our eyes.
24 This *is* the day *which* the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.
26 [u]Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.
27 God *is* the LORD, which hath shewed us [v]light: bind the sacrifice with cords, *even* unto the horns of the altar.
28 Thou *art* my God, and I will praise thee: [w]*thou art* my God, I will exalt thee.
29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

p Ps. 24. 7.
q Isa. 35. 8.
r Matt. 21. 42. Mark 12. 10. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7.
s This is from the Lord. Job 5. 9.
t 2 Cor. 6. 2.
u Zech. 4. 7. Matt. 21. 9. Mark 11. 9. Luke 19. 38.
v Esth. 8. 16. Mic. 7. 9. Mal. 4. 2.
w Ex. 15. 2. Isa. 25. 1.

597 PSALM 119.

Divers prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.

ALEPH.

BLESSED *are* the [1]undefiled in the way, [a]who walk in the law of the LORD.
2 Blessed *are* they that keep his testimonies, *and that* [b]seek him with the whole heart. U. Verse 165.
3 [c]They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways. S. Verse 32.
4 Thou hast commanded *us* to keep thy precepts diligently.
5 [d]O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!
6 [e]Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.
7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned [2]thy righteous judgments.
8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

1 Or, perfect, or, sincere.
a Ps. 128. 1.
b Deut. 4. 29.
c Rom. 7. 16, 17. 1 John 3. 9.
d Jer. 31. 33. Rom. 7. 22, 23. 2 Cor. 3. 5.
e Job 22. 26. 1 John 2. 28.
2 judgments of thy righteousness.

BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall [f]a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.
10 With my whole heart have I [g]sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.
11 [h]Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.
12 Blessed *art* thou, O LORD: [i]teach me thy statutes.
13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.
14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as *much as* in all riches.
15 I will [j]meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

f Prov. 1. 4, 10.
g 2 Chr. 15. 15.
h Luke 2. 19.
i Ps. 25. 4.
j Ps. 1. 2.
3 Reveal.
k Eph. 1. 17.
l Gen. 47. 9. Heb. 11. 13.
4 men of my counsel.
m Ps. 143. 11.
n 1 Ki. 8. 36. Ps. 27. 11.
5 droppeth.
o Prov. 30. 8.
p Heb. 8. 10.
q 1 Ki. 4. 29. Isa. 60. 5.
2 Cor. 6. 11.
r Matt. 10. 22. Rev. 2. 26.
s Prov. 2. 6. Jas. 1. 5.
t Ezek. 33. 31. Mark 7. 21. Luke 12. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 10. Heb. 13. 5.
6 Make to pass.
u Isa. 33. 15.
v Job 31. 1.
w 2 Sam. 7. 25.

16 I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, *that* I may live, and keep thy word.
18 [k]Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.
19 [l]I *am* a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.
20 My soul breaketh for the longing *that it hath* unto thy judgments at all times.
21 Thou hast rebuked the proud *that are* cursed, which do err from thy commandments.
22 Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.
23 Princes also did sit *and* speak against me: *but* thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also *are* my delight *and* [4]my counsellors.

DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust: [m]quicken thou me according to thy word.
26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: [n]teach me thy statutes.
27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
28 My soul [5]melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
29 [o]Remove from me the way of lying: and [p]grant me thy law graciously.
30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid *before me*.
31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt [q]enlarge my heart. S. Verse 119.

HE.

33 Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it [6]*unto* the end.
34 [r]Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole heart.
35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.
36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to [s]covetousness.
37 [t][u]Turn away mine eyes from [v]beholding vanity; *and* quicken thou me in thy way.
38 [w]Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who *is devoted* to thy fear.
39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments *are* good.
40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, *even* thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 [7]So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk [8]at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

T 46 [x]I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. T. Verse 108.

47 And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50 This *is* my [z]comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly [a]in derision: *yet* have I not [b]declined from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53 [c]Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 [d]I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH.

57 [e]*Thou art* my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy [9]favour with *my* whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I [f]thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 The [10]bands of the wicked have robbed me: *but* I have not forgotten thy law.

62 [h]At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I *am* a companion of all *them* that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 [i]The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.

TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments. T. Verse 71.

T 67 [j]Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou *art* [k]good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have [l]forged a lie against me: *but* I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.

70 [m]Their heart is as fat as grease; *but* I delight in thy law.

T 71 [n]*It is* good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. T. Verse 75.

72 [o]The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 [p]Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 [q]They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word. T. Prov. 3. 11, 12.

T 75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments *are* [11]right, and [r]*that* thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be [12]for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law *is* my delight.

78 Let the proud [s]be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: *but* I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be [t]sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 [u]My soul fainteth for thy salvation: *but* I hope in thy word.

82 [v]Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For [w]I am become like a bottle in the smoke; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

84 [x]How many *are* the days of thy servant? [y]when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

85 [z]The proud have digged pits for me, which *are* not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments *are* [13]faithful: they persecute me [a]wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 [b]For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness *is* [14]unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it [15]abideth.

7 Or, So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.

8 at large.
x John 8. 32, 36. Rom. 8. 2. 1 Cor. 7. 22, 23. Gal. 5. 1, 13. Jas. 1. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 16.
y Matt. 10. 18. Acts 26. 1, 2.

z Ps. 27. 13. Jer. 15. 16. Rom. 5. 3–5. Heb. 6. 17–19.
a Jer. 20. 7.
b Job 23. 11.
c Ezra 9. 3.
d Ps. 63. 6.
e Ps. 16. 5. Jer. 10. 16. Lam. 3. 24.
9 face.
f Job 11. 19.
g Lam. 3. 40. Joel 2. 13. Luke 15. 17.
10 Or, companies.
h Acts 16. 25.
i Ps. 33. 5.
j Deut. 32. 15. Jer. 31. 18. Hos. 5. 15. Heb. 12. 11. Rev. 3. 19.
k Ex. 34. 6. Ps. 107. 1. Matt. 19. 17.
l Job 13. 4.
m Acts 28. 27.
n Heb. 12. 10.
o Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 10.
p Job 10. 8. Ps. 100. 3.
q Ps. 34. 2.
11 righteousness.
r Ps. 89. 30–33. Heb. 12. 10.
12 to comfort me.
s Ps. 25. 3.
t 2 Chr. 15. 7. Prov. 4. 23. John 1. 47.
u Ps. 42. 1, 2. Ps. 73. 26.
v Ps. 69. 3.
w Job 30. 30.
x Ps. 39. 4.
y Ps. 7. 6. Rev. 6. 10.
z Ps. 35. 7.
13 faithfulness.
a Ps. 7. 1–5. Ps. 35. 19.
b Matt. 5. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 25.
14 to generation and generation.
15 standeth.

91 They continue this day according to [c]thine ordinances: for all *are* thy servants.
92 Unless [d]thy law *had been* my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.
94 I *am* [e]thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.
96 [f]I have seen an end of all perfection: *but* thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! [g]it *is* my meditation all the day.
98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me [h]wiser than mine enemies: for [16]they *are* ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: [i]for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.
100 [j]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.
101 I have [k]refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.
102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.
103 [l]How sweet are thy words unto my [17]taste! *yea, sweeter* than honey to my mouth!
104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 Thy word *is* a [18]lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.
106 [m]I have sworn, and I will perform *it*, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.
107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word. T. 142. 9.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, [n]the free-will offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgments.
109 [o]My soul *is* continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.
111 [p]Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they *are* the rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have inclined mine heart [19]to perform thy statutes alway, *even* unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate *vain* thoughts: but thy law do I love.
114 [q]Thou *art* my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.
115 [r]Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.
116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not [s]be ashamed of my hope.
117 [t]Hold thou me up and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually. S. 121.
118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit *is* falsehood. S. Ver. 155.
119 Thou [20]puttest away all the wicked of the earth [u]*like* dross: therefore I love thy testimonies. H.*
120 [v]My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 Be [w]surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.
123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.
125 I *am* thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
126 *It is* time for *thee*, LORD, to work: *for* they have made void thy law.
127 [x]Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts *concerning* all *things to be* right; *and* I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies *are* wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.
130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; [y]it giveth understanding unto the simple.
131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.
132 [z]Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, [21]as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 Order my steps in thy word: and [a]let not any iniquity have dominion over me.
134 [b]Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.
135 [c]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.
136 [d]Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI.

137 [e]Righteous *art* thou, O LORD, and upright *are* thy judgments.
138 Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded *are* [22]righteous and very [23]faithful.
139 My zeal hath [24]consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word *is* very [25]pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

c Gen. 8. 22. Ps. 148. 6. Jer. 33. 25.
d Rom. 15. 4.
e Hos. 2. 7. 16.
f Isa. 40. 8. Matt. 5. 18.
g Ps. 1. 2.
h Deut. 4. 6, 8. Isa. 48. 17. 16 it is ever with me.
i 2 Tim. 3. 15.
j Job 12. 12. Job 32. 7.
k 2 Cor. 7. 1. Prov. 1. 15.
l Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 11. 17 palate.
18 Or, candle.
m Neh 10. 29.
n Hos. 14. 2. Heb. 13. 15.
o Judg. 12. 3. Job 13. 14.
p Deut. 33. 4. 19 to do.
q Ps. 32. 7.
r Ps. 6. 8. Matt. 7. 23.
s Ps. 25. 2. Rom. 5. 5. Rom. 9. 33.
t Ps. 71. 6. John 10. 28. Rom. 14. 4. 20 causest to cease.
u Ezek. 22. 18.
v Hab. 3. 16.
w Heb. 7. 22.
x Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 3. 13, 18. Prov. 8. 11. Eph. 3. 8.
y Ps. 19. 7. Prov. 1. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 19.
z Ex. 4. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Ps. 106. 4. 21 according to the custom toward those, etc.
a Rom. 6. 12.
b Luke 1. 74.
c Ps. 4. 6.
d Jer. 9. 1.
e Neh. 9. 33. Jer. 12. 1. Dan. 9. 7. 22 righteousness. 23 faithfulness. 24 cut me off. 25 tried, or, refined.

*H. Prov. 1. 24 32.

141 I *am* [f]small and despised: *yet* do not I forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting righteousness, and thy law *is* [g]the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have [26]taken hold on me: *yet* thy commandments *are* my delights.
144 The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried with *my* whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.
146 I cried unto thee; save me, [27]and I shall keep thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.
148 [h]Mine eyes prevent the *night* watches, that I might meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.
151 Thou *art* [i]near, O LORD; and all thy commandments *are* truth.
152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast [j]founded them [k]for ever.

RESH.

153 [l]Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.
154 [l]Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word. S. 125. 5.
155 [m]Salvation *is* far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.
156 [28]Great *are* thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments.
157 Many *are* my persecutors and mine enemies; *yet* do I not decline from thy testimonies.
158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.
159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.
160 [29]Thy word *is* true *from* the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments *endureth* for ever.

SCHIN.

161 [n]Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.
162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor lying: *but* thy law do I love.
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.
165 [o]Great peace have they which love thy law: and [30]nothing shall offend them. U. 128. W. Prov. 1. 33.
166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.
168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: [p]for all my ways *are* before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.
171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.
172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments *are* righteousness.
173 Let thine hand help me; for [q]I have chosen thy precepts.
174 I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and thy law *is* my delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.
176 [r]I have gone astray like a lost sheep; [s]seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

f Prov. 15. 16. Amos 7. 2. Luke 6. 20. 2 Cor. 8. 9. Jas. 2. 5.
g Ps. 19. 9. John 17. 17. Eph. 1. 13.
26 found me.
27 Or, that I may keep.
h Ps. 63. 1, 6.
i Ps. 145. 18. j Luke 21. 33.
k Lam. 5. 1. l 1 Sam. 24. 15. Ps. 35. 1. Mic. 7. 9.
m Job 5. 4.
28 Or, Many.
29 The beginning of thy word is true.
n 1 Sam. 24. 11.
o Prov. 3. 2. Isa. 32. 17.
30 they shall have no stumbling-block.
p Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21.
q Josh. 24. 22. Prov. 1. 29. Luke 10. 42.
r Isa. 53. 6. Matt. 10. 6. Luke 15. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
s Ezek. 34. 6. Matt. 18. 11.

PSALM 120. 598

David prays against his enemy.

A Song of degrees.

IN my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.
2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, *and* from a deceitful tongue.
3 [1]What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be [2]done unto thee, thou false tongue?
4 [3]Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in [a]Mĕ'sech, *that* [b]I dwell in the tents of Kē'dăr!
6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.
7 I *am* [4]*for* peace: but when I speak, they *are* for war.

1 Or, What shall the deceitful tongue give unto thee? or, What shall it profit thee?
2 added.
3 Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man with coals of juniper.
a Gen. 10. 2.
b 1 Sam. 25. 1. Jer. 49. 28.
4 Or, a man of peace.

PSALM 121. 599

Safety of the godly who trust in God.

A Song of degrees.

I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.
2 My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.
3 [a]He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: [b]he that keepeth thee will not slumber.
4 Behold, he that keepeth Ĭs'ra-el shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The LORD *is* thy keeper: the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right hand.
6 [c]The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.
7 The LORD shall preserve thee

1 Or, Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills? whence should my help come?
a 1 Sam. 2. 9.
b Isa. 27. 3.
c Isa. 49. 10.

from all evil: he shall [d]preserve thy soul. A Prayer. 121. 7.

8 The LORD shall [e]preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

K. 125. 1. L. 125. 1, 2. S. 140. 7.

[d] Job 5. 19. Ps. 91. 9, 10. Prov. 12. 21.
[e] Deut. 28. 6. Prov. 2. 8.

600 PSALM 122.

David delights in the house of God.

A Song of degrees of David.

I WAS glad when they said unto me, [a]Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

3 Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm is builded as a city that is [b]compact together:

4 [c]Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto [d]the testimony of Ĭs'ra-el, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 For there [1]are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of Dā'vid.

6 [e]Pray for the peace of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, *and* prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

[a] Isa. 2. 3. Jer. 31. 6. Zech. 8. 21.
[b] 2 Sam. 5. 9. Eph. 2. 21.
[c] Deut. 16. 16.
[d] Ex. 16. 34.
1 do sit.
[e] Isa. 62. 6. Jer. 51. 50.

601 PSALM 123.

The godly profess their confidence in God.

A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their masters, *and* as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes *wait* upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, *and* with the contempt of the proud.

[a] Gen. 15. 1. Num. 14. 9. Josh. 1. 5. Rom. 8. 31. Heb. 13. 5.
[b] Ps. 35. 25. Prov. 1. 12. Jer. 51. 34.
[c] Ex. 18. 4. Ps. 121. 2. Prov. 18 10. Isa. 50. 10. Heb. 13. 6.
1 wickedness.
[a] Prov. 22. 8. Isa. 14. 5.
[b] Prov. 2. 15. Isa. 59. 8. Phil. 2. 15.
[c] Gal. 6. 16.

602 PSALM 124.

Blessing for miraculous deliverance.

A Song of degrees of David.

IF *it had not been* the LORD who was [a]on our side, now may Ĭs'ra-el say;

2 If *it had not been* the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:

3 Then they had [b]swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath not given us *as* a prey to their teeth.

1 returned the returning of Zion.
[a] Acts 12. 9.
[b] Job 8. 21.
2 hath magnified to do with them.
[c] Isa. 12. 1–3. Jer. 31. 9. Joel 2. 17. Matt. 5. 4. 2 Cor. 7. 8–11
3 Or, singing.
4 Or, seed basket.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 [c]Our help *is* in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

[c] Ps. 121. 2. 124. 8.

PSALM 125. 603

1 *Safety of those who trust in God.* 4 *A prayer.* F. Prov. 29. 25.

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD *shall be* as mount Zī'ŏn, *which* cannot be removed, *but* abideth for ever. K.*

2 *As the* mountains *are* round about Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, so the LORD *is* round about his people from henceforth even for ever. L. 142. 3.

3 For the rod of [1][a]the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto *those that be* good, and to *them that are* upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their [b]crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: *but* [c]peace *shall be* upon Ĭs'ra-el. S. 139. 23, 24. K. 128. 1, 2.

[a] Isa. 14. 5.
[b] Prov. 2. 15. Isa. 59. 8. Phil. 2. 15.
[c] Gal. 6. 16.

PSALM 126. 604

Zion celebrates the return from exile.

A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD [1]turned again the captivity of Zī'ŏn, [a]we were like them that dream.

2 Then [b]was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD [2]hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us; *whereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

5 [c]They that sow in tears shall reap in [3]joy. M. 138. 6. R. 117. 3.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing [4]precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him*. I. 130. 8.

[a] Ps. 85. 1. Acts 12. 9.
[b] Job 8. 21.
1 returned the returning of Zion.
2 hath magnified to do with them.
[c] Isa. 12. 1–3. Jer. 31. 9. Joel 2. 17. Matt. 5. 4. 2 Cor. 7. 8–11
3 Or, singing.
4 Or, seed basket.

PSALM 127. 605

1 *Virtue of God's blessing.* 3 *Good children his gift.*

A Song of degrees * for Solomon.

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain [1]that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh *but* in vain.

2 *It is* vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to [a]eat the bread of sorrows: *for* so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, [b]children *are* an heritage of the LORD: *and* [c]the fruit of the womb *is his* reward.

4 As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man; so *are* children of the youth.

*Or, of.
1 that are builders of it in it.
[a] Gen. 3. 17.
[b] Gen. 33. 5.
[c] Deut. 28. 4.

*O. Prov. 19. 21.

5 Happy *is* the man that [2]hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they [3]shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

[2] hath filled his quiver with them.
[3] Or, shall subdue, or, destroy.

606 PSALM 128.

Blessings flowing from fear of God.

A Song of degrees.

BLESSED *is* every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

2 [a]For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy *shalt* thou *be*, and *it shall be* well with thee. K. 130. 7.

3 [b]Thy wife *shall be* [c]as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children [d]like olive plants round about thy table. R. 144. 12.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 [e]The LORD shall bless thee out of Zī'ŏn: and thou shalt see the good of Jē-ru'să-lĕm all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt [f]see thy children's children, *and* peace upon Ĭs'ra-el. U. 132. 9. H. 146. 8.

[a] Isa. 3. 10.
[b] Prov. 5. 15.
[c] Ezek. 19. 10.
[d] Ps. 52. 8.
[e] Ps. 134. 3.
[f] Gen. 50. 23.

607 PSALM 129.

Praise of God for saving Israel in affliction.

A Song of degrees.

[1]MANY a time have they afflicted me from [a]my youth, may Ĭs'ra-el now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 [b]The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The LORD *is* [c]righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zī'ŏn.

6 Let them be as [d]the grass *upon* the house tops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, [e]The blessing of the LORD *be* upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

[1] Or, Much.
[a] Ezek. 23. 3. Hos. 2. 15.
[b] Heb. 11. 36.
[c] 2 Thess. 1. 6.
[d] Ps. 37. 2. Jer. 17. 5, 6.
[e] Ruth 2. 4. Ps. 118. 26.

608 PSALM 130.

The psalmist professes hope in prayer.

A Song of degrees.

OUT [a]of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications. I. Ver. 7, 8.

3 [b]If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But *there is* [c]forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest [d]be feared. A. 145. 2.

5 [e]I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul *waiteth* for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: *I say, more than* they that watch for the morning. I. 132. 13–15.

7 Let Ĭs'ra-el hope in the LORD: for [f]with the LORD *there is* mercy, and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

8 And [g]he shall redeem Ĭs'ra-el from all his iniquities. L. 145. 8, 9. K. Prov. 25. 11.

[a] Isa. 51. 10. Lam. 3. 55. Jon. 2. 2.
[b] Ps. 143. 2. John 8. 7–9. Rom. 3. 20. 1 Jn. 3. 4. 7.
[c] Ex. 34. 7. Eph. 1. 7.
[d] 1 Ki. 8. 40. Jer. 33. 8, 9. Heb. 12. 28.
[e] Isa. 26. 8.
1 Or, which watch unto the morning.
[f] Isa. 55. 7.
[g] Matt. 1. 21.

PSALM 131. 609

David professes humility and exhorts Israel.

A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: [a]neither do I [1]exercise myself in great matters, or in things too [2]high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted [3]myself, [b]as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is* even as a weaned child.

3 Let Ĭs'ra-el hope in the LORD [4]from henceforth and for ever.

[a] Rom. 12. 16.
[1] walk.
[2] wonderful.
[3] my soul.
[b] Matt. 18. 3.
[4] from now.

PSALM 132. 610

Prayer at the removing of the ark.

A Song of degrees.

LORD, remember Dā'vid, *and* all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the LORD, *and* vowed unto the mighty *God* of Jā'cob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will [a]not give sleep to mine eyes, *or* slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the LORD, [1]an habitation for the mighty *God* of Jā'cob.

6 Lo, we heard of it [b]at Ĕph'ra-tah: [c]we found it [d]in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

8 [e]Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests [f]be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy. T. 134. 1–3. U. Ver. 16.

10 For thy servant Dā'vid's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The LORD hath sworn *in* truth unto Dā'vid; he will not turn from it; [g]Of the fruit of [2]thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For the LORD hath chosen Zī'ŏn; he hath desired *it* for his habitation.

14 This *is* my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will [3]abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread. I. 135. 14. F. 146. 7.

16 [h]I will also clothe her priests with salvation: [4]and her saints shall shout aloud for joy. U. 140. 13.

[a] Ps. 131. 1.
[1] Or, habitations.
[b] Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 17. 12.
[c] 1 Sam. 7. 1.
[d] 1 Chr. 13. 5.
[e] Num. 10. 35.
[f] Job 29. 14. Isa. 61. 10.
[g] 1 Ki. 8. 25. 2 Chr. 6. 16. Luke 1. 69.
[2] thy belly.
[3] Or, surely.
[4] 2 Chr. 6. 41.
[h] Hos. 11. 12.

17 [f]There will I make the horn of Dā'vid to bud: I have ordained a [g]lamp for mine anointed.
18 His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish. M. (Song 2. 3–6).

f Ps 92. 10. Ezek 29. 21. Luke 1. 69.
g Or, candle.

611 PSALM 133.

Beauty of unity among brethren.

A Song of degrees of David.

BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant *it is* for [a]brethren to dwell [1]together in unity!
2 *It is* like [b]the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, *even* Aâr'on's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments;
3 As the dew of [c]Hĕr'mon, *and as the dew* that descended upon the mountains of Zī'ŏn: for [d]there the LORD commanded the blessing, *even* [e]life for evermore.

a Gen. 13. 8. 1 Cor. 1. 10.
1 even together.
b Ex. 30. 25.
c Deut. 4. 48.
d Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8.
e Dan. 12. 2, 3. Matt. 25. 34, 46. John 4. 14. John 17. 3. Heb. 7. 25. 1 John 5. 20.

612 PSALM 134.

Exhortation to bless God.

A Song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, all *ye* servants of the LORD, [a]which by night stand in the house of the LORD.
2 [1]Lift up your hands [b]*in* the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.
3 [c]The LORD that made heaven and earth bless [d]thee out of Zī'ŏn.
T. 145. 1–7.

a Lev. 8. 35. 1 Chr. 9. 33. Ps. 130. 6. Luke 2. 37.
b Ps. 28. 2. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
1 Or, in holiness.
c Ps. 124. 8.
d Ps. 128. 5.

613 PSALM 135.

1 *Exhortation to bless God.* 15 *Vanity of idols.*

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.
2 [a]Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God,
3 Praise the LORD; for the LORD *is* good: sing praises unto his name; for *it is* pleasant.
4 For [b]the LORD hath chosen Jā'cob unto himself, *and* Ĭs'ra-el for his peculiar treasure.
5 For I know that the LORD *is* great, and *that* our Lord *is* above all gods.
6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, *that* did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.
7 [c]He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; [d]he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his [e]treasuries.
8 Who smote the firstborn of Ē'gўpt, [1]both of man and beast.
9 *Who* sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Ē'gўpt, upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his servants.
10 [f]Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

a Luke 2. 37.
b Ex. 19. 5 Deut. 7. 6, 7.
c Gen. 2. 6. Job 5. 10. Jer. 10. 13.
d Job 28. 25. Zech. 10. 1.
e Job 38. 22.
1 from man. unto beast.
f Num. 21. 24.
g Josh. 12. 7.
h Gen. 17. 8.
i Ex. 3. 15.
2 to generation and generation.
j Deut. 32. 36.

11 Sī'hŏn king of Ăm'ôr-ītes, and Ōg king of Bā'shăn, and [g]all the kingdoms of Cā'năan:
12 And gave their land *for* an heritage, an [h]heritage unto Ĭs'ra-el his people.
13 [i]Thy name, O LORD, *endureth* for ever; *and* thy memorial, O LORD, [2]throughout all generations.
14 [j]For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants. I. 147. 2.
15 The idols of the heathen *are* silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;
17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there *any* breath in their mouths.
18 They that make them are like unto them: *so is* every one that trusteth in them.
19 Bless the LORD, O house of Ĭs'ra-el: bless the LORD, O house of Aâr'on:
20 Bless the LORD, O house of Lē'vī: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.
21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zī'ŏn, which dwelleth at Jē-rū'să-lĕm. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 136. 614

Exhortation to thank God for particular mercies.

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 O give thanks unto [a]the God of gods: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 O give thanks to the [b]Lord of lords: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 [c]To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
6 [d]To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
7 [e]To him that made great lights: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
8 The sun [1]to rule by day: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
10 To him that smote Ē'gўpt in their firstborn: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
11 [f]And brought out Ĭs'ra-el from among them: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
13 [g]To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

a Ex. 18. 11. Deut. 10. 17.
b 1 Tim. 6. 15. Rev. 17. 14.
c Prov. 3. 19.
d Jer. 10. 12.
e Deut. 4. 19.
1 for the rulings by day.
f Ex. 12. 51.
g Ps. 78. 13.

14 And made Ĭs'ra-el to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
15 But [2]overthrew Phā'raōh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
16 [h]To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
18 [i]And slew famous kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
19 [j]Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'ôr-ītes: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
20 And Ŏg the king of Bā'shăn: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
21 [k]And gave their land for a heritage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
22 *Even* an heritage unto Ĭs'ra-el his servant: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
23 Who [l]remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
25 [m]Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 shaked off.
h Deut. 8. 15.
i Deut. 29. 7.
j Num. 21. 21.
k Josh. 12. 1.
l Gen. 8. 1. Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 102. 17. Isa. 63. 9. Luke 1. 48.
m Ps. 104. 27.

615 PSALM 137.

The constancy of the Jews in captivity.

BY [a]the rivers of Băb'ĭ-lon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zī'ŏn.
2 We hanged our [b]harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.
3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us [1]a song; and they that [2]wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying,* Sing us *one* of the songs of Zī'ŏn.
4 How shall we sing the LORD'S song in a [3]strange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, let my right hand forget *her cunning.*
6 If I do not remember thee, let my [c]tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm above [4]my chief joy.
7 Remember, O LORD, the [d]children of Ē'dom in the day of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm; who said, [5]Rase *it,* rase *it, even* to the foundation thereof.
8 O daughter of Băb'ĭ-lon, [e]who art to be [6]destroyed; happy *shall he be,* [7]that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.
9 Happy *shall he be,* that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against [8]the stones.

a Ezek. 1. 1. Dan. 8. 2.
b Isa. 24. 8. Lam. 5. 15. Amos 6. 10. Rev. 18. 22.
1 the words of a song.
2 laid us on heaps.
3 land of a stranger.
c Ezek. 3. 26.
4 the head of my joy.
d Lam. 4. 22. Obad. 10.
5 Make bare.
e Isa. 13. 1.
6 wasted.
7 that recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us.
8 the rock.

616 PSALM 138.

1 *David praises God for the truth of his word.* 7 *Confidence in God.*

A *Psalm* of David.

I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: [a]before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.
2 I will worship [b]toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy [c]word above all thy name.
3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, *and* [d]strengthenedst me *with* strength in my soul.
4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.
5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great *is* the glory of the LORD. M. 149. 4.
6 Though the LORD *be* high, yet [e]hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off. M
7 [f]Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me. V.
8 [g]The LORD will perfect *that which* concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.
[g]V. Prov. 12. 13.

a Ps. 119. 46.
b 1 Ki. 8. 29. Ps. 5. 7. Dan. 6. 10. Jon. 2. 7.
c Isa. 42. 21.
d Zech. 10. 12
2 Cor. 12. 9.
e Prov. 3. 34. Jas. 4. 6.
f Ps. 23. 3. g Ps. 57. 2. Phil. 1. 6.

PSALM 139. 617

1 *David praises God for his providence and mercies.* 23 *His prayer for sincerity.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, [a]thou hast searched me, and known *me.* E
2 [b]Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest [c]my thought afar off.
3 Thou [1]compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted *with* all my ways.
4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue, *but,* lo, O LORD, [d]thou knowest it altogether.
5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.
6 *Such* knowledge *is* too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it. E. 143. 10. C. Mic. 3. 8.
7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? M. Isa. 11. [illegible]
8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou *art* there: [e]if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou *art there.*
9 *If* I take the wings of the morning, *and* dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;
10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.
11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.
12 Yea, the darkness [2]hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: [3]the darkness and the light *are* both alike *to thee.*
13 For thou hast possessed my reins:

a 1 Ki. 8. 39. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 44. 21. Jer. 17. 10. John 2. 24. 1 Cor. 2. 10.
b 2 Ki. 19. 27.
c Matt. 9. 4. John 2. 24.
1 Or, winnowest.
d Heb. 4. 13.
e Prov. 15. 11.
2 darkeneth not.
3 as is the darkness, so is the light.

*N. 143. 10. †D. Isa. 40. 13.

thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully *and* wonderfully made: marvellous *are* thy works; and *that* my soul knoweth [4]right well.

15 My [5]substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, *and* curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book [6]all *my members* were written, [7]*which* in continuance were fashioned, when *as yet there was* none of them. E.*

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 *If* I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt [f]slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they [g]speak against thee wickedly, *and* thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

S 23 [h]Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if *there be any* [8]wicked way in me, and [i]lead me in the way everlasting. S. Prov. 3. 6. E. Prov. 5. 21.

4 greatly.
5 Or, strength, or, body.
6 all of them.
7 Or, what days they should be fashioned.
f Isa. 11. 4.
g Job 21. 14, 15 Jude 15.
h Job 31. 6.
8 way of pain, or, grief.
i Matt. 7. 14. John 14. 6.

618 PSALM 140.

David prays to be delivered from enemies.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

DELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the [1]violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in *their* heart; continually are they gathered together *for* war.

3 They have [a]sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison *is* under their lips. Se'lah.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 [c]The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Se'lah.

6 I said unto the LORD, [b]Thou *art* my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

S 7 O GOD the Lord, [c]the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle. S. Prov. 1. 33.

8 Grant not, O LORD, [d]the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; [2]*lest* they exalt themselves. Se'lah.

9 *As for* the [e]head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 [f]Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not [3]an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow *him*.

12 I know that the LORD will [g]maintain the cause of the afflicted, *and* the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give U thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence. U. 144. 15.

1 man of violences.
a Ps. 10. 9. Jer. 18. 22. Luke 11. 53, 54.
b Ps. 16. 2.
c Deut. 33. 27-29. Ps. 18. 32.
d Job 5. 12, 13.
2 Or, let them not be exalted.
e Ps. 7. 16.
f Ps. 11 6.
3 a man of tongue, or, an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.
g Ps. 109. 31.

PSALM 141. 619

David prays that his suit may be acceptable to God.

A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be [1]set forth before thee [a]as incense; *and* [b]the lifting up of my hands *as* the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 [c]Incline not my heart to *any* evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: [d]and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 [2]Let the righteous smite me; *it shall be* a kindness: and let him reprove me; *it shall be* an excellent oil, *which* shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered [e]at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.

8 But [f]mine eyes *are* unto [g]thee, O GOD the Lord: in thee is my trust; [3]leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snares *which* they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 [h]Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal [i]escape.

1 directed.
a Eph. 5. 2.
b 1 Tim. 2. 8.
c Matt. 6. 13.
d Prov. 23. 6. Matt. 20. 15.
2 Or, Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me: let not their precious oil break my head, etc.
e 2 Cor. 1. 9.
f Ps. 25. 15.
3 make not my soul bare.
g Esth. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 15.
4 pass over.

PSALM 142. 620

David shews his comfort was in prayer.

* Maschil of David ; A Prayer † when he was in the cave.

I CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed t. within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me. L. 144. 2.

4 [1]I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld, but *there was* no man that would

* Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction.
† 1 Sam. 22. 1
1 Or, look on the right hand, and see.

know me: refuge [2]failed me; [3]no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou *art* my refuge *and* [a]my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am [b]brought very low: [c]deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: [d]the righteous shall compass me about; [e]for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

2 perished from me.
3 no man sought after my soul.
a Lam. 3. 24.
b Ps. 116. 6.
c Ps. 7. 1.
d Ps. 34. 2.
e Ps. 119. 17.

621 PSALM 143.

A prayer for favour in judgment.

A Psalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, *and* in thy righteousness. A. Prov. 20. 9.

A G 2 And [a]enter not into judgment with thy servant: for [b]in thy sight shall no man living be justified. G.*

3 For the [c]enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 [d]Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 [e]I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 [f]I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. Sē'lah.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, [1]lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I [2]flee unto thee to hide me. E. Isa. 30. 1. T. Prov. 1. 22, 23.

E T L N 10 [g]Teach me to do thy will; for thou *art* my God: [h]thy spirit *is* good; lead me into the land of uprightness. L. Isa. 48. 16. N. Isa. 4. 4.

11 Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I *am* thy servant.

*G. Prov. 3. 5, 6.

a Job 14. 3.
b Job 4. 17. Eccl. 7. 20. Gal. 2. 16.
c Ps. 7. 1, 2.
d Ps. 61. 2.
e Ps. 77. 5, 11.
f Ps. 28. 2.
1 Or, for I am become like, etc.
2 hide me with thee.
g Ps. 25. 4.
h John 14. 26. Rom. 5. 5. Gal. 5. 22, 23. Eph. 4. 30.

622 PSALM 144.

A blessing for mercy, and promise of praise.

A Psalm of David.

BLESSED *be* the LORD [1]my strength, [a]which teacheth my hands [2]to war, *and* my fingers to fight:

L 2 [3]My goodness, and my fortress;

1 my rock.
a 2 Sam. 22. 35.
2 to the war, etc.
3 Or, My mercy.
b Heb. 2. 6.
c Isa. 64. 1.
4 hands.
d Ps. 69. 1.
e Mal. 2. 11.
f Ps. 33. 2.
5 Or, victory
6 cut.
7 from kind to kind.
8 able to bear burdens, or, loaden with flesh.
g Lev. 26. 17.
h Deut. 33. 29.

my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and *he* in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me. L.*

3 [b]LORD, what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him! *or* the son of man, that thou makest account of him! N. Prov. 1. 24–end.

N 4 Man is like to vanity: his days *are* as a shadow that passeth away.

P 5 [c]Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them. P. Prov. 2. 21, 22.

7 Send thine [4]hand from above; [d]rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of [e]strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will [f]sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 *It is he* that giveth [5]salvation unto kings: who delivereth Dā'vid his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:

R 12 That our sons *may be* as plants grown up in their youth; *that* our daughters *may be* as corner stones, [6]polished *after* the similitude of a palace: R. Luke 1. 13–15.

13 *That* our garners *may be* full, affording [7]all manner of store: *that* our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 *That* our oxen *may be* [8]strong to labour; *that there be* [g]no breaking in, nor going out; that *there be* no complaining in our streets.

U 15 [h]Happy *is that* people, that is in such a case: *yea*, happy *is that* people, whose God *is* the LORD. U. 147. 11

*L. 145. 18.

d Ps. 69. 1.
e Mal. 2. 11.
f Ps. 33. 2.
5 Or, victory
6 cut.
7 from kind to kind.
8 able to bear burdens, or, loaden with flesh.
g Lev. 26. 17.
h Deut. 33. 29.
1 and his greatness there is no search.
2 things, or, words.

623 PSALM 145.

David praises God for his goodness and mercy.

David's *Psalm* of praise.

T I WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised; [1]and his greatness *is* unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous [2]works.

6 And *men* shall speak of the might

of thy terrible acts: and I will [3]declare thy greatness.
7 They shall abundantly [4]utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.
8 [b]The LORD *is* gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and [5]of great mercy. L. Verse 18. W.*
9 [c]The LORD *is* good to all: and his tender mercies *are* over all his works.
10 [d]All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.
11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. T.†
13 Thy kingdom *is a* [6]everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations. K. Isa. 11. 9.
14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all *those that be* bowed down.
15 The eyes of all [7]wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.
16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
17 The LORD *is* righteous in all his ways, and [8]holy in all his works. W.‡
18 [e]The LORD *is* nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. L. (147. 3). L.§
19 [f]He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.
20 [g]The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy. L. 146. 5.
21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

*W. Ver. 18. †T. Isa. 12. 4.

624 PSALM 146.

The psalmist vows perpetual praise to God.

[1]PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.
2 While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
3 [a]Put not your trust in princes, *nor* in the son of man, in whom *there is* no [2]help.
4 [b]His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day [c]his thoughts perish.
5 [d]Happy *is he* that *hath* the God of Jā'cob for his help, whose hope *is* in the LORD his God: L. Prov. 16. 20.
6 [e]Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein *is:* which [f]keepeth truth for ever:
7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners: E. (147. 6).
8 The LORD openeth *the eyes of the* blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous. H. Prov. 3. 2.
9 The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.
10 The LORD shall reign for ever, *even* thy God, O Zī'ŏn, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 147. 625

The prophet exhorts to praise.

PRAISE ye the LORD: for *it is* good to sing praises unto our God; for *it is* pleasant; *and* praise is comely.
2 The LORD doth build up Jē-ru'sā-lĕm: [g]he gathereth together the outcasts of Is'ra-el. I.* L.† R.‡
3 [h]He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their [3]wounds.
4 [i]He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by *their* names.
5 [j]Great *is* our Lord, and of [4]great power: [5]his understanding *is* infinite.
6 [k]The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.
7 Sing unto the LORD [o]with thanksgiving; [31]sing praise upon the harp unto our God:
8 [l]Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains. F. Verse 11.
9 [m]He giveth to the beast his food, *and* to [6]the young ravens which cry.
10 [n]He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.
11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy. U. Prov. 31. 30.
12 Praise the LORD, O Jē-ru'sālĕm; praise thy God, O Zī'ŏn.
13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.
14 [p]He maketh peace *in* thy borders, *and* filleth thee with the [7]finest of the wheat. F. Prov. 10. 19.
15 [q]He sendeth forth his commandment *upon* earth: his word runneth very swiftly.
16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.
17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?
18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, *and* the waters flow.
19 He sheweth [8]his word unto Jā'cob, [r]his statutes and his judgments unto Is'ra-el.
20 [s]He hath not dealt so with any nation: and *as for his* judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

*I. Isa. 1. 25-27.
†L. 149. 4. ‡R. Prov. 3. 7.

3 declare it.
4 boil up.
a Ps. 45. 1.
b Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 57. 10. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Lam. 3. 22, 23. John 1. 17.
5 great in mercy.
c Ps. 100. 5. Nah. 1. 7. Matt. 5. 45. Acts 14. 17.
d Ps. 19. 1.
6 a kingdom of all ages.
e Isa. 9. 7.
Dan. 2. 44. Mic. 4. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rev. 11. 15, 17.
7 Or, look unto thee.
8 Or, merciful, or, bountiful.
f Ps. 91. 1. Isa. 61. 10. John 14. 23. Jas. 4. 8. 1 John 2. 24. Jude 23. Rev. 3. 20.
g John 4. 24.
h 1 John 5. 14.
i 1 Pet. 1. 5.
1 Hallelujah.
a Isa. 2. 22.
2 Or, salvation.
b Eccl. 12. 7. 1 Cor. 2. 6.
c Jer. 17. 7.
d Rev. 14. 7.
e Mic. 7. 20.
a Deut. 30. 3. Isa. 27. 13. Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 36. 24.
b Isa. 61. 1. Luke 4. 18.
1 griefs.
c Gen. 15. 5. Isa. 40. 26.
d 1 Chr. 16. 25.
e Nah. 1. 3.
2 of his understanding there is no number.
f Ps. 146. 8.
g Eph. 5. 20.
3 answer.
h Ex. 15. 21.
i Job 38. 26.
j Matt. 6. 26. Luke 12. 24.
k Matt. 6. 26.
l Hos. 1. 7.
4 Who maketh thy border peace.
5 fat of wheat.
m Job 37. 12.
6 his words.
n Deut. 33. 4. Mal. 4. 4. Rom. 3. 2.
o Deut. 4. 32. Acts 14. 16. Rom. 3. 1, 2.

‡W. Prov. 29.25.
§L. Verse 20.

626 PSALM 148.

The psalmist exhorts to praise of God.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his [a]angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, [b]ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that *be* above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for [c]he commanded, and they were created.

6 [d]He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, [e]ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind fulfilling his word:

9 [f]Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and [2]flying fowl:

11 Kings of the earth and all people; princes, and [g]all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for [h]his name alone is [3]excellent; his glory *is* above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; *even* of the children of Is'ra-el, [i]a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

1 Hallelujah.

a Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 1. 7.

b 1 Ki. 8. 27.

c Heb. 11. 3.

d Jer. 33. 25.

e Isa. 43. 20.
f Isa. 49. 13.
2 birds of wing.
g Acts 17. 28.
h Isa. 6. 3. Phil. 2. 9.
3 exalted.
i Eph. 2. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

627 PSALM 149.

Exhortation to praise God for love to Zion.

1 Hallelujah.
a Isa. 42. 10.
b Job 35. 10.
c Zech. 9. 9.
2 Or, with the pipe.
d Prov. 31. 20.
3 in their throat.
e Deut. 7. 1, 2. Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16.
f Deut. 7. 1, 2. Rom. 16. 20.
g Rom. 16. 20. 1 John 5. 4.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. [a]Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Is'ra-el rejoice in [b]him that made him: let the children of Zi'ŏn be joyful in their [c]King.

3 Let them praise his name [2]in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp. M *

4 For the LORD taketh [d]pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation. L. Prov. 8. 17. L M

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 *Let* the high *praises* of God *be* [3]in their mouth, and [e]a twoedged sword in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, *and* punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 [f]To execute upon them the judgment written: [g]this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

1 Hallelujah.
a Isa. 42. 10.
b Job 35. 10.
c Zech. 9. 9.
2 Or, cornet.
d Ex. 15. 20.
3 Or, pipe.
e Isa. 38. 20.
f Rev. 5. 13.

PSALM 150. 628

Exhortation to praise God with instruments.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the [2]trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him [a]with the timbrel and [3]dance: praise him [b]with stringed instruments and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let [c]every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD. M. Prov. 3. 7.

THE PROVERBS.

529 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Use of proverbs.* 7 *Exhortation to believe and fear.* 20 *Complaint of wisdom.*

1 THE [a]proverbs of Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid, king of Is'ra-el;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To [b]receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and [1]equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and [2]discretion.

5 A wise *man* will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

B. C. 1000.

a 1 Ki. 4. 32.

b ch. 2. 1.
1 equities.
2 Or, advisement.
3 Or, an eloquent speech.
4 Or, the principal part.
5 an adding.
c Gen. 39. 7. Judg. 16. 16-21. Rom. 16. 18. Eph. 5. 11.
d ch. 12. 6. Jer. 5. 26. Mic. 7. 2.

6 To understand a proverb, and [3]the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

7 ¶ The fear of the LORD *is* [4]the beginning of knowledge: *but* fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 For they *shall be* [5]an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, [c]consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let [d]us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as

the grave; and whole, [e]as those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, [f]walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:

16 [g]For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread [6]in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their *own* blood; they lurk privily for their *own* lives.

19 [h]So *are* the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ [7]Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, [i]I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 ¶ Because [j]I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye [k]have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 [l]Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they [m]hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:

30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore [n]shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the [8]turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But whoso [o]hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

J. Isa. 26. 3. S. ... 28-26. W. ¶

630 CHAPTER 2.

Wisdom promises godliness and safety

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, *and* apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, *and* [1]liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 [a]If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as *for* hid treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 [b]For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: *he is* a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth [d]the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; *yea*, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, [e]understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil *man*, from the man that speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to [f]walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who rejoice to do evil, *and* delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 Whose ways *are* crooked, and *they* froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, *even* from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words;

17 [g]Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth [h]the covenant of her God.

18 For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 [i]None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest [j]walk in the way of good *men*, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be [2]rooted out of it.

P. Isa. 1. 24.

CHAPTER 3. 631

1 An exhortation to various qualities and duties. 13 Happy gain of wisdom.

MY son, forget not my law; [a]but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and [1]long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: [b]bind them about thy neck; [c]write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 [d]So shalt thou find favour and

B. C. 1000.

e Ps. 28. 1.

f ch. 4. 14.

g Isa. 59. 7.

6 in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing.

h 2 Ki. 5. 20–27. Mic. 2. 1–3. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

7 Wisdoms, that is, Excellent wisdom.

i Joel 2. 28. John 7. 37.

j Isa. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 11.

k Luke 7. 30.

l Isa. 1. 15. Jer. 14. 12. Mic. 3. 4. Jas. 4. 3.

m Job 21. 14. Ps. 50. 16, 17. Isa. 27. 11. John 3. 20. Acts 7. 51.

n Isa. 3. 11.

8 Or, ease of the simple.

o Prov. 1. 33.

1 givest thy voice.

a Ps. 19. 10. ch. 3. 14. 15. Matt. 6. 19–21.

b Luke 21. 15. John 6. 45. Jas. 1. 5.

c Ps. 84. 11.

d 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 37. 23, 24, 28, 31. 1 Pet. 1. 5.

e ch. 6. 22.

f John 3. 19. Eph. 4. 18.

g Mal. 2. 14.

h Gen. 2. 24.

i Eccl. 7. 26. Heb. 13. 4.

j Heb. 6. 12.

2 Or, plucked up.

a Deut. 30. 16.

1 years of life.

b Deut. 6. 8.

c Jer. 17. 1. 2 Cor. 3. 3.

d 1 Sam. 2. 26. Luke 2. 52. Acts 2. 47.

*P. Isa. 4. 4. †W. Isa. 30. 1. ‡G. Isa. 11. 2, 3. §T. Isa. 11. 2, 3.

[a]good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; [b]and lean not unto thine own understanding. G. 16. 2.

6 [c]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall [d]direct thy paths.

7 ¶ [e]Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be [3]health to thy navel, and [4]marrow to thy bones. H. Ver. 16.

9 [f]Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: P. Verse 16. U.†

10 [g]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine. B. Eze. 34. 26, 27.

11 ¶ [h]My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; [i]even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth. T. 17. 3.

13 ¶ Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisdom, and [5]the man *that* getteth understanding.

14 [m]For the merchandise of it *is* better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She *is* more precious than rubies: and [n]all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 [o]Length of days *is* in her right hand; *and* in her left hand riches and honour. H. 4. 10. P. S. 18.

17 [p]Her ways *are* ways of pleasantness, and all her paths *are* peace.

18 She *is* [q]a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy *is every one* that retaineth her.

19 [r]The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he [6]established the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and [s]the clouds drop down the dew.

21 ¶ My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 [t]When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken. S. 18. 10.

27 ¶ [u]Withhold not good from [7]them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do *it*.

28 [v]Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 [8]Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

†M. Ver. 34; ‡R. 14. 16.

B. C. 1000.

2 Or, good success.
e Jer. 9. 23.
f 1 Chr. 28. 9. Phil. 4. 6.
g Jer. 10. 23.
h Rom. 12. 16.
3 medicine.
4 watering, or, moistening.
i Lk. 23. 19. Mal. 3. 10.
k Deut. 28. 8.
l Job 5. 17. Heb. 12. 5.
l Deut. 8. 5.
5 the man that draweth out understanding.
m Job 28. 13. ch. 2. 4. ch. 8. 11, 19.
n Matt. 13. 44.
o 1 Tim. 4. 8.
p Matt. 11. 29.
q Gen. 2. 9. r ch. 8. 27. Jer. 10. 12. John 1. 3. Heb. 1. 2.
6 Or, prepared.
s Deut 33 28. Job 36. 28.
t Lev. 26. 6. u Rom. 13. 7. Gal. 6. 10.
7 the owners thereof.
v Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 15.
8 Or, Practise no evil. w Rom. 12. 18.
9 a man of violence.
x Zech. 5. 4. Mal. 2. 2.
y Ps. 1. 3.
z Ps. 138. 6. Matt. 23. 12. Jas. 4. 6.
a Dan 12. 2.
10 exalteth the fools.
a Ps. 34. 11. ch. 1. 8.
b 2 Sam. 12. 24. 1 Chr. 29. 1.
c 1 Chr. 28. 9. Eph. 6. 4.
d 2 Thess. 2. 10.
e Matt. 13. 44. Luke 10. 42.
f 1 Sam. 2. 30. Dan. 12. 3.
1 Or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory.
g 1 s. 18. 36.
h verse 19. Ps. 91. 11. ch. 3. 23. Jer. 13. 16. John 11. 9, 10.
i Matt. 5. 14. Phil. 2. 15.
j 2 Sam. 23. 4.

30 ¶ [w]Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 ¶ Envy thou not [9]the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward *is* abomination to the LORD: but his secret *is* with the righteous. P. 3. 32.

33 ¶ [x]The curse of the LORD *is* in the house of the wicked: but [y]he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 [z]Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly. *

35 The [a]wise shall inherit glory: but shame [10]shall be the promotion of fools. *M. 6. 16, 17.

CHAPTER 4. 632

Solomon shews what instruction he had of parents.

HEAR, [a]ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, [b]tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.

4 [c]He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget *it* not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: [d]love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 [e]Wisdom *is* the principal thing; *therefore* get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 [f]Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: [1]a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many. H. Verse 22.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.

12 When thou goest, [g]thy steps shall not be straitened; [h]and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let *her* not go: keep her; for she *is* thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil *men*.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause *some* to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 [i]But the path of the just *is* as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

U. 10. 6

19 [k]The way of the wicked *is* as darkness: they know not at what they stumble. C. 5. 22, 23.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they *are* life unto those that find them, and [2]health to all their flesh. H. 9. 11.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart [3]with all diligence; for out of it *are* the issues of life. S. Verse 27.

24 Put away from thee [4]a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and [5]let all thy ways be established.

27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: [l]remove thy foot from evil. S. 10. 29, 30.

B. C. 1000.

k 1 Sam. 2. 9. Job 5. 14. Isa. 59. 9, 10. Jer. 13. 16. John 12. 35.

2 medicine.

3 above all keeping.

4 frowardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips.

5 Or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright.

l Isa. 1. 16.

633 CHAPTER 5.

Exhortation to wisdom, content, liberality, and chastity.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, *and* bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and *that* thy lips may [a]keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman drop *as* an honeycomb, and her [1]mouth *is* smoother than oil:

4 But her end is [b]bitter as wormwood, sharp [c]as a twoedged sword.

5 Her feet go down [d]to death; her steps take hold on hell. H. Ver. 22.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, *that* thou canst not know *them*.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with [2]thy wealth; and thy labours *be* in the house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, *and* rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice [e]with the wife of thy youth.

19 [f]*Let her be as* the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts [3]satisfy thee at all times; and [4]be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 For [g]the ways of man *are* before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings. E. 15. 3. H. 6. 15.

22 ¶ His [h]own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his [5]sins.

23 He [i]shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. C. S. 36.

a Mal. 2. 7.

1 palate.

b Eccl. 7. 26.
c Heb. 4. 12.
d Heb. 13. 4.

2 thy strength.

e Eccl. 9. 9. Mal. 2. 14.
f Song 2. 9.
3 water thee.
4 err thou always in her love.
g 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 31. 4. Jer. 16. 17. Hos. 7. 2. Heb. 4. 13.
h Ps. 9. 15.
5 sin.
i Job 4. 21. ch. 10. 21.

CHAPTER 6. 634

1 *Against suretiship, idleness, and wickedness.* 20 *Blessings of obedience.*

MY son, [a]if thou be surety for thy friend, *if* thou [b]hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, [1]and make sure thy friend.

4 [c]Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand *of the hunter*, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ [d]Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, *and* gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 [e]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 Frowardness *is* in his heart, [f]he deviseth mischief continually; he [2]soweth discord. H. 9. 18.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he [3]be broken without remedy.

16 ¶ These six *things* doth the LORD hate: yea, seven *are* an abomination [3]unto him:

a Gen. 43. 9. ch. 27. 13. Heb. 7. 22
b Ezra 10. 19.
1 Or, so shall thou prevail with thy friend.
c Ruth 3. 18.
d Job 12. 7.
e Ps. 35. 19. ch. 10. 10.
f Ps. 36. 4. Isa. 32. 7. Mic. 2. 1. Matt. 26. 4.
2 casteth forth.
g Jer. 19. 11.
3 of his soul.

17 [4]A proud look, [a]a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,
18 [b]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, [c]feet that be swift in running to mischief,
19 [d]A false witness *that* speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.
20 ¶ [m]My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:
21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, *and* tie them about thy neck.
22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and *when* thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.
23 [n]For the commandment *is* a [5]lamp; and the law *is* light; and reproofs of instruction *are* the way of life:
24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery [6]of the tongue of a strange woman.
25 [o]Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.
26 For [p]by means of a whorish woman *a man is brought* to a piece of bread: and [7]the adulteress will [q]hunt for the precious life.
27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?
28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?
29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.
30 *Men* do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;
31 But *if* he be found, [r]he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.
32 *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh [8]understanding: he *that* doeth it [s]destroyeth his own soul.
33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.
34 For jealousy *is* the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.
35 [9]He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

B. C. 1000.

4 Haughty eyes.
h Ps. 5. 6. ch. 12. 22. Hos. 4. 1, 2. John 8. 44.
i ch. 1. 11. Isa. 1. 15.
j Gen. 6. 5.
k Isa. 59. 7. Rom. 3. 15.
l Ps. 27. 12.
m Eph. 6. 1.
n Ps. 19. 8.
5 Or, candle.
6 Or, of the strange tongue.
o 2 Sam. 11. 2–5. Matt. 5. 28.
p ch. 29. 3.
7 the woman of a man, or, a man's wife.
q Ezek. 13. 18.
r Ex. 22. 1, 4.
8 heart.
s Job 31. 12. Heb. 13. 4.
9 He will not accept the face of any ransom.

635 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Exhortation to wisdom.* 10 *The ways of wicked women.*

MY son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.
2 [1]Keep my commandments, and live; and [b]my law as the apple of thine eye.
3 [c]Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.
4 Say unto wisdom, Thou *art* my sister; and call understanding *thy* kinswoman:
5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words.
6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,
7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among [1]the youths, a [2]young man [d]void of understanding,
8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,
9 In [e]the twilight, [2]in the evening, in the black and dark night:
10 And, behold, there met him a woman *with* the [f]attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.
11 (She *is* loud and stubborn; [g]her feet abide not in her house:
12 Now *is she* without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him, *and* [3]with an impudent face said unto him,
14 [4]*I have* peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.
15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.
16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry with carved *works*, with [h]fine linen of Ĕ'gўpt.
17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.
18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.
19 For the goodman *is* not at home, he is gone a long journey:
20 He hath taken a bag of money [5]with him, *and* will come home at [6]the day appointed.
21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.
22 He goeth after her [7]straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;
23 Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it *is* for his life.
24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.
25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.
26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, [i]many strong *men* have been slain by her.
27 Her house *is* the way to [j]hell, going down to the chambers of death.

a Lev. 18. 5. ch. 4. 4. Isa. 55. 3.
b Deut. 32. 10.
c Deut. 6. 8. ch. 3. 3. Isa. 30. 8. Jer. 17. 1. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
1 the sons.
d ch. 6. 32.
e Job 24. 15.
2 in the evening of the day.
f 1 Tim. 2. 9.
g 1 Tim. 5. 13. Tit. 2. 5.
3 she strengthened her face and said.
4 Peace offerings are upon me.
h Isa. 19. 9.
5 in his hand.
6 Or, the new moon.
7 suddenly.
i Neh. 13. 26.
j ch. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10. Heb. 13. 4. Rev. 22. 15.

CHAPTER 8. 636

1 *Wisdom to be desired for the blessings it brings.* 12 *The nature of wisdom.* 22 *Its eternity.*

DOTH not [a]wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice *is* to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of [b]excellent things; and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.

7 For my mouth shall [c]speak truth; and wickedness *is* [1]an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness; *there is* nothing [2]froward or perverse in them.

9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 [d]For wisdom *is* better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with [3]prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 [e]The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evil: [f]pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and [g]the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom: I *am* understanding; [h]I have strength.

15 [i]By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, *even* all the judges of the earth.

17 [j]I love them that love me; and [k]those that seek me early shall find me.

18 [l]Riches and honour *are* with me; *yea,* durable riches and righteousness.

19 [m]My fruit *is* better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

20 I [4]lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 [n]The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 [o]I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth; when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

25 [p]Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

B. C. 1000.

a ch. 9. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 24.

b Ps. 49. 3. ch. 2. 6, 7. Col. 1. 26.

c John 8. 14. Rom. 15. 8. 1 the abomination of my lips. 2 wreathed.

d Job 28. 15. Ps. 19. 10. 3 Or, subtilty.

e ch. 16. 6.

f Zech. 8. 17. 1 Pet 5. 5.

g ch. 4. 24.

h Eccl. 7. 19.

i Dan. 2. 21. Matt. 28. 18. Rom. 13. 1.

j 1 Sam. 2. 30.

k Jas. 1. 5.

l Matt. 6. 33.

m Job 28. 15. ch. 3. 14. 4 Or, walk.

n ch. 3. 19. John 1. 1.

o Gen. 1. 26. Ps. 2. 6. Mic. 5. 2. John 17. 24.

p Job 15. 7. 5 Or, open places. 6 Or, the chief part. 7 Or, a circle.

q Job 38. 10.

r Job 38. 4.

s John 1. 1, 2, 18.

t Matt. 3. 17. Col. 1. 13.

u Isa. 4. 2.

v Ps. 16. 3.

w Luke 11. 28.

x John 3. 16, 36. Phil. 3. 8, 9. 8 bring forth.

y Heb. 2. 3.

a Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Tim. 3. 15. Heb. 3. 3–6. 1 her killing.

b Matt. 22. 3, 4, 9. Luke 14. 17, 21–23. Rom. 10. 15.

c ch. 6. 32. Matt. 11. 25.

d Song 5. 1. Isa. 55. 1. Matt. 26. 26–28.

e Matt. 7. 6.

f Ps. 141. 5.

g Matt. 13. 12.

h Job 28. 28.

i ch. 10. 27.

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the [5]fields, nor [6]the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there: when he set [7]a compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

29 [o]When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when [r]he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 [s]Then I was by him, *as* one brought up *with him:* [t]and I was daily *his* delight, rejoicing always before him;

31 Rejoicing [u]in the habitable part of his earth; and [v]my delights *were* with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for [w]blessed *are they that* keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 Blessed *is* the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 [x]For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall [8]obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me [y]wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

C. 11. 18.

CHAPTER 9. 637

1 *Discipline and doctrine of wisdom.*
16 *The error of folly.*

WISDOM hath [a]builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2 She hath killed [1]her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

3 She hath [b]sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city,

4 [c]Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

5 [d]Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine *which* I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked *man getteth* himself a blot.

8 [e]Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: [f]rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give *instruction* to a wise *man,* and he will be yet wiser: teach a just *man,* [g]and he will increase in learning.

10 [h]The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy *is* understanding.

11 [i]For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

H. 10. 16.

*L. 28. 13. †N. 14. 16. ‡P. 10. 22.

12 [j]If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but *if* thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear *it*.

13 ¶ A foolish woman *is* clamorous: *she is* simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16 Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: and *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 [k]Stolen waters are sweet, and bread [2]*eaten* in secret is pleasant.

H 18 But he knoweth not that the dead *are* there; *and that* her guests *are* in the depths of hell. H. 11. 21.

B. C. 1000.

[j] Job 35. 6, 7.

[k] ch. 20. 17. [2] of secrecy.

638 CHAPTER 10.

Of moral virtues and their contrary vices.

THE proverbs of Sŏl'o-mon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son *is* the heaviness of his mother.

2 [a]Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: [b]but righteousness delivereth from death.

F 3 [c]The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away [1]the substance of the wicked. F. 13. 25.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth *with* a slack hand: but [d]the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer *is* a wise son: *but* he that sleepeth in harvest *is* a son that causeth shame.

U 6 Blessings *are* upon the head of the just: but [e]violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. U. Verse 22.

7 [f]The memory of the just *is* blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but [2]a prating fool [g]shall fall.

9 [h]He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool [g]shall fall.

11 [i]The mouth of a righteous *man is* a well of life: but [e]violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but [k]love covereth all sins.

13 In the [l]lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod *is* for the back of him that is void of [m]understanding.

14 Wise *men* lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish *is* near destruction.

15 [n]The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city: the destruction of the poor *is* their poverty. H. Ver. 27.

H 16 The labour of the righteous *tendeth* to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He *is in* the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof [o]erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred *with* lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, *is* a fool.

19 [m]In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but [n]he that refraineth his lips *is* wise.

20 The tongue of the just *is as* choice silver: the heart of the wicked *is* little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want [7]of wisdom. P. 11. 24. 25.

U P 22 [o]The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. U. Verse 24.

23 *It is* as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

U 24 [p]The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but [q]the desire of the righteous shall be granted. U. 11. 23.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, so *is* the wicked no *more:* but [r]the righteous *is* an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so *is* the sluggard to them that send him.

H 27 The fear of the LORD [s]prolongeth days: but [s]the years of the wicked shall be shortened. H. 14. 30.

28 [t]The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness: but the [u]expectation of the wicked shall perish.

S 29 The way of the LORD [v]*is* strength to the upright: [w]but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

N 30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth. S. 11. 6. N. Eccl. 1. 4.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked *speaketh* [8]frowardness.

CHAPTER 11. 639

A [1]FALSE balance *is* abomination to the LORD: but [2]a just weight *is* his delight.

2 [a]*When* pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly *is* wisdom.

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 [b]Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but [c]righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall [3]direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

S 6 [d]The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but [e]transgressors shall be taken in *their own* naughtiness. S. 14. 9.

7 When a wicked man dieth, *his* expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust *men* perisheth.

[a] Ps. 49. 6. Luke 12. 19. [b] Dan. 4. 27. [c] Ps. 10. 14. [1] Or, the wicked for their wickedness. [d] ch. 13. 4. [e] Esth. 7. 8. [f] Ps. 9. 5, 6. Eccl. 8. 10. [2] a fool of lips. [3] Or, shall be beaten. [g] Ps. 23. 4. Isa. 33. 15, 16. [4] Or, shall be beaten. [h] Ps. 37. 30. [i] Ps. 107. 42. [j] 1 Cor. 13. 4. [k] Luke 4. 22. [5] heart. [l] Job 31. 24. ch. 18. 11. Luke 12. 19. 1 Tim. 6. 17 [6] Or, causeth to err. [m] Eccl. 5. 3. [n] Ps. 39. 1. ch. 17. 27, 28. Jas. 1. 19. [7] of heart. [o] Gen. 12. 2. Deut. 8. 17, 18. 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8. 1 Tim. 4. 8. [p] Job 15. 21. [q] Matt. 5. 6. [r] Ps. 15. 5. Matt. 7. 24. 1 Tim. 6. 19. [8] addeth. [s] Eccl. 7. 17. [t] Ps. 16. 9. Rom. 5. 2. [u] Job 8. 13. [v] Isa. 40. 31. Zech. 10. 12. Phil. 4. 13. [w] Ps. 1. 6. [9] frowardnesses.

[1] Balances of deceit. [2] a perfect stone. [a] Dan. 4. 30. [b] Ezek. 7. 19. Zeph. 1. 18. [c] Gen. 7. 1. [3] rectify. [d] 1 Tim. 4. 8. [e] Eccl. 10. 8.

8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead. U. Verse 20.

9 An [f]hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 [g]When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is [4]void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 [5]A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where [h]no counsel *is*, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

15 He that is surety for a stranger [6]shall smart *for it:* and he that hateth [7]suretiship is sure.

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong *men* retain riches.

17 [i]The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but *he that is* cruel troubleth his own flesh. C. 12. 5.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness *shall be* a sure reward.

19 As righteousness *tendeth* to life: so he that pursueth evil *pursueth it* to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD: but *such as are* upright in *their* way *are* his delight. U.

21 *Though* hand *join* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered. H. 13. 6.

22 *As* a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, *so is* a fair woman which [8]is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous *is* only good: *but* the expectation of the wicked *is* wrath.

24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and *there is* that withholdeth more than is meet, but *it tendeth* to poverty. U. Ver. 28.

25 [9]The liberal soul shall be made fat: [l]and he that watereth shall be watered also himself. P. 13. 22.

26 [m]He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: [n]but blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth *it*.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: [o]but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 [p]He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but [q]the righteous shall flourish as a branch. U. Ver. 31

29 He that troubleth his own house [r]shall inherit the wind: and the fool *shall be* servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life; and he that [10]winneth souls *is* wise.

31 [s]Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. U. 12. 1–3.

B. C. 1000.

f Job 8. 13.

g Esth. 8. 15.

4 destitute of heart.

5 He that walketh, being a talebearer.

h 1 Ki. 12. 1.

6 shall be sore broken.

7 those that strike hands.

i Matt. 25. 34.

j Hos. 10. 12. Gal. 6. 8, 9.

8 departeth from.

k Rom. 2. 8.

9 The soul of blessing.

l Matt. 5. 7.

m Amos 8. 5.

n Job 29. 13.

o Esth. 7. 10.

p Mark 10. 24. Luke 12. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 17.

q Jer. 17. 8.

r Eccl. 5. 16.

10 taketh.

s Jer. 25. 29. 1 Pet. 4. 17.

a ch. 31. 23. 1 Cor. 11. 7.

b ch. 14. 30.

c Matt. 7. 24.

d 1 Sam. 13. 13. ch. 1. 25, 26. ch. 3. 35 Mal. 2. 8, 9. Matt. 27. 4, 5.

1 perverse of heart.

e Deut. 25. 4.

2 Or, bowels.

f Gen. 3. 19. ch. 28. 19. Eph. 4. 28. 1 Thess. 4. 11.

3 Or, the fortress.

g Ps. 1. 3. Luke 8. 15.

4 The snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips.

h 2 Pet. 2. 9.

i Isa. 3. 10.

j Luke 18. 11.

5 in that day.

k Zech. 1. 5, 6.

CHAPTER 12. 640

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof *is* brutish.

2 A good *man* obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved. U. Ver. 13.

4 [a]A virtuous woman *is* a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed *is* [1]as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous *are* right: *but* the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit. C. 13. 15.

6 The words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 [c]The wicked are overthrown, and *are* not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: [d]but he that is [1]of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 *He that is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 [e]A righteous *man* regardeth the life of his beast: but the [2]tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruel.

11 [f]He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain *persons is* void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth [3]the net of evil *men:* but the [g]root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit*. U. Ver. 28.

13 [4]The wicked is snared by the transgression of *his* lips: [h]but the just shall come out of trouble. V. 16. 7.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of *his* mouth: [i]and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 [j]The way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel *is* wise.

16 A fool's wrath is [5]presently known: but a prudent *man* covereth shame.

17 *He that* speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise *is* health.

19 [k]The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue *is* but for a moment.

20 Deceit *is* in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace *is* joy.

21 [l]There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief. A. 19. 23.

22 [m]Lying lips *are* abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly *are* his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 [n]The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the [6]slothful shall be under tribute.

25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but [o]a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous *is* more [7]excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful *man* roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man *is* precious.

28 In the way of [p]righteousness *is* life; and *in* the pathway *thereof there is* no death. U. 15. 24.

641 CHAPTER 13.

A WISE son *heareth* his father's instruction: [a]but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of *his* mouth: but the soul of the transgressors *shall eat* violence.

3 [b]He [1]that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: *but* he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and *hath* nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous *man* hateth [c]lying: but a wicked *man* is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 [d]Righteousness keepeth *him that is* upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth [2]the sinner. H. Ver. 9.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet *hath* nothing: *there is* that maketh himself poor, yet *hath* great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life *are* his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the [3]lamp of the wicked shall be put out. H. Verse 15.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised *is* wisdom.

11 [e]Wealth *gotten* by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth [4]by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but *when* the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

13 Whoso [f]despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment [g]shall be rewarded.

14 [h]The law of the wise *is* a fountain of life, to depart from [h]the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors *is* hard. H. Verse 21. C. Verse 19.

B. C. 1000.

l Rom. 8. 28. 2 Thess. 1. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
m Rev. 22. 15.
n 1 Ki. 11. 28. ch. 10. 4.
6 Or, deceitful.
o Isa. 50. 4.
7 Or, abundant.
p Deut. 30. 15. Matt. 19. 17. Rom. 5. 21. 2 Cor. 4. 17. Rev. 2. 7.
a 1 Sam. 2. 25. ch. 9. 7, 8.
b Ps. 39. 1.
c Rom. 12. 9. Col. 3. 9.
d ch. 11. 3.
1 stn.
2 Or, candle.
e ch. 20. 21.
3 with the hand.
f 2 Chr. 36. 16
4 Or, shall be in peace.
g ch. 16. 22.
h 2 Sam. 22. 6. ch. 15. 24. Ps. 116. 3
i ch. 12. 23.
5 spreadeth.
6 an ambassador of faithfulness.
j ch. 15. 5.
7 shall be broken.
k Ps. 32. 10.
l Eccl. 2. 26.
m ch. 12. 11.
n ch. 19. 18. ch. 22. 15.
a Ruth 4. 11. ch. 24. 3, 4.
b Job 12. 4.
c ch. 12. 6.
d Ex. 20. 16.
e ch. 17. 24.
f Luke 12. 20. 1 Cor. 3. 19.
g ch. 1. 22.
1 the bitterness of his soul.
h Job 8. 15. ch. 3. 33.
i ch. 16. 25.
j Rom. 6. 21.
k Eccl. 2. 2.

16 [i]Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge: but a fool [k]layeth open *his* folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but [l]a faithful ambassador *is* health.

18 Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that refuseth instruction: but [j]he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil. C. 14. 9.

20 He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise: but a companion of fools [7]shall be destroyed. H.*. U. 14. 9.

21 [k]Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good *man* leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and [l]the wealth of the sinner *is* laid up for the just. P. 15. 6.

23 [m]Much food *is in* the tillage of the poor: but there is *that is* destroyed for want of judgment.

24 [n]He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want. F. Isa. 1. 19.
*H. 14. 12.

CHAPTER 14. 642

EVERY [a]wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: [b]but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish *is a* rod of pride: [c]but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean: but much increase *is* by the strength of the ox.

5 [d]A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth it* not: but [e]knowledge *is* easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but [f]the folly of fools *is* deceit. C. Ver. 13. S. Ver. 14.

9 [g]Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous *there is* favour.

10 The heart knoweth [1]his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 [h]The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish. U. Ver. 32.

12 [i]There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but [j]the end thereof *are* the ways of death. M. 7. 13.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and [k]the end of that mirth *is* heaviness. C. 1[illegible] 10.

14 The backslider in heart shall be

*U. Verse 11.

[1]filled with his own ways: and a [2]good man *shall be satisfied* from himself. S. 15. 9.

15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going. C. Ver. 34. M. 15. 33.

16 [3]A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident. N. 27. 1. R. 28. 13.

17 *He that is* soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 [o]The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but [2]the rich *hath* many friends.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: [p]but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches: *but* the foolishness of fools *is* folly.

25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.

26 In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 [q]The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people *is* the king's honour: but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

29 [r]*He that is* slow to wrath *is* of great understanding: but *he that is* [3]hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh: but [s]envy the rottenness of the bones. H. 17. 22.

31 [t]He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth [u]his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but [v]the righteous hath hope in his death. U. 1. S. 9.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but *that which is* in the midst of fools is made known. C. 15. 8, 9.

34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin *is* a reproach [4]to any people.

35 [w]The king's favour *is* toward a wise servant: but his wrath *is against* him that causeth shame.

643 CHAPTER 15.

A SOFT answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

B. C. 1000.

l ch. 12. 14.
m 2 Cor. 1. 12. Phil. 4. 7.
n ch. 22. 3.
o ch. 19. 7. 2 many are the lovers of the rich.
p Ps. 41. 1.
q ch. 13. 14.
r ch. 15. 18. Matt. 11. 29. 1 Cor. 13. 4-7. Jas. 1. 19. 3 short of spirit.
s Job 5. 2. Ps. 112. 10. Acts 7. 9. Rom. 1. 29. Jas. 4. 5.
t Job 31. 15, 16. ch. 17. 5. Eccl. 5. 8. Matt. 25. 40. 1 John 3. 17.
u Job 31. 15. ch. 22. 2.
v Job 13. 15. Ps. 23. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 4. 18.
w Matt 24. 45, 47. 4 to nations.
1 belcheth, or, bubbleth.
a 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 34. 21. ch. 5. 21. Jer. 16. 17. Zech 4. 10. Heb. 4. 13.
2 The healing of the tongue.
b Isa. 61. 8. Jer. 6. 20. Amos 5. 22.
c Luke 18. 11.
d ch. 21. 21. Isa. 51. 1, 7. 1 Tim. 6. 11.
3 Or, Instruction.
e John 2. 24. Acts 1. 24.
f ch. 16. 8. Eccl. 4. 6. 1 Tim. 6. 6.
4 is raised up as a causey.
g Isa. 35. 8.
5 void of heart.
h Eph. 5. 15.
6 In his season.
i Phil. 3. 20.

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools [1]poureth out foolishness. E.*

3 [2]The eyes of the LORD *are* in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 [2]A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life: but perverseness therein *is a* breach in the spirit.

5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble. P. 10. 17.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish *doeth* not so.

8 [3]The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the LORD: [4]but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.

9 The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that [4]followeth after righteousness. C. Ver. 26. U. Ver. 29.

10 [3]Correction *is* grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: *and* he that hateth reproof shall die. E. 16. 2.

11 Hell and destruction *are* before the LORD: how much more then [4]the hearts of the children of men?

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted *are* evil: but he that is of a merry heart *hath* a continual feast.

16 [5]Better *is* little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 Better *is* a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but *he that is* slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the slothful *man is* as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous [4]*is* made plain.

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 Folly *is* joy to *him that is* [5]destitute of wisdom: [6]but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word *spoken* [6]in due season, how good *is it!*

24 [7]The way of life *is* above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath. H. 16. 4, 5.

25 The LORD will destroy the house

†S. Verse 29.

of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow. C. Ver. 29.

C 26 The thoughts of the wicked *are* an abomination to the LORD: but *the words* of the pure *are* [7]pleasant words.

27 [j]He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous [k]studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

C 29 [l]The LORD *is* far from the wicked: but he [m]heareth the prayer
S of the righteous. C. 21. 16. S.*, †, ‡, §.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: *and* a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth [8]instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that [9]heareth reproof [10]getteth understanding.

M 33 The fear of the LORD *is* the instruction of wisdom; and before honour *is* humility. M. 16. 5.

644 CHAPTER 16.

THE [1a]preparations of the heart in man, [b]and the answer of the tongue, *is* from the LORD.

E 2 All the ways of a man *are* clean in
G his own eyes; but [c]the LORD weigheth the spirits. E. 17. 3. G. 19. 21.

3 [2]Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

H 4 [d]The LORD hath made all *things* for himself: [e]yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

M 5 Every one *that is* proud in heart *is* an abomination to the LORD: *though* hand *join* in hand, he shall not be [3]unpunished. H. Ver. 18. M. Ver. 18.

S 6 [f]By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD *men* depart from evil. S. Ver. 17.

I 7 When a man's ways [g]please the
V LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. U.‡. V.§.

8 Better *is* a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

9 A man's heart deviseth his way: [h]but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 [4]A divine sentence *is* in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 [i]A just weight and balance *are* the LORD'S: [5]all the weights of the bag *are* his work.

12 *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.

13 Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance *is* life; and his favour *is* as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

17 [j]The highway of the upright *is* S
to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul. S. 17. 13.

18 Pride *goeth* before destruction, H
and an haughty spirit before a fall. M

19 Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 [6]He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso [k]trusteth in the LORD, happy *is* he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 Understanding *is* a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools *is* folly.

23 [l]The heart of the wise [7]teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words *are as* an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 There is a way that [8]seemeth H
right unto a man, but the end thereof *are* the ways of death. H. 18. 12

26 [9]He that [10]laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth [9]craveth it of him.

27 [10]An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.

28 A froward man [11]soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 The hoary head *is* a crown of glory, *if* it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 *He that is* slow to anger *is* better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof *is* of the LORD. *H. Ver. 25; M. 18. 12.

CHAPTER 17. 645

BETTER *is* a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of [1]sacrifices *with* strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren. E. 21. 2.

E 3 [a]The fining pot *is* for silver, and T
the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts. T. 27. 21.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; *and* a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

B. C 1000.

7 words of pleasantness.
j Josh. 6. 18. 1 Sam. 8. 3. ch. 1. 19. Isa. 5. 8. Zech. 5. 3.
k 1 Pet. 3. 15.
l Eph. 2. 12.
m Ps. 34. 15, 16. John 9. 31. Rom. 8. 26.
8 Or, correction.
9 Or, obeyeth.
10 possesseth an heart.
1 Or, dispositions.
a Jer. 10. 23.
b Matt. 10. 19.
c 1 Sam. 16. 7. Dan. 5. 27.
2 Roll
d Isa. 43. 7. Rom. 11. 36.
e Job 21. 30. Rom. 9. 22.
3 held innocent.
f Dan. 4. 27. Luke 11. 41.
g Col. 1. 10.
h Jer. 10. 23.
4 Divination.
i Lev. 19. 36.
5 all the stones.
j ch. 4. 24–27. Isa. 35. 8. Acts 24. 16.
6 Or, He that understandethamatter.
k Isa. 30. 18.
l Matt. 12. 34.
7 maketh wise.
8 The soul of him that laboureth.
9 boweth unto him.
10 A man of Belial.
11 sendeth forth.
1 Or, good cheer.
a Ps. 26. 2. ch. 27. 21. Jer. 17. 10. Mal. 3. 3.

*S. 16. 6. †U. 16. 7. ‡U. 21. 21. §V. 20. 22.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: *and* [b]he that is glad at calamities shall not be [2]unpunished.

6 Children's children *are* the crown of old men; and the glory of children *are* their fathers.

7 [3]Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do [4]lying lips a prince.

8 A gift *is as* [5]a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it [d]prospereth.

9 He that covereth a transgression [6]seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth *very* friends.

10 [7]A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil *man* seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso [e]rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife *is as* when one letteth out water: therefore [f]leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

S 15 [g]He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both *are* abomination to the LORD. S. 21. 16.

16 Wherefore *is there* a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing *he hath* no heart *to it?*

17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of [8]understanding striketh hands, *and* becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: *and* he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 [9]He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

H 22 A merry heart doeth good [10]*like* a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones. H. 19. 23.

23 A wicked *man* taketh a gift out of the bosom [h]to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 [i]Wisdom *is* before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son *is* a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also to punish the just *is* not good, *nor* to strike princes for equity.

27 [j]He that hath knowledge spareth his words: *and* a man of understanding is of [11]an excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: *and* he that shutteth his lips *is esteemed* a man of understanding.

B. C. 1000.

[b] Job 31. 29. ch. 24. 17. Obad. 12.
[2] held innocent.

[3] a lip of excellency.
[4] a lip of lying.
[5] a stone of grace.
[c] ch. 18. 16.
[d] Gen. 39. 21. Dan. 6. 3.
[6] Or, procureth.
[7] Or, A reproof availeth more a wise man, than to strike a fool an hundred times.

[e] Jer. 18. 20. Rom. 12. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 15.
[f] ch. 20. 3. Acts 6. 1. Rom. 12. 18. 2 Thess. 4. 11.
[g] Ex. 23. 7. Isa. 5. 23.
[8] heart.
[9] The froward of heart.
[10] Or, to a medicine.
[h] Ex. 23. 8.
[i] Eccl. 2. 14.
[j] Jas. 1. 19.
[11] Or, a cool spirit.

CHAPTER 18.

THROUGH [1]desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh *and* intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, *then* cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth *are as* deep waters, [a]*and* the wellspring of wisdom *as* a flowing brook.

5 [b]*It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 A fool's mouth *is* his destruction, and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.

8 The words of a [2]talebearer *are* [3]as wounds, and they go down into the [4]innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

10 [c]The name of the LORD *is* a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and [5]is safe. S. 29. 25.

11 The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

H 12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour M is humility. H. 22. 3. M. 26. 12.

13 He that [6]answereth a matter before he heareth *it*, it *is* folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 [d]The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh [7]knowledge.

16 [e]A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 *He that is* first in his own cause *seemeth* just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city: and *their* contentions *are* like the bars of a castle.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; *and* with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 [f]Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 *Whoso* findeth a wife findeth a good *thing*, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth [g]roughly.

24 A man [h]*that hath* friends must

[1] Or, He that separateth himself seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business: see Jude 19.
[a] Ps. 78. 2.
[b] Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. Job 13. 7, 8. ch. 24. 23.
[2] Or, whisperer.
[3] Or, like as when men are wounded.
[4] chambers.
[c] 2 Sam. 22. 3, 51. Ps. 18. 2.
[5] is set aloft.
[6] returneth a word.
[d] Eph. 1. 17.
[e] Gen. 39. 2–6. Gen. 41. 14, 38–44. Dan. 1. 17, 19, 20. Dan. 6. 3. Matt. 12. 37.
[f] Gen. 42. 14–16. Jas. 2. 3.
[g] John 15. 14, 15.

shew himself friendly: and there is a friend *that* sticketh closer than a brother. L. Song 2. 3, 4.

647 CHAPTER 19.

BETTER [a]*is* the poor that walketh in his integrity, than *he that is* perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, *that* the [b]soul *be* without knowledge, *it is* not good; and he that hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: [c]and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 [d]A false witness shall not be [1]unpunished, and *he that* speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man *is* a friend to [2]him that giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth *them with* words, *yet* they *are* wanting *to him.*

8 He that getteth [3]wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

9 [e]A false witness shall not be unpunished, and *he that* speaketh lies shall perish.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less [f]for a servant to have rule over princes.

11 [g]The [4]discretion of a man deferreth his anger; [h]and *it is* his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 The king's wrath *is* as the roaring of a lion; but his favour *is* as dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son *is* the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife *are* a continual dropping.

14 [i]House and riches *are* the inheritance of fathers: and [j]a prudent wife *is* from the LORD.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 [k]He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; *but* he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 [l]He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and [5]that which he hath given will he pay him again. P. 22. 9.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare [6]for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver *him,* yet thou must [7]do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end. C. 20. 9. O.*

21 [m]*There are* many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man *is* his kindness: and a poor man *is* better than a liar. A. Isa. 58. 11. H. Isa. 35. 3–6.

23 [n]The fear of the LORD *tendeth* to life: and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil. A H

24 A slothful *man* hideth his hand in *his* bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple [8]will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, *and* he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth *his* father, *and* chaseth away *his* mother, *is* a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to [9]hear the instruction *that causeth* to err from the words of knowledge.

28 [o]An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAPTER 20. 648

WINE [a]*is* a mocker, strong drink *is* raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The fear of a king *is* as the roaring of a lion: *whoso* provoketh him to anger sinneth *against* his own soul.

3 [b]*It is* an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the [1]cold; *therefore* shall he beg in harvest, and *have* nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man *is like* deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 [c]Most men will proclaim every one his own [2]goodness: but [d]a faithful man who can find?

7 The just *man* walketh in his integrity: his children *are* blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes. A. Eccl. 7. 20. G.*

9 [e]Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? A G

10 [3]Divers weights, *and* [4]divers measures, both of them *are* alike abomination to the LORD.

11 Even a child is [f]known by his doings, whether his work *be* pure, and whether *it be* right.

12 [g]The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 [h]Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, *and* thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is* naught, *it is* naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge *are* a precious jewel.

B. C. 1000.

a ch. 28. 6.
b Hos. 4. 6. John 16. 3. Rom. 10. 2.
c Ps. 37. 7.
d Ex. 23. 1. 1 held innocent.
2 a man of gifts.
3 an heart.
e Dan. 6. 24.
f Eccl. 10. 6.
g Jas. 1. 19.
4 Or, prudence.
h ch. 25. 21. Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 19. Eph. 4. 32. †2 Cor. 12. 14.
i ch. 18. 22.
k Luke 10. 28. Rom. 2. 7.
l ch. 14. 21. Eccl. 11. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 6.
5 Or, his deed.
6 Or, to his destruction: or, to cause him to die.
7 add.
m Gen. 37. 19, 20. Esth. 9. 25. Eccl. 7. 29. Isa. 14. 26. Heb. 6. 17.
n 1 Tim. 4. 8.
8 will be cunning.
o Deut. 13. 11.
p Matt. 7. 15. Mark 4. 24. John 10. 5. Eph. 4. 14. 1 Tim. 4. 6.
9 A witness of Belial.

a Gen. 9. 21. Isa. 28. 7.
b Gen. 13. 7.
1 Or, winter.
c Matt. 6. 2.
2 Or, bounty.
d Ps. 12. 1. Eccl. 7. 28. Jer. 5. 1. Luke 18. 8.
e Job 14. 4. Eccl. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8.
3 A stone and a stone.
4 an ephah and an ephah.
f Matt. 7. 16. g Ex. 4. 11. Rom. 11. 36.
h Rom. 12. 11

16 Take his garment that is surety *for* a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 [5]Bread of deceit *is* sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 *Every* purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about *as* a tale-bearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that [6]flattereth with his lips.

20 [7]Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his [7]lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning; [j]but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 [k]Say not thou, I will recompense evil; *but* wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee. V. Isa. 41. 11-14.

23 Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the LORD; and [8]a false balance *is* not good.

24 [l]Man's goings *are* of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 *It is* a snare to the man *who* devoureth *that which is* holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man *is* the [9]candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men *is* their strength: and the beauty of old men *is* the gray head.

30 The blueness of a wound [10]cleanseth away evil: so *do* stripes the inward parts of the belly.

649 CHAPTER 21.

THE king's heart *is* in the hand of the LORD, *as* the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man *is* right in his own eyes: [c]but the LORD pondereth the hearts. E. 24. 12. G. 20. 12.

3 [b]To do justice and judgment *is* more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 [1]An high look, and a proud heart, *and* [2]the plowing of the wicked, *is* sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness; but of every one *that is* hasty only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue *is* a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall [3]destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man *is* froward and strange: but *as for* the pure, his work *is* right.

B. C. 1000.

5 Bread of lying, or, falsehood.

6 Or, enticeth.

7 Or, candle.

8 balances of deceit.

9 Or, lamp, 10 is a purging medicine against evil.

a 1 Sam. 16. 7. Jer. 17. 10. John 2. 24.
b Hos. 6. 6. 1 Haughtiness of eyes. 2 Or, the light of the wicked. 3 saw them, or, dwell with them. 4 a woman of contentions. 5 an house of society.
c Jas. 4. 5. 6 is not favoured.
d 1 Cor. 10. 10.
e Rom. 2. 8.
f Ps. 58. 4. Zech. 7. 11. Matt. 7. 2. Acts 7. 57. 7 Or, sport.
g Isa. 43. 3, 4. 8 in the land of the desert.
h Ps. 112. 3. ch. 10. 22. Matt. 25. 3.
i 1 Cor. 15. 58. 9 in the wrath of pride. 10 in wickedness. 11 A witness of lies. 12 Or, considereth. 13 Or, victory.

9 *It is* better to dwell in a corner of the house top, than with [4]a brawling woman in [5]a wide house.

10 [e]The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour [6]findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 [d]The righteous *man* wisely considereth the house of the wicked: *but God* [e]overthroweth the wicked for *their* wickedness.

13 [f]Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 *It is* joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity. S. 32. 8. C. *

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth [7]pleasure *shall be* a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 [g]The wicked *shall be* a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 *It is* better to dwell [8]in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 [h]*There is* treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 [i]He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour. U. 24. 15.

22 A wise *man* scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his name, who dealeth [9]in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not. C. 20. 12, 13.

27 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination: how much more, *when* he bringeth it [10]with a wicked mind?

28 [11]A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but *as for* the upright, he [12]directeth his way.

30 *There is* no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

31 The horse *is* prepared against the day of battle: but [13]safety *is* of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22. 650

A *GOOD* name *is* rather to be chosen than great riches, *and*

*C. Verse 27.

[1]loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 [a]The rich and poor meet together: the LORD *is* the maker of them all.

H 3 [b]A prudent *man* foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished. H. 22. 14.

4 [2]By humility *and* the fear of the LORD *are* riches, and honour, and life.

5 Thorns *and* snares *are* in the way of the froward: [c]he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 [3]Train up a child [4]in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower *is* servant [5]to the lender.

S 8 [d]He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: [6]and the rod of his anger shall fail. S. 24. 12.

P 9 [7]He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor. P. 28. 8.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, [8]*for* the grace of his lips the king *shall be* his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth [9]the words of the transgressor.

13 The slothful *man* saith, *There is* a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 [e]The mouth of strange women *is* a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness *is* bound in the heart of a child; *but* the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 [f]He that oppresseth the poor to increase his *riches, and* he that giveth to the rich, *shall* surely *come* to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For *it is* a pleasant thing if thou keep them [10]within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, [11]even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; [g]that thou mightest answer the words of truth [12]to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he *is* poor: [h]neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

23 For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

B. C. 1000.

1 Or, favour is better than, etc.
a Ps. 49. 1, 2.
b Isa. 26. 20.

2 Or, The reward of humility, etc.
c 1 John 5. 18.

3 Or, Catechise.
4 In his way.
5 to the man that lendeth.
d Job 4. 8. Hos. 10. 13.
6 Or, and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed.
7 Good of eye.
8 Or, and hath grace in his lips.
9 Or, the matters.
e ch. 2. 16. Eccl. 7. 26.
f Job 20. 19, 20, 23. Job 34. 26, 27, 28. 35. 12, 5. Eccl. 5. 8. Isa. 3. 14, 15. Amos 2. 6–8. Amos 5. 11. Jas. 2. 13.
10 in thy belly.
11 Or, trust thou also.
g 1 Pet. 3. 15.
12 Or, to those that send thee.
h Mal. 3. 5.
i Deut. 19. 14.
13 Or, bound.
j 1 Ki 11. 28. ch. 10. 4. Eccl. 9. 10. Matt. 25. 21. Rom. 12. 11.
14 obscure men.

a ch. 28. 20. John 6. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 9.
b ch. 3. 5. Rom. 12. 16.
1 Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon.
c Ps. 141. 4.
d Deut. 15. 9. Matt. 20. 15. Mark 7. 22.
e Matt. 7. 6.
2 Or, bound.
f Job 31. 21. Jer. 50. 34.
g 1 Cor. 5. 5.
3 Or, even I will rejoice.
h Luke 16. 25.
4 Or, reward.
i Isa. 5. 22. Matt. 24. 49. Luke 21. 34. Rom. 13. 13. Eph. 5. 18.
5 of their flesh.
j Eph. 6. 1.

26 Be not thou *one* of them that strike hands, *or* of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28 [i]Remove not the ancient [13]landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man [j]diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before [14]mean *men*.

CHAPTER 23. 651

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what *is* before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou *be* a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they *are* deceitful meat.

4 [a]Labour not to be rich: [b]cease from thine own wisdom.

5 [1]Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for *riches* certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

6 [c]Eat thou not the bread of *him that hath* [d]an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart *is* not with thee.

8 The morsel *which* thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 [e]Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old [2]landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless: K. Isa. 1. 18.

K 11 [f]For their redeemer *is* mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction from the child: for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

H 14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and [g]shalt deliver his soul from hell. H. 24. 20.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, [3]even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but *be thou* in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 [h]For surely there is an [4]end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 [i]Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters [5]of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.

22 [j]Hearken unto thy father that

begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 [k]Buy the truth, and sell *it* not; *also* wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise *child* shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore *is* a deep ditch; and a strange woman *is* a narrow pit.

28 She also lieth in wait [6]as *for* a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 [l]Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, *when* it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like [7]an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down [8]in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 [m]They have stricken me, *shall thou say, and* I was not sick; they have beaten me, *and* [9]I felt *it* not: [n]when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

632 CHAPTER 24.

BE not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man [1]is strong; yea, a man of knowledge [2]increaseth strength.

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

7 Wisdom *is* too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 [a]The thought of foolishness *is* sin: and the scorner *is* an abomination to men.

10 *If* thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength *is* [3]small.

11 [b]If thou forbear to deliver *them*

B. C. 1000.

[k] Matt. 13. 44.

6 Or, as a robber.

[l] 1 Ki. 20. 16. ch. 20. 1. Isa. 5. 11. Nah. 1. 10. Matt. 24. 49, 50. Eph. 5. 18.

7 Or, a cockatrice.
8 in the heart of the sea.
[m] ch. 27. 22. Jer. 5. 3.
9 I knew it not.
[n] Deut. 29. 19. Isa. 56. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 22.

1 is in strength.
2 strengtheneth might.
[a] Gen. 6. 5. Ps. 119. 113. Matt. 9. 4. Acts 8. 22. 2 Cor. 10. 5.
3 narrow.
[b] Isa. 58. 6, 7. 1 John 3. 16.
[c] Job 34. 11. Jer. 32. 19. Rom. 2. 6. Rev. 2. 23.
4 upon thy palate.
[d] Ps. 34. 19. Mic. 7. 8.
5 It be evil in his eyes.
6 Or, Keep not company with the wicked.
[e] Ps. 11. 6. Isa. 3. 11.
7 Or, lamp.
[f] Rom. 13. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 17.
8 changers.
[g] Deut. 1. 17. 2 Chr. 19. 7. ch. 18. 5. John 7. 24.
[h] Isa. 5. 23.
9 a blessing of good.
10 that answereth right words.
[i] Eph. 4. 25.
[j] Matt. 5. 39.
[k] Jer. 4. 3. Matt. 13. 7, 22. Heb. 6. 8.
11 set my heart.

that are drawn unto death, and *those that are* ready to be slain; E.*.

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider *it?* and he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know *it?* and shall *not* he render to *every* man [c]according to his works? S.†.

13 My son, eat thou honey, because *it is* good; and the honeycomb, *which is* sweet [4]to thy taste:

14 So *shall* the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul: when thou hast found *it*, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked *man*, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: U. 25. 21, 22.

16 [d]For a just *man* falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see *it*, and [5]it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 [e]Fret not thyself because of evil *men*, neither be thou envious at the wicked; H. 26. 10.

20 For [e]there shall be no reward to the evil *man;* the [7]candle of the wicked shall be put out. S. Ver. 24.

21 My son, [f]fear thou the LORD and the king: *and* meddle not with [8]them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These *things* also *belong* to the wise. [g]*It is* not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 [h]He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him: S. Ecc. 12. 13, 14.

25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight, and [9]a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips [10]that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 [i]Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive *not* with thy lips.

29 [j]Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, [k]it was all grown over with thorns, *and* nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, *and* [11]considered *it* well: I looked upon *it, and* received instruction.

33 *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:
34 So shall thy poverty come *as* one that travelleth; and thy want as [12]an armed man.

653 CHAPTER 25.

1 *About kings.* 8 *Avoiding quarrels and causes thereof.*

THESE *are* also proverbs of Sŏl'o-mon, which the men of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah copied out.
2 [a]*It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings *is* [b]to search out a matter.
3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings [1]*is* unsearchable.
T 4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer. T. Eccl. 7. 14
5 Take away the wicked *from* before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.
6 [2]Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great *men:*
7 For better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.
8 [c]Go not forth hastily to strive, lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.
9 [d]Debate thy cause with thy neighbour *himself;* and [3]discover not a secret to another:
10 Lest he that heareth *it* put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.
11 A word [4]fitly spoken *is like* apples of gold in pictures of silver.
12 *As* an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, *so is* a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, *so is* a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.
14 Whoso boasteth himself [5]of a false gift *is like* [e]clouds and wind without rain.
15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.
17 [6]Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be [7]weary of thee, and *so* hate thee.
18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour [f]*is* a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
19 Confidence in an [g]unfaithful man in time of trouble *is like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

B. C. 700.

12 a man of shield.

a Rom. 11. 33.
b Job 29. 16.
1 there is no searching.
2 Set not out thy glory.
c Matt. 5. 25.
d Matt. 18. 15.
3 Or, discover not the secret of another.
4 spoken upon his wheels.
5 in a gift of falsehood.
e Jude 12.
6 Or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.
7 full of thee.
f Ps. 140. 3.
g Job 6. 14-20. 2 Tim. 4. 16.
h Dan. 6. 18.
i Matt. 5. 44.
j 2 Sam. 16. 12.
8 Or, The north wind bringeth forth rain: so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.
k Mic. 7. 8.
l Luke 14. 11.

a Ps. 12. 8.
b Num. 23. 8.
c Isa. 36. 21.
1 his own eyes.
2 Or, violence.
3 are lifted up.
4 Or, As he that putteth a precious stone in an heap of stones.
5 Or, A great man grieveth all, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.
6 iterateth his folly.

20 *As* he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, *and as* vinegar upon nitre, [h]so *is* he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.
21 [i]If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: U
22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, [j]and the LORD shall reward thee. J. Ps. 10.
23 [k]The north wind driveth away rain: so *doth* an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.
24 *It is* better to dwell in the corner of the house top, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.
25 *As* cold waters to a thirsty soul, so *is* good news from a far country.
26 [l]A righteous man falling down before the wicked *is as* a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.
27 *It is* not good to eat much honey: [1]so *for men* to search their own glory *is not* glory.
28 He that *hath* no rule over his own spirit *is like* a city *that is* broken down, *and* without walls.

CHAPTER 26. 654

About fools, sluggards, and busybodies.

AS snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, [a]so honour is not seemly for a fool.
2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so [b]the curse causeless shall not come.
3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.
4 [c]Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.
5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in [1]his own conceit.
6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, *and* drinketh [2]damage.
7 The legs of the lame [3]are not equal: so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.
8 [4]As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so *is* he that giveth honour to a fool.
9 *As* a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.
10 [5]The great *God* that formed all H
things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors. H. 27. 12.
11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, *so* a fool [6]returneth to his folly.
12 Seest thou a man wise in his G
own conceit? *there is* more hope of a M
fool than of him. G. 28. 26. M. 29. 1.
13 The slothful *man* saith, *There is* a lion in the way; a lion *is* in the streets.
14 *As* the door turneth upon his hinges, so *doth* the slothful upon his bed.
15 The slothful hideth his hand in

his bosom; [7]it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard *is* wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, *and* [8]meddleth with strife *belonging* not to him, *is like* one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad *man* who casteth [9]firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So *is* the man *that* deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, [d]Am not I in sport?

20 [10]Where no wood is, *there* the fire goeth out: so where *there is* no [11]talebearer, the strife [12]ceaseth.

21 *As* coals *are* to burning coals, and wood to fire; so *is a* [e]contentious man to kindle strife.

22 [f]The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the [13]innermost parts of the belly.

23 [g]Burning lips and a wicked heart *are like* a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth [14]dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 When he [15]speaketh fair, believe him not: for *there are* seven abominations in his heart.

26 [16]*Whose* hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the *whole* congregation.

27 [h]Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue [i]hateth *those that are* afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

B. C. 700.

7 Or, he is weary.

8 Or, is enraged.

9 flames, or, sparks.

d Eph. 5. 4.

10 Without wood.

11 Or, whisperer.
12 is silent.
e 2 Sam. 20. 1.

f Ezek. 22. 9.

13 chambers.

g Luke 22. 48.

14 Or, is known.
15 maketh his voice gracious.
16 Or, hatred is covered in secret.
h Esth. 7. 10.
i Prov. 13. 6.

655 CHAPTER 27.

About self-love and care against offences.

N BOAST [a]not thyself of [1]to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. N. 29. 1.

2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone *is* [2]heavy, and the sand weighty; but a [b]fool's wrath *is* heavier than them both.

4 [3]Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* outrageous; but [c]who *is* able to stand before [4]envy?

5 [d]Open rebuke *is* better than secret love.

6 Faithful *are* the [e]wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy *are* [5]deceitful.

7 The full soul [6]loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

8 As a bird that [7]wandereth from her nest, so *is a* man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so *doth* the sweetness of a man's friend [8]*by* hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: *for* better *is a* neighbour *that is* near than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, [f]that I may answer him that reproacheth me. H. 29. 1.

12 A prudent *man* [9]foreseeth the H evil, *and* hideth himself; *but* the simple pass on, *and* are punished.

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that [h]blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, *which* bewrayeth *itself*.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: [i]so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face *answereth* to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 [j]Hell and destruction are [8]never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 *As* the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so *is a* man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, *yet* will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, *and* [9]look well to thy herds.

24 For [10]riches *are* not for ever: and doth the crown *endure* [11]to every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs *are* for thy clothing, and the goats *are* the price of the field.

27 And *thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and *for* the [12]maintenance for thy maidens.

1 to morrow day.
2 heaviness.
b Esth. 1. 12.
3 Wrath is cruelty, and anger an overflowing
c 1 John 3. 12.
4 Or, jealousy.
d Gal. 2. 14.
5 Or, earnest, or, frequent.
6 treadeth under foot.
e Job 39. 14.
7 from the counsel of the soul
f Ps. 119. 42.
g Isa. 32. 2.
h Ps. 12. 2.
i Deut. 20. 6.
1 Ki. 11. 8.
ch. 12. 24.
1 Cor. 3. 8.
j ch. 30. 15, 16.
Hab. 2. 5.
8 not.
9 set thy heart.
10 strength.
11 to generation and generation.
12 life.

CHAPTER 28. 656

Observations of impiety and religious integrity.

THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many *are* the princes thereof: but [1]by a man of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

3 [a]A poor man that oppresseth the poor *is like* a sweeping rain [2]which leaveth no food.

1 Or, by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged.
a Matt. 18. 28.
2 without food.

4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: [b]but such as keep the law contend with them.
5 Evil men understand not judgment: but [c]they that seek the LORD understand all *things*.
6 Better *is* the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than *he that is* perverse *in his* ways, though he *be* rich.
7 Whoso keepeth the law *is* a wise son: but he that [3]is a companion of riotous *men* shameth his father. P.*
8 He that by usury and [4]unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
9 [d]He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, [e]even his prayer *shall be* abomination.
10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: [f]but the upright shall have good *things* in possession. U. Ver. 20.
11 The rich man *is* wise [5]in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
12 When righteous *men* do rejoice, *there is* great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is [6]hidden. L.† R.†.
13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh *them* shall have mercy.
14 Happy *is* the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.
15 *As* a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; [g]*so is* a wicked ruler over the poor people.
16 The prince that wanteth understanding *is* also a great oppressor: *but* he that hateth covetousness shall prolong *his* days.
17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of *any* person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.
18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but *he that is* perverse *in his* ways shall fall at once.
19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough. U. Verses 25.
20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be [7]innocent.
21 To have respect of persons *is* not good: for for [h]a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.
22 [8]He that hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.
24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, *It is* no transgression; the same *is* the companion of [9]a destroyer.
25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: [i]but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat. U. Eccl. 2. 26.
26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered. G*
27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse. P
28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.
*G. Eccl. 1. 14, 15.

B. C. 700.
[b] 1 Kl. 18. 18. Matt. 3. 7. Eph. 5. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
[c] John 7. 17.
3 Or, feedeth gluttons.
4 by increase.
[d] 2 Tim. 4. 3.
[e] Ps. 66. 18. Luke 13. 25–27.
[f] Ps. 34. 9, 10. Matt. 6. 33. Mark 10. 30. Luke 18. 29, 30. Rom. 8. 32. 1 Cor. 3. 22, 23.
5 in his eyes.
6 Or, sought for.
[g] Matt. 2. 16.
7 Or, unpunished.
[h] Ezek. 13. 19.
8 Or, He that hath an evil eye hasteth to be rich.
9 a man destroying.
[i] 1 Tim. 6. 6.

CHAPTER 29. 657

Observations on public and private government.

HE, [1]that being often reproved hardeneth *his* neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy. H. Ecc. 8. 11–13. M.*. N.†. H M N
2 When the righteous are [2]in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
3 [a]Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth *his* substance.
4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but [3]he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.
6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
7 [b]The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: *but* the wicked regardeth not to know *it*.
8 Scornful men [4]bring a city into a snare: but wise *men* turn away wrath.
9 *If* a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.
10 [5]The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.
11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise *man* keepeth it in till afterwards.
12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants *are* wicked.
13 The poor and [6]the deceitful man meet together: [c]the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.
14 The king that [d]faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.
15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left *to himself* bringeth his mother to shame.
16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but [e]the righteous shall see their fall.
17 [f]Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18 [g]Where *there is* no vision, the people [7]perish: but [h]he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.
19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.
20 Seest thou a man *that is* hasty

1 A man of reproofs.
2 Or, increased.
[a] 1 Ki. 1. 48. ch. 10. 1. ch. 15. 20. Phil. 2. 22.
3 a man of oblations.
[b] Job 29. 16. Ps. 31. 7. Isa. 35. 3, 4. Luke 22. 32. Gal. 6. 1.
4 Or, set a city on fire.
5 Men of blood.
6 Or, the usurer.
[c] Matt. 5. 45.
[d] Ps. 72. 2.
[e] Ps. 37. 36.
[f] ch. 13. 24.
[g] 1 Sam. 3. 1. Amos 8. 11.
7 Or, is made naked.
[h] John 13. 17. Jas. 1. 25.

†L. Isa. 1. 18, 19. ‡R. Isa. 1, 16, 17.

*M. 30. 12, 13.
†N. Eccl. 8. 8.

[8]in his words? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become *his* son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 [t]A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: [u]he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth *it* not.

25 [x]The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD [9]shall be safe. F.*. W.‡.

26 Many seek [10]the ruler's favour; but *every* man's judgment *cometh* from the LORD.

27 An unjust man *is* an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way *is* abomination to the wicked.

658 CHAPTER 30.

1 *Agur's confession of faith.* 7 *The points of his prayer.* 32 *Wrath to be prevented.*

THE words of Ā'gûr the son of Jā'-keh, *even* the prophecy: the man spake unto Ĭth'ĭ-el, even unto Ĭth'ĭ-el and Ū'cal,

2 [c]Surely I *am* more brutish than *any* man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor [1]have the knowledge of the holy.

4 [b]Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? [c]who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what *is* his name, and what *is* his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 [d]Every word of God *is* [2]pure: [e]he *is* a shield unto them that put their trust in him. S. Isa. 32. 18.

6 [f]Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two *things* have I required of thee; [3]deny me *them* not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; [g]feed me with food [4]convenient for me:

9 [h]Lest I be full, and [5]deny *thee*, and say, Who *is* the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God *in vain*.

10 [6]Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 *There is* a generation *that* curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 *There is* a generation *that are* pure in their own eyes, and *yet* is not washed from their filthiness.

13 *There is* a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up. C. Ecl. 7. 29. M.*.

14 [j]*There is* a generation, whose teeth *are as* swords, and their jaw teeth *as* knives, [k]to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from *among* men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, *crying*, Give, give. There are three *things that* are never satisfied, *yea*, four *things* say not, [7]*It is* enough:

16 [l]The grave; and the barren womb; the earth *that* is not filled with water; and the fire *that* saith not, *It is* enough.

17 [m]The eye *that* mocketh at *his* father, and despiseth to obey *his* mother, the ravens of [8]the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three *things which* are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the [9]midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such *is* the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three *things* the earth is disquieted, and for four *which* it cannot bear:

22 For [n]a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 For an odious *woman* when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four *things which are* little upon the earth, but they *are* [10]exceeding wise:

25 [o]The ants *are* a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 [p]The conies *are but* a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them [11]by bands;

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three *things* which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A [12]lion *which is* strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A [13] [14]greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom *there is* no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, *lay* thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

B. C. 700.

8 Or, in his matters.

t Isa. 2. 11, 12. Matt. 23. 12. Luke 14. 11.

u Lev. 5. 1.

x Gen. 12. 12.

9 shall be set on high.

10 the face of a ruler.

a Ps. 73. 22.
1 know.
b John 3. 13.
c Job. 38. 4.
d Ps. 12. 6.
2 purified.
e Ps. 18. 30. Ps. 84. 11.
f Deut. 4. 2. Rev. 22. 18.
3 withhold not from me.
g Matt. 6. 11.
4 of my allowance.
h Deut. 8. 12. Neh. 9. 25. Hos. 13. 6.
5 belie thee.
6 Hurt not with thy tongue.
i Isa. 65. 5. Luke 18. 11. Tit. 1. 15, 16.
j Job 29. 17.
k Ps. 14. 4. Amos 8. 4.
7 Wealth
l ch. 27. 20. Hab. 2. 5.
m Gen. 9. 22. Lev. 20. 9.
8 Or, the brook.
9 heart.
n ch. 19. 10. Eccl. 10. 7.
10 wise.
made wise.
o ch. 6. 6.
p Lev. 11. 5. Ps. 104. 18.
11 gathered together.
12 mighty old lion.
13 Or, horse.
14 girt in the loins.
q Eccl. 8. 3. Mic. 7. 16. Rom. 3. 19.

*F. Isa. 7. 9. ‡W. Isa. 1. 18. *M. Isa. 2. 10–17.

659 CHAPTER 31.

1 *Lemuel's lessons of chastity and obedience.* 10 *Praise and properties of a good wife.*

THE words of king Lĕm'u-el, the [1]prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways [a]to that which destroyeth kings.

4 [b]*It is* not for kings, O Lĕm'u-el, *it is* not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 [c]Lest they drink, and forget the law, and [2]pervert the judgment [3]of any of the afflicted.

6 [d]Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be [4]of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all [5]such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, [e]judge righteously, and [f]plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ¶ Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price *is* far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 [g]She riseth also while it is yet night, and [h]giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

B. C. 1015.

1 burden.

a Deut. 17. 17. Neh. 13. 26. ch. 7. 26. Hos. 4. 11.
b Lev. 10. 17.
c Hos. 4. 11.
2 alter.
3 of all the sons of affliction.
d Ps. 104. 15.
4 bitter of soul.
5 the sons of destruction.
e Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 16. 2 Sam. 8. 15. Isa. 1. 17, 23. Zech. 7. 9. John 7. 24. Heb. 1. 9.
f ch. 21. 13. Isa. 1. 17. Jer. 22. 16.
g Rom. 12. 11.
h Matt. 24. 45. Luke 12. 42.
6 taketh.
7 She tasteth.
8 She spreadeth.
9 Or, double garments.
i Deut. 16. 18. ch. 12. 4. 1 Tim. 2. 9, 10.
k ch. 14. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 14. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
l 1 Ki. 2. 19.
10 Or, have gotten riches.
m Ps. 112. 1.

16 She considereth a field, and [6]buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 [7]She perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 [8]She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household *are* clothed with [9]scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing *is* silk and purple.

23 [i]Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth *it;* and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and [j]honour *are* her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.

27 [k]She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 [l]Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband *also,* and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters [10]have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour *is* deceitful, and beauty *is* vain: *but* a woman *that* [m]feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER.

660 CHAPTER 1.

1 *The preacher shews the vanity of human courses.* 12 *Discovered in the study of wisdom.*

THE words of the Preacher, the son of Dā'vid, king in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

2 [a]Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; [b]all *is* vanity.

3 [c]What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

4 *One* generation passeth away, and *another* generation cometh: [d]but the earth abideth for ever.

5 [e]The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and [1]hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 [f]The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 [g]All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea *is* not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they [2]return again.

8 [h]All things *are* full of labour; *man* cannot utter *it:* [i]the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 [j]The thing that hath been, it *is*

B. C. 977.

a Ps. 39. 5.
b Ps. 39. 5, 6. Ps. 62. 9, 10. ch. 4. 4, 6. Rom. 8. 20.
c ch. 3. 9.
d Ps. 104. 5. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
e Ps. 19. 5.
1 panteth.
f John 3. 8.
g Job 38. 10. Ps. 104. 8.
2 return to go.
h ch. 3. 1.
i Prov. 27. 20.
j Gen. 8. 22. ch. 3. 15.

that which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new *thing* under the sun.

10 Is there *any* thing whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 *There is* no remembrance of former *things;* neither shall there be *any* remembrance of *things* that are to come with *those* that shall come after.

12 ¶ I the Preacher was king over Is'ra-el in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all *things* that are done under heaven: [k]this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man [3]to be exercised therewith. G. Isa. 28. 15–20.

G 14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 [l]*That which is* crooked cannot be made straight: and [4]that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten [m]more wisdom than all *they* that have been before me in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm: yea, my heart [5]had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 [n]And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For [o]in much wisdom *is* much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

661 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Vanity of things pleasurable.* 24 *Joy in our labour is God's gift.*

[a]I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, [b]this also *is* vanity.

2 [c]I said of laughter, *It is* mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 [d]I sought in mine heart [1]to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven [2]all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all *kind of* fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got *me* servants and maidens, and had [3]servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jē-ru sā-lĕm before me:

B. C. 977.

8 [e]I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, *as* [4]musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So [f]I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and [g]this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, [h]and madness, and folly: for what *can* the man *do* that cometh after the king? [5]*even* that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw [6]that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 [i]The wise man's eyes *are* in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that [j]one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it [7]happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also *is* vanity.

16 For *there is* no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now *is* in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise *man?* as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun *is* grievous unto me: for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had [8]taken under the sun: because [k]I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise *man* or [l]a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured. and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. [m]This *is* also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour *is* in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he [9]leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity and a great evil.

22 [n]For what hath man of all his

k Gen. 3. 19. ch. 3. 10.
3 Or, to afflict them.
l ch. 7. 13.
4 defect.
m 1 Ki. 3. 12. ch. 2. 9.
5 had seen much.
n ch. 2. 3. 1 Thess. 5. 21.
o Job 28. 28. ch. 7. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 20.
a Ps. 10. 6, 11. Luke 12. 19.
b Isa. 50. 11.
c Prov. 14. 13. ch. 7. 6. Isa. 22. 12, 13. Amos 6. 5, 6.
d ch. 1. 17. Isa. 22. 13. Amos 6. 3–6. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
1 to draw my flesh with wine.
2 the number of the days of their life.
3 sons of my house.
e 1 Ki. 9. 28.
4 musical instrument and instruments.
f ch. 1. 16.
g ch. 3. 22.
h ch. 1. 17.
5 Or, in those things which have been already done.
6 that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly.
i ch. 8. 1.
j ch. 9. 2.
7 happeneth to me, even to me.
8 laboured.
k Ps. 49. 10.
l 1 Ki. 12. 13.
m 1 Tim. 6. 10.
9 give.
n ch. 1. 3.

labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his days *are* [o]sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ *There is* nothing better for a man, *than* that he should eat and drink, and *that* he [10]should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it *was* from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I?

26 For *God* giveth to a man that *is* good [11]in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to *him that is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

B. C. 977.

o Job 5. 7.

10 Or, delight his senses.

11 before him.

662 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Change of times.* 11 *The excellency of God's works.* 16 *Judgment of the righteous and the wicked.*

TO every *thing there is* a season, and a [a]time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 A time [1]to be born, and [b]a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up *that which is* planted;

3 [c]A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and [d]a time to dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time [2]to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to [3]get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; [e]a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

8 A time to love, and a time to [f]hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 [g]What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

10 [h]I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He [i]hath made every *thing* beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that [j]no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that *there is* no good in them, but for *a man* to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also [k]that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it *is* the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: [l]nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth *it*, that *men* should fear before him.

15 [m]That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth [4]that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover [n]I saw under the sun the place of judgment, *that* wickedness *was* there; and the place of righteousness, *that* iniquity *was* there. J. 11. 9.

17 I said in mine heart, [o]God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for *there is* a time there for every purpose and for every work. J. 12. 14.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, [5]that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 [p]For that which [6]befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all *is* vanity.

20 All go unto one place; [q]all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit [6]of man that [7]goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that *there is* nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for [r]that *is* his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

a ch. 8. 6.
1 to bear.
b Gen. 47. 29. Job 7. 1. Isa. 38. 1. John 11. 14. Heb. 9. 27.
c Gen. 9. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Hos. 6. 1, 2.
d Ex. 15. 20. 2 Sam. 6. 16. Ps. 149. 3.
2 to be far from.
3 Or, seek.
e Amos 5. 13.
f Luke 14. 26.
g ch. 1. 3.
h ch. 1. 13.
i Deut. 32. 4. j ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 33.
k ch. 2. 24.
l Jas. 1. 17.
m ch. 1. 9.
4 that which is driven away.
n ch. 5. 8.
o Job 34. 11. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 2 Thess. 1. 6.
5 Or, that they might clear God, and see, etc.
p Ps. 49. 12.
q Gen. 3. 19.
6 of the sons of man.
7 is ascending.
r ch. 2. 10.

CHAPTER 4. 663

1 *Increase of vanity by oppression, envy, and idleness.* 7 *Also by covetousness and wilfulness.*

SO I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the [1]side of their oppressors *there was* power; but they had no comforter.

2 [a]Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 [b]Yea, better *is he* than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and [2]every right work, that [3]for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 [c]The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better *is* an handful *with* quietness, than both the hands full *with* travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

1 hand.
a Job 3. 17. ch. 2. 17.
b Job 3. 11. ch. 6. 3. Matt. 24. 19. Luke 23. 29.
2 all the rightness of work.
3 this is the envy of a man from his neighbour.
c Prov. 6. 10.

8 There is one *alone*, and *there is* not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet *is there* no end of all his labour; neither is his [d]eye satisfied with riches; [e]neither *saith he*, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This *is* also vanity, yea, it *is* a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two *are* better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him *that is* alone when he falleth; for *he hath* not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm *alone*?

12 And if one prevail against him, [f]two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better *is* a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, [4]who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also *he that is* born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 *There is* no end of all the people, *even* of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

664 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Vanities in divine service, in murmuring and in riches.* 18 *Joy in riches.*

KEEP [a]thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, [b]than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter *any* [1]thing before God: for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words [c]be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice *is known* by multitude of words.

4 [d]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for *he hath* no pleasure in fools: [e]pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 [f]Better *is it* that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; [g]neither say thou before the angel, that it *was* an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words *there are* also *divers* vanities: but [h]fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou [i]seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not [2]at the matter: for [j]*he that is* higher than the highest regardeth; and *there be* higher than they.

9 ¶ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this *is* also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good *is there* to the owners thereof, saving the beholding *of them* with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man *is* sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 [k]There is a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely*, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and *there is* nothing in his hand.

15 [l]As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also *is* a sore evil, *that* in all points as he came, so shall he go: and [m]what profit hath he [n]that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also [o]he eateth in darkness, and *he hath* much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 ¶ Behold *that* which I have seen: [3]*it is* good and comely *for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun [4]all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it *is* his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this *is* the gift of God.

20 [5]For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because [p]God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart

CHAPTER 6. 665

1 *Vanity of riches.* 11 *The conclusion of vanity.*

THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it *is* common among men:

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, [a]so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, [b]yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this *is* vanity, and it *is* an evil disease.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred *children*, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and

B. C. 977.

d Prov. 27. 20. ch. 1. 8. Hab. 2. 5, 6. 1 John 2. 16.
e Ps. 39. 6. Luke 12. 20.

4 who knoweth not to be admonished.

a Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15. Ps. 89. 7. Isa. 1. 12.
b 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Prov. 15. 8. Hos. 6. 6. 1 Or, word.
c Ps. 39. 1. Prov. 10. 19. Matt. 6. 7.
d Gen. 28. 20. Num. 30. 2. Ps. 50. 14. Isa. 19. 21.
e Ps. 66. 13, 14. Jon. 2. 9.
f Prov. 20. 25. Acts 5. 4.
g 1 Cor. 11. 10. 1 Tim. 5. 21.
h Deut. 10. 12. Prov. 23. 17. ch. 12. 13. Heb. 12. 28.
i ch. 3. 16.
2 at the will, or, purpose.
j Ps. 12. 5. Isa. 57. 15.
k ch. 6. 1.
l Job 1. 21. Ps. 49. 17. 1 Tim. 6. 7.
m ch. 1. 3.
n Prov. 11. 29.
o Ps. 127. 2.
3 there is a good which is comely, etc.
4 the number of the days.
5 Or, Though he give not much, yet he remembereth, etc.
p Ex. 23. 25.

a Deut. 8. 7–10. Judg. 18. 10. Job 21. 10. Ps. 17. 14. Luke 12. 19.
b Luke 12. 20.

his soul be not filled with good, and [c]also *that* he have no burial; I say, *that* [d]an untimely birth *is* better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known *any thing:* this hath more rest than the other.

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice *told,* yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7 [e]All the labour of man *is* for his mouth, and yet the [1]appetite is not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better *is* the sight of the eyes [2]than the wandering of the desire: this *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it *is* man: [f]neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what *is* man the better?

12 For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, [3]all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as [g]a shadow? for [h]who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

666 CHAPTER 7.

Remedies against vanity—good name, patience, and wisdom.

A GOOD name *is* better than precious ointment; and [a]the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ *It is* better to go to the [b]house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that *is* the end of all men; and the living will lay *it* to his heart.

3 [1]Sorrow *is* better than laughter: [c]for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise *is* in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools *is* in the house of mirth.

5 *It is* better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the [2]crackling of thorns under a pot, so *is* the laughter of the fool: this also *is* vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; [d]and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better *is* the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: *and* [e]the patient in spirit *is* better than the proud in spirit.

9 [f]Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is *the cause* that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire [g]wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom [4]*is* good with an inheritance: and *by it there is* profit to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom *is* a [5]defence, *and* money *is* a defence: but the excellency of knowledge *is, that* wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for [6][h]who can make *that* straight, which he hath made crooked? O. Ecc. 1. 15.

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath [i]set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him. T. Isa. 48. 10.

15 All *things* have I seen in the days of my vanity: [k]there is a just *man* that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked *man* that prolongeth *his life* in his wickedness.

16 [l]Be not righteous over much; neither [7]make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou [7]destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: [k]why shouldest thou die [8]before thy time?

18 *It is* good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all. U. Isa. 1. 10.

19 Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty *men* which are in the city.

20 [9][m]For *there is* not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. A. Isa. 53. 6.

21 Also [9]take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it *was* far from me.

24 That which is far off, and [m]exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 [10]I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason *of things,* and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness *and* madness:

26 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart *is* snares and nets, *and* her hands *as* bands: [11]whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, [12]*counting* one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, [n]that C

B. C. 977.

c 2 Ki. 9. 35. Esth. 7. 10. Isa. 14. 19.
d Job 3. 16. Ps. 58. 8.
e Prov. 16. 26. 1 Tim. 6. 6–8.
1 soul
2 than the walking of the soul.
f Job 9. 32. Isa. 45. 9. Rom. 9. 19, 20.
3 the number of the days of the life of his vanity.
g Jas. 4. 14.
h Ps. 39. 6.
a Phil. 1. 23. Rev. 14. 13.
b Matt. 5. 4.
1 Or, Anger.
c 2 Cor. 7. 10.
2 sound.
d Ex. 23. 8.
e Prov. 14. 29.
f Prov. 16. 32.
3 out of wisdom.
4 Or, as good as an inheritance, yea, better too.
5 shadow.
g Isa. 14. 27.
6 made.
h ch. 8. 14.
i Prov. 25. 16. Phil. 3. 6.
j Rom. 12. 3.
7 be desolate.
k Job 15. 32.
8 not in thy time.
l 1 Ki. 8. 46. 2 Chr. 6. 36. Prov. 20. 9. Rom. 3. 23. Gal. 3. 22. 1 John 1. 8.
9 give not thine heart.
m Deut. 30. 11–14. Job 11. 12. Ps. 36. 6. Isa. 55. 8, 9. Rom. 11. 33. 1 Tim. 6. 16.
10 I and my heart compassed.
11 he that is good before God.
12 Or, weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason.
n Gen. 1. 27.

C God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions. C. S. 11.

667 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Respect for rulers.* 12 *The godly and wicked contrasted.* 16 *Unsearchableness of God's work.*

WHO *is* as the wise *man?* and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and [1]the boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I *counsel thee* to keep the king's commandment, [a]and *that* in regard of the oath of God.

3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king *is, there is* power: and [b]who may say unto him, What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment [2]shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because [c]to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man *is* great upon him.

7 [d]For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him [3]when it shall be? N. Verses 11–13.

N 8 [e]*There is* no man that hath power [f]over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither *hath he* power in the day of death: and *there is* no [4]discharge in *that* war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: *there is* a time wherein [g]one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this *is* also vanity.

N C H 11 [h]Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. C. 9. 3.

12 ¶ [i]Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his *days* be prolonged, yet surely I know that [j]it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which are* as a shadow; because he feareth not before God. N.*. H.†.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just *men,* unto whom it [k]happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked *men,* to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also *is* vanity.

15 [l]Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, [m]which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also *there is that* neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that [n]a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall not find *it:* yea farther; though a wise *man* think to know *it,* [o]yet shall he not be able to find *it.*

B. C. 977.

1 the strength.

a Rom. 13. 5.

b Job 34. 18.

2 shall know.

c ch. 3. 1.

d Prov. 24. 22. ch. 6. 12.

3 Or, how it shall be.

e Ps. 49. 6. f Job 14. 5.

4 Or, casting off weapons.

g 1 Sam. 18. 12. h Job 21. 14, 15. Ps. 10. 6. Isa. 26. 10. Rom. 2. 4, 5. 2 Pet. 3. 4, 10.

i Isa. 65. 20. Rom. 2. 5. j Prov. 1. 32. Isa. 3. 10. Matt. 25. 34.

k Ps. 73. 14. ch. 2. 14.

l ch. 3. 12.

m Lev. 26. 5. n Job 5. 9. ch. 3. 11. Isa. 40. 28. Rom. 11. 33.

o Ps. 73. 16.

CHAPTER 9. 668

1 *Like things happen to the godly and ungodly.* 7 *Enjoying the good of life.* 13 *Wisdom better than strength.*

FOR all this [1]I considered in my heart even to declare all this, [a]that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, *are* in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.

2 [b]All *things come* alike to all: *there is* one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as *is* the good, so *is* the sinner; *and* he that sweareth, as *he* that feareth an oath.

3 This *is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is* one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness *is* in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead. C. Verse 18.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but [c]the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for [d]the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, [e]eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 [2]Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: [f]for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to N

1 I gave, or, set to my heart.

a 1 Sam. 2. 9. Job 5. 8. Prov. 16. 3. ch. 8. 14. Isa. 26. 12. 2 Cor. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 5.

b Ps. 73. 3, 12, 13, 17. Mal. 3. 15.

c Job 14. 21. Ps. 6. 5. Isa. 63. 16.

d Job 7. 8. Isa. 26. 14.

e ch. 8. 15.

2 See, or, Enjoy life.

f ch. 2. 10, 24.

*N. 9. 10–12. †H. 9. 12.

do, do *it* with thy might; for *there is* no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, [g]and saw under the sun, that the race *is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For [h]man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so *are* the sons of men [i]snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them. N.*. H.†.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it *seemed* great unto me:

14 [j]*There was* a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 [k]Then said I, Wisdom *is* better than strength: nevertheless [l]the poor man's wisdom *is* despised, and his words are not heard.

17 [m]The words of wise *men are* heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom *is* better than weapons of war: but [n]one sinner destroyeth much good. C. Isa. 1. 4–6.

669 CHAPTER 10. 670

1 *Observations on wisdom, folly, riot, and money.* 20 *Reverent thoughts for kings.*

DEAD [1]flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: *so doth* a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom *and* honour.

2 [a]A wise man's heart *is* at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, [2]his wisdom faileth *him*, [b]and he saith to every one *that* he *is* a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, [c]leave not thy place; for [d]yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil *which* I have seen under the sun, as an error *which* proceedeth [3]from the ruler:

6 Folly is set [4]in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants [e]upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh ar hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

B. C. 977.

g Amos 2. 14. Jer. 9. 23.

h ch. 8. 7.

i Prov. 29. 6. Luke 12. 20. 1 Thess. 5. 3.

j 2 Sam. 20. 16–22.

k Prov. 21. 22. ch. 7. 19.
l Mark 6. 2.
m Gen. 41. 14. 2 Sam. 20. 17. Dan. 5. 11.
n Josh. 7. 1. 2 Ki. 17. 21. Rom. 6. 12, 16–23.

1 Flies of death.
a Matt. 6. 33. Col. 3. 1.
2 his heart.
b Prov. 13. 16.
c ch. 8. 3.
d 1 Sam. 25. 24. Prov. 25. 15.
3 from before.
4 in great heights.
e Prov. 19. 10.
f Jer. 8. 17.
5 the master of the tongue.
6 grace.
7 his mouth.
8 multiplieth words.
g Jas. 4. 14.
h Isa. 3. 4.
i Prov. 31. 4.
9 maketh glad the life.
j Ex. 22. 28.
10 Or, conscience, figure like, Luke 19. 40.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom *is* profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite [f]without enchantment; and [5]a babbler is no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth *are* [6]gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth *is* foolishness: and the end of [7]his talk *is* mischievous madness.

14 A fool also [8]is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and [g]what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ [h]Woe to thee, O land, when thy king *is* a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed *art* thou, O land, when thy king *is* the son of nobles, and [i]thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and wine [9]maketh merry: but money answereth all *things*.

20 ¶ [j]Curse not the king, no not in thy [10]thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Directions for charity.* 9 *Thought of God's judgment.*

CAST thy bread [1]upon the waters: [a]for thou shalt find it after many days. P. Hos. 2. 8.

2 [b]Give a portion [c]to seven, and also to eight; [d]for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As [e]thou knowest not what *is* the way of the spirit, *nor* how the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether [2]shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both *shall be* alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes to behold the sun:

1 upon the face of the waters.
a Deut. 15. 10. Prov. 11. 18. Matt. 10. 42. 2 Cor. 9. 6.
b Ps. 112. 9. Luke 6. 30.
c Mic. 5. 5.
d Eph. 5. 3.
e John 3. 8.
2 shall be right.

*N. 12. 1. †H. Isa. 1. 24.

8 But if a man live many years, *and* rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh *is* vanity.

9 ¶ Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, [f]and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these *things* [g]God will bring thee into judgment. J. 12. 14.

10 Therefore remove [1]sorrow from thy heart, [h]and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth *are* vanity.

671 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Creator to be remembered.* 13 *Man's whole duty.*

REMEMBER now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; N. .

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the [2]house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and [1]the grinders cease because they are few, and [b]those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the [c]doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all [d]the daughters of musick shall be brought low;

5 Also *when* they shall be afraid of

B. C. 977.

[f] Deut. 29. 19. Ps. 81. 12. Acts. 14. 16. Eph. 2. 2, 3
[g] ch. 12. 14. Rom. 2. 6.
[1] Or, anger.
[h] 2 Cor. 7. 1.

[a] Ps. 71. 9. Zech. 8. 4. 2 Cor. 5. 1.
[1] Or, the grinders fail, because they grind little.
[b] Gen. 27. 1.
[c] Mic. 7. 1.
[d] 2 Sam. 19. 35.
[e] Lev. 19. 32.
[f] Gen. 3. 19.
[g] ch. 3. 21.
[h] Gen. 2. 7. Num. 16. 22.
[2] Or, the more wise the preacher was, etc.
[3] words of delight.
[4] Or, reading.
[5] Or, The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard, is.
[i] Matt. 12. 36.

that which is high, and fears *shall be* in the way, and the [c]almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then [f]shall the dust return to the earth as it was: [g]and the spirit shall return unto God [h]who gave it.

8 ¶ Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all *is* vanity.

9 And [2]moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, *and* set in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out [3]acceptable words: and *that which was* written *was* upright, *even* words of truth.

11 The words of the wise *are* as goads, and as nails fastened *by* the masters of assemblies, *which* are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books *there is* no end; and much [4]study *is a* weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ [5]Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this *is* the whole *duty* of man.

14 For [i]God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil. S. Isa. 1. 13–17. J. Dan. 7. 9, 10. J. Dan. 7. 10, 11.

*N. Isa. 26. 10, 11.

THE

SONG OF SOLOMON.

672 CHAPTER 1.

1 *The church's love and confession.* 8 *She is directed to the shepherds' tents.* 12 *Congratulations.*

THE [a]song of songs, which *is* Sŏl'-o-mon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for [1]thy love *is* better than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name *is as* ointment poured forth, therefore do the [b]virgins love thee. T. (2. 10).

4 [c]Draw me, we [d]will run after thee: the king [e]hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine: [2]the upright love thee. H. (2. 4)

5 I *am* black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, as the

B. C. 1014.

[a] 1 Ki. 4. 32.
[1] thy loves.
[b] ch. 6. 8. Matt. 25. 1.
[2] Cor. 11. 2.
[c] Jer. 31. 3. Hos. 11. 4. John 6. 44.
[d] Phil. 3. 12.
[e] Ps. 45. 14. John 14. 2. Eph. 2. 6.
[2] Or, they love thee uprightly.
[f] John 10. 27.
[3] Or, as one that is veiled.
[g] ch. 2. 2.
[h] 2 Chr. 1. 16.
[i] Ezek. 16. 11.

tents of Kē'dăr, as the curtains of Sŏl'o-mon.

6 Look not upon me, because I *am* black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; *but* mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou [f]makest *thy flock* to rest at noon: for why should I be [3]as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 ¶ If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, [g]O my love, [h]to a company of horses in Phā'raōh's chariots.

10 [i]Thy cheeks are comely with

rows *of jewels,* thy neck with chains *of gold.*

11 We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king *sitteth* at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh *is* my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved *is* unto me *as* a cluster of [4]camphire in the vineyards of Ĕn-gĕ'di.

15 [a]Behold, thou *art* fair, [5]my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed *is* green.

17 The beams of our house *are* cedar, *and* our [6]rafters of fir.

B. C. 1014.

4 Or, cypress.

a ch. 4. 1.
5 Or, my companion.

6 Or, galleries.

673 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Mutual love of Christ and his church.* 14 *Care of the church.*

I *AM* the rose of Shâr'on, *and* the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so *is* my love among the daughters.

M 3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so *is* my beloved among the sons. [1]I sat down under his shadow with great delight, [a]and his fruit *was* sweet to my [2]taste.

H 4 He brought me to the [3]banqueting house, and his banner over me *was* love. M.-L. H. ... 20, 20, 21. L. ...

5 Stay me with flagons, [4]comfort me with apples: for I *am* sick of love.

L† 6 [b]His left hand *is* under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

C§ 7 [2]I charge you, O ye daughters of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

8 ¶ [c]The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, [6]shewing himself through the lattice.

T 10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away. T. (6. 10–12).

M 11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over *and* gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing *of birds* is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land; M. (4. 16–5. 1).

13 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines *with* the tender grape give a *good* smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove, *that art* in the clefts of the rock, in the secret *places* of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet *is* thy voice, and thy countenance *is* comely.

15 Take us [d]the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines *have* tender grapes.

16 ¶ [e]My beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17 [2]Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like [h]a roe or a young hart upon the mountains [2]of Bē'thēr. C. (4. 6).

1 I delighted and sat down, etc.
a Gen. 3. 6. Rev. 22. 1.
2 palate.
3 house of wine.
4 straw me with apples.
b ch. 8. 3.
5 I adjure you.
c John 10. 4.
6 flourishing.
d ch. 8. 13. Ps. 80. 13. Ezek. 13. 4. Luke 13. 32.
e ch. 6. 3.
f ch. 4. 6. Luke 1. 78. Rom. 13. 12. 2 Pet. 1. 19.
h ch. 8. 14.
7 Or, of division.

a Ps. 4. 4. Ps. 6. 6. Isa. 26. 9.
b ch. 5. 7. Isa. 21. 6–8, 11. 12.
c Prov. 8. 17.
d Prov. 4. 13. Rom. 8. 35, 39.
e ch. 2. 7.
f ch. 8. 5. Jer. 2. 2.
1 Or, a bed, or, throne.
g Matt. 22. 37. John 13. 1, 34. Rom. 5. 8. Eph. 3. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 7, 8.
h Ps. 110. 3. Isa. 62. 5. Rev. 11. 15.

a ch. 1. 15.
b ch. 6. 5.
1 Or, that eat of, etc.

674 CHAPTER 3.

The church's victory and glory.

BY [c]night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 [b]The watchmen that go about the city found me: *to whom I said,* Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 *It was* but [c]a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: [d]I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 [e]I charge you, O ye daughters of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

6 ¶ [f]Who *is* this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which *is* Sŏl'o-mon's; threescore valiant men *are* about it, of the valiant of Is'ra-el.

8 They all hold swords, *being* expert in war: every man *hath* his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Sŏl'o-mon made himself [1]a chariot of the wood of Lĕb'a-non.

10 He made the pillars thereof *of* silver, the bottom thereof *of* gold, the covering of it *of* purple, the midst thereof being paved [g]*with* love, for the daughters of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zī'ŏn, and behold king Sŏl'o-mon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the [h]day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

675 CHAPTER 4.

1 *The church's graces.* 16 *Prayer for fitness.*

BEHOLD, [c]thou *art* fair, my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair *is* as a [b]flock of goats, [1]that appear from mount Gĭl'e-ăd.

*L, Verse 6. †L. 4. 9, 10.
‡M. (Ver. 11–13). §C. (Ver. 17).

B. C. 1014.

2 [c]Thy teeth *are* like a flock *of sheep that are even* shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none *is* barren among them.

3 Thy lips *are* like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech *is* comely: thy temples *are* like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 [d]Thy neck *is* like the tower of Dā'vid builded [e]for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 [f]Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

C 6 Until the day [2]break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense. C. (5. 8).

7 [g]Thou *art* all fair, my love; *there is* no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from Lĕb'a-non, *my* spouse, with me from Lĕb'a-non: look from the top of Ăm'a-nā, from the top of Shĕ'nir [h]and Hĕr'mŏn, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

L 9 Thou hast [3]ravished my heart, my sister, *my* [4]spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, *my* spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices! L*.

11 Thy lips, O *my* spouse, drop *as* the honeycomb: [i]honey and milk *are* under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments *is* [k]like the smell of Lĕb'a-non.

12 [l]A garden [4]inclosed *is* my sister, *my* spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants *are* an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; [5]camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of [m]living waters, and streams from Lĕb'a-non.

M 16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, *that* the [n]spices thereof may flow out. [o]Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

676 CHAPTER 5.

Christ awakens the church with his calling.

I [a]AM come into my garden, my sister, *my* spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O [b]friends; drink, [1]yea, drink abundantly, O beloved. M. Isa. 2. 1–5.

*L. Isa. 32. 2.

c ch. 6. 6.

d 2 Sam. 22. 51. ch. 1. 10.
e Neh. 3. 19.

f Prov. 5. 19. ch. 1. 13. Isa. 66. 10–12. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
2 breathe.

g Eph. 5. 27.
h Deut. 3. 9.
3 Or, taken away my heart.
4 Isa. 54. 5. John 3. 29. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Rev. 19. 7, 8.
i Prov. 24. 13, 14.
k Gen. 27. 27. Hos. 14. 6, 7
l Isa. 58. 11. Hos. 3. 3.
4 barred.
5 Or, cypress.
m John 4. 10. n Gal. 5. 22.
o ch. 5. 1.

a ch. 4. 16.
b Luke 15. 7. John 3. 29.
1 Or, and be drunken with loves.
c Prov. 8. 4. Rev. 3. 20.
2 Or, (assome read,) in me.
3 passing, or, running about.
d Hos. 5. 15.
e Lam. 3. 8.
f ch. 3. 3. Acts 20. 29, 30.
4 what.
5 a standard-bearer.
6 Or, curled.
g ch. 1. 15.
7 sitting in fulness, that is, fully placed, and set as a precious stone in the foil of a ring.
8 Or, towers of perfumes.
9 His palate.
h Ps. 45. 2. Jer. 31. 3. Rom. 8. 35 Phil. 3. 8.

a ch. 1. 8
b Isa. 40. 11. Zeph. 3. 17. Rev. 7. 17.
c Isa. 56. 8. John 10. 16.
d ch. 2. 16. Rev. 21. 2.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: *it is* the voice of my beloved [c]that knocketh, *saying*, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, *and* my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole *of the door*, and my bowels were moved [2]for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped *with* myrrh, and my fingers *with* [3]sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had [d]withdrawn himself, *and* was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; [e]I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 [f]The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil from me.

C 8 I charge you, O daughters of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, if ye find my beloved, [4]that ye tell him, that I *am* sick of love. C.*

9 ¶ What *is* thy beloved more than *another* beloved, O thou fairest among women? what *is* thy beloved more than *another* beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved *is* white and ruddy, [5]the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head *is as* the most fine gold, his locks *are* [6]bushy, *and* black as a raven.

12 [7]His eyes *are* as *the eyes* of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, *and* [7]fitly set.

13 His cheeks *are* as a bed of spices, *as* [8]sweet flowers: his lips *like* lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands *are as* gold rings set with the beryl: his belly *is as* bright ivory overlaid *with* sapphires.

15 His legs *are as* pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance *is* as Lĕb'a-non, excellent as the cedars.

16 [9]His mouth *is* most sweet: yea, [h]he *is* altogether lovely. This *is* my beloved, and this *is* my friend, O daughters of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

*C. 6. 11, 12.

CHAPTER 6. 677

1 The church professes her faith in Christ. 10 Christ's love toward her.

WHITHER is thy beloved gone, [a]O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to [b]feed in the gardens, and to [c]gather lilies.

3 [d]I *am* my beloved's, and my beloved *is* mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou *art* beautiful, O my love, as Tĭr'zah, comely as Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, [c]terrible as *an army* with banners.
5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for [1]they have overcome me: thy hair *is* [f]as a flock of goats that appear from Gĭl'e-ăd.
6 Thy teeth *are* as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and *there is* not one barren among them.
7 As a piece of a pomegranate *are* thy temples within thy locks.
8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.
9 My dove, my undefiled is *but* one; she *is* the *only* one of her mother, she *is* the choice *one* of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; *yea,* the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.
10 ¶ Who *is* she *that* looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, *and* terrible as *an army* with banners?
11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, *and* [g]to see whether the vine flourished, *and* the pomegranates budded.
12 [2]Or ever I was aware, my soul [3]made me *like* the chariots of Ăm'mi-nā'dĭb. T. Isa. 26. 20. C. (7. 8, 9).
13 Return, return, O Shu'lam-ĭte; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shu'lam-ĭte? As it were the company [4]of two armies.

678 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Further description of the church's graces.* 10 *Her profession of faith and desire.*

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, [a]O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs *are* like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.
2 Thy navel *is like* a round goblet, *which* wanteth not [1]liquor: thy belly *is like* an heap of wheat set about with lilies.
3 [b]Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes *that are* twins.
4 Thy neck *is* as a tower of ivory; thine eyes *like* the fishpools in Hĕsh'bŏn, by the gate of Băth-răb'bim: thy nose *is* as the tower of Lĕb'a-non which looketh toward Dă-măs'cus.
5 Thine head upon thee *is* like [2]Căr'mel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king *is* [3]held in the galleries.
6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!
7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters *of grapes.*
8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;
9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth *down* [h]sweetly, causing the lips [i]of those that are asleep to speak.
10 ¶ [j]I *am* my beloved's, and [d]his desire *is* toward me.
11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.
12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us [e]see if the vine flourish, *whether* the tender grape [e]appear, *and* the pomegranates bud forth: there will [f]I give thee my loves.
13 The [g]mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates [h]*are* all manner of pleasant *fruits,* new and old, *which* I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAPTER 8. 679

1 *Love of the church for Christ.* 14 *Prayer for the coming of Christ.*

O THAT thou *wert* as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! *when* I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, [1]I should not be despised.
2 I would lead thee, *and* bring thee into my mother's house, *who* would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of [a]spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.
3 [b]His left hand *should be* under my head, and his right hand should embrace me. C. Verse 14.
4 I charge you, O daughters of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, [2]that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, until he please.
5 Who *is* this that cometh up from [c]the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth *that* bare thee. D. (Eze. 43. 1, 2).
6 ¶ [d]Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for [c]love *is* strong as death; jealousy *is* [3]cruel as the grave: the coals thereof *are* coals of fire, *which hath* a most vehement flame.
7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: [f]if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.
8 ¶ [g]We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?
9 If she *be* a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she *be* [h]a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar. G. Isa. 65. 1.
10 [i]I *am* a wall, and [j]my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found [4]favour.
11 Sŏl'o-mon had a vineyard at Bā'al-hā'mon; [k]he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit

[c] 2 Cor. 10. 4.
1 Or, they have puffed me up.
[f] ch. 4. 1.
[g] ch. 7. 12.
2 I knew not.
3 Or, set me on the chariots of my willing people.
4 Or, of Mahanaim.
[a] Ps. 45. 13.
1 mixture.
[b] ch. 4. 5.
2 Or, crimson.
3 bound.
4 straightly.
5 Or, of the ancient.
[c] ch. 2. 16. Gal. 2. 20.
[d] Ps. 45. 11.
[e] ch. 6. 11.
6 open.
[f] Ps. 63. 3–8. Ps. 73. 25. ch. 4. 16.
[g] Gen. 30. 14.
[h] ch. 5. 1. Matt. 13. 52. John 15. 8.
1 they should not despise me.
[a] Prov. 9. 2.
[b] ch. 2. 6. Isa. 62. 4, 5.
2 Cor. 12. 9.
2 why should ye stir up, or, why, etc.
[c] John 17. 14.
[d] Isa. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Hag. 2. 23.
[e] Phil. 3. 8.
3 hard.
[f] Prov. 6. 35.
[g] Ps. 22. 27.
[h] Rev. 3. 20.
[i] Col. 2. 7.
[j] Ezek. 16. 7.
4 peace.
[k] Matt. 21. 33.

thereof was to bring a thousand *pieces* of silver.

12 My vineyard, which *is* mine, *is* before me: thou, O Sŏl o-mon, *must* *have* a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

B. C. 1014.

l ch. 2. 14.

5 Flee away.

m ch. 2. 17.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: [l]cause me to hear *it*.

14 ¶ [5]Make haste, my beloved, and [m]be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

C. Isa. 64. 1.

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET ISAIAH.

680 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 760.

1 *Isaiah complains of Judah for her rebellion.* 25 *Grace promised.* 28 *Destruction threatened to the wicked.*

THE [a]vision of Ī-şā'iah the son of Ā'mŏz, which he saw concerning Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm in the [b]days of Ŭz-zī'ah, Jō'tham, Ā'hăz, *and* Hĕz-e-kī'ah, kings of Jū'dah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: *but* Īs'ra-el [c]doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people [1]laden with iniquity, [a]a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Īs'ra-el unto anger, they are [2]gone away backward.

5 ¶ [d]Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will [3]revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head *there is* no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: [f]they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with [4]ointment. C. S. 9.

7 [g]Your country *is* desolate, your cities *are* burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and *it is* desolate, [5]as overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zī'ŏn is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 [h]Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sŏd'om, *and* we should have been like unto Gŏ-mŏr'rah. R. Ver. 21. 22.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers [i]of Sŏd'om; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gŏ-mŏr'rah.

11 To what purpose *is* the multitude of your [j]sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of [6]he goats.

12 When ye come [7]to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; *it is* [8]iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear *them*.

15 And [k]when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: [l]yea, when ye [9]make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of [10]blood. K. Ps. 66. 18.

16 ¶ [m]Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; [n]cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; [o]seek judgment, [11]relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and [p]let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, [q]they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. K. †. L. ‡. W. §. S. *

19 [r]If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: [s]for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

21 ¶ How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water: R. 2. 4.

23 [t]Thy princes *are* rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Īs'ra-el, Ah, [u]I will ease me of mine

a Num. 12. 6.

b 2 Kl. 15. 1.

c Jer. 9. 3, 6.

1 of heaviness.

d ch. 57. 3, 4.

2 alienated, or, separated.

e ch. 9. 13. Jer. 2. 30.

3 increase revolt.

f Jer. 8. 22.

4 Or, oil.

g Deut. 28. 51.

5 as the overthrow of strangers.

h Rom. 9. 29.

i Ezek. 16. 46.

j Ps. 50. 8.

6 great he goats.

7 to be seen.

8 Or, grief.

k Job 27. 9.

l 1 Tim. 2. 8.

9 multiply prayer.

10 bloods.

m Jer. 4. 14.

n Rom. 12. 9.

o Mic. 6. 8.

11 Or, righten.

p 1 Sam. 12. 7. ch. 41. 21. Mic. 6. 2.

q Ps. 51. 7. ch. 44. 22. Mic. 7. 18. Eph. 1. 6–8.

r Deut. 28. 1.

s Tit. 1. 2.

t 2 Chr. 36. 14. Jer. 5. 5. Dan. 9. 5. Hos. 9. 15.

u Deut. 28. 63.

*S. Ver. 19. †K. Ver. 25. ‡L. Ver. 25. §W. 42. 3. ¶S. Ver. 27, 28. **F. 33. 16. U. 3. 10.

adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies: K. 4. 6. L. 1. 6).

25 ¶ [v]And I will turn my hand upon thee, and [12]purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zĭ'ŏn shall be redeemed with judgment, and [13]her converts with righteousness. I. 1. 1. H. 6.

28 ¶ And the [14]destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners *shall be* together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. S. P. P.

29 For they shall be ashamed of [w]the oaks which ye have desired, [x]and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, [15]and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench *them*. H. 2. 10–21. P. 2. 10–21.

681 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Coming of Christ's kingdom prophesied.* 10 *Exhortation to fear.*

THE word that I-sā'iah the son of Ā'mŏz saw concerning Jū'dah and Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

2 And [a]it shall come to pass in the last days, [b]*that* the mountain of the LORD'S house shall [1]be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, [c]Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jā'cob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: [d]for out of Zĭ'ŏn shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

4 And he [e]shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and [f]they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into [2]pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. I. M. S.

5 O house of Jā'cob, come ye, and let us [g]walk in the light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jā'cob, because they be replenished [3]from the east, and *are* soothsayers like the Phi-lĭs'tines, and they [4]please themselves in the children of strangers. ¶.

7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there any* end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither *is there any* end of their chariots:

8 Their land also is full of [5]idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ [h]Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted [i]in that day.

12 For the day of the LORD of hosts *shall be* upon every *one that is* proud and lofty, and upon every *one that is* lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

13 And upon all the cedars of Lĕb'a-non, *that are* high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bā'shan,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills *that are* lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the ships of Tär'shish, and upon all [6]pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. P. 11. 1. H. 3. 11.

18 And [7]the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the [j]holes of the rocks, and into the caves of [8]the earth, [k]for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth [l]to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast [9]his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, [10]which they made *each one* for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. P. 11. 1. H. 3. 11.

22 [m]Cease ye from man, whose breath *is* in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAPTER 3. 682

1 *Calamities that come by sin.* 12 *Oppression of rulers.* 16 *Punishment of women for pride.*

FOR, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jē-ru'să-lĕm and from Jū'dah [n]the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and [1]the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the [2]eloquent orator.

B. C. 760.

v Rev. 3. 19. 12 according to pureness.

13 Or, they that return of her. 14 breaking.

w ch. 57. 5. x ch. 65. 3.

15 Or, and his work.

a Mic. 4. 1. Acts 2. 17. b Dan. 2. 35. Rev. 14. 1. 1 Or, be prepared. c Zech. 8. 21 d Luke 24. 47 e John 5. 22 f Hos. 2. 18. 2 Or, scythes. g Acts 26. 23. 3 Or, more than the east. h Deut. 18. 14. 4 Or, abound with the children. 5 Or, nonentities. i ch. 12. 1, 4. ch. 24. 21, 23. ch. 25. 9. ch. 26. 1. Jer. 30. 7, 8. Joel 3. 18. Amos 9. 11. Obad. 8. Mic. 5. 10. 6 pictures of desire. 7 Or, the whole shall pass away. j Hos. 10. 8. Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16. 8 the dust. k 2 Thess. 1. 9. l Ps. 7. 6. Nah. 1. 3–6. Hab. 3. 6. Hag. 2. 6. Heb. 12. 26 9 the idols of his silver, etc. 10 Or, which they made for him. m Prov. 23. 4.

a Lev. 26. 26. Jer. 37. 21. Ezek. 14. 13. 1 a man eminent in countenance. 2 Or, skilful of speech.

*H. Ver. 30, 31. †S. 5. 18. ‡P. Ver. 30, 31. §I. 4. 2–6. M. 4. 5, 6. ¶R. 3. 8. **U. 9. 6.

4 And I will give [c]children *to be* their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the [c]people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against [d]the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, *saying,* Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and *let* this ruin *be* under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he [3]swear, saying, I will not be an [4]healer; for in my house *is* neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people. R. Verse 26.

R 8 For Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm is ruined, and Jū'dah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings *are* against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

C* 9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sŏd'om, they hide *it* not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that *it shall be* well *with him:* for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. U. 32. 17.

H 11 Woe unto the wicked! *it shall be* ill *with him:* for the reward of his hands shall be [5]given him. H. Ver. 14.

12 ¶ *As for* my people, children *are* their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, [6]they which lead thee cause *thee* to err, and [7]destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

H 14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have [8]eaten up [e]the vineyard; the spoil of the poor *is* in your houses.

15 What mean ye *that* ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord GOD of hosts. H. Verse 24.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zī'ŏn are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and [9]wanton eyes, walking and [10]mincing *as* they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zī'ŏn, and the LORD will [11]discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of *their* tinkling ornaments *about their feet,* and *their* [12]cauls, and *their* round tires like the moon,

19 The [13]chains, and the bracelets, and the [14]mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the [15]tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

B. C. 760.

b Eccl. 10. 16.

c Mic. 3. 1.

d Deut. 28. 50. Lam. 4. 16.

3 lift up the hand, Gen. 14. 22, or, protest.
4 binder up.

5 done to him.
6 Or, they which call thee blessed.
7 swallow up.
8 Or, burnt.
e Matt. 21. 33.
9 deceiving with their eyes.
10 Or, tripping nicely.
11 make naked.
12 Or, networks.
13 Or, sweet balls.
14 Or, spangled ornaments.
15 houses of the soul.
16 ruight.
f Jer. 14. 2. Lam. 1. 4.
17 Or, cleansed, or, emptied.

1 let thy name be called upon us.
2 Or, take thou away.
g Luke 1. 25.
h ch. 11. 1. ch. 60. 21. Jer. 23. 5.
3 beauty and glory.
c Rom. 1. 3, 4.
4 for the escaping of Israel.
5 Or, to life.
d Ex. 13. 21, 22. Deut. 1. 33.
6 Or, above.
7 a covering.

a Ps. 80. 8.
1 the horn of the son of oil.
2 Or, made a wall about it.
3 hewed.
b Deut. 32. 6.

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the veils.

24 And it shall come to pass, *that* H
instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; *and* burning instead of beauty. H. 8. 15.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy [16]mighty in the war.

26 And [f]her gates shall lament and R
mourn; and she *being* [17]desolate shall sit upon the ground. R. 5. 1–10.

CHAPTER 4. 683

1 *Distress of the times.* 2 *Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.*

AND in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only [1]let us be called by thy name, [2]to take away [a]our reproach.

2 In that day shall [3]the branch of I
the LORD be [3]beautiful and glorious, and [c]the fruit of the earth *shall be* excellent and comely [4]for them that are escaped of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And it shall come to pass, *that he that is* left in Zī'ŏn, and *he that* remaineth in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, shall be called holy, *even* every one that is written [5]among the living in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm:

4 When the Lord [5]shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zī'ŏn, and shall have purged the blood of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create upon M
every dwelling place of mount Zī'ŏn, and upon her assemblies, [d]a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for [6]upon all the glory *shall be* [7]a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for K
a shadow in the daytime from the L
heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain. I. 9. 7. M. 9. 6, 7. K. 25. 4. L. 9. 2.

CHAPTER 5. 684

God's judgments upon various sins.

NOW will I sing to my wellbeloved R
a song of my beloved touching [1]his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in [1]a very fruitful hill:

2 And he [2]fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the [3]choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also [3]made a winepress therein: [b]and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'-

sâ-lĕm, and men of Jū'dah, [c]judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; *and* break down the wall thereof, and it shall be [4]trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts *is* the house of Is'ra-el, and the men of Jū'dah [5]his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold [6]oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 ¶ Woe unto them that join [d]house to house, *that* lay field to field, till *there be* no place, that [7]they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

9 [8]In mine ears *said* the LORD of hosts, [9]Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, *even* great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one [e]bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah. R. Ver. 25.

11 ¶ [f]Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, *that* they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, *till* wine [10]inflame them!

12 And [g]the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but [h]they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ [i]Therefore my people are gone into captivity, [j]because *they have* no knowledge: and [11]their honourable men *are* famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

M 14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and [12]God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness. M. Verse 21.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

C S 18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

C. Verse 20. S. 32. 17.

B. C. 760.

c Rom. 3. 4.

4 for a treading.

5 plant of his pleasures.

6 a scab.

d Mic. 2. 2.

7 ye.

8 Or, This is in mine ears, saith the LORD, etc.

9 If not, etc.

e I.e., 27. 16.

f Prov. 23. 29, 30.

10 Or, pursue them.

g Amos 6. 5.

h Job 34. 27. Hos. 4. 11.

i ch. 1. 7. Hos. 4. 6.

j ch. 1. 3. Luke 19. 44. Rom. 1. 28. 2 Pet. 3. 5.

11 their glory are men of famine.

12 the God the holy, or, the holy God.

k ch. 66. 5. Jer. 17. 5. Amos 5. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 3.

13 that say concerning evil, It is good, etc.

14 before their face.

15 the tongue of fire.

l 2 Ki. 17. 14. Luke 7. 30. John 12. 48.

16 Or, as dung.

17 Or, distress.

18 Or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof.

19 [k]That say, Let him make speed, *and* hasten his work, that we may see *it:* and let the counsel of the Holy One of Is'ra-el draw nigh and come, that we may know *it!*

20 ¶ Woe unto them [13]that call C evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! C. 6. 5.

21 Woe unto *them that are* wise in M their own eyes, and prudent [14]in their own sight! M. (10. 15).

22 Woe unto *them that are* mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore as [15]the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, *so* their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away [1]the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

25 Therefore is the anger of the R LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcases *were* [16]torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still. R. Verse 30.

26 ¶ And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 Whose arrows *are* sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

29 Their roaring *shall be* like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry *it* away safe, and none shall deliver *it*.

30 And in that day they shall roar R against them like the roaring of the sea: and if *one* look unto the land, behold darkness *and* [17]sorrow, [18]and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof. R. 6. 9–13.

CHAPTER 6. 685

1 *A vision of the Lord on his throne.* 9 *Message to the people.*

IN the year that [a]king Uz-zī'ah died I [b]saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and [1]his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain

a 2 Ki. 15. 7.
b 1 Ki. 22. 19. Ezek. 10. 1. John 12. 41. Rev. 4. 2.
1 Or, the skirts thereof.

he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And [2]one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, *is* the LORD of hosts: [3]the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the [4]door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

C 5 ¶ Then said I, Woe *is* me! for I am [5]undone; because I *am* a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts. C. Verses 9, 10.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, [6]having a live coal in his hand, *which* he had taken with the tongs from off [c]the altar:

7 And he [7]laid *it* upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for [d]us? Then said I, [8]Here *am* I; send me.

B C 9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, [9]Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye [10]indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. C. 9. 2

11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land [11]be utterly desolate,

12 And the LORD have [e]removed men far away, and *there be* a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 ¶ But yet in it *shall be* a tenth, [12]and *it* shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose [13]substance *is* in them, when they cast *their leaves: so* [f]the holy seed *shall be* the substance thereof. R. 7. 8.

B. C. 742.

2 this cried to this.
3 his glory is the fulness of the whole earth.
4 thresholds.
5 cut off.
6 and in his hand a live coal.
c Lev. 16. 12. Heb. 13. 10.
7 caused it to touch.
d Gen. 1. 26.
8 Behold me.
9 Hear ye in hearing, or, without ceasing, etc.
10 in seeing.
11 desolate with desolation.
e Deut. 28. 64.
12 Or, when it is returned, and hath been broused.
13 Or, stock, or, stem.
f Rom. 11. 5.

586 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Isaiah comforts Ahaz.* 10 *The sign Immanuel.*

AND it came to pass in the days of [a]Ā'hăz the son of Jō'tham, the son of ŭz-zī'ah, king of Jū'dah, *that* Rē'zin the king of Sȳr'ī-ā, and Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, king of Ĭs'ra-el, went up toward Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of Dā'vid, saying, Sȳr'ī-ā [1]is confederate with Ē'phrā-ĭm. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto Ī-şā'iah, Go forth now to meet Ā'hăz, thou, and [2]Shĕ'ăr-jā'shŭb thy son, at the end of the [b]conduit of the upper pool in the [3]highway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, [4]neither be fainthearted for the two taïls of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rē'zin with Sȳr'ī-ā, and of the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah.

5 Because Sȳr'ī-ā, Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Jū'dah, and [5]vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, *even* the son of Tā'be-al:

7 Thus saith the Lord GOD, It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 [c]For the head of Sȳr'ī-ā *is* Dă-măs'cus, and the head of Dă-măs'cus *is* Rē'zin; and within threescore and five years shall Ē'phrā-ĭm be broken, [6]that it be not a people. R. Ver. 9.

9 And the head of Ē'phrā-ĭm *is* Să-mā'rī-ā, and the head of Să-mā'rī-ā *is* Rĕm-a-lī'ah's son. [7]If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established. R. Ver. 17. F. 26. 3, 4.

10 ¶ [8]Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ā'hăz, saying,

11 Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; [9]ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ā'hăz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of Dā'vid; *Is it* a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; [d]Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear [e]a son, and [10]shall call his name [f]Im-măn'u-el.

15 Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of [g]both her kings.

17 ¶ [h]The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that [i]Ē'phrā-ĭm departed from Jū'dah; *even* the king of Ăs-sȳr'ī-ā. R. Verses 23, 24.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall hiss for the fly that *is* in the uttermost part of the rivers of Ē'gўpt, and for the bee that *is* in the land of Ăs-sȳr'ī-ā.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all [11]bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a [j]razor that is hired, *namely*, by them beyond the river, by

a 2 Ki. 16. 5.
1 resteth on Ephraim.
2 That is, The remnant shall return.
b 2 Ki. 18. 17. ch. 36. 2.
3 Or, causeway.
4 let not thy heart be tender.
5 Or, waken.
c 2 Sam. 8. 6.
6 from a people.
7 Or, Do ye not believe? it is because ye are not stable.
8 And the LORD added to speak.
9 Or, make thy petition deep.
d Matt. 1. 23. Luke 1. 35.
e ch. 9. 6.
10 Or, thou, O virgin, shall call.
f 1Tim 3.16.
g 2 K. 15.30. ch. 8. 4.
h 2 Chr. 28. 19. Neh. 9. 32. ch 8. 7, 8.
i 1 Ki. 12. 16
11 Or, commendable trees.
j 2 Ki. 16. 7. ch. 10. 5, 6. Jer. 27. 6, 7.

the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk *that* they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left [12]in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall *even* be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall *men* come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And *on* all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

687 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Prophecies as to Syria, Israel, and Judah.* 9 *God's purposes are unresistible.* 19 *Affliction to idolaters.*

MOREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen concerning [1]Mā'hēr–shăl'al–hăsh'–băz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, [a]U-rī'ah the priest, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕ-bĕr-e-chī'ah.

3 And I [2]went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Mā'hēr–shăl'al–hăsh'–băz.

4 [b]For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, [3]the riches of Dă-măs'cus and the spoil of Să-mā'rĭ-ă shall be taken away before the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of [c]Shĭ-lō'ah that go softly, and rejoice in Rē'zin and Rĕm-a-lī'-ah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, *even* the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Jū'-dah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach *even* to the neck; and [4]the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O [d]Im-măn'u-el.

9 ¶ Associate yourselves, O ye people, [5]and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

B. C. 742.

12 in the midst of the land.

1 In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the prey, or, Make speed, etc.
2 approached unto.
3 Or, he that is before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches.
4 the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings.
5 Or, yet.
6 in strength of hand.
7 no morning.

[a] 2 K. 15. 29. 2 Chr. 16. 4.
[b] Lev. 26. 24. 1 Chr. 5. 26. Matt. 4. 15.
[c] ch. 50. 10. John 8. 12. Eph. 5. 8.
[d] 2 Ki. 16. 10.
[e] Neh. 3. 15. John 9. 7.
[f] Deut. 20. 1. Josh. 1. 5. Ps. 46. 7, 11. ch. 9. 6. Matt. 1. 23. Rom. 8. 31.
[g] 1 Pet. 3. 14.
[h] Num. 20. 12.
[i] Luke 12. 5.
[j] Ezek. 11. 16.
[k] Luke 2. 24. Rom. 9. 33. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[l] Luke 20. 18.
[m] Dan. 12. 4.
[n] Hab. 2. 3. Luke 2. 25.
[o] Heb. 2. 13.
[p] Zech 3. 8.
[q] Ps. 106. 28.

10 [e]Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: [f]for God *is* with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me [6]with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all *them to* whom this people shall say, A confederacy; [g]neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 [h]Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and [i]*let* him *be* your fear, and *let* him *be* your dread.

14 And [j]he shall be for a sanctuary; but for [k]a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Ĭs'ra-el, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jĕ-rў'să-lĕm.

15 And many among them shall [l]stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 [m]Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the LORD, that hideth his face from the house of Jā'cob, and I [n]will look for him.

18 [o]Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me [p]*are* for signs and for wonders in Ĭs'ra-el from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zī'ŏn.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living [q]to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, *it is* because *there is* [7]no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and *they shall be* driven to darkness.

CHAPTER 9. 688

1 *Joy in affliction through the Prince of Peace.* 8 *Judgments upon Israel.*

NEVERTHELESS the dimness *shall* not *be* such as *was* in her vexation, when at the [c]first he lightly afflicted the land of Zĕb'u-lŭn and the land of Năph'ta-lī, and [b]afterward did more grievously afflict *her by* the way of the sea, beyond Jôr'dan, in Gă'lĭ-lee [1]of the nations.

2 [c]The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of

C. 26. 10, 11.

death upon them hath the light shined. L. 2. 1–3.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, *and* [2]not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, *and as men* rejoice when they divide the spoil.

4 [3]For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of [d]Mid'i-an.

5 [4]For every battle of the warrior *is* with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; [5]but *this* shall be with burning *and* [6]fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a [7]son is given: and [e]the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called [8]Wonderful, Counsellor, [f]The mighty God, The everlasting Father, [g]The Prince of Peace. U. 11. 1–5. I. 11. 11–16.

7 Of the increase of *his* government and peace [9]*there shall be* no end, upon the throne of Dā'vid, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. M. 11. 1–10. V. 5.

8 ¶ The Lord sent a word into Jā'cob, and it hath lighted upon Is'ra-el.

9 And all the people shall know, *even* E'phrā-im and the inhabitant of Sā-mā'ri-ā, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change *them into* cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rē'zin against him, and [7]join his enemies together;

12 The Sȳr'i-ans before, and the Phi-lis'tines behind; and they shall devour Is'ra-el [8]with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

13 ¶ For [t]the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Is'ra-el head and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he *is* the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he *is* the tail.

16 For [9]the leaders of this people cause *them* to err; and [10]*they that are* led of them *are* [11]destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one *is an* hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh [12]folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up *like* the lifting up of smoke. H. 11. 4.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the [13]fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall [14]snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, [m]and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Mā-nās'seh, E'phrā-im; and E'phrā-im, Mā-nās'seh: *and* they together *shall be* against Jū'dah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

B. C. 740.

2 Or, to him.

3 Or, When thou brakest.

d Judg. 7. 22. Ps. 83. 9. ch. 10. 26.

4 Or, When the whole battle of the warrior was, etc.

5 Or, and It was, etc.

6 meat.

e Luke 2. 11.

f John 3. 16.

g Matt. 28. 18. 1 Cor. 15. 25.

h Judg. 13. 18.

7 Ps. 45. 3, 6. Jer. 23. 6. John 1. 1. Tit. 2. 13.

i Eph. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20. Heb. 13. 20.

k Dan. 2. 44. Luke 1. 32.

7 mingle.

8 with whole mouth.

l Jer. 5. 3.

9 Or, they that call them blessed.

10 Or, they that are called blessed of them.

11 swallowed up.

12 Or, villany.

13 n eat.

14 cut.

m Lev. 26. 26.

CHAPTER 10. 689

1 *Woe of tyrants.* 5 *Assyria to be broken.*
20 *A remnant of Israel to be saved.*

WOE unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and [1]that write grievousness *which* they have prescribed;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and *that* they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in [a]the day of visitation, and in the desolation *which* shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

5 ¶ [2]O [3]Ās-sȳr'i-an, the rod of mine anger, [4]and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and [5]to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 [b]Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but *it is* in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 [c]For he saith, *Are* not my princes altogether kings?

9 *Is* not [d]Cal'nō as [e]Car'che-mish? *is* not Hā'math as Ar'pad? *is* not Sā-mā'ri-ā [g]as Dā-mās'cus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Je-ru'sā-lēm and of Sā-mā'ri-ā;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Sā-mā'ri-ā and her idols, so do to Je-ru'sā-lēm and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, *that* when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zi'ōn and on Je-ru'sā-lēm, I will [6]punish the fruit

1 Or, to the writers that write grievousness.

a Hos. 9. 7. Luke 19. 44.

2 Or, Woe to the Assyrian.

3 Asshur.

4 Or, though.

5 to lay them a treading.

b Mic. 4. 12.

c 2 Ki. 18. 24.

d Amos 6. 2.

e 2 Chr. 35. 20. Jer. 46. 2.

f Num. 13. 21. 2 Sam. 8. 9. 2 Ki. 23. 33.

g 2 Ki. 16. 9.

6 visit upon.

*V. 11. 1–9.

[7]of the stout heart of the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ȧ, and the glory of his high looks.

13 [h]For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done *it*, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants [8]like a valiant *man:*

14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs *that are* left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

M 15 Shall [i]the ax boast itself against him that heweth therewith? *or* shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? [9]as if the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, *or* as if the staff should lift up [10]*itself, as if it were* no wood. M. 13. 11.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Ĭs'ra-el shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, [11]both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be [12]few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the remnant of Ĭs'ra-el, and such as are escaped of the house of Jā'cob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, *even* the remnant of Jā'cob, unto the mighty God.

R 22 [j]For though thy people Ĭs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, *yet* a remnant [13]of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow [14]with righteousness.

23 [k]For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zī'ŏn, be not afraid of the Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-an: he shall smite thee with a rod, [15]and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Ē'gўpt.

25 For yet a very little while, [l]and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Mĭd'ĭ-an at the rock of Ō'reb: and *as* his rod *was* upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Ē'gўpt.

B. C. 713.

7 of the greatness of the heart.
h Ex. 15. 9. Ps. 20. 7. ch. 37. 24.

8 Or, like many people.

i Jer. 51. 20. Rom. 9. 20, 21.

9 Or, as if a rod should shake them that lift it up.
10 Or, that which is not wood.

11 from the soul, and even to the flesh.
12 number.
j Mic. 5. 3. Rom. 9. 27.
13 In, or, among.
14 Or, in.
k ch. 28. 22. Dan. 9. 27.
15 Or, but he shall lift up his staff for thee.
l Dan. 11. 36.
16 shall remove.
m Ps. 105. 15.
n Neh. 11. 31.
o 1 Sam. 13. 23.
17 Cry shrill with thy voice.
p 1 Sam. 25. 44.
q Josh. 15. 31.
r 1 Sam. 21. 1.
18 Or, mightily.

a ch. 53. 2. Zech. 6. 12. Rev. 22. 16.
1 Or, stump.
b Acts 13. 23.
c Jer. 23. 5. Zech. 3. 8.
d ch. 42. 1. Matt. 3. 16. John 1. 32. Acts 10. 38.
2 scent, or, smell.
e Ps. 72. 2, 4. Rev. 19. 11.
3 Or, argue.
f Mal. 4. 6.
2 Thess. 2. 8. Rev. 2. 16.
g Eph. 6. 14.
h Hos. 2. 18.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* his burden [16]shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of [m]the anointing.

28 He is come to [n]Ă-ī'ath, he is passed to Mĭg'rŏn; at Mĭch'mash he hath laid up his carriages:

29 They are gone over [o]the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Gē'bą; Rā'mah is afraid; Gĭb'e-ah of Saul is fled.

30 [17]Lift up thy voice, O daughter [p]of Găl'lĭm: cause it to be heard unto Lā'ĭsh, O poor Ăn'a-thŏth.

31 [q]Măd-mē'nah is removed; the inhabitants of Gē'bim gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain [r]at Nŏb that day: he shall shake his hand *against* the mount of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, the hill of Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature *shall be* hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lĕb'a-non shall fall [18]by a mighty one.

CHAPTER 11. 690

1 *The Branch of Jesse's roots.* 10 *Israel to be restored.*

V AND [a]there shall come forth a rod out of the [1]stem of [b]Jĕs'se, and [c]a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 [d]And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of [2]quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But [e]with righteousness shall he M judge the poor, and [3]reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall [f]smite the earth with P the rod of his mouth, and with the H breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. P. 13. 3-13. H. 13. 6-13.

5 And [g]righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 [h]The wolf also shall dwell with U the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned

*B. 42. 1; G. 28. 6; T. 28. 6; M. 28. 6; N. 30. 1.

child shall put his hand on the [4]cockatrice' den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for [5]the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a root of Jĕs'se, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the [j]Gĕn'tiles seek: and [k]his rest shall be [5]glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, [l]from Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, and from Ē'gўpt, and from Păth'ros, and from Cūsh, and from Ē'lăm, and from Shĭ-när', and from Hā'math, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Ĭs'ra-el, and gather together [m]the dispersed of Jū'dah from the four [6]corners of the earth.

13 [n]The envy also of Ē'phră-ĭm shall depart, and the adversaries of Jū'dah shall be cut off: Ē'phră-im shall not envy Jū'dah, and Jū'dah shall not vex Ē'phră-ĭm.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes toward the west; they shall spoil [7]them of the east together: [8]they shall lay their hand upon Ē'dom and Mō'ab; [9]and the children of Ăm'mŏn shall obey them.

15 And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Ē-gўp'tian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, [o]and make *men* go over [10]dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă; [p]like as it was to Ĭs'ra-el in the day that he came up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

*K. Jer. 31. 34.

691 **CHAPTER 12.**

Thanksgiving of the faithful for God's mercies.

AND [c]in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God *is* my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JĔ-HŌ'VAH *is* my strength and *my* song; he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw [b]water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, Praise the LORD, [1]call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

†S. 25. 8.

B. C. 713.

4 Or, adder's.

i Hab. 2. 14.

j Rom. 15. 10.

k Heb. 4. 1.

5 glory.

l Zech. 10. 10.

m John 7. 35.

6 wings.

n Gal. 3. 28.

7 the children of the east.

8 Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand.

9 the children of Ammon their obedience.

o Rev. 16. 12.

10 in shoes.

p Ex. 14. 29. ch. 51. 10.

a cn. 2. 11. Zech. 14. 20, 21.

b Jer. 2. 13. John 4. 10, 14.

1 Or, proclaim his name.

c ch. 54. 1. Zeph. 3. 14. Luke 19. 37–40.

2 inhabitress.

a Jer. 50. 2.

b Jer. 51. 25.

c Joel 3. 11.

1 the likeness of.

d Amos 5. 18. Zeph. 1. 7. Rev. 6. 17.

2 Or, fall down.

3 wonder.

4 every man at his neighbour.

5 faces of the flames.

e Mal. 4. 1.

f Matt. 24. 29.

6 That is, the Babylonian empire.

g Joel 3. 16. Hag. 2. 6. Matt. 24. 29.

h Lam. 1. 12.

5 Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this *is* known in all the earth.

6 [c]Cry out and shout, thou [2]inhabitant of Zī'ŏn: for great *is* the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el in the midst of thee.

I. 18. 7.

CHAPTER 13. 692

1 *God's muster of his armies.* 6 *A threat to destroy Babylon.* 19 *Its desolation.*

THE burden of Băb'ў-lon, which Ĭ-sā'ĭah the son of Ā'mŏz did see.

2 [c]Lift ye up a banner [b]upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called [c]my mighty ones for mine anger, *even* them that rejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, [1]like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¶ Howl ye; [d]for the day of the LORD *is* at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands [2]be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall [3]be amazed [4]one at another; their faces *shall be as* [5]flames.

9 Behold, [e]the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be [f]darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish [6]the world for *their* evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ō'phĭr.

13 [g]Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in [h]the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

*M. 46. 12.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined *unto them* shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be [i]dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 [j]Behold, I will stir up the Mēdes against them, which shall not regard silver; and *as for* gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 *Their* bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And Băb'ў-lon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chăl'dees' excellency, shall be [7]as when God overthrew Sŏd'om and Gŏ-mŏr'rah.

20 [k]It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Ā-rā'bĭ-an pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But [8]wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of [9]doleful creatures; and [10] [11]owls shall dwell there, and [12]satyrs shall dance there.

22 And [13]the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their [14]desolate houses, and [15]dragons in *their* pleasant palaces: and her time *is* near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

693

CHAPTER 14.

1 Restoration of Israel. 4 Proverb against Babylon. 24 Assyria threatened.

FOR the LORD will have mercy on Jā'cob, and [c]will yet choose Ĭs'ra-el, and set them in their own land: [b]and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jā'cob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Ĭs'ra-el shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, [1]whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 ¶ That thou [c]shalt take up this [2]proverb against the king of Băb'ў-lon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the [3]golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, *and* the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with [4]a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, *and* none hindereth.

B. C. 712.

i Nah. 3. 10.

j Jer. 51. 11.

7 as the overthrowing.

k ch. 14. 23.

8 Zlim.
9 Ochim.
10 Or, ostriches.
11 daughters of the owl.
12 shaggy beasts, or, wild goats.
13 Iim.
14 Or, palaces.
15 Or, jackals.

a Ps. 102. 13, 16. ch. 54. 7, 8. Jer. 31. 3, 4, 10, 11. Zech. 1. 17.
b ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.
1 that had taken them captives.
c ch. 13. 19. 1 Lu. 2. 6.
2 Or, taunting speech.
3 Or, exactress of gold.
4 a stroke without removing.
d ch. 55. 12. Ezek. 31. 16.
5 Or, The grave.
6 leaders, or, great goats.
7 Or, O day star.
e Lam. 2. 1. Matt. 11. 23.
f Dan. 8. 10. Rev. 12. 4.
g Ps. 48. 2.
h Zeph. 2. 15. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
i ch. 47. 8. Ezek. 28. 8, 9. Matt. 11. 23. Acts 12. 23.
8 Or, did not let his prisoners loose homewards.
j Ex. 20. 5. Job 18. 19. Matt. 23. 35.
k 1 Ki. 14. 10. Job 18. 19. Prov. 10. 7.

7 The whole earth is at rest, *and* is quiet: they break forth into singing.

8 [d]Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, *and* the cedars of Lĕb'a-non, *saying*, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 [5]Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet *thee* at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, *even* all the [6]chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, *and* the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, [7]O Lu'cĭ-fĕr, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, [e]I will ascend into heaven, [f]I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, [g]in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; [h]I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou [i]shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, *and* consider thee, *saying*, *Is* this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 *That* made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that* [8]opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, *and as* the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, *and* slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children [j]for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Băb'ў-lon the name, and remnant, [k]and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water:

and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ¶ The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, *so* shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This *is* the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this *is* the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath [l]purposed, and who shall disannul *it?* and his hand *is* stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that [m]king Ā'hăz died was this burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole Păl-es-tī'nà, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a [n]cockatrice, and his fruit *shall be* a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Păl-es-tī'nà, *art* dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and [o]none *shall be* alone in his [p]appointed times. R. 17. 9–11.

32 What shall *one* then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zī'ŏn, and the poor of his people shall [q]trust in it.

B. C. 726.

[l] 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 40. 8. ch. 23. 9. Jer. 4. 28.
[m] 2 Ki. 16. 20. 2 Chr. 28. 27.
[n] Or, adder.
[o] Or, he shall not be alone.
[p] Or, assemblies.
[q] Or, betake themselves unto it.

694 CHAPTER 15.

Moab's lamentable state.

THE [a]burden of Mō'ab. Because in the night [b]Ār of Mō'ab is laid waste, *and* [1]brought to silence; because in the night Kīr of Mō'ab is laid waste, *and* brought to silence;

2 He is gone up to Bā'jith, and to Dī'bŏn, the high places, to weep: Mō'ab shall howl over Nē'bŏ, and over Mĕd'e-bà: on all their heads *shall be* baldness, *and* every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, [2]weeping abundantly.

4 And [c]Hĕsh'bŏn shall cry, and Ē-le-ā'leh: their voice shall be heard *even* unto Jā'hăz: therefore the armed soldiers of Mō'ab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Mō'ab; [3]his fugitives *shall flee* unto Zō'ar, an heifer of three years old: for [d]by the mounting up of Lu'hĭth with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Hŏr-o-nā'im they shall raise up a cry of [4]destruction.

6 For the waters of Nĭm'rim shall be [5]desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the [6]brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Mō'ab; the howling thereof unto Ĕg'la-ĭm, and the howling thereof unto Bĕ'er-ē'lim.

9 For the waters of Dī'mŏn shall be full of blood: for I will bring [7]more upon Dī'mŏn, lions upon him that escapeth of Mō'ab, and upon the remnant of the land.

[a] ch. 11. 14. Jer. 9. 26. [b] Num. 21. 28.
[1] Or, cut off.
[2] descending into weeping, or, coming down with weeping.
[c] Num. 32. 3.
[3] Or, to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an heifer.
[d] Jer. 48. 5.
[4] breaking.
[5] desolations.
[6] Or, valley of the Arabians.
[7] additions.

CHAPTER 16. 695

1 *Exhortation to obedience.* 6 *Moab is threatened for her pride.* 12 *Moab's judgment.*

SEND [a]ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from [1]Sē'là to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zī'ŏn.

2 For it shall be, *that,* as a wandering bird [2]cast out of the nest, *so* the daughters of Mō'ab shall be at the fords of [b]Ār'nŏn.

3 [3]Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Mō'ab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the [4]extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, [5]the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy [c]shall the throne be [6]established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of Dā'vid, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness. M. 24, 13–15.

6 ¶ We have heard of the [d]pride of Mō'ab; *he is* very proud: *even* of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: [7]*but* his lies *shall* not *be* so.

7 Therefore shall Mō'ab howl for Mō'ab, every one shall howl: for the foundations [e]of Kīr-hăr'e-sĕth shall ye [8]mourn; surely *they are* stricken.

8 For the fields of Hĕsh'bŏn languish, *and* the vine of Sĭb'mah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come *even* unto Jā'zēr, they wandered *through* the wilderness: her branches are [9]stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jā'zēr the vine of Sĭb'mah: I will water thee with my tears, O Hĕsh'bŏn, and Ē-le-ā'leh: for [10]the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

[a] 2 Ki. 3. 4.
[1] a rock, or, Petra.
[2] Or, a nest forsaken.
[b] Num. 21. 13.
[3] Bring.
[4] wringer.
[5] the treaders down.
[c] Ps. 89. 14. Prov. 20. 28. Dan. 7. 14.
[6] Or, prepared.
[d] Jer. 48. 29.
[7] Or, the falsehood of his pretensions.
[e] 2 Ki. 3. 25.
[8] Or, mutter.
[9] Or, plucked up.
[10] Or, the alarm is fallen upon, etc.

10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in *their* presses; I have made *their vintage* shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Mō'ab, and mine inward parts for Kīr-hā'resh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mō'ab is weary on [f]the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Mō'ab since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, [g]as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Mō'ab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant *shall be* very small *and* [11]feeble.

696 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Syria and Israel threatened.* 6 *A remnant saved.* 12 *Woe to the impious.*

THE [a]burden of Dă-măs'cus. Behold, Dă-măs'cus is taken away from *being* a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Ar'ŏ-ēr *are* forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and [b]none shall make *them* afraid.

3 [c]The fortress also shall cease from Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the kingdom from Dă-măs'cus, and the remnant of Sȳr'ĭ-â: they shall be as the glory of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, *that* the glory of Jā'cob shall be made thin, and [d]the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 [e]And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

6 ¶ Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two *or* three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four *or* five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 At that day shall a man [f]look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect *that* which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the [1]images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and there shall be desolation.

B. C. 714.

[f] Num. 23. 3. ch. 15. 2. Jer. 48. 35.

[g] Deut. 15. 18. ch. 15. 5. 11 Or, not many.

[a] Jer. 49. 23. Amos 1. 3. Zech. 9. 1. fulfilled 740. 2 Ki. 16. 9.
[b] Jer. 7. 33. ch. 7. 16.
[d] ch. 10. 16.
[e] Jer. 51. 33. Rev. 14. 15–19.
[f] 2 Chr. 30. 11. Ps. 34. 5. Hos. 5. 15. Mic. 7. 7. Zech. 12. 10.
1 Or, sun images.
[g] Ps. 106. 13, 21.
2 Or, removed in the day of inheritance, and there shall be deadly sorrow.
3 Or, noise.
4 Or, many.
5 Or, thistledown.
[h] Judg. 5. 31. Ps. 8. 3, 9, 18. Prov. 22. 23.

1 Or, outspread and polished.
2 a nation of line, line, and treading under foot: or, a nation that meteth out, and treadeth down.
3 Or, whose land the rivers despise.
4 Or, regard my set dwelling.
5 Or, after rain.
[a] Ps. 68. 31. Zeph. 3. 10. Mal. 1. 11.
6 Or, outspread and polished.

10 Because [g]thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: *but* the harvest *shall be* [2]a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the [3]multitude of many people, *which* make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, *that* make a rushing like the rushing of [4]mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but *God* shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like [5]a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; *and* before the morning he *is* not. [h]This *is* the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAPTER 18. 697

1 *Destruction of the Ethiopians through God's care of his people.* 7 *Growth of the church.*

WOE to the land shadowing with wings, which *is* beyond the rivers of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-â:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, *saying*, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation [1]scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; [2]a nation meted out and trodden down, [3]whose land the rivers have spoiled! R. 22. 17–19.

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will [4]consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat [5]upon herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away *and* cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time [a]shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people [6]scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out

R* R. 18. 2.

and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zī'ŏn. I. 25. 8–10

B. C. 714.

598 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Egypt's confusion.* 11 *Folly of her princes.* 18 *Call to the church.*

THE burden of Ē'ġўpt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Ē'ġўpt: and the idols of Ē'ġўpt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Ē'ġўpt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will [1a]set the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs against the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, *and* kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of Ē'ġўpt [2]shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will [3]destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs will I [4]give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts.

5 And [b]the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; *and* the brooks [c]of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, [5]and be no *more*.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave [6]networks, shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the [7]purposes thereof, all that make sluices *and* ponds [8]for fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of Zō'an *are* fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Phā'raōh is become brutish: how say ye unto Phā'raōh, I *am* the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 [d]Where *are* they? where *are* thy wise *men?* and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Ē'ġўpt.

13 The princes of Zō'an are become fools, [e]the princes of Nŏph are deceived; they have also seduced Ē'ġўpt, *even* [9]*they that are* the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD hath mingled [10a]perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Ē'ġўpt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken *man* staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be *any* work for Ē'ġўpt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Ē'ġўpt [f]be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Jū'dah shall be a terror unto Ē'ġўpt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of Ē'ġўpt speak [11]the language of Cā'nāan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city [12]of destruction.

19 In that day [g]shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Ē'ġўpt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And [h]it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Ē'ġўpt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD shall be known to Ē'ġўpt, and the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs shall know the LORD in that day, and [i]shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform *it*.

22 And the LORD shall smite Ē'ġўpt: he shall smite and heal *it:* and they shall return *even* to the LORD, and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day [j]shall there be a highway out of Ē'ġўpt to Ăs-sўr'ī-ā, and the Ăs-sўr'ī-an shall come into Ē'ġўpt, and the Ē-ġўp'tian into Ăs-sўr'ī-ā, and the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs shall serve with the Ăs-sўr'ī-aṇs.

24 In that day shall Ĭs'ra-el be the third with Ē'ġўpt and with Ăs-sўr'ī-ā, *even* a blessing in the midst of the land:

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed *be* Ē'ġўpt my people, and Ăs-sўr'ī-ā [k]the work of my hands, and Ĭs'ra-el mine inheritance.

1 mingle.
a Judg. 7. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 16. 2 Chr. 20. 23.
2 shall be emptied.
3 swallow up.
4 Or, shut up.
b Jer. 51. 36. Ezek. 30. 12.
c 2 Ki. 19. 24.
5 and shall not be.
6 Or, white works.
7 foundations.
8 of living things.
d ch. 41. 22, 23. Acts 7. 22. 1 Cor. 1. 20.
e Jer. 2. 16. Hos. 9. 6.
9 corners, or, governors.
10 a spirit of perverseness.
f Ps. 48. 6. ch. 30. 17. Jer. 30. 5, 7. Nah. 3. 13.
11 the lip.
12 Or, of Heres, or, of the sun.
g Gen. 12. 7. Ex. 24. 4. Josh. 22. 10. Heb. 13. 10.
h Josh. 4. 20. ch. 55. 13.
i Mal. 1. 11.
j ch. 11. 15.
k Ps. 100. 3 Hos. 2. 23. Rom. 3. 29. Eph. 2. 10. Phil. 1. 6.

CHAPTER 20. 699

The captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

IN the year that [a]Tär'tan came unto Ăsh'dŏd, (when Sär'gon the king of Ăs-sўr'ī-ā sent him,) and fought against Ăsh'dŏd, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the LORD [1]by Ĭ-ṣa'iah the son of Ā'mŏz, saying, Go and loose [b]the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, [c]walking naked and barefoot.

a 2 Ki. 18. 17.
1 by the hand of Isaiah.
b Zech. 13. 4.
c 1 Sam. 19. 24.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Ĭ-sa'iah hath walked naked and barefoot three years [a]*for* a sign and wonder upon Ē'gўpt and upon Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ā;

4 So shall the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā lead away [2]the Ē-gўp'tians prisoners, and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, [c]even with *their* buttocks uncovered, to the [3]shame of Ē'gўpt.

5 [f]And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ā their expectation, and of Ē'gўpt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this [4]isle shall say in that day, Behold, such *is* our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā: and how shall we escape?

B. C. 714.

[a] ch. 8. 18.

2 the captivity of Egypt.
[c] 2 Sam. 10. 4. Mic. 1. 11.

3 nakedness.
[f] 2 Ki. 18. 21. ch. 31. 1–3.

4 Or, country.

700 CHAPTER 21.

1 *Vision of the fall of Babylon.* 11 *Repentance of Edom.* 13 *Burden of Arabia.*

THE burden of the desert of the sea. As [a]whirlwinds in the south pass through; *so* it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A [1]grievous vision is declared unto me; [b]the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. [c]Go up, O Ē'lăm: besiege, O Mē'dĭ-ā; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing *of it:* I was dismayed at the seeing *of it.*

4 [2]My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: [d]the night of my pleasure hath he [3]turned into fear unto me.

5 [e]Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, *and* anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And [4]he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the [f]watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward [5]whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, [g]Băb'ў-lon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 [h]O my threshing, and the [6]corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ [i]The burden of Dū'mah. He calleth to me out of Sē'ĭr, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

[a] Zech. 9. 14.
1 hard.
[b] 1 Sam. 24. 13. ch. 24. 16.
[c] ch. 13. 17. Jer. 49. 34.
2 Or, My mind wandered.
[d] Deut. 28. 67.
3 put.
[e] Dan. 5. 5.
4 Or, cried as a lion.
[f] Hab. 2. 1.
5 Or, every night.
[g] ch. 13. 19. Jer. 50. 2. Rev. 14. 8.
[h] Jer. 51. 33. Mic. 4. 13. Hab. 3. 12.
6 son.
[i] 1 Chr. 1. 30. Ezek. 35. 2. Obad. 1.
[j] 1 Chr. 1. 9.
[k] Job 6. 19.
7 Or, bring ye.
8 from the face, or, for fear.
[l] Gen. 25. 13. Ps. 120. 5. Song 1. 5. ch. 60. 7.
9 bows.
[m] Num. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 29. ch. 1. 20. Matt. 24. 35. Mark 13. 31. Luke 21. 33. 1 Pet. 1. 25.

1 of the bow.
2 I will be bitter in weeping.
[a] Esth. 3. 15. Lam. 1. 5.
[b] ch. 21. 2. Jer. 49. 35.
3 made naked.
4 the choice of thy valleys.
5 Or, toward.
[c] 1 Ki. 7. 2.
[d] 2 Ki. 20. 20. 2 Chr. 32. 4. Song 4. 4.

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon Ă-rā'bĭ-ā. In the forest in Ă-rā'bĭ-ā shall ye lodge, O ye [j]travelling companies [j]of Dĕd'a-nĭm.

14 The inhabitants of the land of [k]Tē'mā [7]brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled [8]from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of [l]Kē'dăr shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of [9]archers, the mighty men of the children of Kē'dăr, shall be diminished: for the LORD [m]God of Ĭs'ra-el hath spoken *it.*

CHAPTER 22. 701

1 *Lament for the invasion of Jewry by Persia.* 15 *Shebna's deprivation.* 20 *Eliakim as a substitute.*

THE burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy slain *men are* not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound [1]by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, *which* have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; [2]I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For *it is* a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity [c]by the Lord GOD of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 [b]And Ē'lăm bare the quiver with chariots of men *and* horsemen, and Kīr [3]uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, *that* [4]thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array [5]at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Jū'dah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour [c]of the house of the forest.

9 [d]Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of Dā'vid, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and the

houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.

11 [e]Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 [f]And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let [g]us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity [h]shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, *even* unto [i]Shĕb'nā, [j]which *is* over the house, *and say*,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, [6]*as* he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and* that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

R 17 Behold, [7]the LORD will carry thee away with [8]a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee *like* a ball into a [9]large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory *shall be* the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down. R. 20. 1-6

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant [k]Ē-lī'a-kim the son of Hĭl-kī'ah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be [l]a father to the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'-sā-lĕm, and to the house of Jū'dah.

22 And the key of the house of Dā'-vid will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him *as* [m]a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the [10]vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that *was* upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

B. C. 712.

e Neh. 3. 16.

f ch. 5. 12. Amos 6. 3. Luke 17. 26–29.
g ch. 56. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
h 1 Sam. 3. 14. Ezek. 24. 13.
i 2 Ki. 18. 37. ch. 36. 3.
j 1 Ki. 4. 6.

6 Or, O he.
7 Or, the LORD who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely, etc.
8 the captivity of a man.
9 large of spaces.
k 2 Ki. 18. 18.
l Job 29. 16.
m Ezra 9. 8.
10 Or, instruments of viols.

a Jer. 25. 22. Ezek. 26. Amos 1. 9. Zech. 9. 2, 4.
1 silent.
b Ezek. 27. 3.
c ch. 19. 16.
d ch. 22. 2.
2 from afar off.
e ch. 2. 12. Ezek. 28. 2
1 Tim. 3. 4.
3 to pollute.
f ch. 2. 11, 17. Luke 1. 51, 52.
4 girdle.
5 Or, concerning a merchant-man.
6 Canaan.
7 Or, strengths.
g Lam. 1. 6. Hag. 2. 22. Rev. 18. 22.
h Ps. 71. 3.
i ch. 2. 16. Ezek. 27. 25. Rev. 18. 22.
8 it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot.

CHAPTER 23. 702

1 *The overthrow of Tyre.* 17 *Her restoration after seventy years.*

THE [a]burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tär'shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chĭt'-tim it is revealed to them.

2 Be [1]still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zī'dŏn, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sī'hôr, the harvest of the river, *is* her revenue; and [b]she is a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zī'dŏn: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, *nor* bring up virgins.

5 [c]As at the report concerning E'gypt, *so* shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to Tär'shish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 *Is* this your [d]joyous *city*, whose antiquity *is* of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her [2]afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, [e]the crowning *city*, whose merchants *are* princes, whose traffickers *are* the honourable of the earth?

9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, [3]to stain the pride of all glory, *and* to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tär'shish: *there is* no more [4]strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment [5]against [6]the merchant *city*, to destroy the [7]strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, [f]Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zī'dŏn: arise, pass over to Chĭt'tim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chăl-dē'-ans; this people was not, *till* the Ăs-sўr'ī-an founded it for [8]them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; *and* he brought it to ruin.

14 [g]Howl, ye ships of Tär'shish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years [8]shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and [j]shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.
18 And her merchandise and her hire [k]shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for [9]durable clothing.

703 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Judgments on the land.* 16 *They shall advance God's kingdom.*

P BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and [1]turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. P. Verse 3.
2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the [2]priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; [a]as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.
P 3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word. P. Verse 6.
4 The earth mourneth *and* fadeth away, the world languisheth *and* fadeth away, [3]the haughty people of the earth do languish.
5 [b]The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.
P 6 Therefore hath [c]the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left. P. Verses 17–23.
7 The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.
8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.
9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.
10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.
11 *There is* a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.
12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.
M 13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, *there shall be* as the shaking of an olive tree, *and* as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.
14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.
15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the [4]fires, *even* [d]the name of the LORD God of Is'ra-el in the isles of the sea. M. Verse 23.
16 ¶ From the [5]uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, *even* glory to the righteous. But I said, [6]My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! [e]the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.
17 [f]Fear, and the pit, and the snare, P
are upon thee, O inhabitant of the H
earth.
18 And it shall come to pass, *that* he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for [g]the windows from on high are open, and [h]the foundations of the earth do shake.
19 [i]The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.
20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.
21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall [7]punish the host of the high ones *that are* on high, [j]and the kings of the earth upon the earth.
22 And they shall be gathered together, [8]*as* prisoners are gathered in the [9]pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be [10]visited. H. 26. 20, 21.
23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall [k]reign in mount Zi'on, and in Je-ru'sa-lem, and [11]before his ancients gloriously.
P. 26. 20, 21. M. 25. 6–10.

704 CHAPTER 25.

1 *Praise of God for his judgments and benefits.* 9 *Also for his salvation.*

O LORD, thou *art* my God; [a]I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful *things; [b]thy* counsels of old *are* faithfulness *and* truth.
2 For thou hast made [c]of a city an heap; *of* a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.
3 Therefore shall the strong people [d]glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.
4 For thou hast been a strength to K
the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, [e]a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones *is* as a storm *against* the wall. K. 26. 3, 4.

B. C. 712.

j Gen. 10. 15, 19. Josh. 11. 8. Rev. 17. 2.
k Deut. 28. 65, 66. Ps. 45. 12. Lam. 1. 3. Zech. 14. 20, 21.
9 old.
1 perverteth the face thereof.
2 Or, prince.
a Ezek. 7. 12.
3 the height of the people.
b Gen. 3. 17. Lev. 18. 25. Num. 35. 33.
c Lev. 26. 15, 16. Deut. 28. 15. Dan. 9. 11. Mal. 2. 2.
4 Or, valleys.
d Mal. 1. 11. ch. 66. 19.
5 wing.
6 Leanness to me, or, My secret to me.
e Jer. 3. 20.
f Jer. 48. 43, 44. Amos 5. 19.
g Gen. 7. 11.
h Ps. 18. 7.
i Jer. 4. 23.
7 visit upon.
j Ps. 76. 12.
8 with the gathering of prisoners.
9 Or, dungeon.
10 Or, found wanting.
k Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 19. 4.
11 Or, there shall be glory before his ancients.
a Ex. 15. 2.
b Num. 23. 19.
c Jer. 51. 37.
d Rev. 11. 13.
e Ps. 46. Nah. 1. 7.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; *even* the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And in this mountain shall [f]the LORD of hosts make unto [g]all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will [1]destroy in this mountain the face of the covering [2]cast over all people, and [h]the veil that is spread over all nations. S. 25. 10.

8 He will [i]swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will [j]wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken *it*. F. 25. 10.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this *is* our God; [k]we have waited for him, and he will save us: this *is* the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Mō'ab shall be [3]trodden down under him, even as straw is [4]trodden down for the dunghill. M. 25. 1. I. 25. 1, 2.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: and he shall [l]bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the [m]fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, *and* bring to the ground, *even* to the dust.

705 CHAPTER 26.

1 *A song of confidence in God.* 20 *An exhortation to wait his coming to judgment.* I. Verse 12.

IN that day shall this song be sung in the land of Jū'dah; We have a strong city; salvation will *God* appoint *for* walls and bulwarks.

2 [a]Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the [1]truth may enter in. M. 27. 17–19.

3 Thou wilt keep *him* in [2]perfect peace, *whose* [3]mind *is* stayed *on thee*: because he trusteth in thee. J. 51. 12.

4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JĒ-HŌ'VAH *is* [4]everlasting strength: K. 28. 16. F.*. W. †.

5 ¶ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, *even* to the ground; he bringeth it *even* to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, *even* the feet of the poor, *and* the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just *is* uprightness: [b]thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.

8 Yea, [c]in the way of thy judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of *our* soul *is* to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 [d]With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for [e]when thy judgments *are* in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. C. 30. 9, 10. N. 28. 12, 13.

10 [f]Let favour be shewed to the wicked, *yet* will he not learn righteousness; in [g]the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, *when* thy hand is lifted up, [h]they will not see: *but* they shall see, and be ashamed for *their* envy [i]at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

12 ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works [j]in us. I. Verse 19.

13 O LORD our God, [k]*other* lords beside thee have had dominion over us: *but* by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

14 *They are* dead, they shall not live; *they are* deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed *it* far *unto* all the ends of the earth.

16 LORD, [l]in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a [1]prayer *when* thy chastening *was* upon them.

17 Like as a woman with child, *that* draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, *and* crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD. R. 28. 13.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have [m]the inhabitants of the world fallen. F. Ezc. 37. 12–14.

19 [n]Thy dead *men* shall live, *together with* my dead body shall they arise. [o]Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew *is as* the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead. I. 27. 2–6.

20 ¶ Come, my people, [p]enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide [q]thyself as it were [r]for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. T. Matt. 3. 12.

21 For, behold, the LORD [s]cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her [t]blood, and shall no more cover her slain. H. Matt. 22. 2, 3. P.*. H.†.

CHAPTER 27. 706

1 *God's vineyard.* 7 *His chastisements differ from judgments.* 12 *Restoration of the dispersed.*

B. C. 712.

f Prov. 9. 2. Matt. 22. 4.
g Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 8. 11.

1 swallow up.

2 covered.
h 2 Cor. 3. 15. Eph. 1. 17.
i ch. 26. 19. Hos. 13. 14. 1 Cor. 15. 54.
2 Cor. 5. 4. Heb. 2. 14.
j Rev. 7. 17.

k Gen. 49. 18. Tit. 2. 13.

3 Or, threshed.
4 Or, thresned in Madmenan.
l Job 40. 11, 12. ch. 2. 10–12, 15–17.
m ch. 26. 5.

a Ps. 118. 19. ch. 60. 11. Rev. 21. 13, 24–27.
1 truths.
2 peace, peace.
3 Or, thought, or, imagination.
4 the rock of ages.
b Deut. 32. 4.
c Ps. 18. 22. ch. 64. 5. Mal. 4. 4. Luke 1. 6.
d Ps. 63. 6. Song 3. 1. Luke 6. 12.
e Ps. 83. 16.
f Eccl. 8. 12. Rom. 2. 4.
g Ps. 143. 10.
h Job 34. 27.
5 Or, toward thy people.
6 Or, for us.
i Ps. 66. 12.
j 2 Chr. 33. 12. Hos. 5. 15.
7 secret speech.
k Ps. 17. 14
l ch. 25. 8. Hos. 13. 14. John 5. 28, 29.
m Dan. 12. 2.
n Gen. 7. 1.
o Ps. 30. 5. 2 Cor. 4. 17.
p Mic. 1. 3. Jude 14.
8 bloods.

IN that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the [1]piercing serpent, [a]even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay [b]the dragon that *is* in the sea.

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

3 I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest *any* hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury *is* not in me: who would set [c]the briers *and* thorns against me in battle? I would [2]go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, *that* he may [d]make peace with me; *and* he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jā'cob [e]to take root: Iṣ'ra-el shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit. I. Ver. 12, 13.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, [3]as he smote those that smote him? *or* is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 In [f]measure, [4]when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: [5]he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jā'cob be purged; and this *is* all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and [6]images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city *shall be* desolate, *and* the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: [g]there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, *and* set them on fire: for [h]it *is* a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he [i]that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Ē'ğўpt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Iṣ'ra-el.

13 [j]And it shall come to pass in that day, [k]*that* the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Aṣ-sўr'ī-ā, and the outcasts in the land of Ē'ğўpt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm. I. 28. 5, 6.

B. C. 725.

1 Or, stiff, or, crossing like a bar.
a Ps. 74. 13.
b Ezek. 29. 3.
c 2 Sam. 23. 6.
2 Or, march against.
d Job 22. 21. ch. 53. 4, 5. Eph. 2. 12, 13, 14.
e ch. 37. 31. Hos. 14. 5. 6.
3 according to the stroke of those.
f Job 23. 6. Ps. 6. 1. Jer. 10. 24. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
4 Or, when thou sendest it forth.
5 Or, when he removeth it.
6 Or, sun images.
g ch. 17. 2.
h Deut. 32. 28. Ps. 28. 5. ch. 1. 3. Jer. 4. 22. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
i Deut. 32. 18. ch. 44. 2, 21, 24.
j ch. 2. 11.
k Num. 10. 2. Ps. 81. 3. Hos. 8. 1. Matt. 24. 31. Rev. 11. 15.
1 broken.
a ch. 30. 30. Ezek. 13. 11.
2 with feet.
3 swalloweth.
b Lev. 10. 9. Deut. 29. 6. Prov. 20. 1. Hos. 4. 11.
c ch. 56. 10, 12.
d Jer. 6. 10.
4 the hearing.
5 Or, hath been.
6 stammerings of lips.
7 Or, he hath spoken.
e 2 Chr. 14. 7.

707 CHAPTER 28.

1 *Ephraim is threatened for pride.* 7 *The erring rebuked.* 16 *Zion's precious corner stone.* 23 *Consideration of God's providence.*

WOE to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ē'phrā-ĭm, whose glorious beauty *is* a fading flower, which *are* on the head of the fat valleys of them that are [1]overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, [a]*which* as a tempest of hail *and* a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ē'phrā-ĭm, shall be trodden [2]under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which *is* on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, *and* as [b]the hasty fruit before the summer; which *when* he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he [3]eateth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate. I. 30. 15.

7 ¶ But they also [4]have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; [c]the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble *in* judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit *and* filthiness, *so that there is* no place *clean*.

9 ¶ [d]Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand [5]doctrine? *them that are* weaned from the milk, *and* drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept [6]*must be* upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little:

11 For with [7]stammering lips and another tongue [8]will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, [e]This *is* the rest *wherewith* ye may cause the weary to rest; and this *is* the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken. N. (10. 6). R. 29. 4.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which *is* in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us:

1 Or, overthrown.
a ch. 8. 7.
b Jer. 24. 2. Hos. 9. 10. Mic. 7. 1.
3 shall eat it up as soon as it is ripe.
4 Or, reel.
c Lev. 10. 9. Deut. 29. 6. Prov. 20. 1. Hos. 4. 11.
d Job 21. 22. ch. 40. 14. Dan. 5. 22.
5 hearing.
6 *Heb.* precept must be upon precept, etc.
7 stammering of lips.
8 Or, hath spoken.
e Jer. 6. 16. Matt. 11. 28, 29.

for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves: K. 30. 2.

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zi'ŏn for a foundation [a] a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be [s]trodden down by it. H. Ver. 22. P. Ver. 21, 23.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only [g]*to* understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that *a man* can stretch himself *on it:* and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself *in it.* G. 29. 8.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as *in* mount [d]Pĕr'a-zim, he shall be wroth as *in* the valley of [h]Gĭb'e-on, that he may do his work, [i]his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. P. 29. 20.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth. H. (30. 30).

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in [10]the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the [11]rie in their [12]place?

26 [13]For his God doth instruct him to discretion, *and* doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread *corn* is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break *it with* the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it *with* his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, [j]*which* is wonderful in counsel, *and* excellent in working.

708 CHAPTER 29.

1 *God's judgment on Jerusalem.* 9 *The folly of her inhabitants.* 18 *A promise of better things.*

B. C. 725.

f Gen. 49. 24. Ps. 118. 22. Matt. 21. 42. Acts 4. 11. Rom. 9. 33. Eph. 2. 20.

s a treading down to it.

g Or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine.

WOE [1]to Ă'rĭ-el, to Ă'rĭ-el, [2]the city *where* Dă'vid dwelt! add ye year to year; let them [3]kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ă'rĭ-el, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ă'rĭ-el.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, R
and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, [c]out of the ground, and thy speech shall [4]whisper out of the dust. R. Ver. 15, 16.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones *shall be* as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ă'rĭ-el, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when an hungry *man* dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, *he is* faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zi'ŏn. *. G

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; [5]cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For [b]the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath [c]closed your eyes: the prophets and your [6]rulers, the seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a [7]book that is sealed, which *men* deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: [d]and he saith, I cannot; for it *is* sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, [e]Forasmuch as this people draw near *me* with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the [f]precept of men: G H

14 Therefore, behold, [8]I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, *even* a marvellous work

9 Or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine.
10 Or, the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place.
11 Or, spelt.
12 border.
13 Or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.
f Ps. 40. 5. Jer. 32. 19. Rom. 11. 33.

1 Or, O Ariel, that is, the lion of God, or, hearth, or, fireplace of God.
2 Or, of the city.
3 cut off the heads.
a ch. 8. 19.
4 peep, or, chirp.
5 Or, take your pleasure, and riot.
b Mic. 3. 6. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 10.
c Ps. 69. 23. ch. 6. 10.
6 heads.
7 Or, letter.
d Dan. 12. 4. Matt. 11. 25. Rev. 5. 1.
e Ps. 17. 1. ch. 48. 1, 2. Jer. 12. 2. Ezek. 33. 31. Matt. 6. 5. Mark 7. 6.
f Col. 2. 22.
8 I will add.

*G. Verses 13, 14.

and a wonder: [d]for the wisdom of their wise *men* shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent *men* shall be hid. G. 30. 1. R. 30. 13, 14.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and [h]they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? E. Jer. 11. 20.

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work [i]say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 *Is* it not yet a very little while, and Lĕb'a-non shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 [j]The meek also [9]shall increase *their* joy in the LORD, and [k]the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Iş'ra-el. M. 32. 1-4.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that [l]watch for iniquity are cut off: P. 30. 27.

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and [m]lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just [n]for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, [o]who redeemed Ā'brā-hăm, concerning the house of Jā'cob, Jā'cob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, [p]the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall [q]sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jā'cob, and shall [r]fear the God of Iş'ra-el.

24 They also [s]that erred in spirit [10]shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

709 CHAPTER 30.

1 *Israel threatened for inclining to Egypt.* 18 *God's mercy to the church.* 27 *Assyria doomed.* †.

WOE to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, [a]that they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Ē'gĭpt, and [b]have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Phā'raōh, and to trust in the shadow of Ē'gĭpt!

3 [c]Therefore shall the strength of Phā'raōh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Ē'gĭpt *your* confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zō'an, and his ambassadors came to Hā'nēs.

B. C. 712.

g Jer. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 19.

h Job 22. 13, 14. Ps. 10. 11, 13.

i Ps. 94. 9. Rom. 9. 20.

j John 15. 11. 9 shall add. *k* Jas. 2. 5.

l Mic. 2. 1. *m* Amos 5. 10. *n* Prov. 28. 21. *o* Josh. 24. 3. *p* ch. 19. 25. Eph. 2. 10. *q* 1 Pet. 4. 11. *r* Hos. 3. 5. *s* ch. 28. 7. 10 shall know understanding.

a Deut. 29. 19. Rom. 2. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 13. *b* Num. 27. 21. 1 Ki. 22. 7. Jer. 21. 2. *c* Jer. 37. 5, 7. *d* Jer. 2. 36. *e* Hos. 8. 9. *f* Jer. 37. 7. 1 Or, to her. 2 the latter day. *g* Deut. 32. 20 *h* Jer. 11. 21. 1 Ki. 22. 13. *j* Acts 13. 8. 3 Or, fraud. *k* Ps. 2. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 4, 5. 4 the bottle of potters. *l* ch. 7. 4. *m* Ps. 81. 11. Prov. 1. 24. Jer. 44. 16. Matt. 23. 37. *n* Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 28. 25. Josh. 23. 10. 5 Or, a tree bereft of branches, or, boughs: or, a mast. *o* 2 Pet. 3. 9. *p* Ps. 2. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.

5 [d]They were all ashamed of a people *that* could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 [e]The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence *come* the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people *that* shall not profit *them*.

7 [f]For the Ē-gĭp'tians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried [1]concerning this, Their strength *is* to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for [2]the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That [g]this *is* a rebellious people, lying children, children *that* will not hear the law of the LORD: C. 43. 8.

10 [h]Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, [i]speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 [j]Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Iş'ra-el to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Iş'ra-el, Because ye despise this word, and trust in [3]oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And [k]he shall break it as the breaking of [4]the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water *withal* out of the pit. R. Ver. 17.

15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Iş'ra-el; [l]In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: [m]and ye would not. I. *.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 [n]One thousand *shall flee* at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as [5]a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. R. 32. 10.

18 ¶ And therefore will the [o]LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD *is* a God of judgment: [p]blessed *are* all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zī'ŏn at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry;

*G. 50. 11. †W. Mic. 2. 7; E. 24. 10; N. 10. 7.

*I. Verses 18–26.

when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And *though* the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of [6]affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This *is* the way, walk ye in it, when ye [q]turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 [r]Ye shall defile also the covering of [7]thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt [s]cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 [8]Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat [9]clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every [10]high hill, rivers *and* streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover [t]the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. I. Ver. 29.

P 27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning *with* his anger, [11]and the burden *thereof is* [12]heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire: P. Verse 30.

28 And [u]his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and *there shall be* a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.

I 29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the [13]mighty One of Is'ra-el. I. 32. 15–18.

P 30 And the LORD shall cause [14]his H glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and *with* the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. P. 33. 12. H. (Ver. 33).

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the As-sŷr'ĭ-an be beaten down, *which* smote with a rod.

32 And [15]*in* every place where the

B. C. 713.

6 Or, oppression.

q Deut. 5. 32. Josh. 1. 7. 2 Ki. 22. 2. Prov. 4. 27.
r 2 Chr. 31. 1. ch. 2. 20.
7 the graven images of thy silver.
8 scatter.
s Matt. 6. 33. 1 Tim. 4. 8.

9 leavened, or, savoury.
10 lifted up.
t ch. 60. 19. Zech. 2. 5. Rev. 21. 23.
11 Or, and the grievousness of flame.
12 heaviness.
u 2 Thess. 2. 8.

13 Rock.
14 the glory of his voice.
15 every passing of the rod founded.
16 cause to rest upon him.
17 Or, against them.
r Jer. 7. 31.
18 from yesterday.

a Deut. 28. 68. Ezek. 17. 15. Hos. 11. 8.
b Ps. 20. 7.
c Dan. 9. 13. Hos. 7. 7.
1 remove.
d Ps. 9. 20. Ezek. 28. 9.
2 Or, multitude.
e Deut. 32. 11. Ps. 91. 4.
f Hos. 9. 9.
3 the idols of his gold.
g 1 Ki. 12. 30.
h 2 Ki. 19. 35.
4 Or, for fear of the sword.
5 for melting, or, tribute, or, tributary.
6 his rock shall pass away for fear.
7 Or, his strength.
i Lev. 6. 13

grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall [16]lay upon him, *it* shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight [17]with it.

33 [v]For Tō'phet *is* ordained [18]of old; H yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made *it* deep *and* large: the pile thereof *is* fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it. H. 33. 11, 12.

CHAPTER 31. 710

1 *The folly of trusting in Egypt.* 6 *Exhortation to conversion.* 8 *Assyria's doom.*

WOE to them [a]that go down to E'gўpt for help; and [b]stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because *they are* many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Is'ra-el, [c]neither seek the LORD!

2 Yet he also *is* wise, and will bring evil, and will not [1]call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the E-gўp'tians *are* [2]men, and M not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together. M. 32. 15.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, *he* will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the [2]noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zī'ŏn, and for the hill thereof.

5 [c]As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; defending also he will deliver *it; and* passing over he will preserve *it.*

6 ¶ Turn ye unto *him from* whom the children of Is'ra-el have [f]deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and [3]his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you *for* [g]a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall the As-sўr'ĭ-an [h]fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee [4]from the sword, and his young men shall be [5]discomfited.

9 And [6]he shall pass over to [7]his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose [i]fire *is* in Zī'ŏn, and his furnace in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

CHAPTER 32. 711

1 *Blessings of Christ's kingdom.* 9 *A prophecy of desolation.* 15 *The restoration promised.*

BEHOLD, [a]a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. K. 40. 8. L. 38. 17.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a [1]great rock in a weary land. L. 11. 10.

3 And [b]the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the [2]rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak [3]plainly. M. 33. 20-22.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said *to be* bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl *are* evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even [4]when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he [5]stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women [c]that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 [6]Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come. R. Ver. 13, 14.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird *sackcloth* upon *your* loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for [7]the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 [d]Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns *and* briers; [8]yea, upon all the houses of joy *in* the joyous city: R. 40. 2.

14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the [9]forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until [e]the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest. *

16 [f]Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field. U. 33. 15, 16.

17 [g]And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever. S. 33. 14-17. W. †.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 When it shall hail, coming down [h]on the forest; [10]and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed *are* ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of [i]the ox and the ass.

B. C. 713.

a 2 Chr. 31. 20. Ps. 72. 1, 2. Jer. 23. 5. Zech. 9. 9. Heb. 1. 8, 9. Rev. 19. 11.

1 heavy.

b ch. 29. 18.

2 hasty.

3 Or, elegantly.

4 Or, when he speaketh against the poor in judgment.

5 Or, be established.

c Amos 6. 1.

6 Days above a year.

7 the fields of desire.

d Hos. 9. 6.

8 Or, burning upon.

9 Or, clifts and watch-towers.

e Ps. 104. 30.

f Zech. 8. 3.

g Ps. 72. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 4, 5. Luke 2. 14.

h Zech. 11. 2.

10 Or, and the city shall be utterly abased.

i ch. 30. 24.

a Hab. 2. 8.

b Rev. 13. 10.

c Ps. 97. 9.

d Prov. 1. 7. Matt. 6. 33.

1 salvations.

2 Or, messengers.

e 2 Ki. 18. 18.

f Judg. 5. 6.

g 2 Ki. 18. 14.

3 Or, withered away.

h Deut. 32. 36, 43. Ps. 12. 5. ch. 42. 13, 14. Zeph. 3. 8.

4 in righteousnesses.

5 uprightnesses.

6 Or, deceits.

CHAPTER 33. 712

1 *Judgments against the church's enemies.* 13 *The godly are privileged.*

WOE to thee [a]that spoilest, and thou *wast* not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! [b]when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; *and* when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

5 [c]The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zĭ'ŏn with judgment and righteousness.

6 [d]And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, *and* strength of [1]salvation: the fear of the LORD *is* his treasure.

7 Behold, their [2]valiant ones shall cry without: [e]the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 [f]The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: [g]he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth *and* languisheth: Lĕb'a-non is ashamed *and* [3]hewn down: Shâr'on is like a wilderness; and Bā'shăn and Cär'mel shake off *their fruits*.

10 [h]Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, *as* fire, shall devour you. H. Ver. 14.

12 And the people shall be *as* the burnings of lime: *as* thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire. P. *.

13 ¶ Hear, ye *that are* far off, what I have done; and, ye *that are* near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zĭ'ŏn are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? H. 35. 4.

15 He that walketh [4]righteously, and speaketh [5]uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of [6]oppressions, that

*P. 34. 1-4.

shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of [7]blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on [8]high: his place of defence *shall be* the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters *shall be* sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold [9]the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. [i]Where *is* the scribe? where *is* the [10]receiver? where *is* he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, [j]a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of [11]a stammering tongue, *that thou canst* not understand.

20 Look upon Zĭ'ŏn, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jĕrū'sā-lĕm a quiet habitation, a tabernacle *that* shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But [k]there the glorious LORD *will be* unto us a place [12]of broad rivers *and* streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our [13]lawgiver, [l]the LORD *is* our king; he will save us.

23 [14]Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: [m]the people that dwell therein *shall be* forgiven *their* iniquity.

*U. 55. 2. †L. 37. 31, 32. ‡M. 35.

713 CHAPTER 34.

1 *God's judgments upon the nations.* 11 *Desolation of all enemies.* 16 *Surety of the prophecy.*

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all [1]that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD *is* upon all nations, and *his* fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And [a]all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling *fig* from the fig tree.

5 For [b]my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it [c]shall come down upon Ĭ-dū-mē'ā, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, *and* with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for [d]the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bŏz'rah, and a great slaughter in the land of Ĭ-dū-mē'ā.

7 And the [2]unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be [3]soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For *it is* the day of the LORD'S vengeance, *and* the year of recompences for the controversy of Zĭ'ŏn.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: [4]from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 ¶ But the [4]cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none *shall be* there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And [7]thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, *and* a court for [5] [6]owls.

14 [7]The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with [8]the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the [9]screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of [e]the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the [f]lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35. 714

1 *Glory of the new Zion.* 8 *The way of holiness.*

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

B. C. 713.

7 bloods.

8 heights, or, high places.

9 the land of far distances.

i 1 Cor. 1. 20.

10 weigher.

j Jer. 5. 15.

11 Or, ridiculous.

k Zech. 2. 5.

12 broad of spaces, or, hands.

13 statute-maker.

l Ps. 44. 4. Matt. 21. 5. Rev. 19. 16.

14 Or, They have forsaken thy tacklings.

m ch. 12. 2. Rom. 11. 27.

1 the fulness thereof.

a Ps. 102. 26. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 31. Matt. 24. 29. 2 Pet. 3. 10.

b Jer. 46. 10.

c Jer. 49. 7. Mal. 1. 4.

d ch. 63. 1. Zeph. 1. 7.

2 Or, rhinoceros.

3 Or, drunken.

e Mal. 1. 4. Rev. 14. 11. Rev. 18. 18.

4 Or, pelican.

f ch. 32. 13. Hos. 9. 6.

5 Or, ostriches.

6 daughters of the owl.

7 Zim.

8 Ijim.

9 Or, night monster.

g Ps. 56. 8. Dan. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 16.

h Ps. 78. 55. Prov. 16. 33.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and
rejoice even with joy and singing:
the glory of Lĕb'a-non shall be given
unto it, the excellency of Cär'mel and
Shär'on, they shall see the glory of
the LORD, *and* the excellency of our
God.
3 ¶ [a]Strengthen ye the weak hands,
and confirm the feeble knees.
4 Say to them *that are* of a [1]fearful
heart, Be strong, fear not: behold,
your God will come *with* vengeance,
even God *with* a recompence; he will
come and save you. H. 59. 18.
5 Then the [b]eyes of the blind shall
be opened, and [c]the ears of the deaf
shall be unstopped.
6 Then shall the [d]lame *man* leap as
an hart, and the [e]tongue of the dumb
sing: for in the wilderness shall [f]wa-
ters break out, and streams in the
desert. [g] Jn. 7. 38.
7 And the parched ground shall be-
come a pool, and the thirsty land
springs of water: in the habitation
of dragons, where each lay, *shall be*
[2]grass with reeds and rushes.
8 And an highway shall be there,
and a way, and it shall be called The
way of holiness; [h]the unclean shall
not pass over it; [3]but it *shall be* for
those: the wayfaring men, though
fools, shall not err *therein*.
9 [h]No lion shall be there, nor *any*
ravenous beast shall go up thereon,
it shall not be found there; but the
redeemed shall walk *there*: S. 48. 22.
10 And the [i]ransomed of the LORD
shall return, and come to Zī'ŏn with
songs and everlasting joy upon their
heads: they shall obtain joy and
gladness, and [j]sorrow and sighing
shall flee away. M. 40. 4, 5. S. 51. 11.

B. C. 710.

a Job 4. 3, 4. Heb. 12. 12.
1 hasty.
b ch. 29. 18. Matt. 9. 27. John 9. 6.
c ch. 29. 18. Matt. 11. 5. Mark 7. 32.
d Matt. 11. 5. Luke 7. 22. John 5. 8. Acts 3. 2.
e Matt. 9. 32.
f John 7. 38.
2 Or, a court for reeds, etc.
g Joel 3. 17. Rev. 21. 27.
3 Or, for he shall be with them.
h Lev. 26. 6. ch. 11. 9.
i ch. 51. 11. Eph. 1. 7. Rev. 7. 17.
j ch. 25. 8. John 16. 22. Rev. 7. 17.

715 CHAPTER 36.

1 *Sennacherib invades Judah.* 4 *Rab-shakeh's blasphemous speech.*

NOW [a]it came to pass in the four-
teenth year of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah,
that Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă
came up against all the defenced cities
of Jū'dah, and took them.
2 And the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă sent
Răb'sha-keh from [b]Lā'chish to Jĕ-ru'-
să-lĕm unto king Hĕz-e-kī'ah with a
great army. And he stood by the
conduit of the upper pool in the high-
way of the fuller's field.
3 Then came forth unto him Ĕ-lī'a-
kĭm, Hĭl-kī'ah's son, which was over
the house, and Shĕb'nà the [1]scribe,
and Jō'ah, Ā'saph's son, the recorder.
4 ¶ And Răb'sha-keh said unto
them, Say ye now to Hĕz-e-kī'ah,
Thus saith the great king, the king of
Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă, What confidence *is* this
wherein thou trustest?
5 I say, *sayest thou,* (but *they are but*
[2]vain words) [3]*I have* counsel and
strength for war: now on whom dost
thou trust, that thou rebellest against
me?
6 Lo, thou trustest in the [4]staff of
this broken reed, on Ē'gўpt; whereon
if a man lean, it will go into his hand,
and pierce it: so *is* Phā'raōh king of
Ē'gўpt to all that trust in him.
7 But if thou say to me, We trust
in the LORD our God: *is it* not he,
whose high places and [c]whose altars
Hĕz-e-kī'ah hath taken away, and
said to Jū'dah and to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,
Ye shall worship before this altar?
8 Now therefore [5]give pledges, I
pray thee, to my master the king of
Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă, and I will give thee two
thousand horses, if thou be able on
thy part to set riders upon them.
9 How then wilt thou turn away the
face of one [6]captain of the least of
my master's servants, and put thy
trust on Ē'gўpt for chariots and for
horsemen?
10 And am I now come up without
the LORD against this land to destroy
it? the LORD said unto me, Go up
against this land, and destroy it.
11 ¶ Then said Ĕ-lī'a-kĭm and
Shĕb'nà and Jō'ah unto Răb'sha-keh,
Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants
in the [7]Sȳr'ĭ-an language; for we
understand *it:* and speak not to us
in the Jews' language, in the ears of
the people that *are* on the wall.
12 ¶ But Răb'sha-keh said, Hath
my master sent me to thy master and
to thee to speak these words? *hath*
he not *sent me* to the men that sit upon
the wall, that they may eat their own
dung, and drink their own piss with
you?
13 Then Răb'sha-keh stood, and
cried with a loud voice in the Jews'
language, and said, Hear ye the words
of the great king, the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă.
14 Thus saith the king, Let not
Hĕz-e-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall
not be able to deliver you.
15 Neither let Hĕz-e-kī'ah make you
trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD
will surely deliver us: this city shall
not be delivered into the hand of the
king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă.
16 Hearken not to Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for
thus saith the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă,
[8]Make *an agreement* with me *by* a
present, and come out to me: [d]and
eat ye every one of his vine, and every
one of his fig tree, and drink ye every
one the waters of his own cistern;
17 Until I come and take you away
to a land like your own land, a land
of corn and wine, a land of bread and
vineyards.
18 *Beware* lest Hĕz-e-kī'ah persuade
you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.
Hath any of the gods of the nations
delivered his land out of the hand of
the king of Ăs-sȳr'ĭ-ă?
19 Where *are* the gods of [e]Hā'math
and Ăr'phad? where *are* the gods of

a 2 Chr. 32. 1.
b Josh. 10. 3, 5. 2 Ki. 14. 19. Mic. 1. 13.
1 Or, secretary.
2 a word of lips.
3 Or, but counsel and strength are for the war.
4 Or, support.
c 2 Ki. 18. 4.
5 Or, engage, I pray thee, with.
6 governor (or, satrap) of the least of my master's servants. So thou hast reposed thyself on Egypt, etc.
7 Or, Aramean.
8 Make with me a blessing, or, Seek my favour by a present.
d Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10.
e Num. 34. 8. Josh. 13. 5.

Sĕph-ar-vā'im? and have they delivered Să-mā'rĭ-ā out of my hand?

20 Who *are they* among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that [f]the LORD should deliver Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and [g]answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came Ē-lī'a-kĭm, the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, that *was* over the household, and Shĕb'nà the scribe, and Jō'ah, the son of Ā'saph, the recorder, to Hĕz-e-kī'ah with [h]*their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Răb'sha-keh.

B. C. 710.

[f] 2 Chr. 32. 15. Ps. 50. 21. ch. 37. 23. Dan. 3. 15.

[g] Ps. 38. 13. Prov. 9. 7. Amos 5. 13. Matt. 7. 6.

[h] Gen. 37. 34. 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 11. 2 Ki. 18. 18, 37. Job 1. 20. ch. 33. 7.

716 CHAPTER 37.

1 *Isaiah comforts Hezekiah.* 8 *Sennacherib's blasphemous letter.* 21 *Isaiah's prophecy.* 36 *Assyrians slain by an angel.* 37 *Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh.*

AND [a]it came to pass, when king Hĕz-e-kī'ah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and [b]went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Ē-lī'a-kĭm, who *was* over the household, and Shĕb'nà the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, [c]unto Ī-şā'-iah the prophet the son of Ā'mŏz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hĕz-e-kī'ah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of [d]rebuke, and of [1]blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Răb'sha-keh, whom the king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore [e]lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that is [2]left.

5 So the servants of king Hĕz-e-kī'-ah came to Ī-şā'iah.

6 ¶ And Ī-şā'iah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will [3]send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Răb'sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à warring against Lĭb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed from [f]Lā'chish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tĭr'-ha-kah king of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard *it*, he sent messengers to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, *as* Gō'zan, and [g]Hā'ran, and Rē'zeph, and the children of Ē'dĕn which *were* in Tē-lăs'sar?

13 Where *is* the king of [h]Hā'math, and the king of Ăr'phad, and the king of the city of Sĕph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nà, and Ī'vah?

14 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Ĭs'ra-el, that dwellest [i]*between* the cherubims, thou *art* the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 [j]Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à have laid waste all the [4]nations, and their countries,

19 And have [5]cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD, *even* thou only.

21 ¶ Then Ī-şā'iah the son of Ā'mŏz sent unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à:

22 This *is* the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zī'ŏn, hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 [6]By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lĕb'a-non; and I will cut down the [7]tall cedars thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I

[a] 2 Ki. 19. 1.

[b] 2 Chr. 6. 24. Ps. 50. 15. Zech. 13. 9. Luke 18. 1. Rom. 12. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 17.

[c] 2 Ki. 22. 14.

[d] 2 Ki. 19. 3. Ps. 39. 11. Ps. 50. 15. Hos. 5. 9.

1 Or, provocation.

[e] 1 Sam. 7. 8. 2 Ki. 19. 4. Jas. 5. 14–18.

2 found.

3 Or, put a spirit into him.

[f] Josh. 15. 39. 2 Chr. 11. 9. Neh. 11. 30. Jer. 34. 7.

[g] Gen. 11. 31.

[h] Jer. 49. 23.

[i] Ex. 25. 22.

[j] Dan. 9. 18.

4 lands.

5 given.

6 By the hand of thy servants.

7 the tallness of the cedars thereof, and the choice of the fir trees thereof.

will enter into the height of his border, *and* [8]the forest of his Cär'mel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the [9]besieged places.

26 [10]Hast thou not heard long ago, *how* I have done it; *and* of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants *were* [11]of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* the grass on the house tops, and *as corn* blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy [12]abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore [k]will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat *this* year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And [13]the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'dah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm shall go forth a remnant, and [14]they that escape out of mount Zī'ŏn: the [l]zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with [15]shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will [m]defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

36 Then the [n]angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ans a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nĭn'e-veh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nĭs'rŏch his god, that Ă-drăm'me-lĕch and Shă-rē'zĕr his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of [16]Ăr-mē'nĭ-à: and Ē'sar-hăd'don his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 710

8 Or, the forest and his fruitful field.
9 Or, fenced and closed.
10 Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste, and defenced cities to be ruinous heaps? as 2 Ki. 19. 25.
11 short of hand.
12 Or, sitting.

k Job 41. 2. Ps. 32. 9. ch. 30. 28. Ezek. 29. 4. Amos 4. 2. Jas. 3. 3.

13 the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

14 the escaping. *l* 2 Ki. 19. 31.

15 shield.
m 2 Ki. 20. 3. ch. 27. 3. *n* 2 Ki. 19. 35.
16 Ararat.

a 2 Ki. 20. 1. 2 Chr. 32. 24.
1 Give charge concerning thy house.
b Neh. 5. 19.
2 with great weeping.
c ch. 37. 35.
d 2 Ki. 20. 8. ch. 37. 30.
3 degrees by, or, with the sun.
e Ps. 102. 24.
f Job 35. 14. Ps. 27. 13. Ps. 31. 22. Ps. 116. 9.
g Job 7. 6. Ps. 102. 11, 23, 24. 2 Cor. 5. 4.
4 Or, from the thrum.
h ch. 59. 11.
5 Or, ease me.
i Job 7. 11.

CHAPTER 38. 717

1 *Hezekiah's life lengthened.* 8 *The sign of the dial.* 9 *A song of thanks.*

IN [a]those days was Hĕz-e-kī'ah sick unto death. And Ī-sà'iah the prophet the son of Ā'mŏz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [1]Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3 And said, [b]Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hĕz-e-kī'ah wept [2]sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD to Ī-sà'iah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'vid thy father, [c]I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à: and [d]I will defend this city.

7 And this *shall be* [d]a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the [3]sun dial of Ā'hăz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: [e]I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, *even* the LORD, [f]in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 [g]Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off [4]with pining sickness: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, *that,* as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane *or* a swallow, so did I chatter: [h]I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail *with looking* upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; [5]undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done *it:* I shall go softly all my years [i]in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these *things men* live, and in all these *things is* the life of my

spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, [6]for peace I had great bitterness: but [7]thou hast in love to my soul *delivered it* from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 For [j]the grave cannot praise thee, death can *not* celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I *do* this day: [k]the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD *was ready* to [l]save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For [m]Ī-sā'iah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay *it* for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hĕz-e-kī'ah also had said, What *is* the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

B. C. 713.

6 Or, on my peace came great bitterness.
7 thou hast loved my soul from the pit.
j Ps. 6. 5. Ps. 30. 9. Eccl. 9. 10.
k Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 78. 3.
l Ps. 9. 13, 14. Ps. 46. 1. Ps. 66. 12.
m 2 Ki. 20. 7.

718 CHAPTER 39.

1 *Hezekiah shews his treasures.* 3 *Isaiah foretells the captivity.*

AT [a]that time Mĕ-rō'dăch-băl'a-dăn, the son of Băl'a-dăn, king of Băb'ў-lon, sent letters and a present to Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 [b]And Hĕz-e-kī'ah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his [1]precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his [2]armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hĕz-e-kī'ah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came Ī-sā'iah the prophet unto king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said, They are come from a far country unto me, *even* from Băb'ў-lon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered, All that *is* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Ī-sā'iah to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, [c]that all that *is* in thine house, and *that* which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Băb'ў-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and [d]they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

8 Then said Hĕz-e-kī'ah to Ī-sā'iah, [e]Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

a 2 Ki. 20. 12. b 2 Chr. 32. 31.
1 Or, spicery. 2 vessels, or, instruments, or, jewels.
c Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64. 1 Ki. 14. 15. 2 Chr. 36. 18. Amos 5. 27.
d 2 Ki. 24. 12. Dan. 1. 2.
e 1 Sam. 3. 18.

1 to the heart.
2 Or, appointed time.
a Matt. 3. 3. b Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 3. Luke 1. 76. John 1. 23.
3 Or, a straight place.
4 Or, a plain place.
c Ex. 16. 7. Ps. 72. 19. Ezek. 36. 23. Luke 2. 10.
d 1 Pet. 1. 25.
5 Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion.
6 Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.
7 Or, against the strong.
8 Or, recompence for his work.
e ch. 49. 10. Ezek. 34. 23. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25. Rev. 7. 17.
9 Or, that give suck.
10 a tierce.
11 man of his counsel.
12 made him understand.

CHAPTER 40. 719

1 *Promulgation of the gospel.* 9 *Good tidings from Zion.* 26 *The people comforted.*

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye [1]comfortably to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and cry unto her, that her [2]warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD'S hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ [a]The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, [b]Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made [3]straight, and the rough places [4]plain:

5 [c]And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh *is* grass, and all the goodliness thereof *is* as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people *is* grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but [d]the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ [5]O Zī'ŏn, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; [6]O Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift *it* up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Jū'dah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord GOD will come [7]with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and [8]his work before him.

11 He shall [9]feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those [10]that are with young.

12 ¶ Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in [11]a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or *being* [12]his counsellor hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and *who* [12]instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed

1 Or, to the heart.
2 Or, appointed time.
a Matt. 3. 3. b Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 3. Luke 1. 76. John 1. 23.
3 Or, a straight place.
4 Or, a plain place.
c Ex. 16. 7. Ps. 72. 19. Ezek. 36. 23. Luke 2. 10.
d 1 Pet. 1. 25.
5 Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion.
6 Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.
7 Or, against the strong.
8 Or, recompence for his work.
e ch. 49. 10. Ezek. 34. 23. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25. Rev. 7. 17.
9 Or, that give suck.
10 a tierce.
11 man of his counsel.
12 made him understand.

to him the way of [13]understanding?

15 Behold, the nations *are* as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lĕb'a-non *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him *are* as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye /liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that [14]*is* so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree *that* will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman [g]to prepare a graven image, *that* shall not be moved.

21 [h]Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 [15]*It is* he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as grasshoppers; that [i]stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the [j]princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble. P. 42. 13–15.

25 [k]To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these *things*, that bringeth out their host by number: [l]he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that *he is* strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jā'cob, and speakest, O Is'ra-el, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, *that* the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? [m]*there is* no searching of his understanding. I. 41. 8–21.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to *them that have* no might he increaseth strength. K. Verse 31.

30 Even the youths shall faint and

B. C. 712.

13 understandings.

/ Acts 17. 29.

14 Is poor of oblation.

g Jer. 10. 4.

h Ps. 19. 1. Acts 14. 17. Rom. 1. 19.

15 Or, Him that sitteth, etc.

i Gen. 1. 1, 6. Job 9. 8. Ps. 104. 2. Jer. 10. 12.

j Job 12. 21.

k Deut. 4. 15. ch. 40. 18. Acts 17. 24–29.

l Ps. 147. 4.

m Ps. 147. 5. Rom. 11. 33.

n Job 17. 9. Ps. 25. 3. ch. 8. 17. Lam. 3. 25. 2 Cor. 4. 8–10, 16.

16 change.

1 righteousness.

a ch. 46. 11.

b ch. 45. 1.

2 In peace.

c ch. 44. 7. Acts 15. 18.

d ch. 43. 10. ch. 48. 12. Rev. 1. 11, 17.

3 Be strong.

4 Or, founder.

5 Or, the smiting.

6 Or, saying of the soder, it is good.

e Gen. 18. 19. 2 Chr. 20. 7. Neh. 9. 7.

f Deut. 31. 6. Rom. 8. 31.

g Ex. 23. 22. Zech. 12. 3.

7 the men of thy strife.

8 the men of thy contention.

9 the men of thy war.

be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that [n]wait upon the LORD shall [16]renew *their* strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint. H. (53. 4 Comp. Matt. 8. 17).

K. 41. 10.

CHAPTER 41. 720

1 *God displays his merciful providence in regard to the church.* 21 *Vanity of idols.*

KEEP silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew *their* strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

2 Who raised up [1]the righteous *man* [a]from the east, called him to his foot, [b]gave the nations before him, and made *him* rule over kings? he gave *them* as the dust to his sword, *and* as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, *and* passed [2]safely; *even* by the way *that* he had not gone with his feet.

4 [c]Who hath wrought and done *it*, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the [d]first, and with the last; I *am* he.

5 The isles saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and *every one* said to his brother, [3]Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the [4]goldsmith, *and* he that smootheth *with* the hammer [5]him that smote the anvil, [6]saying, It *is* ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, *that* it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Is'ra-el, *art* my servant, Jā'cob whom I have chosen, the seed of A'brā-hăm my [e]friend.

9 *Thou* whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou *art* my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 ¶ Fear thou not; /for I *am* with thee: be not dismayed; for I *am* thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. K. 41. 1. L. Ver. 13.

11 Behold, all they that were [f]incensed against thee shall be [g]ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and [7]they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, *even* [8]them that contended with thee: [9]they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Já'cob, *and* ye [10]men of Ís'ra-el; I will help thee, saith the LORD, [h]and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Ís'ra-el. V. 50. 9.
15 Behold, [i]I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having [11]teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat *them* small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.
16 Thou shalt [j]fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, *and* shalt glory in the Holy One of Ís'ra-el.
17 *When* the poor and needy seek water, and *there is* none, *and* their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, *I* the God of Ís'ra-el will not forsake them. F. 48. 21
18 I will open [k]rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the [l]wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.
19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree: I will set in the desert the fir tree, *and* the pine, and the box tree together:
20 [m]That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Ís'ra-el hath created it.
21 [12]Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong *reasons*, saith the King of Já'cob.
22 Let them bring *them* forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they *be*, that we may [13]consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.
23 [n]Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye *are* gods: yea, [o]do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold *it* together.
24 Behold, ye *are* [14]of nothing, and your work [15]of nought: an abomination *is he that* chooseth you.
25 I have raised up *one* from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun [p]shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as *upon* morter, and as the potter treadeth clay.
26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is* righteous? yea, *there is* none that sheweth, yea, *there is* none that declareth, yea, *there is* none that heareth your words.
27 [16]The first *shall say* to Zí'ŏn, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm one that bringeth good tidings.
28 [q]For I beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them, and *there was* no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could [17]answer a word.
29 Behold, they *are* all vanity; their works *are* nothing: their molten images *are* wind and confusion.

B. C. 712.

10 Or, few men.
h Job 19. 25.
i Mic. 4. 13. 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.
11 mouths.
j Jer. 51. 2.
k ch. 35. 6, 7.
l Ps. 107. 35.
m Job 12. 9.
12 Cause to come near.
13 set our heart upon them.
n Deut. 18. 22.
o Jer. 10. 5.
14 Or, worse than nothing.
15 Or, worse than of a viper.
p Ezra 1. 2.
16 Or, I the first say.
q ch. 63. 5. Dan. 2. 10.
17 return.

CHAPTER 42. 721

1 *Of God's mission to the Gentiles.* 10 *Praise for the gospel.*

B. 44. 3.

BEHOLD [a]my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, *in whom* my soul [b]delighteth; [c]I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gĕn'tiles. G. 61. 1.
2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.
3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the [1]smoking flax shall he not [2]quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. W. 45. 22.
4 [d]He shall not fail nor be [3]discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: [e]and the isles shall wait for his law. M. 45. 8.
5 ¶ Thus saith God the LORD, [f]he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; [g]he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:
6 I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for [h]a light of the Gĕn'tiles;
7 To open the blind eyes, to [i]bring out the prisoners from the prison, *and* them that sit in [j]darkness out of the prison house. L. 43. 25.
8 [k]I *am* the LORD: that *is* my name: and my [l]glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.
9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.
10 [m]Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise from the end of the earth, [n]ye that go down to the sea, and [4]all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.
11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages *that* Kē'dăr doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.
12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.
13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall [5]prevail against his enemies.
14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, *and* refrained myself: *now* will I cry like a travail-

a ch. 49. 3, 6. ch. 52. 13. Matt. 12. 18. Phil. 2. 7.
b Matt. 3. 17. John 3. 35. Eph. 1. 6. Col. 1. 12-14.
c ch. 11. 2.
1 Or, dimly burning.
2 quench it.
d Heb. 12. 2.
3 broken.
e Gen. 49. 10.
f ch. 44. 24. Zech. 12. 1.
g Acts 17. 25.
h Luke 2. 32. Acts 13. 47.
i Luke 4. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 26. Heb. 2. 14.
j ch. 9. 2.
k Ex. 3. 14.
l ch. 48. 11.
m Ps. 33. 3. Ps. 40. 3.
n Ps. 107. 23.
4 the fulness thereof.
5 Or, behave himself mightily.

†L. 43. 2. •M. 42. 4. *G. 61. 1. †T. 61. 1

ing woman; I will destroy and [c]devour at once. P. Is. 25. 24.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way *that* they knew not; I will lead them in paths *that* they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things [7]straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye *are* our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 [o]Who *is* blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger *that* I sent? who *is* blind as *he that is* perfect, and blind as the LORD'S servant?

20 Seeing many things, [p]but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make [8]*it* honourable.

22 But this *is* a people robbed and spoiled; [9]*they are* all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for [10]a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? *who* will hearken and hear [11]for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jā'cob for a spoil, and Iṣ'ra-el to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: [q]and it hath set him on fire round about, [r]yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid *it* not to heart.

722 CHAPTER 43.

1 *The church comforted with God's promises.* 14 *Babylon's destruction foretold.* 18 *Deliverance of God's people.*

BUT now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jā'cob, and he that formed thee, O Iṣ'ra-el, Fear not: [a]for I have redeemed thee, [b]I have called *thee* by thy name; thou *art* mine. S. Dan. 3. 17.

2 [c]When thou passest through the waters, [d]I *will be* with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when [e]thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I *am* the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el, thy Saviour: [f]I gave E'gўpt *for* thy ransom, Ê-thi-ō'pi-ā and Sē'bā for thee.

4 Since thou wast [g]precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy [1]life.

5 [h]Fear not: for I *am* with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 *Even* every one that is [i]called by my name: for [j]I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him. I. Ver. 10–21.

8 ¶ [k]Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. C. 44. 18.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, *It is* truth.

10 [l]Ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, [m]and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I *am* he: before me there was [2]no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, *even* I, *am* the LORD; and beside me *there is* no saviour. O. 44. 6.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when *there was* no [n]strange *god* among you: therefore ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I *am* God. I. Ver. 9.

13 [o]Yea, before the day *was* I *am* he; and *there is* none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall [3]let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el; For your sake I have sent to Bāb'y-lon, and have brought down all their [4]nobles, and the Chăl-dē'ans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

15 I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Iṣ'ra-el, your [p]King.

16 Thus saith the LORD, [q]which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 Which [r]bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a [s]new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, *and* rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall hon-

B. C. 712.

6 swallow, or, sup up.

7 into straightness.

o ch. 43. 8. Ezek. 12. 2. John 7. 49.

p Deut. 4. 3. ch. 1. 3. Rom. 2. 21.

8 Or, him.

9 Or, in snaring all the young men of them.

10 a treading.

11 for the after time.

q 2 Ki. 25. 9. r Hos. 7. 9.

a ch. 44. 6. b ch. 42. 6. 1 Cor. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. c Ps. 66. 12. d Deut. 31. 6. 8. e Dan. 3. 25. f Prov. 21. 18.

g Ex. 19. 5, 6. 1 Or, person.

h ch. 41. 10, 14. ch. 44. 2. i ch. 63. 19. j Ps. 100. 3. ch. 29. 23. John 3. 3. 2 Cor. 5. 17. Eph. 2. 10.

k ch. 6. 9. ch. 42. 19. l ch. 44. 8. John 1. 7. Acts 1. 8. Heb. 12. 1. Rev. 1. 5.

m ch. 41. 8. 2 Or, nothing formed of God.

n Deut. 32. 16.

o Ps. 90. 2. Prov. 8. 23. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 19. 26.

3 turn it back.

4 bars.

p Hos. 13. 10.

q Ps. 77. 19. r Ex. 14. 4. s 2 Cor. 5. 17. Rev. 21. 5.

our me, the dragons and the [5]owls: because [t]I give waters in the wilderness, *and* rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 [u]This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise. I. Verse 25.

22 ¶ But thou hast not called upon me, O Jā'cob; but thou [v]hast been weary of me, O Iṣ'ra-el.

23 Thou hast not brought me the [7]small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou [8]filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast [w]wearied me with thine iniquities. I. 44. 1-8. L.*.

25 I, *even* I, *am* he that [x]blotteth out thy transgressions [y]for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 [z]Thy first father hath sinned, and thy [9]teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore [a]I have profaned the [10]princes of the sanctuary, [b]and have given Jā'cob to the curse, and Iṣ'ra-el to reproaches. R. To. 1. L. 44. 22.

723 CHAPTER 44.

1 *God's church comforted with promises.*
9 *Vanity and folly of idol-makers.* 21 *Exhortation to trust in God's mercy.*

YET now hear, [c]O Jā'cob my servant; and Iṣ'ra-el, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, *which* will help thee; Fear not, O Jā'cob, my servant; and thou, [d]Jĕs'u-rŭn, whom I have chosen. I. 41. 10.

3 For I will [e]pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: B. 61. 1.

4 And they shall spring up *as* among the grass, as willows by the water courses. P.*. M. 1. N. Eze. 3. 12.

5 One shall say, I *am* the LORD'S; and another shall call *himself* by the name of Jā'cob; and another shall [d]subscribe *with* his hand unto the LORD, and surname *himself* by the name of Iṣ'ra-el.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Iṣ'ra-el, [e]and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; [f]I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God. O. Verse 8.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared *it?* ye *are* even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, *there is* no [11]God; I know not *any.*

9 ¶ [h]They that make a graven image *are* all of them vanity; and their [3]delectable things shall not profit; and they *are* their own witnesses; [i]they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image *[j]that* is profitable for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be [k]ashamed: and the workmen, they *are* of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; *yet* they shall fear, *and* they shall be ashamed together.

12 [l]The smith [3]with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out *his* rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man: that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he [4]strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish *it.*

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth *it,* and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth *it;* he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth *himself,* and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth *it,* and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou *art* my god. C.*.

18 [m]They have not known nor understood: for [n]he hath [5]shut their eyes, that they cannot see; *and* their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none [o]considereth in his heart, neither *is there* knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten *it:* and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to [7]the stock of a tree?

B. C. 712.

5 Or, ostriches.
6 daughters of the owl.
t ch. 48. 21.
u Luke 1. 74. Eph. 1. 5.
v Mal. 1. 13.
7 lambs, or, kids.
8 made me drunk, or, abundantly moistened.
w ch. 1. 14. Mal. 2. 17. Jude 4.
x ch. 44. 22. Jer. 31. 34. Mic. 7. 18, 19.
y Ezek. 36. 22.
z Rom. 5. 12.
9 interpreters, Mal. 2. 7.
a ch. 47. 6. Lam. 2. 2.
10 Or, holy princes.
b Ps. 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9. Dan. 9. 11. Zech. 8. 13.

a ch. 41. 8. Jer. 30. 10.
b Deut. 32. 15.
c Mal. 3. 10. John 7. 38.
d Ex. 13. 9. Neh. 9. 38.
e ch. 45. 1.
f ch. 41. 4. Rev. 1. 8.
g Deut. 4. 35. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 22. 32.
1 rock.
h ch. 41. 24.
2 desirable.
i Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 115. 4. ch. 42. 17–20.
j Jer. 10. 5. Hab. 2. 18.
k Ps. 97. 7. ch. 42. 17.
l ch. 40. 19.
3 Or, with an ax.
4 Or, taketh courage.
m Ps. 81. 12. ch. 45. 20. n Rom. 11. 8, 10. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
5 daubed.
6 setteth to his heart.
7 that which comes of a tree.

*P. Eze. 11. 19. [M. 59. 19

*I. Verses 21–23.
† O. 45. 5–9; T. Jer. 1. 17.
‡ C. Verse 20.

20 He feedeth on ashes: [o]a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, *Is there* not a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jā'cob and Ĭs'ra-el; for thou *art* my servant: I have formed thee; thou *art* my servant: O Ĭs'ra-el, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 [p]I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for [q]I have redeemed thee. L. 45. 22.

23 [r]Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done *it:* shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jā'cob, and glorified himself in Ĭs'ra-el. I. Verse 26.

24 Thus saith the LORD, [s]thy redeemer, and [t]he that formed thee from the womb, I *am* the LORD that maketh all *things;* [u]that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens [v]of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise *men* backward, [w]and maketh their knowledge foolish;

26 [x]That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jĕrū'sā-lĕm, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Jū'dah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the [8]decayed places thereof: I. 45. 17–19.

27 [y]That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of Çȳ'rus, *He is* my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, [z]Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

B. C. 712.

o Hos. 4. 12. Rom. 1. 21. 2 Thess. 2. 11.

p ch. 1. 18. ch. 43. 25. ch. 53. 11, 12. Jer. 33. 8. Mic. 7. 18, 19. Col. 1. 14.

q ch. 43. 1. 1 Cor. 6. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.

r Ps. 69. 34. ch. 42. 10. Rev. 18. 20.

s Job 19. 25. ch. 43. 14.

t ch. 43. 1.

u Job 9. 8. Ps. 104. 2. ch. 40. 22.

v Jer. 50. 36.

w 1 Cor. 1. 20.

x Zech. 1. 6. Matt. 5. 18.

8 wastes.

y Jer. 50. 38.

z 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.

724 CHAPTER 45.

1 *God's call to Cyrus.* 5 *The omnipotence of God.* 22 *Salvation extends to all nations.*

THUS saith the LORD to his anointed, to Çȳ'rus, whose [a]right hand I [1]have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which [b]call *thee* by thy name, *am* the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 For [c]Jā'cob my servant's sake, and Ĭs'ra-el mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast [d]not known me.

a Ps. 73. 23. ch 41. 13.

1 Or, strengthened.

b Ex. 33. 12.

c ch 44. 1.

d Acts 17. 23. Gal. 4. 8, 9. Eph. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 4. 5.

e Deut. 4. 35.

f Ps. 18. 32.

g Ps. 102. 15. Mal. 1. 11.

h Amos 3. 6.

i Ps. 85. 11.

j ch. 64. 8.

k Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20.

l Jer. 31. 9.

m Isa. 29. 23.

n Jer. 27. 5.

2 Or, make straight.

o Ezra 1. 1.

p Rom. 3. 24.

q Ps. 68. 31. ch. 49. 23. Zech. 8. 22.

r 1 Cor. 14. 25.

s Deut. 29. 29. Ps. 36. 6. ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 33, 34.

t 2 Sam. 23. 5. Ps. 103. 17. Hos. 1. 7. Rom. 11. 26.

u Deut. 30. 11.

5 ¶ I [e]*am* the LORD, and *there is* none else, *there is* no God beside me: [f]I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 [g]That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there is* none beside me. I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and [h]create evil: I the LORD do all these *things.*

8 [i]Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it. M.*

9 Woe unto him that striveth with [j]his Maker! *Let* the potsherd *strive* with the potsherds of the earth. [k]Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? O. Ver. 18.

10 Woe unto him that saith unto *his* father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning [l]my sons, and concerning [m]the work of my hands command ye me.

12 [n]I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, *even* my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will [2]direct all his ways: he shall [o]build my city, and he shall let go my captives, [p]not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, [q]The labour of Ē'gўpt, and merchandise of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-a and of the Sā-bē'ans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying,* [r]Surely God *is* in thee; and *there is* none else, *there is* no God.

15 Verily thou *art* a God [s]that hidest thyself, O God of Ĭs'ra-el, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together *that are* makers of idols.

17 [t]*But* Ĭs'ra-el shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I *am* the LORD; and *there is* none else. O. Verses 21, 22.

19 I have not spoken in [u]secret, in

*M. Verses 23, 24.

a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jâ'cob, Seek ye me in vain: ᵃI the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye *that are* ᵇescaped of the nations: ᶜthey have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god *that* cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring *them* near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? *who* hath told it from that time? *have* not I the LORD? and *there is* no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; *there is* none beside me.

22 ᵈLook unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else. O. 46. 9.

23 ᵉI have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth *in* righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every ᶠknee shall bow, ᵍevery tongue shall swear.

24 ʰSurely, shall *one* say, in the LORD have I ⁱrighteousness and strength: *even* to him shall *men* come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed. M, P.‡

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Iş'ra-el be justified, and shall glory.

‡I. Verse 25. ‡L. 49. 6; I. 46. 3, 4.

725 CHAPTER 46.

1 *Weakness and vanity of idols.* 5 *God only equal to salvation.*

BĚL ᵃboweth down, Nē'bō stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages *were* heavy loaden; ᵇ*they are* a burden to the weary *beast*.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but ¹themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jâ'cob, and all the remnant of the house of Iş'ra-el, ᶜwhich are borne *by me* from the belly, which are carried from the womb: L. 48. 17. I. 3.

4 And *even* to *your* old age ᵈI *am* he; and *even* to hoar hairs ᵉwill I carry *you:* I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver *you*.

5 ¶ To whom will ye liken me, and make *me* equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, *and* hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 ᶠThey bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, *one* shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring *it* again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 ᵍRemember the former things of old: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else; *I am* God, and *there is* none like me. O. 50. 10, 11.

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times *the things* that are not *yet* done, saying, ʰMy counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, ⁱthe man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, ʲI have spoken *it*, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed *it*, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, ᵏthat *are* far from righteousness: M. (48. 4).

13 ˡI bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation ᵐshall not tarry: and I will place ⁿsalvation in Zī'ŏn for Iş'ra-el my glory. I. 49, 5, 6.

CHAPTER 47. 726

God's judgments on Babylon and Chaldea.

COME ᵃdown, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Băb'ў-lon, sit on the ground: *there is* no throne, O daughter of the Chăl-dē'ans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 ᵇTake the millstones, and grind meal; uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 ᶜThy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: ᵈI will take vengeance, and I will not meet *thee as* a man.

4 *As for* our redeemer, the LORD of hosts *is* his name, the Holy One of Iş'ra-el.

5 Sit thou ᵉsilent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chăl-dē'ans: ᶠfor thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ ᵍI was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; ʰupon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, I shall be ⁱa lady for ever: *so* that thou didst not lay these *things* to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, *thou that art* given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, ʲI *am*, and none else beside me; ᵏI shall not sit *as* a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9 But these two *things* shall come to thee ˡin a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection ᵐfor the multitude of thy sor-

B. C. 712.

ᵇ Neh. 9. 13. Ps. 19. 8. Rom. 7. 12.
ᵂ Jer. 44. 28.
ˣ Rom. 1. 22.
3 Or, turn.
ʸ Gen. 22. 16. Jer. 22. 5. Heb. 6. 13.
ᶻ Rom. 14. 11. Phil. 2. 10.
ᵃ Gen. 31. 53. Deut. 6. 13. Ps. 63. 11.
4 Or, Surely he shall say of me, In the LORD is all righteousness and strength.
5 righteousnesses.
ᵃ Jer. 51. 44.
ᵇ Jer. 10. 5.
1 their soul.
ᶜ Ex. 19. 4. Deut. 1. 31.
ᵈ Ps. 102. 27. Mal. 3. 6.
ᵉ Ps. 48. 14.
ᶠ Jer. 10. 5.
ᵍ Deut 32. 7.
ʰ Ps. 33. 11. Prov. 19. 21. Acts 5. 39. Heb. 6. 17.
2 the man of my counsel.
ⁱ Num. 23. 19. Tit. 1. 2.
ʲ Rom. 10. 3.
ᵏ Rom. 1. 17.
ˡ ch. 56. 1. Hab. 2. 3. Matt. 3. 2. Luke 19. 10. Acts 13. 26. 1 Tim. 1. 15.
ᵐ ch. 62. 11. Zech. 9. 9.
ᵃ Jer. 48. 18. Lam. 2. 10.
ᵇ Ex. 11. 5.
ᶜ Nah. 3. 5.
ᵈ Matt. 7. 2. Rom. 12. 19.
ᵉ 1 Sam. 2. 9.
ᶠ Dan. 2. 37.
ᵍ 2 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 10. 6. Zech. 1. 15.
ʰ Deut. 28. 50.
ⁱ verse 5. Rev. 18. 7.
ʲ Zeph. 2. 15.
ᵏ Rev. 18. 7.
ˡ 1 Thess. 5. 3.
ᵐ Dan. 2. 2. Nah. 3. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10. Rev. 9. 21.

‡W. 49. 6. ‡ P. 59. 17–19; M. 49. 8–12. § I. Verses 12, 13. ¶V. Jer. 23, 5, 6.

ceries, *and* for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

10 ¶ For thou [n]hast trusted in thy wickedness: [o]thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath [1]perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I *am*, and none else beside me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know [2]from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to [3]put it off: and [p]desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, *which* thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the [4][q]astrologers, the stargazers, [5]the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from *these things* that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be [r]as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver [6]themselves from the power of the flame: *there shall* not *be* a coal to warm at, *nor* fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, *even* [s]thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

B. C. 712.

n Ps. 52. 7.
o Ezek. 8. 12.

1 Or, caused thee to turn away.

2 the morning thereof.

3 expiate.
p ch. 13. 6. Dan. 5. 30. Luke 17. 27.

4 viewers of the heavens.
q Dan. 2. 2.
5 that give knowledge concerning the months.
r Nah. 1. 10. Mal. 4. 1.

6 their souls.

s Rev. 18. 11.

727 CHAPTER 48.

1 *God reveals his prophecies.* 12 *He exhorts to obedience.* 20 *His people delivered out of Babylon.*

HEAR ye this, O house of Jā'cob, which are called by the name of Iṣ'ra-el, and are come forth out of the waters of Jū'dah, [a]which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Iṣ'ra-el, *but* not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and [b]stay themselves upon the God of Iṣ'ra-el; The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did *them* suddenly, [c]and they came to pass. C. Verse 22.

4 Because I knew that thou *art* [d]obstinate, and [d]thy neck *is* an iron sinew, and thy brow brass: M.*. N.†.

5 I have even from the [1]beginning declared *it* to thee; before it came to pass I shewed *it* thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare *it*? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

a Deut. 6. 13. Jer. 7. 9. Zeph. 1. 5.
b Mic. 3. 11. Rom. 2. 17.
c Josh. 21. 45.
1 hard.
d Ex. 32. 9. Deut. 31. 27.
e Ps. 58. 3.
f Josh. 7. 9. Ps. 106. 8.
g Ps. 66. 10. ch. 1. 25. Mal. 3. 3.
2 Or, for silver.
h Deut. 22. 26.
i ch. 42. 8.
j Deut. 32. 39.
k Rev. 1. 17. Rev. 22. 13.
l Ps. 102. 25.
3 Or, the palm of my right hand hath spread out.
m Zech. 2. 8, 9.
n Ps. 32. 8.
o Deut. 5. 29. Ps. 81. 13.
p Gen. 22. 17. Hos. 1. 10.
q Zech. 2. 6, 7. Rev. 18. 4.
r Ex. 19. 4.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time *that* thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a [e]transgressor from the womb.

9 ¶ [f]For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. T. Dan. 12. 10.

10 Behold, [g]I have refined thee, but not [2]with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 For mine own sake, *even* for mine own sake, will I do *it*: for [h]how should *my name* be polluted? and [i]I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jā'cob and Iṣ'ra-el, my called; [j]I *am* he; I *am* [k]the first, I also *am* the last.

13 [l]Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and [3]my right hand hath spanned the heavens: *when* I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these *things*? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Băb'ȳ-lon, and his arm *shall be on* the Chăl-dē'ans.

15 I, *even* I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there *am* I: and now [m]the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el; I *am* the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, [n]which leadeth thee by the way *that* thou shouldest go.

18 [o]O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 [p]Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ [q]Go ye forth of Băb'ȳ-lon, flee ye from the Chăl-dē'ans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it *even* to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath [r]redeemed his servant Jā'cob.

21 And they thirsted not *when* he led

*M. 57. 15. †N. 55. 6.

*L. 49. 15, 16. †K. 50. 2.

them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. F. 44. 3. 55.

22 *There is* no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked. C. 53. 6. S. 60. 21.

728 CHAPTER 49.

1 *Christ's complaint of the Jews.* 5 *He is sent to the Gentiles.* 13 *God's love is perpetual.* 24 *Deliverance out of captivity.*

LISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; [a]The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made [b]my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, [c]Thou *art* my servant, O Is'ra-el, [d]in whom I will be glorified.

4 [e]Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: *yet* surely my judgment *is* with the LORD, and [1]my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb *to be* his servant, to bring Ja'cob again to him, [2]Though Is'ra-el be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength. I. 41. 14. L. 54. 5. W. 7.

6 And he said, [3]It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Ja'cob, and to restore the [4]preserved of Is'ra-el: I will also give thee for a light to the Gen'tiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Is'ra-el, *and* his Holy One, [5]to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, *and* the Holy One of Is'ra-el, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the LORD, [g]In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to [6]establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say [h]to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that *are* in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures *shall be* in all high places.

10 They shall not [7]hunger nor thirst; [7]neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them [k]shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Si'nim. M. 12. 14.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zi'on said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 [l]Can a woman forget her sucking child, [7]that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, [m]yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, [n]I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands; thy walls *are* continually before me. L. 54. 10.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, *and* come to thee. *As* I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, [o]as with an ornament, and bind them *on thee*, as a bride *doeth*.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, [p]shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt have, [q]after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place *is* too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing [r]I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where *had* they *been*?

22 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gen'tiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in *their* [s]arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders.

23 And kings shall be thy [9]nursing fathers, and their [10]queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with *their* face toward the earth, and [s]lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: for [t]they shall not be ashamed that wait for me. I. (50. 2).

24 ¶ [u]Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or [11]the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even

B. C. 712.

[v]Num. 20. 11. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 105. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 4.

[a] Jer. 1. 5. Matt. 1. 20. Luke 1. 15.

[b] Hos. 6. 5.

[c] Zech. 3. 8.
[d] Matt. 17. 17. John 13. 31.
[e] Ezek. 3. 19.
[1] Or, my reward.
[2] Or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, etc.
[3] Or, Art thou lighter than that thou shouldest, etc.
[4] Or, desolations.
[f] Isa. 9. 2. Luke 2. 32.
[5] Or, to him that is despised in soul.
[g] Ps. 69. 13.
[6] Or, raise up.
[h] ch. 42. 7. Zech. 9. 12.
[i] P. 22. 26. John 6. 35. Rev. 7. 16.
[j] Ps. 121. 6.
[k] Ps. 23. 2.
[l] Ps. 103. 13. Matt. 7. 11.
[7] from having compassion.
[m] Rom. 11. 29.
[n] Ex. 13. 9. Song 8. 6. Zech. 2. 8.
[o] Prov. 17. 6.
[p] ch. 54. 1, 2. Zech. 2. 4.
[q] Matt. 3. 9. Rom. 11. 11.
[r] Gen. 42. 13. Jer. 31. 15.
[8] bosom.
[9] nourishers.
[10] princesses.
[s] Ps. 72. 9. Mic. 7. 17.
[t] Ps. 34. 22. Rom. 5. 5.
[u] Matt. 12. 29. Luke 11. 21.
[11] the captivity of the just.

the [12]captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own [v]blood, as with [13]sweet wine: and all flesh [w]shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'cob.

729 CHAPTER 50.

1 *The dereliction of the Jews not to be imputed to God.* 10 *Exhortation to trust in God, not in human resources.*

R THUS saith the LORD, Where *is* [a]the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my [b]creditors *is it* to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away. R. 51. 17.

2 Wherefore, when I came, *was there* no man? [c]when I called, *was there* none to answer? ‡Is my hand I
K shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because *there is* no water, and dieth for thirst. I.*. K.†.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 [e]The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to *him that is* [f]weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not [g]rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 [h]I gave my back to the smiters, and [i]my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 ¶ For the Lord GOD will [j]help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have [k]I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 *He is* near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? [l]let us stand together: who *is* [m]mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord GOD will help
U me; who *is* he *that* shall condemn me? [n]lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up. V, 54, 15.

K 10 ¶ Who *is* among you that fear-
O eth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh *in* darkness, and hath no light? [o]let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

B. C. 712.

12 captivity.

v Rev. 14. 20.
13 Or, new wine.
w Ps. 9. 16. ch. 43. 3.

a Deut. 24. 1. Hos. 2. 2.

b 2 Kl. 4. 1. Matt. 18. 25.

c Prov. 1. 24. ch. 65. 12. Jer. 7. 13.
d Gen. 18. 14. Num. 11. 23. ch. 59. 1.
e Ex. 4. 11. Matt. 7. 29. Mark 6. 7. Luke 4. 22, 32.
f Matt. 11 28.
g Matt. 26. 39. Phil. 2. 8. Heb. 10. 5.
h Matt. 26. 67.
i Lam. 3. 30. Mic. 5. 1. Matt. 5. 39.
j Rom. 8. 31.
k Ezek. 3. 8, 9.
l 1 Cor. 4. 4.
1 the master of my cause.
m Job 13. 28. Ps. 39. 11. Heb. 1. 11, 12.
n 2 Chr. 20. 20.
o Rom. 10. 3.
p John 9. 39.

a Prov. 15. 9. Matt. 6. 33. Rom. 9. 30.
b Rom. 4. 1. Heb. 11. 11.
c Ps. 102. 13. ch. 40. 1.
d Gen. 13. 10. Joel 2. 3.
e ch 46. 13.
f Rom. 1. 16.
g Matt. 24. 35. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
h Ps. 37. 31.
i Matt. 10. 28. Luke 12. 4. Acts 5. 41.
j Rev. 11. 17.
k Job 26. 12.
l Ps. 87. 4.
m Ezek. 29. 3.
n Ex. 14. 21.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, K
that compass *yourselves* about with O
sparks: [a]walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks *that* ye have kindled. [p]This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow. K. 51. 6. O. Jer. 2. 13. G. 64. 6.

CHAPTER 51. 730

1 *Exhortation to trust in God.* 9 *Christ to defend his people.* 17 *The afflictions of Jerusalem.*

HEARKEN to me, [a]ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock *whence* ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit *whence* ye are digged.

2 [b]Look unto Ā'brā-hām your father, and unto Să'rah *that* bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the LORD [c]shall comfort Zī'ŏn: I
he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Ē'dĕn, and her desert [d]like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 ¶ Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people. I. (Ver. 9).

5 [e]My righteousness *is* near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and [f]on mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, K
and look upon the earth beneath: for [g]the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished. K. 53. 5.

7 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people [h]in whose heart *is* my law; [i]fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation. I. Verses 11, 12.

9 ¶ Awake, awake, [j]put on strength, I
O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. [k]*Art* thou not it that hath cut [l]Rā'hăb, *and* wounded the [m]dragon?

10 *Art* thou not it which hath [n]dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore the redeemed of the I
LORD shall return, and come with S
singing unto Zī'ŏn; and everlasting joy *shall be* upon their head: they

*I. 51. 3, 4. †K. Verse 10.

shall obtain gladness and joy; *and* sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, *even* I, *am* he [o]that comforteth you: who *art* thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of [p]a man *that* shall die, and of the son of man *which* shall be made [q]*as* grass; I. Ver. 15–17. S. 61. 3.

13 And forgettest the LORD thy maker, [r]that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he [1]were ready to destroy? [s]and where *is* the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, [t]and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I *am* the LORD thy God, that [u]divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

16 And [v]I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, [w]that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zī'ŏn, Thou *art* my people. R. Ver. 10. I.†

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand up, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; [x]thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, *and* wrung *them* out.

18 *There is* none to guide her among all the sons *whom* she hath brought forth; neither *is there any* that taketh her by the hand of all the sons *that* she hath brought up.

19 These two *things* [2]are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and [3]destruction, and the famine, and the sword: [y]by whom shall I comfort thee? R. 54. 1.

20 [z]Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God *that* [a]pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, *even* the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again; I. 52. 1–3.

23 But [b]I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; [c]which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

*J. Hab. 3. 17–19. †I. Verse 22.

731 CHAPTER 52.

1 *An exhortation to accept the free redemption of Christ.* 13 *Prophecy of Christ's glory.*

AWAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zī'ŏn; put on thy

B. C. 712.

o 2 Cor. 1. 3.

p Ps. 118. 6.

q 1 Pet. 1. 24.

r Job 9. 8.

1 Or, made himself ready.

s Job 20. 7.

t Zech. 9. 11.

u Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 74. 13. Ps. 93. 3, 4.

v ch. 17. 12. ch. 43. 16.

w Deut. 18. 18. ch. 59. 21. John 3. 34.

x ch. 65. 17. 2 Pet. 3. 13.

2 happened.

3 breaking.

y Amos 7. 2.

z Lam. 2. 11, 12.

a Jer. 50. 34.

b Zech. 12. 2.

c Ps. 66. 11, 12.

a Rev. 21. 2.

b Nah. 1. 15.

c ch. 26. 2. Rev. 21. 27.

d Zech. 2. 7.

e Ps. 45. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18.

f Rom. 2. 24.

g Rom. 10. 15.

h Zeph. 3. 9.

i Luke 2. 6.

j Jer. 50. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Rev. 18. 4.

k Ex. 12. 33.

l Mic. 2. 13.

m Num. 10. 25. See Ex. 14. 19.

1 gather you up.

n ch. 42. 1.

2 Or, prosper.

o Phil. 2. 9.

p Ps. 22. 6. ch. 53. 3.

q Ezek. 36. 25. Acts 2. 33. Heb. 9. 13.

r Rom. 15. 21. Eph. 3. 5.

beautiful garments, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [d]the holy city: for [e]henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised [f]and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, *and* sit down, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: [g]loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zī'ŏn. L.*.

3 For thus saith the LORD, [h]Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money. L.†.

4 For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Ē'gўpt to sojourn there; and the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day *is* [i]blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I *am* he that doth speak: behold, *it is* I.

7 ¶ [k]How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zī'ŏn, Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall [l]see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zī'ŏn.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. I.‡

10 The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and [m]all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ [n]Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean *thing;* go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For [o]ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: [p]for the LORD will go before you; [q]and the God of Is'ra-el *will be* your rereward.

13 ¶ Behold, [r]my servant shall [2]deal prudently, [s]he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. M.§.

14 As many were astonied at thee; his [t]visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

15 [u]So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for *that* [v]which had not been told them shall they see; and *that* which they had not heard shall they consider. D. 53. 3–end.

CHAPTER 53. 732

1 *Complaint of incredulity.* 4 *Christ's passion foretold.* 12 *His intercessory power.*

d Rev. 21. 2.

e Nah. 1. 15.

f ch. 26. 2. Rev. 21. 27.

g Ps. 45. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18.

h Rom. 2. 24.

i Rom. 10. 15.

k Zeph. 3. 9.

l Luke 2. 6.

m Jer. 50. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Rev. 18. 4.

n Ex. 12. 33.

o Mic. 2. 13.

p Num. 10. 25. See Ex. 14. 19.

1 gather you up.

q ch. 42. 1.

2 Or, prosper.

r Phil. 2. 9.

s Ps. 22. 6. ch. 53. 3.

t Ezek. 36. 25. Acts 2. 33. Heb. 9. 13.

u Rom. 15. 21. Eph. 3. 5.

v Isa. 64. 4. Rom. 15. 21. 1 Cor. 2. 9.

*L. 53. 4–6. †I. Ver. 6–9. ‡I. 54. 1–14. §M. 55. 12, 13.

WHO [a]hath believed our [1]report? and to whom is [b]the arm of the LORD revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: [c]he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, *there is* no beauty that we should desire him.

3 [d]He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and [e]acquainted with grief: and [2]we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and [f]we esteemed him not.

4 ¶ Surely [g]he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we [h]did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. H. Jer. 8. 22.

5 But he *was* [3]wounded for [4]our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his [5]stripes we are healed. K. Ver. 11.

6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD [6]hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. L. A. C. W.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: [i]he is brought as a [j]lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 [7]He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for [k]he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people [8]was he stricken.

9 [l]And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his [9]death; because he had done no violence, neither *was any* [m]deceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put *him* to grief: [n]when thou shalt make his soul [10]an offering for sin, he shall see *his* seed, [o]he shall prolong *his* days, and [p]the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, *and* shall be satisfied: [q]by his knowledge shall [r]my righteous servant [s]justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. L. Ver. 7.

12 [t]Therefore will I divide him *a portion* with the great, [u]and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was [v]numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and [w]made intercession for the transgressors.

D. (Eze. 46. 13). L. 55. 1–3.

733 CHAPTER 54.

1 Of the extent of the church. 4 Certainty of deliverance and preservation.

SING, [a]O barren, thou *that* didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou *that* didst not travail with child: for more *are* the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gĕn'tiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more. R. Ver. 5.

5 For thy Maker *is* thine husband; the LORD of hosts *is* his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el; [b]The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For [c]a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; [d]but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

9 For this *is as* the waters of [e]Nō'ah unto me: for *as* I have sworn that the waters of Nō'ah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. R. Verse 11.

10 For [f]the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; [g]but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee. L. Ver. 9.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, *and* not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires. R. Ver. 2.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children *shall be* [h]taught of the LORD; and great *shall be* [i]the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear; and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. I. Ver. 17.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, *but* not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake. V. Ver. 17.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and

B. C. 712.

a John 12. 38. 1 hearing, or, doctrine.
b 1 Cor. 1. 18.
c Mark 9. 12.
d Ps. 22. 6.
e Heb. 4. 15. 2 as an hiding of faces from him, or, from us. Or, he hid us it were his face from us.
f John 1. 10.
g Matt. 8. 17.
h Matt. 26. 66. 3 Or, tormented.
4 bruise.
5 hath made the iniquity of us all to meet on him.
i Acts 8. 32.
j 1 Pet. 1. 19.
6 Or, He was taken away by distress and judgment: but, etc.
k Dan. 9. 26. 7 was the stroke upon him.
l Matt. 27. 57 8 deaths.
m 1 Pet. 2. 22.
9 Or, when his soul shall make an offering.
n 2 Cor. 5. 21. Gal. 3. 13.
o Rom. 6. 9.
p Eph. 1. 5.
q John 17. 3.
r 1 John 2. 1.
s Rom. 5. 18.
t Phil. 2. 9.
u Col. 2. 15.
v Mark 15. 28.
w Luke 23. 34.

a Gal. 4. 27.
b Job 19. 25. ch. 41. 14. ch. 44. 6. ch. 49. 7. Rom. 3. 29.
c 2 Cor. 4. 17.
d Jer. 31. 3.
e Jer. 31. 35.
f Ps. 46. 2.
g Ps. 89. 33.
h ch. 11. 9. 1 Cor. 2. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 9.
i John 14. 27. Phil. 4. 7.

*L. Ver. 11, 12; A. Matt. 12. 30; C. 55. 2; W. 55. 1.

that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue *that* shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This *is* the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness *is* of me, saith the LORD. I. 55. 5.

V. Jer. 1. 19.

734 CHAPTER 55.

1 *A call to faith and repentance.* 8 *Happiness of believers.* W. Ver. 6.

HO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for *that which is* not bread? and your labour for *that which* satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye *that which is* good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. C. U.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, *even* the sure mercies of Da'vid. L. Ver. 6, 7.

4 Behold, I have given him *for* a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation *that* thou knowest not, and nations *that* knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Is'ra-el; for he hath glorified thee. I. Ver. 12, 13.

6 ¶ Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: N. 63. 10. W. K.

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. I. Ver. 12, 13.

8 For my thoughts *are* not your thoughts, neither *are* your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 For *as* the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper *in the thing* whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth

B. C. 712.

j ch. 50. 8, 9. Acts 6. 10. 2 Cor. 2. 14. Rev. 12. 10.

k ch. 45. 24.

a John 4. 14. Rev. 21. 6. *b* Matt. 13. 44. John 7. 37. Rev. 3. 18. 1 weigh. *c* Matt. 11. 28. *d* ch. 54. 8. *e* 2 Sam. 7. 8. Ps. 89. 28. Acts 13. 34. *f* Mal. 3. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 13. Rev. 1. 5. *g* Ezek. 34. 23. Dan. 9. 25. Heb. 2. 10. *h* ch. 52. 15. Eph. 2. 11, 12. *i* Acts 3. 13. *j* Ps. 32. 6. Amos 5. 4, 14. Matt. 5. 25. John 7. 34. 2 Cor. 6. 2. Heb. 3. 13. 2 the man of iniquity. *k* Zech. 8. 17. *l* Jer. 3. 12. 3 he will multiply to pardon.

1 Or, equity. *a* Matt. 3. 2. Rom. 13. 11. *b* Ex. 20. 11. ch. 58. 13. *c* Deut. 23. 1. Acts 8. 27. 1 Pet. 1. 1. *d* Eph. 2. 22. 1 Tim. 3. 15. Heb. 3. 6. *e* John 1. 12. Rev. 3. 12. *f* 1 Pet. 1. 1. *g* Ps. 4. 5. Mal. 1. 11. Rom. 12. 1. Heb. 13. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5. *h* Matt. 21. 13. Mark 11. 17. Luke 19. 46. *i* Mal. 1. 11. *j* Gen. 49. 10. ch. 43. 6. Eph. 1. 10. 2 to his gathered. *k* Matt. 15. 14. *l* Phil. 3. 2. 3 Or, dreaming, or, talking in their sleep. 4 strong of appetite. 5 know not to be satisfied.

before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap *their* hands.

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign *that* shall not be cut off. I. 56. 8. M. 59. 19.

CHAPTER 56. 735

1 *An exhortation to sanctification.* 9 *Blind watchmen reproved.*

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation *is* near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed *is* the man *that* doeth this, and the son of man *that* layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I *am* a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose *the things* that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices *shall be* accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord GOD which gathereth the outcasts of Is'ra-el saith, Yet will I gather *others* to him, beside those that are gathered unto him. I.*.

9 ¶ All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, *yea*, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen *are* blind: they are all ignorant, they *are* all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, *they are* greedy dogs *which* can never have enough, and they *are* shepherds *that* cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, *and* much more abundant.

*C. 57. 4. †U. 57. 1, 2. ‡W. 57. 19. §K. 57. 13. ¶R. 57. 15.

*I. 57. 16–19.

736 CHAPTER 57.

B. C. 698.

1 *Blessed death of the righteous.* 3 *Idolatry reproved.* 13 *Promises to the penitent.*

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth *it* to heart: and [1]merciful men *are* taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away [2]from the evil *to come*.

2 He shall [3]enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, *each one* walking [4]*in* his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, [a]ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, *and* draw out the tongue? *are* ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves [5]with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth *stones* of the stream *is* thy portion; they, they, *are* thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set [b]thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered *thyself to another* than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and [6]made thee *a covenant* with them; [c]thou lovedst their bed [7]where thou sawest *it*.

9 And [8]thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase *thyself even* unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; *yet* saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the [9]life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid *it* to thy heart? [d]have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take *them*: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, [f]whose name *is* Holy; [g]I dwell in the high and holy *place*, [h]with him also *that is* of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 [i]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls *which* I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his [k]covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on [10]frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: [l]I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

19 I create [m]the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace [n]to *him that is* far off, and to *him that is* near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 But the wicked *are* like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 *There is* no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

1 men of kindness, or, godliness.
2 Or, from that which is evil.
3 Or, go in peace.
4 Or, before him.
a Mal. 3. 5.
5 Or, among the oaks.
b Ezek. 23. 41.
6 Or, hewed it for thyself larger than theirs.
c Ezek. 16. 26.
7 Or, thou providest room.
8 Or, thou respectedst the king.
9 Or, living.
d Ps. 50. 21.
e Ps. 37. 3, 9. Matt. 5. 5.
f Job 6. 10. Luke 1. 49.
g Ps. 68. 4.
Zech. 2. 13.
h Ps. 34. 18.
i Ps. 78. 38, 39. Mic. 7. 18.
j Heb. 12. 9.
k Ezek. 33. 31.
10 turning away.
l Ps. 73. 24.
m Heb. 13. 15.
n Acts 2. 39.
1 with the throat.
a Mal. 3. 14.
2 griefs, or, things wherewith ye grieve others.
3 Or, ye fast not as this day.
b Zech. 7. 5.
4 Or, to afflict his soul for a day.
5 the bundles of the yoke.
6 broken.
c Ps. 112. 9. Prov. 22. 9. Eccl. 11. 1, 2. Dan. 4. 27. Matt. 25. 35. Luke 11. 41.
7 Or, afflicted.

[e]Heb. 13. 5. [f]Jer. 3. 1. [g]R. 58. 5–10.

CHAPTER 58. 737

1 *The fast which God accepts.* 13 *Reverence of the sabbath.*

CRY [1]aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jā'cob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

3 ¶ [a]Wherefore have we fasted, *say they*, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your [2]labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: [3]ye shall not fast as *ye do this* day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it [b]such a fast that I have chosen? [4]a day for a man to afflict his soul? *is it* to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes *under him*? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 *Is* not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo [5]the heavy burdens, and to let the [6]oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 *Is it* not [c]to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are [7]cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover

§W. Eze. 18. 23.

him; and that thou hide not thyself from [a]thine own flesh?

8 ¶ Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD [b]shall be thy rereward. U. Verse 10.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I *am*. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity; U. Ver. 14.

10 And *if* thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall [c]thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness *be* as the noon day: R. 66. 2. A. Rom. 8. 2.

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in [d]drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters [1]fail not.

12 And *they that shall be* of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in. I. Ver. 14.

13 ¶ If [f]thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, *from* doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor [g]speaking *thine own* words:

14 [h]Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to [i]ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jā'cob thy father: [j]for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*. I. 59. 20.

738 CHAPTER 59.

1 *The nature of sin.* 3 *The sins of Israel.* 9 *Punishments therefor.* 20 *A Redeemer in Zion.*

BEHOLD, the LORD'S hand is not [a]shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: K. 60. 19–21. L. 61. 1–3.

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins [1]have hid *his* face from you, that he will not hear. C. V. R.

3 For [b]your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor *any* pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; [c]they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch [2]cockatrice' eggs, and [d]weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and [3]that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

B. C. 698.

d Gen. 29. 14. Neh. 5. 5. Matt. 15. 5.

8 shall gather thee up.

e Job 11. 17.

9 droughts.

10 Ile, or, deceive.

f Lev. 19. 30. ch. 56. 2.

g Matt. 12. 36.

h Job 22. 26. †Deut. 32. 13.

i ch. 1. 20. Mic. 4. 4. Matt. 24. 3, 5.

a Num. 11. 23. ch. 50. 2.

1 Or, have made him hide.

b ch. 1. 15, 21. Hos. 4. 2. Mic. 3. 10. Rom. 3. 15.

c Job 15. 35. Ps. 7. 14.

2 Or, adders'.

d Job 8. 14.

3 Or, that which is sprinkled is as if there broke out a viper.

e Prov. 1. 16.

4 breaking.

5 Or, right.

f Ps. 125. 5. Prov. 2. 15.

g Jer. 8. 15.

h Deut. 28. 29. Amos 8. 9. Zeph. 1. 17. †Matt. 12. 34.

i Neh. 8. 1.

6 Or, is accounted mad.

7 It was evil in his eyes.

k ch. 63. 5. Jer. 5. 1. Ezek. 22. 30.

l Mark 6. 6.

m Ps. 35. 2. 2 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 8. Rev. 19. 11.

8 recompences.

n Ps. 113. 3. Mal. 1. 11.

o Rev. 12. 15.

9 Or, put him to flight.

p Rom. 11. 26.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works *are* works of iniquity, and the act of violence *is* in their hands.

7 [e]Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquity; wasting and [4]destruction *are* in their paths.

8 The way of peace they know not; and *there is* no [5]judgment in their goings: [f]they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace. C. Verse 12.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: [g]we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, *but* we walk in darkness.

10 [h]We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as dead *men*.

11 We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but *there is* none; for salvation, *but* it is far off from us. C. 61. 1.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions *are* with us; and *as for* our iniquities, we know them: R. 60. 10.

13 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering [6]from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in [7]the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he *that* departeth from evil [8]maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw *it*, and [9]it displeased him that *there was* no judgment.

16 ¶ [k]And he saw that *there was* no man, and [l]wondered that *there was* no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

17 [m]For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance *for* clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

18 According to *their* [8]deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence. M. 61. 2. M. 60.

19 [n]So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in [o]like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall [9]lift up a standard against him. P.* M.

20 ¶ And [p]the Redeemer shall come to Zi'on, and unto them that turn

4 R. Ver. 9–12.

* P. 61. 2. † M. Eze. 2. 2.

from transgression in Jā'cob, saith the LORD. I. 60. 1–22.

21 [q]As for me, this *is* my covenant with them, saith the LORD; [r]My spirit that *is* upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

E.

739 CHAPTER 60.

1 *A light for the Gentiles.* 10 *The walls of Salvation.* 18 *The gates of Praise.*

ARISE, [1]shine; for thy light is come, and [a]the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the [b]Gĕn'tiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at *thy* side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the [2]abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the [3]forces of the Gĕn'tiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mid'i-an and [c]E'phah; all they from [d]Shĕ'bā shall come: they shall bring [e]gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of [f]Kē'dăr shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nĕ-bā'ioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and [g]I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who *are* these *that* fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 [h]Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tăr'shish first, [i]to bring thy sons from far, [j]their silver and their gold with them, [k]unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Is'ra-el, [l]because he hath glorified thee. R. Ver. 14, 15.

10 And [m]the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, [n]and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that *men* may bring unto thee the [4]forces of the Gĕn'tiles, and *that* their kings *may be* brought.

12 For [o]the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, *those* nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 [p]The glory of Lĕb'a-non shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make [q]the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall [r]bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, [s]The Zi'ŏn of the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through *thee*, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations. R. 62. 1–7.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gĕn'tiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that [t]I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'cob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call [u]thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The [v]sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and [w]thy God thy glory.

20 [x]Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also *shall be* all righteous: [y]they shall inherit the land for ever, [z]the branch of my planting, [a]the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. K. 65. 1. S. Jo. 2. 19.

22 [b]A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time. I. 61. 3–62. 12. M.*

CHAPTER 61. 740

1 *The office of Christ.* 7 *Blessings of the faithful.* G.† I.‡ §.

THE [c]Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me [b]to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim [c]liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are* bound; C. 64. 6. M. 62. 3, 4.

2 [d]To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; [e]to comfort all that mourn; P. 63. 3–6.

3 To appoint unto them that mourn

B. C. 698.

q Heb. 8. 10.
r ch. 61. 1. Ezek. 36. 37.

1 Or, be enlightened: for thy light cometh.
a Mal. 4. 2.

b Rev. 21. 24.

2 Or, noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee.
3 Or, wealth.
c Gen. 25. 4.
d Ps. 72. 10.
e Matt. 2. 11.
f Gen. 25. 13.
g Hag. 2. 7, 9.
h Ps. 72. 10.
i Gal. 4. 26.
j Zech. 14. 14.
k Jer. 3. 17.
l ch. 55. 5.
m Zech. 6. 15.
n Rev. 21. 24.

4 Or, wealth.
o Ps. 2. 12. Zech. 14. 17. Matt. 21. 44. Luke 19. 27. Rev. 2. 26, 27.
p ch. 35. 2.
q 1 Chr. 28. 2. Heb. 12. 22.
r Rev. 3. 9.
s Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 14. 1.
t Ps. 98. 2. ch. 43. 3. Ezek. 34. 30. Rev. 5. 9.
u ch. 26. 1.
v Rev. 21. 23.
w Zech. 2. 5.
x Amos 8. 9.
y Ps. 37. 11. Matt. 5. 5.
z Matt. 15. 13.
a Eph. 2. 10.
b Matt. 13 31. Hos. 1. 10.

a ch. 11. 2. Luke 4. 18. John 1. 32.
b Ps. 34. 18. Hos. 6. 1.
c Zech. 9. 12. John 8. 32–36.
d Lev. 25. 9.
e Mal. 4. 1, 3.
f Matt. 5. 4.

*M. 65. 16–25. †G. Dan. 4. 8, 9.
‡I. Eze. 8. 3. §T. Eze. 8. 3.

in Zī'ŏn, [c]to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, [h]the planting of the LORD, [i]that he might be glorified. L. (63. 9).

4 ¶ And they shall [j]build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And [k]strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien *shall be* your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 But [l]ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: *men* shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gĕn'tiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For [m]your shame *ye shall have* double; and *for* confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, [n]and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gĕn'tiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they *are* the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, [o]as a bridegroom [1]decketh *himself* with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth *herself* with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause [p]righteousness and [q]praise to spring forth before all the nations.

741 CHAPTER 62.

1 *God's promises to the nations.* 6 *Watchmen set upon the walls.* 10 *Preparation of the people.*

FOR Zī'ŏn's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp *that* burneth.

2 And the Gĕn'tiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: [c]and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be [5]a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 [d]Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed [1]Desolate: but thou shalt be called [2]Hĕph'zī-băh, and thy land [3]Beū'lah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married. U. 64. 4, 5.

5 ¶ For *as* a young man marrieth a virgin, *so* shall thy sons marry thee: and [4]*as* the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, *so* shall thy God rejoice over thee.

6 [d]I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, *which* shall never hold their peace day nor night: [5]ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no [6]rest, till he establish, and till he make Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm [e]a praise in the earth.

8 The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, [7]Surely I will no more [f]give thy corn *to be* meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it [8]in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, [h]Say ye to the daughter of Zī'ŏn, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his [i]reward *is* with him, and his [8]work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken. I. 65. 1-10.

CHAPTER 63. 742

1 *Christ shews his power for salvation.* 7 *God's mercy to the church.* 15 *The church's profession of faith.*

WHO *is* this that cometh from É'dom, with dyed garments from Bŏz'rah? this *that is* [1]glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. K.*.

2 Wherefore [a]*art thou* red in [b]thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

3 I have [2]trodden the winepress alone; and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

B. C. 698.

g Ps. 30. 11.
h ch. 60. 21.
i John 15. 8.
j Ezek. 36. 33.
k Eph. 2. 12.
l Ex 19. 6.
m 2 Ki. 2. 9. ch. 40. 2. Zech. 9. 12.
n ch. 55. 3.
o Rev. 21. 2. 1 decketh as a priest.
p Ps. 72. 3.
q ch. 60. 18.
a ch. 65. 15. Rev. 3. 12.
b Zech. 9. 16.
c Hos. 1. 10. 1 Pet. 2. 10. 1 Azubah. 2 That is, My delight is in her. 3 That is, Married. 4 with the joy of the bridegroom.
d Song 3. 3. ch 52. 8. Ezek. 3. 17. Heb. 13. 17. 5 Or, ye that are the LORD'S remembrancers. 6 silence.
e ch. 61. 11. Zeph. 3. 20. 7 If I give, etc
f Deut. 28. 31. Jer. 5. 17
g Deut 12. 12
h Zech. 9. 9. Ma t 21. 5. John 12. 15.
i ch. 40. 10. ch. 49. 4. Rev. 22. 12. 8 Or, recompence.
1 decked.
a Rev. 19. 13.
b Lam. 1. 15. Mal. 4. 3. Rev. 14. 19, 20.

*K. Jer. 8. 22.

4 For the day of vengeance *is* in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. H. 65. 6.

5 And I looked, and *there was* none to help; and I wondered that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own [d]arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and [e]make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. P. 64. 2, 3

7 ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, *and* the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Is'ra-el, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they *are* my people, children *that* will not lie: [2]so he was their Saviour. I. Jer. 31. 3.

9 [f]In all their affliction he was afflicted, and [g]the angel of his presence saved them: [h]in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and [i]he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. L. 63. 9.

10 ¶ But they rebelled, and [j]vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, *and* he fought against them. N. 63. 10.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, Mō'ses, *and* his people, *saying*, Where *is* he that brought them up out of the sea with the [3]shepherd of his flock? where *is* he that put his holy Spirit within him? E. Is. B. Is.

12 That led *them* by the right hand of Mō'ses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, *that* they should not stumble? S.

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name.

15 ¶ Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where *is* thy zeal and thy strength, [4]the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou *art* our father, though A'brā-hām [k]be ignorant of us, and Is'ra-el acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, *art* our father, [5]our redeemer; thy name *is* from everlasting.

17 * O LORD, why hast thou [l]made us to err from thy ways, *and* [m]hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. R. 64. 7.

18 [n]The people of thy holiness have possessed *it* but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

B. C. 698.

c John 16. 32.

d Ps. 44. 3. Ps. 98. 1. ch. 40. 10 ch. 51. 9. Rev. 16. 6.

2 Or, and he became a Saviour for them.
e Acts 9. 4. f Ex. 14. 19 Hos. 12. 4, 5 Mal. 3. 1. Acts 12. 11.
g Deut. 7. 7. Is. 19. 4
h Ps. 78. 38, 40 Acts 7. 51. Eph. 4. 30. Heb. 10. 29.

3 Or, shepherds.
4 Or, the multitude.
k Gal. 3. 28
5 Or, our redeemer from everlasting is thy name.
l Ps. 119. 10. m ch. 6. 10. Matt. 13. 15.
n Dan. 8. 24.
6 Or, thy name was not called upon them.

1 the fire of meltings.
a Ps. 31. 19. 1 Cor. 2. 9, 10. Col. 1. 26, 27. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Rev. 21. 1–4.
2 Or, seen a God beside thee, which doeth so for him, etc.
b Acts 10. 35.
c Mal. 3. 6.
d Phil. 3. 9.
e Hos. 7. 7.
3 melted.
4 by the hand.
f Jer. 18. 6.
g Eph. 2. 10.
h 2 Ki. 25. 9. Ps. 74. 7. i Ezek. 24. 21.

a Ps. 22. 27. ch. 2. 2, 3. Rom. 10. 20. Eph. 2. 12, 13

19 We are *thine:* thou never barest rule over them; [6]they were not called by thy name.

CHAPTER 64. 743

Prayer of the church for the illustration of God's power. C. Ver. 4.

OH that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As *when* [1]the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, *that* the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things *which* we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence. P. 63. 5, 6.

4 For since the beginning of the world [a]*men* have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye [2]seen, O God, beside thee, *what* he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him. C. Dan. 7. 13.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth [b]and worketh righteousness, *those that* remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: [c]in those is continuance, and we shall be saved. C. Jer. 14. 7.

6 But we are all as an unclean *thing*, and all [d]our righteousnesses *are* as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. C. 63. 2. G. 1.

7 And *[e]there is* none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast [3]consumed us, [4]because of our iniquities. R. Ver. 9, 10.

8 But now, O LORD, thou *art* our father; we *are* the clay, [f]and thou our potter; and we all *are* [g]the work of thy hand.

9 * Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we *are* all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zī'on is a wilderness, Jē-ru'sā-lēm a desolation. R. Ver. 12.

11 [h]Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our [i]pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these *things*, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore? R. Jer. 2. 14–17.

CHAPTER 65. 744

1 *Calling of the Gentiles.* 11 *Judgments on the wicked.* 17 *Blessed state of the new Jerusalem.*

I [a]AM sought of *them that* asked not *for me;* I am found of *them that* sought me not: I said, Behold

*G. Jer. 2. 13. G. Jer. 16. 19.

*Q. (Lam. 2. 9). †E. Ver. 14. ‡B. Eze. 11. 19. §E. Eze. 1. 12; F. Acts 9. 31; J. (Matt. 13. 6). L. Eze. 1. 12

ms, behold me, unto a nation *that* [a]was not called by my name. L.*.

2 [b]I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which [c]walketh in a way *that was* not good, after their own thoughts; C.†.

3 A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; [d]that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense [1]upon altars of brick;

4 [e]Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, [f]which eat swine's flesh, and [2]broth of abominable *things is in* their vessels;

5 [g]Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These *are* a smoke in my [3]nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, *it is* written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom, H. Verses 13, 14.

7 Your iniquities, and [h]the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and *one* saith, Destroy it not; [i]for a blessing *is* in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Já'cob, and out of Jú'dah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine [k]elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Shâr'on shall be a fold of flocks, and [l]the valley of Á'chôr a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me, I.‡.

11 ¶ But ye *are* they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare [m]a table for [4]that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto [5]that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: [n]because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose *that* wherein I delighted not. F.§

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for [6]vexation of spirit. N.¶. H.**. U.‡.

15 And ye shall leave your name [o]for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay thee, and [p]call his servants by another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For, behold, I create [q]new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor [r]come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever *in that* which I create: for, behold, I create Jē-ru'sā-lēm a rejoicing, and her people a joy. N. Matt. 5. 5.

19 And I will rejoice in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and joy in my people: and the [s]voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; [t]but the sinner *being* an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And [u]they shall build houses, and inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree *are* the days of my people, and mine elect [5]shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, [v]nor bring forth for trouble; for they *are* the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that [w]before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: [x]and dust *shall be* the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy [y]mountain, saith the LORD. I. 66. 5, 6. M. 66. 18-24. U. Hos. 2. 18.

B. C. 698.

b ch. 63. 19.
c Rom. 10. 21.
d Deut. 32. 5. Ps. 36. 4.
e Lev. 17. 5. ch. 1. 29.
1 upon bricks.
f Deut. 18. 11.
g Lev. 11. 7
2 Or, pieces.
h Matt. 9. 11. Luke 5. 30. Jude 19.
3 Or, anger.
Deut. 32. 34. Mal. 3. 16.
i Lev. 26. 39. Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 8. Matt. 23. 32.
k Joel 2. 14.
l Matt. 24. 22.
m Hos. 2. 15.
n Ezek. 23. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 21.
4 Or, Gad.
5 Or, Meni.
o Prov. 1. 24. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7.
6 breaking.
p Prov. 10. 7.
q Acts 11. 26.
r 2 Pet. 3. 13.
7 come upon the heart.
s Rev. 7. 17.
t Eccl. 8. 12.
u Lev. 26. 16.
8 shall make them continue long, or, shall wear out.
v Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12.
w Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. Matt. 6. 8. Acts 4. 31.
x Gen. 3. 14. Rom. 16. 20.
y ch. 2. 2. Dan. 2. 35. Rev. 14. 1.
a 1 Chr. 28. 2. 2 Chr. 6. 18. Ps. 11. 4. Matt. 5. 34. Acts 7. 48, 49.
b Ps. 34. 18.
c Ezra 9. 4. Ps. 119. 120, 161. Prov. 28. 14.
1 Or, kid.
2 maketh a memorial of.

CHAPTER 66. 745

1 *The general service of God in sincerity.* 5 *The faithful comforted.* 15 *Severe judgments against the wicked.*

THUS saith the LORD, [a]The heaven *is* my throne, and the earth *is* my footstool: where *is* the house that ye build unto me? and where *is* the place of my rest? R. Jer. 3. 12, 13.

2 For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: but to this [b]*man* will I look, *even* to *him that is* poor and of a contrite spirit, and [c]trembleth at my word. M. Jer. 2. 35.

3 He that killeth an ox *is as if* he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a [1]lamb, *as if* he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, *as if he offered* swine's blood; he that [2]burneth incense, *as if* he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

*L. Jer. 3. 1. †C. Jer. 2. 19. ‡I. Ver. 16-25. §F. Hos. 2. 8. ¶N. 66. 4. **H. 66. 14-16. ‡‡U. Jer. 7. 23.

4 I also will choose their [3]delusions,
and will bring their fears upon them;
[d]because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not
hear: but they did evil before mine
eyes, and chose *that* in which I delighted not. N. Jer. 2. 27.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye
that tremble at his word; Your brethren that [e]hated you, that cast you
out for [f]my name's sake, said, [g]Let
the LORD be glorified: but [h]he shall
appear to your joy, and they shall be
ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a
voice from the temple, a voice of the
LORD that rendereth recompence to
his enemies. P. Ver. 14–17; I. .

7 Before she travailed, she brought
forth; before her pain came, she was
delivered of a man child. I. Ver. 10–14.

8 Who hath heard such a thing?
who hath seen such things? Shall
the earth be made to bring forth in
one day? *or* shall a nation be born at
once? for as soon as Zī'ŏn travailed,
she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not
[4]cause to bring forth? saith the
LORD: shall I cause to bring forth,
and shut *the womb?* saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,
and be glad with her, all ye that love
her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye
that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be
delighted with the [5]abundance of her
glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, [i]I will extend peace to her like
a river, and the glory of the Gĕn'tīles
like a flowing stream: then shall ye
[j]suck, ye shall be [k]borne upon *her*
sides, and be dandled upon *her* knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and
ye shall be comforted in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

14 And when ye see *this*, your heart
shall rejoice, and [l]your bones shall
flourish like an herb: and the hand
of the LORD shall be known toward
his servants, and *his* indignation toward his enemies.

[e]I. Ver. 8. I. Ver. 18–24.

B. C. 698.

3 Or, devices.
[d] Prov. 1. 24.

[e] John 15. 18.
[f] Matt. 24. 9.
[g] ch. 5. 19.
[h] 2 Thess. 1. 10.
Tit. 2. 13.

4 Or, beget.

5 Or, brightness.
[i] ch. 48. 18. ch. 60. 5.
[j] ch. 60. 16.
[k] ch. 49. 22. ch. 60. 4.
[l] Ezek. 37. 1.
[m] ch. 9. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
[n] ch. 27. 1.
[o] ch. 65. 3, 4.
6 Or, one after another.
[p] Heb. 4. 13. Rev. 2. 2.
[q] Luke 2. 34.
[r] Mal. 1. 11.
[s] Rom. 12. 1. Rom. 15. 16.
7 Or, coaches.
[t] Ex. 19. 6. ch. 61. 6.
[u] 2 Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21. 1.
[v] Zech. 14. 16.
8 From new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath.
[w] Ps. 65. 2.

15 [m]For, behold, the LORD will
come with fire, and with his chariots
like a whirlwind, to render his anger
with fury, and his rebuke with flames
of fire. H. Ver. 24.

16 For by fire and by [n]his sword
will the LORD plead with all flesh: and
the slain of the LORD shall be many.

17 [o]They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens
[6]behind one *tree* in the midst, eating
swine's flesh, and the abomination,
and the mouse, shall be consumed
together, saith the LORD. P. Ver. 24.

18 [p]For I *know* their works and their
thoughts: it shall come, that I will
gather all nations and tongues; and
they shall come, and see my glory.

19 [q]And I will set a sign among
them, and I will send those that
escape of them unto the nations, *to*
Tär'shish, Pūl, and Lŭd, that draw
the bow, *to* Tu'bal, and Jā'văn, *to* the
isles afar off, that have not heard my
fame, neither have seen my glory;
[r]and they shall declare my glory
among the Gĕn'tīles.

20 And they shall bring all your
brethren [s]*for* an offering unto the
LORD out of all nations upon horses,
and in chariots, and in [7]litters, and
upon mules, and upon swift beasts,
to my holy mountain Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,
saith the LORD, as the children of
Is'ra-el bring an offering in a clean
vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for
priests *and* for Lē'vītes, saith the
LORD.

22 For as [t]the new heavens and the
new earth, which I will make, shall
remain before me, saith the LORD,
so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And [u]it shall come to pass, *that*
[8]from one new moon to another, and
from one sabbath to another, [w]shall
all flesh come to worship before me,
saith the LORD. P. Jer. 10. 10.

24 And they shall go forth, and look
upon the carcases of the men that
have transgressed against me: for
their worm shall not die, neither shall
their fire be quenched; and they shall
be an abhorring unto all flesh.

M. Jer. 3. 17. H. Jer. 4. 4.
I. Jer. 3. 14–19.

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET JEREMIAH.

746 CHAPTER 1.

1 *The time and calling of Jeremiah.* 11 *His vision denoting speedy judgments.* 17 *God's promise of assistance.*

THE words of Jĕr-e-mī'ah the son
of Hĭl-kī'ah, of the priests that

B. C 629.

[a] Josh. 21. 18.
[b] 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[c] ch. 25. 3.

were [c]in Ăn'a-thŏth in the land of
Bĕn'ja-mĭn:

2 To whom the [b]word of the LORD
came in the days of Jŏ-sī'ah the son
of Ā'mon king of Jū'dah, in [c]the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jĕ-

hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jŏ-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, [d]unto the end of the eleventh year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Jŏ-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, [e]unto the carrying away of Jē-ru'să-lĕm captive [f]in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee: and before thou camest forth out of the womb I [g]sanctified thee, *and* I [1]ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, [h]Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I *am* a child.

7 ¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I *am* a child: [i]for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and [j]whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for [k]I *am* with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched [l]my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have [m]put my words in thy mouth.

10 [n]See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to [o]root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jĕr-e-mī'ah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten [p]my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof *is* [2]toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil [3]shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall [q]set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Jū'dah.

16 And I will [r]utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, [s]who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands. T. Joel 2. 26.

T 17 ¶ Thou therefore [t]gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command [u]thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I [4]confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Jū'dah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; V
but they shall not prevail against thee; [v]for I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee. V. 15, 20, 21.

B. C. 629.

[d] ch. 39. 2.
[e] ch. 52. 12.
[f] 2 Ki. 25. 8.
[g] Luke 1. 15.
[1] gave.
[h] Ex. 4. 10.
[i] Ex. 7. 1, 2. Ezek. 2. 3, 4. Matt. 28. 20. Mark 16. 15, 16.
[j] Num. 22. 20. 1 Ki. 22. 14.
[k] Ex. 3. 12. Deut. 31. 6. Acts 26. 17.
[l] Isa. 6. 7.
[m] Isa. 51. 16.
[n] 1 Ki. 17. 1. ch. 25. 15. Rev. 11. 3–6.
[o] 2 Cor. 10. 4.
[p] Deut. 32. 35.
[2] from the face of the north.
[3] shall be opened.
[q] ch. 39. 3.
[r] Lev. 26. 15. ch. 4. 12.
[s] Deut. 28. 20.
[t] 1 Ki. 18. 46.
[u] Ex. 3. 12.
[4] Or, break to pieces.
[v] Num. 14. 9. Ps. 27. 1. Rom. 8. 31.

CHAPTER 2. 747

1 *Expostulation with Israel.* 14 *They cause their own calamities.* 20 *Judah's sins.*

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember [a]thee, the kindness of thy [b]youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land *that was* not sown.

3 Ĭs'ra-el *was* holiness unto the LORD, *and* [b]the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jā'cob, and all the families of the house of Ĭs'ra-el:

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, [c]What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, [d]and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where *is* the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into [2]a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled [e]my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where *is* the LORD? and they that handle the [f]law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Bā'al, and walked after *things that* do not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore [1]I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass [3]over the isles of Chĭt'tim, and see; and send unto Kē'dăr, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 [g]Hath a nation changed *their* gods, which *are* yet no gods? [h]but my people have changed their glory for *that which* doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed G
two evils; they have forsaken me the O
[i]fountain of living waters, *and* hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

G. Ver. 22. O. Ver. 22.

1 Or, for thy sake.
[a] Ezek. 16. 8. Hos. 2. 15.
[b] Jas. 1. 18. Rev. 14. 4.
[c] Isa. 5. 4. Mic. 6. 3.
[d] Isa. 44. 9. Rom. 1. 21.
2 Or, the land of Carmel.
[e] Mal. 2. 6. Rom. 2. 20.
[f] Isa. 3. 13. Hos. 2. 2. Mic. 6. 2.
3 Or, over to.
[g] Mic. 4. 5.
[h] Ps. 106. 20. Rom. 1. 23.
[i] Ps. 36. 9. ch. 17. 13. Rev. 21. 6.

14 ¶ *Is* Is'ra-el a servant? *is* he a homeborn *slave?* why is he [4]spoiled?
15 The young lions roared upon him, *and* [5]yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.
16 Also the children of Nŏph and Tă-hăp'a-nēs [6]have broken the crown of the head.
17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way? R. 3. 8.
18 And now what hast thou to do [j]in the way of Ē'gўpt, to drink the waters of [k]Sī'hôr? or what hast thou to do in the way of Às-sўr'ĭ-à, to drink the waters of the river? C.[8]
19 Thine own [l]wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that *it is* an evil *thing* and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear *is* not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts. S. [1]
20 ¶ For of old time I have broken thy yoke, *and* burst thy bands; and [m]thou saidst, I will not [7]transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.
21 Yet I had [n]planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?
22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much sope, *yet* [o]thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GOD. G. Ver. 28. O. 1
23 [p]How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Bā'al-im? see thy way [q]in the valley, know what thou hast done: [8]*thou art* a swift dromedary traversing her ways;
24 [9]A wild ass [10]used to the wilderness, *that* snuffeth up the wind at [11]her pleasure; in her occasion who can [12]turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.
25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, [13]There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.
26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Is'ra-el ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets, N. 3. 5.
27 Saying to a stock, Thou *art* my father; and to a stone, Thou hast [14]brought me forth: for they have turned [15]*their* back unto me, and not *their* face: but in the time of their [r]trouble they will say, Arise, and save us. G. Ver. 35.
28 But [s]where *are* thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they [t]can save thee in the time of thy [16]trouble: for *according to* the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Jū'dah.
29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.
30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath [u]devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.
31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Is'ra-el? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, [17]We are lords; we will come no more unto thee?
32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, *or* a bride her attire? yet my people [v]have forgotten me days without number. C. 4. 22.
33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.
34 Also in thy skirts is found [w]the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by [18]secret search, but upon all these.
35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, [x]because thou sayest, I have not sinned. G. 9. 23, 24. M. 3. 3.
36 [y]Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? [z]thou also shalt be ashamed of Ē'gўpt, [a]as thou wast ashamed of Às-sўr'ĭ-à.
37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine [b]hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

CHAPTER 3. 748

1 *Backsliding Judah and Israel.* 12 *Promises to the penitent.* 20 *Israel's confession.*

[1]THEY say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, [a]shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast [b]played the harlot with many lovers; [c]yet return again to me, saith the LORD. L. Ver. 12. P. Ver. 5.
2 Lift up thine eyes unto [d]the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. [e]In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Ă-rā'bĭ-an in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.
3 Therefore the [f]showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a [g]whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. M. 4. 3, 4.
4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou *art* the [h]guide of [i]my youth?
5 Will he reserve *his anger* for ever? will he keep *it* to the end? Behold,

B. C. 629.
4 become a spoil.
5 gave out their voice.
6 Or, feed on thy crown.
j Isa. 30. 1, 2.
k Josh. 13. 3.
l Isa. 3. 9. Hos. 5. 5.
m Ex. 19. 8.
7 Or, serve.
n Ps. 80. 8. Matt. 21. 33. Mark. 12. 1.
o Deut. 32. 34. Ps. 90. 8. Hos. 13. 12.
p Gen. 3. 12, 13. Prov. 30. 12. Rom. 3. 19.
q ch. 7. 31.
8 Or, O swift dromedary.
9 Or, O wild ass.
10 taught.
11 the desire of her heart.
12 Or, reverse it.
13 Or, Is the case desperate?
14 Or, begotten me.
15 the hinder part of the neck.
r Judg. 10. 10.
s Deut. 32. 37.
t Isa. 45. 20.
16 evil
u 2 Chr. 36. 16. Matt 23. 29. Luke 13. 33, 34. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
17 We have dominion.
v Ps. 106. 21. ch. 13. 25. Hos. 8. 14.
w Ps. 106. 38.
ch. 19. 4.
18 digging.
x Prov. 28. 13.
y ch. 31. 22. Hos. 5. 13.
z Isa. 30. 3. ch. 37. 7.
a 2 Chr. 28. 16, 21.
b 2 Sam. 13. 19.
1 Saying.
a Deut. 24. 4.
b ch. 2. 20.
c ch. 4. 1. Hos. 14. 1, 2. Zech. 1. 3. Luke 15. 16, 24.
d Deut. 12. 2.
e Gen. 38. 14. Prov. 23. 28.
f Lev. 26. 19.
g Zeph. 3. 5.
h Prov. 2. 17. Mal. 2. 14.
i ch. 2. 2. Hos. 2. 15.

*C. Ver. 32. †S. 3. 8.
O. . . . 1.

P. Verses 12–14.

thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest. N. 5. 21–25.

6 ¶ The LORD said also unto me in the days of Jō-sī'ah the king, Hast thou seen *that* which backsliding Iṣ'ra-el hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 [j]And I said after she had done all these *things*, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Jū'dah saw *it*.

8 And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Iṣ'ra-el committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; [k]yet her treacherous sister Jū'dah feared not, but went and played the harlot also. R. 4. 20. S. 4. 14.

9 And it came to pass through the [2]lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Jū'dah hath not turned unto me [l]with her whole heart, but [3]feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Iṣ'ra-el hath justified herself more than treacherous Jū'dah.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou [m]backsliding Iṣ'ra-el, saith the LORD; *and* I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I *am* merciful, saith the LORD, *and* I will not keep *anger* for ever. L. R.†

13 [n]Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you [o]one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zī'ŏn: P. Ver. 20–22.

15 And I will give you [p]pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they [q]shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it [4]come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit *it*; neither shall *that* be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: neither shall they walk any more after the [5]imagination of their evil heart. M. 23. 5, 6.

18 In those days [r]the house of Jū'dah shall walk [7]with the house of Iṣ'ra-el, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to [s]the land that I have [8]given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a [9]pleasant land, [10]a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, [u]My father; and shalt not turn away [11]from me. I.*

20 ¶ Surely *as* a wife treacherously departeth from her [12]husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Iṣ'ra-el, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon [t]the high places, weeping *and* supplications of the children of Iṣ'ra-el: for they have perverted their way, *and* they have forgotten the LORD their God. L. Ps. S.

22 [u]Return, ye backsliding children, *and* I [z]will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou *art* the LORD our God. P. 4. 1.

23 [v]Truly in vain *is* salvation *hoped for* from the hills, *and from* the multitude of mountains: [z]truly in the LORD our God *is* the salvation of Iṣ'ra-el.

24 [a]For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for [b]we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

CHAPTER 4. 749

1 *God's call to Israel.* 5 *Judah exhorted to repentance.* 19 *Lamentation for Judah.* P. 29. 11–13.

IF thou wilt return, O Iṣ'ra-el, saith the LORD, [c]return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. R. Verse 14.

2 [d]And thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, [e]in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; [f]and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they [g]glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the LORD to the men of Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, [h]Break up your fallow ground, and [g]sow not among thorns.

4 [h]Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Jū'dah and inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: lest my [i]fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings. M. 5. 3. H.†

5 Declare ye in Jū'dah, and publish in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zī'ŏn:

B. C. 612.

j 2 Kl. 17. 13.

k Ezek. 23. 11.

2 Or, fame.

l Hos. 7. 14. 3 in falsehood.

m Isa. 44. 22. ch. 4. 1.

n Lev. 26. 40, 42. Prov. 28. 13. ch. 31. 18–20. Luke 15. 18–21.

o Rom. 11. 5.

p ch 23. 4. Eph 4. 11.

q Acts 20. 28.

r John 4. 21–24.

4 come upon the heart.

5 Or, it be magnified.

6 Or, stubbornness.

s Isa. 11. 13. Hos. 1. 11.

7 Or, to.

t Amos 9. 15.

8 Or, caused your fathers to possess.

9 land of desire.

10 an heritage of glory, or, beauty.

u Isa. 63. 16.

11 from after me.

12 friend.

v Isa. 15. 2.

w Hos. 14. 1.

x Hos. 6. 1.

y Ps. 121. 1.

z Ps. 3. 8. Isa. 12. 2.

a Hos. 9. 10.

b Ezra 9. 7.

a Joel 2. 12.

b Deut. 10. 20. Isa. 45. 23.

c Isa. 48. 1.

d Gal. 3. 8.

e Isa. 45. 25. 1 Cor. 1. 31.

f Hos. 10. 12.

g Matt. 13. 7.

h Deut. 10. 16. Col 2. 11.

i Zeph. 2. 2.

*L. Ver. 14. †R. 4. 1.
‡L. Ver. 22.

*I. 12. 15. †H. 5. 9.

[1]retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the [2]north, and a great [2]destruction.

7 [k]The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gĕn'tiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; *and* thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this [l]gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, *that* the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! [m]surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [n]A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 *Even* [3]a full wind from those *places* shall come unto me: now also will I [4]give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his [o]chariots *shall be* as a whirlwind: [p]his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled. R. 7. 3. S. 7. 9–11.

R S 14 O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [q]wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth [r]from Dăn, and publisheth affliction from mount E'phră-ĭm.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, *that* watchers come [s]from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Jū'dah.

17 [t]As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy [u]way and thy doings have procured these *things* unto thee; this *is* thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ My [v]bowels, my bowels! I am pained at [5]my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war. R. Ver. 26–28.

R 20 [w]Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are [x]my tents spoiled, *and* my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, *and* hear the sound of the trumpet?

C 22 For my people *is* [y]foolish, they

B. C. 612

1 Or, strengthen.
j ch. 1. 13.
2 breaking.
k Dan. 7. 4.
l Isa. 22. 12.
m Isa. 63. 17. Ezek. 14. 9. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
n Isa. 27. 8. ch. 51. 1. Ezek. 17. 10. Hos. 13. 5.
3 Or, a fuller wind than those.
4 utter judgments.
o Isa. 5. 28.
p Deut. 28. 49. Lam. 4. 19. Hos. 8. 1. Hab. 1. 8.
q Isa. 1. 16. Jas. 4. 8.
r ch. 8. 16.
s ch. 5. 15.
t 2 Ki. 25. 1.
u Job 20. 6 11. Ps. 107. 17. Prov. 1. 31. Isa. 50. 1. ch. 2. 17.
v Isa. 16. 11. Luke 19. 41, 42.
5 the walls of my heart.
w Ps. 42. 7.
x ch. 10. 20.
y Rom. 1. 22.
z Rom. 16. 19. 1 Cor. 14. 20.
a Isa. 24. 19.
b Gen. 1. 2.
c Ezek. 38. 20.
d Zeph. 1. 3
e ch. 5. 10.
f Isa. 33. 9. ch. 12. 4. Hos. 4. 3.
g Isa. 50. 3.
h Num. 23. 19.
i 2 Ki. 25. 4.
j 2 Ki. 9. 30.
6 eyes.
k Lam. 1. 2, 19.
l Isa. 1. 15. Lam. 1. 17.
a Ezek. 22. 30. Mic. 7. 2.
b Ps. 12. 1.
c Tit. 1. 16.
d 2 Chr. 16. 9.
e Isa. 1. 5.
f ch. 7. 28. Zeph. 3. 2.

have not known me; they *are* sottish children, and they have none understanding: [z]they *are* wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge. C. 5. 4.

23 [a]I beheld the earth, and, lo, [7]*it was* [b]without form, and void; and the heavens, and they *had* no light.

24 [c]I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, *there was* no man, and [d]all the birds of the heavens were fled.

R 26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place *was* a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, *and* by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; [e]yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this [f]shall the earth mourn, and [g]the heavens above be black: because I have spoken *it*, I have purposed *it*, and [h]will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 [i]The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city *shall be* forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And *when* thou *art* spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, [j]though thou rentest thy [8]face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; [k]*thy* lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, *and* the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zĭ'ŏn, *that* bewaileth herself, *that* [l]spreadeth her hands, *saying*, Woe *is* me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAPTER 5. 750

1 *Judgments of God on Jewry for their iniquities.* 19 *Contempt of God.* 25 *Wickedness in the state and church.*

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, [a]if ye can find a man, [b]if there be *any* that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it.

2 And [c]though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely.

M 3 O LORD, *are* not [d]thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast [e]stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, [f]*but* they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

M. 6. 15. R. Ver. 9, 10.

B. C. 612.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these *are* poor; they are foolish: for [g]they know not the way of the LORD, *nor* the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for [h]they have known the way of the LORD, *and* the judgment of their God: but these have altogether [i]broken the yoke, *and* burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore [j]a lion out of the forest shall slay them, [k]*and* a wolf of the [l]evenings shall spoil them, [m]a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, *and* their backslidings [2]are increased.

7 ¶ How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and [n]sworn by *them* [o]*that are* no gods: [p]when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 [p]They were *as* fed horses in the morning: every one [q]neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these *things?* saith the LORD: [r]and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? H. Ver. 29.

10 ¶ [s]Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they *are* not the LORD'S. R. Ver. 19.

11 For [t]the house of Ĭs'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

12 [u]They have belied the LORD, and said, [v]*It is* not he; neither shall evil come upon us; [w]neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word *is* not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, [x]behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a [y]nation upon you [z]from far, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the LORD: it *is* a mighty nation, it *is* an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver *is* as an open sepulchre, they *are* all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine [a]harvest, and thy bread, *which* thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, [b]Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these *things* unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so [c]shall ye serve strangers in a land *that is* not yours. R. Verse 29.

20 Declare this in the house of Jā'cob, and publish it in Jū'dah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O [d]foolish people, and without [3]understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 [e]Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand *for the* [f]bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, [g]that giveth rain, both the [h]former and the latter, in his season: [i]he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. C. 5. 24. N. 6. 11 R.

25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these *things*, and your sins have withholden good *things* from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked *men:* [j]they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a [k]cage is full of birds, so *are* their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, [l]yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. H. 6. 19. R. 6. 11, 12.

29 [m]Shall I not visit for these *things?* saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ¶ [n]A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy [4]falsely, and the priests [5]bear rule by their means; and my people [o]love *to have it* so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAPTER 6. 751

1 *Judah's enemies encourage themselves.* 9 *The prophet's lament.* 26 *The people are called to mourn.*

O YE children of [a]Bĕn'ja-mĭn, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and blow the trumpet in Tē-kō'a, and set up a sign of fire in [b]Bĕth-hăc'çe-rĕm: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of

---

g ch. 8. 7.
h Mic. 3. 1.
i Ps. 2. 3.
j ch. 4. 7.
k Hab. 1. 8.
1 Or, deserts.
l Hos. 13. 7.
2 are strong.
m Josh. 23. 7. ch. 12. 16. Amos 8. 14.
n Gal. 4. 8.
o Deut. 32. 15.
p Ezek. 22. 11.
q 2 Sam. 11. 2–4. ch. 13. 27.
r Isa. 1. 24. ch. 44. 23. Ezek. 7. 9.
s ch. 39. 8.
t ch. 3. 20.
u 2 Chr. 36. 16.
v Isa. 28. 15.
w ch. 14. 13.
x ch. 1. 9. Hos. 6. 5. Rev. 11. 5.
y Deut. 28. 49. Isa. 5. 26. ch. 1. 15.
z Isa. 39. 3.
a Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 31. Judg. 6. 3, 4.
b Deut. 29. 24. 1 Ki. 9. 8. ch. 13. 22.
c Deut. 28. 48.
d Matt. 13. 14. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. 3 heart.
e Rev. 15. 4.
f Job 26. 10. Prov. 8. 29.
g Matt. 5. 45.
h Joel 2. 23.
i Gen. 8. 22.
4 Or, they pry as fowlers lie in wait.
5 Or, coop.
j Ps. 73. 12.
k Mal. 3. 5.
6 Or, Astonishment and filthiness.
l Ezek. 13. 6.
7 Or, take into their hands.
m Isa. 30. 10.
a Josh. 18. 28. Judg. 1. 21.
b Neh. 3. 14.

Zi'ŏn to a [1]comely and delicate *woman*.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; [a]they shall pitch *their* tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and [2]cast a mount against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: this *is* the city to be visited; she *is* wholly [b]oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: [c]violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually *is* grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, lest [d]my soul [3]depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall throughly glean the remnant of Ĭs'ra-el as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer into the baskets. C. Verse 15.

C 10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their [e]ear *is* uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, [f]the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

R 11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with *him that is* full of days.

12 And [4]their houses shall be turned unto others, *with their* fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD. R. Ver. 19.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one *is* given to [g]covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have [h]healed also the [4]hurt *of the daughter* of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace. M. 8. 19.

N C M 15 Were they [i]ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time *that* I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. C. Ver. 11.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the [m]old paths, where *is* the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find [n]rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk *therein*.

17 Also I set [o]watchmen over you, *saying*, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken. N. Ver. 19. C. Ver. 28.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what *is* among them. N. S. 9. R. Ver. 30.

19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, *even* [p]the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it. H. (8. 20).

20 [q]To what purpose cometh there to me incense [r]from Shĕ'bá, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings *are* not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, [s]I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they *are* cruel, and have no mercy; their voice [t]roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zi'ŏn.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: [u]anguish hath taken hold of us, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor [v]walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy *and* fear *is* on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird *thee* with sackcloth, [w]and wallow thyself in ashes: [x]make thee mourning, *as for* an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee [5]*for* a tower *and* a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

C 28 They *are* all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: *they are* [y]brass and iron; they *are* all corrupters. C.*

29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

C R 30 [6]Reprobate silver shall *men* call them, because the LORD hath [z]rejected them. R. 7. 14–16. C. 7. 24.

CHAPTER 7. 752

1 *Jeremiah calls Judah to repentance.* 17 *God's judgments threatened.* 21 *Sacrifices are rejected.* 29 *Exhortation to mourn.*

THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

B. C. 612.

1 Or, dwelling at home, or, pasture.
c 2 Ki. 25. 1.
2 Or, pour out the engine of shot.
d 2 Ki. 21. 16.
e Ps. 55. 9–11. ch. 20. 8. Ezek. 7. 11. Mic. 7. 2, 3.
f Ezek. 23. 18. Hos. 9. 12.
3 be loosed, or, disjointed.
g Ex. 6. 12. ch. 7. 26. Acts 7. 51.
h ch. 20. 8. Luke 11. 45. 2 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
i ch. 8. 10. Zeph. 1. 13.
j Isa. 56. 11. Mic. 3. 5.
k Ezek. 13. 10.
4 bruise, or, breach.
l ch. 3. 3.
m ch. 18. 15. Mal. 4. 4. Luke 16. 29.
n Isa. 28. 12. Matt. 11. 29.
o Isa. 21. 11. ch. 25. 4. Hab. 2. 1.
p Prov. 1. 31.
q Isa. 66. 3. Mic. 6. 6.
r Isa. 60. 6.
s Job 5. 12. Isa. 8. 14. ch. 13. 16.
t Isa. 5. 30.
u Ps. 48. 6. Isa. 21. 3. ch. 4. 31. ch. 13. 21. ch. 30. 6. ch. 49. 24.
v Judg. 5. 6.
w Isa. 32. 11. ch. 4. 8. Mic. 1. 10.
x Zech. 12. 10.
5 Or, in.
y Ezek. 22. 18.
6 Or, Refuse silver.
z Hos. 9. 17. Zech. 11. 8.

*C. Ver. 30.

B. C. 600.

2 [a]Stand in the gate of the LORD'S house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all *ye of* Jū'dah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

R 3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. R. Vss. 5-7.

4 [b]Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, *are* these.

R 5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 *If* ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, [c]neither walk after other gods to your hurt: R. Is. 11.

7 [d]Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

S 9 [e]Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Bā'al, and [f]walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 [g]And come and stand before me in this house, [1]which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is [h]this house, which is called by my name, become a [2]den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even [i]I have seen *it*, saith the LORD. S.*

12 But go ye now unto [k]my place which *was* in Shī'lōh, [l]where I set my name at the first, and see [m]what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, [n]rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I [3]called you, but ye answered not;

R 14 Therefore will I do unto *this* house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to [p]Shī'lōh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, [q]as I have cast out all your brethren, *even* the whole seed of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm.

16 Therefore [r]pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: [s]for I will not hear thee. R. Verse 20.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Jū'dah and in the streets of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead *their* dough, to make cakes to the [4]queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 [t]Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: *do they* not *provoke* themselves to the confusion of their own faces? R. Verse 29.

R 20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; [u]Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 [v]For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Ē'gўpt, [5]concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices: U. 17. 7. S.

S 23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, [w]Obey my voice, and [x]I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you. S. 11. 10.

C 24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but [y]walked in the counsels *and* in the [6]imagination of their evil heart, and [z]went backward, and not forward. C. Ver. 26.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt unto this day I have even [a]sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending *them:*

C 26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but [b]hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers. C. 8. 9.

27 Therefore [c]thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This *is* a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor receiveth [d]correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

R 29 ¶ [e]Cut off thine hair, *O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,* and cast *it* away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the [7]generation of his wrath. R. Ver. 34.

30 For the children of Jū'dah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: [f]they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the [g]high places of Tō'phet, which *is* in the valley of the son of Hin'nom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; [h]which I commanded *them*, not, neither [8]came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall

a ch. 19. 2, 3. ch. 26. 2.
b 1 Sam. 4. 4. Mic. 3. 11.
c Deut. 6. 14. Deut. S. 19. ch. 13. 10.
d Deut. 4. 40.
e 1 Kl. 18. 21. Hos. 4. 1.
f Ex. 20. 3.
g Ezek. 23. 39.
1 whereupon my name is called.
h Isa. 56. 7. †Matt. 21. 13. Mark 11. 17.
i John 2. 24.
k Josh. 18. 1. lDeut. 12. 11.
m 1 Sam. 4. 10.
n 2 Chr. 36. 15.
o Prov. 1. 24. Isa. 65. 12.
p Ps. 78. 60.
q 2 Kl. 17. 23.
r Ex. 32. 10.
s ch. 15. 1.
2 Or, frame, or, workmanship of heaven.
t ch. 17. 27. 1 Cor. 10. 22.
u Isa. 1. 11. ch. 6. 20. Amos 5. 21.
v 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 51. 16.
3 concerning the matter of.
w Ex. 15. 26. Lev. 26. 3, 12. Deut. 6. 3. ch. 11. 4, 7.
x Ex. 19. 5. Lev. 26. 12.
y Deut. 29. 19.
4 Or, stubbornness.
5 were.
z Neh. 9. 30. ch. 25. 4.
a Neh. 9. 17.
b Ezek. 2. 7.
6 Or, instruction.
c Job 1. 20. Isa. 15. 2. ch. 16. 6.
d Eph. 2. 3.
e 2 Kl. 21. 4. 2 Chr. 33. 4.
f 2 Kl. 23. 10.
g Deut. 17. 3.
7 came it upon my heart.

*S. Verse 23.

no more be called Tō'phet, nor the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, but the valley of slaughter: [h]for they shall bury in Tō'phet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray *them* away.

R 34 Then will I cause to [i]cease from the cities of Jū'dah, and from the streets of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for [j]the land shall be desolate. R. V. 5, 6.

753 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Calamities of Judah.* 13 *Judgments on impenitence.* 18 *A desperate state.*

AT that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Jū'dah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and [a]whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for [b]dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And [c]death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

R 5 Why *then* is this people of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, [d]they refuse to return.

6 [e]I hearkened and heard, *but* they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle. R. Ver. 12–14.

7 Yea, [f]the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and [g]the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the LORD.

8 How do ye say, We *are* wise, [h]and the law of the LORD *is* with us? Lo, certainly [k]in vain made he *it;* the pen of the scribes *is* in vain.

N C 9 [l]The wise *men* are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and [m]what wisdom *is* in them?

C. 9. 3. N. Verse 20.

B. C. 600.

h 2 Ki. 23. 10.

i Hos. 2. 11.

j Lev. 26. 33.

a Deut. 4. 19. 2 Ki. 23. 5. ch. 44. 19.
b 2 Ki. 9. 36. Ps. 83. 10.
c Job 3. 21. Rev. 9. 6.
d Isa. 1. 20. ch. 5. 3. Zech. 7. 11.
e 2 Pet. 3. 9.
f Isa. 1. 3.
g Song 2. 12.
h Ps. 147. 19, 20. Hos. 8. 12.
k Or, the false pen of the scribes worketh for falsehood.
l Or, Have they been ashamed, etc.
m the wisdom of what thing.
d Deut. 28, 30. ch. 6. 12. Amos 5. 11.
e Isa. 28. 7. ch. 5. 31. Lam. 4. 13.
k ch. 6. 14.
l Ezek. 13. 10.
m Isa. 5. 9. ch. 3. 3.
4 Or, In gathering I will consume.
n Isa. 5. 1.
o Matt. 21. 19. Luke 13. 6.
p ch. 23. 15.
5 Or, poison.
q ch. 14. 19.
6 the fulness thereof.
7 upon.
8 because of the country of them that are far off.
r Nah. 2. 10.
s Gen. 37. 25.
9 gone up.

10 Therefore [i]will I give their wives unto others, *and* their fields to them that shall inherit *them:* for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, [j]from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have [k]healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, [l]Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.

R M 12 Were they [m]ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. M. 13. 14–17.

13 ¶ [n]I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: *there shall be* no grapes [o]on the vine, nor figs on the [p]fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and *the things that* I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us [r]water of [s]gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD. R.*

15 We [q]looked for peace, but no good *came;* *and* for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dăn: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and [t]all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which *will* not *be* charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ *When* I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart *is* faint [u]in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people [v]because of them that dwell in a far country: *Is* not the LORD in Zī'ŏn? *is* not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, *and* with strange vanities?

H N 20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved. H.†

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am [w]black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

H K 22 *Is there* no [x]balm in Gĭl'e-ăd; [y]*is there* no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people [z]recovered? H. 17. 14. K. 17. 13, 14.

754 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Jeremiah laments the sins of the people.* 12 *Disobedience brings calamities.* 17 *An exhortation.* 25 *Jew and Gentiles threatened.*

n Isa. 5. 1.
o Matt. 21. 19. Luke 13. 6.
p ch. 23. 15.
5 Or, poison.
q ch. 14. 19.
6 the fulness thereof.
7 upon.
8 because of the country of them that are far off.
r Nah. 2. 10.
s Gen. 37. 25.
9 gone up.
t Ezek. 12. 19.
u Or, within me.
v Isa. 39. 3.
w Jer. 14. 2.
x Gen. 37. 25.
y Or, is there no physician there?
z Isa. 57. 18.

*R. 9. 9–22. †H. 9. 9. ‡N. 13. 15–17.

B. C. 600.

OH [1]that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they *be* all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men. C.*

3 And they bend their tongues *like* their bow *for* lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they [a]know not me, saith the LORD.

4 [b]Take ye heed every one of his [2]neighbour, and trust ye not in any [b]brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with slanders.

5 And they will [3]deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, *and* weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation *is* in the midst of deceit; through deceit [c]they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, [d]I will melt them, and try them; [e]for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue *is as* an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: *one* speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but [4]in heart he layeth [5]his wait.

9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these *things?* saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? H. 10. 10.

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the [6]habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are [7]burned up, so that none can pass through *them;* neither can *men* hear the voice of the cattle; [8]both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm heaps, *and* a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Jū'dah [9]desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ [f]Who *is* the wise man, that may understand this? and *who is he,* to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth *and* is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have walked after the [10]imagination of their own heart, and after Bā'a-lim, which [g]their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, I will [h]feed them, *even* this people, [i]with wormwood, and give them water of [11]gall to drink.

16 I will [j]scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: [k]and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for [l]the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning *women,* that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that [m]our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing *is* heard out of Zī'ŏn, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our [n]dwellings have cast *us* out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, *and* is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, *and* the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather *them.*

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, [o]Let not the wise *man* glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty *man* glory in his might, let not the rich *man* glory in his riches:

24 But [p]let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I *am* the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: [q]for in these *things* I delight, saith the LORD. G. 13. 23.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [r]I will [12]punish all *them which are* circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 E'gўpt, and Jū'dah, and E'dom, and the children of Am'mŏn, and Mō'ab, and all *that are* [13]in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all *these* nations *are* uncircumcised, and all the house of Is'ra-el *are* [s]uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAPTER 10. 755

1 *Unequal comparison of God and idols.* 17 *The prophet warns the people.* 19 *Lament for the tabernacle.* 23 *Jeremiah's supplication.*

HEAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Is'ra-el:

2 Thus saith the LORD, [t]Learn not

1 Who will give my head, etc.

a Judg. 2. 10. 1 Sam. 2. 12. Prov. 1. 29. ch. 4. 22. Rom. 1. 28. 1 Cor. 15. 34.
b Mic. 7. 5, 6.
2 Or, friend.
3 Or, mock.
c Pro7. 1. 24.
d Isa. 1. 25.
e Hos. 11. 8.
4 In the midst of him.
5 Or, wait for him.
6 Or, pastures.
7 Or, desolate.
8 from the fowl even to, etc.
9 desolation.
f Ps. 107. 43. Isa. 42. 23. Hos. 14. 9.
10 Or, stubbornness.
g Gal. 1. 14.
h Ps. 80. 5.
i Lam. 3. 15.
11 Or, hemlock.
j Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64.
k Ezek. 5. 2.
l Eccl. 12. 5. Amos 5. 16. Matt. 9. 23.
m ch 14.17. Lam. 1. 16.
n Lev. 18. 28.
o Ps. 33. 16. Eccl. 9. 11. Isa. 5. 21. Rom. 1. 22.
p Ps. 20. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 31.
q Mic. 6. 8. r Amos 3. 2.
12 visit upon.
13 cut off into corners, or, having the corners of their hair polled.
s Lev. 26. 41. Acts 7. 51. Rom. 2. 28.
a Lev. 20. 23.

*C. 11. 8.

B. C. 600.

the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the [1]customs of the people *are* vain: for *one* cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They *are* upright as the palm tree, [b]but speak not: they must needs be [c]borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also *is it* in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as *there is* none [d]like unto thee, O LORD; thou *art* great, and thy name *is* great in might.

7 [e]Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for [2]to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise *men* of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, *there is* none like unto thee.

8 But they are [3]altogether brutish and foolish: the stock *is* a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tär'shish, and [f]gold from Ū'phăz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple *is* their clothing: they *are* all the work of cunning *men*. P.* H. †

10 But the LORD *is* the [4]true God, he *is* [g]the living God, and an [h]everlasting [5]king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 [6]Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, *even* they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He [i]hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, *there is* a [7]multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings [8]with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 Every man [9]is brutish in *his* knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

15 They *are* vanity, *and* the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

16 [j]The portion of Jā'cob *is* not like them: for he *is* the former of all *things;* and [k]Ĭs'ra-el *is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

17 ¶ Gather up thy wares out of the land, O [10]inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, [l]that they may find *it so*.

19 ¶ Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this *is* a grief, and [m]I must bear it.

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they *are* not: *there is* none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains. R. Verse 25.

21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Jū'dah desolate, *and* a den of dragons.

23 ¶ O LORD, I know that the [n]way of man *is* not in himself: *it is* not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, [o]correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou [11]bring me to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen [p]that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jā'cob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate. R. 13. 9–11.

CHAPTER 11. 756

1 *The prophet proclaims God's covenant.* 8 *Disobedient Jews rebuked.* 11 *A prophecy of evil.*

THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el; [a]Cursed *be* the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day *that* I brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the iron furnace, saying, [b]Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the [c]oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as *it is* this day. Then answered I, and said, [1]So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, [d]and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day *that* I brought them up out of the land of Ē'gўpt,

1 statutes, or, ordinances are vanity.

b Ps. 115. 5. Hab. 2. 19.
c Ps. 115. 7.

d Ex. 8. 9. Ps. 86. 8, 10.

e Rev. 15. 4.
2 Or, it liketh thee.

3 In one, or, at once.

f Dan. 10. 5.

4 God of truth.
g 1 Thes. 1. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
5 king of eternity.
h Isa. 57. 15.
6 In the Chaldean language.
i Gen. 1. 1, 6. Job 38. 4. Ps. 89. 11. Ps. 136. 5. Isa. 40. 28. ch. 51. 15. Acts 14. 15.
7 Or, noise.
8 Or, for rain.
9 Or, is more brutish than to know.
j Ps. 16. 5. Ps. 73. 26. ch. 51. 19. Lam. 3. 24.
k Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 74. 2.
10 Inhabitress.
l Ezek. 6. 10.
m Mic. 7. 9.
n Ps. 17. 5. Ps. 119. 116, 117. Prov. 16. 1.
o Ps. 6. 1. ch. 30. 11. Hab. 3. 2.
11 diminish me.
p Job 18. 21. 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8.

a Deut. 27. 26. Deut. 28. 15. Gal. 3. 10.
b Lev. 26. 3. c Deut. 7. 12. Ps. 105. 9.
1 Amen. Deut. 27. 15.
d John 13. 17. Rom. 2. 13.

*P. 23. 19, 20. †H. (12. 5).

*R. Ver. 20, 21.

even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

C 8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the [2]imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded *them* to do; but they did *them* not. C. 13. 23.

9 And the LORD said unto me, [e]A conspiracy is found among the men of Jū'dah, and among the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 They are turned back to [f]the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Is'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able [3]to escape; and [g]though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Jū'dah and inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm go, and [h]cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their [4]trouble.

13 For *according to* the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Jū'dah; and *according to* the number of the streets of Jē-ru'sā-lēm have ye set up altars to *that* [5]shameful thing, *even* altars to burn incense unto Bā'al.

14 Therefore [i]pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear *them* in the time that they cry unto me for their [6]trouble.

15 [7]What hath my beloved to do in mine house, *seeing* she hath [j]wrought lewdness with many, and [k]the holy flesh is passed from thee? [8]when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, [l]A green olive tree, fair, *and* of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, [m]that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Is'ra-el and of the house of Jū'dah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Bā'al.

18 ¶ And the LORD hath given me knowledge *of it*, and I know *it*: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But I *was* like a lamb *or* an ox *that* is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us destroy [9]the tree with the fruit thereof, [n]and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

B. C. 608.

2 Or, stubbornness.

e Ezek. 22. 25. Hos. 6. 9.

f Judg. 2. 11. Ezek. 20. 18.

3 to go forth of

g Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1. 28. Isa. 1. 15. ch. 14. 12. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13

h Deut. 32. 37. 2 Chr. 28. 23. Isa. 45. 20.

4 evil

5 shame.

i Ex. 32. 10. ch. 7. 16.

6 evil.

7 What is to my beloved in my house?

j Ezek. 16. 25.

k Hag. 2. 12. Tit. 1. 15.

8 Or, when thy evil is.

l Ps. 52. 8.

m Ps. 44. 2. Isa. 5. 2.

9 the stalk with his bread

n Ps. 83. 4.

o Ps. 7. 8. Acts 17. 31.

p 1 Sam. 16. 7.

1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9.

q ch. 1. 1.

r Amos 2. 12.

10 visit upon.

s Luke 19. 44.

a Gen. 18. 25.

1 Or, let me reason the case with thee.

b Job 12. 6.

2 they go on.

c Isa. 29. 13.

3 with thee.

d Jas. 5. 5.

e Ps. 107. 34.

f ch. 4. 25. Hos. 4. 3.

g 1 Chr. 12. 15. ch. 49. 19.

4 Or, they cried after thee fully.

5 good things.

6 the love.

7 giveth out his voice, or, yelleth.

h 2 Chr. 36. 16.

8 Or, taloned.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, that [p]judgest righteously, that [q]triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause. E. 16. 17. E

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of [r]An'a-thōth, that seek thy life, saying, [r]Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will [10]punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of An'a-thōth, *even* [s]the year of their visitation.

CHAPTER 12. 757

1 *Jeremiah's complaint of the prosperity of the wicked.* 7 *God laments the desolation of his heritage.* 14 *Promises to the penitent.*

RIGHTEOUS [a]*art* thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet [1]let me talk with thee of *thy* judgments: [b]Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? *wherefore* are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: [2]they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: [c]thou *art* near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart [3]toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for [d]the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, [e]for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? [f]the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and *if* in the land of peace, *wherein* thou trustedst, *they wearied thee*, then how wilt thou do in [g]the swelling of Jôr'dan? H. 13. 15, 16. H

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, [4]they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak [5]fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given [6]the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it [7]crieth out against me: therefore [h]have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage *is* unto me *as* a [8]speckled bird, the birds round about *are* against her; come ye, assemble

p Jer. 11. 20.

q Ps. 7. 9. Prov. 17. 3. Rev. 2. 23.

r ch. 11. 21.

10 visit upon.

s ch. 11. 23.

a Ex. 9. 27. Ezra 9. 15. Ps. 119. 137. Dan. 9. 14.

1 Or, plead.

b Job 12. 6. Ps. 73. 3. Mal. 3. 15.

2 they go on.

c Isa. 29. 13.

3 with thee.

d Jas. 5. 5.

e Ps. 107. 34.

f ch. 4. 25. Hos. 4. 3.

g ch. 49. 19.

4 Or, they cried after thee fully.

5 good things.

6 the love.

7 giveth out his voice, or, yelleth.

h 2 Chr. 36. 16.

8 Or, taloned.

all the beasts of the field, [9]come to devour.

10 Many [i]pastors have destroyed [j]my vineyard, they have [k]trodden my portion under foot, they have made my [10]pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, *and being* desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because [l]no man layeth *it* to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall devour from the *one* end of the land even to the *other* end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 [m]They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, *but* shall not profit: and [11]they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that [n]touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Iṣ'ra-el to inherit; Behold, I will [o]pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Jū'dah from among them.

15 [p]And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, [q]and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land. J. 16. 14-16.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, [r]to swear by my name, The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to [s]swear by Bā'al; then shall they be [t]built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not [u]obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

758 CHAPTER 13.

1 *A linen girdle types destruction.* 12 *Figure of the bottles and wine.* 15 *Exhortation to repentance.*

THUS saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put *it* on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which *is* upon thy loins, and arise, go to [o]Eū-phrā'tēṣ, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eū-phrā'tēṣ, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Eū phrā'tēṣ, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

B. C. 602.

9 Or, cause them to come.
i ch. 6. 3.
j Isa. 5. 1, 5.
k Isa. 63. 18.
10 portion of desire.
l Isa. 42. 25. Mal. 2. 2.
m Lev. 26. 16.
11 Or, ye.
n Zeph. 2. 8, 10.
o Deut. 30. 3. ch. 32. 37.
p Ezek. 28. 25.
q Amos 9. 14.
r ch. 4. 2.
s Josh. 23. 7. Zeph. 1. 5.
t 1 Cor. 3. 9, 10. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
u Ps. 2. 8, 9. Isa. 60. 12. Luke 19. 27. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
a Ps. 137. 1. Mic. 4. 10.
b Isa. 64. 6. ch. 24. 8. Lam. 3. 45.
c Lev. 26. 19.
d 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.
e ch. 9. 14. ch. 11. 8.
1 Or, stubbornness.
f Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 19. 5.
g ch. 33. 9.
h Ps. 60. 3. Isa. 63. 6. ch. 25. 27. Ezek. 23. 32-34. Rev. 14. 10.
2 a man against his brother.
3 from destroying them.
i Deut. 32. 29.
j Josh. 7. 19.
1 Sam. 6. 5. Joel 2. 12.
k Isa. 5. 30. Amos 8. 9.
l Isa. 59. 9.
m Ps. 44. 19.
n 2 Ki. 24. 12.
4 Or, headtires.
o Lev. 26. 31.
p ch. 6. 22.

7 Then I went to Eū-phrā'tēṣ, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was [b]profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner [c]will I mar the pride of Jū'dah, and the great pride of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. R

10 This evil people, which [d]refuse to hear my words, which [e]walk in the [1]imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Iṣ'ra-el and the whole house of Jū'dah, saith the LORD; that [f]they might be unto me for a people, and [g]for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear. R. Ver. 17-21.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon Dā'vid's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, [h]with drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them [2]one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, [3]but destroy them. H M N

15 ¶ Hear [i]ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 [j]Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause [k]darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye [l]look for light, he turn it into [m]the shadow of death, *and* make *it* gross darkness. * †

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for *your* pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD'S flock is carried away captive. M. 29. 12, 13. N. †

18 Say unto [n]the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your [4]principalities shall come down, *even* the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open *them:* Jū'dah shall be carried away [o]captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them [p]that come from the north: where *is* the flock *that* was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he

*H. (Ver. 24). †N. 32. 33.

shall [5]punish thee? for thou hast taught them *to be* captains, *and as* chief over thee: shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, [q]Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are [r]thy skirts discovered, *and* thy heels [6]made bare.

23 Can the E-thi-ō'pĭ-an change his skin, or the leopard his spots? *then* may ye also do good, that are [7]accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

25 [s]This *is* thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in [t]falsehood.

26 Therefore [u]will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy [v]neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, *and* thine abominations [w]on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm! wilt thou not be made clean? [8]when *shall it* once *be*?

759 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Jeremiah's prayer amid famine.* 17 *Complaint against lying prophets.*

THE word of the LORD that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah concerning [1]the dearth.

2 Jū'dah mourneth, and [a]the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and [b]the cry of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the [2]pits, *and* found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were [c]ashamed and confounded, [d]and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook *it*, because there was no grass.

6 And [e]the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because *there was* no grass.

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou *it* [f]for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

8 [g]O the hope of Ĭs'ra-el, [h]the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man *that* turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man [i]*that* cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, *art* in the midst of us, and [3]we are called by thy name; leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; [k]he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, [l]Pray not for this people for *their* good.

12 [m]When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you [4]assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: [n]I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall [o]those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be [p]cast out in the streets of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm because of the famine and the sword; [q]and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; [r]Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: [s]for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into [t]the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest [5]go about into a land that they know not.

19 [u]Hast thou utterly rejected Jū'dah? hath thy soul loathed Zī'ŏn? why hast thou smitten us, and *there is* no healing for us? we looked for peace, and *there is* no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 [v]We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, *and* the iniquity of our fathers: for [w]we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor *us*, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the [x]throne of

B. C. 602.

5 visit upon.

q ch. 16. 10.

r Isa. 47. 2. Nah. 3. 5.

6 Or, shall be violently taken away.

7 taught.

s Job 20. 29.

t ch. 10. 14. Mic. 3. 11.

u Lam. 1. 8. Hos. 2. 10.

v ch. 5. 8.

w Isa. 65. 7. ch. 2. 20.

8 after when yet.

1 the words of the dearths, or, restraints.

a Isa. 3. 26.

b Ex. 11. 6. Prov. 21. 13. Isa. 15. 3, 4.

2 Or, cisterns.

c Ps. 40. 14.

d 2 Sam. 15. 30.

e ch. 2. 24.

f Ps. 25. 11.

g ch. 17. 13. Acts 28. 20. 1 Tim. 1. 1.

h Ps. 46. 1.

i Isa. 59. 1.

j Ex. 29. 45.

3 thy name is called upon us.

k 1 Ki. 17. 18. Ps. 109. 14. Hos. 8. 13. Heb. 8. 12.

l Ex. 32. 10. ch. 7. 16.

m Prov. 1. 28. Isa. 1. 15. ch. 11. 11. Mic. 3. 4.

4 peace of truth.

n Isa. 30. 10. ch. 23. 21. 2 Thess. 2. 9–11.

o ch. 23. 15.

p Matt. 15. 14.

q Ps. 79. 3.

r Lam. 1. 16.

s ch. 8. 21.

t Ezek. 7. 15.

5 Or, make merchandise against a land, and men acknowledge it not.

u 2 Ki. 17. 20. Ps. 78. 59. Lam. 5. 22.

v Ezra 9. 5. 1 John 1. 9.

w Dan. 9. 8.

x ch. 17. 12.

*O. 17. 13, 14. †H. 17. 4.

thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there *any* among the vanities of the Gĕn'tiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? *art* not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these *things*.

760 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Utter rejection of Judah, and consequent judgments.* 10 *Jeremiah receives a promise and a threat.* 15 *A complaint and prayer.*

R 1 THEN said the LORD unto me, [a]Though Mō'sĕs and [b]Săm'u-el stood before me, *yet* my mind *could* not *be* toward this people: cast *them* out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; [c]Such as *are* for death, to death; and such as *are* for the sword, to the sword; and such as *are* for the famine, to the famine; and such as *are* for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will [d]appoint over them four [e]kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and [f]the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And [g]I will cause them to be [h]removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of [i]Mā-năs'seh the son of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, for *that* which he did in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. R.*

5 For [k]who shall have pity upon thee, O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside [l]to ask how thou doest?

R 6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the S LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; [m]I am weary with repenting. S. Lk. 10.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave *them* of [n]children, I will destroy my people, *since* [o]they return not from their ways. R. 16. 18.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them [p]against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I caused *him* to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.

9 [q]She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; [r]her sun is gone down while *it was* yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ [s]Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; *yet* every one of them doth curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily [t]I will cause the enemy to entreat thee *well* in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the [u]spoil without price, and *that* for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make *thee* to pass with thine enemies into a land *which* thou knowest not: for [v]a fire is kindled in mine anger, *which* shall burn upon you.

15 ¶ O LORD, [w]thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and [x]revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that [y]for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did [z]eat them; and [a]thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for [b]I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 [c]I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my [d]pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, *which* refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, *and* [e]as waters *that* [f]fail?

19 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, [g]If thou return, then will I bring thee again, *and* thou shalt stand before me: and if thou [h]take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this W people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will [i]deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

V. 20. 11. CHAPTER 16. 761

1 *Ruin of the Jews foreshadowed by types.* 14 *Their return.* 16 *Double recompence for idolatry.*

THE word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 [j]Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

B. C. 601.

y Isa. 30. 23.

a Ex. 32. 11. *b* 1 Sam. 7. 9. *c* Zech. 11. 9. *d* Lev. 26. 16. 1 families. *e* Deut. 28. 26. 2 I will give them for a removing. *f* Ezek. 23. 46. *g* 2 Kl. 21. 11. *h* Isa. 51. 19. 3 to ask of thy peace. *i* Hos. 13. 14. 4 Or, whatsoever is dear. *j* Isa. 9. 13. ch. 5. 3. 5 Or, against the mother city a young man spoiling, etc., or, against the mother and the young men. *k* 1 Sam. 2. 5. Isa. 47. 9. Amos 8. 9. *m* Job 3. 1. 6 Or, I will intreat the enemy for thee. *n* Ps. 44. 12. Isa. 52. 3. ch. 17. 3. *o* Deut. 32. 22. *p* Job 10. 7. Ps. 17. 3. ch. 12. 3. John 21. 15, 17. *q* ch. 11. 20. *r* Ps. 69. 7. Matt. 5. 10–12. 1 Pet. 4. 14–16. *s* Ezek. 3. 1. *t* Job 23. 12. 7 thy name is called upon me. *u* Ps. 1. 1. *v* ch. 30. 15. *w* Job 6. 15. 8 be not sure. *x* Zech. 3. 7. *y* Ezek. 22. 26. *z* Isa. 49. 25. *a* Gen. 19. 14.

*R. Verses 6, 7.

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; *but* they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, [b]Enter not into the house of [1]mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, *even* lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall *men* lament for them, nor [c]cut themselves, nor [d]make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall *men* [2]tear *themselves* for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall *men* give them the cup of consolation to [e]drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, [f]I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, [g]Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what *is* our iniquity? or what *is* our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, [h]Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done [i]worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the [3]imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

13 [j]Therefore will I cast you out of this [k]land into a land that ye know not, *neither* ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ [l]Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Is'ra-el out of the land of E'gypt;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Is'ra-el from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many [1]fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. I. 23. 3–8.

17 For mine [m]eyes *are* upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. E. 17. 1.

18 And [n]first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because [o]they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things. R. 17. 4.

19 O LORD, [p]my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the [q]Gen'tiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* wherein *there is* no profit. G.*

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and [r]they *are* no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name *is* [s]The LORD.

*G. Dan. 2. 28–45.

CHAPTER 17. 762

1 *Sin and captivity of Judah.* 7 *Trust in God is blessed.* 12 *God's salvation.* 19 *Renewal of the covenant.*

THE sin of Jū'dah *is* written with a [a]pen of iron, *and* with the [1]point of a diamond: *it is* [b]graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars; C. Ver. 9. E.†

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their [c]groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, [d]I will give thy substance *and* all thy treasures to the spoil, *and* thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even [2]thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, *which* shall burn for ever. R.‡ H.§

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; [e]Cursed *be* the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. G.¶

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and [f]shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, *in* a salt land and not inhabited.

7 [g]Blessed *is* the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. F. Hab. 2. 4.

B. C. 601.

b Ps. 78. 64. Ezek. 24. 17.
1 Or, mourning feast.

c Deut. 14. 1.
d Isa. 22. 12.
2 Or, break bread for them.

e Prov. 31. 6.
f Isa. 24. 7. ch. 7. 34. Hos. 2. 11. Rev. 18. 23.
g Deut. 29. 24. ch. 5. 19. ch. 13. 22.
h Judg. 2. 12, 13. 1 Ki. 9. 9. 2 Chr. 7. 22. Neh. 9. 26–29. Ps. 106. 35–41. ch. 5. 7, 9. Dan. 9. 10–12.
i ch. 7. 26. 2 Tim. 3. 13.
3 Or, stubbornness.
j Lev. 18. 27, 28. Deut. 4. 26. 2 Chr. 7. 20.
k ch. 15. 14.
4 Or, Nevertheless.
l Amos 4. 2. Hab. 1. 15.
m Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21. ch. 32. 19.
n Mic. 4. 10.
o Ezek. 43. 7.
p Ps. 18. 2.
q Ps. 22. 27. Isa. 2. 2.
r Isa. 44. 10.
s Isa. 37. 19. Gal. 4. 8.
5 Or, JEHOVAH.
Ps. 83. 18.
t Ex. 15. 3. Amos 5. 8.

a Job 19. 24.
1 nail.
b Prov. 3. 3. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
c 2 Ki. 16. 4. 2 Chr. 24. 18. Isa. 1. 29.
d ch. 15. 13.
2 in thyself.
e ch. 16. 13.
f Isa. 30. 1.
g Job 20. 17.
h Ps. 2. 12. Prov. 16. 20.

†E. Ver. 10. ‡R. 18. 16, 17. §H. 20. 11. ¶G. 18. 13–15.

U 8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and *that* spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of [3]drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

C 9 ¶ [t]The heart *is* deceitful above all *things*, and desperately wicked: who can know it? C. 23. 12. E. 20. 12.

E S 10 I the LORD [j]search the heart, I try the reins, [k]even to give every man according to his ways, *and* according to the fruit of his doings. S. Ver. 13.

11 *As* the partridge [4]sitteth *on eggs*, and hatcheth *them* not; *so* he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be [l]a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the beginning *is* the place of our sanctuary. S. 23. 21, 22.

O S K 13 O LORD, the hope of Iṣ'ra-el, [m]all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, *and* they that depart from me shall be [n]written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the fountain of living waters. O. Lam. 3. 37.

H 14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou *art* my praise. K.* H.†

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, [o]Where *is* the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from *being* a pastor [5]to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was *right* before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou *art* my hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and [6]destroy them with double destruction.

19 ¶ Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Jū'dah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm;

20 And say unto them, [p]Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Jū'dah, and all Jū'dah, and all the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the LORD; [q]Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring *it* in by the gates of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I [r]commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

B. C. 601.

3 Or, restraint.

t Gen. 6. 5.

j 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Ps. 139. 23, 24. Prov. 17. 3. ch. 11. 20. ch. 20. 12. Rom. 8. 27. Rev. 2. 23.

k Ps. 62. 12. ch. 32. 19. Rom. 2. 6.

4 Or, gathereth young which she hath not brought forth.

l Luke 12. 20.

m Ps. 73. 27. Isa. 1. 28. Isa. 45. 16, 17. Isa. 65. 13. Isa. 66. 5. ch. 2. 26. Ezek. 16. 63. Ezek. 36. 32. Dan. 12. 2.

n Luke 10. 20.

o Isa. 5. 19. Ezek. 12. 22. Amos 5. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 4.

5 after thee.

6 break them with a double breach.

p Ps. 49. 1. ch. 19. 3. ch. 22. 2. Ezek. 2. 7. Ezek. 3. 17. Hos. 5. 1. Mic. 3. 1.

q Num. 15. 32. Neh. 13. 19.

r Ex. 20. 8. Ex. 23. 12. Ex. 31. 13. Ezek. 20. 12.

s Deut. 4. 40.

t Zech. 7. 7.

u Ps. 107. 22.

v Lam. 4. 11. Amos 1. 4.

w 2 Ki. 25. 9.

1 Or, frames, or, seats.

2 Or, that he made was marred, as clay in the hand of the potter.

a Rom. 11. 15.

3 returned and made.

b Isa. 45. 9.

c Isa. 64. 8.

d ch. 1. 10.

e Judg. 10. 15, 16. 2 Chr. 12. 6, 7. Isa. 1. 16–19. Ezek. 18. 21. Luke 13. 3–5.

f Jon. 3. 10.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

25 Then [s]shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Jū'dah, and from the places about Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and from the land of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, and from [t]the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing [u]sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm on the sabbath day; then [v]will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, [w]and it shall devour the palaces of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAPTER 18. 763

1 *God's power typed by the potter.* 11 *Judgments upon Judah.* 18 *A prayer.*

THE word which came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the [1]wheels.

4 And the vessel [2]that he made of clay was [a]marred in the hand of the potter: so he [3]made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make *it*.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Iṣ'ra-el, [b]cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, [c]as the clay *is* in the potter's hand, so *are* ye in mine hand, O house of Iṣ'ra-el.

7 *At what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to [d]pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy *it;*

L 8 [e]If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, [f]I will repent of the evil [g]that I thought to do unto them. L. 21. 8.

9 And *at what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant *it;*

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak to

*K. 24. 7. †H. Eze. 34. 16.

the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device
R against you: [a]return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good. R.*
12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.
G 13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; [b]Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Is'ra-el hath done a very horrible thing.
14 Will *a man* leave [c]the snow of Lĕb'a-non *which cometh* from the rock of the field? *or* shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?
15 Because my people hath forgotten [d]me, they have burned incense to [e]vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways *from* the [f]ancient paths, to walk in [g]paths, *in* a way not cast up; G. 50. 12.
16 To make their land [m]desolate, *and* a perpetual [n]hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.
17 [o]I will scatter them [p]as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity. R. 18. 8.
18 ¶ Then said they, [q]Come, and let us devise devices against Jĕr-e-mī'ah; [r]for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him [s]with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.
19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.
20 [t]Shall evil be recompensed for good? for [u]they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, *and* to turn away thy wrath from them.
21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and [6]pour out their *blood* by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and *be* widows; and let their men be put to death; *let* their young men *be* slain by the sword in battle.
22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.
23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me [7]to slay *me:* [v]forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal *thus* with them in the time of thine anger.

B. C. 605.

[a] 2 Ki. 17. 13. Isa. 1. 16–19.
[b] ch. 2. 10. 1 Cor. 5. 1.
4 Or, my fields for a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon? shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold waters?
[c] ch. 2. 13.
[d] Deut 32 21. ch. 10. 15.
[e] ch. 6. 16.
[f] Isa. 53. 6.
[m] ch. 49. 13.
[n] Deut. 29. 24. 1 Ki. 9. 8. Lam. 2. 15. Mic. 6. 16.
[o] ch. 13. 24.
[p] Ps. 48. 7.
[q] ch. 11. 19. Acts 7. 51. 2 Tim. 4. 3.
[r] Lev. 10. 11. Mal. 2. 7.
5 Or, for the tongue.
[s] Ps. 109. 4.
[t] Ps. 35. 7.
6 pour them out.
7 for death.
[u] Neh. 4. 5.
[a] Ezek. 8. 11.
[b] Josh. 15. 8. 2 Ki. 23. 10. 2 Chr. 28. 3.
1 the sun gate.
[c] Prov. 1. 20.
[d] Deut. 28. 20. Isa. 65. 11. ch. 17. 13.
[e] 2 Ki. 21. 16.
[f] Lev. 18. 21.
[g] Josh. 15. 8.
[h] Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. ch. 9. 21.
[i] Deut. 28. 26. Ps. 79. 2. ch. 7. 33. Rev. 19. 18.
[j] Lev. 26. 22. 1 Ki. 9. 8. ch. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15, 16. Zeph. 2. 15.
[k] Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28. 53. Isa. 9. 20. Lam. 4. 10.
[l] ch. 51. 63.
[m] Ps. 2. 9. Isa. 30. 14. Lam. 4. 2.
2 be healed.
[n] ch. 7. 32.

CHAPTER 19. 764

Destruction of a potter's vessel the type of Judah's desolation.

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and *take* of the ancients of the people, and of [a]the ancients of the priests;
2 And go forth unto [b]the valley of the son of Hin'nom, which *is* by the entry of [1]the east gate, [c]and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,
3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Jū'dah, and inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.
4 Because they [d]have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Jū'dah, and have filled this place with [e]the blood of innocents;
5 They have built also the high places of Bā'al, to burn their sons with fire *for* burnt offerings unto Bā'al, [f]which I commanded not, nor spake *it,* neither came *it* into my mind:
6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tō'phet, nor [g]The valley of the son of Hin'nom, but The valley of slaughter.
7 And I will make void the counsel of Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm in this place; [h]and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their [i]carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.
8 And I will make this city [j]desolate, and a hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof. R. 21. 10.
9 And I will cause them to eat the [k]flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.
10 [l]Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,
11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [m]Even so will I break this people and this city, as *one* breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot [2]be made whole again: and they shall [n]bury *them* in Tō'phet, till *there be* no place to bury.
12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and *even* make this city as Tō'phet:
13 And the houses of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm,

*R. 25. 4, 5.

and the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, shall be defiled [o]as the place of Tō'phet, because of all the houses upon whose [p]roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and [q]have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jĕr-e-mī'ah from Tō'phet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in [r]the court of the LORD'S house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they [s]have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

765 CHAPTER 20.

1 *Pashur smites Jeremiah.* 6 *Pashur's doom.* 7 *Jeremiah's complaint.*

NOW Pāsh'ŭr the son of [a]Ĭm'mĕr the priest, who *was* also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jĕr-e-mī'ah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pāsh'ŭr smote Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that *were* in the high gate of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, which *was* by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pāsh'ŭr brought forth Jĕr-e-mī'ah out of the stocks. Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pāsh'ŭr, but [1]Mā'gôr–mĭs'sa-bĭb.

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee [b]a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold *it:* and I will give all Jū'dah into the hand of the king of Bāb'ў-lon, and he shall carry them captive into Bāb'ў-lon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I [c]will deliver all the [2]strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Jū'dah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Bāb'ў-lon.

6 And thou, Pāsh'ŭr, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Bāb'ў-lon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast [d]prophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was [3]deceived: [e]thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: [f]I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, [g]I [4]cried violence and spoil; because the

B. C. 605.

o 2 Ki. 23. 10.
p ch. 32. 29. Zeph. 1. 5.
q ch. 7. 18.
r 2 Chr. 20. 5.
s 2 Chr. 36. 16, 17. ch. 7. 26. Zech. 7. 11–14. Acts 7. 51, 52.
a 1 Chr. 24. 14.

1 That is, Fear round about.
b Job 18. 11. ch. 6. 25. ch. 46. 5. *c* 2 Ki. 20. 17. ch. 3. 24.
2 Or, wealth.
d ch. 14. 13, 14. ch. 28. 15.
3 Or, enticed.
e ch. 1. 6, 7. *f* Job 12. 4. Lam. 3. 14.
g ch. 6. 7. *h* 1 Ki. 19. 10. Ps. 39. 3. *i* Job 32. 18, 19, 20. Acts 18. 5. *j* Ps. 31. 13.
4 Every man of my peace.
k Isa. 41. 13. ch. 1. 8. Rom. 8. 31. *l* ch. 15. 20. ch. 17. 18. *m* ch. 11. 20. ch. 17. 10. *n* Ps. 54. 7. Ps. 59. 10. Ps. 109. 6–20. ch. 11. 20. ch. 12. 3. ch. 17. 18. *o* Ps. 35. 9. Jas. 2. 5, 6. *p* Job 3. 3. ch. 15. 10. *q* Gen. 19. 25. *r* ch. 18. 22. *s* Job 3. 10. *t* Job 3. 20. *u* Lam. 3. 1.

word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But *his word* was in mine heart as a [h]burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and [i]I could not *stay.*

10 ¶ [j]For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, *say they,* and we will report it. [4]All my familiars watched for my halting, *saying,* Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him. V. 39. 17, 18.

11 But [k]the LORD *is* with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not [l]prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: *their* everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten. H. 23. 12.

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that [m]triest the righteous, *and* seest the reins and the heart, [n]let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause. E. 23. 23, 24.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for [o]he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 ¶ [p]Cursed *be* the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed *be* the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD [q]overthrew, and repented not: and let him [r]hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 [s]Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb *to be* always great *with me.*

18 [t]Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to [u]see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

CHAPTER 21. 766

1 *Zedekiah enquires of Jeremiah.* 3 *Siege and captivity foretold.* 11 *The king's house reproved.*

THE word which came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, when king Zĕd-e-kī'ah sent unto him [a]Pāsh'ŭr the son of Mĕl-chī'ah, and [b]Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest, saying,

2 [c]Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Bāb'ў-lon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zĕd-e-kī'ah:

a ch. 38. 1. *b* 2 Ki. 25. 18. ch. 29. 25. *c* Ex. 9. 28.

B. C. 609.

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Is'-ra-el; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that *are* in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Băb'ў-lon, and *against* the Chăl-dē'ans, which besiege you without the walls, and [d]I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an [e]outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

D 6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD, [f]I will deliver Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'-dah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; [g]he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

L 8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, [h]I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. L. 26. 13.

9 He that [i]abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chăl-dē'-ans that besiege you, he shall live, and [j]his life shall be unto him for a prey.

R 10 For I have [k]set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: [l]it shall be given into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall [m]burn it with fire. R. 22. 5.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Jū'dah, *say*, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

12 O house of Dā'vid, thus saith the LORD; [1]Execute judgment [n]in the morning, and deliver *him that is* spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, [o]I *am* against thee, O [2]inhabitant of the valley, *and* rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, [p]Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will [3]punish you according to the [q]fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and [r]it shall devour all things round about it.

767 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Jeremiah exhorts to repentance.* 10 *His threats on Judah and her kings.*

[s]THUS saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Jū'-dah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Jū'dah, that sittest upon the throne of Dā'vid, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the LORD; [a]Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, [b]then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting [1]upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

R 5 But if ye will not hear these words, [c]I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation. R. 23. 39, 40.

6 For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Jū'dah; Thou *art* Gĭl'-e-ăd unto me, *and* the head of Lĕb'a-non: *yet* surely I will make thee [d]a wilderness, *and* cities *which* are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down [e]thy choice cedars, [f]and cast *them* into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, [g]Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, [h]Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ Weep ye not for [i]the dead, neither bemoan him: *but* weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching [j]Shăl'lum the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, which reigned instead of Jō-sī'ah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; [k]*that* useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and [2]large chambers, and cutteth him out [3]windows; and *it is* cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest *thyself* in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, *and* then *it was* well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor

d Isa. 13. 4.
e Ex. 6. 6.
f ch. 37. 17. ch. 39. 5.
g Deut. 28. 50. 2 Chr. 36. 17. h Deut. 30. 19. Isa. 1. 19. i ch. 38. 2. j ch. 39. 18. k Lev. 17. 10. ch. 44. 11, 27. Amos 9. 4. l ch. 38. 3. m ch. 34. 2. ch 37. 10. 1 Judge.
n Ps. 101. 8. o Ezek. 13. 8. 2 inhabitress.
p ch. 49. 4. Lam. 4. 12. Obad. 3, 4. 3 visit upon.
q Prov. 1. 31. Isa. 3. 10. r 2 Chr. 36. 19. ch. 52. 13.
a Isa. 58. 6, 7. ch. 7. 23. Mic. 6. 8. Zech. 7. 9. Matt. 23. 23.
b ch. 17. 25. 1 for David upon his throne.
c Num. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 29. Ps. 95. 11. Amos 6. 8. Heb. 3. 18.
d Mic. 3. 12.
e Isa. 37. 24.
f ch. 21. 14.
g Deut. 29. 24. 1 Ki. 9. 8. h 2 Ki. 22. 17. 2 Chr. 34. 25.
i 2 Ki. 22. 20. Isa. 57. 1, 21.
j 1 Chr. 3. 15. 2 Ki. 23. 30.
k Lev. 19. 13. Mic. 3. 10. Hab. 2. 9. Jas. 5. 4. 2 throughaired. 3 Or, my windows.
l Ps. 128. 2. Isa. 3. 10.

and needy; then *it was* well *with him:* [m]*was* not this to know me? saith the LORD.

17 [n]But thine eyes and thine heart *are* not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for [4]violence, to do *it.*

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jŏ-sī'ah king of Jū'dah; They shall not lament for him, *saying,* [o]Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, *saying,* Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 [p]He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

20 ¶ Go up to Lĕb'a-non, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bā'shăn, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy [5]prosperity; *but* thou saidst, I will not hear. [q]This *hath been* thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all [r]thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O [6]inhabitant of Lĕb'a-non, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, [s]the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 *As* I live, saith the LORD, [t]though Cō-nī'ah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah [u]were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 [v]And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand *of them* whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans.

26 [w]And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they [7]desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 *Is* this man Cō-nī'ah a despised broken idol? *is he* [x]a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man [y]childless, a man *that* shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, and ruling any more in Jū'dah.

768 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Restoration of the scattered flock.* 5 *The righteous Branch and King.* 9 *False prophets and mockers.*

B. C. 599.

m 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 9. 10. John 8. 19. Tit. 1. 16. Jas. 1. 22. 1 John 2. 3.
n Ezek. 19. 6.
4 Or, incursion.
o 1 Kl. 13. 30.
p 2 Chr. 36. 6.
5 prosperities.
q ch. 3. 25.
r ch. 23. 1.
6 inhabitress.
s ch. 6. 24.
t 2 Kl. 24. 6. 1 Chr. 3. 16.
u Song 8. 6. Hag. 2. 23.
v ch. 34. 20.
w 2 Kl. 24. 15.
7 lift up their mind.
x Ps. 31. 12. ch. 48. 38.
y 1 Chr. 3. 16. Matt. 1. 12.
a Ezek. 34. 2. Zech. 11. 5–7, 15–17. John 10. 10–12.
b Ex. 32. 34.
c ch. 32. 37.
d Isa. 4. 2.
Isa. 11. 1. ch. 33. 14. Dan. 9. 24.
e Ps. 72. 2. Isa. 32. 1.
f Deut. 33. 28. Zech. 14. 11.
g ch. 33. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 30. 1 Jehovah-tsidkenu.
h Isa. 43. 5.
i Hab. 3. 16.
j Hos. 4. 2.
2 Or, cursing.
3 Or, violence.
k Zeph. 3. 4.
l Ezek. 8. 11.
m Prov. 4. 19.
4 unsavoury, or, an absurd thing.
n 1 Kl. 18. 18.
o Isa. 9. 16.
5 Or, filthiness.

WOE [a]be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: [b]behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And [c]I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 ¶ Behold, [d]the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto Dā'vid a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, [e]and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 [f]In his days Jū'dah shall be saved, and Ĭs'ra-el shall dwell safely: and [g]this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, [1]THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gўpt;

8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Ĭs'ra-el out of the north country, [h]and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 ¶ Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all [i]my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for [j]because of [2]swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their [3]course is evil, and their force *is* not right.

11 For [k]both prophet and priest are profane; yea, [l]in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

12 [m]Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery *ways* in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, *even* the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen [4]folly in the prophets of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā; [n]they prophesied in Bā'al, and [o]caused my people Ĭs'ra-el to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm [5]an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in

B. C. 599.

lies: they [p]strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as [q]Sŏd'om, and the inhabitants thereof as Gŏ-mŏr'rah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm is [6]profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, [r]Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, *and* not out of the mouth of the LORD.

H 17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, [s]Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the [7]imagination of his own heart, [t]No evil shall come upon you.

18 For [u]who hath stood in the [8]counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard *it*?

H.*

19 Behold, a [v]whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The [w]anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: [x]in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

S 21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

S. 32. 1-5.

E 23 [y]*Am* I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any [z]hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. [a]Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

E. 32. 19.

25 I have [b]heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall *this be* in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to [c]cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, [d]as their fathers have forgotten my name for Bā'al.

28 The prophet [9]that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my [e]word faithfully. What *is* the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 *Is* not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer *that* breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, [f]I *am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I *am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, [10]that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I *am* against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by [g]their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What *is* [h]the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And *as for* the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even [11]punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every [i]man's word shall be his burden; for ye [j]have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

S 39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, [k]will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, *and cast you* out of my presence:

40 And I will bring [l]an everlasting H reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

R. 25. 17, 18. H. 30. 23, 24.

CHAPTER 24. 769

The good and bad figs type the restoration and captivity.

THE [a]LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs *were* set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar [b]king of Bāb'ў-lon had carried away captive [c]Jĕc-o-nī'ah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah, and the princes of Jū'dah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and had brought them to Bāb'ў-lon.

p Ezek. 13. 22.
q Isa. 1. 9.
6 Or, hypocrisy.
r Prov. 19. 27. Matt. 7. 15.
s Zech. 10. 2.
7 Or, stubbornness.
t Mic. 3. 11.
u Job 15. 8. 1 Cor. 2. 16.
8 Or, secret.
v ch. 25. 32.
w 2 Ki. 23. 26, 27.
x Gen. 49. 1.
y 1 Ki. 20. 23, 28. Ps. 113. 6.
z Ps. 139. 7. Prov. 15. 11. Amos 9. 2. Heb. 4. 13.
a 1 Ki. 8. 27. 2 Chr. 2. 6. Ps. 11. 4. Isa. 66. 1.
b Heb. 4. 13.
c Deut. 13. 1. Acts 13. 8. 2 Tim. 3. 6–8.
d Judg. 3. 7.
9 with whom is.
e 2 Cor. 2. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 10.
f Deut. 18. 20. ch. 14. 14, 15.
10 Or, that smooth their tongues.
g Zeph. 3. 4.
h Isa. 13. 1. ch. 17. 15. Mal. 1. 1.
11 visit upon. †Matt. 12. 36.
i Acts 13. 10, 11. Gal. 1. 7, 8.
k Deut. 31. 17, 18. Hos. 4. 6.
l ch. 20. 11. Dan. 9. 16.
a Amos 7. 1.
b 2 Ki. 24. 12. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
c ch. 22. 24.

40 *H. Verse 40. †P. 25. 29–33

2 One basket *had* very good figs, *even* like the figs *that are* first ripe: and the other basket *had* very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, [1]they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jĕr-e-mī'ah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Like these good figs, so [d]will I acknowledge [2]them that are carried away captive of Jū'dah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chăl-dē'ans for *their* good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and [e]I will bring them again to this land: and [f]I will build them, and not pull *them* down; and I will plant them, and not pluck *them* up. K. 31, 33, 34.

K 7 And I will give them [g]an heart to know me, that I *am* the LORD: and they shall be [h]my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me [i]with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil [j]figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah, and his princes, and the residue of Jĕ-ru-să-lĕm, that remain in this land, and [k]them that dwell in the land of Ē'gўpt:

9 And I will deliver them [3]to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for *their* hurt, [l]*to be* a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

B. C. 606.

1 for badness.

d Zech. 13. 9. Heb. 2. 11.
2 the captivity.

e ch. 12. 15. ch. 23. 3. Ezek. 36. 24.
f ch. 32. 41. ch. 33. 7.

g Deut. 30. 6. Ezek. 11. 19.
h Isa. 51. 16. ch. 7. 23. ch. 30. 22. Ezek. 14. 11. Zech. 8. 8.
i ch. 29. 13. Ps. 119. 2.
j ch. 29. 17.

k ch. 43.
3 for removing, or, vexation.
l Ps. 44. 13.

770 CHAPTER 25.

1 *Reproof of the Jews.* 8 *The captivity foretold.* 12 *Babylon to be destroyed.* 15 *All nations to perish.*

THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah concerning all the people of Jū'dah [a]in the fourth year of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, that *was* the first year of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon;

2 The which Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet spake unto all the people of Jū'dah, and to all the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru-să-lĕm, saying,

3 [b]From the thirteenth year of Jō-sī'ah the son of Ā'mon king of Jū'dah, even unto this day, that *is* the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

R 4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his [c]servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them;* but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, [d]Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever: R. 26. 13.

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might [e]provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take [f]all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon, [g]my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and [h]make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover [1]I will take from them the [i]voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, *and* an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Băb'ў-lon seventy years.

12 ¶ And [j]it shall come to pass, when [2]seventy years are accomplished, *that* I will [3]punish the king of Băb'ў-lon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chăl-dē'ans, [k]and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, *even* all that is written in this book, which Jĕr-e-mī'ah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations [l]and great kings shall [m]serve themselves of them also: [n]and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el unto me; Take the [o]wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And [p]they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of [q]the sword that I will send among them.

R 17 Then took I the cup at the LORD'S hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

a 2 Ki. 24. 1, 2. ch. 36. 1. ch. 46. 2. Dan. 1. 1.
b ch. 1. 2.
c 2 Chr. 36. 15. ch. 7. 13, 25. ch. 11. 7. ch. 26. 5. ch. 29. 19.
d 2 Ki. 17. 13. Ezek. 18. 30. Luke 13. 3–5.
e ch. 7. 19. ch. 32. 30.
f ch. 1. 15.
g ch. 40. 2.
h ch. 18. 16.
1 I will cause to perish from them.
i Rev. 18. 23.
j ch. 29. 10. Dan. 9. 2.
2 Beginning etr. 606. 2 Ki. 24. 1; ending etr. 536. Ezra 1. 1.
3 visit upon.
k Isa. 13. 19.
l ch. 50. 41.
m ch. 27. 7.
n ch. 50. 29. ch. 51. 6, 24.
o Job 21. 20. Ps. 11. 6. Ps. 75. 8. Isa. 51. 17, 22. Rev. 14. 10.
p Nah. 3. 11.

18 *To wit,* [q]Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and the cities of Jū'dah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as *it is* this day;

R. 26. 3.

19 [r]Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of [s]the land of Ūz, and all the kings of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and Ăz'zah, and Ĕk'rŏn, and [t]the remnant of Ăsh'-dŏd,

21 Ē'dom, and Mō'ab, and the children of Ăm'mŏn,

22 And all the kings of Tў'rus, and all the kings of Zī'dŏn, and the kings of the [4]isles which *are* beyond the sea,

23 Dē'dan, and Tē'mà, and Bŭz, and all [5]*that are* in the utmost corners,

24 And [u]all the kings of Ā-rā'bĭ-à, and all the kings of the [v]mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zĭm'rī, and all the kings of Ē'lăm, and all the kings of the Mēdes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which *are* upon the face of the earth: [w]and the king of Shē'shăch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; [x]Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

P 29 For, lo, [y]I begin to bring evil on the city [6]which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for [z]I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall [a]roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon [b]his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread *the grapes,* against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come *even* to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath [c]a controversy with the nations, [d]he will plead with all flesh; he will give them *that are* wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth. P

33 [e]And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from *one* end of the earth even unto the *other* end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 ¶ Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves *in the ashes,* ye principal of the flock: for [7]the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like [8]a pleasant vessel.

35 And [9]the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard:* for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce [f]anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is [10]desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26. 771

1 *Jeremiah exhorts to repentance.* 8 *His arrest.* 10 *His life threatened.* 12 *His vindication.*

IN the beginning of the reign of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand in [a]the court of the LORD'S house, and speak unto all the cities of Jū'dah, which [b]come to worship in the LORD'S house, [c]all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; [d]diminish not a word:

R. Verse 6.

3 [e]If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may [f]repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings. R

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; [g]If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, [h]whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending *them,* but ye have not hearkened;

R. Verse 20.

6 Then will I make this house like R [i]Shī'lōh, and will make this city [j]a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jĕr-e-mī'ah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jĕr-e-mī'ah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded *him* to speak unto all the people, that [k]the priests and the prophets and all

B. C. 606.

q Ps. 60. 3. Ezek. 9. 8. Dan. 9. 12. Amos 2. 5.

r ch. 46. 2.

s Job 1. 1.

t Isa. 20. 1.

4 Or, region by the sea side.

5 cut off into corners, or having the corners of the hair polled.

u 2 Chr. 9. 14.

v ch. 50. 37.

w ch. 51. 41.

x Hab. 2. 16.

y Prov. 11. 31. ch. 49. 12. Obad. 16. Luke 23. 31. 1 Pet. 4. 17.

6 upon which my name is called.

z Ezek. 38. 21.

a Isa. 42. 13. Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.

b Ps. 68. 16.

c Hos. 4. 1. Mic. 6. 2.

d Joel 3. 2.

e Isa. 34. 2–8. ch. 12. 12. Rev. 19. 17–21.

7 your days for slaughter.

8 a vessel of desire.

9 flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, etc.

f Ps. 97. 1–3. Isa. 66. 15. Hab. 12. 29.

10 a desolation.

a ch. 7. 2. ch. 19. 14. Luke 19. 47, 48. John 8. 2.

b Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 12. 5.

c Matt. 28. 20

d Acts 20. 27.

e ch. 36. 3.

f ch. 18. 8.

g Lev. 26. 14. Deut. 28. 15.

h ch. 7. 13. 1 Sam. 4. 10. Ps. 78. 60. ch. 7. 12.

i Isa. 65. 15.

j Amos 5. 10. Matt. 27. 20.

the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shī'lōh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jĕr-e-mī'ah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Jū'dah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down [1]in the entry of the [l]new gate of the LORD'S *house*.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, [2]This man *is* worthy to die; [m]for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now [n]amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, [o]I *am* in your hand: do with me [3]as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man *is* not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 [p]Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 [q]Mī'cah the Mō'ras-thite prophesied in the days of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and spake to all the people of Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [r]Zī'ŏn shall be plowed *like* a field, and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah and all Jū'dah put him at all to death? [s]did he not fear the LORD, and besought [t]the LORD, and the LORD [t]repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? [u]Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Ū-rī'jah the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jĕr-e-mī'ah:

B. C. 598.

1 Or, at the door.
l 2 Ki. 15. 35.
2 the judgment of death is for this man.
m ch. 38. 4. Matt. 26. 61.
n Isa. 1. 19. Isa. 55. 7. ch. 7. 3. ch. 35. 15. ch. 36. 3. Hos. 14. 1, 2.
o ch. 38. 5.
3 as it is good and right in your eyes.
p Acts 5. 34.
q Mic. 1. 1.
r Mic. 3. 12. s 2 Chr. 32. 26.
4 the face of the LORD.
t Ex. 32. 14. 2 Sam. 24. 16.
u Acts 5. 39.
v 2 Chr. 16. 10. 2 Chr. 24. 21.
w 1 Ki. 19. 3.
x Ps. 12. 8. Prov. 29. 12.
y Matt. 23. 31.
5 sons of the people.
z 2 Ki. 22. 12, 14. ch. 39. 14.

a ch. 28. 1.
1 Or, hath the LORD said.
b ch. 28. 10. Ezek. 4. 1.
2 Or, concerning their masters, saying.
c Ps. 96. 5. Ps. 115. 15. Isa. 42. 5. Isa. 45. 12.
d Gen. 1. 29, 30. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 1. 2, 3. Ps. 115. 16. Dan. 4. 17.
e ch. 28. 14. Dan. 2. 37, 38.
f ch. 25. 9. ch. 43. 10.
g Ps. 50. 10–12. Dan. 2. 38.
h 2 Chr. 36. 20.
i ch. 25. 12. ch. 50. 27. Dan. 5. 26.
3 visit upon.
j Prov. 19. 27. ch. 14. 14. Mic. 3. 7. Eph. 5. 6.

21 And when Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the [v]king sought to put him to death: but when U-rī'jah heard it, he was afraid, and [w]fled, and went into Ē'gўpt;

22 And Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the [z]king sent men into Ē'gўpt, *namely*, Ĕl'na-thăn the son of Ach'bôr, and *certain* men with him into Ē'gўpt.

23 And they fetched forth U-rī'jah out of Ē'gўpt, and brought him unto Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the king; [v]who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the [5]common people.

24 Nevertheless [z]the hand of Ă-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan was with Jĕr-e-mī'ah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

CHAPTER 27. 772

1 *Babylonian conquests foretold.* 8 *Submission urged.* 14 *Of lying prophets.*

IN the beginning of the reign of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah [a]king of Jū'dah came this word unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus [1]saith the LORD to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, [b]and put them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of Ē'dom, and to the king of Mō'ab, and to the king of the Ăm'mon-ītes, and to the king of Tўr'us, and to the king of Zī'dŏn, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah;

4 And command them [2]to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 [c]I have made the earth, the man and the beast that *are* upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and [d]have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 [e]And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon, [f]my servant; and [g]the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 [h]And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, [i]until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, *that* the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Băb'ў-lon, that nation will I [3]punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore [j]hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to

L. 29. 13; R. 29. 12, 13. R.

your [4]dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon:

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to [k]Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 [l]Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon: for they prophesy [m]a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy [5]a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the [n]vessels of the LORD'S house shall now shortly be brought again from Bāb'ȳ-lon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon, and live: [o]wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now [p]make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Jū'dah, and at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, go not to Bāb'ȳ-lon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts [q]concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Bāb'ȳ-lon took not, when he carried away [r]captive Jĕc-o-nī'ah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to Bāb'ȳ-lon, and all the [s]nobles of Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm;

21 [t]Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, concerning the vessels that remain *in* the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Jū'dah and of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm;

22 They shall be carried to Bāb'ȳ-lon, and there shall they be until the day that I [u]visit them, saith the LORD; then [u]will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

B. C. 596.

4 dreams.

k ch. 28. 1. ch. 38. 17.

l Prov. 8. 36. Ezek. 18. 31.

m ch. 14. 14. ch. 23. 21.

5 in a lie, or, lyingly.

n 2 Ki. 24. 13. ch. 28. 3. Dan. 1. 2.

o Ezek. 18. 31.

p Gen. 20. 7. Job 42. 8. Isa. 37. 4. Jas. 5. 16.

q 2 Ki. 25. 13. ch. 52. 17.

r 2 Ki. 24. 14, 15 ch. 24. 1.

6 white ones.

s Lev. 26. 24. Isa. 5. 25.

t 2 Chr. 36. 21. ch. 29. 10. ch. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 2.

u Ezra 1. 7.

a ch. 27. 1.

b ch. 36. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 8. 2 Pet. 2. 1.

c ch. 27. 12.

1 two years of days.

d 2 Ki. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 10. ch. 27. 16–22.

2 Or, Jehoiachin.

2 Ki. 24. 12

3 captivity.

e 1 Ki. 1. 36. 1 Chr. 16. 36. Ps. 41. 13. Ps. 72. 19. Ps. 89. 52. Matt. 6. 13. 1 Cor. 14. 16. 2 Cor. 1. 20. Rev. 1. 18.

f Deut. 18. 22. Isa. 8. 20.

g 1 Ki. 22. 24. Ps. 10. 13.

h ch. 27. 7.

i Prov. 26. 4.

CHAPTER 28. 773

1 *False prophecy of Hananiah.* 12 *Jeremiah's counter prophecy.* 15 *Hananiah's death foretold.*

AND [a]it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the fourth year, *and* in the fifth month, *that* [b]Hăn-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'zur the prophet, which *was* of Gĭb'e-on, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, saying, I have broken [c]the yoke of the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon.

3 Within [1]two full years will I bring again into this place [d]all the vessels of the LORD'S house, that Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Bāb'ȳ-lon took away from this place, and carried them to Bāb'ȳ-lon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jĕc-o-nī'ah the son of [2]Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah, with all the [3]captives of Jū'dah, that went into Bāb'ȳ-lon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Bāb'ȳ-lon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto the prophet Hăn-a-nī'ah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

6 Even the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, [e]Ā-mĕn': the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD'S house, and all that is carried away captive, from Bāb'ȳ-lon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 [f]The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, *then* shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet took the [g]yoke from off the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hăn-a-nī'ah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Bāb'ȳ-lon [h]from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah [i]went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah *the prophet,*

after that Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hăn-a-nī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; [j]I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon; and they shall serve him: and [k]I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet, Hear now, Hăn-a-nī'ah; The LORD hath not sent thee; but [l]thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught [4]rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet died the [m]same year in the seventh month.

B. C. 596.

j Deut. 28. 48. ch. 27. 4, 7.

k ch. 27. 6.

l ch. 20. 6. ch. 29. 31.

4 revolt.

m Deut. 32. 35. 1 Sam. 2. 9. Job 21. 30. Ps. 9. 16. Ps. 34. 21. Prov. 11. 21. Nah. 1. 2, 3. Rom. 2. 2, 3. Heb. 9. 27. Heb. 12. 29.

774 CHAPTER 29.

1 *Jeremiah's letter to the captives.* 10 *Their return after seventy years.* 20 *Fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah.* 30 *Doom of Shemaiah.*

NOW these *are* the words of the letter that Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet sent from Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar had carried away captive from Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm to Băb'ў-lon;

2 (After that [1]Jĕc-o-nī'ah the king, and the queen, and the [2]eunuchs, the princes of Jū'dah and Jĕ-rụ'sa-lĕm, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm;)

3 By the hand of Ĕl'a-sah the son of Shā'phan, and Gĕm-a-rī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, (whom Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah sent unto Băb'ў-lon to Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm unto Băb'ў-lon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell *in them;* and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 [a]And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

1 Or, Jehoiachin. 2 Ki. 24. 12. 2 Chr. 36. 9.
2 Or, chamberlains.
a Dan. 6. 4. Rom. 13. 1, 5.
b 1 Tim. 2. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 2.
c ch. 14. 14. ch. 23. 21. Eph. 5. 6.
3 in a lie.
d 2 Chr. 36. 21, 22. ch. 25. 12. Dan. 9. 2.
4 end and expectation.
e Dan. 9. 3.
f Lev. 26. 39, 40. Deut. 30. 1. Ps. 32. 6. Matt. 7. 7.
g ch. 24. 7.
h Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 32. 6. Isa. 55. 6. Rom. 10. 20.
i ch. 23. 3, 8. ch. 30. 3.
j ch. 24. 10.
k ch. 24. 8.
l Deut. 29. 21-28. 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8. 2 Chr. 29. 8. ch. 15. 4. ch. 24. 9. Lam. 2. 15, 16.
5 for a curse.
m ch. 25. 4. ch. 32. 33.
n Amos 3. 6. Mic. 4. 10.
o 2 Pet. 2. 1.

8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that *be* in the midst of you, [c]deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For they prophesy [3]falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, That after [d]seventy years be accomplished at Băb'ў-lon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an [4]expected end. P

12 Then shall ye [e]call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. M R

13 And [f]ye shall seek me, and find *me,* when ye shall search for me [g]with all your heart. P. M. R.‡ L.§ L

14 And [h]I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and [i]I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Băb'ў-lon;

16 *Know* that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of Dā'vid, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, *and* of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the [j]sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them [k]like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and [l]will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, [5]to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which [m]I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them;* but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom [n]I have sent from Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm to Băb'ў-lon:

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, of Ā'hăb the son of Kŏl-a-ī'ah, and of Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, which [o]prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nĕb-u-

*P. 31. 3. †M. 49. 16. ‡R. 36. 3. §L. 31. 3.

chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;
22 [p]And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Jū'dah which *are* in Băb'ў-lon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zĕd-e-kī'ah and like Ā'hăb, [q]whom the king of Băb'ў-lon roasted in the fire;
23 Because [r]they have committed villany in Ĭs'ra-el, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and *am* [s]a witness, saith the LORD.
24 ¶ *Thus* shalt thou also speak to Shĕm-a-ī'ah the [6]Nĕ-hĕl'a-mīte, saying,
25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that *are* at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, [t]and to Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,
26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jĕ-hoi'a-dā the priest, that ye should be [u]officers in the house of the LORD, for every man *that is* mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest [v]put him in prison, and in the stocks.
27 Now therefore why hast thou not [x]reproved Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Ăn'a-thŏth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?
28 For therefore he sent unto us *in* Băb'ў-lon, saying, This *captivity is* long: build ye houses, and dwell *in them;* and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.
29 And Zĕph-a-nī'ah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet.
30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,
31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shĕm-a-ī'ah the Nĕ-hĕl'a-mīte; Because that Shĕm-a-ī'ah hath prophesied unto you, [y]and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:
32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish [z]Shĕm-a-ī'ah the Nĕ-hĕl'a-mīte, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; [a]because he hath taught [7]rebellion against the LORD.

B. C. 606.

p Gen. 18. 20. Isa. 65. 15.
q Dan. 3. 6.
r Zeph. 3. 4.
s Prov. 5. 21. ch. 13. 27. ch. 16. 17. Mal. 3. 5. Heb. 4. 13.
6 Or, dreamer.
t 2 Ki. 25. 18. ch. 21. 1.
u ch. 20. 1. Acts 4. 1.
v Deut. 13. 1-5. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Zech. 13. 3-6.
w 2 Chr. 16. 10. ch. 20. 2. Acts 16. 24.
x Num. 16. 3. Acts 4. 17.
y ch. 28. 15. z Ex. 20. 5. Rom. 2. 8, 9.
a ch. 28. 16.
7 revolt.

775 CHAPTER 30.

1 *Word of the Lord concerning Israel and Judah.* 10 *Jacob comforted.* 18 *Their return promised.*

I THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,
2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [a]Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.
3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that [b]I will bring again the captivity of my people Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, saith the LORD: and [c]I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it. I. Verses 7–10.
4 ¶ And these *are* the words that the LORD spake concerning Ĭs'ra-el and concerning Jū'dah.
5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, [1]of fear, and not of peace.
6 Ask ye now, and see whether [2]a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?
7 Alas! [d]for that day *is* great, [e]so that none *is* like it: it *is* even the time of Jā'cob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it. R. Verse 17.
8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him: M. 33. 15.
9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and [f]Dā'vid their king, whom I will [g]raise up unto them.
10 ¶ Therefore [h]fear thou not, O my servant Jā'cob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Ĭs'ra-el: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jā'cob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make *him* afraid. I. Ver. 17–22.
11 For I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: [i]though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, [j]yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee [k]in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.
12 For thus saith the LORD, [l]Thy bruise *is* incurable, *and* thy wound *is* grievous. G. (46. 11).
13 *There is* none to plead thy cause, [3]that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.
14 [m]All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound [n]of an enemy, with the chastisement [o]of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; [p]*because* thy sins were increased.
15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow *is* incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: *because* thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.
16 [4]Therefore all they that devour thee [q]shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.
17 [r]For I will restore health unto

a Isa. 30. 8.
b Deut. 30. 3. ch. 27. 22. ch. 29. 14. ch. 31. 23. Amos 9. 14.
c ch. 16. 15.
1 Or, there is fear, and not peace.
2 a male.
d Isa. 22. 4, 5. Joel 2. 11. Amos 5. 18. Zeph. 1. 14. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
e Dan. 12. 1.
f Isa. 55. 3, 4. Hos. 3. 5.
g Luke 1. 69. Acts 2. 30.
h Isa. 41. 13.
i Amos 9. 8.
j ch. 4. 27.
k Ps. 6. 1. Isa. 27. 8.
l 2 Chr. 36. 16. ch. 15. 18.
3 for binding up, or, pressing.
m Lam. 1. 2.
n Job 13. 24.
o Job 30. 21.
p ch. 5. 6.
4 Or, Nevertheless.
q Ex. 23. 22. Isa. 41. 11.
r Ex. 15. 26. Isa. 30. 26. Hos. 6. 2. Mal. 4. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 24.

thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, *saying*, This *is* Zī'ŏn, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jā'cob's tents, and [s]have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own [5]heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And [t]out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: [u]and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall [v]be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And [6]their nobles shall be of themselves, [w]and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will [x]cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who *is* this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD.

22 And ye shall be [y]my people, and I will be your God. I. 11. 1.

P 23 Behold, the [z]whirlwind of the H LORD goeth forth with fury, a [7]continuing whirlwind: it shall [8]fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done *it*, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it. P. 45. 5. H. 36. 7.

776 CHAPTER 31.

1 *Israel's restoration.* 12 *Rejoicing of the nation.* 22 *Christ is promised.* 31 *The new covenant.*

I AT the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the God of all the families of Iṣ'ra-el, and they shall be my people. I. Verses 3–14.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people *which were* left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; *even* Iṣ'ra-el, when [a]I went to cause him to rest.

I 3 The LORD hath appeared [1]of old L unto me, *saying*, Yea, [b]I have loved P thee with [c]an everlasting love: there- L fore [2]with lovingkindness have I drawn thee. L. Ver. 20. P.* L.†

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Iṣ'ra-el: thou shalt again be adorned with thy [3]tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 [d]Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Sā-mā'rī-ā: the planters shall plant, and shall [4]eat *them* as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, *that* the watchmen upon the mount Ē'phrā-ĭm shall cry, [e]Arise ye, and let us go up to Zī'ŏn unto the LORD our God.

B. C. 606.

s Ps. 102. 13.

5 Or, little hill.

t Ezra 3. 10, 11. Neh. 8. 12. Isa. 35. 10.
u Zech. 10. 8.

v Isa. 1. 26.

6 his glorious ones.
w Gen. 49. 10.

x Num. 16. 5.

y Ezek. 36. 28.

z ch. 25. 32.
7 cutting.
8 Or, remain.

a Num. 10. 33.
1 from afar.
b Mal. 1. 2.
c Rom. 11. 28.
2 Or, have I extended lovingkindness unto thee.
3 Or, timbrels.
d Isa. 65. 21. Amos 9. 14.
4 profane them.
e Isa. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 2.
f Isa. 12. 5.
g Ezek. 34. 13.
h Ps. 126. 5. ch. 50. 4.
5 Or, favours.
i Isa. 49. 10.
j Ex. 4. 22. Deut. 32. 6. 1 Chr. 29. 10. Isa. 63. 16. ch. 3. 4, 19.
k Isa. 40. 11.
l Isa. 44. 23.
m Isa. 49. 24.
n Hos. 3. 5. Rev. 7. 17.
o Isa. 58. 11.
p Isa. 35. 10. Rev. 21. 4.
q Matt. 2. 17.
r Josh. 18. 25.
s Gen. 42. 13. Job 7. 21. Lam. 5. 7. Matt. 2. 18.
t Ezek. 11. 17, 18. Hos. 1. 11.
u Ps. 85. 4. ch. 17. 14. Lam. 5. 21.
v Deut. 30. 2.

7 For thus saith the LORD; [f]Sing with gladness for Jā'cob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Iṣ'ra-el.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and [g]gather them from the coasts of the earth, *and* with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 [h]They shall come with weeping, and with [5]supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk [i]by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Iṣ'ra-el, and Ē'phrā-ĭm *is* my [j]firstborn.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare *it* in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Iṣ'ra-el [k]will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd *doth* his flock.

11 For [l]the LORD hath redeemed Jā'cob, and ransomed him [m]from the hand of *him that was* stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zī'ŏn, and shall flow together to [n]the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a [o]watered garden; [p]and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD. I. Verses 28, 29.

15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; [q]A voice was heard in [r]Rā'mah, lamentation, *and* bitter weeping; Rā'hel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because [s]they *were* not.

16 Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and [t]they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ē'phrā-ĭm bemoaning himself *thus;* Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed *to the yoke:* [u]turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou *art* the LORD my God.

19 Surely [v]after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon *my* thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded,

*P. Ver. 20. †L. Dan. 3. 25.

because I did bear the reproach of my youth. L. Ver. 34. P. 31. 6. 8.

20 *Is* Ĕ'phrā-im my dear son? *is he* a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: *w*therefore my bowels *x*are troubled for him; *y*I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: *z*set thine heart toward the highway, *even* the way *which* thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Iṣ'ra-el, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ How long wilt thou *a*go about, O thou *b*backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Jū'dah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; *b*The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, *and* *c*mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Jū'dah itself, and *d*in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they *that* go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that *e*I will sow the house of Iṣ'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, *that* like as I have *f*watched over them, *g*to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, *h*to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 *i*In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge. I. Ver. 31–34.

30 *j*But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, the *k*days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Iṣ'ra-el, and with the house of Jū'dah:

32 Not *l*according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day *that* *m*I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Ē'gўpt; which my covenant they brake, *n*although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD:

33 *n*But this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Iṣ'ra-el; After those days, saith the LORD, *o*I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their

B. C. 606.

w Isa. 63. 15. Hos. 11. 8.
6 sound.
x Isa. 57. 18. Hos. 14. 4. Mic. 7. 18.
y ch. 50. 5.
z ch. 2. 18.
a ch. 3. 6. Hos. 4. 16.
b Ps. 122. 5. Isa. 1. 26.
c Zech. 8. 3.
d ch. 33. 12.
e Hos. 2. 23.
f ch. 44. 27. Dan. 9. 14.
g ch. 1. 10.
h ch. 24. 6.
i Ezek. 18. 2.
j Gal. 6. 5.
k ch. 32. 40. ch. 33. 14. Heb. 8. 8.
l John 1. 17.
m Deut. 1. 31.
7 Or, should I have continued an husband unto them.
n ch. 32. 40.
o Ps. 40. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
p ch. 24. 7. ch. 30. 22.
q Isa. 54. 13. John 6. 45. 1 Cor. 2. 10.
r ch. 33. 8. Rom. 11. 27.
s Gen. 1. 16.
t Isa. 51. 15.
u ch. 10. 16.
v Ps. 148. 6.
w ch. 33. 22.
x Neh. 3. 1. Ps. 69. 35. ch. 24. 6. Dan. 9. 25.
y Zech. 2. 1
z 2 Chr. 23. 15. Neh. 3. 28.
a Joel 3. 17.
a 2 Ki. 25. 1. ch. 39. 1.
b Neh. 3. 25. ch. 33. 1. ch. 37. 21. Matt. 5. 12.
c ch. 21. 4–7.
d 2 Ki. 25. 4–7. ch. 39. 5. ch. 52. 9.

hearts; *p*and will be their God, and they shall be my people. I. Ver. 38.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for *q*they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for *r*I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. I.* K.†

35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, *s*which giveth the sun for a light by day, *and* the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth *t*the sea when the waves thereof roar; *u*The LORD of hosts *is* his name:

36 *v*If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, *then* the seed of Iṣ'ra-el also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; *w*If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Iṣ'ra-el for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD *x*from the tower of Hă-năn'e-el unto the gate of the corner.

39 And *y*the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gā'rĕb, and shall compass about to Gō'ăth.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kĭd'ron, *z*unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, *a*shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. I. 32. 36–42.

CHAPTER 32. 777

1 *Jeremiah's imprisonment.* 16 *A prayer.* 26 *Confirmation of the captivity and return.*

THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD *a*in the tenth year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, which *was* the eighteenth year of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar.

2 For then the king of Băb'ў-lon's army besieged Jĕ-ru-să-lĕm: and Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet was shut up *b*in the court of the prison, which *was* in the king of Jū'dah's house.

3 For Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, *c*Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah *d*shall not escape out of the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

*I. Ver. 38–40. †K. 32. 27
‡K. Dan. 7. 13, 14 §V. Dan. 2. 44

5 And he shall lead Zĕd-e-kī'ah to Băb'ў-lon, and there shall he be [e]until I visit him, saith the LORD: [f]though ye fight with the Chăl-dē'ans, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hă-năm'e-el the son of Shăl'lum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that *is* in Ăn'a-thŏth: for the [g]right of redemption *is* thine to buy *it*.

8 So Hă-năm'e-el mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that *is* [h]in Ăn'a-thŏth, which *is* in the country of Bĕn'ja-mĭn: for the right of inheritance *is* thine, and [i]the redemption *is* thine; buy *it* for thyself. Then I knew that this *was* the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hă-năm'-e-el my uncle's son, that *was* in Ăn'a-thŏth, and [j]weighed him the money, *even* [1]seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I [2]subscribed the evidence, and sealed *it*, and [k]took witnesses, and weighed *him* the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, *both* that which was sealed *according* to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto [l]Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, in the sight of Hă-năm'e-el mine uncle's *son*, and in the presence of the [m]witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bā'ruch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah, [n]I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord GOD! behold, [o]thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, *and* [p]there is nothing [3]too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest [q]lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the [r]bosom of their children after them: the Great, [s]the Mighty God, [t]the LORD of hosts, *is* his name,

19 [u]Great in counsel, and mighty in [4]work: for thine [v]eyes *are* open upon all the ways of the sons of men: [w]to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Ē'gўpt, *even* unto this day, and in Ĭs'ra-el, and among *other* men; and hast made thee [x]a name, as at this day;

21 And [y]hast brought forth thy people Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gўpt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, [z]a land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but [a]they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the [5]mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, that fight against it, because of [b]the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken [c]is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest *it*.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; [d]for the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans.

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

27 Behold, I *am* the LORD, the [e]God of all flesh: [f]is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, and into the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chăl-dē'ans, that fight against this city, shall come and [g]set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, [h]upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Bā'al, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah [i]have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Ĭs'ra-el have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For [j]this city hath been to me *as* [7]a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; [k]that I should remove [l]it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Ĭs'ra-el and of the children of Jū'dah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, [m]they, their

B. C. 590.

e ch. 27. 22.
f Prov. 21. 30. ch. 21. 4.
g Lev. 25. 24, 25, 32. Ruth 4. 4.
h ch. 1. 1.
i Lev. 25. 24.
j Gen. 23. 16. 1 Or, seven shekels and ten pieces of silver.
2 wrote in the book.
k Isa. 8. 2.
l ch. 36. 4.
m Isa. 8. 2.
n Gen. 32. 9–12. Dan. 9. 1. Phil. 4. 6, 7.
o 2 Ki. 19. 15.
p Gen. 18. 14. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 19. 26. Mark 10. 27. Luke 1. 37. Rom. 4. 21.
3 Or, hid from thee.
q Ex. 20. 6. Deut. 5. 9, 10.
r Ps. 45. 3–6. Isa. 9. 6. Tit. 2. 13.
s ch. 10. 16.
t Isa. 28. 29.
4 doing.
u Job 34. 21. Ps. 33. 13–15. Prov. 5. 21. ch. 16. 17.
v Ps. 62. 12. Eccl. 12. 14. ch. 17. 10. Matt. 16. 27. John 5. 29.
w Ex. 9. 16. 1 Chr. 17. 21. Isa. 63. 12.
x Ex. 6. 6. 2 Sam. 7. 23. 1 Chr. 17. 21.
y Ex. 3. 8. ch. 11. 5.
z Neh. 9. 26. Dan. 9. 10.
5 Or, engines of shot.
a ch. 14. 12.
b Josh. 23. 15.
6 Or, though.
c Isa. 64. 8.
d Ps. 115. 3.
e ch. 21. 10.
f ch. 19. 13.
g Ezek. 20. 28.
h Zeph. 3. 1.
7 for my anger.
i 2 Ki. 23. 27.
j Isa. 1. 4, 6. Dan. 9. 8.

kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

33 And they have turned unto me the [s]back, and not the face: though I taught them, [k]rising up early and teaching *them,* yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction. N.*

34 But they [l]set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Bā'al, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hin'nom, to [m]cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto [n]Mō'lech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Jū'dah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Bāb'ў-lon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will [o]gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them [p]to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be [q]my people, and I will be their God: K.

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me [r]for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And [s]I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away [t]from them, to do them good; but [u]I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, [v]I will rejoice over them to do them good, and [w]I will plant them in this land [x]assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; [y]Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. I. Verse 44.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, [z]whereof ye say, *It is* desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal *them,* and take witnesses in [a]the land of Bĕn'ja-min, and in the places about Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for [b]I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD. I. 33. 2, 3.

*N. Exc. 3. 7.

778 CHAPTER 33.

1 *Jeremiah, in prison, prophesies a gracious return from captivity.* 15 *Promise of Christ.*

B. C. 590.

8 neck.

k ch. 7. 13.

l 2 Chr. 33. 4, 5. ch. 7. 30. Ezek. 8. 5.

m 2 Kl. 23. 10. ch. 19. 5.

n Lev. 18. 21.

o Deut. 30. 3.

p ch. 23. 6.
q ch. 24. 7.
r Ezek. 11. 19. 9 all days.
s Isa. 55. 3. 10 from after them.
t ch. 31. 33.
u Deut. 30. 9.
v ch. 24. 6. 11 in truth, or, stability.
w ch. 31. 28.
x ch. 33. 10.
y ch. 17. 26.
z ch. 33. 7.

a ch. 32. 2. ch. 37. 21.
b Isa. 37. 26. 1 Or, JEHOVAH.
c Ex. 15. 3. Amos 5. 8.
d Gen. 18. 17. Deut. 4. 7, 29. Ps. 50. 15. Isa. 55. 6, 7. ch. 29. 12. Acts 2. 21. 2 Or, hidden.
e ch. 32. 24.
f ch. 30. 17.
g ch. 32. 44.
h Isa. 1. 26.
i Ps. 85. 2, 3. Isa. 40. 2. ch. 31. 34. Zech. 13. 1. Heb. 9. 13.
j Mic. 7. 18. 1 John i. 7–9.
k Ezra 1. 2. Isa. 62. 7.
l Isa. 60. 5.
m Rev. 18. 23.
n 1 Chr. 16. 8. 2 Chr. 5. 13.
o Lev. 7. 12. 2 Chr. 29. 31. Ps. 107. 22. Jon. 2. 9. Heb. 13. 15.
p Isa. 65. 10.
q ch. 17. 26.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah the second time, while he was yet [q]shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the [r]maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; [s]the LORD *is* his name;

3 [d]Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and [t]mighty things, which thou knowest not. I.*

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, which are thrown down by [u]the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Chăl-dē'ans, but *it is* to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, [v]I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And [w]I will cause the captivity of Jū'dah and the captivity of Iṣ'ra-el to return, and will build them, [x]as at the first. K. 50. 20. L.†

8 And I will [y]cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will [z]pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me. P. 36. 3.

9 ¶ [a]And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall [b]fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say *shall be* desolate without man and without beast, *even* in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 The [c]voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, [d]Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD *is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: *and* of them that shall bring [e]the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD. I. Ver. 15, 16.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [f]Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down.

13 [g]In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of

†L. 36. 3.

Běn'ja-mĭn, and in the places about Jĕ-rụ'sā-lĕm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, shall the flocks [r]pass again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

14 [s]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [t]I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el and to the house of Jū'dah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the [u]Branch of righteousness to grow up unto Dā'vid; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 [v]In those days shall Jū'dah be saved, and Jĕ-rụ'sā-lĕm shall dwell safely: and [3]this *is the name* wherewith she shall be called, The LORD our righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD; [4]Dā'vid shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Ĭs'ra-el;

18 Neither shall the priests the Lē'vītes want a man before me to offer [w]burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD; [x]If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

21 *Then* may also my covenant be broken with Dā'vid my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Lē'vītes the priests, my ministers.

22 As [y]the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of Dā'vid my servant, and the Lē'vītes that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD; If [z]my covenant *be* not with day and night, *and if* I have not [a]appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jā'cob, and Dā'vid my servant, *so* that I will not take *any* of his seed *to be* rulers over the seed of Ā'brā-hăm, Ĭ'saac, and Jā'cob: for [b]I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

779 CHAPTER 34.

1 *Capture of Zedekiah and destruction of Jerusalem foretold by Jeremiah.* 17 *Judah shall be given into the hands of the enemy.*

B. C. 591.

r Lev. 27. 32.

s ch. 23. 5.
t ch. 29. 10.

u Isa. 4. 2.

v Deut. 33. 28. Isa. 45. 17.
3 he who shall call her is Jehovah-tsidkenu.
4 There shall not be cut off from David.

w Mal. 1. 11. Rom. 12. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9. Rev. 1. 6.

x Gen. 8. 22. Ps. 89. 37. Isa. 54. 9. ch. 31. 36.

y Gen. 13. 16. Gen. 15. 5. ch. 31. 37.
z Gen. 8. 22.
a Ps. 74. 16. Ps. 104. 19. ch. 31. 35.
b Isa. 14. 1. ch. 31. 20. Zech. 10. 6.

a 2 Kl. 25. 1. ch. 32. 2.
b ch. 1. 15. Dan. 2. 37.
1 the dominion of his hand
c ch. 21. 10.
d ch. 32. 29.
e ch. 32. 4.
2 his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.
f 2 Chr. 16. 14.
g Dan. 2. 46.
h ch. 22. 18.
i 1 Kl. 21. 19. Ezek. 2. 7. Matt. 14. 4.
j 2 Kl. 18. 13. 2 Chr. 11. 5, 9.
k Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 10. Deut. 15. 12. Isa. 1. 17. Mic. 2. 1–3, 7–13.
l Neh. 5. 11.
m Lev. 25. 39.
n ch. 37. 5. Hos. 6. 4.

THE word which came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, [c]when Něb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and all his army, and [b]all the kingdoms of the earth [1]of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jĕ-rụ'sā-lĕm, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Go and speak to Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, [d]I will give this city into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and [e]he shall burn it with fire:

3 And [e]thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and [2]he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Băb'ў-lon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 *But* thou shalt die in peace: and with [f]the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, [g]so shall they burn *odours* for thee; and [h]they will lament thee, *saying*, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet [i]spake all these words unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah in Jĕ-rụ'sā-lĕm,

7 When the king of Băb'ў-lon's army fought against Jĕ-rụ'sā-lĕm, and against all the cities of Jū'dah that were left, against Lā'chish, and against Ā-zē'kah: for [j]these defenced cities remained of the cities of Jū'dah.

8 ¶ *This is* the word that came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, after that the king Zĕd-e-kī'ah had made a covenant with all the people which *were* at Jĕ-rụ'sā-lĕm, to proclaim [k]liberty unto them;

9 [l]That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, *being* an Hē'brew or an Hē'brew-ĕss, go free; [m]that none should serve himself of them, *to wit*, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let *them* go.

11 But [n]afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'ra-el; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of E'gypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of [o]seven years let ye go every man his brother an He'brew, which [3]hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were [4]now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had [p]made a covenant before me [q]in the house [5]which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and [r]polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not [s]hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: [t]behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, [u]to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you [6]to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have [v]transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when [w]they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Ju'dah, and the princes of Je-ru'sa-lem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their [x]dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zed-e-ki'ah king of Ju'dah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Bab'y-lon's army, [y]which are gone up from you.

22 [z]Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, [a]and take it, and burn it with fire: and [b]I will make the cities of Ju'dah a desolation without an inhabitant. R. 44. 2.

B. C. 591.

o Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 39. Deut. 15. 12.
3 Or, hath sold himself.
4 to day.
p 2 Ki. 23. 3. Neh. 10. 29.
q ch. 7. 10.
5 whereupon my name is called.
r Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12.
s Neh. 9. 30.
t Matt. 7. 2. Gal. 6. 7. 1 Thess. 4. 6.
u ch. 32. 24, 36.
6 for a removing.
v Rom. 2. 8, 9.
w Gen. 15. 10. Ps. 50. 5.
x Deut. 28. 26. Ps. 79. 2. ch. 7. 33. ch. 16. 4. Rev. 19. 17-21.
y ch. 37. 5.
z ch. 37. 8. Amos 3. 6.
a ch. 38. 3. ch. 39. 1, 2, 8.
b ch. 9. 11. ch. 33. 10. Mic. 7. 13. Zech. 1. 12.

780 CHAPTER 35.

1 *Obedience of the Rechabites.* 12 *Jeremiah holds them up as a model.* 18 *Rechabites are blessed.*

THE word which came unto Jer-e-mi'ah from the LORD in the days of [a]Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-si'ah king of Ju'dah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the [b]Re'chab-ites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of [c]the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Ja-az-a-ni'ah the son of Jer-e-mi'ah, the son of Hab-a-zi-ni'-ah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Re'chab-ites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Ha'nan, the son of Ig-da-li'ah, a man of God, which *was* by the chamber of the princes, which *was* above the chamber of Ma-a-se'iah the son of Shal'lum, [d]the keeper of the [1]door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Re'chab-ites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for [e]Jon'a-dab the son of Re'-chab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, *neither* ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have *any:* but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; [f]that ye may live many days in the land where ye *be* strangers.

8 Thus have we [g]obeyed the voice of Jon'a-dab the son of Re'chab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jon'a-dab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, [h]when Neb-u-chad-rez'zar king of Bab'y-lon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Je-ru'sa-lem for fear of the army of the Chal-de'ans, and for fear of the army of the Syr'i-ans: so we dwell at Je-ru'sa-lem.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jer-e-mi'ah, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Go and tell the men of Ju'dah and the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lem, Will ye not [i]receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jon'a-dab the son of Re'chab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: [j]notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, [k]rising early and speaking; [l]but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 [m]I have sent also unto you all

a 2 Ki. 23. 34, 35. ch. 22. 18. Dan. 1. 1.
b 2 Ki. 10. 15. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
c 1 Ki. 6. 5.
d 2 Ki. 12. 9. 1 Chr. 9. 18, 19.
1 threshold, or, vessel.
e 2 Ki. 10. 15. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
f Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 4. 40. Prov. 3. 16. Eph. 6. 2, 3.
g Prov. 1. 8. Col. 3. 20.
h 2 Ki. 24. 1.
i ch. 32. 33.
j 2 Chr. 36. 15.
k ch. 7. 13.
l Isa. 30. 9.
m ch. 7. 25.

my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them*, saying, [m]Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chăb have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I [o]will bring upon Jū'dah and upon all the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lĕm all the evil that I have pronounced against them: [p]because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto the house of the Rē'chab-ītes, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; [q]Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jŏn'a-dăb your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

U 19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; [2]Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chăb shall not want a man to [r]stand before me for ever.

U. Eze. 34. 26.

781 CHAPTER 36.

1 *Baruch writes Jeremiah's prophecy.* 19 *Baruch and Jeremiah hide themselves.* 20 *Jehoiakim burns the roll.* 32 *Baruch re-writes it.*

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, *that* this word came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee a [a]roll of a book, and write [b]therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Ĭs'ra-el, and against Jū'dah, and against [c]all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of [d]Jō-sī'ah, even unto this day. L. 50. 20.

L P R 3 [e]It may be that the house of Jū'dah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may [f]return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin. P. Eze. 34. 11, 12. R.*

4 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah [g]called Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah: and [h]Bā'ruch wrote from the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jĕr-e-mī'ah commanded Bā'ruch, saying, I *am* shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my

B. C. 607.

m Isa. 1. 16–19. ch. 3. 14. ch. 18. 11. ch. 25. 5, 6. Hos. 14. 1–4. Acts 26. 20.

o Lev. 26. 14. Josh. 23. 15. ch. 15. 3, 4. Mic. 3. 12.

p Prov. 1. 24. Isa. 65. 12. ch. 7. 13.

q Ex. 20. 12.

2 There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, etc.

r ch. 15. 19.

a Isa. 8. 1.
b ch. 30. 2. Hab. 2. 2.
c ch. 25. 15.
d ch. 25. 3.
e ch. 18. 8. Ezek. 12. 3. Zeph. 2. 3.
f Isa. 55. 7. ch. 18. 8. Jon. 3. 8. Acts 26. 20.
g ch. 32. 12.
h ch. 45. 1.
i Lev. 16. 29.
j Lev. 23. 4. Neh. 8. 14, 15.

1 their supplication shall fall.

k Deut. 28. 15. Deut. 29. 18.
l Judg. 20. 26. 1 Sam. 7. 6. 2 Chr. 20. 3.

2 Or, secretary of state.

3 Or, door.

m Ezek. 2. 6.
n 1 Sam. 3. 11. Acts 24. 25.
o Isa. 8. 12. ch. 1. 8. Matt. 10. 16–32. Rom. 1. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15.

mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD'S house upon [i]the fasting day: and also thou shalt [j]read them in the ears of all Jū'dah that come out of their cities.

H 7 It may be [k]they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for [k]great *is* the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people. H. Lam. 3. 39.

8 And Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah did according to all that Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD'S house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the ninth month, *that* they [i]proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, and to all the people that came from the cities of Jū'dah unto Jē-rū'sā-lĕm.

10 Then read Bā'ruch in the book the words of Jĕr-e-mī'ah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gĕm-a-rī'ah the son of Shā'phan the [2]scribe, in the higher court, at the [3]entry of the new gate of the LORD'S house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Mī-chā'iah the son of Gĕm-a-rī'ah, the son of Shā'phan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, *even* Ē-lĭsh'a-mà the scribe, and Dĕl-a-ī'ah the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ĕl'na-thăn the son of Ăch'bôr, and Gĕm-a-rī'ah the son of Shā'phan, and Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Hăn-a-nī'ah, and all the princes.

13 Then Mī-chā'iah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bā'ruch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jĕ-hū'dī the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, the son of Cu'shī, unto Bā'ruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah took the roll in his hand, and [m]came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bā'ruch read *it* in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were [n]afraid both one and other, and said unto Bā'ruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bā'ruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bā'ruch answered them, [o]He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote *them* with ink in the book.

*R. Lam. 3. 40, 41.

19 Then said the princes unto Bā'-ruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jĕr-e-mī'ah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Ē-lĭsh'a-mà the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jĕ-hū'dī to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Ē-lĭsh'-a-mà the scribe's chamber. And Jĕ-hū'dī read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in [p]the winter-house in the ninth month: and *there was a fire* on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, *that* when Jĕ-hū'dī had read three or four leaves, [q]he cut it with the penknife, and cast *it* into the fire that *was* on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that *was* on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor [r]rent their garments, *neither* the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Ĕl'na-thăn and Dĕl-a-ī'ah and Gĕm-a-rī'ah [s]had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jĕ-răh'-me-el the son [4]of Hăm'me-lĕch, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Ăz'rī-el, and Shĕl-e-mī'ah the son of Ăb'de-el, to take [t]Bā'ruch the scribe and Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet: but [u]the LORD hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah, [v]after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Bā'ruch wrote at the mouth [5]of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the king of Jū'dah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, [w]saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Băb'ў-lon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah; [x]He shall have none to sit upon the throne of Dā'vĭd: and his dead body shall be [v]cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will [6z]punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jĕ-rų'sa-lĕm, and upon the men of Jū'dah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

B. C. 606.

[p] Judg. 3. 20. Amos 3. 15.

[q] 1 Ki. 22. 8. Isa. 20. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 3.
[r] Gen. 37. 29, 34. 2 Sam. 1. 11. 2 Ki. 22. 11. Isa. 36. 22.
[s] Gen. 37. 26. Isa. 53. 12. Matt. 27. 24. Rom. 8. 34. Eph. 5. 7, 11. Heb. 7. 25.
[4] Or, of the king.
[t] 1 Ki. 19. 14. Matt. 23. 34, 37.
[u] Ps. 34. 19, 20. Ps. 46. 1. ch. 1. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
[v] Prov. 21. 30.
[w] Amos 5. 10.
[x] 2 Ki. 24. 8, 12. ch. 22. 30.
[y] ch. 22. 19.
[5] visit upon.
[z] Isa. 3. 11. ch. 21. 7.
[a] Ex. 4. 15. Rom. 16. 22.
[6] as they.

[a] 1 Chr. 3. 16. 2 Chr. 36. 10. Dan. 1. 1.
[b] 2 Ki. 24. 19, 20. Prov. 29. 12.
[1] by the hand of the prophet.
[c] ch. 21. 1, 2.
[d] 2 Ki. 24. 7.
[e] ch. 34. 21.
[f] ch. 21. 2.
[g] Ps. 33. 10. Prov. 21. 30. Isa. 30. 1–7. ch. 34. 22.
[2] your souls.
[h] Lev. 26. 36–38. Isa. 30. 17. ch. 21. 4, 5.
[3] thrust through.
[4] made to ascend.
[5] Or, to slip away thence in the midst of the people.

32 ¶ Then took Jĕr-e-mī'ah another roll, and gave it to Bā'ruch the scribe, the son of Nē-rī'ah; [a]who wrote therein from the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah all the words of the book which Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many [6]like words.

CHAPTER 37. 782

1 *Zedekiah sends to Jeremiah for prayer.* 6 *Jeremiah prophesies a Chaldean victory.* 11 *He is arrested and imprisoned.* 21 *He obtains some favour.*

AND king [a]Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Jō-sī'ah reigned instead of Cō-nī'ah the son of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm, whom Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon made king in the land of Jū'dah.

2 But [b]neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake [1]by the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

3 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sent Jĕ-hū'cal the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah and [c]Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest to the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jĕr-e-mī'ah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

5 Then [d]Phā'raōh's army was come forth out of Ē'gўpt: [e]and when the Chăl-dē'ans that besieged Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm heard tidings of them, they departed from Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Thus shall ye say to the king of Jū'dah, [f]that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Phā'raōh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Ē'gўpt into their own land.

8 [g]And the Chăl-dē'ans shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not [2]yourselves, saying, The Chăl-dē'ans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 [h]For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chăl-dē'ans that fight against you, and there remained *but* [3]wounded men among them, *yet* should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chăl-dē'ans was [4]broken up from Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm for fear of Phā'raōh's army,

12 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah went forth out of Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm to go into the land of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, [5]to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, a captain of the ward *was*

there, whose name *was* Ĭ-rī'jah, the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, the son of Hăn-a-nī'ah; and he took Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chăl-dē'ans.

14 Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah, *It is* [6]false; I fall not away to the Chăl-dē'ans. But he hearkened not to him: so Ĭ-rī'jah took Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes [1]were wroth with Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and smote him, [j]and put him in prison in the house of Jŏn'a-than the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jĕr-e-mī'ah was entered into [k]the dungeon, and into the [7]cabins, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, [l]Is there *any* word from the LORD? And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

18 Moreover Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto king Zĕd-e-kī'ah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where *are* now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Băb'ў-lon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: [8]let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jŏn'a-than the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king commanded that they should commit Jĕr-e-mī'ah [m]into the court of the prison, and [n]that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, [o]until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jĕr-e-mī'ah [p]remained in the court of the prison.

783 CHAPTER 38.

1 *Jeremiah is cast into Malchiah's dungeon.* 14 *The king spares his life.* 17 *Jeremiah counsels submission.* 24 *A secret conference.*

THEN Shĕph-a-tī'ah the son of Măt'tan, and Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Păsh'ŭr, and [a]Jū'cal the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, and [b]Păsh'ŭr the son of Măl-chī'ah, [c]heard the words that Jĕr-e-mī'ah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, [d]He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chăl-dē'ans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, [e]This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, [f]let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the [1]welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king said, [g]Behold, he *is* in your hand: for the king *is* not *he that* can do *any* thing against you.

6 [h]Then took they Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and cast him into [i]the dungeon of Măl-chī'ah the son [2]of Hăm'me-lĕch, that *was* in the court of the prison: and they let down Jĕr-e-mī'ah with cords. And in the dungeon *there was* no water, but mire: so Jĕr-e-mī'ah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ Now [j]when Ē'bed-mē'lech the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jĕr-e-mī'ah in the dungeon; the king then sitting [k]in the gate of Bĕn'ja-mĭn;

8 Ē-bed-mē'lech went forth out of the king's house, and [l]spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and [3]he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for *there is* no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ē'bed-mē'lech the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an, saying, Take from hence thirty men [4]with thee, and take up Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

11 So Ē'bed-mē'lech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

12 [m]And Ē'bed-mē'lech the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Put now *these* old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jĕr-e-mī'ah did so.

13 So they drew up Jĕr-e-mī'ah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jĕr-e-mī'ah remained [n]in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sent, and took Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet unto him into the [5]third entry that *is* in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah, If I declare *it* unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

B. C. 590.

6 falsehood, or, a lie.

1 ch. 20. 1-3. Matt. 21. 35. John 18. 22. Acts 5. 40.
j Gen. 39. 20. ch. 38. 26. Acts 12. 6. Rev. 2. 10.
k ch. 38. 6.
7 Or, cells.
l Mark 6. 20.
8 let my supplication fall.
m ch. 32. 2.
n 1 Ki. 17. 6, 9.
o 2 Ki. 25. 3. ch. 38. 9.
p 2 Cor. 6. 4.
a ch. 37. 3.
b ch. 21. 1.
c ch. 21. 8. Acts 4. 2.
d ch. 21. 9. Matt. 24. 7, 8.
e ch. 21. 10.
f Ps. 37. 12–20. Prov. 29. 10. ch. 26. 11. Amos 7. 10. Hab. 1. 4. John 17. 14. 2 Tim. 4. 3. 1 John 3. 12, 13.
1 peace.
g Eccl. 10. 16.
h ch. 37. 21.
i ch. 37. 16. Lam. 3. 53. Matt. 25. 40. Mark 9. 42.
2 Or, of the king.
j Ps. 68. 31. ch. 39. 16.
k Deut. 21. 19. Ps. 82. 4. Prov. 14. 25. Isa. 58. 6.
3 he will die.
4 in thine hand.
m Matt. 10. 41. Mark 9. 41. 1 Cor. 1. 27. Eph. 4. 32.
n ch. 37. 21. 2 Cor. 6. 4, 5.
5 Or, principal.

16 So Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sware secretly unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, [o]that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; If thou wilt assuredly [p]go forth unto the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, and they shall burn it with fire, and [q]thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, [r]I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chăl-dē'ans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they [s]mock me.

20 But Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, They shall not deliver *thee.* Obey, [t]I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this *is* the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Jū'dah's house *shall be* brought forth to the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes, and those *women* shall say, [6]Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, *and* they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and [u]thy children to the Chăl-dē'ans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon: and [7]thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zĕd-e-kī'ah unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, [v]I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return [w]to Jŏn'a-than's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So [8]they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So [x]Jĕr-e-mī'ah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jĕ-rū'sa-lĕm was taken: and he was *there* when Jĕ-rū'sa-lĕm was taken.

B. C. 589.

o Num. 16. 22. Isa. 42. 5. Zech. 12. 1. Acts 17. 25, 28. Heb. 12. 9.

p ch. 7. 6, 7. ch. 21. 8-10.

q ch. 32. 4.

r Prov. 29. 25.

s 1 Sam. 31. 4.

t Dan. 9. 16. 2 Cor. 5. 20.

6 Men of thy peace.

u ch. 39. 6.

7 thou shalt burn, etc.

v ch. 37. 20.

w ch. 37. 15.

8 they were silent from him.

x ch. 15. 20, 21. 2 Tim. 3. 11.

CHAPTER 39. 784

1 *Jerusalem is captured.* 4 *Zedekiah is captured and blinded.* 8 *The city ruined.* 11 *Jeremiah cared for.* 15 *A promise to Ebed-melech.*

IN the [a]ninth year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the tenth month, came Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon and all his army against Jĕ-rū'sa-lĕm, and they besieged it.

2 *And* in the eleventh year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah, in the fourth month, the [b]*ninth day* of the month, the city was broken up.

3 [b]And all the princes of the king of Băb'ў-lon came in, and sat in the middle gate, *even* Nĕr'gal–shā-rē'zer, Săm'găr–nē'bō, Sär-sē'chim, Răb'–sa-rĭs, Nĕr'gal–shā-rē'zer, Răb'–măg, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

4 ¶ [c]And it came to pass, *that* when Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chăl-dē'ans' army pursued after them, and [d]overtook Zĕd-e-kī'ah in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon to [e]Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math, where he [1]gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Băb'ў-lon slew the sons of Zĕd-e-kī'ah in Rĭb'lah before his eyes: also the king of Băb'ў-lon slew all the nobles of Jū'dah.

7 Moreover [f]he put out Zĕd-e-kī'ah's eyes, and bound him [2]with chains, to carry him to Băb'ў-lon.

8 ¶ [g]And the Chăl-dē'ans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jĕ-rū'sa-lĕm.

9 [h]Then Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the [3]captain of the guard carried away captive into Băb'ў-lon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard [4]left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Jū'dah, and gave them vineyards and fields [4]at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon gave charge concerning Jĕr-e-mī'ah [5]to Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and [6]look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard sent, and Nĕb-u-shăs'ban

a 2 Kl. 25. 1–4. ch. 52. 4–7.
b ch. 1. 15. ch. 21. 4.
c 2 Kl. 25. 4. ch. 52. 7.
d Josh. 5. 10. ch. 32. 4. ch. 38. 18.
e 2 Kl. 23. 33. ch. 52. 9, 26, 27.
1 spake with him judgments.
f 2 Kl. 25. 7. ch. 52. 11. Ezek. 12. 13, compared with ch. 32. 4.
2 with two brasen chains, or, fetters.
g 2 Kl. 25. 9. 2 Chr. 36. 19. Isa. 5. 9. ch. 38. 18.
h 2 Kl. 25. 11. ch. 52. 15.
3 chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen, or, chief marshal.
i 2 Kl. 25. 11.
4 in that day.
5 by the hand of.
6 set thine eyes upon him.

Răb'-sa-rĭs, and Nĕr'gal-shă-rē'zer, Răb'-măg, and all the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes;

14 Even they sent, [j]and took Jĕr-e-mī'ah out of the court of the prison, and committed him [k]unto Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of [l]Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'-phan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to [m]Ē'bed-mē'lech the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, [n]I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be *accomplished* in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou *art* afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but [o]thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: [p]because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

B. C. 588.

j ch. 38. 28.

k ch. 40. 5.

l ch. 26. 24.

m Matt. 10. 42.

n Dan. 9. 12.

o ch. 21. 9.

p Ruth 2. 12. 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ps. 32. 7.

785 CHAPTER 40.

1 *Jeremiah dwells with Gedaliah, the governor of Judah.* 13 *Ishmael's conspiracy.*

THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the LORD, [a]after that Nĕb'-u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard had let him go from Rā'mah, when he had taken him being bound in [1]chains among all that were carried away captive of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and Jū'-dah, which were carried away captive unto Băb'ў-lon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and said unto him, [b]The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought *it*, and done according as he hath said: [c]because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which [2]*were* upon thine hand. [d]If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Băb'ў-lon, come; and [3]I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Băb'ў-lon, forbear: behold, [e]all the land *is* before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, *he said,* Go back also to Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, [f]whom the king of Băb'ў-lon hath made governor over the cities of Jū'dah, and dwell with him among the people: or go whereso-[g]ever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard [g]gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

a ch. 39. 14.
1 Or, manacles.
b Lev. 26. 14-38. Deut. 28. 15-68. Deut. 32. 19-25. ch. 50. 7.
c Deut. 29. 24, 25.
2 Or, are upon thine hand.
d ch. 39. 12.
3 I will set mine eye upon thee.
e Gen. 13. 9. Gen. 20. 15.
f 2 Ki. 25. 22.
g Gen. 39. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 30. Prov. 15. 16. Matt. 6. 33. Acts 22. 24, 27, 28.

6 [h]Then went Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam to [i]Mĭz'-pah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ [j]Now when all the captains of the forces which *were* in the fields, *even* they and their men, heard that the king of Băb'ў-lon had made Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of [k]the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Băb'ў-lon;

8 Then they came to Gĕd-a-lī'ah to Mĭz'pah, [l]even Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Jō-hā'nan and Jŏn'a-than the sons of Kā-rē'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Tăn'hu-mĕth, and the sons of Ē'phāi the Nē-tŏph'a-thīte, and Jĕz-a-nī'ah the son of a Mā-ăch'a-thīte, they and their men.

9 And Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'-kam the son of Shā'phan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not [4]to serve the Chăl-dē'ans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Băb'-ў-lon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mĭz'pah, to serve the Chăl-dē'ans, which will come unto us: but ye, [m]gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put *them* in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all [n]the Jews that *were* in Mō'ab, and among the Ăm'mon-ītes, and in Ē'dom, and that *were* in all the countries, heard that the king of Băb'ў-lon had left a remnant of Jū'dah, and that he had set over them Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'-kam the son of Shā'phan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Jū'dah, to Gĕd-a-lī'ah, unto Mĭz'pah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 ¶ Moreover Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* in the fields, came to Gĕd-a-lī'ah to Mĭz'pah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that [o]Bā'al-ĭs the king of the Ăm'mon-ītes hath sent Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah [5]to slay thee? But Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam believed them not.

15 Then Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah spake to Gĕd-a-lī'ah in Mĭz'pah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and no man shall know *it:* wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Jū'dah perish?

16 But Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'-

h ch. 39. 14.
i Judg. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 7. 5, 6.
j 2 Ki. 25. 23.
k ch. 39. 10.
l 2 Ki. 25. 23. ch. 41. 1.
4 to stand before: and so verse 10. Deut. 1. 38.
m Deut. 16. 13. ch. 39. 10.
n Isa. 16. 4. ch. 24. 9. Obad. 14.
o ch. 25. 21. ch. 41. 10. Amos 1. 13. Zech. 1. 15.
5 to strike thee in soul.

kam said unto Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, Thou shalt [p] not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ish'ma-el.

B. C. 588.

[p] 1 Cor. 13. 5.

786 CHAPTER 41.

1 *Ishmael kills Gedaliah and flees.* 11 *Johanan recovers the captives.*

NOW it came to pass in the seventh month, [c] *that* Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah the son of Ĕ-lish'a-mā, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam to Miz'pah; and there they [d] did eat bread together in Miz'pah.

2 Then arose Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and the ten men that were with him, and [e] smote Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Băb'ў-lon had made governor over the land.

3 Ish'ma-el also [f] slew all the Jews that were with him, *even* with Gĕd-a-lī'ah, at Miz'pah, and the Chăl-dē'ans that were found there, *and* the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gĕd-a-lī'ah, and no man knew *it*,

5 That there came certain [g] from Shĕ'chem, from [h] Shī'lōh, and from Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, *even* fourscore men, [i] having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring *them* to [k] the house of the LORD.

6 And Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah went forth from Miz'pah to meet them, [l] weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam.

7 And it was *so*, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah slew them, *and cast them* into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that *were* with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ish'ma-el, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ish'ma-el had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain [2] because of Gĕd-a-lī'ah, *was* it [i] which Ā'sà the king had made for fear of Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el: *and* Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah filled it with *them that were* slain.

10 Then Ish'ma-el carried away captive all the residue of the people that *were* in Miz'pah, [j] *even* the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Miz'pah, [k] whom Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard had committed to Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam: and Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to [l] the Ăm'mon-ītes.

[a] 2 Ki. 25. 25. ch. 40. 6, 8.

[b] Ps. 41. 9. Luke 22. 21.

[c] 2 Sam. 3. 27. 2 Ki. 25. 25. Ps. 41. 9.

[d] Ps. 52. 1. Prov. 1. 16. Rom. 3. 15.

[e] Gen. 33. 18. Josh. 24. 32.
[f] Josh. 18. 1. ch. 7. 12, 14.
[g] Lev. 19. 27, 28. Deut. 14. 1. Isa. 15. 2.
[h] 1 Sam. 1. 7. 2 Ki. 25. 9. Probably an altar built by Gedaliah.
[i] 1 in going and weeping.
[2] by the hand, or, by the side of Gedaliah, or, near Gedaliah.
[k] Josh. 10. 16 18.
[l] ch. 43. 6.
[m] ch. 40. 7, 8, 13.
[n] 2 Sam. 2. 13.
[o] 1 Sam. 30. 17. 1 Ki. 20. 20.
[p] 2 Sam. 19. 37, 38.
3 From the face of.
[q] ch. 40. 5.

11 ¶ But when Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all [m] the captains of the forces that *were* with him, heard of all the evil that Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and found him by [n] the great waters that *are* in Gĭb'e-on.

13 Now it came to pass, *that* when all the people which *were* with Ish'ma-el saw Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ish'ma-el had carried away captive from Miz'pah cast about and returned, and went unto Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah.

15 But Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah [o] escaped from Jō-hā'nan with eight men, and went to the Ăm'mon-ītes.

16 Then took Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, from Miz'pah, after *that* he had slain Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam, *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gĭb'e-on:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of [p] Chim'hăm, which is by Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, to go to enter into Ē'gўpt,

18 [3] Because of the Chăl-dē'ans: for they were afraid of them, because Ish'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah had slain Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam, [q] whom the king of Băb'ў-lon made governor in the land.

[a] ch. 40. 8, 13. ch. 41. 11.
1 Or, Let our supplication fall before thee.
[b] Ex. 8. 28. 1 Sam. 7. 8. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Isa. 37. 4. ch. 21. 2. Acts 8. 24. Jas. 5. 16.
[c] Lev. 26. 22.
[d] Ezra 8. 21. Ps. 27. 11. Prov. 3. 5, 6.

CHAPTER 42. 787

1 *Johanan enquires of Jeremiah.* 7 *Safety promised in Judea.* 19 *Hypocrisy reproved.*

THEN all the captains of the forces, [a] and Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and Jĕz-a-nī'ah the son of Hŏsh-a-ī'ah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, [1] Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and [b] pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant; (for we are left *but* [c] a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

3 That the LORD thy God may shew us [d] the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet said unto them, I have heard *you;* behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall

come to pass, *that* [e]whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare *it* unto you; I will [f]keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jĕr-e-mī'ah, [g]The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; [h]that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

8 Then called he Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then [i]will I build you, and not pull *you* down, and I will plant you, and not pluck *you* up: for I [j]repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Băb'-ў-lon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: [k]for I *am* with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And [l]I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But if [m]ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Ē'gўpt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Jū'dah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; If ye [n]wholly set your faces to enter into Ē'gўpt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, *that* the sword, [o]which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Ē'gўpt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, [p]shall follow close after you there in Ē'gўpt; and there ye shall die.

17 [q]So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Ē'gўpt to sojourn there; they shall die [r]by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and [s]none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; As mine anger and my fury hath been [t]poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Ē'gўpt: and [u]ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Jū'dah; [v]Go ye not into Ē'gўpt: know certainly that I have [w]admonished you this day.

20 For [x]ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do *it*.

21 And *now* I have this day declared *it* to you; but [y]ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any *thing* for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that [z]ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire [6]to go *and* to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43. 788

1 *Jeremiah is carried to Egypt.* 8 *Conquest of Egypt prophesied.*

AND it came to pass, *that* when Jĕr-e-mī'ah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words,

2 [a]Then spake Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Hŏsh-a-ī'ah, and Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all [b]the proud men, saying unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Ē'gўpt to sojourn there:

3 But Bā'rųch the son of Nē-rī'ah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chăl-dē'-ans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Băb'ў-lon.

4 So Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Jū'-dah.

5 But Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces, took [c]all the remnant of Jū'dah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Jū'dah;

6 *Even* men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, [d]and every person that Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard had left with Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Ă-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, and Bā'rųch the son of Nē-rī'ah.

7 So they came into the land of Ē'gўpt: for they obeyed not the voice

B. C. 588.

e 1 Ki. 22. 14.
f 1 Sam. 3. 18. Acts 20. 20.
g Gen. 31. 50.
h Deut. 6. 3. ch. 7. 23.
i ch. 24. 6. ch. 31. 28.
j Deut. 32. 36. ch. 18. 8.
k Num. 14. 9. Deut. 20. 4. Ps. 46. 7. Isa. 43. 5. Rom. 8. 31.
l Ps. 106. 45, 46.
m ch. 44. 16.
n Deut. 17. 16. Luke 9. 51.
o Ezek. 11. 8.
2 shall cleave after you.
3 So shall all the men be.
p ch. 24. 10.
q ch. 44. 14, 28.
r 2 Chr. 34. 25. ch. 6. 11. Ezek. 22. 22.
s ch. 18. 16. ch. 24. 9. ch. 26. 6.
t Deut. 17. 16.
4 testified against you.
5 Or, ye have used deceit against your souls.
u Zech. 7. 11.
v Ezek. 6. 11.
6 Or, to go to sojourn.
a ch. 42. 1.
b Ps. 12. 4.
ch. 42. 1, 2. Mal. 3. 13. 2 Thess. 2. 10, 11, 12.
c ch. 40. 11, 12.
d ch. 39. 10.

of the LORD: thus came they *even* to ᵉTäh'pan-hēs.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah in Täh'pan-hēs, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which *is* at the entry of Phā'-raōh's house in Täh'pan-hēs, in the sight of the men of Jū'dah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I ᶠwill send and take Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon, ᵍmy servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 ʰAnd when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Ē'gўpt, *and deliver* ⁱsuch *as are* for death to death; and such *as are* for captivity to captivity; and such *as are* for the sword to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of ¹the gods of Ē'gўpt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Ē'gўpt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the ¹images of ²Bĕth-shē'mesh, that *is* in the land of Ē'gўpt; and the houses of the gods of the Ē-gўp'tians shall he burn with fire.

789 CHAPTER 44.

1 *The desolation of Judah.* 11 *The idolatrous shall be destroyed.* 20 *Jews threatened for obstinacy.* 29 *Destruction of Egypt foretold.*

THE word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Ē'gўpt, which dwell at ᵃMig'dol, and at ᵇTäh'pan-hēs, and at ᶜNŏph, and in the country of ᵈPăth'ros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jĕ-rų'-sā-lĕm, and upon all the cities of Jū'-dah; and, behold, this day they *are* ᵉa desolation, and no man dwelleth therein, R. Verse 6.

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went ᶠto burn incense, *and* to ᵍserve other gods, whom they knew not, *neither* they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit ʰI sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

R 6 Wherefore ⁱmy fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Jū'dah and in the streets of Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm; and they are wasted *and* desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil ᵏagainst your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, ˡout of Jū'dah, to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye ʰprovoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Ē'gўpt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be ˡa curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the ²wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Jū'dah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm?

10 They are not ³humbled *even* unto this day, neither have they ᵐfeared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers. C. Lam. 3. 19, 20.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, ⁿI will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Jū'dah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Jū'dah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Ē'gўpt to sojourn there, and ᵒthey shall all be consumed, *and* fall in the land of Ē'gўpt; they shall *even* be consumed by the sword *and* by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and ᵖthey shall be an execration, *and* an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will ᵍpunish them that dwell in the land of Ē'gўpt, as I have punished Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Jū'dah, which are gone into the land of Ē'gўpt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Jū'dah, to the which they ⁵have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Ē'gўpt, in Păth'ros, answered Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

16 *As for* the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, ʳwe will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do ʳwhatsoever thing goeth forth out of our

B. C. 588.

e ch. 2. 16. ch. 44. 1, called Hanes, Isa. 30. 4.

f Dan. 2. 21.

g ch. 25. 9. Ezek. 29. 18, 20.

h ch. 44. 13.
i ch. 15. 2. Zech. 11. 9.
j Ex. 12. 12. Isa. 19. 1. ch. 46. 25.
1 statues, or, standing images.
2 Or, The house of the sun.

a Ex. 14. 2. ch. 46. 14.
b ch. 43. 7.
c Isa. 19. 13. Hos. 9. 6.
d Isa. 11. 11. *e* Lev. 26. 32-34. Isa. 6. 11. ch. 9. 11. Mic. 3. 12. Luke 13. 35.
f ch. 19. 4. *g* Deut. 13. 6. *h* 2 Chr. 36. 15. ch. 7. 25. *i* ch. 42. 18. 1 Cor. 10. 11. *j* Num. 16. 38. ch. 7. 19.
1 out of the midst of Judah.
k ch. 25. 6, 7. *l* ch. 42. 18.
2 wickednesses, or, punishments, etc.
3 contrite.
m Prov. 28. 14.
n Lev. 17. 10. ch. 21. 10. Amos 9. 4.
o Deut. 17. 16. Isa. 30. 1–3. ch. 2. 18. Matt. 2. 13, 14.
p ch. 18. 16. ch. 24. 9. Zech. 8. 13.
4 visit.
5 lift up their soul.
q Ex. 5. 2. Ps. 2. 3. Prov. 1. 24–27. ch. 6. 16. Luke 19. 14. Rom. 2. 3–9.
r Num. 30. 12. Deut. 23. 23. Judg. 11. 36.

*D, Exc. 5. 12.

own mouth, to burn incense unto the [6]queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-rū'să-lĕm: for *then* had we plenty of [7]victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 [s]And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our [8]men?

20 ¶ Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him *that* answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-rū'să-lĕm, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it *not* into his mind? R. 45. 4.

R 22 So that the LORD could [t]no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, *and* because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land [u]a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; [v]therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Jū'dah [w]that *are* in the land of Ē'gĭpt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Jū'dah that dwell in the land of Ē'gĭpt; Behold, [z]I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that [y]my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Jū'dah in all the land of Ē'gĭpt, saying, The Lord GOD liveth.

27 Behold, [z]I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Jū'dah that *are* in the land of Ē'gĭpt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet [a]a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Ē'gĭpt into the land of Jū'dah, and all the remnant of Jū'dah, that are gone into the land of Ē'gĭpt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, [8]mine, or theirs.

29 ¶ And this *shall be* a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall [b]surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, [c]I will give Phā'raōh–hŏph'rà king of Ē'gĭpt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave [d]Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah into the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Bāb'ў-lon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

B. C. 587.

6 Or, frame of heaven.

7 bread, Hos. 2. 5.

s ch. 7. 18.

8 Or, husbands.

t Gen. 6. 3. Isa. 7. 13. Isa. 43. 24. Amos. 2. 13.
u Gen. 19. 13, 24, 25. Ps. 107. 33, 34. ch. 25. 11, 18, 38.
v Dan. 9. 11, 12
w ch. 43. 7. ch. 46. 14.
z Gen. 22. 16.
y Ps. 50. 16. Ezek. 20. 39.
z ch. 1. 10. ch. 2. 17, 19. ch. 4. 18. ch. 5. 19, 29. ch. 11. 17. ch. 31. 28. Ezek. 7. 6.
a Lev. 26. 44. Isa. 27. 13. Hab. 3. 2.
9 from me, or, them.
b Ps. 33. 11.
c ch. 46. 25, 26. Ezek. 29. 3. Dan. 4. 35.
d ch. 39. 5.

CHAPTER 45. 790

Jeremiah instructs and comforts Baruch.

THE [a]word that Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet spake unto Bā'rŭch the son of Nē-rī'ah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, in the fourth year of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, unto thee, O Bā'rŭch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. R. Lam. 1. 1, 2.

R 4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; Behold, [b]*that* which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And [c]seekest thou great things for thyself? seek *them* not: for, behold, [d]I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee [e]for a prey in all places whither thou goest. P. Dan. 12. 1.

P

a ch. 50. 4. ch. 36. 1, 4, 32.
b Isa. 5. 5.
c Ps. 4. 6. Matt. 6. 34.
d Gen. 6. 12. Isa. 66. 16.
e ch. 21. 9. ch. 38. 2.

CHAPTER 46. 791

1 *Jeremiah prophesies the overthrow of Pharaoh's army at Euphrates.* 13 *Also Nebuchadrezzar's conquest of Egypt.*

THE word of the LORD which came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet against [a]the Gĕn'tīles;

2 Against Ē'gĭpt, [b]against the army of Phā'raōh–nē'chō king of Ē'gĭpt, which was by the river Eū-phrā'tēs in Căr'che-mish, which Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Bāb'ў-lon smote in the fourth year of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah.

3 [c]Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with

a ch. 25. 15.
b 2 Ki. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 35. 20. ch. 25. 9, 19. Fulfilled presently.
c Isa. 8. 9, 10. ch. 51. 11, 12. Joel 3. 9, 10. Nah. 2. 1.

your helmets; furbish the spears, *and* put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed *and* turned away back? and their mighty ones are [1]beaten down, and are [2]fled apace, and look not back: *for* [a]fear *was* round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall [b]stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

7 Who *is* this *that* cometh up [c]as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 E'gўpt riseth up like a flood, and *his* waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, *and* will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; [3]the E-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş and [4]the Lĭb'ў-anş, that handle the shield; and the Lўd'ĭ-anş, that handle *and* bend the bow.

10 For this *is* [d]the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and [e]the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts [f]hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Eū-phrā'tēs. G. (Ezek. 15. 10–11)

11 [g]Go up into Gĭl'e-ăd, and take balm, [h]O virgin, the daughter of E'gўpt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; *for* [i]thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, *and* they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the LORD spake to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, how Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon should come *and* [k]smite the land of E'gўpt.

14 Declare ye in E'gўpt, and publish in Mig'dol, and publish in Nŏph and in Tăh'pan-hēs: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant *men* swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

16 He [l]made many to fall, yea, [m]one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Phā'raōh king of E'gўpt *is but* a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 *As* I live, saith the King, [n]whose name *is* the LORD of hosts, Surely as Tā'bôr *is* among the mountains, and as Căr'mel by the sea, [o]*so* shall he come.

19 O [p]thou daughter dwelling in E'gўpt, [7]furnish thyself to go into captivity: for Nŏph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 E'gўpt *is like* a very fair [r]heifer, *but* destruction cometh; it cometh [s]out of the north.

21 Also her hired men *are* in the midst of her like [8]fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, *and* are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, *and* the time of their visitation.

22 [t]The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and *are* innumerable.

24 The daughter of E'gўpt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Iş'ra-el, saith; Behold, I will punish the [9]multitude of Nō, and Phā'raōh, and E'gўpt, [u]with their gods, and their kings; even Phā'raōh, and *all* them that trust in him:

26 [v]And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and into the hand of his servants: and [w]afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the LORD.

27 ¶ [x]But fear not thou, O my servant Jā'cŏb, and be not dismayed, O Iş'ra-el: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jā'cob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make *him* afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jā'cŏb my servant, saith the LORD: for I *am* with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I [10]not leave thee wholly unpunished. I. 30. 19, 20.

CHAPTER 47. 792

Jeremiah's prophecy against the Philistines.

THE word of the LORD that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet [a]against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, [b]before that Phā'raōh smote [1]Gā'zā.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, [c]waters rise up [d]out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and [2]all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the [e]noise of the stamping of

B. C. 607.

1 broken in pieces.
2 fled a flight.
d ch. 6. 25. ch. 20. 4. Rev. 6. 15–17.
e Dan. 11. 19.
f Dan. 11. 22.
3 Cush.
4 Put.
g Joel 1. 15.
h Deut. 32. 42.
i Isa. 34. 6.
j ch. 8. 22.
k Isa. 47. 1. 5 no cure shall be unto thee.
l Isa. 19. 1. ch. 43. 10. Ezek. 29. Fulfilled B. C. 571.
6 multiplied the fallen.
m Lev. 26. 37.
n Isa. 48. 2. ch. 10. 10. ch. 44. 26. Mal. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
o Num. 23. 19.
p ch. 48. 18.
7 make thee instruments of captivity.
q Hos. 10. 11.
r ch. 1. 14.
8 bullocks of the stall.
s Isa. 29. 4.
9 Amon, or, nourisher.
t Ezek. 30. 13.
u ch. 44. 30.
v ch. 48. 47. ch. 49. 39.
w Isa. 44. 2.
10 Or, not utterly cut thee off.

a ch. 25. 20. Zeph. 2. 4, 5.
b Amos 1. 6. Zech. 9. 5, 6.
1 Azzah.
c Isa. 8. 7.
d ch. 1. 14.
2 the fulness thereof.
e Nah. 3. 2.

the hoofs of his strong *horses*, at the rushing of his chariots, *and at* the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to *their* children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, *and* to cut off from [f]Tȳ'rus and Zī'dŏn every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, [g]the remnant of [3]the country of [h]Căph'tôr.

5 [i]Baldness is come upon Gā'zā; Ăsh'ke-lŏn is cut off *with* the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

6 O thou [j]sword of the LORD, how long *will it be* ere thou be quiet? [4]put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 [5]How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath [k]given it a charge against Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and against the sea shore? there hath he [l]appointed it.

793 CHAPTER 48.

1 *Judgments on Moab for sins.* 26 *Their contempt of God and his people.* 47 *Moabites recalled from captivity.*

AGAINST [a]Mō'ab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Woe unto [b]Nē'bō! for it is spoiled: Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'im is confounded *and* taken: [1]Mĭs'găb is confounded and dismayed.

2 *There shall be* no more praise of Mō'ab: in Hĕsh'bŏn they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from *being* a nation. Also thou shalt [2]be cut down, O Măd'men; the sword shall [3]pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying *shall be* from Hŏr-o-nā'im, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Mō'ab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Lŭ'hĭth [4]continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hŏr-o-nā'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like [5]the heath in the wilderness.

7 ¶ [c]For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and [d]Chē'mŏsh shall go forth into captivity *with* his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Mō'ab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 [e]Cursed *be* he that doeth the work of the LORD [6]deceitfully, and [f]cursed *be* he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Mō'ab hath been at ease from his youth, and [g]he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste [7]remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Mō'ab shall be ashamed of [o]Chē'mŏsh, as the house of Ĭs'ra-el [p]was ashamed of [8]Bĕth'-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, [q]We *are* mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Mō'ab is spoiled, and gone up *out of* her cities, and [8]his chosen young men are [r]gone down to the slaughter, saith [t]the King, whose name *is* the LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Mō'ab *is* near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, [m]How is the strong staff broken, *and* the beautiful rod!

18 [n]Thou daughter that dost inhabit [o]Dī'bŏn, come down from *thy* glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Mō'ab shall come upon thee, *and* he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O [9]inhabitant of [p]Ar'ō-ēr, [q]stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, *and* say, What is done?

20 Mō'ab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in [r]Ar'nŏn, that Mō'ab is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Hō'lŏn, and upon Jā-hā'zah, and upon Mĕph'a-ăth,

22 And upon Dī'bŏn, and upon Nē'bō, and upon Bĕth-dĭb-la-thā'im,

23 And upon Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'im, and upon Bĕth-gā'mul, and upon Beth-mē'on,

24 And upon [s]Kē'rĭ-ŏth, and upon Bŏz'rah, and upon all the cities of the land of Mō'ab, far or near.

25 The horn of Mō'ab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ [t]Make ye him drunken: for he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Mō'ab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For [u]was not Ĭs'ra-el a derision unto thee? [v]was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou [10]skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Mō'ab, leave the cities, and [w]dwell in the rock, and be like [x]the dove *that* maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the [v]pride of Mō'ab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD;

B. C. 600.

[f] ch. 25. 22. Joel 3. 4. Amos 1. 9, 10.
[g] Amos 9. 7. 3 the isle.
[h] Gen. 10. 14.
[i] Zeph. 2. 4.
[j] Ezek. 21. 3.
4 gather thyself
5 How canst thou.
[k] 1 Sam. 3. 12.
[l] Mic. 6. 9.
[a] Isa. 15.
[b] Num. 32. 38.
1 Or, The high place.
2 Or, be brought to silence.
3 go after thee.
4 weeping with weeping.
5 Or, a naked tree, or, destitute.
[c] Ps. 49. 6, 7. Ps. 52. 7. ch. 9. 23. 1 Tim. 6. 17. Rev. 18. 17.
[d] Num. 21. 29.
[e] 1 Sam. 15. 3.
6 Or, negligently.
[f] Zeph. 1. 12.
7 stood.
[g] Judg. 11. 24. Hos. 10. 6. 1 Ki. 12. 29.
[h] Amos 5. 5, 6.
[i] Ps. 33. 6.
[j] Eccl. 9. 11. Isa. 16. 6. ch. 9. 23.
8 the choice of.
[k] ch. 50. 27.
[l] ch. 51. 57. Mal. 1. 14.
[m] Isa. 9. 4. Isa. 14. 4.
[n] Isa. 47. 1. ch. 46. 19.
[o] Num. 21. 30. Isa. 15. 2.
9 inhabitress.
[p] Deut. 2. 36.
[q] 1 Sam. 4. 13, 16.
[r] Num. 21. 13.
[s] Amos 2. 2.
[t] ch. 25. 15.
[u] Prov. 24. 17. Zeph. 2. 8.
[v] ch. 2. 26.
10 Or, movedst thyself.
[w] Ps. 55. 6, 7.
[x] Song 2. 14.
[y] Isa. 16. 6.

but *it shall* not *be* so; [11]his lies shall not so effect *it*.

31 Therefore [z]will I howl for Mō'ab, and I will cry out for all Mō'ab; *mine heart* shall mourn for the men of Kir-hē'rēs.

32 O vine of Sĭb'mah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jā'zēr: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach *even* to [a]the sea of Jā'zēr: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And [b]joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Mō'ab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; *their* shouting *shall be* no shouting.

34 [c]From the cry of Hĕsh'bŏn *even* unto Ē-le-ā'leh, *and even* unto Jā'hăz, have they uttered their voice, [d]from Zō'ar *even* unto Hŏr-o-nā'ĭm, *as* an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nĭm'rim shall be [12]desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Mō'ab, saith the LORD, [e]him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore [f]mine heart shall sound for Mō'ab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-hē'rēs: because [g]the riches *that* he hath gotten are perished.

37 For [h]every head *shall be* bald, and every beard [13]clipped: upon all the hands *shall be* cuttings, and [i]upon the loins sackcloth.

38 *There shall be* lamentation generally upon all the house tops of Mō'ab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Mō'ab like [j]a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, *saying*, How is it broken down! how hath Mō'ab turned the [14]back with shame! so shall Mō'ab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, [k]he shall fly as an eagle, and shall [l]spread his wings over Mō'ab.

41 [15]Kĕ'rĭ-ŏth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and [m]the mighty men's hearts in Mō'ab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Mō'ab shall be destroyed [n]from *being* a people, because he hath [o]magnified *himself* against the LORD.

43 [p]Fear, and the pit, and the snare, *shall be* upon thee, O inhabitant of Mō'ab, saith the LORD.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for [q]I will bring upon it, *even* upon Mō'ab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Hĕsh'bŏn because of the force: but [r]a fire shall come forth out of Hĕsh'bŏn, and a flame from the midst of Sī'hŏn, and [s]shall devour the corner of Mō'ab, and the crown of the head of the [16]tumultuous ones.

46 [t]Woe be unto thee, O Mō'ab! the people of Chĕ'mōsh perisheth: for thy sons are taken [17]captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 ¶ Yet will I bring again the captivity of Mō'ab [u]in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far *is* the judgment of Mō'ab.

CHAPTER 49. 794

1 *Judgment of the Ammonites.* 7 *Edom, Damascus, Kedar, Hazor, and Elam are judged also.*

[1]CONCERNING the Ăm'mon-ītes, thus saith the LORD; Hath Ĭs'ra-el no sons? hath he no heir? why *then* doth [2]their king inherit [a]Găd, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in [b]Răb'bah of the Ăm'mon-ītes; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Ĭs'ra-el be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O Hĕsh'bŏn, for Ā'ī is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Răb'bah, [c]gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for [3]their king shall go into captivity, *and* his [d]priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, [4]thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, [e]*saying*, Who shall come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And [f]afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ăm'mŏn, saith the LORD.

7 ¶ [g]Concerning Ē'dom, thus saith the LORD of hosts; [h]*Is* wisdom no more in Tē'man? [i]is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8 Flee ye, [5]turn back, [j]dwell deep, O inhabitants of [k]Dē'dan; for I will [l]bring the calamity of Ē'saŭ upon him, the time *that* I will visit him.

9 If [m]grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave *some* gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy [6]till they have enough.

10 But I have made Ē'saŭ bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and [n]he *is* not.

11 Leave thy [o]fatherless children, I will preserve *them* alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

B. C. 600.

11 his bars, [1] or, those on whom he stayeth, do not right.
z Isa. 15. 5.
a Num. 21. 32.
b Isa. 16. 9, 10. Joel 1. 12.
c Isa. 15. 4, 5, 6.
d Isa. 15. 5, 6. 12 desolations.
e Isa. 15. 2.
f Isa. 15. 5.
g Prov. 11. 4. Eccl. 5. 13, 14. Isa. 15. 7. Luke 12. 20, 21.
h Isa. 15. 2, 3. ch. 47. 5.
13 diminished.
i Gen. 37. 34.
j ch. 22. 28.
14 neck.
k ch. 49. 22. Dan. 7. 4. Hos. 8. 1. Hab. 1. 8.
l Isa. 8. 8.
15 Or, The cities.
m Isa. 13. 8. ch. 30. 6. Mic. 4. 9.
n Ps. 83. 4. Isa. 16. 13, 14.
o Prov. 16. 18.
p Isa. 24. 17, 18.
q ch. 11. 23.
r Num. 21. 28.
s Num. 24. 17.
16 children of noise.
t Num. 21. 29. Judg. 11. 24.
17 in captivity.
u ch. 49. 6, 39.

1 Or, Against.
2 Or, Melcom.
a Amos 1. 13.
b Amos 1. 14.
c Isa. 32. 11.
3 Or, Melcom.
d ch. 48. 7.
4 Or, thy valley floweth away.
e ch. 21. 13.
f ch. 48. 47.
g Amos 1. 11.
h Job 5. 12-14. Obad. 8.
i Isa. 19. 11.
5 Or, they are turned back.
j Isa. 2. 19.
k ch. 25. 23.
l Mal 1. 3, 4.
m Isa. 17. 6.
6 their sufficiency.
n Isa. 17. 14.
o Deut. 10. 18. Ps. 10. 14, 18. Prov. 23. 10, 11. Hos. 14. 3. Mal. 3. 5. Jas. 1. 27.

12 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, [p]they whose judgment *was* not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and *art* thou he *that* shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink *of it*.

13 For [q]I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that [r]Bŏz'rah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a [s]rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent [t]unto the heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, *and* despised among men.

M 16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy [u]nest as high as the eagle, [v]I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD. M, Lam. 3. 19–21.

17 Also Ē'dom shall be a desolation: [w]every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 [w]As in the overthrow of Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rah and the neighbour *cities* thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 [x]Behold, he shall come up like a lion from [y]the swelling of Jŏr'dan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who *is* a chosen *man, that* I may appoint over her? for [z]who *is* like me? and who will [7]appoint me the time? and [a]who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 [b]Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Ē'dom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Tē'man: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the [8]Red sea.

22 Behold, [c]he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bŏz'rah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Ē'dom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ¶ [d]Concerning Dă-măs'cus. Hă'-math is confounded, and Ar'pad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are [e]fainthearted; [e]*there is* sorrow [10]on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Dă-măs'cus is waxed feeble, *and* turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on *her:* [f]anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 How is [g]the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a [h]fire in the wall of Dă-măs'cus, and it shall consume the palaces of [i]Běn–hă'dăd.

28 ¶ [j]Concerning Kē'dăr, and concerning the kingdoms of Hā'zôr, which Něb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kē'dăr, and spoil [k]the men of the east.

29 Their [l]tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear *is* on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, [11]get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hā'zôr, saith the LORD; for Něb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, [12]that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, *which* [m]dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will [n]scatter into all winds [o]them *that are* [13]in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hā'zôr [p]shall be a dwelling for dragons, *and* a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor *any* son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the LORD that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet against [q]Ē'lăm in the beginning of the reign of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break [r]the bow of Ē'lăm, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Ē'lăm will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Ē'lăm shall not come.

37 For I will cause Ē'lăm to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, *even* my fierce anger, saith the LORD; [s]and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will [t]set my throne in Ē'lăm, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the latter days, *that* I will bring again the captivity of Ē'lăm, saith the LORD.

B. C. 600.

p ch. 25. 29. Obad. 16.

q Gen. 22. 16. Isa. 45. 23. Amos 6. 8.
r Isa. 34. 6. Amos 1. 12.

s Obad. 1, 2.

t Job 39. 27.
u Prov. 15. 25. Amos 9. 2.
v ch. 18. 16. ch. 50. 13.
w Deut. 29. 23. ch. 50. 40. Amos. 4. 11.
x ch. 4. 7. Zech. 11. 3.
y ch. 12. 5.
z Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 89. 6. 8.
7 Or, convent me in judgment.
a Job 41. 10.
b ch. 50. 45.
8 Weedy sea.
c ch. 4. 13.
d Isa. 17. 1. Amos 1. 3.
9 melted.
e Isa. 57. 20.
10 Or, as on the sea.
f Isa. 13. 8. ch. 30. 41.
g Amos 1. 4.
h 2 Ki. 13. 3.
i Isa. 21. 13.
j Job 1. 3.
k Ps. 120. 5.
11 ye greatly.
12 Or, that is at ease.
m Num. 23. 9. Deut. 33. 28. Judg. 18. 28. Mic. 7. 14.
n Deut. 28. 64. Ezek. 5. 10.
o ch. 25. 23. 13 cut off into corners, or, that have the corners of their hair polled.
p ch. 9. 11. Mal. 1. 3.
q Gen. 10. 22. ch. 25. 25.
r Gen. 14. 1. Ezra 4. 9. Isa. 21. 2. ch. 25. 25. Dan. 8. 2.
s ch. 48. 2.
t ch. 43. 10. Dan. 7. 9.

1 *The judgment of Babylon.* 4 *Redemption of Israel.*

THE word that the LORD spake [a]against Băb'ĭ-lon *and* against the land of the Chăl-dē'ans [1]by Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and [2]set up a standard; publish, *and* conceal not: say, Băb'ĭ-lon is taken, [b]Bĕl is confounded, Mĕ-rō'dăch is broken in pieces; [c]her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 For out of the north there cometh up [d]a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall come, [e]they and the children of Jū'dah together, [f]going and weeping: they shall go, [g]and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zī'ŏn with their faces thitherward, *saying*, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in [h]a perpetual covenant *that* shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away *on* the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their [3]restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and [4]their adversaries said, [5]We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, [k]the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.

8 [l]Remove out of the midst of Băb'ĭ-lon, and go forth out of the land of the Chăl-dē'ans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Băb'ĭ-lon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty [4]expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chăl-dē'a shall be a spoil: [m]all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 [n]Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown [5]fat as the heifer at grass, and [6]bellow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations *shall be* a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Băb'ĭ-lon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Băb'ĭ-lon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath [o]given her hand: her foundations are fallen, [p]her walls are thrown down: for it *is* the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; [q]as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Băb'ĭ-lon, and him that handleth the [7]sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword [r]they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Ĭs'ra-el *is* [s]a scattered sheep; [t]the lions have driven *him* away: first [u]the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-á hath devoured him; and last this [v]Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ĭ-lon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will punish the king of Băb'ĭ-lon and his land, as I have punished the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-á. I. 51. 5.

19 *And I will bring Ĭs'ra-el again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Cär'mel and Bā'shăn, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount E'phrā-ĭm and Gĭl'e-ăd.* K.*, L.†

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, [w]the iniquity of Ĭs'ra-el shall be sought for, and *there shall be* none; and the sins of Jū'dah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them [x]whom I reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land [8]of Mĕr-a-thā'ĭm, *even* against it, and against the inhabitants of [9]Pē'kŏd: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do [z]according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle *is* in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is [a]the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Băb'ĭ-lon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Băb'ĭ-lon, [b]and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth [c]the weapons of his indignation: for this *is* the work of the Lord GOD of hosts in the land of the Chăl-dē'ans.

26 Come against her [10]from the utmost border, open her storehouses: [11]cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her [d]bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time [e]of their visitation.

1 The word that the LORD spake against Babylon, *and* against the land of the Chaldeans, by Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Set up a standard; lift up.

3 For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, *saying*, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a perpetual covenant *that* shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away *on* the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations *shall be* a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down: for it *is* the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 Israel *is* a scattered sheep; the lions have driven *him* away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and *there shall be* none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve.

21 Go up against the land of Merathaim, *even* against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle *is* in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this *is* the work of the Lord GOD of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of their visitation.

1 1 *The judgment of Babylon.* 4 *Redemption of Israel.*

a Isa. 13. 1. Isa. 21. 1.
1 by the hand of Jeremiah.
2 lift up.
b Isa. 46. 1.
c ch. 43. 12.
d Isa. 13. 17.
e Hos. 1. 11.
f Ps. 126. 5. Zech. 12. 10.
g Ps. 105. 4. Isa. 45. 19. Hos. 3. 5. Zech. 8. 21, 22.
h ch. 31. 31. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
3 place to lie down in.
i Zech. 11. 5.
j ch. 2. 3. Dan. 9. 16.
k Ps. 22. 4.
l Isa. 48. 20. ch. 51. 6. Zech. 2. 6. Rev. 18. 4.
4 Or, destroyer.
m Rev. 17. 16.
n Isa. 47. 6.
5 big, or, corpulent.
6 Or, neigh as steeds.
o 1 Chr. 29. 24. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Lam. 5. 6.
p ch. 51. 58.
q Ps. 137. 8. Jas. 2. 13. Rev. 18. 6.
7 Or, scythe.
r Isa. 13. 14.
s ch. 23. 2. Joel 3. 2. Matt. 9. 36. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
t ch. 2. 15.
u 2 Ki. 17. 6. 2 Chr. 28. 20. Isa. 7. 17, 20.
v 2 Ki. 24. 10, 14.
w Isa. 65. 10.
x ch. 31. 34.
y Isa. 1. 9.
8 Or, of the rebels.
9 Or, Visitation.
z Isa. 10. 6.
a Isa. 14. 6. ch. 51. 20.
b Dan. 5. 30.
c Isa. 13. 5.
10 from the end.
11 Or, tread her.
d Ps. 22. 12. Isa. 34. 7.
e ch. 48. 44.

*K. Eze. 11. 19, 20. †L. Lam. 3. 22.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon, [f]to declare in Zī'ŏn the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Bă̆b'ȳ-lon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: [g]recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: [h]for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 [i]Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I *am* against thee, *O thou* [12]most proud, saith the Lord GOD of hosts: for thy day is come, the time *that* I will visit thee.

32 And [13][j]the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and [k]I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah *were* oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 [l]Their Redeemer *is* strong; [m]the LORD of hosts *is* his name: he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon.

35 ¶ A sword *is* upon the Chăl-dē'ans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon, and [n]upon her princes, and upon [o]her wise *men*.

36 A sword *is* upon the [14]liars; and they shall dote: a sword *is* upon her [u]mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword *is* upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all [v]the mingled people that *are* in the midst of her; and [w]they shall become as women: a sword *is* upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 [x]A drought *is* upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it *is* the land of graven images, and they are mad upon *their* idols.

39 [y]Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell *there*, and the owls shall dwell therein: [z]and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 [a]As God overthrew Sŏd'om and Gŏ-mŏr'rah and the neighbour *cities* thereof, saith the LORD; *so* shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

41 [b]Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 [c]They shall hold the bow and the lance: [d]they *are* cruel, and will not shew mercy: [e]their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, *every one* put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon.

43 The king of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: [z]anguish took hold of him, *and* pangs as of a woman in travail.

44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jŏr'dan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who *is* a chosen *man*, *that* I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me? and who will [15]appoint me the time? and [a]who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye [b]the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Bă̆b'ȳ-lon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chăl-dē'ans: Surely [c]the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make *their* habitation desolate with them.

46 [d]At the noise of the taking of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAPTER 51. 796

1 *Judgments against Babylon in revenge of Israel.* 59 *Jeremiah gives this book of prophecy to Seraiah.*

THUS saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Bă̆b'ȳ-lon, and against them that dwell in the [1]midst of them that rise up against me, [a]a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Bă̆b'ȳ-lon [b]fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: [c]for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against *him that* bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against *him that* lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chăl-dē'ans, [d]and *they that are* thrust through in her streets.

5 [e]For Ĭs'ra-el *hath* not *been* forsaken, nor Jū'dah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el. i. Lam. 3. 31.

6 [f]Flee out of the midst of Bă̆b'ȳ-lon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this *is* the time of the LORD'S vengeance; [g]he will render unto her a recompence.

7 [h]Bă̆b'ȳ-lon *hath been* a golden cup in the LORD'S hand, that made all the earth drunken: the [i]nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations [j]are mad.

B. C. 595.

f ch. 51. 10.

g Lam. 3. 64. 2 Thess. 1. 6.

h Isa. 47. 10.

i ch. 49. 26. ch. 51. 4.

12 pride.

13 pride.

j Hab. 2. 5.

k ch. 21. 14.

l Rev. 18. 8.

m Prov. 23. 11. Isa. 47. 4.

n Dan. 5. 30.

o Isa. 34. 13.

14 bars, or, chief stays.

p ch. 25. 20.

q ch. 51. 30. Nah. 3. 13.

r Isa. 44. 27. ch. 51. 32, 36. Rev. 16. 12.

s Isa. 13. 21. ch. 51. 37. Rev. 18. 2.

t Isa. 13. 20. ch. 25. 12.

u Gen. 19. 24. Deut. 29. 23. Isa. 1. 9. ch. 49. 18. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.

v ch. 6. 22. Rev. 17. 16.

w ch. 6. 22.

x Isa. 13. 18.

y Isa. 5. 30.

z ch. 49. 24.

15 Or, convent me to plead?

a Job 41. 10.

b Dan. 5. 2, 20.

c Ps. 33. 11. Isa. 14. 24. ch. 51. 11. Acts 4. 28. Eph. 1. 11. 1 Cor. 1. 27.

d Rev. 18. 9.

1 heart.

a 2 Ki. 19. 7. ch. 4. 11.

b ch. 15. 7.

c ch. 50. 14.

d ch. 49. 26.

e Ps. 94. 14. Zech. 1. 15.

f Rev. 18. 4.

g ch. 25. 14.

h Rev. 17. 4.

i Rev. 14. 8.

j ch. 25. 16.

8 Băb'ŷ-lon is suddenly [k]fallen and destroyed: [l]howl for her; [m]take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Băb'ŷ-lon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and [n]let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up *even* to the skies.

10 The LORD hath [o]brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zī'ŏn the work of the LORD our God.

11 Make [2]bright the arrows; gather the shields: [p]the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Mēdes: for his device *is* against Băb'ŷ-lon, to destroy it; because it *is* the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 [q]Set up the standard upon the walls of Băb'ŷ-lon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the [3]ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Băb'ŷ-lon.

13 [r]O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy covetousness.

14 [s]The LORD of hosts hath sworn [t]by himself, *saying,* Surely I will fill thee with men, [u]as with caterpillers; and they shall [5]lift up a shout against thee.

15 [v]He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and [w]hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth *his* voice, *there is* a [6]multitude of waters in the heavens; and [w]he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man [7]is brutish by *his* knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: [x]for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

18 [y]They *are* vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 [z]The portion of Jā'cob *is* not like them; for he *is* the former of all things: and Ĭs'ra-el *is* the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

20 [a]Thou *art* my battle ax *and* weapons of war: for [8]with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces [b]old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 [c]And I will render unto Băb'ŷ-lon and to all the inhabitants of Chăl-dē'á all their evil that they have done in Zī'ŏn in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I *am* against thee, [d]O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, [e]and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be [9]desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 [f]Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, [g]prepare the nations against her, call together against her [h]the kingdoms of Ar'a-răt, Mĭn'nī, and Ash'che-năz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Mēdes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Băb'ŷ-lon, [i]to make the land of Băb'ŷ-lon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Băb'ŷ-lon have forborn to fight, they have remained in *their* holds: their might hath failed; [j]they became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; [k]her bars are broken.

31 [l]One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Băb'ŷ-lon that his city is taken at *one* end,

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el: The daughter of Băb'ŷ-lon *is* [m]like a threshingfloor, [10]*it is* time to thresh her: yet a little while, [n]and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar the king of Băb'ŷ-lon hath [o]devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 [11]The violence done to me and to my [12]flesh *be* upon Băb'ŷ-lon, shall the [13]inhabitant of Zī'ŏn say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chăl-dē'á, shall Jē-rŭ'sā-lĕm say.

B. C. 595.

k Isa. 21. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 2. Rev. 14. 8.
l Rev. 18. 9.
m ch. 46. 11.
n Isa. 13. 14. ch. 46. 16.
o Ps. 37. 6
p Isa. 13. 17.
2 pure.
q Nah. 2. 1.
3 Hers in wait.
r Rev. 17. 1.
s ch. 49. 13.
4 by his soul.
t Nah. 3. 15.
5 utter.
u Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 146. 5, 6. Isa. 40. 26. Acts 14. 15. Col. 1. 16, 17. Heb. 1. 2, 3.
v Job 9. 8.
6 Or, noise.
w Ps. 135. 7.
7 Or, is more brutish than to know.
x ch. 50. 2.
y Jon. 2. 8.
z Ps. 16. 5. Ps. 73. 26. ch. 10. 16. Lam. 3. 24.
a Isa. 10. 5. ch 50. 23.
8 Or, in thee, or, by thee.
b 2 Chr. 36. 17.
c ch. 50. 15, 16.
d Isa. 13. 2. Zech. 4. 7.
e Rev. 8. 8.
9 everlasting desolations.
f Isa. 13. 2.
g ch. 25. 14.
h ch. 50. 41.
i ch. 50. 13.
j Isa. 19. 16.
k Lam. 2. 9. Amos 1. 5.
l ch. 50. 24.
m Isa. 21. 10.
10 Or, in the time that he thresheth her.
n Joel 3. 13. Matt. 13. 30.
o 2 Chr. 36. 9, 10. ch. 24.
11 My violence.
12 Or, remainder.
13 inhabitress.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, [p]I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; [q]and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

V. Dan. 11. 32.

37 [r]And Băb'ŷ-lon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, [s]an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall [14]yell as lions' whelps.

39 [t]In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is [u]Shē'shăch taken! and how is [v]the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Băb'ŷ-lon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 [w]The sea is come up upon Băb'ŷ-lon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth *any* son of man pass thereby.

44 [x]And I will punish Bĕl in Băb'ŷ-lon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Băb'ŷ-lon shall fall.

45 [y]My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And [15]lest your heart faint, and ye fear [z]for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come *one* year, and after that in *another* year *shall come* a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will [16]do judgment upon the graven images of Băb'ŷ-lon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then [a]the heaven and the earth, and all that *is* therein, shall sing for Băb'ŷ-lon: [b]for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.

49 [17]As Băb'ŷ-lon *hath caused* the slain of Ĭs'ra-el to fall, so at Băb'ŷ-lon shall fall the slain of all [18]the earth.

50 [c]Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm come into your mind.

51 [d]We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD'S house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 [e]Though Băb'ŷ-lon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, *yet* from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 [f]A sound of a cry *cometh* from Băb'ŷ-lon, and great destruction from the land of the Chăl-dē'ans:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Băb'ŷ-lon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, *even* upon Băb'ŷ-lon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: [g]for the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise *men*, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith [h]the King, whose name *is* the LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [19]The broad walls of Băb'ŷ-lon shall be utterly [20]broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and [i]the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet commanded Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Nē-rī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, when he went [21]with Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah into Băb'ŷ-lon in the fourth year of his reign. And *this* Sĕr-a-ī'ah *was* a [22]quiet prince.

60 So Jĕr-e-mī'ah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Băb'ŷ-lon, *even* all these words that are written against Băb'ŷ-lon.

61 And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said to Sĕr-a-ī'ah, When thou comest to Băb'ŷ-lon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that [j]none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be [23]desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, [k]*that* thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Eū-phrā'tēs:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Băb'ŷ-lon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far *are* the words of Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

CHAPTER 52. 797

1 *Zedekiah rebels.* 4 *Jerusalem taken and spoiled.* 24 *Judah carried away captive.* 31 *Jehoiachin advanced.*

B. C. 595.

p Zech. 1. 15.
q ch. 50. 38.
r Isa. 13. 22.
s 2 Chr. 29. 8. ch. 18. 16.
14 Or, shake themselves.
t Dan. 5. 1, 30.
u ch. 25. 26.
v Isa. 13. 19. ch. 49. 25. Dan. 4. 30.
w Isa. 8. 7, 8.
x ch. 50. 2.
y Rev. 18. 4.
15 Or, let not.
z 2 Ki. 19. 7.
16 visit upon.
a Isa. 44. 23.
b ch. 50. 3.
17 Or, Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon, etc.
18 Or, the country.
c ch. 44. 28.
d Ps. 44. 15.
e ch. 49. 16. Amos 9. 2.
f Isa. 13. 6–9. Isa. 15. 5. ch. 50. 22. Zeph. 1. 10.
g Deut. 32. 35. Ps. 94. 1. Isa. 34. 8.
h ch. 46. 18. ch. 48. 15.
19 Or, The walls of broad Babylon.
20 Or, made naked.
i Hab. 2. 13.
21 Or, on the behalf of.
22 Or, prince of Menucha, or, chief chamberlain.
j ch. 50. 3, 39.
23 desolations.
k Rev. 18. 21.

ZĔD-E-KĪ'AH *was* [c]one and twenty years old when he [1]began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. And his mother's name *was* Hă-mū'tal the daughter of Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Lĭb'nah.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm had done.

3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and Jū'dah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zĕd-e-kī'ah [b]rebelled against the king of Băb'ĭ-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in the [c]ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ĭ-lon came, he and all his army, against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and pitched [d]against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zĕd-e-kī'ah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth *day* of the month, [e]the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which *was* by the king's garden; (now the Chăl-dē'ans *were* by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chăl-dē'ans pursued after the king, and overtook Zĕd-e-kī'ah in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 [f]Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Băb'ĭ-lon to Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 [g]And the king of Băb'ĭ-lon slew the sons of Zĕd-e-kī'ah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Jū'dah in Rĭb'lah.

11 Then he [2h]put out the eyes of Zĕd-e-kī'ah; and the king of Băb'ĭ-lon bound him in [3]chains, and carried him to Băb'ĭ-lon, and put him in [4]prison till the day of his death.

12 ¶ [i]Now in the fifth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, which *was* the nineteenth year of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ĭ-lon, [j]came Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan, [5]captain of the guard, *which* [6]served the king of Băb'ĭ-lon, into Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,

13 And [k]burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and all the houses of the great *men*, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chăl-dē'ans, that *were* with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm round about.

15 Then Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive *certain* of the poor of the people, and

B. C. 588.

a 2 Ki. 24. 18. 2 Chr. 36. 11.
1 reigned.

b Ezek. 17. 12–16.

c 2 Ki. 25. 1. ch. 39. 1. Zech. 8. 19.

d Deut. 28. 52–57. Isa. 42. 24, 25. ch. 6. 3–6.

e Lev. 26. 14, 26. Isa. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16.

f ch. 32. 4.
g ch. 39. 6, 7.
2 blinded.
h Judg. 16. 21.
3 Or, fetters.
4 house of the wards.
i 2 Ki. 25. 8. Zech. 7. 5.
j ch. 39. 9.
5 chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen, or, chief marshal. And so verse 14.
6 stood before.
k 2 Ki. 25. 9. Ps. 74. 6, 8. Isa. 64. 10, 11. ch. 26. 18. Matt. 24. 1, 2.
l ch. 27. 19.
m Ex. 27. 3.
7 Or, instruments to remove the ashes.
8 Or, basons.
9 Or, censers.
10 their brass.
n 1 Ki. 7. 15, 21, 22. 2 Chr. 3. 15.
11 thread.
o 1 Ki. 7. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 16.
p 1 Chr. 6. 14.
q 2 Ki. 25. 18. ch. 21. 1.
12 threshold.
13 saw the face of the king.
14 Or, scribe of the captain of the host.
r Lev. 26. 33.

the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Băb'ĭ-lon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard left *certain* of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 [l]Also the pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, the Chăl-dē'ans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Băb'ĭ-lon.

18 [m]The caldrons also, and the [7]shovels, and the snuffers, and the [8]bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

19 And the basons, and the [9]fire-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; *that* which *was* of gold *in* gold, and *that* which *was* of silver *in* silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that *were* under the bases, which king Sŏl'o-mon had made in the house of the LORD: [10]the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And *concerning* the [n]pillars, the height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits; and a [11]fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof *was* four fingers: *it was* hollow.

22 And a chapiter of brass *was* upon it; and the height of one chapiter *was* five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all *of* brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates *were* like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; *and* [o]all the pomegranates upon the network *were* an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took [p]Sĕr-a-ī'ah the chief priest, [q]and Zĕph-a-nī'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the [12]door:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that [13]were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the [14]principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Băb'ĭ-lon to Rĭb'lah.

27 And the king of Băb'ĭ-lon smote them, and put them to death in Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math. Thus [r]Jū'dah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 [a]This *is* the people whom Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar carried away captive: in the [b]seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 [c]In the eighteenth year of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar he carried away captive from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm eight hundred thirty and two [15]persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ [d]And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Ĕ'vĭl-mĕ-rō'dach king of Băb'ў-lon in the *first* year of his reign [e]lifted up the head of Jĕ-hoi'a-chĭn king of Jū'dah, and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake [16]kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Băb'ў-lon,

33 And changed his prison garments: [f]and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And *for* his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Băb'ў-lon, [17]every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

B. C. 588.

s 2 Ki. 24. 2.
t 2 Chr. 36. 20.
u ch. 39. 9.
15 souls.
v 2 Ki. 25. 27–30.
w Gen. 40. 13, 20.
16 good things with him.
x 2 Sam. 9. 13.
17 the matter of the day in his day.

THE

LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

798 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Misery of Jerusalem for her sins.* 18 *Confession of God's justice.*

HOW doth the city sit solitary, *that was* full of people! [a]*how* is she become as a widow! she *that was* great among the nations, *and* [b]princess among the provinces, *how* is she become tributary!

2 She [c]weepeth sore in the [d]night, and her tears *are* on her cheeks: [e]among all her lovers she hath none to comfort *her:* all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies. R. Ver. 4–10.

3 [f]Jū'dah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and [1]because of great servitude: [g]she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zī'ŏn do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she *is* in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries are the [2]chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her [h]for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zī'ŏn all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts *that* find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her [3]pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the [4]adversaries saw her, *and* did mock at her sabbaths.

B. C. 588.

a verse 9. Isa. 47. 7.
b Ezra 4. 20.
c verse 16. Jer. 13. 17.
d Job 7. 3. Ps. 6. 6.
e Jer. 4. 30.
f Lev. 26. 14, 32, 33.
1 for the greatness of servitude.
g Deut. 28. 64.
h Jer. 30. 14. ch. 3. 39.
2 Or, desirable.
i Mic. 4. 11.
3 is become a removing, or, wandering.
j Jer. 13. 22.
k Deut. 32. 29.
4 Or, desirable.
l Deut. 23. 3. Neh. 13. 1.
m Jer. 38. 9.
5 Or, to make the soul to come again.
6 Or, It is nothing.
7 pass by the way.
n Dan. 9. 12. Matt. 24. 12. Luke 21. 22.
o Job 18. 8. Ps. 66. 11. Ezek. 12. 13. Hos. 7. 12.
p Deut. 28. 48. Prov. 5. 22. Isa. 14. 25. Matt. 11. 29, 30.

8 Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm hath grievously sinned; therefore she [3]is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because [j]they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness *is* in her skirts; she [k]remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O LORD, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified *himself.*

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her [4]pleasant things: for she hath seen *that* the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command *that* [l]they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, [m]they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat [5]to relieve the soul: see, O LORD, and consider; for I am become vile. R. Ver. 16, 17.

12 ¶ [6]*Is it* nothing to you, all ye that [7]pass by? behold, and [n]see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted *me* in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath [o]spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate *and* faint all the day.

14 [p]The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, *and* come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into *their* hands, *from whom* I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty *men* in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly

against me to crush my young men: [q]the Lord hath trodden [s]the virgin, the daughter of Jū'dah, *as* in a winepress.

16 For these *things* I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should [9]relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zī'ŏn spreadeth forth her hands, *and there is* none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jā'cob, *that* his adversaries *should be* round about him: Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ The LORD is [r]righteous; for I have [9]rebelled against his [10]commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, *but* they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD; for I *am* in distress: my [t]bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: [u]abroad the sword bereaveth, at home *there is* as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: *there is* none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done *it*: thou wilt bring [v]the day *that* thou hast [11]called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs *are* many, and my heart *is* faint.

799 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Jeremiah laments the misery of Jerusalem.* 20 *His complaint to God.*

HOW hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zī'ŏn with a cloud in his anger, [a]*and* cast down from heaven unto the earth [b]the beauty of Ĭs'ra-el, and remembered not [c]his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jā'cob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Jū'dah; he hath [1]brought *them* down to the ground: he [d]hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in *his* fierce anger all the [e]horn of Ĭs'ra-el: [f]he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jā'cob like a flaming fire, *which* devoureth round about.

4 He [g]hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew [2]all *that were* pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zī'ŏn: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Ĭs'ra-el, [h]he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Jū'dah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently [3]taken away his [3]tabernacle, [4]as *if it were of* a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: [k]the LORD hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zī'ŏn, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath [l]cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath [4]given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; [m]they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zī'ŏn: [n]he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from [5]destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: [o]her king and her princes *are* among the Gĕn'tīles: [p]the law *is* no *more;* her [q]prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zī'ŏn [r]sit upon the ground, *and* keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm hang down their heads to the ground.

11 [s]Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, [t]my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings [6]swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where *is* corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? [u]what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zī'ŏn? for thy breach *is* great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not [v]discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 [w]All that pass [7]by clap *their* hand[s]

B. C. 588.

q Isa. 63. 3. Rev. 14. 19.
8 Or, the winepress of the virgin, etc.
9 bring back.
r Neh. 9. 33. Dan. 9. 7.
s 1 Sam. 12. 14.
10 mouth.
t Isa. 16. 11. Jer. 4. 19. Hos. 11. 8.
u Deut. 32. 25.
v Jer. 46. 11 Or, proclaimed.
a Matt. 11. 23.
b 2 Sam. 1. 19.
c 1 Chr. 28. 2. 1 made to touch.
d Ps. 89. 39.
e Job 16. 15.
f Ps. 74. 11.
g Isa. 63. 10.
2 all the desirable of the eye.
h Jer. 52. 13.
i Ps. 80. 12. Isa. 5. 5.
3 Or, hedge.
j Isa. 1. 8.
k Zeph. 3. 18.
l Ps. 78. 59-61. Isa. 64. 10, 11. Jer. 7. 12-14. Ezek. 7. 20. Mic. 3. 12. Matt. 24. 2.
4 shut up.
m Ps. 74. 4.
n Isa. 34. 11. Amos 7. 7.
5 swallowing up.
o Deut. 28. 36.
p 2 Chr. 15. 3.
q Ps. 74. 9. Amos 8. 11, 12. Mic. 3. 6, 7.
r Job 2. 13. Isa. 47. 1-5. ch. 4. 5.
s Ps. 6. 7.
t Job 16. 13.
6 Or, faint.
u Job 5 1. Dan. 9. 12.
v Isa. 58. 1.
w 1 Ki. 9. 8.
7 by the way.

at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, *saying, Is* this the city that *men* call [x]The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, [y]We have swallowed *her* up: certainly this *is* the day that we looked for; we have found, [z]we have seen *it*.

17 The LORD hath done *that* which he had [a]devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused *thine* enemy to [b]rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, [c]let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches [d]pour [e]out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger [f]in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O LORD, and [g]consider to whom thou hast done this. [h]Shall the women eat their fruit, *and* children [8]of a span long? shall [i]the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The [j]young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain *them* in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, *and* not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day [k]my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD'S anger none escaped nor remained: [l]those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

800 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Jeremiah bewails his own calamities.* 22 *He nourishes hope.* 55 *Prayer for deliverance.*

R I *AM* the man *that* hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought *me into* darkness, but not *into* light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand *against me* all the day. R. Verse 45.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed *me* with gall and travail.

6 [c]He hath set me in dark places, as *they that be* dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

B. C. 588.

x Ps. 48. 2.

y Ps. 56. 2.

z Ps. 35. 21.

a Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 15.

b Deut. 28. 43, 44. Ps. 38. 16. ch. 1. 5.

c Jer. 14. 17. ch. 1. 16.

d Mark 13. 35.

e Ps. 62. 8.

f Isa. 51. 20. ch. 4. 1. Nah. 3. 10.

g Ex. 32. 11.

h Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28. 53. Jer. 19. 9. ch. 4. 10.

8 Or, swaddled with their hands.

i ch. 4. 13.

j 2 Chr. 36. 17.

k Ps. 31. 13. Jer. 46. 5.

l Hos. 9. 12.

a Ps. 88. 5.

b Job 30. 20. Ps. 22. 2.

c Hos. 5. 14.

d Hos. 6. 1.

e Job 6. 4. Ps. 38. 2.

1 sons.

f Neh. 4. 2-4. Ps. 22. 6, 7. Jer. 20. 7. Matt. 27. 29-31.

g Jer. 9. 15.

2 bitternesses.

h Prov. 20. 17.

3 Or, rolled me in the ashes.

4 good.

i Ps. 31. 22.

5 Or, Remember.

6 bowed.

7 make to return to my heart.

j Neh. 9. 31. Ps. 57. 10. Mal. 3. 6.

k Isa. 33. 2.

l Heb. 10. 23

m Ps. 16. 5.

n Ps. 130. 6.

o Ps. 37. 7.

p Ps. 94. 12.

q Jer. 15. 17.

r Job 42. 6.

s Mic. 5. 1. Matt. 5. 39.

t Ps. 94. 14.

u Heb. 12. 10.

8 from his heart.

9 Or, a superior.

v Hab. 1. 13.

10 Or, seeth not.

w Ps. 33. 9.

8 Also [b]when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 [c]He *was* unto me *as* a bear lying in wait, *and as* a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and [d]pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and [e]set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the [1]arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a derision [f]to all my people; *and* their song all the day.

15 [g]He hath filled me with [2]bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth [h]with gravel stones, he hath [3]covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat [4]prosperity.

18 [i]And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 [5]Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall. C. Prec. 2. 1. C M

20 My soul hath *them* still in remembrance, and is [6]humbled in me.

21 This I [7]recall to my mind, therefore have I hope. M. Eze. 3. 7.

22 ¶ *It is of* the LORD'S mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 *They are* new [k]every morning: great *is* thy [l]faithfulness.

24 The LORD *is* my [m]portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD *is* good unto them that [n]wait for him, to the soul *that* seeketh him. L. Verses 32, 33. L

26 *It is* good that *a man* should both hope [o]and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 [p]*It is* good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 [q]He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne *it* upon him.

29 [r]He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 [s]He giveth *his* cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 [t]For the Lord will not cast off for ever: I. Eze. 11. 17–20. I

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. L

33 For [u]he doth not afflict [8]willingly nor grieve the children of men. L.*

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of [9]the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, [v]the Lord [10]approveth not.

37 ¶ Who *is* he [w]*that* saith, and it O

*L. Eze. 18. 21–23.

cometh to pass, *when* the Lord commandeth *it* not? O. Hos. 13. 4.

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not [x]evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man [11]complain, [y]a man for the punishment of his sins? H. Ps. 77. 5.

40 [z]Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD. R.*

41 [a]Let us lift up our heart with *our* hands unto God in the heavens.

42 [b]We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that *our* prayer should not pass through.

45 Thou hast made us *as* [c]the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people. R, 5. 22.

46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with [d]rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 Till the LORD [d]look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth [12]mine heart [13]because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, [e]without cause.

53 They have cut off my life [f]in the dungeon, and [g]cast a stone upon me.

54 [h]Waters flowed over mine head; *then* I said, I am cut off.

55 ¶ [i]I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou [j]hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou [k]drewest near in the day *that* I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast [l]pleaded the causes of my soul; [m]thou hast redeemed my life.

59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance *and* all their [n]imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, *and* all their imaginations against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold their [o]sitting down, and their rising up; I *am* their musick.

64 ¶ [p]Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them [14]sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

*R. Eze. 14. 6.

B. C. 588.

x Job 2. 10.

11 Or, murmur.
y Mic. 7. 9.
z Ps. 119. 59.

a Ps. 86. 4.

b Dan. 9. 5.

c 1 Cor. 4. 13.

d Isa. 63. 15.
12 my soul.
13 Or, more than all.
e Ps. 35. 7. Ps. 69. 4.
f Jer. 37. 16.
g Dan. 6. 17.
h Ps. 69. 2.
i 2 Chr. 33. 12. Ps. 18. 5, 6. Jon. 2. 2.
j Ps. 6. 8. Rom. 8. 26.
k Ps. 69. 18. Isa. 58. 9. Jas. 4. 8.
l 1 Sam. 25. 39. Ps. 35. 1. Jer. 51. 36.
m Ps. 71. 23.
n Jer. 11. 19.
o Ps 139. 2.
p Ps. 28. 4. Jer. 11. 20. 2 Tim. 4. 14. Rev. 6. 10.
14 Or, obstinacy of heart.
q Ps. 8. 3.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the [q]heavens of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4. 801

1 *Lamentation of Zion.* 13 *Her confessions.* 21 *Edom threatened.*

HOW is the gold become dim! *how* is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zī'ŏn, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed [a]as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the [1]sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people *is become* cruel, [b]like the ostriches in the wilderness.

4 The [c]tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, *and* no man breaketh *it* unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet [d]embrace dunghills.

6 For the [2]punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sŏd'om, that was [e]overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her [3]Năz'a-rītes were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing *was* of sapphire:

8 Their visage is [4]blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: [f]their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 *They that be* slain with the sword are better than *they that be* slain with hunger: for these [5]pine away, stricken through for *want of* the fruits of the field.

10 [g]The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and [h]hath kindled a fire in Zī'ŏn, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all [i]the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

13 ¶ [j]For the sins of her prophets, *and* the iniquities of her priests, [k]that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered *as* blind *men* in the streets, [l]they have polluted themselves with blood, [6]so that men could not touch their garments.

a 2 Cor. 4. 7.
1 Or, sea calves.
b Job 39. 14.
c Ps. 22. 15.
d Job 24. 8. Luke 15. 16.
2 Or, iniquity.
e Gen. 19. 25.
3 Or, distinguished ones.
4 darker than blackness.
f Ps. 102. 5.
5 flow out.
g ch. 2. 20.
h Deut. 32. 22.
i Deut. 29 24.
j Jer. 5. 31.
k Matt. 23. 31.
l Jer. 2. 34.
6 Or, in that they could not but touch.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; [h]*it is* unclean: depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn *there*.

16 The [8]anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: [m]they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, [n]our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation *that* could not save *us*.

18 [o]They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for [p]our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in [9]the wilderness.

20 The [q]breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, [r]was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ¶ Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Ē'dom, that dwellest in the land of Ŭz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ¶ [10]The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zī'ŏn; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Ē'dom; he will [11]discover thy sins.

R. Eze. 5. 3.

802 CHAPTER 5.

Zion's pitiful complaint in prayer to God.

REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold our reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers *are* as widows.

B. C. 588.

7 Or, ye polluted.

8 Or, face.

m ch. 5. 12.

n 2 Ki. 24. 7. Isa. 20. 5, 6.

o 2 Ki. 25. 4.

p Jer. 51. 33.

9 Or, the lower grounds.

q Gen. 2. 7.

r Jer. 52. 9.

10 Or, Thine iniquity.

11 Or, carry thee captive for thy sins.

1 cometh for price.

2 On our necks are we persecuted.

a Gen. 24. 2. Jer. 50. 15.

b Hos. 12. 1.

c Jer. 16. 12. Ezek. 18. 2. Matt. 23. 32.

3 Or, terrors, or, storms.

d Isa. 13. 16.

e Judg. 16. 21.

f 2 Ki. 25. 18.

4 The crown of our head is fallen.

g Job 17. 7. Ps. 6. 7.

5 for length of days.

6 Or, For wilt thou utterly reject us?

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood [1]is sold unto us.

5 [2]Our necks *are* under persecution: we labour, *and* have no rest.

6 [a]We have given the hand [b]*to* the Ē-gўp'tians, *and to* the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ans, to be satisfied with bread.

7 [c]Our fathers have sinned, *and are* not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: *there is* none that doth deliver *us* out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with *the peril of* our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the [3]terrible famine.

11 [d]They ravished the women in Zī'ŏn, *and* the maids in the cities of Jū'dah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men [e]to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 [f]The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their musick.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 [4]The crown is fallen *from* our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint; [g]for these *things* our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zī'ŏn, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, *and* forsake us [5]so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 [6]But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET EZEKIEL.

803 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Time of Ezekiel's prophecy at Chebar.* 4 *His vision.*

NOW it came to pass in [a]the thirtieth year, in the fourth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, as I *was* among the [1]captives by the river of Chē'bär, *that* [b]the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth *day* of the month, which *was* the fifth year of king Jĕhoi a-chĭn's captivity,

B. C. 595.

a 2 Ki. 23. 3.

1 captivity.

b Matt. 3. 16. *c* 2 Pet. 1. 21.

2 Jehezkel.

d 2 Ki. 3. 15 *e* Isa. 21. 1. Jer. 23. 19.

f Jer. 1. 14. Jer. 4. 6.

3 catching itself.

3 [c]The word of the LORD came expressly unto [2]Ē-zē'kĭ-el the priest, the son of Bū'zī, in the land of the Chăl-dē'ans by the river Chē'bär; and [d]the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, [e]a whirlwind came [f]out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire [3]infolding itself, and a brightness *was* about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

B. C. 595.

5 [o]Also out of the midst thereof *came* the likeness of four living creatures. And this [h]*was* their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet *were* [4]straight feet; and the sole of their feet *was* like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled [i]like the colour of burnished brass.

8 [j]And *they had* the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings *were* joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for [k]the likeness of their faces, they four [l]had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus *were* their faces: and their wings *were* [5]stretched upward; two *wings* of every one *were* joined one to another, and [m]two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; *and* they turned not when they went. E. Ver. 20.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance *was* like burning coals of fire, [n]*and* like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures [o]ran and returned [p]as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold [q]one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 [r]The appearance of the wheels and their work *was* [s]like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: *and* they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their [6]rings *were* [t]full of eyes round about them four.

19 And [u]when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither *was their* spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit [7]of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

21 When those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit [8]of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

22 [v]And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature *was* as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament *were* their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 [w]And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like [x]the noise of great waters, as the [y]voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, *and* had let down their wings.

26 ¶ [z]And above the firmament that *was* over their heads *was* the likeness of a throne, [a]as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness [b]as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 [c]And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 [d]As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about. [e]This *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw *it*, [f]I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAPTER 2. 804

1 *Commission of Ezekiel.* 6 *Instruction.* 9 *Roll of his prophecy.*

AND he said unto me, Son of man, [a]stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee. E. 3. 12.

2 And [b]the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me. L. 3. 14. M. 3. 12.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Is'ra-el, to a rebellious [1]nation that hath rebelled against me: [c]they and their fathers have transgressed against me, *even* unto this very day.

4 [d]For *they are* [2]impudent children

g Rev. 4. 6.
h ch. 10. 8.
4 a straight foot.
i Dan. 10. 6. Rev. 1. 15.
j Isa. 6. 6. ch. 10. 18. Rev. 4. 8.
k Rev. 4. 7.
l Num. 2. 10.
5 Or, divided above.
m Isa. 6. 2.
n Dan. 10. 5, 6. Matt. 28. 3. Rev. 4. 5.
o Zech. 4. 10.
p Ex. 3. 2. Judg. 13. 20. 2 Ki. 2. 11. Ps. 104. 4. Matt. 24. 27.
q ch. 10. 9.
r ch. 10. 9, 10.
s Dan. 10. 6.
6 Or, strakes.
t Prov. 15. 3. ch. 10. 12. Rev. 5. 6.
u ch. 10. 16, 17.
7 Or, of life.
8 Or, of life.
v ch. 10. 1.
w ch. 10. 5.
x Dan. 10. 6. Rev. 1. 15.
y Job 37. 4, 5. Ps. 18. 13. ch. 10. 5.
z ch. 10. 1.
a Ex. 24. 10.
b Isa. 6. 1.
c ch. 8. 2.
d Rev. 4. 3.
e Ex. 33. 20. Num. 12. 8. ch. 8. 4.
f ch. 43. 3. Dan. 8. 17. Acts 9. 4. Rev. 1. 17.
a Dan. 10. 11.
b Num. 11. 25. Judg. 13. 25. Neh. 9. 30. ch. 3. 24. Joel 2. 28, 29.
1 nations.
c Jer. 3. 25. d ch. 3. 7.
2 hard of face.

and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD. C. Ver. 6.

5 [e]And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they *are* a rebellious house,) yet [f]shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, [g]be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though [3]briers and thorns *be* with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: [h]be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, [4]though they *be* a rebellious house. C. 3. 7.

7 [j]And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they *are* [4]most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and [k]eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, [l]an hand *was* sent unto me; and, lo, [m]a roll of a book *was* therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it *was* written within and without: and *there was* written therein lamentations, and mourning, and [n]woe.

B. C. 595.

e ch. 3. 11.

f ch. 33. 33.

g Matt. 10. 28.

3 Or, rebels.

h Heb. 11. 27. 1 Pet. 3. 14.

4 ch. 3. 26, 27.

j Jer. 1. 7, 17. Matt 28. 20.

4 rebellion.

k Rev. 10. 9.

l Jer. 1. 9.

m ch. 3. 1.

n Isa. 3. 11.

805 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Ezekiel eats the roll.* 4 *He is instructed and encouraged by God.*

MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; [a]eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Iś'ra-el.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I [b]eat *it;* and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Iś'ra-el, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou *art* not sent to a people [1]of a strange speech and of an hard language, *but* to the house of Iś'ra-el;

6 Not to many people [2]of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. [3]Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee. M. Dan. 9. 3–5.

7 But the house of Iś'ra-el will not hearken unto thee; [c]for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Iś'ra-el *are* [4]impudent and hardhearted. C. 12. 2. N.*

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 [d]As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

a ch. 2. 8, 9.
b Rev. 10. 9.
1 deep of lip, and heavy of tongue.
2 deep of lip, and heavy of language.
3 Or, if I had sent thee, etc., would they not have hearkened unto thee?
c John 15. 20.
4 stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.
d Jer. 1. 18.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then [e]the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, *saying,* Blessed *be* the glory of the LORD from his place. M.

13 *I heard* also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that [5]touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went [6]in bitterness, in the [7]heat of my spirit; but [f]the hand of the LORD was strong upon me. E. Ver. 24. L. Ver. 26.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tĕl-ā'bib, that dwelt by the river of Chē'bär, and [g]I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee [h]a watchman unto the house of Iś'ra-el: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, [i]to save his life; the same wicked *man* [j]shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; [k]but thou hast delivered thy soul. S. 24. 16.

20 Again, When a [l]righteous *man* doth turn from his [8]righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous *man,* that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely [m]live, because he is warned; also [n]thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into [o]the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, [p]the glory of the LORD stood there, as the

e 2 Kl. 3. 15.
g Job 2. 13. Ps. 137. 1.
h Song 3. 3. Song 5. 7. Isa. 21. 6, 8, 11, 12.
i Isa. 52. 8. Isa. 56. 10. Jer. 6. 17.
k Rom. 1. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 16.
l ch. 33. 6.
k Acts 20. 26.
l ch. 18. 24. 2 Pet. 2. 20.
8 righteousnesses.
m Rom. 2. 7.
n Acts 18. 6.
o ch. 8. 4.
p ch. 1. 28.

*N. (33. 4, 5).

*N. Verse 14. †M. Ver. 24.
N. 8. 3.

glory which I [q]saw by the river of Chē'bär: and I fell on my face.

24 Then [r]the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, [s]they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And [t]I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them [9]a reprover: [u]for they *are* a rebellious house.

27 [v]But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: [w]for they *are* a rebellious house.

*E. S. 3. L. 11. 1. M. 36. 27.

B. C. 595.

q ch. 1. 1.
r ch. 2. 2.
s ch. 4. 8.
t ch. 24. 27. Luke 1. 20, 22.
9 a man reproving.
u ch. 2. 5, 6.
v ch. 24. 27. ch. 33. 22.
w ch. 12. 2, 3.

806 CHAPTER 4. 806

A typical siege foreshadows the famine in Jerusalem.

THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, *even* Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set [1]*battering* rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee [2]an iron pan, and set it *for* a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. [a]This *shall be* a sign to the house of Is'ra-el.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Is'ra-el upon it: *according* to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, [3]three hundred and ninety days: [b]so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Is'ra-el.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Jū'dah forty days: I have appointed thee [4]each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and thine arm *shall be* uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 [c]And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee [5]from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 ¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and [6]fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, *according* to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat *shall be* by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it *as* barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thus [d]shall the children of Is'ra-el eat their defiled bread among the Gĕn'tiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, [e]Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of [f]that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there [g]abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the [h]staff of bread in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and they shall [i]eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another, and consume [j]away for their iniquity.

1 Or, chief leaders.
2 Or, a flat plate, or, slice.
a Isa. 8. 18. ch. 12. 6, 11. Mark 14. 22. Luke 2. 34. John 4. 48.
3 From the establishment of idolatry by Jeroboam, 1 Ki. 12. 26, till B. C. 585.
b Num. 14. 34.
4 a day for a year, a day for a year.
c ch. 3. 25.
5 from thy side to thy side.
6 Or, spelt.
d Dan. 1. 8. Hos. 9. 3.
e ch. 9. 8. Acts 10. 14.
f Ex. 22. 31. Lev. 11. 40.
g Lev. 19. 7. Deut. 14. 3. Isa. 65. 4.
h Lev. 26. 26. Ps. 105. 16. Isa. 3. 1. ch. 5. 16.
i Lev. 26. 26. Deut. 28. 48. Ps. 68. 3. Lam. 1. 11. ch. 12. 18, 19.
j Lev. 26. 39. ch. 24. 23.

CHAPTER 5. 807

The prophet's hair types the judgments on Jerusalem.

AND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, [a]and cause *it* to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the *hair*.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of [b]the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, *and* smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 [c]Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy [1]skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and [d]cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Is'ra-el. R. Ver. 14, 15.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This *is* Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries *that are* round about her.

6 And she hath [e]changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that *are* round about

a Lev. 21. 5. Isa. 7. 20. ch. 44. 20.
b ch. 4. 1.
c Jer. 40. 6.
1 wings.
d Jer. 41. 1, 2.
e Rom. 1. 25. Jude 4.

her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that *are* round about you, *and* have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, [f]neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that *are* round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, *am* against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 [g]And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers [h]shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers: and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I [i]scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou hast [j]defiled my sanctuary with all thy [k]detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish *thee;* neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

D 12 ¶ [l]A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and [m]I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and [n]I will draw out a sword after them. D. 7. 15.

13 Thus shall mine anger [o]be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, [p]and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it* in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover [q]I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that *are* round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a [r]reproach and a taunt, an [s]instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that *are* round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in [t]furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken *it.* R. 6. 6.

16 When I shall [u]send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for *their* destruction, *and* which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and [v]evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and [w]pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spoken *it.*

B. C. 594.

f Jer. 2. 10. ch. 11. 12.

g Lam. 4. 6. Dan. 9. 12. Amos 3. 2. Matt. 24. 21.

h Deut. 28. 53. Jer. 19. 9. Lam. 2. 20.

i Lev. 26. 33. ch. 12. 14.

j 2 Chr. 36. 14. ch. 7. 20.

k ch. 11. 21.

l Jer. 15. 2. ch. 6. 12.

m Jer. 9. 16. ch. 6. 8. n Lev. 26. 33. ch. 12. 14. o Lam. 4. 11. Dan. 9. 2. p Deut. 32. 36. Isa. 1. 24. q Lev. 26. 31. Neh. 2. 17. r Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9. Lam. 2. 15. s 1 Cor. 10. 11. t ch. 25. 17. u Deut. 32. 23, 24. ch. 14. 21. v Lev. 26. 22. w ch. 38. 22.

a ch. 36. 1. b Lev. 26. 30. 1 Or, sun images. c Lev. 26. 30. 2 dungy gods. 3 give. d Jer. 44. 28. ch. 5. 2, 12. e Ps. 78. 40. Isa. 7. 13. f Num. 15. 39. ch. 20. 7. g Lev. 26. 39. Job 42. 6. ch. 20. 43. h Lev. 26. 36. ch. 12. 16. i ch. 5. 12. j Jer. 2. 20. Jer. 15. 2, 3. ch. 5. 12.

CHAPTER 6. 808

1 *Judgments on Israel for idolatry.* 8 *A remnant to be left.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward the [a]mountains of Iś'ra-el, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Iś'ra-el, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, *even* I, will bring a sword upon you, and [b]I will destroy your high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your [1]images shall be broken: and [c]I will cast down your slain *men* before your [2]idols.

5 And I will [3]lay the dead carcases of the children of Iś'ra-el before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

F 6 In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished. R. Verse 10.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

8 ¶ [d]Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have *some* that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because [e]I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and [f]with their eyes which go a whoring after their idols: and [g]they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

F 10 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them. R. 7. 1, 2.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite [h]with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Iś'ra-el! [i]for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I *am* the LORD, when their slain *men* shall be among their idols round about their altars, [j]upon every high hill

[a]in all the tops of the mountains, and [b]under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I [c]stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, [4]more desolate than the wilderness toward [d]Dib'lath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

809 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Final desolation of Israel.* 20 *The sanctuary defiled.* 23 *Miseries of their captivity.*

R MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Is'rael; [e]An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land. R. 12. 15

3 Now *is* the end *come* upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will [1]recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And [f]mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: [g]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it [2]watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: [h]the time is come, the day of trouble *is* near, and not the [3]sounding again of the mountains.

H 8 Now will I shortly [i]pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations. H. Verses 17, 18.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense [4]thee according to thy ways and thine abominations *that* are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 [5]Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them *shall remain*, nor of their [6]multitude, nor of any of [6]theirs: [7]neither *shall there be* wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, [7]although they were yet alive: for the vision *is* touching the whole multitude thereof, *which* shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself [8]in [9]the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

D 15 [k]The sword *is* without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that *is* in the field shall die with the sword; and he that *is* in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him. D. 14. 19.

16 ¶ But [l]they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

H 17 All [m]hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall [10]be weak *as* water.

18 They shall also [n]gird *themselves* with sackcloth, and [o]horror shall cover them; and shame *shall be* upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads. H. 9. 10.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be [11]removed: their [p]silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: [12]because it is [r]the stumblingblock of their iniquity.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: [s]but they made the images of their abominations *and* of their detestable things therein: therefore have I [13]set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret *place*: for the [14]robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 ¶ Make a chain: for [t]the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring [u]the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and [15]their holy places shall be defiled.

25 [16]Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and *there shall be* none.

26 [v]Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; [w]then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from [x]the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and ac-

B. C. 594.

[4] Or desolate from the wilderness.

[1] give.
[2] awaketh against thee.
[3] Or, echo.
[4] upon thee.
[5] Or, tumult.
[6] Or, their tumultuous persons.
[7] though their life were yet among the living.
[8] Or, whose life is in his iniquity.
[9] his iniquity.
[10] go it to water.
[11] for a separation, or, uncleanness.
[12] Or, because their iniquity is their stumblingblock.
[13] Or, made it unto them an unclean thing.
[14] Or, burgers.
[15] Cutting off.
[16] with their judgments.

[a] Deut. 32. 20. Lam. 4. 18. Amos 8. 2. Matt. 24. 6.
[b] ch. 5. 11.
[c] ch. 6. 7.
[d] Isa. 13. 22. ch. 12. 23-25. 1 Pet. 4. 17.
[e] Ps. 79. 6. Isa. 42. 25. Jer. 7. 20. ch. 20. 8.
[f] Jer. 6. 7.
[g] Jer. 16. 5.
[h] Deut. 32. 25.
[i] ch. 6. 8.
[j] Isa. 13. 7.
[k] Jer. 6. 26.
[l] Ps. 55. 5.
[m] Prov. 11. 4. Zeph. 1. 18.
[n] ch. 44. 12.
[o] Jer. 7. 30.
[p] Gen. 9. 6. 2 Ki. 21. 16. Ps. 10. 8.
[q] Hab. 1. 6.
[r] Deut. 32. 23. Ps. 74. 9. Lam. 2. 9.
[s] Mal. 2. 7, 8, 9.

cording to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Ezekiel's vision at Jerusalem.* 5 *Image of jealousy.* 15 *Sun worshippers.*

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, *as* I sat in mine house, and the elders of Jū'dah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me.

2 [a]Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

3 And he [b]put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and [c]brought me in the visions of God to Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, to the door [d]of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; [e]where *was* the seat of the image of jealousy, which [f]provoketh to jealousy. E. 11. 1. T. 11. 24. N. 37. 1.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Iş'ra-el *was* there, according to the vision that I [g]saw in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? *even* the great [h]abominations that the house of Iş'ra-el committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Iş'ra-el, pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Iş'ra-el, and in the midst of them stood Jā-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of [i]Shā'phan, with [j]every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Iş'ra-el do in the [k]dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, [l]The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath [m]forsaken the earth. E. 9. 9, 10.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD'S house which *was* toward the north; and, behold, there sat [1]women weeping for Tăm'mŭz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, [m]between the porch and the altar, [n]*were* about five and twenty men, [o]with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped [p]the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? [2]Is it a light thing to the house of Jū'dah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have [q]filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 [r]Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine [s]eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they [t]cry in mine ears with a loud voice, *yet* will I not hear them.

CHAPTER 9. 811

A vision shewing how some are spared, the rest destroyed.

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, [a]Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man *with* his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, [1]which lieth toward the north, and every man [2]a slaughter weapon in his hand; [b]and one man among them *was* clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn [3]by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Iş'ra-el was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which *had* the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, and [4]set a mark upon the foreheads of the men [5]that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him

B. C. 594.

a ch. 1. 26. Dan. 7. 9.
b ch. 2. 9. Dan. 5. 5.
c ch. 11. 1.
d 2 Ki. 16. 14.
e Jer. 7. 30.
f Deut. 32. 16. Ex. 20. 4.
g ch. 1. 28.
h Deut. 31. 16. 2 Chr. 36. 14.
i 2 Ki. 22. 8. Jer. 26. 24.
j Num. 16. 17.
k Ps. 14. 1. Isa. 29. 15.
l Ps. 10. 11. 1 Or, a lewd and idolatrous manner, lamenting the death of Tammuz, or, Adonis, supposed also to be Baal-peor, Num. 25. 3.
m Joel 2. 17.
n ch. 11. 1.
o Jer. 2. 27.
p Deut. 4. 19. Jer. 44. 17. 2 Or, Is there anything lighter than to commit, etc.
q ch. 9. 9.
r ch. 5. 13.
s ch. 5. 11.
t Prov. 1. 28.

a Ps. 103. 20. 1 which is turned. 2 a weapon of his breaking in pieces.
b Lev. 16. 4. 3 upon his loins. 4 mark a mark.
c Ps. 119. 53. 5 mine ears.

through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:
6 Slay [c]utterly old *and* young, both maids, and little children, and women: but [d]come not near any man upon whom *is* the mark; and [e]begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which *were* before the house. S. 11. 19–21.
7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.
8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I [f]fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Iṣ'ra-el in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jē-ru'sā-lēm?
9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Iṣ'ra-el and Jū'dah *is* exceeding great, and the land is [g]full of blood, and the city full of [h]perverseness: for they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and [i]the LORD seeth not. H. 11. 21.
10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, *but* [j]I will recompense their way upon their head. E. 11. 5.
11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which *had* the inkhorn by his side, [k]reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

B. C. 594.

6 to destruction.
c Rev. 9. 4.
d Jer. 25. 29. Luke 12. 47.
f Num. 14. 5. Deut. 9. 18. Josh. 7. 6.
g 2 Ki. 21. 16.
7 filled with.
8 Or, wresting of judgment.
h Ps. 10. 11. Isa. 29. 15.
i Deut. 32. 41.
9 returned the word.

812 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Vision of the coals of fire.* 8 *Also of the cherubims.*

THEN I looked, and, behold, in the [a]firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.
2 [b]And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, *even* under the cherub, and fill [1]thine hand with [c]coals of fire from between the cherubims, and [d]scatter *them* over the city. And he went in in my sight.
3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.
4 [e]Then the glory of the LORD [2]went up from the cherub, *and stood* over the threshold of the house; and [f]the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD'S glory.
5 And the [g]sound of the cherubims' wings was heard *even* to the outer court, as [h]the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.
6 And it came to pass, *that* when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.
7 And *one* cherub [3]stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that *was* between the cherubims, and took *thereof*, and put *it* into the hands of *him that was* clothed with linen: who took *it*, and went out.
8 ¶ [i]And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.
9 [j]And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels *was* as the colour of a beryl stone.
10 And *as for* their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.
11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.
12 And their whole [4]body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and [k]the wheels, *were* [l]full of eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they four had.
13 As for the wheels, [5]it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.
14 [m]And every one had four faces: the first face *was* the face of a cherub, and the second [n]face *was* the face of a man, and the third the face of [o]a lion, and the fourth the face of an [p]eagle.
15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This *is* [q]the living creature that I saw by the river of Chē'bär.
16 [r]And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.
17 [s]When they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these* lifted up themselves *also:* for the [6]spirit [t]of the living creature *was* in them.
18 Then the glory of the LORD [u]departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.
19 And [v]the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also *were* beside them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD'S house; and the glory of the God of Iṣ'ra-el *was* over them above.
20 [w]This *is* the living creature that I saw under the God of Iṣ'ra-el by [x]the river of Chē'bär; and I knew that they *were* the cherubims.
21 [y]Every one had four faces apiece,

a ch. 1. 22. Rev. 4. 3.
b ch. 9. 2, 3.
1 the hollow of thine hand.
c ch. 1. 13.
d Rev. 8. 5.
e ch. 1. 28.
2 was lifted up.
f Ex. 40. 35. ch. 43. 5.
g ch. 1. 24.
h Ps. 29. 3.
3 sent forth.
i ch. 1. 8.
j ch. 1. 15.
4 flesh.
k ch. 1. 18.
l Rev. 4. 8.
5 Or, they were called in my hearing, wheel, or, galgal, that is, move round.
m ch. 1. 6, 10.
n 2 Sam. 14. 17.
o 2 Sam. 24. 16.
p Dan. 9. 21.
q ch. 1. 5.
r ch. 1. 19.
s ch. 1. 12.
6 Or, of life.
t Ps. 78. 60. ch. 7. 20-22. Hos. 9. 12.
u ch. 9. 2, 3. ch. 11. 22.
v ch. 1. 22.
w ch. 1. 1.
x ch. 1. 6. Rev. 4. 7.

and every one four wings; [v]and the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

22 And [z]the likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chē'bär, their appearances and themselves: [a]they went every one straight forward.

813 CHAPTER 11.

1 *The wicked princes.* 14 *God's purpose in saving a remnant.* 22 *Departure of God's glory.*

MOREOVER [a]the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the [b]east gate of the LORD'S house, which looketh eastward: and behold [c]at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jā-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of A'zur, and Pĕl-a-tī'ah the son of Bĕ-nā'iah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these *are* the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 Which say, [1]*It is* not near; let us build houses: [d]this *city is* the caldron, and we *be* the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Ĭs'ra-el: for [e]I know the things that come into your mind, *every one of them.*

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [f]Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this *city is* the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have [g]feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and [h]will execute judgments among you.

10 [i]Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in [j]the border of Ĭs'ra-el; [k]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

11 This *city* shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; *but* I will judge you in [l]the border of Ĭs'ra-el:

12 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD: [2]for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but [m]have done after the manners of the heathen that *are* round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that [n]Pĕl-a-tī'ah the son of Bĕ-nā'iah died. Then [o]fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Ĭs'ra-el?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, *even* thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el wholly, *are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm have said, Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, [p]yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [q]I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 And they shall come thither, and [r]they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And [s]I will give them one heart, and I will put [t]a new spirit within you; and I will take [u]the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: [v]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But *as for them* whose [w]heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD.

22 ¶ Then did the cherubims [x]lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Ĭs'ra-el *was* over them above.

23 And [y]the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood [z]upon the mountain [a]which *is* on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards [b]the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chăl-dē'a, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I [c]spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

CHAPTER 12. 814

1 *Zedekiah's captivity foreshadowed.* 17 *The desolation of the Jews.* 21 *Jewish proverb.*

THE word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which [d]have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they *are* a rebellious house.

B. C. 594.

y ch. 1. 8.

z ch. 1. 10.

a ch. 1. 12. Ps. 103. 20.

a 1 Ki. 18. 12. ch. 3. 12, 14. ch. 8. 3.
b ch. 10. 19.
c ch. 8. 16.

1 Or, It is not for us to build houses near.
d Jer. 1. 13.

e 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Jer. 16. 17. John 2. 24. Heb. 4. 11.

f Mic. 3. 3.
g Prov. 10. 24.
h Ps. 106. 30.
i Jer. 39. 6.
j 2 Ki. 14. 25.
k Ps. 9. 16.
l Jer. 39. 5.
2 Or, which have not walked.
m Deut. 12. 30. ch. 8. 10.
n Acts 5. 5.
o ch. 9. 8.
p Ps. 31. 20. Isa. 8. 14.
q Jer. 24. 5.
r ch. 37. 23.
s Deut. 30. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 12. Jer. 24. 7. Zeph. 3. 9.
t Ps. 51. 10. Jer. 31. 33.
u Zech. 7. 12.
v Jer. 11. 4. ch. 14. 11. ch. 36. 28. Heb. 8. 10.
w Heb. 3. 12.
x ch. 1. 19.
y ch. 8. 4.
z Zech. 14. 4.
a ch. 43. 2.
b ch. 8. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 2.
c Acts 20. 20.

a Isa. 6. 9. Jer. 5. 21. Matt. 13. 13.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee [1]stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they *be* a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, [2]as they that go forth into captivity.

5 [3]Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear *it* upon *thy* shoulders, *and* carry *it* forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: [b]for I have set thee *for* a sign unto the house of Iś'ra-el.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I [4]digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought *it* forth in the twilight, *and* I bare *it* upon *my* shoulder in their sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Iś'ra-el, the rebellious house, said unto thee, [c]What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This [d]burden *concerneth* the prince in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and all the house of Iś'ra-el that *are* among them.

11 Say, I *am* your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: [5]they shall remove *and* go into captivity.

12 And [e]the prince that *is* among them shall bear upon *his* shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with *his* eyes.

13 My [f]net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and [g]I will bring him to Băb'y-lon *to* the land of the Chăl-dē'anş; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And [h]I will scatter toward every wind all that *are* about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 [i]And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries. R. Verse 20.

16 [j]But I will leave [6]a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

B. C. 594.

1 Or, instruments.

2 as the goings forth of captivity.

3 Dig for thee.

b Isa. 8. 18. ch. 4. 3.

4 digged for me.

c ch. 24. 19.
d Mal. 1. 1.
5 by removing go into captivity.
e Jer. 39. 4.
f Job 19. 6. Jer. 52. 9. Lam. 1. 13.
g Jer. 52. 11. ch. 17. 16.
h ch. 5. 10.
i Ps. 9. 16. Isa. 26. 9.
j Isa. 1. 8. Jer. 4. 27. ch. 6. 8.
6 men of number.
k ch. 4. 16. Lam. 5. 9.
l Zech. 7. 14.
7 the fulness thereof
m Gen. 13. 10. Ps. 107. 34.
n Isa. 5. 19. ch. 11. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
o Joel 2. 1. Obad. 15.
p ch. 13. 23.
q Lam. 2. 14.
r Isa. 55. 11. Dan. 9. 12. Zech. 1. 6.
s Isa. 5. 19. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
t Jer. 4. 7. Matt. 24. 48–51. Rev. 3. 3.

18 Son of man, [k]eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, *and* of the land of Iś'ra-el; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may [l]be desolate from [7]all that is therein, [m]because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited R
shall be laid waste, and the land shall
be desolate; and ye shall know that
I *am* the LORD. R. 17. 9, 10.

21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what *is* that proverb *that* ye have in the land of Iś'ra-el, saying, [n]The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Iś'ra-el; but say unto them, [o]The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For [p]there shall be no more any [q]vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Iś'ra-el. K.*

25 For I *am* the LORD: I will speak, K
and [r]the word that I shall speak shall
come to pass; it shall be no more
prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, *they of* the house of Iś'ra-el say, The vision that he seeth *is* [s]for many days *to come*, and he prophesieth of the times *that are* far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [t]There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 13. 815

1 *Lying prophets reproved.* 17 *Reproof of false prophetesses also.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Iś'ra-el that prophesy, and say thou unto [1]them that prophesy out of their own [a]hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD: J. 36. 27.

3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that [2]follow their own spirit, [3]and have seen nothing! E. 37. 1. T. 40. 1, 2.

4 O Iś'ra-el, thy prophets are [b]like the foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye [c]have not gone up into the [4]gaps, neither [5]made up the hedge for the house of Iś'ra-el to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD.

1 them that are prophets out of their own hearts.
a Jer. 14. 14.
2 walk after.
3 Or, and things which they have not seen.
b Song 2. 15. Mic. 3. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 13.
c Ps. 106. 23, 30. ch. 22. 30.
4 Or, breaches.
5 hedged the hedge.

*K. 36. 25, 26.

B. C. 594.

6 [d]They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made *others* to [e]hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith *it;* albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I *am* against you, saith the Lord GOD.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the [f]assembly of my people, [f]neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Iś'ra-el, [g]neither shall they enter into the land of Iś'ra-el; [h]and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

G 10 ¶ Because, even because they have [i]seduced my people, saying, [j]Peace; and *there was* no peace; and one built up [7]a wall, and, lo, others [k]daubed it with untempered *morter:*

11 Say unto them which daub *it* with untempered *morter,* that it shall fall: [l]there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend *it.*

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where *is* the daubing wherewith ye have daubed *it?*

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend *it* with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in *my* fury to consume *it.*

H 14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered *morter,* and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: [m]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. G. 33. 31. H. 16. 23.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered *morter,* and will say unto you, The wall *is* no *more,* neither they that daubed it;

16 *To wit,* the prophets of Iś'ra-el which prophesy concerning Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and which [n]see visions of peace for her, and *there is* no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, [o]set thy face against [p]the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the *women* that sew pillows to all [8]armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye [q]hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive *that come* unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people [r]for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear *your* lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls [9]to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, *even* the souls that ye hunt to make *them* fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. S. 14. 6–8.

S 22 Because [s]with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and [t]strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, [10]by promising him life:

23 Therefore [u]ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: [v]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 14. 816

1 *Reproof of idolaters.* 6 *Exhortation to repentance.* 12 *Visitations of famine and pestilence.* 22 *A remnant to be left.*

THEN [w]came certain of the elders of Iś'ra-el unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put [x]the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: [y]should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Every man of the house of Iś'ra-el that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Iś'ra-el in their own [z]heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols. R. 18. 21–23.

R S 6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Iś'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and turn [1]*yourselves* from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Iś'ra-el, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Iś'ra-el, which [a]separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his

[d] ch. 12. 24.
[e] Prov. 14. 15. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[f] 6 Or, secret, or, council.
[f] Neh. 7. 5. Luke 10. 20. Heb. 12. 23. Rev. 13. 8.
[g] ch. 20. 38.
[h] Ps. 9. 16.
[i] ch. 11. 10, 12.
[j] 2 Tim. 3. 13.
[7] 7 Or, a slight wall.
[k] ch. 22. 28.
[l] ch. 38. 22.
[m] ch. 14. 8.
[n] Jer. 6. 14. Jer. 8. 11.
[o] ch. 4. 3.
ch. 20. 46.
[p] Ex. 15. 20. Isa. 3. 16.
[8] Or, elbows.
[q] ch. 22. 25. Eph. 4. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 14.
[r] Prov. 28. 21. Mic. 3. 5. Rom. 14. 15.
[9] Or, into gardens.
[s] Prov. 19. 27.
[t] Jer. 23. 14.
[10] by quickening him, or, that I should save his life.
[u] ch. 12. 24. Mic. 3. 6.
[v] ch. 14. 8.
[a] ch. 8. 1. ch. 20. 1.
[b] ch. 3. 20. ch. 7. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 8. Rev. 2. 14.
[c] Prov. 15. 8.
[d] Heb. 3. 12–19.
[1] Or, others.
[e] Jer. 2. 13. Matt. 6. 24. Jude 19.

face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And [f]I will set my face against that man, and will make him a [g]sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD [h]have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Iṣ'ra-el.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh *unto him;*

11 That the house of Iṣ'ra-el may [i]go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; [j]but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the [k]staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 [l]Though these three men, Nō'ah, Dăn'iel, and Jōb, were in it, they should deliver *but* their own souls [m]by their righteousness, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ If I cause [n]noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they [2]spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 *Though* these three men *were* [3]in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or *if* [o]I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I [p]cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or *if* I send [q]a pestilence into that land, and [r]pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast: D. Verse 21.

20 Though Nō'ah, Dăn'iel, and Jōb, *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall *but* deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord GOD; [s]How much more when [t]I send my four sore judgments upon Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast? D. 28. 23.

22 ¶ [u]Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, *both* sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and [v]ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, *even* concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done [w]without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

B. C. 594.

[f] Lev. 17. 10. Jer. 44. 11. ch. 15. 7.
[g] Num. 26. 10. Deut. 28. 37. ch. 5. 15.
[h] Job 12. 16. Jer. 4. 10. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[i] Ps. 119. 67, 71. Jer. 31. 18, 19. Heb. 12. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 15.
[j] Jer. 24. 7. Jer. 30. 22. Jer. 32. 38. ch. 11. 20. ch. 36. 28.
[k] Lev. 26. 26. Isa. 3. 1. ch. 4. 16.
[l] Jer. 15. 1. Jer. 7. 16.
[m] Prov. 11. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
[n] Lev. 26. 22. Num. 21. 6. 2 Or, bereave. 3 in the midst of it.
[o] Lev. 26. 25. ch. 5. 12.
[p] Jer. 33. 12. ch. 25. 13. Hos. 4. 3.
[q] 2 Sam. 24. 15.
[r] ch. 7. 8. Rev. 16. 3-6. 4 Or, also when.
[s] Jer. 15. 2, 3. ch. 5. 17. Amos 4. 10. Rev. 6. 4, 8.
[t] ch. 6. 8.
[u] ch. 20. 43.
[v] Jer. 22. 8, 9.
[a] Ps. 80. 8. Hos. 10. 1.
[b] John 15. 6. 1 Will it prosper? 2 made fit.
[c] Lev. 17. 10. Ps. 34. 16. Jer. 21. 10.
[d] Isa. 24. 18. Jer. 48. 43, 44. Amos 5. 19.
[e] ch. 6. 7. ch. 7. 4. 3 trespassed a trespass.
[a] ch. 20. 4. 1 cutting out, or, habitation.

CHAPTER 15. 817

Jerusalem's rejection shewn by the unfit vine branch.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the [a]vine tree more than any tree, *or than* a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will *men* take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, [b]it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. [1]Is it meet for *any* work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was [2]meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for *any* work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

7 And [c]I will set my face against them; [d]they shall go out from *one* fire, and *another* fire shall devour them; [e]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have [3]committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 16. 818

1 *A type of Jerusalem's original state.* 6 *God's love toward Jerusalem.* 44 *Her numerous sins.* 60 *Promise of mercy.*

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [a]cause Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; Thy [1]birth and thy nativity *is* of the land of Că'năan; thy

[s] S. 18. 4.

father *was* an Ăm'ôr-īte, and thy mother an Hĭt'tite.

4 And *as for* thy nativity, [b]in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water [2]to supple *thee;* thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee [3]polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live.

7 I have [4]caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to [5]excellent ornaments: *thy* breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou *wast* naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time *was* the time of love; [c]and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and [d]thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I throughly washed away thy [f]blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

C 10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk. C. Matt. 6. 25–34.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I [g]put bracelets upon thy hands, [f]and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy [7]forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment *was of* fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; [e]thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding [h]beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And [i]thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it *was* perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ [j]But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, [k]and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 [l]And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be *so*.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair

B. C. 594.

b Hos. 2. 3.

2 Or, when I looked upon thee.

3 Or, trodden under foot.

4 made thee a million.

5 ornament of ornaments.

c Ruth 3. 9.
d Ex. 19. 5.
6 bloods.
e Gen. 24. 22.
f Gen. 41. 42.
Prov. 1. 9.
Song 4. 10.
Isa. 13. 19.
Dan. 5. 7, 16, 29.
7 nose.
g Deut. 32. 13.
h Ps. 48. 2.
i Lam. 2. 15.
j Deut. 32. 15.
Jer. 7. 4.
Mic. 3. 11.
k Isa. 1. 21.
Isa. 57. 8.
Jer. 2. 20.
Hos. 1. 2.
l 2 Ki. 23. 7.
ch. 7. 20.
Hos. 2. 8.
8 of a male.
m Deut. 32. 13.
Hos. 2. 8.
9 a savour of rest.
n 2 Ki. 16. 3.
Isa. 57. 5.
Jer. 7. 31.
ch. 20. 26.
10 to devour.
o Gen. 17. 7, 11.
Ex. 13. 2.
p Jer. 2. 2.
Hos. 2. 3.
11 Or, brothel house.
q Lev. 26. 30.
Ps. 78. 58.
Isa. 57. 5.
Jer. 2. 20.
r Prov. 9. 14.
Jer. 6. 15.
s ch. 8. 10.
ch. 20. 7.
12 Or, cities.
t Judg. 10. 6.
2 Ki. 16. 7.
Jer. 2. 18.
u ch. 23. 14.
v Prov. 30. 20.
13 Or, In thy daughters is thine, etc.

jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images [8]of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 [m]My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, *wherewith* I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for [9]a sweet savour: and *thus* it was, saith the Lord GOD.

20 [n]Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them [10]to be devoured. *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain [o]my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through *the fire* for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy [p]youth, when thou wast naked and bare, *and* wast polluted in thy blood.

H 23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD;)

24 *That* thou hast also built unto thee an [11]eminent place, [q]and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place [r]at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with [s]the Ē-gўp'tians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary *food*, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the [12]daughters of the Phĭlĭs'tĭnes, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 [t]Thou hast played the whore also with the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ans, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Cā'nāan [u]unto Chăl-dē'ā; and yet thou wast [v]not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these *things*, the work of [13]an imperious whorish woman;

31 [13]In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 *But as* a wife that committeth

adultery, *which* taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores: but [w]thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and [14]hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from *other* women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

36 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by [x]the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore [y]I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all *them* that thou hast loved, with all *them* that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, [z]that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as [15]women that break wedlock and [a]shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: [c]they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take [16]thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 [b]They shall also bring up a company against thee, [c]and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall [d]burn thine houses with fire, and [e]execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to [f]cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So [g]will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because [h]thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these *things;* behold, therefore [i]I also will recompense thy way upon *thine* head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As *is* the mother, *so is* her daughter.

45 Thou *art* thy mother's daughter, that loatheth her husband and her children; and thou *art* the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their husbands and their children: your mother *was* an Hit'tite, and your father an Am'or-ite.

B. C. 594.

w Isa. 30 3. 14 bribest.

x Ps. 106. 38. Jer. 2. 34.
y Isa. 47. 2,3. Jer. 13. 22. Lam. 1. 8. ch. 23. 9. Hos. 2. 10. Nah. 3. 5.
15 with judgments of.
z Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 12. Lev. 24. 17. Matt. 26. 52. Rev. 13. 10.
a ch. 23. 26.
16 instruments of thine ornament.
b ch. 23. 46, 47.
c John 8. 5.
d Deut. 13. 16. 2 Ki. 25. 9. Jer. 39. 8.
e ch. 5. 8. ch. 23. 10. Rom. 2. 8.
f ch. 23. 27.
g ch. 5. 13.
h Ps. 78. 42.
i ch. 9. 10. ch. 11. 21.
17 lesser than thou.
18 Or, that was loathed as a small thing.
j 2 Ki. 21. 9. ch. 5. 6, 7.
k Matt. 10 15. Mark 6. 11. Luke 10. 12.
l Gen. 13. 10.
m Luke 16. 20.
n Gen. 13. 13. Gen. 18. 20.
o Job 18. 18.
p Matt. 12. 41.
q Isa. 1. 9. Rom. 9. 29.
r Jer. 20. 16.
s ch. 14. 22, 23.
19 for a report, or, hearing.
20 prides, or, excellences.
t 2 Ki. 16. 5. 2 Chr. 28. 18. Isa. 7. 1.
21 Aram.
22 Or, spoil.
23 borne them.

46 And thine elder sister *is* Sa-ma'ri-a, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and [17]thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, *is* Sod'om and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, [18]as *if that were* a very little *thing,* [j]thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, [k]Sod'om thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sod'om, pride, [l]fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, [m]neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and [n]committed abomination before me: therefore [o]I took them away as I saw *good.*

51 Neither hath Sa-ma'ri-a committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and [p]hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters. I. Verse 55.

53 [q]When I shall bring again their captivity, [r]the captivity of Sod'om and her daughters, and the captivity of Sa-ma'ri-a and her daughters, then *will I bring again* the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art [s]a comfort unto them. I.*

55 When thy sisters, Sod'om and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Sa-ma'ri-a and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sod'om was not [19]mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy [20]pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of *thy* [t]reproach of the daughters of [21]Syr'i-a, and all *that are* round about her, the daughters of the Phi-lis'tines, which [22]despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast [23]borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast

*I. Verses 60–63.

done, which hast [u]despised the oath in breaking the covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheless I will [v]remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee [w]an everlasting covenant.

61 Then [x]thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy [y]sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for [z]daughters, [a]but not by thy covenant.

62 [b]And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, [c]and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD. I. 17. 22–24.

B. C. 594.

u Deut. 29. 12, 14. ch. 17. 13, 16.
v Ex. 2. 24. Lev. 26. 41, 42. Ps. 106. 45. Hos. 2. 15.
w Jer. 32. 40.
x ch. 20. 43.
y Song 8. 8. Isa. 2. 2.
z Isa. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 26.
a Jer. 31. 31.
b Hos. 2. 19, 20. Acts 7. 8. Heb. 8. 6–10, 13.
c Rom. 3. 19.

819 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Parables of the eagles and vine.* 11 *God's judgments on Jerusalem.* 22 *A promise of Christ's kingdom.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; A great eagle with great wings, long-winged, full of feathers, which had [1]divers colours, came unto Lĕb'a-non, and [c]took the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and [2]planted it in [b]a fruitful field; he placed *it* by great waters, *and* set it [c]*as* a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good [3]soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Shall it prosper? [d]shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

1 embroidering.
a 2 Ki. 24. 12.
2 put it in a field of seed.
b Deut. 8. 7, 8, 9.
c Isa. 15. 7.
3 field.
d 2 Ki. 25. 7.
e ch. 19. 12. Hos. 13. 15. Matt. 21. 19. Mark 11. 20. John 15. 6. Jude 12.
f ch. 2. 5.
g 2 Ki. 24. 11–16.
h 2 Ki. 24. 17. *i* 2 Chr. 36. 13.
4 brought him to an oath.
j ch. 29. 14.
5 to keep his covenant, to stand to it.
k 2 Ki. 24. 20. Jer. 52. 3.
l Deut. 17. 16. Isa. 30. 1–4. Isa. 31. 1, 3. Jer. 37. 5–7.
m Jer. 32. 5. ch. 12. 13.
n Jer. 37. 7. Lam. 4. 17. ch. 29. 6, 7.
o Jer. 52. 4.
p 1 Chr. 29. 24.
q Josh. 10. 16–18. 2 Chr. 33. 11.
r Ecc. 9. 12. Lam. 1. 15. ch. 12. 13.
s ch. 20. 36.
t ch. 12. 14.
t Isa. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5.
u Isa. 53. 2.
v Ps. 2. 6.
w Isa. 2. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 1.

10 Yea, behold, *being* planted, shall it prosper? [e]shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew. R. 21. 3.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to [f]the rebellious house, Know ye not what these *things mean?* tell *them,* Behold, [g]the king of Bāb'ў-lon is come to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Bāb'ў-lon;

13 [h]And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, [i]and hath [4]taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be [5]base, that it might not lift itself up, [j]*but* that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But [k]he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Ē'gўpt, [l]that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such *things?* or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely in [m]the place *where* the king *dwelleth* that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, *even* with him in the midst of Bāb'ў-lon he shall die.

17 [n]Neither shall Phā'raōh with *his* mighty army and great company make for him in the war, [o]by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had [p]given his hand, and hath done all these *things,* he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; *As* I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will [q]spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Bāb'ў-lon, and [r]will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And [s]all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it.*

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest [t]branch of the high cedar, and will set *it;* I will crop off from the top of his young twigs [u]a tender one, and will [v]plant *it* upon an high mountain and eminent:

23 [w]In the mountain of the height of Ĭs'ra-el will I plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it

shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done it. I. 20. 34–38.

820 CHAPTER 18.

1 *God's reproof of the unjust proverb of sour grapes.* 25 *He defends the equity of his dealings.* 31 *An exhortation to repentance.*

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Iṣ'-ra-el, saying, The [c]fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have *occasion* any more to use this proverb in Iṣ'ra-el.

4 Behold, [b]all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: [c]the soul that sinneth, it shall die. H. Ver. 20. S.*

5 ¶ But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,

6 [d]*And* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, neither hath [e]defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to [f]a menstruous woman,

7 And hath not [g]oppressed any, *but* hath restored to the debtor his [h]pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath [i]given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He *that* hath not given forth upon [j]usury, neither hath taken any increase, *that* hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, [k]hath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he *is* [l]just, he shall surely [m]live, saith the Lord GOD.

10 ¶ If he beget a son *that is* a [n]robber, [o]a shedder of blood, and [s]*that* doeth the like to *any* one of these *things*,

11 And that doeth not any of those *duties*, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and [e]defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath [p]committed abomination,

13 [q]Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his [t]blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, *if* he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 *That* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Iṣ'-ra-el, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, [u]hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, *but* hath given [r]his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 *That* hath taken off his hand from the poor, *that* hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; [v]he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 *As for* his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did *that* which *is* not good among his people, lo, even [w]he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? [x]doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, *and* hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live. H. Ver. (30).

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. [y]The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: [w]the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, [z]and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But [v]if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 [z]All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: [a]in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. W. Verse 32.

23 [b]Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: *and* not that he should return from his ways, and live? L.† R.†

24 ¶ But [c]when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, *and* doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* doeth, shall he live? [d]All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 ¶ Yet ye say, [e]The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Iṣ'ra-el; Is not [f]my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous *man* turneth

B. C. 594.

[a] Lam. 5. 7.
[b] Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9.
[c] Rom. 6. 23.
1 judgment and justice.
[d] ch. 22. 9.
[e] Heb. 13. 4.
[f] Lev. 18. 19.
[g] Lev. 25. 14.
[h] Deut. 24. 12.
[i] Isa. 58. 7. Matt. 25. 35.
[j] Lev. 25. 36.
[k] Zech. 8. 16.
[l] Hab. 2. 4. Rom. 8. 1.
[m] Amos 5. 4.
2 Or, breaker up of an house.
[n] Ex. 21. 12.
3 Or, that doeth to his brother besides any of these.
[o] 1 Cor. 6. 9.
[p] 2 Ki. 21. 11.
[q] Ex. 22. 25.
4 bloods.
5 hath not pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge.
[r] Job 22. 7. Prov. 22. 9. Eccl. 11. 1, 2. Isa. 58. 7–10. Matt. 25. 35 Luke 11. 41.
[s] ch. 20. 18. Matt. 23. 29–32. Rom. 2. 7.
[t] ch. 3. 18.
[u] Ex. 20. 5. Deut. 5. 9.
[v] Deut. 24. 16. 2 Chr. 25. 4.
[w] Isa. 3. 10.
[x] Rom. 2. 9.
[y] ch. 33. 12.
[z] ch. 33. 16.
[a] Rom. 8. 13.
[b] 2 Pet. 3. 9.
[c] ch. 33. 12.
[d] Heb. 10. 38. 2 John 8.
[e] Mal. 3. 14.
[f] Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. Ps. 145. 17.

*S. Ver. 20–27.

*L. Ver. 27, 28. †R. Verses 27, 28.

away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, [g]when the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Ĭs'ra-el, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Ĭs'ra-el, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 [h]Therefore I will judge you, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. [i]Repent, and turn [6]*yourselves* from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 ¶ [j]Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a [k]new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Ĭs'ra-el?

32 For [l]I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn [7]*yourselves*, and live ye.

B. C. 594.

g Isa. 1. 18.

h Eccl. 12. 14. ch. 7. 3.

i Matt. 3. 2. Rev. 2. 5.
6 Or, others.

j Eph. 4. 22.

k Jer. 32. 39. ch. 11. 19.

l Lam. 3. 33. ch. 33. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
7 Or, others.

821 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Lamentation for Israel's princes.* 10 *Also for Jerusalem.*

MOREOVER [a]take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Ĭs'ra-el,

2 And say, What *is* thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: [b]it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of [c]Ē'gўpt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, *and* her hope was lost, then she took [d]another of her whelps, *and* made him a young lion.

6 [e]And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, *and* devoured men.

7 And he knew [1]their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 [f]Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 [g]And they put him in ward [2]in chains, and brought him to the king of Băb'ў-lon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon [h]the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el.

a ch. 26. 17.
b 2 Ki. 23. 31.
c 2 Ki. 23. 33. 2 Chr. 36. 4. Jer. 22. 11.
d 2 Ki. 23. 34
e Jer. 22. 13.
1 Or, their widows.
f 2 Ki. 24. 2. g 2 Chr. 3. 6. Jer. 28. 18, 19.
2 Or, in hooks.
h ch. 6. 2.
i ch. 15. 2. Ps. 80. 8.
3 Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.
j Deut. 8. 7.
k Dan. 4. 11.
l Hos. 13. 15.
m Deut. 28. 48.
n Judg. 9. 15.

10 ¶ Thy mother *is* [i]like a vine [3]in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was [j]fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her [k]stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the [l]east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she *is* [m]planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 [n]And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, *which* hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod *to be* a sceptre to rule. This *is* a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

a ch. 8. 1.
b 1 Sam. 28. 6. Ps. 50. 15. Prov. 15. 8. Matt. 15. 8.
1 Or, plead for them.
c ch. 16. 2. Matt. 23. 32.
d Ex. 6. 7.
2 Or, sware.
e Ex. 3. 8. Deut. 4. 34.
f Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 20. 2.
g Ex. 3. 8, 17. Jer. 32. 22.
h Ps. 48. 2.
i 2 Chr. 15. 8.
j Deut. 29. 16. Josh 24. 14.

CHAPTER 20. 822

1 *God refuses to be consulted by Israel's elders.* 5 *Rebellions of Israel.* 33 *God's promise to gather the nation again.*

AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth *month*, the tenth *day* of the month, *that* [a]certain of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come to enquire of me? *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, [1]I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou [1]judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge *them?* [c]cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

5 ¶ And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when [d]I chose Ĭs'ra-el, and [2]lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jā'cob, and made myself [e]known unto them in the land of Ē'gўpt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, [f]I *am* the LORD your God;

6 In the day *that* I lifted up mine hand unto them, [g]to bring them forth of the land of Ē'gўpt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, [h]which *is* the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man [i]the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with [j]the idols of Ē'gўpt: I *am* the LORD your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they

did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Ĕ'gўpt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

9 [k]But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they *were,* in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt.

10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 [l]And I gave them my statutes, and [3]shewed them my judgments, [m]which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my [n]sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I *am* the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Ĭs'ra-el rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they [o]despised my judgments, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also [p]I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given *them,* flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for [q]their heart went after their idols.

17 [r]Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I *am* the LORD your God; [s]walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 [t]And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I *am* the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding [u]the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

B. C. 593.

k Ex. 32. 12. Num. 14. 13.

l Deut. 4. 8. Neh. 9. 13.
3 made them to know.
m Rom. 10. 5

n Ex. 20. 8. Deut. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 14.

o Prov. 1. 25.
p Num. 14. 28. Ps. 95. 11.
q Num. 15. 39. Ps. 78. 37. ch. 14. 3, 4. Amos 5. 25, 26. Acts 7. 42, 43.
r 1 Sam. 24. 10. Neh. 9. 19. Ps. 78. 38.
s Deut. 5. 32, 33. Deut. 6. Deut. 7. Deut. 8. Deut. 10. Deut. 11. Deut. 12.
t Ex. 20. 11. Neh. 13 17-19. Isa. 58. 13. Jer. 17. 22.
u Num. 25. 1, 2. Deut. 9. 23, 24.
v Ps. 78. 38.
w Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64. Ps. 106. 27.
x ch. 6. 9. Mark 7. 22.
y Ps. 81. 12. Rom. 1. 24. 2 Ki. 17. 17. 2 Chr. 28. 3. Jer. 32. 35. ch. 16. 20, 21.
a ch. 6. 7.
b Rom. 1. 23.
4 trespassed a trespass.
c Isa. 57. 5.
d ch. 16. 19.
5 Or, I told them what the high place was, or, Bamah.
e Prov. 1. 27, 28. Zech. 7. 13. Matt. 25. 11, 12.
f ch. 11. 5.
g Jer. 21. 5.

22 [v]Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that [w]I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and [x]their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore [y]I gave them also statutes *that were* not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass [z]through *the fire* all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they [a]might know that I *am* the LORD.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Yet in this your fathers have [b]blasphemed me, in that they have [4]committed a trespass against me.

28 *For* when I had brought them into the land, *for* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then [c]they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their [d]sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

29 Then [5]I said unto them, What *is* the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bā'mah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and [e]shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Ĭs'ra-el? *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that [f]which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and [g]with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with

a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there [b]will I plead with you face to face.

36 [c]Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Ē'gўpt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD.

37 And I will cause you to [d]pass under the rod, and I will bring you into [e]the bond of the covenant:

38 And [f]I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and [g]they shall not enter into the land of Ĭs'ra-el: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. I.*

39 As for you, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, thus saith the Lord GOD; [m]Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter *also,* if ye will not hearken unto me: [n]but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For [o]in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord GOD, there shall all the house of Ĭs'ra-el, all of them in the land, serve me: there [p]will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the [q]firstfruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your [s]sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 [t]And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, [u]when I shall bring you into the land of Ĭs'ra-el, into the country *for* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers. I. 28. 25, 26.

43 And [v]there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and [w]ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 [x]And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have wrought with you [y]for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord GOD.

45 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [w]I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour [z]every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces [y]from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

B. C. 593.

h ch. 17. 20. i Num. 14. 21.

j Lev. 27. 32. Jer. 33. 13.

6 Or, a delivering.

k ch. 34. 17. Matt 3. 12.

l Ps. 95. 11. ch. 13. 9. 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 4. 6.

m Ps. 81. 12. Amos 4. 4.

n Prov. 21. 27. Isa. 1. 13. Jer. 7. 9–11. ch. 23. 38.

o Isa. 2. 2. ch. 17. 23.

p Isa. 56. 7. Zech. 8. 20. Mal. 3. 4. Rom. 12. 1.

7 Or, chief.

8 savour of rest.

q Jer. 24. 7. ch. 36. 23. John 17. 3.

r ch. 11. 17.

s ch. 16. 61.

t Lev. 26. 39. Hos. 5. 15.

u ch. 24. 24.

v ch. 36. 22.

w Jer. 21. 14.

x Luke 23. 31.

y ch. 21. 4.

a ch. 20. 46.

b Deut. 32. 2. Amos 7. 16.

c 1 Pet. 4. 17.

d Job 9. 22.

e ch. 20. 47.

f Isa. 45. 23.

g Isa. 22. 4.

1 shall go into water.

h Deut. 32. 41.

2 Or, it is the rod of my son, it despiseth every tree.

3 Or, they are thrust down to the sword with my people.

i Jer. 31. 19.

4 Or, When the trial hath been, what then? shall they not also belong to the despising rod?

j Job 9. 23.

5 hand to hand.

CHAPTER 21. 823

Ezekiel prophesies against Israel with a sign of sighing.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 [a]Son of man, set thy face toward Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and [b]drop *thy word* toward the [c]holy places, and prophesy against the land of Ĭs'ra-el, R.*

3 And say to the land of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I *am* against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee [d]the righteous and the wicked. R

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh [e]from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it [f]shall not return any more.

6 [g]Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of *thy* loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees [1]shall be weak *as* water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD.

8 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, [h]A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? [2]it contemneth the rod of my son, *as* every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it *shall be* upon all the princes of Ĭs'ra-el: [3]terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: [i]smite therefore upon *thy* thigh.

13 [4]Because *it is* [j]a trial, and what if *the sword* contemn even the rod? it shall be no *more,* saith the Lord GOD.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite *thine* [5]hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of [1]the slain: it *is* the sword of the great

*I. Ver. 40–42.

*R. Verses 26, 27.

men that are slain, which entereth into their [k]privy chambers.

15 I have set the [6]point of the sword against all their gates, that *their* heart may faint, and *their* ruins be multiplied: ah! *it is* made bright, *it is* [7]wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 [8]Go thee one way or other, *either* on the right hand, [8]*or* on the left, whithersoever thy face *is* set.

17 I will also [m]smite mine hands together, and [n]I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said *it*.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Băb'ў-lon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose *it* at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to [9]Răb'bath of the Ăm'-mon-ītes, and to Jū'dah in Jē-ru'să-lĕm the defenced.

21 For the king of Băb'ў-lon stood at the [9]parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made *his* [10]arrows bright, he consulted with [11]images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jē-ru'să-lĕm, to appoint [12]captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to [p]lift up the voice with shouting, [q]to appoint *battering* rams against the gates, to cast a mount, *and* to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, [13]to them that [r]have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, *I say*, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, [s]profane wicked prince of Ĭs'ra-el, whose day is come, when iniquity *shall have* an end,

R M 26 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this *shall* not *be* the same: [t]exalt *him that is* low, and abase *him that is* high.

27 [14]I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: [u]and it shall be no *more*, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*. R, 22. 4. M.*

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the Ăm'mon-ītes, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword *is* drawn: for the slaughter *it is* furbished, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of *them that are* slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity *shall have* an end.

30 [15]Shall I cause *it* to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of [16]brutish men, *and* skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no *more* remembered: for I the LORD have spoken *it*.

CHAPTER 22. 824

1 *Sins of the Jews.* 15 *Their dispersion.* 23 *Corruption of prophets, princes, priests, and people.*

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou [1]judge, wilt thou judge the [2]bloody city? yea, thou shalt [3]shew her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh [a]idols against herself to defile herself. R, Ver. 15.

R 4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast [b]shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come *even* unto thy years: [c]therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 *Those that be* near, and *those that be* far from thee, shall mock thee, *which art* [4]infamous *and* much vexed.

6 Behold, [d]the princes of Ĭs'ra-el, every one were in thee to their [5]power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they [e]set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by [6]oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast [f]profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are [7]men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they [g]discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was [h]set apart for pollution.

11 And [8]one hath committed abomination [i]with his neighbour's wife; and [g]another hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

B. C. 593.

k 1 Ki. 20. 30. ch. 8. 12.
6 Or, glittering, or, fear.
7 Or, sharpened.
l ch. 14. 17.
8 set thyself, take the left hand.
m ch. 22. 13.
n Deut. 28. 63. Isa. 1. 24. ch. 16. 42.
o Deut. 3. 11. 2 Sam. 12. 26. Jer. 49. 2.
9 mother of the way.
10 Or, knives.
11 teraphim.
12 rams, or battering rams.
p Jer. 51. 14.
q ch. 4. 2.
13 Or, for the oaths made unto them.
r ch. 17. 13.
s Gen. 13. 13.
t Luke 1. 52.
14 Perverted, perverted, perverted, will I make it.
u Gen. 49. 10.
15 Or, Cause it to return.
16 Or, burning.
1 Or, plead for.
2 city of bloods.
3 make her know.
a Mic. 6. 16.
b Gen. 9. 6. 2 Ki. 21. 16. Ps. 106. 38.
c Deut. 28. 37. 1 Ki. 9. 7. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Ps. 44. 13, 14. Jer. 18. 16. Dan. 9. 16.
4 polluted of name, much in vexation.
d Isa. 1. 23. Zeph. 3. 3.
5 arm.
e Deut. 27. 16.
6 Or, deceit.
f Lev. 19. 30.
7 men of slanders.
g Lev. 20. 11. 1 Cor. 5. 1.
h Lev. 18. 19.
8 Or, every one.
i Jer. 5. 8.
9 Or, every one hath by lewdness.

*M. 34. 23–29.

12 In thee [f]have they taken gifts to shed blood; [k]thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and [l]hast forgotten me, saith the Lord GOD.

13 ¶ Behold, therefore I have [m]smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 [n]Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? [o]I the LORD have spoken *it*, and will do *it*.

15 And [p]I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee. R. 25., 32., 35.

16 And thou [10]shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and [q]thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, C. Dan. 9. 5.

C 18 Son of man, [r]the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they *are* brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are *even* the [11]dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

H 20 [12]*As* they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt *it;* so will I gather *you* in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave *you there*, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you. H. 25. 17.

23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou *art* the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 [s]*There is* a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they [t]have devoured souls; [u]they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 Her [v]priests have [13]violated my law, and have [w]profaned mine holy things: they have put no [x]difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed *difference* between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

27 Her [y]princes in the midst thereof *are* like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, *and* to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And [z]her prophets have daubed them with untempered *morter*, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken.

29 [a]The people of the land have used [14]oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger [15]wrongfully.

30 [b]And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and [c]stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

B. C. 593.

f Deut. 16. 19.
k Ex. 22. 25. Deut. 23. 19.
l Deut. 32. 18. Ps. 106. 21. Jer. 2. 32. ch. 23. 35.
m ch. 21. 17.
n Isa. 31. 3. ch. 21. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 22.
o ch. 17. 24.
p Deut. 4. 27.
10 Or, shalt be profaned.
q Ex. 8. 22. Ps. 9. 16.
r Isa. 1. 22.
11 drosses.
12 According to the gathering.
s Jer. 6. 13. Hos. 6. 9.
t Matt. 23. 14. Acts. 20. 29.
u Mic. 3. 11. Zeph. 3. 3.
v Mal. 2. 8.
13 offered violence to.
w 1 Sam. 2. 29.
x Lev. 10. 10.
y Isa. 1. 23.
z ch. 13. 10.
a Jer. 5. 26.
14 Or, deceit.
15 without right.
b Jer. 5. 1.
c Gen. 18. 23.

CHAPTER 23. 825

1 *The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah.* 36 *Reproof of their adulteries.*
45 *Judgments upon them.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were [c]two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And [b]they committed whoredoms in E'gypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them *were* Ā-hō'-lah the elder, and Ā-hŏl'ĭ-bah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus *were* their names; Să-mā'rĭ-ā *is* [1]Ā-hō'lah, and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm [2]Ā-hŏl'ĭ-bah.

5 And Ā-hō'lah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on [c]the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-anş *her* neighbours,

6 *Which were* clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she [3]committed her whoredoms with them, with all them *that were* [4]the chosen men of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms *brought* from E'gўpt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the [d]Ăs-sўr'ĭ-anş, upon whom she doted.

10 These [e]discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became [5]famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

a Jer. 3. 7. ch. 16. 46.
b Lev. 17. 7. Josh. 24. 14. ch. 20. 8.
1 That is, His tent, or, tabernacle.
2 That is, My tabernacle in her.
c 2 Ki. 15. 19. 2 Ki. 16. 7. Hos. 5. 13. Hos. 8. 9. Hos. 10. 6.
3 bestowed her whoredoms upon them.
4 the choice of the children of Asshur.
d 2 Ki. 17. 3, 4, 5, 6, 23.
e ch. 16. 37, 41.
5 a name.

B. C. 593.

11 And when her sister Ā-hŏl'ĭ-bah saw *this*, [6]she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms [7]more than her sister in *her* whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the [f]Ăs-sўr'ĭ-anş *her* neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, *that* they *took* both one way,

14 And *that* she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, [g]the images of the Chăl-dē'anş pourtrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Băb-ў-lō'nĭ-anş of Chăl-dē'ā, the land of their nativity:

16 And [8]as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chăl-dē'ā.

17 And the [9]Băb-ў-lō'nĭ-anş came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was [10]alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then [h]my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Ē'gўpt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, [i]whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Ē-gўp'tians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Ā-hŏl'ĭ-bah, thus saith the Lord GOD; [j]Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Băb-ў-lō'nĭ-anş, and all the Chăl-dē'anş, Pē'kŏd, and Shō'ā, and Kō'ā, *and* all the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-anş with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee [k]with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, *which* shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall [l]judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 [m]They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy [11]fair jewels.

27 Thus [n]will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom *brought* from the land of Ē'gўpt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Ē'gўpt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand *of them* [o]whom thou hatest, into the hand *of them* from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and [p]shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these *things* unto thee, because thou hast [q]gone a whoring after the heathen, *and* because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her [r]cup into thine hand.

R 32 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: [s]thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much. R. 21. 13.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Să-mā'rĭ-ā.

34 Thou shalt [t]even drink it and suck *it* out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou [u]hast forgotten me, and [v]cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou [12]judge Ā-hō'lah and Ā-hŏl'ĭ-bah? yea, [w]declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and [x]blood *is* in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, [y]whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through *the fire*, to devour *them*.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and [z]have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanc-

6 she corrupted her inordinate love more than, etc.
7 more than the whoredoms of her sister.
8 at the sight of her eyes.
9 children of Babel.
10 loosed, or, disjointed.
11 instruments of thy decking.
12 Or, plead for.

f 2 Ki. 16. 7.
g Jer. 50. 2.
h Deut. 32. 19. Ps. 78. 59. Jer. 12. 8. Jer. 15. 1. Lam. 2. 7. Amos 6. 8. Zech. 11. 8.
i ch. 16. 26.
j Isa. 10. 5, 6. ch. 16. 37.
k Jer. 47. 3. Nah. 3. 2.
l 2 Sam. 24. 14. Jer. 39. 5. ch. 16. 38.
m Jer. 13. 22. ch. 16. 39. Rev. 17. 16.
n ch. 16. 41. Mic. 5. 10.
o Jer. 21. 7. ch. 16. 37.
p ch. 16. 39.
q ch. 6. 9.
r Ps. 11. 6. Jer. 25. 15. Dan. 9. 12.
s Deut. 28. 37. ch. 22. 4, 5.
t Ps. 75. 8. Isa. 51. 17.
u Jer. 2. 32. Jer. 3. 21.
v 1 Ki. 14. 9. Neh. 9. 26.
w Isa. 58. 1.
x ch. 16. 38.
y ch. 16. 20.
z ch. 22. 8.

tuary to profane it; and, lo, [e]thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men [13]to come from far, [b]unto whom a messenger *was* sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst [c]wash thyself, [d]paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And satest upon a [14]stately bed, and a table prepared before it, [e]whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease *was* with her: and with the men [15]of the common sort *were* brought [16]Sā-bē'ans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto *her that was* old in adulteries, Will they now commit [17]whoredoms with her, and she *with them?*

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Ā-hō'lah and unto Ā-hŏl'ĭ-bah, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall [f]judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they *are* adulteresses, and blood *is* in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them [18]to be removed and spoiled.

47 [g]And the company shall stone them with stones, and [19]dispatch them with their swords; [h]they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, [i]that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

826 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Parable of the boiling pot.* 18 *Death of Ezekiel's wife.* 19 *Jerusalem's destruction foreshadowed.*

AGAIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this same day: the king of Băb'ў-lon set himself against Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm this [c]same day.

3 [b]And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [c]Set on a pot, set *it* on, and also pour water into it:

B. C. 590.

a 2 Ki. 21. 4. Jer. 23. 11. ch. 44. 7.
13 coming.
b Isa. 57. 9.

c Ruth 3. 3.
d 2 Ki. 9. 30. Jer. 4. 30.

14 honourable.
e Prov. 7. 17. Jer. 44. 17. ch. 16. 18, 19. Hos. 2. 8.

15 of the multitude of men.
16 Or, drunkards.

17 her whoredoms.

f ch. 16. 38. John 8. 4–7.
18 for a removing and spoil.
g ch. 16. 41.
19 Or, single them out.
h 2 Chr. 36. 17. ch. 24. 21.
i Deut. 13. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 6.

a 2 Ki. 25. 1. Jer. 39. 1.
b Ps. 78. 2. ch. 17. 12. Mic. 2. 4. Mark 12. 12. Luke 8. 10.
c Jer. 1. 13. ch. 11. 3.
1 Or, heap.
d 2 Ki. 21. 16. ch. 22. 3. Mic. 7. 2. Nah. 3. 1.
e Joel 3. 3. Obad. 11. Nah. 3. 10.
f Lev. 17. 13. Deut. 12. 16.
g Jer. 16. 17. Matt. 7. 2.
h Nah. 3. 1. Hab. 2. 12.
i ch. 22. 15.
2 Or, the Lord.
j Amos 4. 6.
k ch. 5. 13. ch. 8. 18.
l Num. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 29. Ps. 33. 9.
m ch. 5. 11.
3 go.
4 Be silent.
n Num. 20. 29. Jer. 16. 5.
o Lev. 10. 6.
p 2 Sam. 15. 30.
q Mic. 3. 7.
5 upper lip.
r ch. 12. 9.

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill *it* with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and [1]burn also the bones under it, *and* make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to [d]the bloody city, to the pot whose scum *is* therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no [d]lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; [f]she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; [g]I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [h]Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and *that* [i]the filthiness of it may be molten in it, *that* the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied [2]*herself* with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum *shall be* in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness *is* lewdness: because [j]I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, [k]till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee. R. 33. 28, 29.

14 [l]I the LORD have spoken *it:* it shall come to pass, and I will do *it;* I will not go back, [m]neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears [3]run down.

17 [4]Forbear to cry, [n]make no mourning for the dead, [o]bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and [p]put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and [q]cover not *thy* [5]lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, [r]Wilt thou not tell us what these *things are* to us, that thou doest *so?*

20 Then I answered them, The

word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [s]I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, [t]the desire of your eyes, and [6]that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: [u]ye shall not cover *your* lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires *shall be* upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: [v]ye shall not mourn nor weep; but [w]ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus [x]Ē-zē'kĭ-el is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: [y]and when this cometh, [z]ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

25 Also, thou son of man, *shall it* not *be* in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and [7]that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 *That* he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause *thee* to hear *it* with *thine* ears?

27 [a]In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

827 CHAPTER 25.

1 *God's vengeance on Ammon.* 8 *Moab, Seir, Edom, and Philistia are to be subject to God's vengeance.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face [a]against the Ăm'mon-ītes, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ăm'mon-ītes, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; [b]Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Ĭs'ra-el, when it was desolate; and against the house of Jū'dah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the [1]men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: [c]they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make [d]Răb'bah a stable for camels, and the Ăm'mon-ītes a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast clapped *thine* [2]hands, and stamped with the [3]feet, and rejoiced in [4]heart with all thy despite against the land of Ĭs'ra-el;

B. C. 588.

s Jer. 7. 14. ch. 7. 20.
t Ps. 27. 4.
6 the pity of your soul.
u Jer. 16. 6.
v Job 27. 15. Ps. 78. 64.
w Lev. 26. 39. ch. 33. 10.
x Isa. 20. 3. ch. 12. 6.
y Jer. 17. 15. John 13. 19.
z ch. 25. 5.
7 the lifting up of their soul.
a ch. 3. 26.

a Jer. 49. 1. Amos 1. 13. Zeph. 2. 9.
b Prov. 17. 5. 1 children.
c Gen. 45. 18.
d 2 Sam. 12. 26. Isa. 13. 21. ch. 21. 20. Zeph. 2. 14
2 hand.
3 foot.
4 soul.
5 Or, meat.
e Deut. 2. 4, 5. Isa. 15. 1. Jer. 48. 1.
6 shoulder of Moab.
7 Or, against the children of Ammon.
f 2 Chr. 28. 17. Ps. 137. 7. Lam. 4. 22. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 10.
8 by revenging revengement.
9 Or, they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan.
g Isa. 11. 14.
h Jer. 25. 20. Joel 3. 4. Amos 1. 6.
10 Or, with perpetual hatred.
i Zeph. 2. 4.
j 1 Sam. 30. 14.
11 Or, haven of the sea.
12 vengeances.
k Ps. 9. 16. Isa. 26. 11. ch. 6. 7.

a Isa. 23. 1 Jer. 25. 22. Amos 1. 9.
b ch. 25. 3.
c Ps. 40. 15. Lam. 1. 1.
d Joel 3. 4–6.

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a [5]spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that [c]Mō'ab and Sē'ĭr do say, Behold, the house of Jū'dah *is* like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the [6]side of Mō'ab from the cities, from his cities *which are* on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Bĕth-jĕsh'ĭ-mŏth, Bā'al-mē'on, and Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'-im,

10 Unto the men of the east [7]with the Ăm'mon-ītes, and will give them in possession, that the Ăm'mon-ītes may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments upon Mō'ab; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [f]Because that Ē'dom hath dealt against the house of Jū'dah [8]by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Ē'dom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Tē'man; and [9]they of Dĕ'dan shall fall by the sword.

14 And [g]I will lay my vengeance upon Ē'dom by the hand of my people Ĭs'ra-el: and they shall do in Ē'dom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know [10]my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [h]Because the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy *it* [10]for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [i]I will stretch out mine hand upon the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and I will cut off the [j]Chĕr'e-thĭms, and destroy the remnant of the [11]sea coast.

17 And I will execute great [12]vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; [k]and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them. H. 33. 11.

CHAPTER 26. 828

1 *Tyre is threatened for her speech against Jerusalem.* 15 *The sea mourns.*

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [a]because that Tȳ'rus hath said against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [b]Aha, she is broken *that was* [c]the gates of the people: she is [d]turned unto me:

I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Tȳ'rus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tȳ'rus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be *a place for* the spreading of nets [c]in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword; [f]and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tȳ'rus Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ȳ-lon, [g]a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall [h]make a fort against thee, and [1]cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, [2]as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy [3]thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 [4]And I will cause the noise of [i]thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be *a place* to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tȳ'rus; Shall not the isles [k]shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the [l]princes of the sea shall [m]come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall [n]clothe themselves with [4]trembling; [n]they shall sit upon the ground, and [o]shall tremble at *every* moment, and [p]be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a [q]lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, *that wast* inhabited [5]of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong [r]in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror *to be* on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down [s]with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set [t]glory in the land of the living;

21 [u]I will make thee [6]a terror, and thou *shalt be* no *more:* [v]though thou be sought for, [w]yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 27. 829

1 *Beauty and riches of Tyre.* 26 *Her irrecoverable fall.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, [a]take up a lamentation for Tȳ'rus;

3 And say unto Tȳ'rus, [b]O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, *which art* [c]a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O Tȳ'rus, thou hast said, I *am* [1]of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders *are* in the [2]midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have [3]made all thy *ship* boards of fir trees of [d]Sē'nir: they have taken cedars from Lĕb'a-non to make masts for thee.

6 *Of* the oaks of Bā'shăn have they made thine oars; [4]the company of the Ash'ūr-ites have made thy benches *of* ivory, *brought* out of [e]the isles of Chīt'tim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Ē'gўpt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; [5]blue and purple from the isles of [f]Ē-lī'shah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zī'dŏn and Ăr'văd were thy mariners: thy wise *men*, O Tȳ'rus, *that* were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of [g]Gē'bal and the wise *men* thereof were in thee thy

B. C. 588.

e ch. 27. 32. Matt. 4. 19–21.
f Ps. 83. 18. Isa. 37. 20. ch. 25. 5.
g Ezra 7. 12. Dan. 2. 37.
h 2 Sam. 20. 15. Jer. 52. 4. ch. 21. 22.
1 Or, pour out the engine of shot.
2 according to the enterings of a city broken up.
3 houses of thy desire.
i Isa. 14. 11. Isa. 23. 7, 16. Jer. 7. 34. Jer. 16. 9. Hos. 2. 11. Rev. 18. 22.
j Isa. 23. 16.
k Jer. 49. 21.
l Isa. 23. 8.
m Jon. 3. 6.
4 tremblings.
n Job 2. 13. Isa. 3. 26.
o ch. 32. 10.
p ch. 27. 35.
q Rev. 18. 9.
5 of the seas.
r Isa. 23. 4.
s ch. 32. 18. Luke 10. 15.
t Isa. 4. 5.
u ch. 27. 36.
6 terrors.
v Ps. 37. 36.
w Jer. 51. 64.

a ch. 26. 17.
b ch. 28. 2.
c Isa. 23. 3.
1 perfect of beauty.
2 heart.
3 built.
d Deut. 3. 9.
4 the daughter, or, they have made thy hatches of ivory well trodden.
e Jer. 2. 10.
5 Or, purple and scarlet.
f Gen. 10. 4.
g Josh. 13. 5.

[s]calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Pĕr'şĭa and of Lŭd and of [h]Phŭt were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Ăr'văd with thine army *were* upon thy walls round about, and the Găm'ma-dĭms were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 [t]Tär'shish *was* thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all *kind of* riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 [j]Jā'văn, Tu'bal, and Mĕ'shech, they *were* thy merchants: they traded [k]the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy [7]market.

14 They of the house of [l]Tō-găr'mah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of [m]Dĕ'dan *were* thy merchants; many isles *were* the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee *for* a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Sȳr'ĭ-ă *was* thy merchant by reason of the multitude of [8]the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and [9]agate.

17 Jū'dah, and the land of Ĭs'ra-el, they *were* thy merchants: they traded in thy market [n]wheat of Mĭn'nith, and Păn'năg, and honey, and oil, and [10]balm.

18 Dă-măs'cus *was* thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Hĕl'bon, and white wool.

19 Dăn also and Jā'văn [11]going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 [o]Dĕ'dan *was* thy merchant in [12]precious clothes for chariots.

21 Ă-rā'bĭ-ă, and all the princes of [p]Kē'dăr, [13]they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these *were they* thy merchants.

22 The merchants of [q]Shĕ'bă and Rā'a-mah, they *were* thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 [r]Hā'ran, and Căn'neh, and Ĕ'dĕn, the merchants of [s]Shĕ'bă, Ăs'shur, *and* Chĭl'măd, *were* thy merchants.

24 These *were* thy merchants in [14]all sorts *of things*, in blue [15]clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 [t]The ships of Tär'shish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast

B. C. 588.

6 strengthen-ers, or, stop-pers of chinks.
h Jer. 46. 9. ch. 30. 5.

t 2 Chr. 20. 36.

j 1 Chr. 1. 5.

k Joel 3. 6.
7 Or, mer-chandise.
l Gen. 10. 3. 1 Chr. 1. 6.

m Gen. 10. 7. 1 Chr. 1. 9.

8 thy works.
9 chryso-prase.
n 1 Ki. 5. 9. Acts 12. 20.
10 Or, rosin.
11 Or, Meu-zal.

o Gen. 25. 3.
12 clothes of freedom.
p Gen. 25. 13. 1 Chr. 1. 29.
13 they were the mer-chants of thy hand.
q Gen. 10. 7. Ps. 72. 10, 15. Isa 60. 6.
r Gen. 11. 31. 2 Ki. 19. 12.
s Gen. 25. 3.
14 Or, excel-lent things.
15 foldings.
t Isa. 2. 16.
u Ps. 48. 7.
16 heart.
v Prov. 11. 4.
17 Or, even with all.
18 heart.
19 Or, waves.
w Rev. 18. 17.
x Neh. 9. 1. Lam. 2. 10. Rev. 18. 19.
y Esth. 4. 1.
z ch. 26. 15.
a Jer. 18. 16.
20 terrors.
21 shall not be for ever.

a Deut. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 26. 16. Prov. 16. 18. Isa. 2. 12. Dan. 5. 22, 23. 1 Tim. 3. 6.
1 heart.
b Ps. 9. 20. Isa. 31. 3.
c Dan. 2. 48. Zech. 9. 2.

replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: [u]the east wind hath broken thee in the [16]midst of the seas.

27 Thy [v]riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that *are* in thee, [17]and in all thy company which *is* in the midst of thee, shall fall into the [18]midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The [18]suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And [w]all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall [x]cast up dust upon their heads, they [y]shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart *and* bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, What *city is* like Tȳ'rus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time *when* thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 [z]All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in *their* countenance.

36 The merchants among the people [a]shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be [20]a terror, and [21]never *shalt be* any more.

CHAPTER 28. 830

1 *God's judgment on the prince of Tyre.* 20 *Judgment of Zidon.* 24 *Israel's restoration.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tȳ'rus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because [c]thine heart *is* lifted up, and thou hast said, I *am* a God, I sit *in* the seat of God, in the [1]midst of the seas; [b]yet thou *art* a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, [c]thou *art* wiser than Dăn'iel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:
5 [2]By thy great wisdom *and* by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up [d]because of thy riches:
6 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast [e]set thine heart as the heart of God;
7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, [f]the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.
8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of *them that are* slain in the midst of the seas.
9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I *am* God? but thou *shalt be* a man, and no God, in the hand of him that [3]slayeth thee.
10 Thou shalt die the deaths of [g]the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.
11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [h]Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.
13 Thou hast been in [i]Eden the garden of God; every precious stone *was* thy covering, the [4]sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the [5]beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the [6]emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of [j]thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.
14 Thou *art* the anointed [k]cherub that covereth; and I have set thee *so:* thou wast upon [l]the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.
15 Thou *wast* perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.
16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.
17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, [m]I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.
18 Thou hast defiled thy [7]sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a [n]fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.
19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be [8]a terror, and never *shalt* thou *be* any more.
20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
21 Son of man, set thy face [o]against Zidon, and prophesy against it,
22 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [p]Behold, I *am* against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and [q]they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be [r]sanctified in her.
23 [s]For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.
24 ¶ And there shall be no more [t]a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor *any* grieving thorn of all *that are* round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.
25 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have [u]gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.
26 And they shall dwell [9]safely therein, and shall [v]build houses, and [w]plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that [10]despise them round about them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God.

B. C. 588.

2 By the greatness of thy wisdom.
d Deut. 8. 12, 13, 14.
e Dan. 7. 25, 26. Acts 12. 22. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
f ch. 30. 11.
3 Or, wounded.
g ch. 31. 18.
h ch. 27. 3.
i Gen. 2. 8. Gen. 3. 23, 24. ch. 31. 8, 9. Joel 2. 3.
4 Or, ruby.
5 Or, chrysolite.
6 Or, chrysoprase.
j ch. 26. 13.
k Ex. 25. 20. *l* ch. 20. 40. *m* 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.
7 palaces.
n Amos 1. 10.
8 terrors.
o Isa. 23. 4, 12. Jer. 25. 22. ch. 32. 30.
p Ex. 14. 4. ch. 39. 13.
q Ps. 9. 16.
r ch. 20. 41.
s ch. 38. 22.
t Num. 33. 55. Josh. 23. 13.
u Isa. 11. 12. ch. 20. 41. Hos. 1. 1.
9 Or, with confidence.
v Isa. 65. 21. Amos 9. 14.
w Jer. 31. 5.
10 Or, spoil.

D. 23. 27.

D

I. 31. 11-16.

CHAPTER 29. 831

1 *Judgment of Pharaoh for treachery to Israel.* 8 *Egypt's desolation.*

IN the tenth year, in the tenth *month,* in the twelfth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and [1]against all Egypt:
3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [b]Behold, I *am* against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great [c]dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, [d]which hath said, My river *is* mine own, and I have made *it* for myself.
4 But [e]I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers

a Isa. 19. 1. Jer. 25. 19.
b Jer. 44. 30. ch. 28. 22.
c Ps. 74. 13, 14. Isa. 27. 1. ch. 32. 2.
d ch. 28. 2.
e 2 Ki. 19. 28. Isa. 37. 29. ch. 38. 4.

to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the [1]open fields; [f]thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: [g]I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Ĕ'gўpt shall know that I *am* the LORD, because they have been a [h]staff of reed to the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 [i]When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Ĕ'gўpt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD: [j]because he hath said, The river *is* mine, and I have made *it*.

10 Behold, therefore I *am* against thee, and against thy rivers, [k]and I will make the land of Ĕ'gўpt [2]utterly waste *and* desolate, [3]from the tower of [4]Sў-ē'ne even unto the border of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-a.

11 [l]No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 [m]And I will make the land of Ĕ'gўpt desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities among the cities *that are* laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Ē-gўp'tians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord GOD; At the [n]end of forty years will I gather the Ē-gўp'tians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Ĕ'gўpt, and will cause them to return *into* the land of Păth'ros, into the land of their [5]habitation; and they shall be there a [6]base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more [o]the confidence of the house of Ĭs'ra-el, which bringeth *them* iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first

B. C. 589.

1 face of the field.
f Jer. 8. 2.
g Jer. 7. 33.

h 2 Ki. 18. 21. Isa. 36. 6.

i Jer. 37. 5.

j Prov. 16. 18.
k ch. 30. 12.
2 wastes of waste.
3 Or, from Migdol to Syene.
4 Seveneh.
l Jer. 43. 11, 12. ch. 30. 10–13
m Jer. 25. 17, 18. ch. 30. 7.
n Isa. 19. 23. Jer. 46. 25, 26.
5 Or, birth.
6 low, that is, tributary.
o Isa. 30. 2. Jer. 2. 18, 19. Lam. 4. 17.
p Jer. 27. 6. ch. 26. 7
7 spoil her spoil, and prey her prey.
8 Or, for his hire.
q Jer. 25. 9.
r 1 Sam. 2. 10. Ps. 132. 17.
s Gen. 18. 17. ch. 3. 26. Dan. 9. 22–27. Amos 3. 7.

a Isa. 13. 6.
b ch. 7. 7. Joel 2. 1.
1 Or, fear.
c ch. 29. 19.
d Jer. 50. 15.
2 Phut.
e Jer. 25. 20.
3 children.
4 Or, from Migdol to Syene.
f ch. 29. 12.
5 broken.
g Isa. 18, 1, 2. Zeph. 2. 12.
h Ps. 48. 6. Isa. 19. 17. ch. 26. 16.
i ch. 29. 19.

month, in the first *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, [p]Něb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon caused his army to serve a great service against Tў'rus: every head *was* made bald, and every shoulder *was* peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tў'rus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will give the land of Ĕ'gўpt unto Něb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon; and he shall take her multitude, and [7]take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of Ĕ'gўpt [8]*for* his labour wherewith he [q]served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

21 ¶ In that day [r]will I cause the horn of the house of Ĭs'ra-el to bud forth, and I will give thee [s]the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 30. 832

1 *Desolation of Egypt and her helpers.*
20 *Babylon to be strengthened.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [a]Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

3 For [b]the day *is* near, even the day of the LORD *is* near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Ĕ'gўpt, and great [1]pain shall be in Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-a, when the slain shall fall in Ĕ'gўpt, and they shall [c]take away her multitude, and [d]her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-a, and [2]Lĭb'ў-a, and Lўd'ĭ-a, and [e]all the mingled people, and Chūb, and the [3]men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Ĕ'gўpt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: [4]from the tower of Sў-ē'ne shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

7 [5]And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities *that are* wasted.

8 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have set a fire in Ĕ'gўpt, and *when* all her helpers shall be [6]destroyed.

9 In that day [g]shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans afraid, and [h]great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Ĕ'gўpt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [i]

will also make the multitude of Ē'ğўpt to cease by the hand of Nĕb-u-chad-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon.

11 He and his people with him, *e*the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Ē'ğўpt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers *f*dry, and *g*sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and *h*all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken *it*.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also *i*destroy the idols, and I will cause *their* *k*images to cease out of *l*Nŏph; *m*and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Ē'ğўpt: *n*and I will put a fear in the land of Ē'ğўpt.

14 And I will make *o*Păth'ros desolate, and will set fire in *p*Zō'an, and will execute judgments in *q*Nō.

15 And I will pour my fury upon *r*Sĭn, the strength of Ē'ğўpt; and I will cut off the multitude of Nō.

16 And I will set fire in Ē'ğўpt: Sĭn shall have great pain, and Nō shall be rent asunder, and Nŏph *shall have* distresses daily.

17 The young men of *s*Ā'ven and of *t*Pī-bē'seth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity.

18 *u*At Tĕ-hăph'ne-hēs also the day shall be *v*darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Ē'ğўpt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Ē'ğўpt: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first *month*, in the seventh *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have *a*broken the arm of Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt; and, lo, *b*it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt, and will *c*break his arms, the strong, and *d*that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 *e*And I will scatter the Ē-ğўp'-tians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Phā'raōh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded *man*.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and the arms of Phā'raōh shall fall down; and *v*they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall stretch it out *w*upon the land of Ē'ğўpt.

26 And I will scatter the Ē-ğўp'tians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

B. C. 572.

f ch. 28. 7.

6 drought.
g Isa. 19. 4.

7 the fulness thereof.

h Ex. 23. 13. Zech. 13. 2.
8 Or, nonentities.
9 Or, Memphis.
i Zech. 10. 11.
k Isa. 19. 16.
l ch. 29. 14.
10 Or, Tanis.
11 Or, Thebes.
12 Or, Pelusium.

13 Or, Heliopolis, or, On.
14 Or, Pubastum.
m Jer. 2. 16.
15 Or, Pelusium.
n Jer. 48. 25.
o Jer. 46. 11.
p Ps. 37. 17.
q 2 Ki 24. 7.
r ch. 29. 12.
s Ex. 7. 5. Ps. 9 16. Ps. 59. 13.
t Jer. 44. 30.

u Nah. 3. 18. Zeph. 2. 13.
1 fair of branches.
2 Or, nourished.
3 Or, brought him up.
4 Or, conduits.
v Ps. 37. 35, 36. Isa. 10.7–11, 13. Dan. 4. 11.
5 Or, when it sent them forth.
c ch. 17. 23. Dan. 4. 12.
d Gen. 2. 8.
e Ex. 9 16. Ps. 75. 6. Dan. 4. 22. 24.
f 2 Chr. 25. 19. Job 40. 11, 12. Prov. 16. 18. Isa. 14. 13–15. ch. 28. 17. Dan. 5. 20. Jas 4. 6.
6 in doing he shall do unto him.
g ch. 28. 7.
h ch. 32. 5.

CHAPTER 31. 833

3 *Assyria's glory.* 10 *Her predicted fall through pride.*

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third *month*, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ *a*Behold, the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an *was* a cedar in Lĕb'a-non *b*with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters *c*made him great, the deep *d*set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her *e*little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore *f*his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, *g*when he shot forth.

6 All the *h*fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the *i*garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 *k*I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Ē'dĕn, that *were* in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and *l*his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; *m*he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, *n*the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: *o*upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken

by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 [1]Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees [7]stand up in their height, all that drink water: for [j]they are all delivered unto death, [k]to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lĕb'a-non [8]to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to [l]shake at the sound of his fall, when [m]I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and [n]all the trees of Ē'dĕn, the choice and best of Lĕb'a-non, all that drink water, [o]shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto *them that be* slain with the sword; and *they that were* his arm, *that* [p]dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ [q]To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Ē'dĕn? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Ē'dĕn unto the nether parts of the earth: [r]thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that be* slain by the sword. [s]This is Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

B. C. 587.

i Isa. 18. 6.

7 Or, stand upon themselves for their height.
j Ps. 82. 7.
k ch. 32. 18.

8 to be black.

l ch. 26. 15.
m Isa. 14. 15.
n Isa. 14. 8.
o ch. 32. 31.
p Lam. 4. 20.
q ch. 32. 19.
r ch. 28. 10.
9 That is, an emblem of Pharaoh.

a ch. 27. 2.
b ch. 19. 3, 6.
c ch. 29. 3.
1 Or, dragon.
d ch. 34. 18.
e ch. 12. 13.
f 1 Sam. 17. 44–46. Isa. 14. 19. Jer. 8. 2. ch. 29. 5. ch. 39. 4.
g 1 Sam. 17. 44.
h ch. 31. 12.
2 Or, the land of thy swimming.
3 Or, extinguish.
i Isa. 13. 10. Joel 2. 31. Amos 8. 9. Matt. 24. 29. Rev. 6. 12.
4 lights of the light in heaven.
5 them dark.
6 provoke to anger, or, grief.
j ch. 27. 35.
k ch. 26. 16.
l Jer. 46. 26.
m ch. 28. 7.
n ch. 29. 19.
o ch. 29. 11.
7 desolate from the fulness thereof.
p Ex. 7. 5. Ps. 9. 16. ch. 6. 6, 7.
q 2 Sam. 1. 17. 2 Chr. 35. 25. ch. 26. 17.
r Jer. 1. 10. ch. 26. 20.
s ch. 31. 2.

834 CHAPTER 32.

Lamentation for the fall of Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [a]take up a lamentation for Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and say unto him, [b]Thou art like a young lion of the nations, [c]and thou *art* as a [1]whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and [d]fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will therefore [e]spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then [f]will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and [g]will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh [h]upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood [2]the land wherein thou swimmest, *even* to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall [3]put thee out, [i]I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the [4]bright lights of heaven will I make [5]dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

9 I will also [6]vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people [j]amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and [k]they shall tremble at *every* moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ [l]For thus saith the Lord GOD; The sword of the king of Băb'ў-lon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, [m]the terrible of the nations, all of them: and [n]they shall spoil the pomp of Ē'gўpt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; [o]neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD.

15 When I shall make the land of Ē'gўpt desolate, and the country shall be [7]destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, [p]then shall they know that I *am* the LORD.

16 This *is* the [q]lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, *even* for Ē'gўpt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Ē'gўpt, and [r]cast them down, *even* her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 [s]Whom dost thou pass in beauty?

[t]go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of *them that are* slain by the sword: [8]she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 [u]The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 Ăs'shur *is* there and all her company: his graves *are* about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 [v]Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused [9]terror in the land of the living.

24 There *is* [w]Ē'lăm and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a [10]bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of *them that be* slain.

26 There *is* [z]Mē'shech, Tŭ'bal, and all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 [a]And they shall not lie with the mighty *that are* fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell [11]with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though *they were* the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with *them that are* slain with the sword.

29 There *is* [c]Ē'dom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are [12]laid by *them that were* slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 [d]There *be* the princes of the north, all of them, and all [b]the Zĭ-dō'nĭ-ans, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with *them that be* slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phā'raōh shall see them, and

B. C. 587.

t ch. 28. 10.

8 Or, the sword is laid.

u Isa. 1. 31.

v Isa. 14. 15.

9 Or, a dismaying.

w Jer. 49. 34.

10 Or, bier.

x Gen. 10. 2. ch. 27. 13.

y Isa. 14 18. 11 with weapons of their war.

z ch. 25. 12. 12 given, or, put.

a ch. 38. 6, 15. b ch. 28. 21. c ch. 14. 22.

a ch. 3. 11. 1 A land when I bring a sword upon her.

b 2 Sam. 18. 21. Isa. 21. 8. Hos. 9. 8. 2 he that hearing heareth.

c Lev. 20. 9, 11. 2 Sam. 1. 16. ch. 18. 13. Acts 18. 6.

d Isa. 56. 10.

e ch. 3. 17. Hab. 2. 1.

f Prov. 8. 36. Isa. 3. 11.

g Prov. 29. 1. Luke 12. 47. Acts 13. 46. Heb. 2. 2, 3.

h ch. 24. 23.

i Isa. 49. 14.

j 2 Sam. 14. 14. Lam. 3. 33. Hos. 11. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 4.

k Isa. 55. 6, 7. ch. 18. 31.

shall be [c]comforted over all his multitude, *even* Phā'raōh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that are* slain with the sword, *even* Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 33. 835

1 *The watchman's duty.* 10 *Justice of God's ways.* 17 *Equity of God's dealings.* 28 *Desolation of Jerusalem.*

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to [a]the children of thy people, and say unto them, [1]When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their [b]watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then [2]whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, [c]his blood shall be upon his own head. N. Verse 9.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and [d]blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take *any* person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ [e]So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, [f]O wicked *man*, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked *man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if [g]he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. N.* R.†

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el; Thus ye speak, saying. If our transgressions and our sins *be* upon us, and we [h]pine away in them, [i]how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, [j]I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for [k]why will ye die, O house of Ĭs'ra-el?

H. Ver. 13. W. Matt. 7. 7, 8.
*N. Ver. 31. †R. Ver. 11, 12.

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The [a]righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, [b]he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth. *.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, *that* he shall surely live; [c]if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it. H. 35. 14.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do [d]that which is lawful and right;

15 *If* the wicked [e]restore the pledge, [f]give again that he had robbed, walk in [g]the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None [h]of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live. †.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. S. Verse 31.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and commitheth iniquity, he shall even die thereby. [illegible]

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 ¶ Yet ye say, [i]The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Ĭs'-ra-el, I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass in the twelfth year [k]of our captivity, in the tenth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, [l]*that* one that had escaped out of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm came unto me, saying, [m]The city is smitten.

22 Now [n]the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, [o]they that inhabit those [p]wastes of the land of Ĭs'ra-el speak, saying, [q]Ā'brā-hăm was one, and he inherited the land: [r]but we *are* many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [s]Ye eat with the blood, and [t]lift up your eyes toward your idols, and [u]shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; *As* I live, surely they that *are* in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that *is* in the open field [v]will I give to the beasts [w]to be devoured, and they that *be* in the forts and [x]in the caves shall die of the pestilence. D. 38. 22.

28 [y]For I will lay the land [z]most desolate, and the [a]pomp of her strength shall cease; and [b]the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed. R. 34. 5, 6.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking [c]against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and [d]speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD. G. Zeph. 1. 18.

31 And [e]they come unto thee [f]as the people cometh, and [g]they sit before thee *as* my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth [h]they shew much love, *but* their heart goeth after their covetousness. N. Dan. 5. 1–6. S.*

32 And, lo, thou *art* unto them as [i]a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: [j]for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them. *S. 36. 25–27.

CHAPTER 34. 836

1 *Reproof of the shepherds of Israel.* 7 *God's care of his flock.* 20 *Christ's kingdom.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the [k]shepherds of Ĭs'ra-el, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; [l]Woe *be* to the shepherds of Ĭs'ra-el that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 [m]Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, [n]ye kill them that are fed: *but* ye feed not the flock.

4 [o]The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up *that which was* broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye [p]sought that which was lost; but with [q]force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

B. C. 587.

l ch. 3. 20.
m 2 Chr. 7. 14.
n ch. 3. 20. Luke 18. 9.
3 judgment and justice.
o ch. 18. 7.
p Ex. 22. 1. Num. 5. 6, 7. Luke 19. 8.
q Lev. 18. 5. ch. 20. 11. Matt. 19. 17.
r ch. 18. 22.
s ch. 18. 25.
t ch. 1. 2.
u ch. 24. 26.
v 2 Ki. 25. 4. w ch. 1. 3. ch. 3. 22.
x ch. 34. 2.
y ch. 36. 4.
z Isa. 51. 2. Acts 7. 5.
a Mic. 3. 11. Matt. 3. 9. John 8. 39.
b Gen. 9. 4.
c ch. 18. 6.
d ch. 22. 6.
e ch. 39. 4.
4 to devour him.
f Judg. 6. 2.
g 2 Chr. 36. 21. Isa. 6. 11. Jer. 9. 11. ch. 36. 34.
5 desolation and desolation.
h ch. 24. 21.
i ch. 6. 2, 3.
6 Or, of thee.
j Isa. 29. 13.
k ch. 20. 1.
7 according to the coming of the people.
8 Or, my people sit before thee.
9 they make loves, or, jests.
10 a song of loves.
l Jas. 1. 22.
a ch. 33. 24.
b Jer. 23. 1.
c Isa. 56. 11.
d Mic. 3. 3.
e Zech. 11. 16. 2 Tim. 2. 24.
f Luke 15. 4.
g 1 Pet. 5. 3.

*L. Ver. 14–16; R. Ver. 14–16.
†L. Ver. 19; R. Ver. 19; S. Ver. 18. ‡L. (34. 11, 12).

5 And they were [h]scattered, [i]because *there is* no shepherd: [k]and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek *after them*.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

8 *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because *there was* no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against the shepherds; and [l]I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, *even* I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out. I. Ver. 1.

12 [m]As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep *that are* scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in [n]the cloudy and dark day.

13 And [o]I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Is'ra-el by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 [p]I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Is'ra-el shall their fold be: [q]there shall they lie in a good fold, and *in* a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Is'ra-el.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD. H. 47. 12.

16 [r]I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up *that which was* broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment. I. Ver. 22–31.

17 And *as for* you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; [s]Behold, I judge between [t]cattle and cattle, between the rams and the [u]he goats.

18 *Seemeth it* a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, [v]but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

B. C. 587.

[h] Matt. 9. 36.
1 Or, without a shepherd.
[i] Isa. 56. 9.

[j] ch. 3. 18. ch. 33. 6–8. Heb. 13. 17.
2 According to the seeking.
[k] Jer. 13. 16. ch. 30. 3. Joel 2. 2. Zeph. 1. 15. Acts 2. 19–21.
[l] Isa. 65. 9, 10. Jer. 23. 3. Jer. 36. 24.
[m] Ps. 23. 2. Ps. 34. 8, 10. Isa. 25. 6. Isa. 30. 23, 24. Jer. 31. 12–14, 25. John 10. 9.
[n] Jer. 33. 12
[o] Isa. 40. 11. Isa. 61. 1–3 Mic. 4. 6, 7 Matt. 15. 24 Mark 2. 17.
[p] ch. 20. 37. Zech. 10. 3. Matt. 25. 33.
3 small cattle of lambs and kids.
4 great he goats.
[q] Matt. 23. 13.
[r] Isa. 40. 11. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 20.
[s] Jer. 30. 9. ch. 37. 24.
[t] Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 29. 45.
[u] Luke 1. 32.
[v] Lev. 26. 6. Isa. 11. 6.
[w] Jer. 23. 6.
[x] Isa. 56. 7.
[y] Gen. 12. 2.
[z] Lev. 26. 4.
[a] Ps. 68. 9. Mal. 3. 10.
[b] Ps. 85. 12.
[c] Jer. 2. 20.
[d] Jer. 25. 14.
[e] ch. 36. 4.
5 Or, for renown.
6 taken away.
[f] 2 Tim. 1. 12.
[g] Ps. 100. 3.

[a] Amos 1. 11. Obad. 10.

19 And *as for* my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; Behold, I, *even* I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, I and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one [x]shepherd M over them, and he shall feed them, *even* my servant Dā'vid; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And [y]I the LORD will be their God, and my servant Dā'vid [z]a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken *it*.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and [a]will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they [b]shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. U. Deut. 1. 15.

26 And I will make them and the B places round about [c]my hill [d]a blessing; and I will [e]cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be [f]showers of blessing. U.

27 And [g]the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have [h]broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that [i]served themselves of them. B. Ex. 6. 6.

28 And they shall no more [k]be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make *them* afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant [l]of renown, and they shall be no more [m]consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more. M.*

30 Thus shall they [n]know that I the LORD their God *am* with them, and *that* they, *even* the house of Is'ra-el, *are* my people, saith the Lord GOD.

31 And ye my [o]flock, the flock of my pasture, *are* men, *and* I *am* your God, saith the Lord GOD. I. 36. 8–12.

*M. 37. 22–28.

CHAPTER 35. 837

The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount Sē'ir, and [p]prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith th

Lord GOD; Behold, O mount Sē'ir, I *am* against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee [1]most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

5 Because thou hast had a [2]perpetual hatred, and hast [3]shed *the blood of* the children of Iṣ'ra-el by the [4]force of the sword in the time of their calamity, [b]in the time *that their* iniquity *had* an end:

6 Therefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: [c]sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Sē'ir [5]most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain *men:* in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 [d]I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, [e]These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; [6]whereas the LORD was there:

11 Therefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do [f]according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself [g]known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 [h]And thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us [7]to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have [8]boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard *them.*

14 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When [i]the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. H. (Dan. 5. 1–6).

15 [j]As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Sē'ir, and all Ī-du-mē'ā, *even* all of it: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

838 CHAPTER 36.

1 *Israel is comforted.* 25 *A new heart and spirit.* 27 *Promised blessings.*

ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, and say, Ye mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, hear the word of the LORD:

2 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, [a]even the ancient high places are ours in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [1]Because they have made *you* desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and [2]ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and *are* an infamy of the people: R

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the [3]rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and [b]derision to the residue of the heathen that *are* round about; R. Ver. 18, 19.

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [c]Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Ī-du-mē'ā, [d]which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all *their* heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have [e]borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I have [f]lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame. I

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Iṣ'ra-el; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I *am* for you, [g]and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Iṣ'ra-el, *even* all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and [h]the wastes shall be builded:

11 And [i]I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better *unto you* than at your beginnings: [j]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people Iṣ'ra-el; [k]and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth [l]bereave them *of men.* I. Ver. 22–38.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they say unto you, [m]Thou *land* devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither [4]bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD,

15 [n]Neither will I cause *men* to hear

B. C. 587.

1 desolation and desolation.

2 Or, hatred of old.

3 poured out the children.

4 hands.

b Ps. 137. 7.

c Ps. 109. 17.

5 desolation and desolation.

d Jer. 49. 17. Mal. 1. 3, 4.

e Ps. 83. 4.

6 Or, though the LORD was there.

f Ps. 137. 7. Matt. 7. 2.

g Isa. 26. 9.

h Ps. 9. 16.

7 to devour.

8 magnified.

i Isa. 14. 7, 8.

j Prov. 17. 5. Obad. 12.

a Deut. 32. 13. Ps. 78. 69. Isa. 58. 14. Hab. 3. 19.

1 Because for because.

2 Or, ye are made to come upon the lip of the tongue.

3 Or, bottoms, or, dales.

b Ps. 79. 4.

c Deut. 4. 24. Isa. 66. 15, 16. ch. 38. 19. Zeph. 1. 15.

d ch. 35. 10.

e Ps. 123. 3, 4. ch. 34. 29.

f ch. 20. 5.

g Hos. 2. 21, 22, 23. Hag. 2. 19.

h Isa. 58. 12. Isa. 61. 4. Amos 9. 14.

i Jer. 31. 27. Jer. 33. 12.

j ch. 35. 9. Hos. 2. 20. Joel 3. 17. 1 John 5. 20.

k Obad. 17.

l Jer. 15. 7.

m Num. 13. 32.

4 Or, cause to fall.

n Isa. 60. 14. ch. 34. 29. Zeph. 3. 19, 20.

in thee the shame of the heathen any more. neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Iś'ra-el dwelt in their own land, [o]they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as [p]the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them [q]for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their [5]idols *wherewith* they had polluted it:

19 And I [r]scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: [s]according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they [t]profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These *are* the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity [u]for mine holy name, which the house of Iś'ra-el had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Iś'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not *this* for your sakes, O house of Iś'ra-el, [v]but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be [w]sanctified in you before [6]their eyes.

24 For [x]I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land. L. Ver. 29.

25 ¶ [y]Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: [z]from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A [a]new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. K.*

27 And I will put my [b]spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do *them*. S.† R-M.†

28 [c]And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; [d]and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God. S.§ L. Dan. 9. 9.

29 I will also [e]save you from all your uncleannesses: and [f]I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you. K. Ver. 33.

30 [g]And I will multiply the fruit of

B. C. 587.

o Jer. 2. 7.
p Lev. 15. 19.
q ch. 16. 36.
5 dung gods.
r ch. 22. 15.
s ch. 7. 3.
t Isa. 52. 5. Rom. 2. 24.
u ch. 20. 9.
v Deut. 9. 5. Ps. 106. 8.
w ch. 20. 41.
6 Or, your.
x ch. 34. 13. Num. 19. 13. Isa. 52. 15.
y Jer. 33. 8. 1 John 1. 7.
z ch. 36. 25. John 3. 3–5. 2 Cor. 3. 18.
a Isa. 44. 3. ch. 37. 14. Rom. 8. 4, 9. Gal. 5. 5. Eph. 1. 13.
b ch. 28. 25.
c Jer. 30. 22.
d Matt. 1. 21.
e Ps. 105. 16.
f ch. 34. 27.
g ch. 6. 9. Lev. 26. 39. ch. 6. 9.
h Deut. 9. 5. Dan. 9. 19.
i Rom. 8. 30, 31, 32.
k Jer. 25. 9.
l Isa. 51. 3.
m Ps. 58. 11. ch. 17. 24. ch. 17. 24. ch. 22. 14.
n Ps. 102. 17. Isa. 45. 11, 19. Jer. 29. 11–13. ch. 14. 3. Zech. 13. 9. Matt. 7. 7, 8. Phil. 4. 6. Jas. 4. 3.
7 flock of holy things.
a ch. 3. 14. Luke 4. 1.
1 Or, champaign.
b 1 Sam. 2. 6. Rom. 4. 17. 2 Cor. 1. 9.
c Isa. 55. 11. Rom. 10. 17.
d Ps. 104. 30.
e ch. 6. 7. Joel 2. 27.

the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then [h]shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that *were* not good, and [i]shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.

32 [j]Not for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Iś'ra-el.

33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I [k]will also cause *you* to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded. K. 37. 23.

34 [l]And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of [m]E'dĕn; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities *are become* fenced, *and* are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall [n]know that I the LORD build the ruined *places*, *and* plant that that was desolate: [o]I the LORD have spoken *it*, and I will do *it*.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [p]I will yet *for* this be enquired of by the house of Iś'ra-el, to do *it* for them; I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the [7]holy flock, as the flock of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD. I. 37. 1–28.

*B. Hos. 2. 21, 22.

CHAPTER 37. 839

Resurrection of the dry bones types Israel's revived hope.

THE hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out [a]in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley which *was* full of bones. E. 43. 5. N. 43. 4, 5.

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, *there were* very many in the open [1]valley; and, lo, *they were* very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, [b]thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, [c]Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will [d]cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; [e]and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So I prophesied as I was com-

*K. Ver. 29. †S. Ver. 29.
§S. Hos. 10. 2.

mănded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but *there was* no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the [2]wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [f]Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, [g]and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 ¶ Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Ĭs'ra-el: behold, they say, [h]Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [i]O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and [j]bring you into the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves, B.* M.

14 And [k]shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken *it*, and performed *it*, saith the LORD. S.* ...

15 ¶ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, [l]take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Jū'dah, and for [m]the children of Ĭs'ra-el his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Jō'seph, the stick of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, and *for* all the house of Ĭs'ra-el his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, [n]Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meanest* by these?

19 [o]Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the stick of Jō'seph, which *is* in the hand of Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, and the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of Jū'dah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand [p]before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [q]I will take the children of Ĭs'ra-el from among the heathen, whither they be gone,

B. C. 587.

2 Or, breath.

f Ps. 104. 30.

g Rev. 11. 11.

h Ps. 141. 7. Isa. 49. 14.

i Isa. 26. 19. Hos. 1. 11.

j ch. 36. 24. Ezra 1. 1. Amos 9. 14.

k ch. 36. 27.
l Num. 17. 2.
m 2 Chr. 11. 12, 13, 16.
n ch. 12. 9.
o Zech. 10. 6.
p ch. 12. 3.
q ch. 36. 24.
r Isa. 11. 13. Jer. 3. 18. Hos. 1. 11.
s Gen. 49. 10. Jer. 23. 5, 6. ch. 34. 23. John 10. 16.
t Isa. 2. 18. ch. 20. 43. ch. 36. 25. Hos. 14. 8. Zech. 13. 1, 2.
u ch. 36. 28, 29.
v Isa. 40. 11. Jer. 23. 5. ch. 34. 23, 24. Hos. 3. 5. Luke 1. 32.
w Ps. 78. 71, 72. Zech. 13. 7. John 10. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 4.
x Isa. 60. 21. Amos 9. 15.
y John 12. 34.
z Ps. 89. 3. Isa. 55. 3. Jer. 32. 40. ch. 34. 25.
a 2 Cor. 6. 16.
b Lev. 26. 11. John 1. 14.

and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And [r]I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el; and [s]one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 [t]Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but [u]I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God. K. Joel 2. 32.

24 And [v]Dā'vid my servant *shall be* king over them; and [w]they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jā'cob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children [x]for ever: and [y]my servant Dā'vid *shall be* their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a [z]covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my [a]sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 [b]My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Ĭs'ra-el, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore. I. 38. 8. M. 43. 5–7.

CHAPTER 38. 840

1 *Prophecy against Gog.* 14 *God's judgment upon them.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against [a]Gŏg, the land of Mā'gŏg, [1]the chief prince of [b]Mē'shech and Tū'bal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gŏg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tū'bal:

4 And [c]I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, [d]all of them clothed with all sorts *of armour, even* a great company *with* bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Pēr'sĭa, Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ā, and [2]Lĭb'ў-ā with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 [e]Gō'mēr, and all his bands; the house of [f]Tō-găr'mah of the north

a Rev. 20. 8.
1 Or, prince of the chief.
b ch. 32. 26.
c ch. 29. 4.
d ch. 23. 12.
2 Or, Phut.
e Gen. 10. 2.
f ch. 27. 14.

[B. Dan. 4. 8, 9. [M. Dan. 4. 8, 9. [F. Dan. 12. 2. [H. Matt. 12. 28.

quarters, and all his bands: *and* many people with thee.

7 [g]Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ [h]After many days [i]thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land *that is* brought back from the sword, *and is* gathered out of many people, against [k]the mountains of Iś'ra-el, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall [l]dwell safely all of them. I.*

9 Thou shalt ascend and come [m]like a storm, thou shalt be [n]like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, *that* at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt [3]think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will [o]go to them that are at rest, that dwell [4]safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 [5]To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places *that are now* inhabited, and upon the people *that are* gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the [6]midst of the land. I. Ver. 14.

13 [p]Shē'bā, and Dē'dan, and the merchants of Tär'shish, with all [q]the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gŏg, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [r]In that day when my people of Iś'ra-el dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know *it*? I. Ver. 16.

15 [s]And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Iś'ra-el, as a cloud to cover the land; [t]it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gŏg, before their eyes. I. Ver. 20.

17 Thus saith the Lord GOD; *Art* thou he of whom I have spoken in old time [7]by my servants the prophets of Iś'ra-el, which prophesied in those days *many* years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gŏg shall come against the land of Iś'ra-el, saith the Lord GOD, *that* my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For [u]in my jealousy [v]*and* in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, [w]Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Iś'ra-el;

20 So that [x]the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that *are* upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, [y]and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the [8]steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. I. 39. 7–10.

21 And I will [z]call for a sword against him throughout all [a]my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: [b]every man's sword shall be against his brother. D. (Matt. 13. 58).

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that *are* with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 39. 841

1 *Judgments on Gog.* 8 *Israel's victory.* 23 *Gathering of Israel.*

THEREFORE, [c]thou son of man, prophesy against Gŏg, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gŏg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tū'bal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and [1]leave but the sixth part of thee, [2]and will cause thee to come up from [3]the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Iś'ra-el:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Iś'ra-el, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that *is* with thee: [4]I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every [4]sort, and *to* the beasts of the field [5]to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon [6]the open field: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

6 [c]And I will send a fire on Mā'gŏg, and among them that dwell [7]carelessly in [d]the isles: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Iś'ra-el; and I will not *let them* [e]pollute my holy name any more: [f]and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, the Holy One in Iś'ra-el.

8 ¶ [g]Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD: this *is* the day [h]whereof I have spoken.

B. C. 587.

g Isa. 8. 9

h Deut. 4. 30.
i Isa. 29. 6.
j ch. 34. 13.
k ch. 36. 1.
l Jer. 23. 6.
m Isa. 28. 2.
n Jer. 4. 13.

3 Or, conceive a mischievous purpose.
o Judg. 18. 7–27.
4 Or, confidently.
5 To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey.
6 navel.
p ch. 27. 22
q ch. 19. 3, 5.
r Isa. 4. 1.
s ch. 38. 2.
t Ex. 14. 4.
7 by the hands.
u Deut. 29. 20.
Isa. 42. 13.
ch. 36. 5, 6.
Joel 2. 18.
v Ps. 89. 46.
w Hag. 2. 6, 7.
x Hos. 4. 3.
y Jer. 4. 24.
8 Or, towers, or, stairs.
z Ps. 105. 16.
a Hos. 9. 3.
b Judg. 7. 22.
1 Sam. 14. 20.

a ch. 38. 2.
1 Or, strike thee with six plagues; or, draw thee back with an hook of six teeth.
2 Or, after I have caused and have brought.
3 the sides of the north.
b Isa. 34. 2, 8. Jer. 15. 3. ch. 32. 4, 5. Rev. 19. 17–21.
4 wing.
5 to devour.
6 the face of the field.
c Amos 1. 4.
7 Or, confidently.
d Ps. 72. 10.
e Lev. 18. 21.
f ch. 38. 16.
g ch. 7. 5–8.
h ch. 38. 17.

*I. Verses 11, 12.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Iś'ra-el shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the [s]handstaves, and the spears, and they shall [9]burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: [t]and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD. I. Ver. 25–29.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will give unto Gŏg a place there of graves in Iś'ra-el, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the [10]*noses* of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gŏg and all his multitude: and they shall call *it* The valley of [11]Hă'mon-gŏg.

12 And seven months shall the house of Iś'ra-el be burying of them, [j]that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury *them;* and it shall be to them [12]a renown the day that [k]I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

14 And they shall sever out [13]men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers *that* pass through the land, when *any* seeth a man's bone, then shall he [14]set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hă'mon-gŏg.

16 And also the name of the city *shall be* [15]Hă-mō'nah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak [16]unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, [l]Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my [17]sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Iś'ra-el, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye [m]shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of [18]goats, of bullocks, all of them [n]fatlings of Bā'shăn.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 [o]Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, [p]with mighty men, and with all [19]men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

21 [q]And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and [r]my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Iś'ra-el shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Iś'ra-el went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore [s]hid I my face from them, and [t]gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 [u]According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [x]Now will I bring again the captivity of Jā'cob, and have mercy upon the [w]whole house of Iś'ra-el, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 [z]After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they [a]dwelt safely in their land, and none made *them* afraid. R. Ver. 28.

27 [z]When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and [a]am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations; R. Dan. 8. 11–14.

28 [b]Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, [20]which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 [c]Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have [d]poured out my spirit upon the house of Iś'ra-el, saith the Lord GOD. I. Is. 44. 3.

CHAPTER 40. 842

1 *Time, manner, and end of Ezekiel's vision.* 6 *Gates of the temple.* 39 *Tables.* 48 *The porch.*

IN the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the month, in the fourteenth year after that [a]the city was smitten, in the selfsame day [b]the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 [c]In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Iś'ra-el, [d]and set me upon a very high mountain, [1]by which *was* as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, *there was* a man, whose appearance *was* [f]like the appearance of brass, [f]with a line of flax in his hand, [g]and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, [h]Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew *them* unto thee *art* thou brought hither:

B. C. 587.

s Or, javelins.
9 Or, make a fire of them, or, use them for fuel.
t Isa. 14. 2.
10 Or, mouths.
11 That is, The multitude of Gog.
j Deut. 21. 23.
12 Or, a day of renown
k Ps. 126. 2.
13 men of continuance.
14 build.
15 That is, The multitude.
16 to the fowl of every wing.
l Isa. 18. 6.
17 Or, slaughter.
m ch. 29. 4.
18 great goats.
n Deut. 32. 14.
Ps. 22. 12.
o Ps. 76. 6.
ch. 38. 4.
p Rev. 19. 18.
19 champions of war.
q Ex. 9. 16.
Isa. 26. 11.
ch. 36. 23.
Mal. 1. 11.
r Ex. 7. 4.
s Deut. 31. 17.
t Lev. 26. 25.
u ch. 36. 19.
v Jer. 30. 3.
w Hos. 1. 11.
x Dan. 9. 16.
y Lev. 26. 5.
z ch. 28. 25.
a ch. 36. 23.
b ch. 34. 30.
Hos. 2. 20.
20 by my causing of them, etc.
c Isa. 54. 8.
d Joel 2. 28.

a ch. 33. 21.
b ch. 1. 3.
c ch. 8. 3.
d Rev. 21. 10.
1 Or, upon which.
e Dan. 10. 6.
f ch. 47. 3.
g Rev. 11. 1.
h ch. 2. 7, 8.
ch. 3. 17.

[e]declare all that thou seest to the house of Is'ra-el.

5 And behold [f]a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits *long* by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the gate [2]which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, *which was* one reed broad; and the other threshold *of the gate, which was* one reed broad.

7 And *every* [k]little chamber *was* one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers *were* five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within *was* one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate *was* inward.

10 [l]And the little chambers of the gate eastward *were* three on this side, and three on that side; they three *were* of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; *and* the [3]length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The [4]space also before the little chambers *was* one cubit *on this side*, and the space *was* one cubit on that side: and the little chambers *were* six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of *one* little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth *was* five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also [5]posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the [m]court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate *were* fifty cubits.

16 And *there were* [6]narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the [7]arches: and windows *were* round about [8]inward: and upon *each* post *were* palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into [n]the outward court, and, lo, *there were* [i]chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: [o]thirty chambers *were* upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates *was* the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court [10]without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court [11]that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof *were* three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the [12]arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, *were* after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof *were* before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court *was* over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And *there were* [p]windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And *there were* seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof *were* before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And *there was* a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 [q]And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and *there were* windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about *were* five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits [13]broad.

31 And the arches thereof *were* toward the utter court; and [r]palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, *were* according to these measures: and *there were* windows therein and in the arches thereof round

B. C. 574.

[e] ch. 43. 10.
[f] Isa. 26. 1.
2 whose face was the way toward the east.
[k] 1 Chr. 9. 18.
[l] 1 Chr. 26. 12, 13. Neh. 13. 5, 9, 12, 13. Song 1. 4. Isa. 26. 20. Jer. 35. 2.
3 Or, height.
4 limit, or, bound.
5 Or, pillars. Prov. 9. 1. Rev. 3. 12.
[m] Ex. 27. 9. Lev. 6. 16. Ps. 65. 4. Ps. 84. 2. Ps. 100. 4. Isa. 54. 2. Isa. 60. 8, 9. Isa. 62. 9. ch. 8. 7. ch. 42. 1.
6 closed.
7 Or, galleries, or, porches.
8 Or, within.
[n] Rev. 11. 2.
9 Or, storehouses.
[o] ch. 45. 5.
10 Or, from without.
11 whose face was.
12 Or, galleries, or, porches.
[p] 1 Ki. 6. 4. Isa. 54. 12.
[q] 1 Ki. 6. 5, 6, 10. 1 Chr. 28. 11, 12. 2 Chr. 3. 9. 2 Chr. 31. 11. Neh. 10. 38, 39. Neh. 12. 44. Neh. 13. 5, 9, 12, 13. Jer. 35. 2. Jer. 36. 10.
13 breadth.
[r] Ps. 92. 12. Song 7. 7. Jer. 10. 5.

about: *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof *were* toward the outward court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured *it* according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof *were* toward the utter court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof *were* by the posts of the gates, where they [s]washed the burnt offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate *were* two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and [t]the sin offering and [u]the trespass offering.

40 And at the side without, [14]as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, *were* two tables; and on the other side, which *was* at the porch of the gate, *were* two tables.

41 Four tables *were* on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew *their sacrifices*.

42 And the four tables *were* of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within *were* [15]hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables *was* the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate *were* the chambers of [v]the singers in the inner court, which *was* at the side of the north gate; and their prospect *was* toward the south: one at the side of the east gate *having* the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect *is* toward the south, *is* for the priests, [w]the keepers of the [16]charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect *is* toward the north *is* for the priests, [x]the keepers of the charge of the altar: these *are* the sons of [y]Zā'dŏk among the sons of Lē'vī, which [z]come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar *that was* before the house.

B. C. 574.

s Lev. 1. 9. Lev. 3. 11. Heb. 9. 14.
t Lev. 4. 2, 3. Isa. 53. 5. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 10. 12, 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Rev. 5. 9.
u Lev. 5. 6. Lev. 6. 6. Lev. 7. 1. Lev. 14. 12, 13 Lev. 19. 21, 22. Num. 6. 12. ch. 42. 13. ch. 44. 29.
14 Or, at the step.
15 Or, endirons, or, the two hearthstones.
v 1 Chr. 6. 31. Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16.
w Lev. 8. 35. Num. 3. 7. Deut. 11. 1. 1 Ki. 2. 3. Rev. 1. 6.
16 Or, ward, or, ordinance.
x Num. 18. 5. ch. 44. 15.
y 1 Ki. 2. 35. ch. 43. 19.
z Eph. 2. 17. Col. 4. 12.
a 1 Ki. 6. 3.
b 1 Ki. 7. 21.

a Zech. 6. 12. Matt. 16. 18. 1 Cor. 3. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21. Rev. 3. 12.
1 Or, entrance.
b 1 Ki. 6. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 8. Rev. 21. 2, 3, 16, 17.
c 1 Ki. 6. 5, 6.
2 side chamber over side chamber.
3 Or, three and thirty times, or, foot.
4 be holden.
5 It was made broader, and went round.
d Isa. 28. 16. ch. 40. 5.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured *each* post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate *was* three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 [c]The length of the porch *was* twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and *he brought me* by the steps whereby they went up to it: and *there were* [b]pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAPTER 41. 843

Measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the [a]temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, *which was* the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the [1]door *was* ten cubits; and the sides of the door *were* five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So [b]he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This *is* the most holy *place*.

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of *every* side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 [c]And the side chambers *were* three, [2]one over another, and [3]thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which *was* of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might [4]have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And [5]*there was* an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house *was still* upward, and so increased *from* the lowest *chamber* to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: [d]the foundations of the side chambers *were* a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which *was* for the side chamber without, *was* five cubits: and *that* which *was* left *was* the place of the side chambers that *were* within.

10 And between the chambers *was* the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side cham-

bers *were* toward *the place that was* left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left *was* five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that *was* before the separate place at the end toward the west *was* seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building *was* five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which *was* behind it, and the [6]galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and [e]the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, [7]cieled with wood round about, [8]and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows *were* covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by [9]measure.

18 And *it was* made [f]with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree *was* between a cherub and a cherub; and *every* cherub had [g]two faces;

19 [h]So that the face of a man *was* toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: *it was* made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door *were* cherubims and palm trees made, and *on* the wall of the temple.

21 The [10]posts of the temple *were* squared, *and* the face of the sanctuary; the appearance *of the one* as the appearance *of the other*.

22 [i]The altar of wood *was* three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, *were* of wood: and he said unto me, This *is* [j]the table that *is* [k]before the LORD.

23 [l]And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves *apiece*, two turning leaves; two *leaves* for the one door, and two leaves for the other *door*.

25 And *there were* made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as *were* made upon the walls; and [1]*there were* thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And *there were* [m]narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and *upon* the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

B. C. 574.

CHAPTER 42. 844

1 *The temple.* 2 *Priests' chambers.* 13 *Their uses.*

THEN [a]he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into [b]the chamber that *was* over against the separate place, and which *was* before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits *was* the north door, and the breadth *was* fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty *cubits* which *were* for the inner court, and over against the pavement which *was* for the utter court, *was* gallery against gallery in three *stories*.

4 And before the chambers *was* a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers *were* shorter: for the galleries [1]were higher than these, [2]than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they *were* in three *stories*, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore *the building* was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that *was* without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof *was* fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that *were* in the utter court *was* fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple *were* an hundred cubits.

9 And [3]from under these chambers *was* [4]the entry on the east side, [5]as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers *were* in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them *was* like the appearance of the chambers which *were* toward the north, as long as they, *and* as broad as they: and all their goings out *were* both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that *were* toward the south *was* a door in the head of the way, *even* the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me, The north chambers *and* the south cham-

6 Or, several walks, or, walks with pillars.

e ver. 26. 1 Ki. 7. 4. Isa. 54. 12. ch. 40. 16. 1 Cor. 13. 12.

7 cieling of wood.

8 Or, and the ground unto the windows.

9 measures.

f Gen. 3. 24. Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 22. 11. 1 Ki. 6. 29. 2 Chr. 3. 10. Ps. 80. 1. Ps. 99. 1. ch. 10. 2.

g ch. 1. 10. ch. 10. 14. Rev. 4. 7. 9.

h ch. 1. 10.

10 post.

i Ex. 30. 1. 1 Ki. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 19. Rev. 8. 3.

j Prov. 9. 2. Song 1. 12. ch. 44. 16. Mal. 1. 7, 12.

k Ex. 30. 8.

l 1 Ki. 6. 31–35.

m ver. 16. 1 Ki. 6. 4. ch. 40. 16.

a ch. 40. 1. ch. 41. 1. 2 Cor. 3. 5.

b ch. 40. 17–20. ch. 41. 12, 15. Rev. 11. 2.

1 Or, did eat of these.

2 Or, and the building consisted of the lower and the middlemost.

3 Or, from the place.

4 Or, he that brought me.

5 Or, as he came.

bers, which *are* before the separate place, they *be* holy chambers, where the priests [c]that approach unto the LORD [d]shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and [e]the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place *is* holy.

14 [f]When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy *place* into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they *are* holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to *those things* which *are* for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east [6]side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, *and* measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: [g]it had a wall round about, [h]five hundred *reeds* long, and five hundred broad, to make [i]a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

645 **CHAPTER 43.**

1 *Returning glory unto the temple.* 10 *Exhortation to repentance.* 13 *Measures and ordinances of the altar.*

D AFTERWARD he brought me to the gate, *even* the gate [a]that looketh toward the east:

2 [b]And, behold, the glory of the God of Is'ra-el came from the way of the east: and [c]his voice *was* like a noise of many waters: [d]and the earth shined with his glory. D. Ver. 4–7.

3 And *it was* [e]according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, *even* according to the vision that I saw [1]when I came [f]to destroy the city: and the visions *were* like the vision that I saw [g]by the river Chĕ'bär; and I fell upon my face.

D N E I M 4 [h]And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east.

5 [i]So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, [j]the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard *him* speaking unto me out of the house; and [k]the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of

B. C. 574.

c Ex. 30. 20. Lev. 10. 3. Num. 16. 5, 40. Deut. 21. 5. ch. 40. 46.
d Lev. 6. 16. Lev. 24. 9.
e Lev. 2. 3. Num. 18. 9.
f Ex. 28. 40–43. Ex. 29. 4–9. Lev. 8. 7–13. ch. 44. 19.

6 wind.

g Isa. 5. 2. ch. 40. 5.
h ch. 45. 2. 2 Cor. 6. 17.

a ch. 10. 19.
b Isa. 6. 3. ch. 3. 23. ch. 9. 3. ch. 10. 18, 19.
c Rev. 1. 15.
d Rev. 18. 1.
e ch. 1. 4.
1 Or, when I came to prophesy that the city should be destroyed.
f Jer. 1. 10.
g ch. 3. 23.
h ch. 10. 19.
i ch. 3. 12.
j 1 Ki. 8. 10.
k ch. 40. 3.
l Ps. 99. 1.
m 1 Chr. 28. 2. Ps. 99. 5.
n Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. Ps. 68. 16.
o ch. 39. 7.
p Lev. 26. 30. Jer. 16. 18.
q 2 Ki. 16. 14.
2 Or, for there was but a wall between me and them.
r ch. 40. 4.
3 Or, sum, or, number.
s ch. 44. 5, 6. Matt. 28. 20.
t Ps. 93. 5. ch. 40. 2. Rev. 21. 27.
u ch. 40. 5.
4 bosom.
5 lip.
6 Harel, that is, the mountain of God.
7 Ariel, that is, the lion of God.
v Ex. 20. 26.

man, [l]the place of my throne, and [m]the place of the soles of my feet, [n]where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Is'ra-el for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Is'ra-el [o]no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by [p]the carcases of their kings in their high places. M. 48, 35. D. (44. 1, 2).

8 [q]In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, [2]and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever. I. 45. 1, 2.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, [r]shew the house to the house of Is'ra-el, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the [3]pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, [s]shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write *it* in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This *is* the law of the house; Upon [t]the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about *shall be* most holy. Behold, this *is* the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these *are* the measures of the altar after the cubits: [u]The cubit *is* a cubit and an hand breadth; even the [4]bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the [5]edge thereof round about *shall be* a span: and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom *upon* the ground *even* to the lower settle *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle *even* to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth *one* cubit.

15 So [6]the altar *shall be* four cubits; and from [7]the altar and upward *shall be* four horns.

16 And the altar *shall be* twelve *cubits* long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle *shall be* fourteen *cubits* long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it *shall be* half a cubit; and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about; and [v]his stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; These *are* the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer

burnt offerings thereon, and to [w]sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to [x]the priests the Lē'vītes that be of the seed of Zā'dŏk, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, [y]a young bullock for a sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he [z]shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, [a]without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse *it* with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, [b]and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 [c]Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat *for* a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall [8]consecrate themselves.

27 [d]And when these days are expired, it shall be, *that* upon the eighth day, and *so* forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your [9]peace offerings; and I will [e]accept you, saith the Lord GOD.

B. C. 574.

w Lev. 1. 5.
Heb. 9. 18–22.
x 1 Kl. 2. 27, 35.
Isa. 61. 5.
Jer. 33. 18.
ch. 40. 46.
y Ex. 29. 10.
Lev. 8. 14, 15.
z Ex. 29. 14.
a Heb. 13. 11.
b Lev. 2. 13.
c Ex. 29. 35.
8 fill their hands.
d Lev. 9. 1.
9 Or, thank offerings.
e Job 42. 8.

846 CHAPTER 44.

4 *The north gate entrance.* 9 *Levites are reproved.* 15 *Sons of Zadok accepted.* 17 *Priests' ordinances.*

D THEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which [a]looketh toward the east; and it *was* shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut. D. Zech. 2. 10.

3 *It is* for [b]the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to [c]eat bread before the LORD; [d]he shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, [e]behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: [f]and I fell upon my face.

a ch. 43. 1.
b Zech. 6. 12.
Phil. 2. 8.
c Gen. 31. 54.
d ch. 46. 2, 8.
e ch. 3. 23.
f ch. 1. 28.
g ch. 40. 4.
1 set thine heart.
h ch. 2. 5.
i 1 Pet. 4. 3.
j Acts 21. 28.
2 children of a stranger.
k Lev. 26. 41.
ch. 7. 20.
l Lev. 21. 6.
m Lev. 3. 16.
n Lev. 22. 2.
Num. 18. 3.
2 Tim. 4. 1.
3 Or, ward, or, ordinance.
o Ps. 50. 16.
p 2 Kl. 23. 8.
Neh. 9. 34.
Jer. 23. 11.
ch. 22. 26.
q 1 Chr. 26. 1.
r Num. 16. 9.
4 were for a stumbling-block of iniquity unto, etc.
s Ps. 106. 26.
t Num. 18. 3.
5 holinesses in the holinesses of holinesses.
u ch. 32. 30.
v 1 Chr. 23. 28, 32.
w ch. 40. 46.
x 1 Sam. 2. 35.
y Deut. 10. 8.

5 And the LORD said unto me, [g]Son of man, [1]mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the [h]rebellious, *even* to the house of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Ĭs'ra-el, [i]let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 [j]In that ye have brought *into my sanctuary* [2]strangers, [k]uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, *even* my house, when ye offer [l]my bread, [m]the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not [n]kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my [3]charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [o]No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that *is* among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

10 [p]And the Lē'vītes that are gone away far from me, when Ĭs'ra-el went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, [q]*having* charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and [r]they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and [4]caused the house of Ĭs'ra-el to fall into iniquity; therefore have I [s]lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 [t]And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my [5]holy things, in the most holy *place:* but they shall [u]bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them [v]keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ [w]But the priests the Lē'vītes, [x]the sons of Zā'dŏk, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Ĭs'ra-el went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they [y]shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to

[a]my table, to minister unto me, and they shall [a]keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, *that* when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, [b]they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird *themselves* [c]with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, *even* into the utter court to the people, [c]they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not [d]sanctify the people with their garments.

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 [e]Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is [7]put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Iś'ra-el, or a widow [8]that had a priest before.

23 And [f]they shall teach my people *the difference* between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And [g]in controversy they shall stand in judgment; *and* they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my [h]laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; [i]and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And [j]after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, [k]he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I [l]*am* their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Iś'ra-el: I *am* their possession.

29 They [m]shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and [9]n]every dedicated thing in Iś'ra-el shall be theirs.

30 And the [10]first of all the firstfruits of all *things*, and every oblation of all, of every *sort* of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye [o]shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, [p]that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

B. C. 574.

z ch. 41. 22.
a Mal. 2. 7.
b Ex. 28. 39.

6 in, or, with sweat, or, in sweating places.

c ch. 42. 14.
d Ex. 29. 37.
e Lev. 10. 9. Luke 1. 15. 1 Tim. 3. 3.

7 thrust forth.

8 from a priest.
f Mal. 2. 7.
g Deut. 17. 8.
h 1 Tim. 4. 12
i ch. 22. 26.
j Num. 6. 10.
k Lev. 4. 3.
l Num. 18. 20. Deut. 10. 9. Josh. 13. 14, 33. ch. 45. 4.
m Lev. 6. 18.

9 Or, devoted.
n Lev. 27. 21, compared with Num. 18. 14.

10 Or, chief.
o Num. 15. 20.
p Prov. 3. 9.
q Ex. 22. 31.

1 when ye cause the land to fall.
a Prov. 3. 9, 10. ch. 48. 8.

2 holiness.
b ch. 42. 20.

3 Or, void places.
c ch. 44. 15.
d ch. 48. 13.
e ch. 40. 17.
f Ps. 2. 8. ch. 34. 24. ch. 46. 16–18. ch. 48. 21.
g Jer. 22. 17. ch. 22. 27. ch. 46. 18.
h ch. 44. 6.
i Jer. 22. 3.

4 expulsions.
j Lev. 19. 35. Prov. 11. 1.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is [q]dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER 45. 847

Partition of land for sanctuary, city, and prince.

MOREOVER, [1]when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall [a]offer an oblation unto the LORD, [2]an holy portion of the land: the length *shall be* the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth *shall be* ten thousand. This *shall be* holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary [b]five hundred *in length*, with five hundred *in breadth*, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the [3]suburbs thereof. I. Ver. 8.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary *and* the most holy *place*.

4 The holy *portion* of the land shall be for the [c]priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 [d]And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Lē'vītes, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for [e]twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy *portion:* it shall be for the whole house of Iś'ra-el.

7 ¶ [f]And *a portion shall be* for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy *portion*, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy *portion*, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length *shall be* over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Iś'ra-el: and [g]my princes shall no more oppress my people; and *the rest of* the land shall they give to the house of Iś'ra-el according to their tribes. I. 47. 1–48. 35.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [h]Let it suffice you, O princes of Iś'ra-el: [i]remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your [4]exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD.

10 Ye shall have just [j]balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be

of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the [k]shekel *shall be* twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This *is* the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, *ye shall offer* the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, *which is* an homer of ten baths; for ten baths *are* an homer:

15 And one [5]lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Iś'ra-el; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for [6]peace offerings, [l]to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD.

16 All the people of the land [7]shall give this oblation [8]for the prince in Iś'ra-el.

17 And it shall be the prince's part *to give* burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Iś'ra-el: he [m]shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the [9]peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Iś'ra-el.

18 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first *month*, in the first *day* of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and [n]cleanse the sanctuary:

19 [o]And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put *it* upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh *day* of the month [p]for every one that erreth, and for *him that is* simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 [q]In the first *month*, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall [r]the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land [s]a bullock *for* a sin offering.

23 And [t]seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; [u]and a kid of the goats daily *for* a sin offering.

24 [v]And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

B. C. 574.

k Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25.

5 Or, kid.

6 Or, thank offerings.
l Lev. 1. 4. Rom. 5. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19. Eph. 2. 16. Col. 1. 21. Tit. 2. 14.
7 shall be for.
8 Or, with.
m John 6. 51. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Gal. 3. 13. Col. 1. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
9 Or, thank offerings.
n Lev. 16. 16. ch. 43. 22, 26. Heb. 9. 22.
o ch. 43. 20.
p Ps. 19. 12. Lev. 4. 27. Rom. 16. 18. Heb. 5. 2.
q Ex. 12. 18. Lev. 23. 5, 6. Num. 9. 2, 3. Deut. 16. 1.
r Matt. 20. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
s Lev. 4. 14.
t Lev. 23. 8.
u Num. 28. 15.
v ch. 46. 5, 7.
w Lev. 23. 33. Num. 29. 12. Deut. 16. 13.

a Isa. 66. 23. ch. 45. 17. Heb. 4. 9, 10.
b ch. 44. 3.
c Matt. 25. 10.
d Ps. 100. 4. Luke 1. 10.
e Num. 28. 5, 9, 11, 12. ch. 45. 17. There was no such oblation appointed by Moses.
f verse 14. Num. 28. 12. ch. 45. 24.
1 the gift of his hand.
g Ex. 23. 14–17. Deut. 16. 16. Ps. 84. 7.

25 In the seventh *month*, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the [w]feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

CHAPTER 46. 848

Ordinances for prince and people in worship.

THUS saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the [a]sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 [b]And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; [c]but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 [d]Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 [e]And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day *shall be* six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 [f]And the meat offering *shall be* an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs [1]as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon *it shall be* a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land [g]shall come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah

to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary [h]burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, [i]one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth *one* shall shut the gate. D. Dan. 9. 24–26.

D 13 [1]Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD *of* a lamb [2]of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it [3]every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning *for* a continual burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it *shall be* their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to [k]the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover [l]the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession: *but* he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there *was* a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This *is* the place where the priests shall [m]boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall [n]bake the meat offering; that they bear *them* not out into the utter court, [o]to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, [4]in every corner of the court *there was* a court.

22 In the four corners of the court *there were* courts [5]joined of forty *cubits* long and thirty broad: these four [6]corners *were* of one measure.

23 And *there was* a row *of building* round about in them, round about them four, and *it was* made with boiling places under the rows round about.

B. C. 574.

h Lev. 1. 3. Lev. 23. 37. Num. 29. 39. Matt. 20. 28. John 10. 18. Gal. 2. 20. Tit. 2. 14.
i ch. 44. 3.

j Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3.
2 a son of his year.
3 morning by morning.

k Lev. 25. 9, 10. Isa. 61. 2.
l Ps. 78. 72. Jer. 23. 5, 6. ch. 45. 8.
m 2 Chr. 35. 13. ch. 44. 29.
n Lev. 2. 4, 5, 7. ch. 43. 23, 24.
o Ex. 19. 10. ch. 44. 19. Heb. 10. 22.
4 a court in a corner of a court, and a court in a corner of a court.
5 Or, made with chimneys.
6 cornered.
p Rom. 12. 1. Rom. 15. 16. Heb. 13. 16.

a Ps. 46. 4. Joel 3. 18. Zech. 13. 1. Zech. 14. 8. Rev. 22. 1.
b ch. 40. 3. Zech. 2. 1. Rev. 11. 1.
1 waters of the ancles.
2 waters of swimming.
3 lip.
c Ps. 1. 3. Ps. 92. 12. Isa. 41. 19. Rev. 22. 2.
4 Or, plain.
d Zech. 2. 11. Mal. 1. 11. Rev. 17. 15.
5 two rivers.
e John 5. 25. John 6. 63. 1 Cor. 15. 45.
f Matt. 4. 19.
g verse 15. Num. 34. 6. Josh. 23. 4.
6 Or, and that which shall not be healed.

24 Then said he unto me, These *are* the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall [p]boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47. 849

1 *Vision of holy waters.* 6 *The virtue of them.* 22 *Division of the land by lot.*

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, [a]waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house *stood toward* the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south *side* of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when [b]the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the [1]waters *were* to the ancles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters *were* to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; *and it was* a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, [2]waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen *this?* Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the [3]bank of the river *were* very many [c]trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the [4]desert, and go into the sea: *which being* brought forth into the sea, the [d]waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, *that* every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the [5]rivers shall come, [e]shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, *that* the [f]fishers shall stand upon it from Ĕn-gē'dī even unto Ĕn-ĕg'la-ĭm; they shall be a *place* to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish [g]of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof [6]shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, [z]shall grow all trees for meat, [h]whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth [8]new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof [9]for medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This *shall be* the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: [i]Jō'seph *shall have two* portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: *concerning* the which I [10]lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall [j]fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this *shall be* the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, [k]the way of Hĕth'lŏn, as men go to [l]Zĕ'dăd;

16 [m]Hā'math, [n]Bĕ-rō'thah, Sĭb'ra-ĭm, which *is* between the border of Dă-măs'cus and the border of Hā'math; [11]Hā'zar-hăt'tĭ-cŏn, which *is* by the coast of Hau'ran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be [o]Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Dă-măs'cus, and the north northward, and the border of Hā'math. And *this is* the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure [12]from Hau'ran, and from Dă-măs'cus, and from Gĭl'e-ăd, and from the land of Ĭs'ra-el *by* Jôr'dan, from the border unto the east sea. And *this is* the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tā'mar *even* to the waters of [13]strife *in* Kā'desh, the [14]river to the great sea. And *this is* the south side [15]southward.

20 The west side also *shall be* the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hā'math. This *is* the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, *that* ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, [p]and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: [q]and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Ĭs'ra-el; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give *him* his inheritance, saith the Lord GOD.

850 CHAPTER 48.

Portions of the tribes and of the sanctuary.

NOW these *are* the names of the tribes. [c]From the north end to the coast of the way of Hĕth'lŏn, as one goeth to Hā'math, Hā'zar-ē'nan,

B. C. 574.

7 shall come up.
h Job 8. 16. Ps. 1. 3. Isa. 61. 3.
8 Or, principal.
9 Or, for bruises and sores.
i Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1. Jer. 3. 18. ch. 48. 4, 5.
10 Or, swore.
j Num. 34. 2. ch. 48. 29.
k ch. 48. 1.
l Num. 34. 8.
m Num. 34. 8. 2 Ki. 14. 25. Amos 6. 2, 14.
n 2 Sam. 8. 8.
11 Or, the middle village.
o Num. 34. 9.
12 from between.
13 Or, Meribah.
14 Or, valley.
15 Or, toward Teman.
p Acts 2. 5. Eph. 2. 19–22.
q Rom. 10. 12.
a Num. 34. 7–9. ch. 47. 15.
1 one portion.
b ch. 45. 1–6.
2 Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests.
3 Or, ward, or, ordinance.
c 2 Chr. 29. 4, 5. Neh. 9. 34. Jer. 23. 11. ch. 22. 26. ch. 44. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. Mal. 2. 7, 8.
4 holiness of holinesses.
d Ex. 22. 29. Lev. 27. 10, 28, 33.
e ch. 45. 6.
f Deut. 20. 5. ch. 42. 20. ch. 44. 23. ch. 45. 6.

the border of Dă-măs'cus northward, to the coast of Hā'math; for these are his sides east *and* west; [1]*a portion for* Dăn.

2 And by the border of Dăn, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Ash'ĕr.

3 And by the border of Ash'ĕr, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion for* Năph'ta-lī.

4 And by the border of Năph'ta-lī, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Mă-năs'seh.

5 And by the border of Mă-năs'seh, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Ē'phră-ĭm.

6 And by the border of Ē'phră-ĭm, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion for* Reu'ben.

7 And by the border of Reu'ben, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Jū'dah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Jū'dah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be [b]*the offering* which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeds in* breadth, and *in* length as one of the *other* parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD *shall be* of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, *even* for the priests, shall be *this* holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 [2]*It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zā'dŏk; which have kept my [3]charge, which went not astray when the children of Ĭs'ra-el went astray, as the [c]Lē'vītes went astray.

12 And *this* oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them [4]a thing most holy by the border of the Lē'vītes.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Lē'vītes *shall have* five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall be* five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 [d]And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ [e]And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be [f]a profane *place* for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side

four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy *portion shall be* ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion;* and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 [g]And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

20 All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy [h]oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue *shall be* for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; [i]and the sanctuary of the house *shall be* in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Lē'vītes, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst *of that* which is the prince's, between the border of Jū'dah and the border of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Bĕn'ja-mĭn *shall have* [5]a *portion.*

B. C. 574.

g Rev. 7. 5.
h Num. 24. 5. Isa. 33. 20. Rev. 21. 16.
i Josh. 18. 1. Isa. 2. 2. Isa. 11. 10. Hos. 1. 11. Hag. 2. 7, 9. Matt. 11. 28. Matt. 13. 16, 17. John 12. 32. Rom. 15. 9, 12. Rev. 2. 1. Rev. 21. 3.
5 one portion.
j 2 Chr. 20. 2. ch. 47. 19.
6 Meribah-kadesh.
k Num. 20. 1, 13. Ps. 106. 32. ch. 47. 19.
l Gen. 15. 18. Num. 34. 15. Josh. 15. 47. Isa. 27. 12.
m ch. 47. 14, 21, 22.
n Isa. 60. 18. Rev. 21. 12.
7 Jehovah-shammah.
o Ex. 17. 15. Judg. 6. 24. Ps. 132. 14. Joel 3. 21. Zech. 2. 10.

24 And by the border of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, from the east side unto the west side, Sĭm'e-on *shall have* a *portion.*

25 And by the border of Sĭm'e-on, from the east side unto the west side, Ĭs'sa-char a *portion.*

26 And by the border of Ĭs'sa-char, from the east side unto the west side, Zĕb'u-lŭn a *portion.*

27 And by the border of Zĕb'u-lŭn, from the east side unto the west side, Găd a *portion.*

28 And by the border of Găd, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from [j]Tā'mar *unto* the waters of [6k]strife *in* Kā'desh, *and* to [l]the river toward the great sea.

29 [m]This *is* the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el for inheritance, and these *are* their portions, saith the Lord GOD.

30 ¶ And these *are* the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 [n]And the gates of the city *shall be* after the names of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: three gates northward; one gate of Reu'ben, one gate of Jū'dah, one gate of Lē'vi.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Jō'seph, one gate of Bĕn'ja-mĭn, one gate of Dăn.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Sĭm'e-on, one gate of Ĭs'sa-char, one gate of Zĕb'u-lŭn.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of Găd, one gate of Ăsh'ĕr, one gate of Năph'ta-lī.

35 *It was* round about eighteen thousand *measures:* and the name of the city from *that* day *shall be,* [7o]The LORD *is* there.

M

I. Dan. 8. 19.
M. Dan. 2. 34, 35.

THE

BOOK OF DANIEL.

CHAPTER 1.

851

1 *Time of Daniel.* 3 *He and other princes are selected by Ashpenaz.* 17 *Their wisdom.*

IN the third year of the reign of Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah [a]came Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar king of Băb'y-lon unto Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jĕ-hoi'a-kĭm king of Jū'dah into his hand, with part [b]of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried [c]into the land of Shī'năr to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

B. C. 607.

a 2 Ki. 24. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 6.
b Jer. 27. 19. c Gen. 10. 10. Isa. 11. 11. Zech. 5. 11.
1 Foretold, 2 Ki. 20. 17. Isa. 39. 7.
d Lev. 21. 18. Judg. 8. 18. Acts 7. 20.
e Acts 7. 22.
2 the wine of his drink.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ăsh'pe-năz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring [1]certain of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children [d]in whom *was* no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as *had* ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and [e]whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chăl-dē'ans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of [2]the wine which he drank: so

nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Jū'dah, Dăn'iel, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, and Ăz-a-rī'ah:

7 [f]Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: [g]for he gave unto Dăn'iel *the name* of Bĕl-te-shăz'-zar; and to Hăn-a-nī'ah, of Shā-drach; and to Mīsh'a-el, of Mē'shach; and to Ăz-a-rī'ah, of Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō.

8 ¶ But Dăn'iel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself [h]with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now [i]God had brought Dăn'iel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Dăn'iel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces [3]worse liking than the children which *are* of your [4]sort? then shall ye make *me* endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Dăn'iel to [5]Mĕl'zar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Dăn'iel, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'-a-el, and Ăz-a-rī'ah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us [6]pulse [7]to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat. E, Hos. 11. 3. U.*

16 Thus Mĕl'zar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, [i]God gave them [k]knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and [5]Dăn'iel had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Dăn'iel, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, and Ăz-a-rī'ah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of [9]wisdom *and* understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians *and* astrologers that *were* in all his realm.

21 [l]And Dăn'iel continued *even* unto the first year of king Çў'rus.

B. C. 607.

f Gen. 41. 45.
g ch. 5. 12.
h Deut. 32. 38. Ps. 141. 4. Ezek. 4. 13. Hos. 9. 3, 4.
i Gen. 39. 21. 1 Ki. 8. 50.
3 sadder.
4 Or, term, or, continuance.
5 Or, the steward.
6 of pulse.
7 that we may eat, etc.
j 1 Ki. 3. 12. Ps. 119. 98. 100. Prov. 2. 6. Eccl. 2. 26. Isa. 28. 29.
k Acts 7. 22.
8 Or, he made Daniel understand.
9 wisdom of understanding.
l ch. 6. 28. ch. 10. 1. He lived to see that glorious time of the return of his people from the Babylonian captivity, though he did not die then. So till is used. Ps. 112. 8.

a Gen. 41. 8.
b Esth. 6. 1.
c Gen. 41. 8. Ex. 7. 11.
1 made pieces.
2 Or, fee.
3 buy.
d Esth. 4. 11.
e Ex. 8. 10. ch. 5. 11. Matt. 19. 26.
f Ps. 76. 10. Ps. 94. 20. Prov. 16. 14. Prov. 19. 12. Prov. 20. 2. Prov. 28. 15. Matt. 2. 16.

CHAPTER 2. 852

1 *Nebuchadnezzar forgets his dream.* 14 *It is revealed to Daniel.* 36 *His interpretation.* 46 *Daniel is advanced.*

AND in the second year of the reign of Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar dreamed dreams, [a]wherewith his spirit was troubled, and [b]his sleep brake from him.

2 [c]Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chăl-dē'ans, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chăl-dē'ans to the king in Sўr'ĭ-ăck, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chăl-dē'ans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be [1]cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and [2]rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would [3]gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, [d]*there is but* one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chăl-dē'ans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore *there is* no king, lord, nor ruler, *that* asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chăl-dē'an.

11 And *it is* a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, [e]except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the [f]king was an-

*U. 10. 12.

gry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise *men* should be slain; and they sought Dăn'iel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Dăn'iel [4]answered with counsel and wisdom to Ā'rĭ-ŏch the [5]captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon:

15 He answered and said to Ā'rĭ-ŏch the king's captain, Why *is* the decree *so* hasty from the king? Then Ā'rĭ-ŏch made the thing known to Dăn'iel.

16 Then Dăn'iel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Dăn'iel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mĭsh'a-el, and Ăz-a-rī'ah, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies [6]of the God of heaven concerning this secret; [7]that Dăn'iel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto Dăn'iel [8]in a night vision. Then Dăn'iel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Dăn'iel answered and said, [h]Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: [i]for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth [j]the times and the seasons: [k]he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: [l]he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 [m]He revealeth the deep and secret things: [n]he knoweth what *is* in the darkness, and [o]the light dwelleth with him. E. 5.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast [p]made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast *now* made known unto us the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Dăn'iel went in unto Ā'rĭ-ŏch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Ā'rĭ-ŏch brought in Dăn'iel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, [s]I have found a man of the [9]captives of Jū'dah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Dăn'iel, whose name *was* Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Dăn'iel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret

B. C. 603.

4 returned.

5 chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen, or, chief marshal.

6 from before God.

7 Or, that they should not destroy Daniel, etc.

g Num. 12. 6. Job 33. 15, 16.

h Ps. 113. 2.

i Job 12. 13. Ps. 147. 5. Jer. 32. 19. Matt. 6. 13.

j 1 Chr. 29. 30. Esth. 1. 13. Ch. 7. 25.

k Job 12. 18. Ps. 75. 6, 7. Jer. 27. 5. ch. 4. 17.

l Jas. 1. 5.

m Job 12. 22. Ps. 25. 14.

n Ps. 139. 11, 12. Heb. 4. 13.

o ch. 5. 11.

p Amos 3. 7.

8 That I have found.

9 children of the captivity of Judah.

q Gen. 40. 8. Ps. 115. 2, 3. Amos 4. 13.

10 and hath made known.

11 came up.

r Gen. 41. 16. Acts 3. 12.

12 Or, but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king.

13 wast seeing.

14 Or, sides.

15 Or, which was not in hands.

s Isa. 2. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 1, 2.

t Ps. 22. 27. Ps. 67. 1, 2. Isa. 11. 9. Zech. 14. 8, 9. Rev. 11. 15.

u Ezra 7. 12. Isa. 47. 5.

v Ezra 1. 2.

w Jer. 27. 6. ch. 4. 21.

x ch. 5. 28.

y ch. 7. 7, 23. John 11. 48.

which the king hath demanded cannot the wise *men*, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 [q]But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, [10]and maketh known to the king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'-zar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts [11]came *into thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 [r]But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for *any* wisdom that I have more than any living, [12]but for *their* sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, [13]sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness *was* excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof *was* terrible.

32 This image's head *was* of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his [14]thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out [15]without hands, which smote the image upon his feet *that were* of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image [s]became a great mountain, [t]and filled the whole earth. M.*

36 ¶ This *is* the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 [u]Thou, O king, *art* a king of kings: for [v]the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 [w]And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou *art* this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise [x]another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And [y]the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all *things:* and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

*M. Verses 44, 45.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron. the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And *as* the toes of the feet *were* part of iron, and part of clay, *so* the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly [16]broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave [17]one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in [18]the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, [z]which shall never be destroyed: and the [19]kingdom shall not be left to other people, [a]*but* it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. V.‡

45 [b]Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain [20]without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass [21]hereafter: and the dream *is* certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. G.* M.†

46 ¶ [c]Then the king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar fell upon his face, and worshipped Dăn'iel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation [d]and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Dăn'iel, and said, Of a truth *it is*, that your God *is* a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Dăn'iel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Băb'ў-lon, and [e]chief of the governors over all the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon.

49 Then Dăn'iel requested of the king, [f]and he set Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, over the affairs of the province of Băb'ў-lon: but Dăn'iel [g]*sat* in the gate of the king.

853 CHAPTER 3.

1 *The golden image set up.* 26 *Delivery of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.*

NĔB-U-CHAD-NĔZ'ZAR the king made [a]an image of gold, whose height *was* threescore cubits, *and* the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dū'rà, in the province of Băb'ў-lon.

2 Then Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king had set up.

3 Then the [b]princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried [1]aloud, To you [2]it is commanded, [c]O people, nations, and languages,

5 *That* at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, [3]dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king hath set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour [d]be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down *and* worshipped the golden image that Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chăl-dē'ans [e]came near, [f]and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar, [g]O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, *that* he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 [h]There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Băb'ў-lon, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō; these men, O king, [4]have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar in *his* rage and fury commanded to bring Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō. [i]Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar spake and said unto them, *Is it* [5]true, O Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, do not ye serve my [j]gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; [k]*well:* but if ye

B. C. 580.

16 Or, brittle.

17 this with this.

18 their days.

z Gen. 49. 10. Ps. 2. 6. ch. 4. 3, 34. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 32.
19 kingdom thereof.
a Ps. 2. 9. Isa. 60. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 24, 25.
b Isa. 28. 16.
20 Or, which was not in hand.
21 after this.
c Acts 10. 25. Acts 14. 13. Rev. 19. 10.
d Ezra 6. 10.
e Gen. 41. 40. ch. 4. 9.
f Prov. 28. 12. ch. 1. 17.
g Esth. 2. 19. Jer. 39. 3. Amos 5. 15.

d 1 Kl. 12. 28. Ps. 96. 5. Isa. 41. 24. Hos. 2. 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
b Matt. 7. 13. Acts 19. 34, 35. Rom. 1. 20, 23.
1 with might.
2 they command.
c ch. 4. 1.
3 symphony, or, singing.
d Jer. 29. 22. Rev. 13. 15.
e ch. 6. 12.
f Ezra 4. 12–16. Esth. 3. 6.
g Neh. 2. 3. ch. 2. 4. ch. 5. 10. Hos. 7. 3.
h Esth. 3. 8. ch. 2. 49.
4 have set no regard upon thee.
i Matt. 10. 18. Mark 13. 9. Acts 5. 25–27.
5 Or, of purpose, as Ex. 21. 13.
j Isa. 46. 1.
k Ex. 32. 32. Luke 13. 9.

*G. 7. 2–28. †M. 7. 13, 14. ‡V. 7. 14.

worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; [t]and who *is* that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, answered and said to the king, O Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar, [m]we *are* not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be *so*, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and [n]he will deliver *us* out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, [o]be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar [6]full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the [7]most mighty men that *were* in his army to bind Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, *and* to cast *them* into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their [8]coats, their hosen, and their [9]hats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's [10]commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the [11]flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō.

23 And these three men, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, fell down [p]bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, *and* spake, and said unto [12]his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. L. 6, 22.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, [q]walking in the midst of the fire, and [13]they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like [r]the Son of God. S. Verse 27.

26 ¶ Then Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar came near to the [14]mouth of the burning fiery furnace, *and* spake, and said, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, [s]upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them. S. 6, 22, 23.

B. C. 570.

[l] Ex. 5. 2. 2 Ki. 18. 35.
[m] Matt. 10. 19. Acts 26. 24.
[n] 1 Sam. 17. 37. Mic. 7. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 10.
[o] Matt. 10. 32. Heb. 11. 25.
6 filled.
7 mighty of strength.
8 Or, mantles.
9 Or, turbans.
10 word.
11 Or, spark.
[p] Ps. 33. 18. Ps. 34. 19. Isa. 43. 2. 2 Cor. 1. 8-10. 1 Pet. 4. 12.
12 Or, his governors.
[q] Isa. 43. 2.
13 there is no hurt in them.
[r] Job 1. 6. Ps. 34. 7. John 19. 7. Heb. 1. 14.
14 door.
[s] Mark 16. 18. Heb. 11. 34.
[t] 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ps. 34. 7, 8. Eph. 1. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
[u] ch. 6. 26.
15 a decree is made by me.
16 error.
17 made pieces.
[v] Deut. 32. 31.
[w] ch. 3. 8. ch. 6. 27.
18 made to prosper.

28 *Then* Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar spake, and said, Blessed *be* the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that [t]trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 [u]Therefore [15]I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak [16]any thing amiss against the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, shall be [17]cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: [v]because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king [18]promoted Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bĕd'-ne-gō, in the province of Bă-bў'lon.

CHAPTER 4. 854

1 *Nebuchadnezzar acknowledges God's dominion.* 4 *Relates a dream.* 19 *Daniel's interpretation.* 28 *The dream fulfilled.*

NĔB-U-CHAD-NĔZ'ZAR the king, [a]unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 [1]I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders [b]that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 [c]How great *are* his signs! and how mighty *are* his wonders! his kingdom *is* [d]an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion *is* from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, [e]and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head [f]troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise *men* of Bă-bў'lon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 [g]Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chăl-dē'ans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last Dăn'iel came in before me, [h]whose name *was* Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, according to the name of my god, [i]and in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, *saying*,

9 O Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, [j]master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus *were* the visions of mine

[a] ch. 3. 4.
1 It was seemly before me.
[b] Ps. 66. 16. ch. 3. 26.
[c] ch. 6. 27.
[d] ch. 2. 44.
[e] ch. 2. 28.
[f] ch. 2. 1.
[g] Gen. 41. 8. Isa. 8. 19.
[h] ch. 1. 7.
[i] Ps. 25. 14. Isa. 63. 11. ch. 5. 11, 14.
[j] ch. 1. 20. ch. 2. 48.

*S. Ver. 24, 25.

er. 18.

head in my bed; [2]I saw, and behold [k]a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof *was* great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all: [l]the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, [m]a watcher and [n]an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried [3]aloud, and said thus, [o]Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: [p]let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave [q]the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven [q]times pass over him.

17 This matter *is* by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent [r]that the living may know [s]that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. B. § E. | G. ‡

18 This dream I king Něb-u-chad-nĕz'zar have seen. Now thou, O Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, declare the interpretation thereof, [t]forasmuch as all the wise *men* of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou *art* able; for the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee. T. § M.¶

19 ¶ Then Dăn'iel, whose name *was* Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Bĕl-te-shăz'zar answered and said, My lord, [u]the dream *be* to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 [v]It *is* thou, O king, that art

B. C. 570.

2 I was seeing.
k Ps. 37. 35, 36. Isa. 10. 33, 34. Ezek. 31. 3.
l Ezek. 17. 23. Lam. 4. 20.
m Ps. 103. 20.
n Isa. 6. 3, 8. ch. 8. 13. Matt. 18. 10. Mark 1. 24. Luke 4. 34. Jude 14.
3 with might.
o ch. 5. 20. Amos 3. 6. Luke 3. 9. Matt. 3. 10.
p Ezek. 31. 12.
q ch. 7. 25. ch. 11. 13. ch. 12. 7.
r Ps. 9. 16. Ps. 83. 18. Jer. 16. 21.
s ch. 2. 21. ch. 5. 21.
t Gen. 41. 8, 15. Isa. 47. 12–14. ch. 5. 8, 15.
u 2 Sam. 18. 32. Jer. 29. 7.
v Job 20. 5. ch. 2. 38.
w Jer. 27. 6, 7, 8.
x ch. 5. 21.
y Job 34. 19. Ps. 107. 40. Isa. 40. 10, 11.
z Ps. 106. 20.
a Ps. 9. 16. Ps. 58. 11. Ps. 64. 9. Ps. 83. 18.
b Jer. 27. 5.
c Matt. 21. 25. Luke 15. 18.
d Isa. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7. Acts 8. 22. 1 Pet. 4. 8.
e Ps. 41. 1.
4 Or, an healing of thine error.
5 Or, upon.
f Prov. 16. 18. Isa. 26. 10.
g ch. 5. 5. Acts 12. 23.
h Job 20. 5. Ps. 37. 35, 36.

grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, [w]and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, [x]and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This *is* the interpretation, O king, and this *is* the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord [y]the king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee [z]to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, [a]till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and [b]giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the [c]heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and [d]break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; [e]if it may be [4]a lengthening of thy tranquillity. R. Hos. 5 15.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Něb-u-chad-nĕz'zar.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked [5]in the palace of the kingdom of Băb'ĭ-lon.

30 The king [f]spake, and said, Is not this great Băb'ĭ-lon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 [g]While the word *was* in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, *saying*, O king Něb-u-chad-nĕz'zar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling *shall be* with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 [h]The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Něb-u-chad-nĕz'zar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' *feathers*, and his nails like birds' *claws*.

34 And at the end of the days I Něb-

*B. 5. 11. 12. †E. 5. 11. 12.
‡G. 5. 11, 12. §T. 5. 11. ¶M. 5. 11, 12

DANIEL'S ANSWER TO THE KING—"Then said Daniel unto the King, O King, live forever. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths. that they have not hurt me."—(Daniel 6: 21-22.)

u-chad-nĕz'zar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him [h]that liveth for ever, whose dominion *is* [i]an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom *is* from generation to generation:

35 And [k]all the inhabitants of the earth *are* reputed as nothing: and [l]he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and *among* the inhabitants of the earth: and [m]none can stay his hand, or say unto him, [n]What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was [o]added unto me.

37 Now I Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works *are* truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

B. C. 570.

h ch. 12. 7. Rev. 4. 10.
i Ps. 10. 16. Jer. 10. 10. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 33. Rev. 11. 15.
k Ps. 39. 5. Isa. 40. 15.
l 1 Sam. 3. 18. Ps. 33. 11. Isa. 46. 10, 11.
m Job 34. 29.
n Job 9. 12. Isa. 45. 9.
o Job 42. 12.

855 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Impious feast of Belshazzar.* 5 *A handwriting on the wall.* 25 *Daniel's interpretation.* 30 *Belshazzar is slain and the Medes take possession of the monarchy.*

BĔL-SHĂZ'ZAR the king [a]made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Bĕl-shăz'zar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his [1]father Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar had [2]taken out of the temple which *was* in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might [b]drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which *was* at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, [c]and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ [d]In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's [3]countenance [4]was changed, and his [e]thoughts troubled him, so that the [5]joints of his loins were loosed, and his [f]knees smote one against another. H.† N.†

7 The king cried [g]aloud to bring in [h]the astrologers, the Chăl-dē'ans, and the soothsayers. *And* the king spake, and said to the wise *men* of Băb'ў-lon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with [7]scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about his neck, [k]and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise *men:* [l]but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bĕl-shăz'zar greatly troubled, and his [8]countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonied.

10 ¶ *Now* the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: *and* the queen spake and said, [i]O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed: T. Ver. 14.

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy [9]father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar thy [10]father, the king, *I say,* thy father, made [k]master of the magicians, astrologers, Chăl-dē'ans, *and* soothsayers; N. 6. 3.

12 [l]Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, [11]interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and [12]dissolving of [13]doubts, were found in the same Dăn'iel, whom the king named Bĕl-te-shăz'zar: now let Dăn'iel be called, and he will shew the interpretation. B.* E.† C.‡ M.§

13 Then was Dăn'iel brought in before the king. *And* the king spake and said unto Dăn'iel, *Art* thou that Dăn'iel, which *art* of the children of the captivity of Jū'dah, whom the king my [14]father brought out of Jew'rў?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods *is* in thee, and *that* light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee. ¶

15 And now the wise *men,* the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst [15]make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Dăn'iel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy [16]rewards to another: yet I will read the writing

a Esth. 1. 3. Isa. 21. 5. Jer. 51. 39, 57. Nah. 1. 10. Mark 6. 21.
1 Or, grandfather.
2 brought forth.
b Prov. 20. 1.
c Ps. 115. 4–8. Rev. 9. 20.
d ch. 4. 31.
3 brightnesses.
4 changed it.
e Job 18. 11.
5 bindings, or, knots, or, girdles.
f Nah. 2. 10.
6 with might.
g Isa. 47. 13.
7 Or, purple.
h ch. 6. 2.
i Gen. 41. 8. Isa. 47. 13.
8 brightnesses.
j ch. 3. 9.
9 Or, grandfather.
10 Or, grandfather.
k ch. 4. 9.
l ch. 6. 3.
11 Or, of an interpreter, etc.
12 Or, of a dissolver.
13 knots.
14 Or, grandfather.
15 interpret.
16 Or, fee.

*H. 12. 1, 2. †N. Hos. 4. 17.

*B. Ver. 14. †E. Ver. 11. ‡G. Ver. §M. Ver. 14. ¶B. 6. 3; E. 6. 3: G. Joel 2. 28, 29: M. 6. 3

unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, [m]the most high God gave Nĕb-u-chad-nĕz'zar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, [n]all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 [o]But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened [17]in pride, he was [18]deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was [p]driven from the sons of men; and [19]his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling *was* with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; [q]till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and *that* he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Bĕl-shăz'zar, [r]hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 [s]But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, [t]which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath *is*, [u]and whose *are* all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this *is* the writing that was written, MĔ'NĔ, MĔ'NĔ, TĔ'-KEL, U-PHĂR'SIN.

26 This *is* the interpretation of the thing: MĔ'NĔ; God hath [v]numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. E.*

27 TĔ'KEL; [w]Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PĔ'RĔS; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the [x]Mēdes and [y]Pĕr'sians.

29 Then commanded Bĕl-shăz'zar, and they clothed Dăn'iel with scarlet, and *put* a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ [z]In that night was Bĕl-shăz'zar the king of t[a]e Chăl-dē'ans slain.

31 [b]And Dā-rī'us the Mē'dĭ-an took the kingdom, [20]*being* [21]about threescore and two years old.

856 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Daniel is made chief of the presidents.*
4 *A conspiracy.* 16 *He is cast into the lions' den.* 18 *His deliverance.*

B. C. 538.

m ch. 2. 37.

n Jer. 25. 9. ch. 3. 4.

o Ex. 9. 17. Prov. 16. 5. Isa. 14. 12–17. ch. 4. 30.
17 Or, to deal proudly.
18 made to come down.

p ch. 4. 32.
19 Or, he made his heart equal, etc.

q Ex. 9. 14–16. ch. 4. 17.

r 2 Chr. 33. 23. Ps. 119. 46.

s Isa. 37. 23. Jer. 50. 29. Rev. 18. 6.

t Ps. 115. 5. Isa. 46. 6, 7. Hab. 2. 18.

u Job 31. 4. Ps. 139. 3. Prov. 20. 24.

v Jer. 25. 12.

w Ps. 62. 9. Jer. 6. 30.

x Foretold, Ezra 1. 1. Isa. 21. 2. ch. 9. 1.

y ch. 6. 28.

z Jer. 51. 31, 39, 57.

a ch. 9. 1.
20 he as the son of, etc.
21 Or, now.

a Esth. 1. 1.
b 1 Sam. 2. 30.
c Prov. 3. 35. ch. 2. 12.
d 1 Ced. 4. 4.
e Psal. 2. 1, 2.
1 Pet. 2. 12.
1 Or, came tumultuously.

f Neh. 2. 3. ch. 2. 4.
2 Or, interdict.

g Esth. 1. 19.
3 passeth not.

h Ps. 118. 9.

i Matt. 10. 32.

j Ps. 5. 7. Jon. 2. 4.

k 1 Ki. 18. 36. Ps. 55. 17. Ps. 95. 6. Luke 22. 41. Acts 2. 1, 2, 15. 1 Thess. 5. 17, 18.

l ch. 3. 8.

m ch. 1. 6.

n Esth. 3. 8. ch. 3. 12. Acts 17. 7.

IT pleased Dā-rī'us to set [a]over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents; of whom [b]Dăn'iel *was* first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage. B.* E.† M.‡

3 Then this Dăn'iel was preferred above the presidents and princes, [c]because an excellent spirit *was* in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm. N. Zech. 6. 8.

4 ¶ [d]Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Dăn'iel concerning the kingdom; but [e]they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he *was* faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Dăn'iel, except we find *it* against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes [1]assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, [f]King Dā-rī'us, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm [2]decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the [g]law of the Mēdes and Pĕr'sians, which [3]altereth not.

9 [h]Wherefore king Dā-rī'us signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Dăn'iel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and [i]his windows being open in his chamber [j]toward Jē-ru'-să-lĕm, he kneeled upon his knees [k]three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Dăn'iel praying and making supplication before his God.

12 [l]Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask *a petition* of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing *is* true, according to the law of the Mēdes and Pĕr'sians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Dăn'iel, [m]which *is* of the children of the captivity of Jū'-dah, [n]regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but

*E. Hos. 7. 2.

*B. Joel 2. 28, 29.
†E. Mic. 3. 8. ‡M. Joel 2. 28.

maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard *these* words, [o]was sore displeased with himself, and set *his* heart on Dăn'iel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Mēdes and Pēr'sians *is*, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Dăn'iel, and cast *him* into the den of lions. *Now* the king spake and said unto Dăn'iel, [p]Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 [q]And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; [r]and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Dăn'iel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were [4]instruments of musick brought before him: [s]and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Dăn'iel: *and* the king spake and said to Dăn'iel, O Dăn'iel, servant of the living God, [t]is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Dăn'iel unto the king, [u]O king, live for ever.

22 [v]My God hath sent [w]his angel, and hath [x]shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Dăn'iel up out of the den. So Dăn'iel was taken up out of the den, [y]and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, [z]and they brought those men which had accused Dăn'iel, and they cast *them* into the den of lions, them, [a]their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ [b]Then king Dā-rī'us wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 [c]I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men [d]tremble and fear before the God of Dăn'iel: [e]for he *is* the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be [f]destroyed, and his dominion *shall be even* unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, [g]and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Dăn'iel from the [5]power of the lions.

28 So this Dăn'iel prospered in the reign of Dă-rī'us, [h]and in the reign of [i]Çў'rus the Pēr'sian.

B. C. 637.

o ch. 3. 13. Matt. 27. 17–24. Mark 6. 26.

p Isa. 41. 10 2 Cor. 1. 10.

q Lam. 3. 53. Mark 15. 46. r Matt. 27. 66.

4 Or, table.

s Esth. 6. 1. Ps. 77. 4. ch. 2. 1

t Gen. 18. 14. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37.

u ch. 2. 4.

v ch. 3. 28.

w Heb. 1. 14.

x 1 Sam. 17. 37. Heb. 11. 33. 2 Tim. 4. 17.

y Mark 16. 18.

z Deut. 19. 19.

a Deut. 24. 16.

b Esth. 9. 10.

c ch. 4. 1.

d ch. 3. 29.

e Ps. 99. 1.

f ch. 4. 34.

g ch. 2. 44. ch. 4. 3, 34. Luke 1. 33.

5 hand.

h ch. 1. 21.

i Ezra 1. 1.

1 saw.

a ch. 2. 28.

2 Or, words.

b Zech. 6. 4.

Rev. 13. 1.

c Deut. 28. 49. Jer. 4. 7, 13.

3 Or, whereupon.

d ch. 2. 39.

4 Or, it raised up one dominion.

e ch. 8. 8, 22.

f Rev. 12. 3.

g ch. 8. 8.

h 1 Cor. 15. 24. Rev. 20. 4.

i Ps. 90. 2.

j Ps. 104. 2. Rev. 1. 14

k Ps. 104. 3, 4.

l Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 68. 17. Matt. 25. 31, 32. Rev. 5. 11.

CHAPTER 7. 857

1 *Daniel's vision of four beasts and of God's kingdom.* 15 *The interpretation.*

IN the first year of Bĕl-shăz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon Dăn'iel [1]had a dream and [a]visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, *and* told the sum of the [2]matters.

2 Dăn'iel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts [b]came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first *was* [c]like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, [3]and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 [d]And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and [4]it raised up itself on one side, and *it had* three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also [e]four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it *was* diverse from all the beasts that *were* before it; [f]and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, [g]there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn *were* eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ [h]I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and [i]the Ancient of days did sit, [j]whose garment *was* white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne *was like* the fiery flame, [k]*and* his wheels *as* burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: [l]thousand

thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: [m]I beheld *even* till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet [5]their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, [n]*one* like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 [o]And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion *is* [p]an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be destroyed. M.†

15 ¶ I Dăn'iel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of *my* [6]body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, *are* four kings, *which* shall arise out of the earth.

18 But [q]the saints of the [7]most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever. M. Ver. 22.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse [8]from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth *were of* iron, and his nails *of* brass; *which* devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that *were* in his head, and *of* the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even *of* that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look *was* more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, [r]and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 [s]Until the Ancient of days came, [t]and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom. M. Verse 27.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 [u]And the ten horns out of this kingdom *are* ten kings *that* shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 [v]And he shall speak *great* words against the most High, and shall [w]wear out the saints of the most High, and [x]think to change times and laws: and [y]they shall be given into his hand [z]until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy *it* unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, [a]whose kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, and all [9]dominions shall serve and obey him. M.*

28 Hitherto *is* the end of the matter. As for me Dăn'iel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I [b]kept the matter in my heart. G. S. 1–26.

*M. Hos. 2. 18.

B. C. 555.

m Rev. 19. 20.

5 a prolonging in life was given them.

n Isa. 9. 6, 7. Ezek. 1. 26. Matt. 24. 30. Mark 13. 26. Luke 21. 27. Rev. 1. 7.

o Ps. 2. 6. Ps. 110. 1. Matt. 11. 27. John 3. 35.

p Isa. 9. 7. Obad. 21. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 33. Heb. 12. 28.

6 sheath.

q Isa. 60. 12.

7 high ones, that is, things, or, places.

8 from all those.

r Rev. 11. 7. s 2 Thess. 2. 8.

t 1 Cor. 6. 2. Rev. 1. 6. Rev. 20. 4.

u Rev. 17. 12.

v Isa. 37. 23.

w Rev. 17. 6. Rev. 18. 24.

x ch. 2. 21.

y Rev. 13. 7.

z ch. 12. 7. Rev. 12. 14.

a Ps. 146. 10. Luke 1. 33. Rev. 11. 15

9 Or, rulers. Isa. 60. 12.

b Luke 2. 19.

a Neh. 1. 1. Esth. 2. 8. Esth. 3. 15 Esth. 4. 16 Esth. 8. 15. Esth. 9. 11. 15.

b Gen. 10. 22.

1 the second.

c ch. 11. 3.

2 Or, none touched him in the earth.

3 a horn of sight.

CHAPTER 8. 858

1 *Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat.* 13 *Days of sacrifice.* 15 *The vision interpreted.*

IN the third year of the reign of king Bĕl-shăz'zar a vision appeared unto me, *even unto* me Dăn'iel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I *was* at [a]Shu'shan *in* the palace, which *is* in the province [b]of Ē'lăm; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ū'lā-ī.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood [1]before the river a ram which had *two* horns: and the *two* horns *were* high; but one *was* higher than [2]the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither *was there any* that could deliver out of his hand; [c]but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and [3]touched not the ground: and the goat *had* [3]a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had *two* horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

*J. Matt. 10. 15.
†M. Ver. 18. ‡K. Hab. 2. 14.
§V. Zech. 9. 10.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up [d]four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, [e]toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the [f]pleasant *land*.

10 [g]And it waxed great, *even* [4]to the host of heaven; and [h]it cast down *some* of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, [i]he magnified *himself* even [5]to the prince of the host, and [6]by him the daily *sacrifice* was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And [7]an host was given *him* against the daily *sacrifice* by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard [j]one saint speaking, and another saint said unto [8]that certain *saint* which spake, How long *shall be* the vision *concerning* the daily *sacrifice*, and the transgression [9]of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred [10]days; then shall the sanctuary be [11]cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Dăn'iel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice between *the banks of* Ū'la-ī, which called, and said, [k]Gā'brĭ-el, make this *man* to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and [l]fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end *shall be* the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and [12]set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end *shall be*.

20 The ram which thou sawest having *two* horns *are* the kings of Mē'dĭ-a and Pēr'sĭa.

21 And the rough goat *is* the king of Grē'cĭa: and the great horn that *is* between his eyes *is* the first king.

22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors [13]are come to the full, a king [m]of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but [n]not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the [14]holy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify *himself* in his heart, and by [15]peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be [o]broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told *is* true: [p]wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it *shall be* for many days.

27 And I Dăn'iel fainted, and was sick *certain* days; afterward I rose up, [q]and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood *it*.

*G. 9. 26, 27.

B. C. 553.

d ch. 7. 6.
e ch. 11. 25.
f Ps. 48. 2. & Isa. 14. 13. ch. 11. 28.
4 Or, against the host.
h Rev. 12. 4. & Jer. 48. 26. ch. 8. 23. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
5 Or, against.
6 Or, from him.
7 Or, the host was given over for the transgression against the daily sacrifice.
i 1 Pet. 1. 12.
8 Palmoni, or, the numberer of secrets, or the wonderful numberer.
9 Or, making desolate.
10 evening morning.
11 justified.
k ch. 9. 21.
l Rev. 1. 17.
12 made me stand upon my standing.
13 are accomplished.
m Deut. 28. 50.
n Rev. 13. 7.
14 people of the holy ones.
15 Or, prosperity.
o Job 34. 20. Lam. 4. 6.
p Ezek. 12. 27. ch. 10. 14. Rev. 22. 10.
q ch. 2. 48, 49.

CHAPTER 9. 859

1 *Daniel's confession.* 16 *His prayer for Jerusalem.* 24 *The seventy weeks foretold.*

IN the first year [a]of Dă-rī'us the son of Â-hăş-ū-ē'rus, of the seed of the Mēdes, [1]which was made king over the realm of the Chăl-dē'ans;

2 In the first year of his reign I Dăn'iel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to [b]Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 [c]We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 [d]Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, [e]righteousness [2]*belongeth* unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and unto all ĭs'ra-el, *that are* near, and *that are* far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

*C. Hos. 1. 9.

a ch. 1. 21. ch. 5. 31.
1 Or, in which he, etc.
b 2 Chr. 36. 21. Ezra 1. 1. Jer. 25. 11, 12.
c 1 Ki. 8. 47. Ezra 9. 6. Neh. 1. 6. Neh. 9. 33, 34. Ps. 106. 6. Isa. 64. 5, 6, 7. Jer. 3. 25. Jer. 14. 7.
d 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.
e Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 33. Ps. 51. 4. Ps 119 137. Jer. 12. 1.
2 Or, thou hast, etc.

*R. Ver. 19. †R. Ver. 24.

3 O Lord, to us *belongeth* confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee. L. Hos. 6. 3.

9 To [f]the Lord our God *belong* mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him; P. Hos. 6. 1.

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, [g]all Iṣ'ra-el have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is [h]poured upon us, and the oath that *is* written in the law of Mō'ṣeṣ the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he [i]hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

13 As *it is* written in the law of Mō'ṣeṣ, all this evil is come upon us: yet [3]made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the LORD our God *is* righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of E'gўpt with a mighty hand, and hast [4]gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

R 16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm and thy people *are become* a reproach to all *that are* about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city [5]which is called by thy name: for we do not [6]present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. R. Ver. 20, 27.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

M 20 ¶ And whiles I *was* speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Iṣ'ra-el, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I *was* speaking in prayer, even the man Gā'bri-el, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly [7]swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation. M. Hos. 10. 12

22 And he informed *me*, and talked with me, and said, O Dăn'iel, I am now come forth [8]to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the [9]commandment came forth, and I am come to shew *thee*; for thou *art* [10]greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision. L. Joel 2. 27, 28.

D 24 [11]Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, [12]to finish the transgression, and [13]to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and [14]prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, *that* from the going forth of the commandment [15]to restore and to build Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm unto the Mĕs-si'ah the Prince *shall be* seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street [16]shall be built again, and the [17]wall, even [18]in troublous times. D.*

R 26 And after threescore and two
G weeks [19]shall Mĕs-si'ah be cut off, [20]but not for himself: [20]and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof *shall be* with a flood, and unto the end of the war [21]desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm [22]the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, [23]and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make *it* desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured [24]upon the desolate. R. 11. 31.

*D. (Zech. 12. 10). G. 10. 1.

CHAPTER 10. 860

Daniel sees a glorious vision.

G IN the third year of Çў'rus king of Pĕr'siȧ a thing was revealed unto Dăn'iel, whose name was called Bĕl-te-shăz'zar; and the thing *was* true, but the time appointed *was* [1]long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision. G. Ver. 14.

2 In those days I Dăn'iel was mourning three [2]full weeks.

3 I ate no [3]pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which *is* [4]Hĭd'de-kĕl;

B. C. 534.

f Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 17. Joel 2. 13.

g Isa. 1. 5, 6. Jer. 8. 10.

h Deut. 27. 15-26.

i Lam. 2. 17. Matt. 5. 18.

3 intreated we not the face of the, etc.
4 made thee a name.
5 whereupon thy name is called.
6 cause to fall
7 with weariness, or, flight.
8 to make thee skilful of understanding.
9 word.
10 a man of desires.
11 They begin from the 20th of Artaxerxes.
12 Or, to restrain.
13 Or, to seal up.
14 prophet.
15 Or, to build again Jerusalem.
16 shall return and be built.
17 Or, breach, or, ditch.
18 in strait of times.
f Isa. 53. 8.
19 Or, and shall have nothing.
20 Or, and [the Jews] they shall be no more his people: or, and the prince's [Messiah's] future people.
21 Or, It shall be cut off by desolations.
22 Or, a.
23 Or, and upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator.
24 Or, upon the desolator.

1 great.
2 weeks of days.
3 bread of desires.
4 Or, Tigris.

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold [5]a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins *were* girded with fine gold of Ū'phăz:

6 His body also *was* like the beryl, and his face [a]as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Dăn'iel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and [c]saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my [6]comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the [c]ground.

10 ¶ [d]And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and *upon* the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Dăn'iel, [8]a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and [9]stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

U * 12 Then said he unto me, [e]Fear not, Dăn'iel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Pĕr'siă withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, [f]Mī'chaĕl, [10]one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Pĕr'siă. G. Ver. 20–11. 5.

G 14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision *is* for *many* days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, [g]I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, *one* like the similitude of the sons of men [h]touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can [11]the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me *one* like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

U 19 And said, O man greatly beloved, [i]fear not: peace *be* unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. U. 12. 3.

G 20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to [j]fight with the prince of Pĕr'siă: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grē'çiă shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and *there is* none that [12]holdeth with me in these things, but Mī'chaĕl your prince.

B. C. 534.

5 one man.

a Ezek. 1. 7. Rev. 1. 14, 15.

b Matt. 17. 1, 2.

6 Or, vigour.

c Song 5. 2.

d Rev. 1. 17.

7 moved.

8 a man of desires.

9 stand upon thy standing.

e Luke 2. 10.

f ch. 12. 1. Jude 9.

10 Or, the first.

g ch. 8. 18.

h Isa. 6. 7. Jer. 1. 9.

11 Or, this servant of my lord.

i Ex. 14. 13. Deut. 31. 6. Isa. 41. 10. Isa. 43. 1. Rom. 8. 31.

j Isa. 37. 36. Acts 12. 23.

12 strengtheneth himself.

CHAPTER 11. 861

1 *Overthrow of Persia by Greece.* 5 *Conflicts between other kings and nations.* 30 *Impious tyranny of Rome.*

ALSO I [a]in the first year of [b]Dă-rī'us the Mēde, *even* I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Pĕr'siă; and the fourth shall be far richer than *they* all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grē'çiă.

3 And [c]a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and [d]do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, [e]his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, [f]nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion *shall be* a great dominion. G. Ver. 31.

6 And in the end of years they [1]shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make [2]an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and [3]he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in *these* times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall *one* stand up [4]in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Ē'gўpt their gods, with their princes, *and* with [5]their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue *more* years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

a ch. 9. 1.
b ch. 5. 31.
c ch. 7. 6. ch. 8. 5.
d ch. 8. 4.
e ch. 7. 8. ch. 8. 8. Matt. 12. 25.
f ch. 8. 22.
1 shall associate themselves.
2 rights.
3 Or, whom she brought forth
4 Or, in his place, or, office.
5 vessels of their desire.

10 But his sons [6]shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come, [g]and overflow, and pass through: [7]then shall he return, and be stirred up, *even* to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 *And* when he hath taken away the multitude, his [h]heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by it*.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come [8]after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also [9]the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, [i]and cast up a mount, and take [10]the most fenced cities: and the [j]arms of the south shall not withstand, neither [11]his chosen people, neither *shall there be any* strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and [k]none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the [12]glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also [l]set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and [13]upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, [14]corrupting her: but she shall not stand *on his side*, [m]neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince [16]for his own behalf shall cause [16]the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause *it* to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, [n]and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up [17]in his estate [18]a raiser of taxes *in* the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in [19]anger, nor in battle.

21 And [20]in his estate [o]shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and [p]obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall [q]they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; [r]yea, also [s]the prince of the covenant.

B. C. 534.

6 Or, shall war.
g Isa. 8. 8. Jer. 46. 7, 8. ch. 9. 26.
7 Or, then shall he be stirred up again.
h 2 Chr. 25. 19. Prov. 16. 18. Isa. 10. 7–12. ch. 5. 19, 20, 23.
8 at the end of times, even years.
9 the children of robbers.
i Jer. 6. 6.
10 the city of munitions.
j Ps. 33. 16.
11 the people of his choices.
k Josh. 1. 5.
12 the land of ornament, or, goodly land.
l 2 Chr. 20. 3.
13 Or, much uprightness, or, equal conditions.
14 to corrupt.
m ch. 9. 26.
15 for him.
16 his reproach.
n Ps. 37. 36.
17 Or, in his place.
18 one that causeth an exactor to pass over.
19 angers.
20 Or, in his place.
o 1 Sam. 3. 13.
p 2 Sam. 15. 6.
q ch. 8. 24.
r ch. 8. 10.
21 Or, into the peaceable and fat, etc.
22 think his thoughts.
23 Fulfilled, B. C. 170.
s Mic. 7. 5.
24 their hearts.
t Ps. 12. 2.
25 Fulfilled, B. C. 169.
26 Fulfilled, B. C. 168.
u Num. 24. 24. Jer. 2. 10.
v ch. 8. 11.
27 Or, astonisheth.
28 Or, cause to dissemble.
w 1 Chr. 28. 9.
x Mal. 2. 7.
y Heb. 11. 35.
29 Or, by them.

23 And after the league *made* with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter [21]peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do *that* which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: *yea*, and he shall [22]forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And [23]he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that [t]feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' [24]hearts *shall be* to do mischief, and they shall [t]speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end *shall be* at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart *shall be* against the holy covenant; and he shall do *exploits*, and return to his own land.

29 At the [25]time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ [26][u]For the ships of Chit'tim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant. G. 12. 6, 7.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, G
[v]and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and they shall place the abomination that [27]maketh desolate. R*

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he [28]corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do [w]know their God shall be strong, and do *exploits*. V
V. Zech. 4. 6.

33 [x]And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: [y]yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, *many* days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And *some* of them of understanding shall fall, to try [29]them, and to purge, and to make *them* white, *even* to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according

*R. Verse 36.

to his will; and he shall [z]exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done. R. 12. 7.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, [a]nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 [30]But [31]in his estate shall he honour the God of [32]forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and [33]pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the [34]most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for [35]gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the [36]glorious land, and many *countries* shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, *even* E'dom, and Mō'ab, and the chief of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

42 He shall [37]stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of E'gў̆pt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of E'gў̆pt: and the Lĭb'y-ans and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans *shall be* at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace [b]between the seas in the [38]glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

862 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Michael, the great prince, to deliver the Israelites.* 5 *Daniel's information of the times.*

AND at that time shall Mī'chaĕl stand up, the great prince which

B. C. 534.

z 2 Thess. 2. 4.

a Isa. 14. 13
30 Or, But in his stead.
31 as for the Almighty God, in his seat he shall honour, yea, he shall honour a god, whom, etc.
32 Mauzzim, or, God's protectors, or, munitions.
33 things desired.
34 fortresses of munitions.
35 a price.
36 land of delight, or, ornament, or, goodly land.
37 send forth.
b Ps. 48. 2.
38 mountain of delight of holiness, or, goodly.

a Matt. 24. 21. Rev. 16. 18.
b Isa. 11. 11. Jer. 30. 7. Hos. 3. 5. Joel 3. 16. Rom. 11. 26.
c Ex. 32. 32. Isa. 4. 3. Ezek. 13. 9. Luke 10. 20.
d Matt. 25. 46.
1 Or, teachers.
e 1 Cor. 15. 41.
2 lip.
3 Or, from above.
f Ps. 74. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 12. Rev. 6. 10.
g ch. 7. 25.
4 Or, part.
h Luke 21. 24.
i Zech. 13. 9.
j John 7. 17.
5 to set up the abomination, etc.
6 Or, astonisheth.
7 Or, and thou, etc.
k Isa. 57. 2.
l Ps. 1. 5.

standeth for the children of thy people: [a]and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time: and at that time thy people [b]shall be delivered, every one that shall be found [c]written in the book. H.* *.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, [d]some to everlasting life, and some to shame *and* everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be [1]wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness [e]as the stars for ever and ever. U. Hag. 2. 15–19.

4 But thou, O Dăn'iel, shut up the words, and seal the book, *even* to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. E. Verses 9, 10.

5 ¶ Then I Dăn'iel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the [2]bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* [3]upon the waters of the river, [f]How long *shall it be to* the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever [g]that *it shall be* for a time, times, and [4]an half; [h]and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these *things* shall be finished. G. Ver. 11, 12. R.‡

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my lord, what *shall be* the end of these *things?*

9 And he said, Go thy way, Dăn'iel: for the words *are* closed up and sealed till the time of the end. T. Hag. 1. 5–11.

10 [i]Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but [j]the wise shall understand. E.§

11 And from the time *that* the daily *sacrifice* shall be taken away, and [5]the abomination that [6]maketh desolate set up, *there shall be* a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed *is* he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. R. . G.¶

13 But go thou thy way till the end *be:* [7]for thou shalt rest, [k]and stand [l]in thy lot at the end of the days.

F. Hos. 13. 14.

*I. Hos. 1. 10, 11; P. Joel 2. 30, 31.
†F. Verse 13; W. John 5. 25–29,
‡R. Ver. 11, 12. §E. (Matt. 16. 3).
¶R. Hos. 1. 6. ‖G. (Zech. 1. 18–21).

HOSEA.

863 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 785.

1 *Time of Hosea.* 2 *His mystical shewing of God's judgments upon whoredoms.*

THE [a]word of the LORD that came unto Hō-şē'á, the son of Bĕ-ē'rī, in the days of ŭz-zī'ah, Jō'tham, Ā'hăz, *and* Hĕz-e-kī'ah, kings of Jū'dah, and in the days of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ăsh, king of Ĭş'ra-el.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hō-şē'á. And the LORD said to Hō-şē'á, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for [b]the land hath committed great whoredom, *departing* from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gō'mĕr the daughter of Dĭb'la-ĭm; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jĕz're-el; for yet a little *while*, and I will [1]avenge the blood of Jĕz're-el upon the house of Jē'hū, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Ĭş'ra-el.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Ĭş'ra-el in the valley of Jĕz're-el.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And *God* said unto him, Call her name [2]Lō'-ru-hā'mah: for [3]I will no more have mercy upon the house of Ĭş'ra-el; [4]but I will utterly take them away. R. Ver. 8, 9.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house of Jū'dah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lō'-ru-hā'mah, she conceived, and bare a son. C. 6. 4.

9 Then said *God*, Call his name [5]Lō'-ăm'mī: for ye *are* not my people, and I will not be your *God*. R. 2. 1–3.

10 ¶ Yet [c]the number of the children of Ĭş'ra-el shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, *that* [6]in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people, *there* it shall be said unto them, *Ye are* [d]the sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Jū'dah and the children of Ĭş'ra-el be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great *shall be* the day of Jĕz're-el. I. 2. 7.

864 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Idolatry of the people.* 6 *God's judgments of them.* 14 *Reconciliation promised.*

SAY ye unto your brethren, [1]Ăm'mī; and to your sisters, [2]Ru-hā'mah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead: for [a]she *is* not my wife, neither *am* I her husband: let her therefore put away her [b]whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest [c]I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her [d]as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with [e]thirst. R. Ver. 6.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they *be* the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, [f]that give *me* my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my [3]drink. R.*

6 ¶ Therefore, behold, [g]I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and [4]make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find *them:* then shall she say, [h]I will go and return to my [5]first husband; for then *was it* better with me than now. I. Ver. 14–16. F. 11. 1.

8 For she did not know that I gave her corn, and [6]wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, [6]*which* they prepared for Bā'al. P.†

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will [7]recover my wool and my flax *given* to cover her nakedness.

10 And now will I discover her [8]lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 I [9]will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will [9]destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These *are* my rewards that my lovers have given me: and [i]I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them. R. 3. 4.

13 And I will visit upon her [j]the days of Bā'al-ĭm, wherein she burned incense to them, and she [m]decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and [n]bring her into the wilderness, and speak [10]comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and [o]the valley of Ā'chôr

a 2 Pet. 1. 21.
b Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Ps. 73. 27.
1 visit.
2 That is, Not having obtained mercy.
3 I will not add any more to.
4 Or, that I should altogether pardon them.
5 That is, Not my people.
c Gen. 26. 4. Ex. 32. 13. Num. 23. 10. Deut. 1. 10. 1 Ki. 3. 8. 1 Chr. 27. 23. Rom. 9. 27.
6 Or, instead of that.
d John 1. 12.

1 That is, My people.
2 That is, Having obtained mercy.
a Isa. 50. 1.
b Jer. 3. 1, 9, 13
1 Ezek. 16. 25. ch. 1. 2
c Jer. 13. 22.
d Ezek. 19. 13.
e Amos 8. 11.
f Jer. 44. 17.
3 drinks.
g Job 19. 8.
4 wall a wall.
h Luke 15. 18.
i Ezek. 15. 8.
5 new wine.
6 Or, wherewith they made Baal.
7 Or, take away.
8 folly, or, villany.
j Isa. 24. 7. Jer. 7. 34. Amos 8. 10.
9 make desolate.
k Isa. 5. 5.
l Judg. 3. 7.
m Ezek. 23. 40.
n Ezek. 20. 35
10 to her heart, or, friendly.
o Josh. 7. 26. Isa. 65. 10. Lam. 3. 21. Zech. 9. 12.
1 Cor. 13. 13.

*R. Ver. 11, 12.
†P. Mal. 3. 10, 11.

for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Ē'gĕypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, *that* thou shalt call me [11]Ī'shi; and shalt call me no more [12]Bā'al-ī. I. Ver. 18–23.

17 For [p]I will take away the names of Bā'al-ĭm out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name. U. Mic. 4. 3, 4.

18 And in that day will I make a [q]covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and *with* the creeping things of the ground: and [r]I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to [s]lie down safely. M. 2. 5.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and [t]thou shalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, [u]I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jĕz're-el.

23 And [v]I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I [w]will say to *them which were* not my people, Thou *art* my people; and they shall say, *Thou art* my God. I. 3. 5.

865 CHAPTER 3.

The prophet symbolizes Israel's desolation before restoration.

THEN said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of *her* friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Ĭs'ra-el, who look to other gods, and love flagons [1]of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen *pieces* of silver, and *for* an homer of barley, and an [2]half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt [a]abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for *another* man: so *will* I also *be* for thee.

4 For the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without [3]an image, and without an [b]ephod, and *without* teraphim: R. 1. 3.

5 Afterward shall the children of Ĭs'ra-el return, and [c]seek the LORD their God, and [d]Dā'vid their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the [e]latter days. I. 6. 1–3. M. Joel 3. 18.

B. C. 780.

11 That is, My husband.
12 That is, My lord.
p Ex. 23. 13.
q Job 5. 23. Isa. 11. 6.
r Isa. 2. 4. Zech. 9. 10.
s Lev. 26. 5. Jer. 23. 6.
t Isa. 54. 13. Jer. 31. 33.
u Zech. 8. 12.
v Zech. 10. 9.
w Zech. 13. 9.

1 of grapes.
2 lethech.
a Deut. 21. 13.
3 a standing, or, statue, or, pillar.
b Ex. 28. 6.
c Isa. 27. 12, 13. Jer. 3. 22, 23.
d 1 Ki. 12. 16. Isa. 55. 3, 4. Jer. 30. 9. Ezek. 34. 23.
e Mic. 4. 1.

a Mic. 6. 2.
b Jer. 4. 22.
1 bloods.
c Amos 8. 8.
d Zeph. 1. 3.
e Deut. 17. 12.
f Jer. 6. 4.
2 cut off.
g Isa. 5. 13.
3 cut off.
4 lift up their soul to their iniquity.
5 visit upon.
6 cause to return.
h Mic. 6. 14. Hag. 1. 6.
i Isa. 28. 7.
j Jer. 2. 27.
k Isa. 44. 20. Rev. 17. 2.
l Job 31. 9, 10. Amos 7. 17. Rom. 1. 28.
7 Or, Shall I not, etc.
8 Or, be punished.

CHAPTER 4. 866

1 *God's judgments upon the people for sins.* 15 *Warning to Judah.*

HEAR the word of the LORD, ye children of Ĭs'ra-el: for the LORD hath a [a]controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercy, nor [b]knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and [1]blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore [c]shall the land mourn, and [d]every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. R. Ver. 6.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people *are* as they [e]that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall [f]in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will [2]destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ [g]My people are [3]destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. R. Ver. 9.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me: *therefore* will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they [4]set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will [5]punish them for their ways, and [6]reward them their doings. R. 5, 5.

10 For [h]they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine [i]take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their [j]stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for [k]the spirit of whoredoms hath caused *them* to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof *is* good: [l]therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14 [7]I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people *that* doth not understand shall [8]fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, Ĭs'ra-el, play the harlot, *yet* let not Jū'dah offend; [m]and come not ye unto Gĭl'găl, neither go ye up to [9]Bĕth-ā'ven, [n]nor swear, The LORD liveth.

16 For Ĭs'ra-el slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ē'phrā-ĭm *is* joined to idols: [o]let him alone. N. Jer. 1. 3. 11.

18 Their drink [10]is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her [11]rulers *with* shame do love, Give ye.

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

867 CHAPTER 5.

God's judgments against Israel for their manifold sins.

HEAR ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Ĭs'ra-el; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment *is* toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mĭz'pah, and a net spread upon Tā'bôr.

2 And the revolters are profound to make slaughter, [1]though I *have been* a rebuker of them all.

3 [a]I know Ē'phrā-ĭm, and Ĭs'ra-el is not hid from me: for now, O Ē'phrā-ĭm, thou committest whoredom, *and* Ĭs'ra-el is defiled.

4 [2]They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms *is* in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.

R 5 And the pride of Ĭs'ra-el doth testify to his face: therefore shall Ĭs'ra-el and Ē'phrā-ĭm fall in their iniquity; Jū'dah also shall fall with them. P. 8

6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find *him;* he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall [b]a month devour them with their portions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in Gĭb'e-ah, *and* the trumpet in Rā'mah: cry aloud *at* [c]Bĕth-ā'ven, after thee, O Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

R 9 Ē'phrā-ĭm shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el have I made known that which shall surely be. R. Ver. 12.

10 The princes of Jū'dah were like them that [d]remove the bound: *therefore* I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ē'phrā-ĭm *is* oppressed *and* broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after [e]the commandment.

R 12 Therefore *will* I *be* unto Ē'phrā-ĭm as a moth, and to the house of Jū'dah as [3]rottenness. R. Ver. 14.

13 When Ē'phrā-ĭm saw his sickness, and Jū'dah *saw* his wound, then went

B. C. 780.

m ch. 9. 15. Amos 4. 4.
9 That is, House of idols.
n Amos 8. 14.
o Matt. 15. 14.
10 is gone.
11 shields.

1 Or, and I have been a correction.
a Ps. 90. 8. Amos 3. 2.
2 They will not give, or, Their doings will not suffer them.
b Ezek. 12. 28. Zech. 11. 8.
c Josh. 7. 2.
d Deut. 19. 14.
e 1 Ki. 12. 28.
3 Or, a worm.
4 Or, to the king of Jareb, or, to the king that should plead.
5 till they be guilty.

a Job 5. 18.
b Ex. 15. 26. Isa. 30. 26. Jer. 30. 17. Ezek. 34. 16.
c Prov. 2. 1–9. Matt. 13. 11.
d Job 29. 23.
1 Or, mercy, or, kindness.
e Jer. 1. 10.
f Heb. 4. 12.
2 Or, that thy judgments might be, etc.
g Prov. 21. 3. Matt. 12. 7.
h Ps. 50. 8.
i John 17. 3.
3 Or, like Adam.
4 Or, cunning for blood.
5 with one shoulder, or, to Shechem.
6 Or, enormity.
j Ps. 126. 1.

1 evils.
2 strippeth.
3 say not to.

Ē'phrā-ĭm to the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an, and sent [4]to king Jā'reb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

R 14 For I *will be* unto Ē'phrā-ĭm as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Jū'dah: I, *even* I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue *him.* R. S. S.

R 15 ¶ I will go *and* return to my place, [5]till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. R. 10. 12.

CHAPTER 6. 868

1 *An exhortation to repentance.* 4 *A complaint of iniquity.*

I P COME, and let us return unto [a]the LORD: for [c]he hath torn, and [b]he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. P. 14. 1, 2.

2 After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

L 3 [c]Then shall we know, *if* we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us [a]as the rain, as the latter *and* former rain unto the earth. I. 12. 9. 1. 13. 9.

C 4 ¶ O Ē'phrā-ĭm, what shall I do unto thee? O Jū'dah, what shall I do unto thee? for your [1]goodness *is* as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away. C. 10. 1.

5 Therefore have I hewed *them* [c]by the prophets; I have slain them by [f]the words of my mouth: [2]and thy judgments *are as* the light *that* goeth forth.

6 For I desired [g]mercy, and [h]not sacrifice; and the [i]knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 But they [3]like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

8 Gĭl'e-ăd *is* a city of them that work iniquity, *and is* [4]polluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, *so* the company of priests murder in the way [5]by consent: for they commit [6]lewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Ĭs'ra-el: there *is* the whoredom of Ē'phrā-ĭm, Ĭs'ra-el is defiled.

11 Also, O Jū'dah, he hath set an harvest for thee, [j]when I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAPTER 7. 869

1 *Reproof of sins.* 11 *God's wrath against hypocrisy.*

WHEN I would have healed Ĭs'ra-el, then the iniquity of Ē'phrā-ĭm was discovered, and the [1]wickedness of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā: for they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, *and* the troop of robbers [2]spoileth without.

E 2 And they [3]consider not in their hearts *that* I remember all their wick-

*R. Ver. 9.

edness: now [a]their own doings have beset them about; they are [b]before my face. E. Amos 8. 7.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes [c]with their lies.

4 They *are* all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, [4]*who* ceaseth [5]from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made *him* sick [6]with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have [7]made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings [d]are fallen: [e]*there is* none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ĕ'phrā-ĭm, he [f]hath mixed himself among the people; Ĕ'phrā-ĭm is a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth *it* not: yea, gray hairs are [8]here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Ĭs'ra-el testifieth to his face: and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ĕ'phrā-ĭm also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Ē'gĭpt, they go to Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as [g]their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: [9]destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 [h]And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, *and* they rebel against me.

15 Though I [10]have bound *and* strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, *but* not to the most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the [i]rage of their tongue: this *shall be* their derision in the land of Ē'gĭpt.

B. C. 780.

a Prov. 5. 22.
b Ps. 90. 8.
c Rom. 1. 32.
4 Or, the raiser will cease.
5 Or, from waking.
6 Or, with heat through wine.
7 Or, applied.
d 2 Ki. 15. 10.
e Isa. 9. 13.
f Ps. 106. 35.
8 sprinkled.
g Lev. 26. 14.
9 spoil.
h Job 35. 9. Ps. 78. 34–37. Isa. 29. 13. Jer. 3. 10.
10 Or, chastened
i Ps. 73. 9.

870 CHAPTER 8.

Israel's destruction threatened for impiety and idolatry.

SET the trumpet to [1]thy mouth. *He shall come* [a]as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

1 the roof of thy mouth.
a Jer. 4. 13. Hab. 1. 8.
b Ps. 78. 34. Matt. 7. 21.
c 1 Ki. 12. 16–20. 2 Ki. 15. 13, 17, 25. Shallum, Menahem, Pekahiah.
d Jer. 13. 27.
2 Or, standing corn.
e 2 Ki. 15. 19.
3 loves.
4 Or, begin.
5 Or, in a little while.
f Isa. 10. 8. Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37.
g Deut. 4. 6. Neh. 9. 13, 14. Prov. 22. 20. Rom. 3. 1, 2.
h Job 21. 14.
6 Or, In the sacrifices of mine offerings they, etc.
i 1 Ki. 12. 31.

2 [b]Ĭs'ra-el shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Ĭs'ra-el hath cast off *the thing that is* good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 [c]They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew *it* not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ Thy calf, O Să-mā'rĭ-ā, hath cast *thee* off; mine anger is kindled against them: [d]how long *will it be* ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Ĭs'ra-el *was* it also: the workman made it; therefore it *is* not God: but the calf of Să-mā'rĭ-ā shall be broken in pieces. H. 13. 3.

7 For they have sown the wind, H
and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no [2]stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Ĭs'ra-el is swallowed up: now R
shall they be among the Gĕn'tĭles as a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure. R. 9, 3.

9 For [e]they are gone up to Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā, a wild ass alone by himself: Ĕ'phrā-ĭm hath hired [3]lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall [4]sorrow [5]a little for the burden of [f]the king of princes.

11 Because Ĕ'phrā-ĭm hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him [g]the great things of my law, *but* they were counted as [h]a strange thing.

13 [6]They sacrifice flesh *for* the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat *it*; *but* the LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Ē'gĭpt.

14 For Ĭs'ra-el hath forgotten his Maker, and [i]buildeth temples; and Jū'dah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

1 Or, in, etc.
2 Or, wine-fat.
a Lev. 18. 25. Deut. 4. 26, 27.
b ch. 11. 5. Not into Egypt itself, but into another bondage as bad as that.
c Ezek. 4. 13.
d Deut. 26 14.

CHAPTER 9. 871

The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry.

REJOICE not, O Ĭs'ra-el, for joy, as *other* people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward [1]upon every cornfloor.

2 The floor and the [2]winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in [a]the R
LORD'S land; [b]but Ĕ'phrā-ĭm shall return to Ē'gĭpt, and [c]they shall eat unclean *things* in Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā. R. Ver. 6.

4 They shall not offer wine *offerings* to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices *shall be* unto them as [d]the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their

soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

R 6 For, lo, they are gone because of [3]destruction: Ĕ'gўpt shall gather them up, Mĕm'phĭs shall bury them: [4]the pleasant *places* for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns *shall be* in their tabernacles. R. Ver. 12.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Ĭs'ra-el shall know *it:* the prophet *is* a fool, the [5]spiritual man *is* mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The watchman of Ĕ'phră-ĭm *was* with my God: *but* the prophet *is* a snare of a fowler in all his ways, *and* hatred [6]in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted *themselves,* as in the days of [c]Gĭb'e-ah: *therefore* he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I [f]found Ĭs'ra-el like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: *but* they went to [g]Bā'al-pē'or, and separated themselves unto *that* shame; and *their* abominations were according as they loved.

11 *As for* Ĕ'phră-ĭm, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception. R. Verse 17.

R 12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall* not *be* a man *left:* yea, woe also to them when I [h]depart from them!

13 Ĕ'phră-ĭm, as I saw Tўr'us, *is* planted in a pleasant place: but Ĕ'phră-ĭm shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 [i]Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a [7]miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness *is* in Gĭl'găl: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes *are* revolters.

16 Ĕ'phră-ĭm is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay *even* [8]the beloved *fruit* of their womb.

R 17 My God will [j]cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations. R. 10. 7.

872 CHAPTER 10.

Reproof of Israel and a threat.

C Ĭs'RA-EL *is* [1]an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly [k]images. C. Ver. 5.

C 2 [2]Their heart is divided; now shall S they be found faulty: he shall [l]break C. Ver. 13. S. 12. 6.

B. C. 760.

3 spoil.

4 the desire, or, their silver shall be desired, the nettle, etc.

5 man of the spirit.

6 Or, against.

c Judg. 19. 22.

f Deut. 32. 10.
g Num. 25. 3.
h Deut. 31. 17.
i 1 Sam. 28. 15.
ch. 5. 6.
i Luke 23. 29.
7 that casteth the fruit.
8 the desires.
j 2 Ki. 17. 18.

1 Or, a vine emptying the fruit which it giveth.
2 statues, or, standing images.
3 Or, He hath divided their heart.
4 behead.
a 1 Ki. 12. 28.
2 Ki. 10. 29.
2 Chr. 11. 15.
ch. 8. 5, 6.
5 Or, Chemarim.
b ch. 5. 13.
6 the face of the water.
c Deut. 9. 21.
d Rev. 6. 16.
e Deut. 28. 63.
1 Ki. 14. 16.
Amos 8. 14.
7 Or, when I shall bind them for their two transgressions, or, in their two habitations.
8 the beauty of her neck.
f Prov. 11. 18.
Eccl. 11. 6.
Isa. 32. 20.
Jas. 3. 18.
g Job 4. 8.
Prov. 22. 8.
ch. 8. 7.
h 2 Ki. 18. 34.
9 the evil of your evil.

a Matt. 2. 15.
b Ex. 4. 22.

down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Să-mā'rĭ-ā shall fear because of [a]the calves of Bĕth-ā'ven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and [b]the priests thereof *that* rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā *for* a present to [h]king Jā'reb: Ĕ'phră-ĭm shall receive shame, and Ĭs'ra-el shall be ashamed of his own counsel. R. Verse 10.

R 7 *As for* Să-mā'rĭ-ā, her king is cut off as the foam upon [5]the water.

8 The high places also of A'ven, [c]the sin of Ĭs'ra-el, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they [d]shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Ĭs'ra-el, thou hast sinned from the days of Gĭb'e-ah: there they stood: the battle in Gĭb'e-ah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

R 10 [e]*It is* in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, [7]when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows. R. 12. 2.

11 And Ĕ'phră-ĭm *is as* an heifer *that is* taught, *and* loveth to tread out *the corn;* but I passed over upon [8]her fair neck: I will make Ĕ'phră-ĭm to ride; Jū'dah shall plow, *and* Jā'cob shall break his clods. R. Joel 2. 12, 13.

M R 12 [f]Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for *it is* time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. M. Joel 2. 13.

C 13 [g]Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men. C. 13. 3.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shăl'man spoiled [h]Bĕth-ăr'bel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon *her* children.

15 So shall Bĕth'-el do unto you because of [9]your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Ĭs'ra-el utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER 11. 873

The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his benefits.

WHEN Ĭs'ra-el *was* a child, then I loved him, and [a]called my [b]son out of Ĕ'gўpt.

2 *As* they called them, so they went from them: [c]they sacrificed unto Bā'-al-ĭm, and burned incense to graven images. E. Matt. 4. 23–25.

3 [d]I taught Ē'phrā-ĭm also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that [e]I healed them. F.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that [1]take off the yoke on their jaws, and [f]I laid meat unto them.

5 ¶ He shall not return into the land of Ē'gўpt, but the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an shall be his king, because [g]they refused to return.[2]

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour *them,* because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the most High, [3]none at all would exalt *him.*

8 [h]How shall I give thee up, Ē'phrā-ĭm? *how* shall I deliver thee, Ĭs'ra-el? how shall I make thee as [i]Ăd'mah? *how* shall I set thee as Ze-bō'im? [j]mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ē'phrā-ĭm: [k]for I *am* God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Ē'gўpt, and as a dove out of the land of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 Ē'phrā-ĭm compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Ĭs'ra-el with deceit: but Jū'dah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful [4]with the saints. *F. 13. 5, 6.

874 CHAPTER 12.

Reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob.

Ē'PHRĂ-ĬM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; [a]and they do make a covenant with the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-anș, and [b]oil is carried into Ē'gўpt. R. 13. 3. S.†

2 The LORD hath also a controversy with Jū'dah, and will [1]punish Jā'cob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ¶ He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he [2]had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him *in* [c]Bĕth'-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD *is* his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually. S. 14. 1.

7 ¶ *He is* [3]a merchant, the balances of deceit *are* in his hand: he loveth to [4]oppress.

8 And Ē'phrā-ĭm said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: [5]*in* all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me [6]that *were* sin.

9 And I *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Ē'gўpt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast. I. 13. 14.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, [7]by the ministry of the prophets.

11 *Is there* iniquity *in* Gĭl'e-ăd? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in [d]Gĭl'găl; yea, their altars *are* as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jā'cob fled into the country of Sўr'ĭ-ā, and Ĭs'ra-el served for a wife, and for a wife he kept *sheep.*

13 And by a prophet the LORD brought Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ē'phrā-ĭm provoked *him* to anger [8]most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his [9]blood upon him, and his [e]reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

CHAPTER 13. 875

1 Ephraim's idolatry. 2 His glory departs. 9 God's mercy promised.

WHEN Ē'phrā-ĭm spake [a]trembling, he exalted himself in Ĭs'ra-el; but [b]when he offended in Bā'al, he died.

2 And now [1]they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, *and* idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let [2]the men that sacrifice kiss the calves. C. Amos 5. 7.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff *that* is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney. R. Ver. 13. H. Joel 1. 15.

4 Yet I *am* the LORD thy God from the land of Ē'gўpt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for *there is* no saviour beside me. O. Jonah 2. 9.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of [3]great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me. F. Joel 2. 19.

7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe *them:*

8 I will meet them as a bear *that is* bereaved *of her whelps,* and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: [4]the wild beast shall tear them.

B. C. 740.

c 2 Ki. 17. 16.

d Isa. 46. 3.

e Ex. 15. 26.

1 lift up.

f Ps. 78. 25.

g 2 Ki. 17. 13. Jer. 8. 4–6. ch. 6. 1. Amos 4. 6. Zech. 1. 4. 2 B. C. 728, they became tributaries to Salmanasser.

3 together they exalted not.

h Jer. 9. 7.

i Gen. 19. 25.

j Jer. 31. 20.

k Num. 23. 19. Isa. 55. 8, 9. Mal. 3. 6. Rom. 11. 29.

4 Or, with the most holy.

a 2 Ki. 17. 4.

b Isa. 30. 6.

1 visit upon.

2 was a prince, or, behaved himself princely.

c Gen. 28. 12.

3 Or, Canaan.

4 Or, deceive.

5 Or, all my labours suffice me not: he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin.

6 which.

7 by the hand.

d Amos 4. 4.

8 with bitternesses.

9 bloods.

e Deut. 28. 37. Dan. 11. 18.

a Prov. 18. 12.

b 2 Ki. 17. 16.

1 they add to sin.

2 Or, the sacrificers of men.

3 droughts.

4 the beasts of the field.

†S. John 5. 25–29.

9 ¶ O Iṣ'ra-el, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me *is* thine help.
10 [a]I will be thy king: where *is any other* that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?
11 [c]I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took *him* away in my wrath.
12 [d]The iniquity of Ē'phrā-ĭm *is* bound up; his sin *is* hid.
13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he *is* an unwise son; for he should not stay [7]long in *the place of* the breaking forth of children. R. Vers. 16. L.*
14 [e]I will ransom them from [8]the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: [f]O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: [g]repentance shall be hid from mine eyes. F. Matt. 22. 30–32.
15 ¶ Though he be fruitful among *his* brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all [9]pleasant vessels.
16 [10]Să-mā'rĭ-ā shall become desolate; [h]for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up. R. 14. 1.

B. C. 725.

5 In thy help.
6 Rather, Where is thy king? King Hoshea being then in prison.
c 1 Sam. 8. 7.
d Deut. 32. 34.
7 a time.
e Isa. 25. 8. 8 the hand.
f Isa. 26. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 54. 1 Thess. 4. 14–17. Rev. 21. 4.
g Rom. 11. 29.
9 vessels of desire.
10 Fulfilled, 2 Ki. 17. 6.
h 2 Ki. 18. 12.

876 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Israel called to repentance.* 4 *God's promise of a blessing.*

O IṢ'RA-EL, [a]return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity. S. [illegible] 3. 3.
2 Take with you [b]words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and [1]receive *us* graciously: so will we render the [c]calves of our lips. P. Vers. 1.
3 Ăs'shur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, *Ye are* our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.
4 ¶ I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. L. P.
5 I will be as the dew unto Iṣ'ra-el; he shall [2]grow as the lily, and [3]cast forth his roots as Lĕb'a-non.
6 His branches [4]shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lĕb'a-non.
7 They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive *as* the corn, and [5]grow as the vine: the [6]scent thereof *shall be* as the wine of Lĕb'a-non.
8 Ē'phrā-ĭm *shall say*, What have I to do any more with idols? [d]I have heard *him*, and observed him: I *am* like a green fir tree. [e]From me is thy fruit found. I. Joel 2. 21—3. 2.
9 [f]Who *is* wise, and he shall understand these *things*? prudent, and he shall know them? for [g]the ways of the LORD *are* right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

a 1 Sam. 7. 3, 4. Isa. 55. 6, 7. ch. 12. 6.
b Joel 2. 17. Rom. 8. 26.
1 Or, give good.
c Heb. 13. 15.
2 Or, blossom.
3 strike.
4 shall go.
5 Or, blossom.
6 Or, memorial.
d Jer. 31. 18.
e Jas. 1. 17.
f John 18. 37.
g Matt. 11. 19.

*L. Joel 2. 13. †P. Joel 2. 12, 13.

JOEL.

877 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Joel declares God's judgments.* 2 *Exhortation to observance.* 14 *A fast for complaint.*

THE [a]word of the LORD that came to Jō'el the son of Pē-thū'el.
2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. [b]Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?
3 [c]Tell ye your children of it, and *let* your children *tell* their children, and their children another generation.
4 [1]That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten. R. Verse 7.
5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; [d]for it is cut off from your mouth.
6 For [e]a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, [f]whose teeth *are* the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion. R. 3. 2.
7 He hath [g]laid my vine waste, and [2]barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast *it* away; the branches thereof are made white.
8 ¶ [h]Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for [i]the husband of her youth.
9 [j]The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD'S ministers, mourn.
10 The field is wasted, [k]the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: [l]the new wine is [3]dried up, the oil languisheth.
11 [m]Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.
12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, *even* all the trees of the field, are

B. C. 800.

a Heb. 1. 1, 2 Pet. 1. 21.
b Deut. 4. 32. Isa. 7. 17. Dan. 12. 1. ch. 2. 2. Matt. 24. 21.
c Ps. 78. 4.
1 The residue of the palmerworm.
d Isa. 32. 10.
e Prov. 30. 25.
f Rev. 9. 8.
g Isa. 5. 6.
2 laid my fig tree for a barking.
h Isa. 22. 12.
i Prov. 2. 17. ch. 2. 14.
k Jer. 12. 11.
l Isa. 24. 7.
3 Or, ashamed.
m Jer. 14. 3.

withered: because [n]joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 [o]Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ [p]Sanctify ye a fast, call a [4]solemn assembly, gather the elders *and* [q]all the inhabitants of the land *into* the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 [r]Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD *is* at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come. H. 2. 1, 2.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, *yea*, [s]joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The [5]seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do [t]the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the [6]pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field [u]cry also unto thee: for [v]the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

878 CHAPTER 2.

1 *God's terrible judgments.* 12 *Exhortation to repentance.* 15 *A fast prescribed.* 21 *Zion comforted.*

BLOW ye the [1]trumpet in Zī'ŏn, and [a]sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for [b]the day of the LORD cometh, for *it is* nigh at hand;

2 [c]A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: [d]a great people and a strong; [e]there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, *even* to the years [2]of many generations. H. Verse 6.

3 A fire devoureth before them; [f]and behind them a flame burneth: the land *is* as the garden of Ē'dĕn before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them *is* as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall

B. C. 800.

n Isa. 9. 3. Jer. 48. 33. Hos. 9. 1, 2.
o Jer. 4. 8.
p 2 Chr. 20. 3. 4 Or, day of restraint.
q 2 Chr. 20. 13.
r Jer. 30. 7. ch. 2. 3. Amos 5. 16-18.
s Deut. 12. 7, 12. Deut. 16. 11.
5 grains.
t 1 Kl. 18. 5. Hos. 4. 3.
6 Or, habitations.
u Job 38. 41. Ps. 104. 21.
v 1 Kl. 17. 7.
1 Or, cornet.
a Num. 10. 5. Ps. 87. 1.
b Obad. 15. Zeph. 1. 14.
c Amos 5. 18.
d ch. 1. 6.
e Ex. 10. 14.
2 of generation and generation.
f Zech. 7. 14.
g Jer. 8. 21.
3 pot.
4 Or, dart.
h Jer. 50. 34.
i Num. 24. 23.
Mal. 3. 2.
j Jer. 4. 1. Hos. 12. 6.
k 2 Kl. 22. 19. Ps. 34. 18. Isa. 57. 15. Matt. 5. 3, 4.
l Ex. 34. 6. Jon. 4. 2.
m Josh. 14. 12. Zeph. 2. 3.
n Isa. 65. 8. Hag. 2. 19.
o Ex. 19. 10.
p 2 Chr. 20. 13.
q 1 Cor. 7. 5.
r Matt. 23. 35.
s Ex. 32. 11. Isa. 37. 20.
5 Or, use a by-word against them.
t Isa. 42. 13. Zech. 1. 14.
u Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 103. 13.
v Mal. 3. 10.
w Ex. 10. 19.
x Deut. 11. 24.

be much pained: [g]all faces shall gather [3]blackness. H. Ver. 10, 11.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and *when* they fall upon the [4]sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp *is* very great: [h]for *he is* strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD *is* great and very terrible; and [i]who can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the LORD, [j]turn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And [k]rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he *is* [l]gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. R.* L.† M.‡ P.§

14 [m]Who knoweth *if* he will return and repent, and leave [n]a blessing behind him; *even* a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zī'ŏn, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, [o]sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, [p]gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: [q]let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep [r]between the porch and the altar, and let them say, [s]Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should [5]rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where *is* their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD [t]be jealous for his land, [u]and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you [v]corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen: F.¶

20 But [w]I will remove far off from you the northern *army*, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face [x]toward the east sea, and

*R. Jonah 3. 5–10. †L. Jonah 3. 10
‡M. Obad. 3, 4. §P. Amos 5. 4
¶F. Ver. 24–26.

his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because [6]he hath done great things.

21 ¶ [v]Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for [z]the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zī'ŏn, and [a]rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you [7]the former rain [8]moderately, and he [b]will cause to come down for you [c]the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first *month*.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall [d]eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I *am* in [e]the midst of Ĭs'ra-el, and *that* [f]I *am* the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ [g]And it shall come to pass afterward, *that* I [h]will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; [i]and your sons and [j]your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon [k]the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And [l]I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, *that* [m]whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for [n]in mount Zī'ŏn and in Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in [o]the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

879 CHAPTER 3.

1 *God's judgments declared.* 18 *A blessing upon the church.*

FOR, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm,

2 [p]I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into [b]the valley of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt, and [q]will plead with them there for my people and *for* my heritage Ĭs'ra-el, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have [d]cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, [c]O Tyre, and Zī'dŏn, and all the coasts of Pă-lĕs'tĭne? [f]will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, [g]swiftly *and* speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly [1]pleasant things:

6 The children also of Jū'dah and the children of Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm have ye sold unto [2]the Grē'cians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Jū'dah, and they shall sell them to the [h]Sā-bē'ans, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the Gĕn'tiles; [3]Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 [i]Beat your plowshares into swords, and your [4]pruninghooks into spears: [j]let the weak say, I *am* strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither [k]cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to [k]the valley of Jĕ-hŏsh'a-phăt: for there will I sit to [l]judge all the heathen round about.

13 [m]Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for [n]the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness *is* great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of [o]decision: for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall roar out of Zī'ŏn, and utter his voice from Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD *will be* the [7]hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

17 So shall ye know that I *am* the LORD your God dwelling in Zī'ŏn, my holy mountain: then shall Jĕ-ru'sa-lĕm be [8]holy, and there shall no [o]strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills

B. C. 800.

6 he hath magnified to do.
v 1 John 4. 18.
z Zech. 8. 12.
a Ps. 28. 7. Isa. 12. 2–6. Hab. 3. 17, 18. Zech. 10. 7.
7 Or, a teacher of righteousness.
8 according to righteousness.
b Lev. 26. 4.
c Jas. 5. 7.
d Mic. 6. 14.
e Lev. 26. 11.
f Isa. 45. 5.
g Isa. 44. 3.
h John 7. 39.
i Isa. 54. 13.
j Acts 21. 9.
k 1 Cor. 12. 13. Gal. 3. 28.
l Mark 13. 24.
m Ps. 50. 15. Jer. 33. 3. Acts 2. 21. Rom. 10. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 2.
n Isa. 46. 13.
o Obad. 17. Isa. 11. 11. Rom. 9. 27.
a Zech. 14. 2.
b 2 Chr. 20. 26.
c Isa. 66. 16.
d Obad. 11.
e Amos 1. 6, 9.
f Ezek. 25. 15.
g Deut. 32. 35. Luke 18. 7. Jas. 2. 13.
1 desirable.
2 the sons of the Grecians.
h Ezek. 23. 42.
3 Sanctify.
i Isa. 2. 4.
4 Or, scythes.
j Zech. 12. 8.
5 Or, the LORD shall bring down.
k 2 Chr. 20. 26.
l Ps. 96. 13.
m Rev. 14. 15.
n Jer. 51. 33.
6 Or, concision, or, threshing.
7 place of repair, or, harbour.
8 holiness.
o Isa. 35. 8. Nah. 1. 15. Rev. 21. 27.

*B. Hag. 2. 15–19. †F. Hab. 3. 17, 18. ‡L. Zech. 2. 8. §P. Zech. 12. 10; ‖. Mic. 3. 8; G. Mic. 3. 8; M. Mic. 2. 7 ¶P. 3. 1, 2. **T. Matt. 10. 1
*L. Ver. 16–18; P. Ver. 9–17; R. Amos 7. 9. †H. Amos 2. 14–16; N. Amos 4. 12.

shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Jū'dah shall [g]flow with waters, and [f]a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shĭt'tim.

19 Ē'gўpt shall be a desolation, and Ē'dom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence *against* the children of Jū'dah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Jū'dah shall [10]dwell for ever, and Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood *that* I have not cleansed: [11]for the LORD dwelleth in Zī'ŏn.

B. C. 800.

g go.
f Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 13. 1. Rev. 22. 1.
10 Or, abide.
11 Or, even I the LORD that dwelleth in Zion.

I. Amos 9. 11–15.

*P. Mic. 5. 15; M. Mic. 4. 3, 4;
[illegible] 20, 21.

AMOS.

880 CHAPTER 1.

Judgments upon Syria, Philistia, Edom, and Ammon.

THE words of Ā'mos, who was among the herdmen of [c]Tē-kō'ă, which he saw concerning Ĭs'ra-el in [b]the days of Ŭz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and in the days of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ăsh king of Ĭs'ra-el, two years before the [c]earthquake.

2 And he said, The LORD will roar from Zī'ŏn, and utter his voice from Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Căr'mel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [d]Dă-măs'cus, [1]and for four, I will not [2]turn away *the punishment* thereof; [e]because they have threshed Gĭl'e-ăd with threshing instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hăz'a-el, which shall devour the palaces of Bĕn-hā'dăd.

5 I will break also the bar of Dă-măs'cus, and cut off the inhabitant from [3]the plain of Ā'ven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from [4]the house of Ē'dĕn: and [f]the people of Sўr'ĭ-ă shall go into captivity unto Kĭr, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [g]Gā'zą, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they [5]carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver *them* up to Ē'dom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of [h]Gā'zą, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ăsh'dŏd, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and I will turn mine hand against Ēk'rŏn: and the remnant of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes shall perish, saith the Lord GOD.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Tўre, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Ē'dom, and remembered not [6]the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tўre, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

B. C. 787.

a 2 Sam. 14. 2. 2 Chr. 11. 6.
b Hos. 1. 1.
c Zech. 14. 5.
d Isa. 8. 4.
1 Or, yea, for four.
2 Or, convert it, or, let it be quiet.
e 2 Ki. 10. 33.
3 Or, Bikath-aven.
4 Or, Bethedeen.
f Isa. 7. 1.
g 2 Chr. 28. 18.
5 Or, carried them away with an entire captivity.
h 2 Ki. 18. 8.
6 the covenant of brethren.
i Mal. 1. 4.
j 2 Chr. 28. 17.
7 corrupted his compassions.
8 Or, divided the mountains.
k Deut. 3. 11. Ezek. 25. 5.
l Jer. 49. 3.

a Ezek. 25. 8. Zeph. 2. 8.
b 2 Ki. 3. 27.
c Jer. 48. 41.
d Num. 24. 17. Jer. 48. 7.
e Lev. 26. 14. 2 Sam. 12. 9, 10. 2 Chr. 36. 14–17. Neh. 1. 7. Isa. 5. 24. Ezek. 20. 13, 16. Dan. 9. 11.
f Isa. 28. 15. Jer. 16. 19.
g Ezek. 20. 13.
h Hos. 8. 14.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [i]Ē'dom, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because he did pursue his brother [j]with the sword, and [7]did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Tē'man, which shall devour the palaces of Bŏz'rah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have [8]ripped up the women with child of Gĭl'e-ăd, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of [k]Răb'bah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And [l]their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 2. 881

1 *God's wrath against Moab, Judah, and Israel.* 9 *Their unthankfulness.*

THUS saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [a]Mō'ab, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because he [b]burned the bones of the king of Ē'dom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Mō'ab, and it shall devour the palaces of [c]Kĭr'ĭ-ŏth: and Mō'ab shall die with tumult, with shouting, *and* with the sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off [d]the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Jū'dah, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; [e]because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and [f]their lies caused them to err, [g]after the which their fathers have walked.

5 [h]But I will send a fire upon Jū'dah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Ĭs'ra-el, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because [t]they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and [j]turn aside the way of the meek: [k]and a man and his father will go in unto the *same* [1]maid, [l]to profane my holy name:

8 And they lay *themselves* down upon clothes [m]laid to pledge [n]by every altar, and they drink the wine of [2]the condemned *in* the house of their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the [o]Ăm'ôr-īte before them, whose height *was* like the height of the cedars, and he *was* strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Ē'gўpt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Ăm'ôr-īte.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for [p]Năz'a-rītes. *Is it* not even thus, O ye children of Ĭs'ra-el? saith the LORD.

12 But ye gave the Năz'a-rītes wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, [q]saying, Prophesy not.

13 Behold, [3]I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed *that is* full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver [4]himself:

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and *he that is* swift of foot shall not deliver *himself:* neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And *he that is* [5]courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD. H. 4. 12.

882 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Necessity of God's wrath against Israel.* 9 *Publication thereof, with its causes.*

HEAR this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Ĭs'ra-el, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Ē'gўpt, saying,

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: [a]therefore I will [1]punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed? S. 6. 12.

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion [2]cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin *is* for him? shall *one* take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a [b]trumpet be blown in the city, and the people [3]not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, [4]and the LORD hath not done *it?*

7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but [c]he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, [d]who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at Ăsh'-dŏd, and in the palaces in the land of Ē'gўpt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Să-mā'rĭ-ā, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the [5]oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and [6]robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [e]An adversary *there shall be* even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd [7]taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Ĭs'ra-el be taken out that dwell in Să-mā'rĭ-ā in the corner of a bed, and [8]in Dā-măs'-cus *in* a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jā'cob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall [9]visit the transgressions of Ĭs'ra-el upon him I will also visit the altars of Bĕth'-el: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 4. 883

1 *Reproof of Israel for oppression and idolatry.* 6 *Also for their incorrigibility.*

HEAR this word, ye kine of Bā'-shăn, that *are* in the mountain of Să-mā'rĭ-ā, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every *cow at that which is* before her; and [1]ye shall cast *them* into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ [a]Come to Bĕth'-el, and transgress; at [b]Gĭl'găl multiply transgression; and [c]bring your sacrifices every morning, *and* your tithes after [2]three years:

B. C. 787.

t Isa. 29. 21. ch. 5. 11, 12.

j Isa. 10. 2.
k Ezek. 22. 11.
1 Or, young woman.
l Lev. 20. 3. Ezek. 36. 20. Rom. 2. 24.
m Ex. 22. 26.
n 1 Cor. 10. 21.
2 Or, such as have fined, or, mulcted.
o Num. 21. 24.

p Judg. 13. 5.
q Isa. 30. 10. Acts 4. 18.
3 Or, I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves presseth.
4 his soul, or, life.
5 strong of his heart.

a Ezek. 9. 6. Dan. 9. 12. Matt. 11. 22. Luke 12. 47. Rom. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 4. 17.
1 visit upon.
2 give forth his voice.
b Ezek. 33. 3.
3 Or, not run together.
4 Or, and shall not the LORD do somewhat?
c Gen. 6. 13. Prov. 3. 32. Dan. 9. 22-27. John 15. 15.
d 1 Cor. 9. 16.
5 Or, oppressions.
6 Or, spoil.
e 2 Ki. 17. 6.
7 delivereth.
8 Or, on the bed's feet.
9 Or, punish Israel for.

1 Or, ye shall cast away the things of the palace.
a Ezek. 20. 39.
b Hos. 4. 15.
c Num. 28. 3, 4.
2 three years of days.

5 And [a]offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim *and* publish [d]the free offerings: for [4]this liketh you, O ye children of Iṣ'ra-el, saith the Lord GOD.

6 ¶ And I also have [e]given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: [f]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when *there were* yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two *or* three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 [g]I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: [5]when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured *them:* yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence [6]after the manner of Ĕ'gўpt: your young men have I slain with the sword, [7]and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown *some* of you, as God overthrew [h]Sŏd'om and Gŏmŏr'rah, [i]and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. H. 5. 16–20. N.*

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Iṣ'ra-el: *and* because I will do this unto thee, [j]prepare to meet thy God, O Iṣ'ra-el. J. Matt. 7. 1, 2.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the [8]wind, [k]and declareth unto man what *is* his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, [l]and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, [m]The LORD, The God of hosts, *is* his name.

*N. Zech. 1. 4, 5.

884 CHAPTER 5.

1 *A lamentation for Israel.* 4 *An exhortation to repentance.*

HEAR ye this word which [a]I take up against you, *even* a lamentation, O house of Iṣ'ra-el.

2 The virgin of Iṣ'ra-el is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; *there is* none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out *by* a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth *by* an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Iṣ'ra-el.

B. C. 787.

3 offer by burning.
d Deut. 12. 6.
4 so ye love.
e 1 Ki. 17. 1.
f Isa. 9. 13. Jer. 5. 3. Hos. 5. 15. Hag. 2. 17.
g Deut. 28. 22.
5 Or, the multitude of your gardens, etc., did the palmerworm, etc.
6 Or, in the way.
7 with the captivity of your horses.
h Isa. 13. 19.
i Zech. 3. 2.
j Ezek. 13. 5. Matt. 5. 25, 26. 1 Thess. 5. 2. Rev. 3. 3.
8 Or, spirit.
k Ps. 139. 2. Dan. 2. 28. Matt. 9. 4. John 2. 25.
l Deut. 32. 13.
m Isa. 47. 4.
a Jer. 7. 29.
b 2 Chr. 15. 2.
c Isa. 55. 3.
d ch. 4. 4.
e ch. 8. 14.
f Job 38. 31.
g Job 38. 34.
h ch. 4. 13.
1 spoil.
i Isa. 29. 21.
j 1 Ki. 22. 8.
k Mic. 6. 15. Zeph. 1. 13.
2 vineyards of desire.
3 Or, a ransom.
l Isa. 29. 21.
m Ps. 34. 12–16. Prov. 11. 27. Isa. 1. 16, 17. Mic. 6. 8. Matt. 7. 7. Rom. 2. 7–9.
n Mic. 3. 11.
o Rom. 12. 9.
p Ex. 32. 30.
q Jer. 9. 17.
r Ex. 12. 12.
s Isa. 5. 19. Ezek. 12. 22. Mal. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 4.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Iṣ'ra-el, [b]Seek ye me, [c]and ye shall live: P. Mic. 7. 18, 19.

5 But seek not [d]Bĕth'-el, nor enter into Gĭl'găl, and pass not to [e]Bĕ'er-shĕ'bà: for Gĭl'găl shall surely go into captivity, and Bĕth'-el shall come to nought. K. Obad. 17.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Jō'sĕph, and devour *it*, and *there be* none to quench *it* in Bĕth'-el.

7 Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth. C. 6. 12.

8 *Seek him* that maketh the [f]seven stars and Ō-rī'ŏn, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that [g]calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: [h]The LORD *is* his name:

9 That strengtheneth the [1]spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 [i]They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they [j]abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading *is* upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: [k]ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted [2]pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take [3]a bribe, and they [l]turn aside the poor in the gate *from their right.*

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it *is* an evil time.

14 [m]Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, [n]as ye have spoken.

15 [o]Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: [p]it may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Jō'sĕph.

16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing *shall be* in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and [q]such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards *shall be* wailing: for [r]I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 [s]Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD *is* darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 *Shall* not the day of the LORD *be*

darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ¶ [z]I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not [4]smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept *them:* neither will I regard the [5]peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 But let judgment [6]run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 [u]Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Iṣ'ra-el.?

26 But ye have borne [7]the tabernacle of your Mō'lŏch and Chī'un your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Dă-măs'cus, saith the LORD, whose name *is* The God of hosts.

885 CHAPTER 6.

Desolation shall plague the wantonness of Israel.

WOE to them *that* [1]*are* at ease in Zī'ŏn, and trust in the mountain of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, *which are* named [2]chief of the nations, to whom the house of Iṣ'ra-el came!

2 Pass ye unto [a]Căl'neh, and see; and from thence go ye to [b]Hā'math the great: then go down to Gāth of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: *be they* better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that [c]put far away the evil day, and cause the [3]seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and [4]stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That [5]chant to the sound of the viol, *and* invent to themselves instruments of musick like Dā'vid;

6 That drink [6]wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the [7]affliction of Jō'seph.

7 ¶ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jā'cob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all [8]that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that *is* by the sides of the house, *Is there* yet *any* with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for [9]we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with [10]breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will *one* plow *there* with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Iṣ'ra-el, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from [d]the entering in of Hē'math unto the [11]river of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 7. 886

1 *Judgments diverted by Amos' prayer.* 7 *A sign of Israel's rejection.* 10 *Amaziah complains of Amos.*

THUS hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed [1]grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, *it was* the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, *that* when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: [2]by whom shall Jā'cob arise? for he *is* small.

3 [a]The LORD repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jā'cob arise? for he *is* small.

6 The LORD [b]repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall *made* by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, Ā'mos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, [c]I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Iṣ'ra-el: [d]I will not again pass by them any more:

9 [e]And the high places of Ī'saac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Iṣ'ra-el shall be laid waste; and [f]I will rise against the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Ăm-a-zī'ah [g]the priest of Bĕth'-el sent to [h]Jĕr-o-bō'am king of

B. C. 787.

z Isa. 1. 11.
4 Or, smell your holy days.
5 Or, thank offerings.
6 roll.
u Acts 7. 42.
7 Or, Sicouth your king.

1 Or, are secure, or, insolent.
2 Or, first-fruits.
a Gen. 10. 10. Isa. 10. 9. Taken, B. C. 794.
b Num. 34. 8. 2 Ki. 14. 25.
c Eccl. 8. 11. Isa. 47. 7. Isa. 56. 12. Ezek. 12. 27. ch. 5. 18.
3 Or, habitation.
4 Or, abound with superfluities.
5 Or, quaver.
6 Or, in bowls of wine.
7 breach.
8 the fulness thereof.
9 Or, they will not, or, have not.
10 Or, droppings.
d 1 Ki. 8. 65.
11 Or, valley.

1 Or, green worms.
2 Or, who of (or, for) Jacob shall stand?
a Deut. 32. 36. 1 Chr. 21. 15. Ps. 106. 45. Hos. 11. 8. Joel. 2. 14. Jon. 3. 10. Jas. 5. 16.
b Ps. 102. 17.
c 2 Ki. 21. 13. Isa. 28. 17.
d Mic. 7. 18.
e Beer-sheba, Gen. 26. 23.
f Fulfilled, 2 Ki. 15. 10.
g 1 Ki. 12. 32.
h 2 Ki. 14. 23.

Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Ā'mos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Ĭs'ra-el: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Ā'mos saith, Jĕr-o-bō'-am shall die by the sword, and Ĭs'ra-el shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Ăm-a-zī'ah said unto Ā'mos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Jū'dah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But [t]prophesy not again any more at Bĕth'-el: [u]for it *is* the king's [3]chapel, and it *is* the [4]king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered Ā'mos, and said to Ăm-a-zī'ah, I *was* no prophet, neither *was* I [k]a prophet's son; [l]but I *was* an herdman, and a gatherer of [5]sycomore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me [6]as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Ĭs'ra-el, and [m]drop not *thy word* against the house of Ī'saac.

17 [n]Therefore thus saith the LORD; [o]Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Ĭs'-ra-el shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

887 **CHAPTER 8.**

1 *A basket of summer fruit types the nearness of Israel's end.* 11 *A famine of God's word threatened.*

THUS hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

2 And he said, A'mos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, [c]The end is come upon my people of Ĭs'ra-el; I will not again pass by them any more. R. 9, 5.

3 And the songs of the temple [1]shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: *there shall be* many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast *them* forth [2]with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the [3]new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and [b]the sabbath, that we may [4]set forth wheat, [c]making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and [5]falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; *yea,* and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD hath sworn by [d]the excellency of Jā'cob, Surely [e]I will never forget any of their works. H. (9. 1–4). E H

8 [f]Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, [g]as *by* the flood of Ē'gўpt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, [h]that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; [i]and I will make it as the mourning of an only *son,* and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but [j]of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find *it.*

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by [k]the sin of Să-mā'rĭ-ą, and say, Thy god, O Dăn, liveth; and, The [6]manner of Bē'er-shē'bą liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

888 **CHAPTER 9.**

1 *Certainty of Israel's desolation.* 11 *Restoration of David's tabernacle.*

I SAW the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the [1]lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and [2]cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered. H

2 [a]Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; [b]though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they [c]hide themselves in the top of Căr'mel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them: H. Obad. 15.

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, [d]thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and [e]I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord GOD of hosts *is* he R that toucheth the land, and it shall [f]melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly

R. Verses 8–10.

B. C. 787.

t ch. 2. 12.
u 1 Ki. 12. 32.
3 Or, sanctuary.
4 house of the kingdom.
k 2 Ki. 2. 5.
l Zech. 13. 5.
5 Or, wild figs.
6 from behind.
m Isa. 30. 10. Mic. 2. 6.
n Jer. 28. 12. Jer. 29. 21, 25, 31, 32.
o Lam. 5. 11.
a Jer. 1. 12. Lam. 4. 18. Ezek. 7. 2.
1 shall howl.
2 be silent.
3 Or, month.
b Neh. 13. 15.
4 open.
c Mic. 6. 10.
5 perverting the balances of deceit.
d Ps. 68. 34.
e Hos. 8. 13.
f Hos. 4. 3.
g ch. 9. 5.
h Job 5. 14. Isa. 13. 10. Jer. 15. 9. ch. 4. 13. Mic. 3. 6. 1 Thess. 5. 2, 3.
i Jer. 6. 26. Zech. 12. 10. Luke 7. 12, 13.
j 1 Sam. 3. 1. Ps. 74. 9. Ezek. 7. 26. Mic. 3. 6.
k Deut. 9. 21. 1 Ki. 12. 30. Hos. 8. 5, 6. Hos. 10. 5. Mic. 1. 5.
6 way.
1 Or, chapiter, or, knop.
2 Or, wound them.
a Ps. 139. 8.
b Job 20. 6. Obad. 4.
c Jer. 23. 24.
d Deut. 28. 65.
e Lev. 17. 10.
f Mic. 1. 4.

like a flood; and shall be drowned, as *by* the flood of Ē'gўpt.

6 *It is* he that buildeth his [3]stories in the heaven, and hath founded his [4]troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name.

7 *Are* ye not as children of the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anṣ unto me, O children of Ĭṣ'ra-el? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Ĭṣ'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gўpt? and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes from [o]Căph'tôr, and the Sўr'ĭ-anṣ from [h]Kĭr?

R 8 Behold, [5]the eyes of the Lord GOD *are* upon the sinful kingdom, and I [6]will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jā'cob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will [5]sift the house of Ĭṣ'ra-el among all nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least [6]grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

R. Mic. 1. 6.

B. C. 787.

3 ascensions, or, spheres.
4 Or, bundle.

g Deut. 2. 23. Jer. 47. 4.
h ch. 1. 5.
i Ps. 11. 4.
j Jer. 30. 11.
5 cause to move.
6 stone.
k Acts 15. 16.
7 hedge, or, wall.
l Obad. 19.
m Num. 24. 18.
8 upon whom my name is called.
n Lev. 26. 5.
9 draweth forth.
10 Or, new.
o Isa. 61. 4.
p Isa. 60. 21.

11 ¶ [k]In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of Dā'vid that is fallen, and [7]close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 [l]That they may possess the remnant of [m]Ē'dom, and of all the heathen, [8]which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

13 Behold, [n]the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall [9]overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that [9]soweth seed; [10]and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Ĭṣ'ra-el, and [o]they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and [p]they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

I. Obad. 17.

OBADIAH.

889

1 *Obadiah's vision.* 2 *Destruction of Edom.* 17 *Salvation of Jacob.*

THE vision of Ō-ba-dī'ah. Thus saith the Lord GOD [a]concerning Ē'dom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised. M. Jonah 3. 5–10.

M 3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts [b]of the rock, whose habitation *is* high; [c]that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 [d]Though thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave [1]*some* grapes?

6 How are *the things* of Ē'saụ searched out! *how* are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee *even* to the border: [2]the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, *and* prevailed against thee; [3]*they that eat* thy bread have laid a wound under thee: *there is* none understanding [4]in him.

B. C. 587.

a Isa. 21. 11. Ezek. 25. 12, 13, 14. Joel 3. 19. Mal. 1. 3.
b 2 Kl. 14. 7. 2 Chr. 25. 12.
c Isa. 14. 13. Rev. 18. 7.
d Job 20. 6. Isa. 14. 14, 15. Jer. 49. 16. Amos 9. 2. Hab. 2. 9.
1 Or, gleanings.
2 the men of thy peace.
3 the men of thy bread.
4 Or, of it.
e Ps. 76. 5. Jer. 49. 22. Amos 2. 16. Nah. 3. 13.
f Gen. 47. 21. Ps. 137. 7. Ezek. 35. 5, 15. Amos 1. 11.
g Mal. 1. 4.
5 Or, carried away his substance.
h Nah. 3. 10.
6 Or, do not behold, etc.
i Mic. 4. 11.
j Prov. 24. 17.
7 magnified thy mouth.
8 Or, forces.
9 Or, shut up.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise *men* out of Ē'dom, and understanding out of the mount of Ē'saụ?

9 And thy [e]mighty *men,* O Tē'man, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Ē'saụ may be cut off by slaughter.

10 ¶ For *thy* [f]violence against thy brother Jā'cob shame shall cover thee, and [g]thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers [5]carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and [h]cast lots upon Jĕ-rụ'-sā-lĕm, even thou *wast* as one of them.

12 But [6]thou shouldest not have looked [i]on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have [j]rejoiced over the children of Jū'dah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have [7]spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid *hands* on their [8]substance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have [9]delivered up those of

his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the day of the LORD *is* near upon all the heathen: [k]as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head. H, Mic. 5. 15.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, *so* shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall [10]swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been. I, Mic. 2. 12.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zī'ŏn shall be [11]deliverance, and [12]there shall be holiness; and the house of Jā'cob shall possess their possessions. S, K,

18 And the house of Jā'cob shall be a fire, and the house of Jō'seph a flame, and the house of Ē'saŭ for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be *any* remaining of the house of Ē'saŭ; for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

19 And *they of* the south shall possess the mount of Ē'saŭ; [l]and *they of* the plain the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and they shall possess the fields of Ē'phrăim, and the fields of Să-mā'rĭ-ā: and Bĕn'ja-mĭn *shall possess* Gĭl'e-ăd.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Ĭs'ra-el *shall possess* that of the Cā'năan-ītes, *even* [m]unto Zăr'e-phăth; and the captivity of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [13]which *is* in Sĕph'a-răd, shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And [n]saviours shall come up on mount Zī'ŏn to judge the mount of Ē'saŭ; and the [o]kingdom shall be the LORD'S.

B. C. 587.

k Judg. 1. 7. Ps. 137. 8. Ezek. 35. 15. Joel 3. 7, 8.

10 Or, sup up.
11 Or, they that escape.
12 Or, it shall be holy.
l Zeph. 2. 7.
m 1 Ki. 17. 9.
13 Or, shall possess that which is in Sepharad.
n Isa. 19. 20.
o Dan. 2. 44. Zech. 14. 9. Rev. 11. 15.

*S. Mic. 6. 8 †K. Jon. 2. 9.

JONAH.

890 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 862.

1 *Jonah is sent to Nineveh.* 3 *His flight to Tarshish.* 4 *The tempest.*

NOW the word of the LORD came unto [c]Jō'nah the son of Ă-mĭt'ta-ī, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nĭn'e-veh, that [b]great city, and cry against it; for [c]their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jō'nah rose up to flee unto [d]Tär'shish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to [e]Jŏp'pā; and he found a ship going to Tär'shish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tär'shish [f]from the presence of the LORD.

4 ¶ But the LORD [1]sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was [2]like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that *were* in the ship into the sea, to lighten *it* of them. But Jō'nah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, [g]call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us [h]cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil *is* upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jō'nah.

8 Then said they unto him, [i]Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil *is* upon us; What *is* thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what *is* thy country? and of what people *art* thou?

a 2 Ki. 14. 25.

b Gen. 10. 11. ch. 3. 3. Nah. 2. 8. Matt. 12. 41.
c Gen. 18. 20. Ezra 9. 6. Jas. 5. 4.
d Isa. 23. 1.
e Josh. 19. 46. 2 Chr. 2. 16. Acts 9. 36.

f Gen. 4. 16.

1 cast forth.
2 thought to be broken.

g Ps. 78. 34. Matt. 8. 25.
h Josh. 7. 14. 1 Sam. 10. 20. Prov. 16. 33. Acts 1. 26.
i Josh. 7. 19.
3 Or, JEHOVAH.
4 with great fear.
5 may be silent from us.
6 went, or, grew more and more tempestuous.
j Eccl. 9. 18.
7 digged.
k Prov. 21. 30.
l Deut. 21. 8.
8 stood.
9 sacrificed a sacrifice unto the LORD, and vowed vows.
m Matt. 12. 40.
10 bowels.

9 And he said unto them, I *am* an Hē'brew; and I fear [3]the LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry *land*.

10 Then were the men [4]exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea [5]may be calm unto us? for the sea [6]wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that [7]for my sake this great tempest *is* upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men [7]rowed hard to bring *it* to the land; [k]but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and [l]lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jō'nah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea [8]ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and [9]offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jō'nah. And [m]Jō'nah was in the [10]belly of the fish three days and three nights. S, 2. 10.

CHAPTER 2. 891

1 *Jonah's prayer.* 10 *He is delivered from the fish.*

THEN Jō'nah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried [1]by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of [2]hell cried I, *and* thou heardest my voice.

3 [a]For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the [3]midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 [b]Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again [c]toward thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, *even* to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the [4]bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars *was* about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from [5]corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: [d]and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple. S. Nah. 1. 3.

S 8 They that observe [e]lying vanities forsake their own mercy. O.*

9 But I will [f]sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will K pay *that* that I have vowed. Salvation *is* of the LORD. K. Zech. 13. 1. O S

10 ¶ And the LORD [g]spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jō'nah upon the dry *land*. S. Nah. 1. 7.

*O. Matt. 7. 26, 27

892 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Jonah sent again to Nineveh.* 5 *Repentance of the Ninevites.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto Jō'nah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nĭn'e-veh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jō'nah arose, and went unto Nĭn'e-veh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nĭn'e-veh was an [1]exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jō'nah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and [a]he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nĭn'e-veh shall be overthrown.

M R 5 ¶ So the people of Nĭn'e-veh [b]believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nĭn'e-veh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered *him* with sackcloth, [c]and sat in ashes.

7 [d]And he caused *it* to be proclaimed and [2]published through Nĭn'e-veh by the decree of the king and his [3]nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

B. C. 862.

1 Or, out of mine affliction.
2 Or, the grave.
a Ps. 88. 6.
3 heart.
b Ps. 31. 22. Isa. 49. 14.
c 1 Ki. 8. 38.
4 cuttings off.
5 Or, the pit.
d Ps. 18. 6. Ps. 34. 6. Ps. 130. 2. Jer. 2. 13.
e 2 Ki. 17. 15. Ps. 31. 6. Jer. 10. 8.
f Ps. 50. 14. Ps. 66. 13-15. Hos. 14. 2. Heb. 13. 15.
g ch. 1. 17. Matt. 8. 9.
1 of God.
a Deut. 18. 22.
b Matt. 12. 41. Luke 11. 32.
c Job 2. 8. Jer. 6. 26. Lam. 3. 29. Mic. 1. 10.
d 2 Chr. 20. 3. Joel 2. 15.
2 said.
3 great men.
e Isa. 1. 16. Ezek. 33. 11. Dan. 4. 27.
a Matt. 20. 15.
b Ex. 34. 6.
c 1 Ki. 19. 4.
1 Or, Art thou greatly angry?
2 Kikajon, or, palm-crist.
3 rejoiced with great joy.
4 Or, silent.
d Ps. 121. 6.
5 Or, Art thou greatly angry?
6 Or, I am greatly angry.
7 Or, spared.
8 was the son of the night.
e Ezek. 33. 11.
f Deut. 1. 39.
g Ps. 36. 6.

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, [e]let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that *is* in their hands.

9 Who can tell *if* God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that L they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did *it* not. M. Hab. 2. 4.

R. Matt. 3. 2. L. 4. 2.

CHAPTER 4. 893

Jonah, repining at God's mercy, is reproved.

BUT [c]it displeased Jō'nah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, *was* not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tär'shish: for I knew that thou L *art* a [g]gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil. L.*

3 [c]Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for *it is* better for me to die than to live.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD, [1]Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jō'nah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a [2]gourd, and made *it* to come up over Jō'nah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jō'nah [3]was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a [4]vehement east wind; and [d]the sun beat upon the head of Jō'nah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, *It is* better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jō'nah, [5]Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, [6]I do well to be angry, *even* unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast [7]had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which [8]came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I [e]spare Nĭn'e-veh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons [f]that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and *also* much [g]cattle?

*L. Mic. 6. 6-8.

MICAH.

894 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Micah shews God's wrath against Jacob.* 10 *He exhorts to mourning.*

THE [a]word of the LORD that came to [b]Mī'cah the Mō'ras-thīte in the days of Jō'tham, Ā'hăz, *and* Hĕz-e-kī'-ah, kings of Jū'dah, which he saw concerning Să-mā'rĭ-à and Jē-rū'să-lĕm.

2 [1]Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and [2]all that therein is: and let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.

3 For, behold, [c]the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, *and* as the waters *that are* poured down [3]a steep place.

5 For the [d]transgression of Jā'cob *is* all this, and for the sins of the house of Ĭs'ra-el. What *is* the transgression of Jā'cob? *is it* not Să-mā'rĭ-à? and what *are* the high places of Jū'dah? *are they* not Jē-rū'să-lĕm?

R 6 Therefore I will make Să-mā'rĭ-à [e]as an heap of the field, *and* as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof. R. 2. 4.

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered *it* of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the [4]owls.

9 For [5]her wound *is* incurable; for [f]it is come unto Jū'dah; he is come unto the gate of my people, *even* to Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

10 ¶ Declare ye *it* not at Găth, weep ye not at all: in the house of [6]Åph'rah roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, [7]thou inhabitant of Să'phīr, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of [8]Zā'a-năn came not forth in the mourning of [9]Bĕth-ē'zel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Mā'roth [10]waited carefully for good: but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lā'chish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she *is* the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zī'ŏn: for the transgressions of Ĭs'ra-el were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents [11]to Mŏr'esh-eth-găth: the houses of [12]Åch'zĭb *shall be* a lie to the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mā-rē'shah: [13]he shall come unto Ā-dŭl'lăm the glory of Ĭs'ra-el.

16 Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; [g]for they are gone into captivity from thee.

B. C. 750.

[a] 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[b] Jer. 26. 18.

1 Hear, ye people, all of them.
2 the fulness thereof.
[c] Isa. 26. 21. Ezek. 3. 12. Heb. 12. 1, 19.
3 a descent.
[d] Jer. 2. 18, 19. Hos. 5. 5.
[e] 2 Ki. 19. 25.
4 daughters of the owl.
5 Or, she is grievously sick of her wounds.
[f] 2 Ki. 18. 13.
6 That is, Dust.
7 thou inhabitress, or, thou that dwellest fairly.
8 Or, the country of flocks.
9 Or, a place near.
10 Or, was grieved.
11 Or, for.
12 That is, A lie.
13 Or, the glory of Israel shall come, etc.
[g] 2 Ki. 17. 6.

[a] Esth. 3. 8, 9. Ps. 7. 11-14. Isa. 32. 7. Hos. 7. 6.
[b] Ps. 36. 4.
[c] Gen. 31. 29.
1 Or, defraud.
[d] Jer. 8. 3.
2 with a lamentation of lamentations.
3 Or, instead of restoring.
[e] Deut. 32. 8, 9.
4 Drop, etc., or, Prophesy not as they prophesy.
5 Or, shortened.
6 upright.
7 yesterday.
8 over against a garment.
9 Or, wives.
[f] Deut. 12. 9.
10 Or, walk with the wind, and lie falsely.

CHAPTER 2. 895

1 *God's judgments against oppression.* 7 *Reproof of injustice.* 12 *Promise of Jacob's restoration.*

WOE to them [a]that devise iniquity, and [b]work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because [c]it is in the power of their hand.

2 And they covet fields, and take *them* by violence; and houses, and take *them* away: so they [1]oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against [d]this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time *is* evil.

I R 4 ¶ In that day shall *one* take up a parable against you, and lament [2]with a doleful lamentation, *and* say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed *it* from me! [3]turning away he hath divided our fields. I. 4. 1–4. R. 4. 11.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall [e]cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 [4]Prophesy ye not, *say they to them that* prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, *that* they shall not take shame.

W S M 7 ¶ O *thou that art* named the house of Jā'cob, is the spirit of the LORD [5]straitened? *are* these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh [6]uprightly? S. Luk. 1. 17.

8 Even [7]of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe [8]with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The [9]women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this *is* not *your* [f]rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy *you*, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man [10]walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, *saying*, I will

prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people. I. I. I. I.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O Jā'cob, all of thee; I will surely gather the [v]remnant of Iṣ'ra-el; I will put them together as the sheep of Bŏz'rah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of *the multitude of* men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

B. C. 730.

[g] Isa. 11. 11. ch. 4. 6, 7. Zeph. 3. 19.

896 CHAPTER 3.

1 *The princes' cruelty.* 5 *Falsehood of the prophets.* 8 *Security of both.*

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jā'cob, and ye princes of the house of Iṣ'ra-el; [a]*Is it* not for you to know judgment?

[a] Jer. 5. 4, 5

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also [b]eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

[b] Ps. 14. 4.
[c] Prov. 1. 28.
[d] Isa. 56. 10.
[e] Matt. 7. 15.
[f] Ezek. 13. 23.
[1] from a vision.
[2] from divining.
[3] upper lip.

4 Then [c]shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD [d]concerning the prophets that make my people err, that [e]bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him. O. Zech. 6. S.

6 [f]Therefore night *shall be* unto you, [1]that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, [2]that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

[g] Ps. 74. 9. Amos 8. 11.
[h] 1 Cor. 2. 1, 4.
[i] Isa. 58. 1.
[4] bloods.
[j] Isa. 1. 23. Ezek. 22. 12. Hos. 4. 18. ch. 7. 3.
[k] Jer. 6. 13. Tit. 1. 11.
[l] 1 Sam. 4. 5, 6. Isa. 48. 2.
[5] saying.
[m] ch. 1. 6.
[n] Ps. 79. 1.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their [3]lips; [o]for *there is* no answer of God. C.* B.†

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the [h]spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, [i]to declare unto Jā'cob his transgression, and to Iṣ'ra-el his sin. E.‡ G.§ T.¶ M.*

[o] Isa. 2. 2. Ezek. 17. 22. Dan. 2. 44.
[p] John 6. 45.
[c] Isa. 2. 4. Hos. 2. 18. Joel 3. 10.
[1] Or, scythes.
[d] Ps. 72. 7. Luke 1. 33. 1 Kī. 4. 25. Isa. 36. 16. Jer. 31. 10. Zech. 3. 10.
[f] Jer. 2. 11.
[g] Ex. 3. 14, 15.
[h] Isa. 56. 8. Jer. 3. 18. Ezek. 34. 16. Zeph. 3. 19.
[i] Ps. 147. 2. Ezek. 34. 13.
[j] Isa. 9. 6. Dan. 7. 14. Luke 1. 33. Rev. 11. 15.
[2] Or, Edar.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jā'cob, and princes of the house of Iṣ'ra-el, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 They build up Zī'ŏn with [4]blood, and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm with iniquity.

11 [j]The heads thereof judge for reward, and [k]the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: [l]yet will they lean upon the LORD, [5]and say, *Is* not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zī'ŏn for your sake be [m]plowed *as* a field, [n]and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

CHAPTER 4. 897

The triumph and glory of Zion.

BUT [a]in the last days it shall come to pass, *that* the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jā'cob; and he [b]will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zī'ŏn, and the word of the LORD from Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into [c]plowshares, and their spears into [1]pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, [d]neither shall they learn war any more.

4 [e]But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make *them* afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken *it*. I. Ver. 6. 8. M. 5. 2. U.†

5 For [f]all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and [g]we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the LORD, [h]will I assemble her that halteth, [i]and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD [j]shall reign over them in mount Zī'ŏn from henceforth, even for ever. I.*

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of [2]the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? *is there* no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zī'ŏn, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go *even* to Băb'ў-lon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let

[a] Isa. 2. 2.
[b] John 6. 45.
[c] Isa. 2. 4. Hos. 2. 18. Joel 3. 10.
[1] Or, scythes.
[d] Ps. 72. 7. Luke 1. 33. 1 Kī. 4. 25. Isa. 36. 16. Jer. 31. 10. Zech. 3. 10.
[e] Jer. 2. 11.
[f] Ex. 3. 14, 15.
[g] Isa. 56. 8. Jer. 3. 18. Ezek. 34. 16. Zeph. 3. 19.
[h] Ps. 147. 2. Ezek. 34. 13.
[i] Isa. 9. 6. Dan. 7. 14. Luke 1. 33. Rev. 11. 15.
[2] Or, Edar.

*I. Ver. 12, 13. †U. Zech. 9, 10.

her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zī'ŏn. R. ch. 18.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zī'ŏn: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: [k]and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. I. 5. 2.

898 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The promised ruler out of Beth-lehem.*
4 *His kingdom and conquests.*

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall [a]smite the judge of Ĭs'ra-el with a rod upon the cheek. M. Hab. 2. 14.

2 But thou, [b]Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm Ĕph'ra-tah, *though* thou be little among the thousands of Jū'dah, *yet* out of thee shall he come forth unto me *that is* to be [c]ruler in Ĭs'ra-el; [d]whose goings forth *have been* from of old, from [l]everlasting. I. 7. 7-9.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time *that* she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and [2]feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now [e]shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this *man* [f]shall be the peace, when the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight [3]principal men.

6 And they shall [4]waste the land of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-á with the sword, and the land of [g]Nĭm'rŏd [5]in the entrances thereof: thus shall he [h]deliver *us* from the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jā'cob shall be in the midst of many people [i]as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jā'cob shall be among the Gĕn'tĭles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of [6]sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

B. C. 710.

k Rev. 21. 24.

a Job 16. 10. Lam. 3. 30. Matt. 27. 30.

b Gen. 35. 19. Ps. 132. 6. Matt. 2. 6. John 7. 42.

c Gen. 49. 10. Isa. 9. 6.

d Ps. 90. 2. Prov. 8. 22. John 1. 1.

l the days of eternity.

2 Or, rule.

e Ps. 72. 8. Isa. 52. 13. Zech. 9. 10. Luke 1. 32.

f Isa. 9. 6. Luke 2. 14. Eph. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20.

3 princes of men.

4 eat up.

g Gen. 10. 8.

5 Or, with her own naked swords.

h Luke 1. 71.

i Ps. 110. 3.

6 Or, goats.

j Zech. 9. 10.

k Ze h. 13. 2.

7 Or, statues.

l Isa. 2. 8.

8 Or, enemies.

1 Or, with.

a Hos. 12. 2.

b Ps. 50. 7. Isa. 5. 3, 4. Jer. 2. 5, 31.

c Num. 22. 5. Rev. 2. 14.

d Num. 25. 1.

e Judg. 5. 11.

f Ps. 15. 1. John 6. 28.

2 sons of a year.

g Ps. 50. 9. Isa. 1. 11.

h 2 Ki. 16. 3.

3 belly.

4 humble thyself to walk.

5 Or, thy name shall see that which is.

10 [j]And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no *more* soothsayers:

13 [k]Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy [7]standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt [l]no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy [8]cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard. H. 6. 13. P. Nah. 1. 2.

CHAPTER 6. 899

God's controversy with his people for their sins.

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou [1]before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, [a]the LORD'S controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Ĭs'ra-el.

3 O my people, [b]what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Mō'sĕs, Aär'on, and Mĭr'ĭ-am.

5 O my people, remember now what Bā'lăk [c]king of Mō'ab consulted, and what Bā'laam the son of Bē'or answered him from [d]Shĭt'tim unto Gĭl'găl; that ye may know the [e]righteousness of the LORD.

6 ¶ Wherewith [f]shall I come before the LORD, *and* bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves [2]of a year old?

7 [g]Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of rivers of oil? [h]shall I give my firstborn *for* my transgression, the fruit of my [3]body *for* the sin of my soul?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to [4]walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and [5]*the man of* wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 ¶ [6]Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the [7]scant measure *that is* abominable?

11 [8]Shall I count *them* pure with [t]the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue *is* deceitful in their mouth. R. Ver. 16.

R H 13 Therefore also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in making *thee* desolate because of thy sins. H.*

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down *shall be* in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and *that* which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 ¶ For [9]the statutes of [u]Om'rī are kept, and all the works of the house of A'hăb, and ye walk in their counsels;

R that I should make thee a [10]desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people. R. 7. 1.

*H. Nah. 1. 2, 3.

900 CHAPTER 7.

1 *The church's complaint.* 5 *Her confidence in God.* 8 *Her triumph over enemies.* R. Zeph. 1. 2–4.

R WOE is me! for I am as [1]when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grapegleanings of the vintage: *there is* no cluster to eat: [a]my soul desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The [2]good *man* is perished out of the earth: and *there is* none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; [b]they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 ¶ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, [c]the prince asketh, [d]and the judge *asketh* for a reward; and the great *man*, he uttereth [3]his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them *is* as a brier: the most upright *is sharper* than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen *and* thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For [4]the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; [5]a man's enemies *are* the men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ [f]Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD *shall be* a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, *and* I shall behold his righteousness. I. Ver. 11–20.

10 [4]Then *she that is* mine enemy shall see *it*, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now [5]shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

11 *In* the day that thy walls are to be built, *in* that day shall the decree be far removed.

12 *In* that day *also* he shall come even to thee from Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ă, [6]and *from* the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and *from* mountain to mountain.

13 [7]Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ¶ [8]Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily *in* [v]the wood, in the midst of Căr'mel: let them feed *in* Bā'shăn and Gĭl'e-ăd, as in the days of old.

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Ē'gўpt will I shew unto him marvellous *things*.

16 ¶ The nations [h]shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay *their* hand upon *their* mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like [9]worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

L P 18 [i]Who *is* a God like unto thee, that [j]pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? [k]he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth *in* mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will [l]subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. *.

20 [m]Thou wilt perform the truth to Jā'cob, *and* the mercy to A'brā-hăm, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

*L. Zech. 1. 3; P. Zech. 1. 3. I. Nah. 1. 12.

B. C. 710.

6 Or, Is there yet unto every man an house of the wicked, etc.
7 measure of leanness.
8 Or, Shall I be pure with, etc.
t Hos. 12. 7. Amos 3. 10.

9 Or, he doth much keep the, etc.
u 1 Ki. 16. 25.
10 Or, astonishment.

1 the gatherings of summer.
a Jer. 2. 3. Hos. 9. 10.
2 Or, godly, or merciful.
b 1 Sam. 24. 11. Ps. 57. 6. Hab. 1. 15.
c Hos. 4. 18.
d Isa. 1. 23.
3 the mischief of his soul.
e Gen. 9. 22-24. Matt. 10. 21.
f Ps. 37. 5, 6. Prov. 24. 17. Lam. 4. 21.
4 Or, And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.
5 she shall be for a treading down.
6 Or, even to.
7 Or, after that it hath been.
8 Or, Rule.
g Num. 23. 9. Deut. 33. 28.
h Isa. 26. 11.
9 Or, creeping things.
i Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 89. 6, 8.
j Ex. 34. 6, 7.
k Ps. 103. 9. Isa. 57. 16.
l Rom. 6. 6.
m Rom. 11. 29.

NAHUM.

901 **CHAPTER 1.** B. C. 713.

1 *Nineveh's burden.* 2 *The majesty of God in goodness to his people.* 8 *His severity against enemies.*

THE burden of Nĭn'e-veh. The book of the vision of Nā'hum the El'kosh-ite. P. Ver. 5–12.

2 [1]God *is* jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and [2]*is* furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies.

3 The LORD *is* [c]slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit *the wicked:* [b]the LORD *hath* his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds *are* the dust of his feet. H. Ver. 5, 6. S.*

4 [c]He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bā'shăn languisheth, and Căr'mel, and the flower of Lĕb'a-non languisheth.

5 [d]The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can [3]abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. H. (2. 10).

7 The LORD *is* good, a [4]strong hold in the day of trouble; and [e]he knoweth them that trust in him. S.†

8 [f]But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while *they be* folden together *as* thorns, and while they are drunken *as* drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is *one* come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD; [5]Though *they be* quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be [6]cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more. P. Verse 15. I. Ver. 15.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, *that* no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Jū'dah, [7]keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for [8]the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off. P. Hab. 3. 3–16.

1 Or, The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger.
2 that hath fury.
a Ex. 34. 6, 7. Ps. 103. 8. Mic. 7. 18.
b Ex. 19. 16.
c Josh. 3. 15, 16.
d 2 Sam. 22. 8.
3 stand up.
4 Or, strength.
e Ps. 1. 6. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
f Amos 8. 8.
5 Or, if they would have been at peace, so should they have been many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away.
6 shorn.
7 feast.
8 Belial.

CHAPTER 2. 902

The victorious armies against Nineveh.

HE [1]that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make *thy* loins strong, fortify *thy* power mightily.

2 For the LORD hath turned away [2]the excellency of Jā'cob, as the excellency of Ĭs'ra-el: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men *are* [3]in scarlet: the chariots *shall be* with [4]flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: [5]they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his [6]worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the [7]defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be [8]dissolved.

7 And [9]Hŭz'zăb shall be [10]led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead *her* as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nĭn'e-veh *is* [11]of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, *shall they cry;* but none shall [12]look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: [13]for *there is* none end of the store *and* glory out of all the [14]pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain *is* in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness. H. Zeph. 1. 6–8.

11 Where *is* [15]the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, *even* the old lion, walked, *and* the lion's whelp, and none made *them* afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions:

1 Or, The disperser, or, hammer.
2 Or, the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel.
3 Or, dyed scarlet.
4 Or, fiery torches.
5 their shew
6 Or, gallants.
7 covering, or, coverer.
8 Or, molten.
9 Or, that which was established, or, there was a stand made.
10 Or, discovered.
11 Or, from the days that she hath been.
12 Or, cause them to turn.
13 Or, and their infinite store.
14 vessels of desire.
15 The rapacious character of the king of Assyria is here allegorically set forth.

*S. Zeph. 1. 6, 7. †S. Matt. 4. 6.

and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

903 CHAPTER 3.

1 *The miserable ruin of Nineveh.* 5 *God's irresistible power.*

WOE to the [1]bloody city! it *is* all full of lies *and* robbery; the prey departeth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both [2]the bright sword and the glittering spear: and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and *there is* none end of *their* corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, [a]the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and [b]I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, *that* all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nĭn'e-veh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than [3]populous Nō, that was situate among the rivers, *that had* the waters round about it, whose rampart *was* the sea, *and* her wall *was* from the sea?

9 [c]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à and Ē'gўpt *were* her strength, and *it was* infinite; Pŭt and Lu'bĭm were [4]thy helpers.

B. C. 713.

1 city of bloods.

2 the flame of the sword, and the lightning of the spear.

a Isa. 47. 9. Dan. 2. 2. 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10. Rev. 9. 20, 21.

b Isa. 47. 2, 3.
3 No Amon, or, nourishing.
c Ezek. 30. 5.
4 in thy help.
d Joel 3. 3. Obad. 11.
e Rev. 6. 13.
f Isa. 19. 16. Jer. 50. 37.
g Joel 1. 4.
5 Or, thy hired soldiers.
6 Or, spreadeth himself.
h Rev. 9. 7.
i Jer. 50. 18. Ezek. 31. 3.
7 Or, valiant ones.
j 1 Ki. 22. 17
8 wrinkling.
k Isa. 14. 8. Lam. 2. 15. Zeph. 2. 15.

10 Yet *was* she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they [d]cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds *shall be like* [e]fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, [f]thy people in the midst of thee *are* women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the morter, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like [g]the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied [5]thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm [6]spoileth, and fleeth away.

17 [h]Thy crowned *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O [i]king of Às-sўr'ĭ-à: thy [7]nobles shall dwell *in the dust:* thy people is [j]scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth *them*.

19 *There is* no [8]healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: [k]all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

HABAKKUK.

904 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Habakkuk's complaint.* 5 *He is shewn the fearful vengeance of the Chaldeans.* 12 *His complaint.*

THE burden which Hă-băk'kuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long [a]shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! *even* cry out unto thee *of* violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence *are* before me: and there are *that* raise up strife and contention.

B. C. 626.

a Ps. 27. 7. 2 Pet. 2. 8.
b Job 12. 6. Ps. 12. 8. Ps. 58. 1, 2.
1 Or, wrested.
2 Fulfilled, 2 Chr. 36. 6.
3 breadths.

4 [b]Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore [1]wrong judgment proceedeth.

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for *I* will work a work in your days, *which* ye will not believe, though it be told *you*.

6 For, lo, [2]I raise up the Chăl-dē'ans, *that* bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the [3]breadth of the land, to possess the dwelling-places *that are* not theirs.

7 They *are* terrible and dreadful:

[4]their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 [c]Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more [5]fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: [6]their faces shall sup up *as* the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, *imputing* this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ *Art* thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O [7]mighty God, thou hast [8]established them for correction.

13 *Thou art* of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on [9]iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, *and* holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth *the man that is* more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, *that have* no ruler over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their [10]drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion *is* fat, and their meat [11]plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore [12]empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

905 CHAPTER 2.

The judgments upon the Chaldeans for their numerous sins.

I WILL [e]stand upon my watch, and set me upon the [1]tower, and will watch to see what he will say [2]unto me, and what I shall answer [3]when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, [b]Write the vision, and make *it* plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For [c]the vision *is* yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry. C. Zeph. 1. 12.

4 Behold, his soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: but the [4]just shall live by his faith. M.* F.†

5 ¶ [4]Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire [e]as hell, and *is* as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, [5]Woe to him that increaseth *that which is* not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's [6]blood, and *for* the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that [7]coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the [8]power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned *against* thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the [9]beam out of the timber shall [10]answer it.

12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth a town with [11]blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, *is it* not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall [f]labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves [12]for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled [13]with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea. M K†

15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to *him,* and makest *him* drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled [14]with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD'S right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing *shall be* on thy glory.

17 [g]For the violence of Lĕb'a-non shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, *which* made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that [15]the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it *is* laid over with gold and silver, and *there is* no breath at all in the midst of it.

B. C 626.

4 Or, from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these.
c Deut. 28. 49, 50.
5 sharp.
6 the opposition of their faces toward the east: or, the supping up of their faces, etc., or their faces shall look toward the east.
7 rock.
8 founded.
9 Or, grievance.
10 Or, flue net.
11 fat, or, dainty.
12 Or, spread.

a Ps. 73. 16, 17. Isa. 21. 8.
1 fenced place.
2 Or, in me.
3 upon my reproof, or, arguing, or, when I am argued with.
b Deut. 27. 8. Isa. 8. 1. Rom. 15. 4. Rev. 1. 19.
c Dan. 10. 14.
d John 3. 36. Rom. 1. 17. 2 Cor. 5. 7. Gal. 3. 11.
4 Or, How much more.
e Prov. 27. 20.
5 Or, Ho, he.
6 bloods.
7 Or, gaineth an evil gain.
8 palm of the hand.
9 Or, piece, or, fastening.
10 Or, witness against it.
11 bloods.
f Isa. 50. 11.
12 Or, in vain.
13 Or, by knowing the glory.
14 Or, more with shame than with glory.
g Jer. 50. 33.
15 the fashioner of his fashion.

*M. Zeph. 2. 2, 3.
†F. (Matt. 11. 12).

*M. (Ver. 20). †K. Zec. 14. 9.

20 But the LORD *is* in his holy temple: [16]let all the earth keep silence before him. M. Zech. 2. 5.

B. C. 626.

16 be silent all the earth before him.

906 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Habakkuk's prayer.* 3 *He trembles at God's majesty.* 17 *Confidence of his faith.*

A PRAYER of Hă-băk'kuk the prophet upon [1]Shĭ-gī'o-nŏth.

2 O LORD, I have heard [2]thy speech, *and* was afraid: O LORD, [3]revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from [4]Tē'man, and the Holy One from mount Pā'ran. Sē'lah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And *his* brightness was as the light; he had [5]horns *coming* out of his hand: and there *was* the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and [6]burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and [a]measured the earth: he beheld, and [b]drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways *are* everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of [7]Cu'shan [8]in affliction: *and* the curtains of the land of Mĭd'ĭ-an did tremble.

8 [c]Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? *was* thine anger against the rivers? *was* thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses *and* thy chariots [9]of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, *according* to the oaths of the tribes, *even thy* word. Sē'lah. Thou didst cleave the [10]earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, *and* they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, *and* lifted up his hands on high.

11 The sun *and* moon stood still in their habitation: [11]at the light of thine arrows they went, *and* at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, [d]thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth [c]for the salvation of thy people, *even* for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, [12]by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Sē'lah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they [13]came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing *was* as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, *through* the [14]heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will [15]invade them with his troops. P.*

17 ¶ [e]Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither *shall* fruit *be* in the vines; the labour of the olive shall [16]fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and *there shall be* no herd in the stalls:

18 [g]Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The LORD God *is* [h]my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' *feet*, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my [17]stringed instruments.

*P. Zeph. 1. 14–18. J. Matt. 5. 11, 12.
F. Matt. 4. 11.

1 Or, according to variable songs, or, tunes.
2 thy report, or, thy hearing.
3 Or, preserve alive.
4 Or, the south.
5 Or, bright beams out of his side.
6 Or, burning diseases.
a Ex. 23. 31. Deut. 32. 8.
b Num. 21. 24, 34.
7 Ethiopia.
8 Or, under affliction, or, vanity.
c Ex. 14. 21, 22.
9 Or, were salvation.
10 Or, rivers of the earth.
11 Or, thine arrows walked in the light.
d Ps. 44. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 13.
e 2 Sam. 5. 20.
12 making naked.
13 were tempestuous.
14 Or, mud.
15 Or, cut them in pieces.
f 2 Cor. 4. 8, 9.
16 He.
g Ps. 42. 5. Isa. 61. 10. 2 Cor. 4. 8, 9.
h Ps. 27. 1.
17 Neginoth.

ZEPHANIAH.

907 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Time of Zephaniah.* 2 *God's severe judgments against Judah.*

THE [a]word of the LORD which came unto Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Cu'shī, the son of Gĕd-a-lī'ah, the son of Ăm-a-rī'ah, the son of Hĭz-kī'ah, in the days of Jō-sī'ah the son of Ā'mon, king of Jū'dah.

2 [1]I will utterly consume all *things* from off [2]the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the [3]stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Jū'dah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; and [4]I will cut off the remnant of Bā'al from this place, *and* the name of [b]the Chĕm'a-rĭms with the priests; R. Zech. 1. 12–15.

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house tops; and them that worship *and* that swear [c]by the LORD, and that swear [c]by Măl'cham;

6 And them that are turned back from the LORD; and *those* that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: for the day of the LORD *is* at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath [6]bid his guests. H. Ver. 12. S. 2. 3.

8 And it shall come to pass in the

B. C. 630.

a 2 Tim. 3. 16. 2 Pet. 1. 21.

1 By taking away I will make an end.
2 the face of the land.
3 Or, idols.
4 Fulfilled, B. C. 624.
b Hos. 10. 5.
5 Or, to the LORD.
c 1 Ki. 11. 33.
6 sanctified, or, prepared.

day of the LORD'S sacrifice, that I will [f]punish [d]the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel. H. Ver. 12.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, *that there shall be* the noise of a cry from [e]the fish gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 [f]Howl, ye inhabitants of [8]Mäk'-tesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off. C. Mal. 3. 13, 14.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, *that* I will search Jē-ru'sā-lĕm with candles, and punish the men that are [9]settled on their lees: [g]that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil. H.*

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but [h]not inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, but [i]not drink the wine thereof.

14 [j]The great day of the LORD *is* near, *it is* near, and hasteth greatly, *even* the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly. H. Ver. 17, 18.

15 That day *is* a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of [k]the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung. G. Matt. 5. 20.

18 [l]Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD'S wrath; but the whole land shall be [m]devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land. H. 2. 2, 3. P. 3. 8

B. C. 630.

7 visit upon.
d Jer. 39. 6.
e 2 Chr. 33. 14. Neh. 3. 13.
f Jas. 5. 1. Rev. 18. 11, 12.
8 the merchant street.
9 curded, or, thickened.
g Job 21. 15. Ps. 10. 11, 13.
h Deut. 28. 30. Amos 5. 11.
i Mic. 6. 15.
j Jer. 30. 7. Joel 2. 1. Mal. 4. 5. Rev. 6. 17.
k Jer. 4. 19. Jer. 8. 16. Hos. 5. 8. Amos 3. 6.
l Ezek. 7. 19.
m ch. 3. 8.

908 CHAPTER 2.

1 *An exhortation to repentance.* 4 *Judgments on various nations.*

[a]GATHER yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation [1]not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, *before* the day pass as the chaff, before [b]the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD'S anger come upon you.

3 [c]Seek ye the LORD, [d]all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: [e]it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD'S anger. *.

a Joel 2. 16.
1 Or, not desirous.
b 2 Ki. 23. 26.
c Amos 5. 6.
d Ps. 76. 9.
e Joel 2. 14. Amos 5. 15.
f Jer. 6. 4.
g Ezek. 25. 16.
h Josh. 13. 3.
i Isa. 17. 2.
j Isa. 11. 11. Mic. 5. 7. Hag. 1. 12.
2 Or, when, etc.
k Ex. 4. 31. Mic. 4. 10. Luke 1. 68.
l Ps. 126. 4. Jer. 23. 3. Ezek. 39. 25. Mic. 4. 10.
m Jer. 48. 27. Ezek. 25. 8.
n Jer. 49. 1.
o Isa. 15. 1. Amos 2. 1.
p Amos 1. 13.
3 make lean.
q Gen. 49. 10. Ps. 2. 8. Ps. 22. 27. Isa. 2. 2, 3. Isa. 11. 9, 10. Mal. 1. 11. John 4. 21. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
r Gen. 10. 5.
s Isa. 18. 1.
t Isa. 13. 21.
4 Or, pelican.
5 Or, knops, or, chapiters.
6 Or, when he hath uncovered.
u Isa. 47. 8.
v Rev. 18. 7.

4 ¶ For Gā'zā shall be forsaken, and Ash'ke-lŏn a desolation: they shall drive out Ash'dŏd [l]at the noon day, and Ek'rŏn shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of [o]the sea coast, the nation of the Chĕr'e-thītes! the word of the LORD *is* against you; O [h]Cā'nāan, the land of the Philis'tines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings *and* cottages for shepherds, [4]and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for [p]the remnant of the house of Jū'dah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ash'ke-lŏn shall they lie down in the evening: [2]for the LORD their God shall [k]visit them, and [l]turn away their captivity.

8 ¶ [m]I have heard the reproach of Mō'ab, and the revilings of the children of Am'mŏn, whereby they have reproached my people, and [n]magnified *themselves* against their border.

9 Therefore *as* I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, Surely [o]Mō'ab shall be as Sŏd'om, and [p]the children of Am'mŏn as Gō-mŏr'rah, *even* the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified *themselves* against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD *will be* terrible unto them: for he will [3]famish all the gods of the earth; and [q]*men* shall worship him, every one from his place, *even* all [r]the isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ [s]Ye Ē-thĭ-ō'pi-anş also, ye *shall be* slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à; and will make Nĭn'e-veh a desolation, *and* dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all [t]the beasts of the nations: both the [4]cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the [5]upper lintels of it; *their* voice shall sing in the windows; desolation *shall be* in the thresholds: [6]for he shall uncover the cedar work.

15 This *is* the rejoicing city [u]that dwelt carelessly, [v]that said in her heart, I *am*, and *there is* none beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, *and* wag his hand.

*H. 3. 8; M. Mal. 3. 13; S. Zech. 7. 9, 10.

CHAPTER 3. 909

1 *Jerusalem reproved for sin.* 8 *An exhortation to wait for Israel's restoration.*

WOE to [1]her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!
2 She [a]obeyed not the voice; she [b]received not [2]correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.
3 Her princes within her *are* roaring lions; her judges *are* evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.
4 Her [c]prophets *are* light *and* treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done [4]violence to the law.
5 The just LORD [d]*is* in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: [3]every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.
6 I have cut off the nations: their [4]towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.
7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, *and* [f]corrupted all their doings.
8 ¶ Therefore [g]wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination *is* to [h]gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, *even* all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy. P. Hag. 2. 22. H.*
9 For then will I turn to the people a pure [5]language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one [6]consent.
10 [i]From beyond the rivers of E-thi-ō'pĭ-á my suppliants, *even* the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.
11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that [7]rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty [7]because of my holy mountain.
12 I will also leave in the midst of thee [k]an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.
13 The remnant of Ĭs'ra-el shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid.
14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zī'ŏn; shout, O Ĭs'ra-el; [l]be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm.
15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: [m]the king of Ĭs'ra-el, *even* the LORD, [n]*is* in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.
16 In that day it shall be said to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, Fear thou not: *and to* Zī'ŏn, [o]Let not thine hands be [8]slack.
17 The LORD thy God in the midst of thee *is* mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; [9]he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.
18 I will gather *them that sare* sorrowful for the solemn assembly, *who* are of thee, *to whom* [10]the reproach of it *was* a burden.
19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and [11]I will get them praise and fame in every land [12]where they have been put to shame.
20 At that time [q]will I bring you *again*, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

B. C. 630.

1 craw, or, gluttonous.
a Jer. 22. 21.
b Jer. 5. 3.
2 Or, instruction.
c Jer. 23. 11.
d Ezek. 22. 26.
e Deut. 32. 4. Ps. 99. 3, 4.
3 morning by morning.
4 Or, corners.
f Gen. 6. 12.
g Prov. 20. 22.
h Joel 3. 2.
5 lip.
6 shoulder.
i Ps. 68. 31. Mal. 1. 11. Acts 8. 27.
j Matt. 3. 9.
7 in my holy.
k Isa. 14. 32. Isa. 57. 15. Matt. 5. 3. Luke 6. 20.
l Ps. 14. 7.
m John 1. 49.
n Ezek. 48. 35. Rev. 21. 3.
o Isa. 35. 3.
8 Or, faint.
9 he will be silent.
p Lam. 2. 6.
10 the burden upon it was reproach.
11 I will set them for a praise.
12 of their shame.
q Ps. 22. 27.

*H. Zech. 3. 2.

I. Hag. 2. 7.

HAGGAI.

910 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Time of Haggai.* 2 *He reproves the people's indifference.* 7 *He urges them to build the house.* 12 *God's assistance promised.*

IN the second year of Dă-rī'us the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD [1]by Hăg'ga-ī the prophet unto [a]Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shĕ-ăl'tĭ-el, [2]governor of Jū'dah, and to Jŏsh'u-á the son of [b]Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, saying,
2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD'S house should be built.
3 Then came the word of the LORD [c]by Hăg'ga-ī the prophet, saying,
4 *Is it* time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house *lie* waste?
5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; [3]Consider your ways.
6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth

B. C. 520.

1 by the hand of Haggai.
a 1 Chr. 3. 17.
2 Or, captain.
b 1 Chr. 6. 15.
c Ezra 5. 1.
3 Set your heart on your ways.

wages earneth wages *to put it* into a bag [4]with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, *it came* to little; and when ye brought *it* home, I did [5]blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that *is* waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore [d]the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit.

11 And I [e]called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon *that* which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon [f]all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ [g]Then Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'tī-el, and Jŏsh'u-a the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hăg'ga-ī the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did [h]fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Hăg'ga-ī the LORD'S messenger in the LORD'S message unto the people, saying, [i]I *am* with you, saith the LORD.

14 And [j]the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'tī-el, [k]governor of Jū'dah, and the spirit of Jŏsh'u-a the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; [l]and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dă-rī'us the king.

911 CHAPTER 2.

1 *Haggai encourages the people.* 3 *Greater glory of the second temple.* 20 *A promise to Zerubbabel.*

IN the seventh *month*, in the one and twentieth *day* of the month, came the word of the LORD [1]by the prophet Hăg'ga-ī, saying,

2 Speak now to Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of Shĕ-ăl'tī-el, governor of Jū'dah, and to Jŏsh'u-a the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 [a]Who *is* left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? [b]*is it* not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now [c]be strong, O Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Jŏsh'u-a, son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: [d]for I *am* with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 [e]*According to* the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of E'gypt, so [f]my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; [g]Yet once, it *is* a little while, and [h]I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry *land*;

7 And I will shake all nations, [i]and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill [j]this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver *is* mine, and the gold *is* mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 [k]The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give [l]peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth *day* of the ninth *month*, in the second year of Dă-rī'us, came the word of the LORD by Hăg'ga-ī the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [m]Ask now the priests *concerning* the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Hăg'ga-ī, If *one that is* [n]unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hăg'ga-ī, and said, [o]So *is* this people, and so *is* this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so *is* every work of their hands; and that which they offer there *is* unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, [p]consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those *days* were, when *one* came to an heap of twenty *measures*, there were *but* ten: when *one* came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty *vessels* out of the press, there were *but* twenty.

17 [q]I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; [r]yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth *month*, *even* from [s]the day that the foundation of the LORD'S temple was laid, consider *it*.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless *you*.

20 ¶ And again the word of the

B. C. 520.

4 pierced through.

5 Or, blow it away.

d Deut. 28. 23. 2 Chr. 6. 26. Jer. 3. 3. Joel 1. 18, 19.
e 1 Ki. 17. 1.
f ch. 2. 17.
g Ezra 5. 2. Isa. 55. 11.
h Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. Eccl. 12. 13.
i 2 Chr. 15. 2. Isa. 41. 10. Matt. 28. 20. Rom. 8. 31.
j 2 Chr. 36. 22. Ps. 110. 3.
k ch. 2. 21.
l 1 Cor. 15. 58.

1 by the hand of.

a Ezra 3. 12.
b Zech. 4. 10.
c Zech. 8. 9.
d Ex. 3. 12. 1 Sam. 16. 18. ch. 1. 13. Mark 16. 20. Rom. 8. 31.
e Ex. 29. 45, 46.
f Neh. 9. 20. Isa. 63. 11. Zech. 4. 6.
g Heb. 12. 26.
h Isa. 34. 4. Jer. 4. 26.
i Gen. 3. 16. Deut. 18. 15. Mal. 3. 1.
j Ps. 24. 7.
k John 1. 14. Luke 11. 31.
l Ps. 85. 8, 9. Isa. 9. 6. Luke 2. 14.
m Lev. 10. 10. Deut. 33. 10.
n Num. 19. 11.
o Tit. 1. 15.
p ch. 1. 5.
q Deut. 28. 22. 1 Ki. 8. 37.
r Jer. 5. 3. Amos 4. 6, 8–11.
s Zech. 8. 9.

B. Zech. 8. 12. U. Mal.

*I. Zech. 1. 12–2. 5.

LORD came unto Hăg'ga-ī in the four and twentieth *day* of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, governor of Jū'dah, saying, [t]I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And [u]I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and [v]I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother. P. Mal. 3. 2–5.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, my servant, the son of Shĕ-ăl'tī-el, saith the LORD, [w]and will make thee as a signet: for [x]I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

B. C. 520.

[t] Ezek. 21. 27. Heb. 12. 26.
[u] Dan. 2. 44. Matt. 24. 7.
[v] Mic. 5. 10.
[w] Song 8. 6. Jer. 22. 24.
[x] Isa. 42. 1.

ZECHARIAH.

912 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Zechariah's exhortation.* 7 *Vision of the horses.* 12 *Promises to Jerusalem.* 18 *A vision of horns and carpenters.*

IN the eighth month, [a]in the second year of Dă-rī'us, came the word of the LORD [b]unto Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah, the son of Ĭd'dō the prophet, saying,

2 The LORD hath been [1]sore displeased with your fathers. P. Mal. 3. 7.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn [c]ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. L. (3. 1–5).

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [d]Turn ye now from your evil ways, and *from* your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD. N. 7. 11, 12.

5 Your fathers, where *are* they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But [e]my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not [2]take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, [f]Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which *is* the month Sē'băt, in the second year of Dă-rī'us, came the word of the LORD unto Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah, the son of Ĭd'dō the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold [g]a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that *were* in the bottom; and behind him *were there* [h]red horses, [3]speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what *are* these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these *be*.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, [i]These *are they* whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 [j]And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, [k]O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and on the cities of Jū'dah, against which thou hast had indignation [l]these threescore and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me *with* [m]good words *and* comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am [n]jealous for Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and for Zī'ŏn with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen *that are* at ease: for [o]I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction. R.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; [p]I am returned to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and [q]a line shall be stretched forth upon Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through [r]prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; [r]and the LORD shall yet comfort Zī'ŏn, and [s]shall yet choose Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What *be* these? And he answered me, [t]These *are* the horns which have scattered Jū'dah, Ĭs'ra-el, and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These *are* the horns which have scattered Jū'dah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gĕn'tīles, which [u]lifted up *their* horn over the land of Jū'dah to scatter it. R. 3. 3, 4. G. Mal. 1. 11.

B. C. 520.

[a] Ezra 4. 24. Hag. 1. 1.
[b] Ezra 5. 1.
1 with displeasure.
[c] Jer. 25. 5. Mic. 7. 19. Mal. 3. 7. Luke 15. 20.
[d] Isa. 1. 16, 17. Jer. 3. 12. Ezek. 33. 11. Hos. 14. 1. Matt. 3. 8, 9. Acts 3. 19.
[e] Isa. 55. 1.
2 Or, overtake.
[f] Lam. 1. 18.
[g] Josh. 5. 13. Rev. 6. 4.
[h] ch. 6. 2.
3 Or, bay.
[i] Ps. 91. 11. Heb. 1. 14.
[j] Ps. 103. 20.
[k] Ps. 102. 13. Rev. 6. 10.
[l] Dan. 9. 2. ch. 7. 5.
[m] Isa. 40. 1, 2. Jer. 29. 10.
[n] Joel 2. 18. ch. 8. 2.
[o] Isa. 47. 6.
[p] Isa. 12. 1.
[q] ch. 2. 1, 2.
[r] good.
[s] Isa. 51. 3.
[t] ch. 3. 2.
[u] Ezra 4. 1. Hab. 3. 14. Ps. 75. 4, 5.

R. Ver. 18–21.

913 **CHAPTER 2.**

B. C. 519.

1 *Measurement of Jerusalem.* 6 *Redemption of Zion.* 10 *God's presence promised.*

I LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold [a]a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, [b]To measure Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, to see what *is* the breadth thereof, and what *is* the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, [c]Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm shall be inhabited *as* towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein: M. Ver. 10–13. I.*

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her [d]a wall of fire round about, [e]and will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, *come forth*, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have [f]spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zī'ŏn, that dwellest *with* the daughter of Băb'ў-lon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that [g]toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. L. Mal. 3. 16, 17.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zī'ŏn: for, lo, I come, and I [h]will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD. D. 14. 4, 5.

11 [i]And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be [j]my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and [k]thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall [l]inherit Jū'dah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm again.

13 [m]Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of [n]his holy habitation. I. 3. 2–5. M. 6. 12, 13.

*I. Ver. 10–13.

914 **CHAPTER 3.**

1 *Joshua types the restoration of the church.* 8 *Christ promised.*

AND he shewed me [a]Jŏsh'u-â the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and [1]Să'tan standing at his right hand [2]to resist him.

2 [b]And the LORD said unto Să'tan, [c]The LORD rebuke thee, O Să'tan; even the LORD that [d]hath chosen Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm rebuke thee: [e]*is* not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Jŏsh'u-â was clothed with [f]filthy garments, and stood before the angel. P. Mal. 3. 7.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, [g]and I will clothe thee with change of raiment. R. 7. 14.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair [h]mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by. L. L.‡ N.‡

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Jŏsh'u-â, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my [i]charge, then thou shalt also [j]judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee [k]places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Jŏsh'u-â the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they *are* men [l]wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth [j]my servant the [k]BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Jŏsh'u-â; [l]upon one stone *shall be* [m]seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and [n]I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour [o]under the vine and under the fig tree. I. 8. 1–3.

¶L. 13. 1. ‡N. 7. 11, 12.

CHAPTER 4. 915

1 *The golden candlestick.* 9 *Zerubbabel's foundation.* 11 *Olive trees and anointed ones.*

AND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, [a]as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold [b]a candlestick all *of* gold, [1]with a bowl upon the top of it, [c]and his seven lamps thereon, and [2]seven pipes to the seven lamps, which *are* upon the top thereof:

3 [d]And two olive trees by it, one upon the right *side* of the bowl, and the other upon the left *side* thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What *are* these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This *is* the word of the LORD unto Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl, saying, Not by [3]might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

a Ezek. 40. 3. oh. 1. 16.
b Rev. 11. 1.
c Ezek. 36. 10.
d Ps. 46. 11. Isa. 4. 5.
e Rev. 21. 23.
f Deut. 28. 64.
g 2 Thess. 1. 6.
h Lev. 26. 12. 2 Cor. 6. 16.
i Isa. 2. 2, 3.
j Ex. 12. 49.
k Ezek. 33. 33.
l Deut. 32. 9.
m Ps. 46. 10. Hab. 2. 20. Rom. 3. 19.
1 the habitation of his holiness.
a Hag. 1. 1.
1 That is, an adversary.
2 to be his adversary.
b Ps. 109. 31. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 22. 31. Rom. 16. 20.
c Jude 9.
d Rom. 8. 33.
e Rom. 11 5.
f Isa. 64. 6.
g Rev. 19. 8.
h Ex. 29. 6.
3 Or, ordinance.
i Deut. 17. 9.
4 walks.
5 men of wonder, or, sign.
j Isa. 42. 1.
k Isa. 4. 2.
l Isa. 28. 16.
m Rev. 5. 6.
n Isa. 53. 4.
o 1 Ki. 4. 25. Mic. 4. 4.
a Dan. 8. 18.
b Ex. 25. 31.
1 with her bowl.
c Ex. 25. 37. Rev. 4 5.
2 Or, seven several pipes to the lamps, etc.
d Rev. 11. 4.
3 Or, army.

H. Mal. 1. 4.

W. Luk. 21. 19. V. 12. 8. E. 6. 8. M

7 Who *art* thou, [c]O great mountain? before Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl *thou shalt become* a plain: and he shall bring forth [d]the headstone *thereof* [e]*with* shoutings, *crying,* Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl have laid the foundation of this house; his hands [f]shall also finish it; and [g]thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For [h]who hath despised the day of [i]small things? [k]for they shall rejoice, and shall see the [5]plummet in the hand of Zĕ-rŭb'ba-bĕl *with* those seven; [l]*they are* the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth. E. Matt. 9. 4.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What *are* these two olive trees upon the right *side* of the candlestick and upon the left *side* thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What *be these* two olive branches which [6]through the two golden pipes [7]empty [8]the golden *oil* out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these *be?* And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These *are* the two [9]anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

B. C. 519.

[c] Isa. 40. 3, 4. Matt. 21. 21.
[f] Ps. 118. 22.
[g] Ezra 3. 11.
[h] Ezra 6. 15.
[i] 1 Cor. 2. 4.
[k] Hag. 2. 3.
4 Or, since the seven eyes of the LORD shall rejoice.
5 stone of tin.
[l] 2 Chr. 16. 9.
6 by the hand.
7 Or, empty out of themselves oil into the gold.
8 the gold.
9 sons of oil.

916 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The flying roll types the curse of thieves and false swearers.* 5 *Babylon's ruin.*

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof *is* twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This *is* the [a]curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for [1]every one that stealeth shall be cut off *as* on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off *as* on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of [b]him that sweareth falsely by my name, and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and [c]shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what *is* this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What *is* it? And he said, This *is* an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This *is* their [2]resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a [3]talent of lead: and this *is* a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This *is* wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind *was* in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To [d]build it an house in the land of Shĭ'när: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

[a] Prov. 3. 33. Isa. 24. 6. Mal. 4. 6. Gal. 3. 10, 13. Heb. 6. 8.
1 Or, every one of this people that stealeth holdeth himself guiltless, as it doth.
[b] Lev. 19. 12. Matt. 5. 33–36. Jas. 5. 12.
[c] Lev. 14. 45.
2 Or, weighty piece.
[d] Jer. 29. 5.

CHAPTER 6. 917

1 *Vision of the four chariots.* 9 *Joshua's crowns.* 12 *The Branch and the temple.*

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains *were* mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot *were* [a]red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;

3 And in the third chariot [b]white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and [1]bay horses.

4 Then I answered [c]and said unto the angel that talked with me, What *are* these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, [d]These *are* the four [2]spirits of the heavens, which go forth from [e]standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which *are* therein go forth into [f]the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might [g]walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my [h]spirit in the north country. Q.* E.† M.‡ N.§

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of *them of* the captivity, *even* of Hĕl'da-ī, of Tō-bī'jah, and of Jĕ-dā'iah, which are [i]come from Băb'ў-lon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Jō-sī'ah the son of Zĕph-a-nī'ah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make [j]crowns, and set *them* upon the

[a] ch. 1. 8. Rev. 6. 4.
[b] Rev. 6. 2.
1 Or, strong.
[c] ch. 5. 10.
[d] Ps. 68. 17. Heb. 1. 7, 14.
2 Or, winds.
[e] 1 Ki. 22. 19. Job 1. 6. Dan. 7. 10. Luke 1. 19.
[f] Jer. 1. 14.
[g] Gen. 13. 17.
[h] Eccl. 10. 4.
[i] Ezra 1. 11.
[j] Ex. 28. 36.

*Q. Matt. 12. 31, 32. †E. 7. 12. ‡M. Matt. 3. 11. §N. 12. 10.

head of Jŏsh'u-a the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest; M. (S. 3).
12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold [k]the man whose name *is* The [l]BRANCH; and he shall [m]grow up out of his place, [m]and he shall build the temple of the LORD:
13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he [n]shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne: and [o]he shall be a priest upon his throne; and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.
14 And the crowns shall be to Hĕ'lem, and to Tō-bī'jah, and to Jĕ-dā'iah, and to Hĕn the son of Zĕph-a-nī'ah, [p]for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.
15 And [q]they *that are* far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

B. C. 518.

k Isa. 9. 6. Mic. 5. 5. ch. 13. 7. Mal. 3. 1. Mark 15. 39. Luke 1. 78. John 1. 45.
l Ps. 80. 15–17. Isa. 4. 2. ch. 3. 8.
3 Or, branch up from under him.
m Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 9.
n Ps. 21. 5. Isa. 22. 24.
o Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 3. 1.
p Mark 14. 9
q Eph. 2. 13.

918 CHAPTER 7.

1 *An enquiry about fasting.* 8 *Zechariah tells the real cause of the captivity.*

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Dā-rī'us, *that* the word of the LORD came unto Zĕch-a-rī'ah in the fourth *day* of the ninth month, *even* in Chis'leū;
2 When they had sent unto the house of God Shĕ-rĕ'zer and Rĕ'gem-mĕ'lech, and their men, [1]to pray before the LORD,
3 *And* to [a]speak unto the priests which *were* in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?
4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,
5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh *month*, [b]even those seventy years, did ye at all fast [c]unto me, *even* to me?
6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, [2]did not ye eat *for yourselves*, and drink *for yourselves*?
7 [3]*Should ye* not *hear* the words which the LORD hath cried [4]by the former prophets, when Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when *men* inhabited [d]the south and the plain?
8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zĕch-a-rī'ah, saying,
9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, [5]Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:
10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.
11 But they refused to hearken, and [6]pulled away the shoulder, and [7]stopped their ears, that they should not hear.
12 Yea, they made their hearts *as* an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit [8]by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts. N. Mal. 2. 2.
13 Therefore it is come to pass, *that* as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:
14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the [9]pleasant land desolate. R. 8. 1, 2.

1 to entreat the face of the LORD.
a Deut. 17. 9. Mal. 2. 7.
b ch. 1. 12.
c Isa. 58. 4. Matt. 6. 16. Rom. 14. 6.
2 Or, be not ye they that, etc.
3 Or, Are not these the words?
4 by the hand of, etc.
d Jer. 17. 26.
5 Judge judgment of truth.
6 they gave a backsliding shoulder.
7 made heavy.
8 by the hand of.
9 land of desire.

CHAPTER 8. 919

1 *Jerusalem's restoration.* 9 *Encouragement to build.* 18 *Favours to Judah.*

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came *to me*, saying,
2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [a]I was jealous for Zī'ŏn with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury. R. 11. 9, 10. M.†
3 Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zī'ŏn, and will dwell in the midst of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm [b]shall be called a city of truth; and [c]the mountain of the LORD of hosts [d]the holy mountain. ‡
4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [e]There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and every man with his staff in his hand [1]for very age.
5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.
6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be [2]marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, [f]should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.
7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from [3]the west country;
8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm: [g]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness. I. Ver. 20–23.
9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [h]Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of [i]the prophets, which *were* in [j]the day *that* the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.
10 For before these days [4]there was no hire for man, nor any hire for

a Nah. 1. 2.
b Isa. 1. 21.
c Isa. 2. 2, 3.
d Ps. 48. 1, 2. Jer. 31. 23.
e 1 Sam. 2. 31. Isa. 65. 20.
1 for multitude of days.
2 Or, hard, or, difficult.
f Num. 11. 23. Job 42. 2. Luke 1. 37. Rom. 4. 21.
3 the country of the going down of the sun.
g Lev. 25. 17. Jer. 4. 2. Ezek. 11. 20. ch. 13. 9. Rev. 21. 3.
h Hag. 2. 4.
i Ezra 5. 1, 2.
j Hag. 2. 18.
4 Or, the hire of man became nothing, etc.

†T. Matt. 10. 19, 20; E. Matt. 1
‡M. 9. 9, 10. ‡I. Ver. 7, 8.

beast; neither *was there any* peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I *will* not *be* unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 For the seed *shall be* [b]prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to [k]possess all these *things*.

13 And it shall come to pass, *that* as ye were [l]a curse among the heathen, O house of Jū'dah, and house of Ĭs'ra-el; so will I save you, and [m]ye shall be a blessing: [n]fear not, *but* let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; [o]As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, [p]and I repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm and to the house of Jū'dah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These *are* the things that ye shall do; [q]Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; [r]execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: S. Mal. 1. 6.

17 [s]And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these *are things* that I [t]hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [u]The fast of the fourth *month*, and the fast of the fifth, [v]and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Jū'dah [w]joy and gladness, and cheerful [x]feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; *It shall* yet *come to pass*, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one *city* shall go to another, saying, Let us go [y]speedily [z]to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days *it shall come to pass*, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard *that* God *is* with you. I. 9. 9, 10.

B. C. 487.

5 of peace.

k Isa. 61. 7. Matt. 6. 33. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
l Jer. 42. 18.
m Gen. 12. 2.
n Deut. 20. 3, 4. Eph. 6. 10.
o Jer. 31. 28.
p 2 Chr. 36. 16.
q Prov. 12. 19.
6 judge truth, and the judgment of peace.
r Prov. 3. 29.
s Prov. 6. 16.
t Jer. 32. 6.
u Jer. 41. 1.
v Isa. 35. 10.
7 Or, solemn, or, set times.
8 going, or, continually.
9 to intreat the face of the LORD.
a Amos 1. 3.
b Ps. 145. 15.
c Jer. 49. 23.
d Amos 1. 9.
e Obad. 20.
f Ezek. 28. 3.
g Ezek. 26. 17.
h Zeph. 2. 4.
i Acts 8. 26.
1 bloods.
j Deut. 33. 27. Ps. 34. 7.
k Ex. 3. 7.
l Matt. 21. 5. John 12. 15.
m Ps. 2. 6. Matt. 21. 5. Luke 19. 38. John 1. 49.
n Isa. 45. 21. Acts 22. 14. 1 Pet. 3. 18.
2 Or, saving himself.
o Ps. 72. 3, 7. Isa. 11. 10. Eph. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20, 21.
p Ps. 2. 8. Ps. 72. 8. Isa. 9. 6, 7. Mic. 5. 4. Rev. 11. 15.
3 Or, whose covenant is by blood.
q Isa. 61. 1.

920 CHAPTER 9.

1 *The church defended.* 9 *Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of her just King.* 12 *Victory is promised.*

THE burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hā'drach, and [c]Dă-măs'cus *shall be* the rest thereof: when [b]the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, *shall be* toward the LORD.

2 And [c]Hā'math also shall border thereby; [d]Tў'rus, and [e]Zī'dŏn, though it be very [f]wise.

3 And Tў'rus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite [g]her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 [h]Ash'ke-lŏn shall see *it*, and fear; [i]Gā'zà also *shall see it*, and be very sorrowful, and Ĕk'rŏn; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gā'zà, and Ash'ke-lŏn shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Ash'dŏd, and I will cut off the pride of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

7 And I will take away his [l]blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, *shall be* for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Jū'dah, and Ĕk'rŏn as a Jĕb'u-site.

8 And [j]I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now [k]have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ [l]Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zī'ŏn; shout, O daughter of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm: behold, [m]thy King cometh unto thee: he *is* [n]just, and [2]having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the horse from Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak [o]peace unto the heathen: and his dominion *shall be* [p]from sea *even* to sea, and from the river *even* to the ends of the earth. M. 11. 9. I. 10. 6–8. V.* U.†

11 As for thee also, [3]by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy [q]prisoners out of the pit wherein *is* no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare *that* I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Jū'dah for me, filled the bow with Ē'phrā-ĭm, and raised up thy sons, O Zī'ŏn, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

*V. Matt. 22. 44. †U. Matt. 5. 9

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and [4]subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, *and* make a noise as through wine; and they [5]shall be filled like bowls, *and* as [r]the corners of the altar.

16 And [s]the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for [t]*they shall be as* the stones of a crown, [u]lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great *is* his goodness, and how great *is* his beauty! corn shall make the young men [6]cheerful, and new wine the maids.

B. C. 487.

4 Or, subdue the stones of the sling.
5 Or, shall fill both the bowls, etc.
r Lev. 4. 25.
s Ezek. 37. 23.
t Mal. 3. 17.
u Isa. 11. 12.
6 Or, grow, or, speak.

921 CHAPTER 10. 922

1 *God to be sought out.* 3 *He visits for sin, yet will save.*

ASK ye [a]of the LORD rain [b]in the time of the latter rain; *so* the LORD shall make [1]bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the [2]idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they [3]were troubled, because *there was* no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, [c]and I [4]punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts [d]hath visited his flock the house of Jū'dah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him [e]the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty *men*, which tread down *their enemies* in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD *is* with them, and [5]the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Jū'dah, and I will save the house of Jō'seph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I *am* the LORD their God, and will hear them.

7 And *they of* E'phrā-im shall be like a mighty *man*, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see *it*, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will [f]hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased. I. 12. 8—13. 1.

9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 [g]I will bring them again also out of the land of E'gypt, and gather them out of Ăs-sўr'ī-ā; and I will bring them into the land of Gĭl'e-ăd and Lĕb'a-non; and [h]*place* shall not be found for them.

a Jer. 14. 22.
b Joel 2. 23.
1 Or, lightnings.
2 teraphims.
3 Or, answered that, etc.
c Ezek. 34. 17.
4 visited upon.
d Ex. 4. 31. Ruth 1. 6. Zeph. 2. 7. Luke 1. 68.
1 Pet. 2. 12.
e Isa. 22. 23.
5 Or, they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.
f Isa. 5. 26.
g Rom. 11. 25.
h Ex. 14. 26, 27. Isa. 49. 20.
i Ezek. 30. 13.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Ăs-sўr'ī-ā shall be brought down, and [i]the sceptre of E'gўpt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

1 Or, gallants.
2 Or, the defenced forest.
a Deut. 29. 19. Jer. 2. 3. Hos. 12. 8. John 16. 2.
b Deut. 29. 19. Hos. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
3 make to be found.
4 Or, verily the poor.
c Zeph. 3. 12. Matt. 11. 5.
5 Or, Binders.
d Hos. 5. 7.
6 was straitened for them.
e Jer. 15. 2.
7 of his fellow, or, neighbour.
8 Or, the poor of the flock, etc., certainly knew.
9 If it be good in your eyes.
f Ex. 21. 32. Matt. 26. 15.

CHAPTER 11. 922

1 *A day of visitation.* 2 *Destruction of Jerusalem.* 10 *The staves of Beauty and Bands broken.* 15 *The foolish shepherd as a type.*

OPEN thy doors, O Lĕb'a-non, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the [1]mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bā'shăn; for [2]the forest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ *There is* a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jôr'dan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and [a]hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them [b]say, Blessed *be* the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will [3]deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver *them*.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, [4]*even* you, [c]O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called [5]Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off [d]in one month; and my soul [6]loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: [e]that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh [7]of another. R. Ver. 14.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, *even* Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and [8]so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it *was* the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, [9]If ye think good, give *me* my price; and if not, forbear. So they [f]weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me

Cast it unto the [g]potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even* [10]Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el. R, Matt. 10. 6.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, [h]Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *which* shall not visit those that be [11]cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor [12]feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 [i]Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword *shall be* upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly [j]darkened.

B. C. 487.

[g] Matt. 27. 9.

10 Or, Binders.

[h] Ezek. 34. 2.

11 Or, hidden.

12 Or, bear.

[i] Jer. 23. 1. John 10. 12.

[j] Mic. 3. 6.

923 CHAPTER 12. 924

1 *Jerusalem a cup of trembling.* 6 *Restoration of Judah.* 9 *Jerusalem's repentance.*

THE burden of the word of the LORD for Ĭs'ra-el, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and [c]formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm a cup of [1]trembling unto all the people round about, [2]when they shall be in the siege both against Jū'dah *and* against Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm [b]a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, [c]I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Jū'dah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governors of Jū'dah shall say in their heart, [3]The inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm *shall be* my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Jū'dah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even* in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm.

7 The LORD also shall [d]save the tents of Jū'dah first, that the glory of the house of Dā'vid and the glory of the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm do not magnify *themselves* against Jū'dah.

[a] Heb. 12. 9.
1 Or, slumber, or, poison.
2 Or, and also against Judah shall he be which shall be in siege against Jerusalem. Matt. 21. 44.
[c] Ps. 76. 6.
3 Or, There is strength to me and to the inhabitants, etc.
[d] 1 Cor. 1. 27, 29, 31.
[e] Joel 3. 10.
4 fallen, or, abject.
[f] Joel 2. 28.
[g] Ps. 22. 16. Luke 2. 35. John 19. 34. Rev. 1. 7.
[h] Acts 2. 37. 2 Chr. 35. 24.
5 families, families.
6 Or, of Simeon, as LXX.

[a] Isa. 1. 16, 17. John 1. 29. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5.
1 separation for uncleanness.
[b] Ex. 23. 13.
[c] 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[d] Deut. 13. 6.
2 a garment of hair.
3 to lie.

8 In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm; and [e]he that is [4]feeble among them at that day shall be as Dā'vid; and the house of Dā'vid *shall be* as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm. D. (13. 1)

10 [f]And I will pour upon the house of Dā'vid, and upon the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall [5]look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for *his* only *son*, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for *his* firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be a great [h]mourning in Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm, [6]as the mourning of Hă'dăd-rĭm'mon in the valley of Mĕ-gĭd'don.

12 And the land shall mourn, [6]every family apart; the family of the house of Dā'vid apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nā'than apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Lē'vī apart, and their wives apart; the family [6]of Shĭm'e-ī apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER 13. 924

1 *Jerusalem's fountain for purgation from idolatry and false prophecy.* 7 *Christ's death.* I. Ver. 9.

IN that day there shall be [a]a fountain opened to the house of Dā'vid and to the inhabitants of Jĕ-rū'să-lĕm for sin and for [1]uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will [b]cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause [c]the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, *that* when any shall yet prophesy, then his [d]father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear [2]a rough garment [3]to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I *am* no prophet, I *am* an husbandman; for man taught me t[e] keep cattle from my youth.

6 And *one* shall say unto him, What *are* these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, *Those* with

[4] P. Matt. 3. 11; C. Luk. 1. 15–17; N. Mat. 3. 11; V. Luke 21. 18.
[5] D. (Mal. 1. 8); K. Matt. 1. 21; L. Mal. 3. 7.

which I was wounded *in* the house of my friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword against [c]my shepherd, and against the man [d]*that is* my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: [e]smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon [h]the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die; [i]but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part [j]through the fire, and will [k]refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It *is* my people: and they shall say, The LORD *is* my God.

I. 14. 8–11.

925 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Destruction of Jerusalem.* 11 *Her re-establishment.* 16 *All nations to worship her King, the Lord of hosts.*

BEHOLD, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For [a]I will gather all nations against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 ¶ And his feet shall stand in that day [b]upon the mount of Ŏl'ĭves, which *is* before Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm on the east, and the mount of Ŏl'ĭves shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, [c]*and there shall be* a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee *to* the valley of [1]the mountains; [2]for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto A'ză-yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from [d]before the [d]earthquake in the days of Ŭz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah: [e]and the LORD my God shall come, *and* [f]all the saints with thee.

D.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, [3]*that* the light shall not be [4]clear, *nor* [5]dark:

7 But [6]it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, *that* at [g]evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, *that* living [h]waters shall go out from Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; half of them toward the [7]former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be [i]king over all the earth: in that day shall there be [j]one LORD, and his name one.

M. Mal. 4. 2, 3. K. Matt. 6. 10.

B. C. 487.

[e] Isa. 40. 11. Heb. 13. 20. [f] John 10. 30.

[g] Isa. 53. 4, 6. Mark 14. 27. John 1. 29. [h] Luke 12. 32.

[i] Rom. 11. 5.

[j] Isa. 48. 10. [k] Ps. 66. 10. Isa. 48. 10. Mal. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7. Rev. 2. 10.

[a] Joel 3. 2. [b] Ezek. 11. 23. Acts 1. 11, 12.

[c] Joel 3. 12.

1 Or, my mountains.
2 Or, when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.

[d] Amos 1. 1. [e] Matt. 24. 30. [f] Joel 3. 11.

3 That is, it shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places, of the world.
4 precious.
5 thickness.
6 Or, the day shall be one. [g] Rev. 21. 23. [h] Ezek. 47. 1.
7 Or, eastern. [i] Ps. 2. 8. [j] Eph. 4. 5, 6.
8 Or, compassed. [g] Or, shall abide. [k] Neh. 3. 1. [l] Jer. 31. 40.
10 Or, shall abide. [m] 1 Sam. 14. 15.
11 Or, thou also, O Judah, shalt.
12 Or, against. [n] Isa. 66. 23. [o] 1 Tim. 6. 15. [p] Lev. 23. 34. Neh. 8. 14. Hos. 12. 9. [q] Isa. 60. 12.
13 upon whom there is not.
14 Or, sin.
15 Or, bridles. [r] Col. 3. 17. [s] Isa. 35. 8. Rev. 21. 27. [t] Eph. 2. 19.

10 All the land shall be [8]turned as a plain from Gē'bà to Rĭm'mon south of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: and it shall be lifted up, and [9]inhabited in her place, from Bĕn'ja-mĭn's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, [k]and *from* the tower of Hă-năn'e-el unto the king's winepresses.

11 And *men* shall dwell in it, and there shall be [l]no more utter destruction; but Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm [10]shall be safely inhabited.

I. Ver. 16–21.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* [m]a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And [11]Jū'dah also shall fight [12]at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm shall even [n]go up from year to year to worship [o]the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep [p]the feast of tabernacles.

17 [q]And it shall be, *that* whoso will not come up of *all* the families of the earth unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Ē'gўpt go not up, and come not, [13]that *have* no *rain;* there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the [14]punishment of Ē'gўpt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the [15]bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD'S house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 [r]Yea, every pot in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm and in Jū'dah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the [s]Că'năan-ite in the [t]house of the LORD of hosts.

I. Mal. 3. 2.

D. Matt. 25. 31.

MALACHI.

926 CHAPTER 1. B. C. 397.

1 *The prophet complains of Israel's ingratitude.* 6 *Irreligion and profanity charged against them.*

THE burden of the word of the LORD to Ĭs'ra-el [1]by Măl'a-chī.
2 I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? *Was* not Ē'saŭ Jā'cob's brother? saith the LORD: yet [a]I loved Jā'cob,
3 And I hated Ē'saŭ, and [b]laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.
4 Whereas Ē'dom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith H the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. H.*
5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, [c]The LORD will be magnified [2]from the border of Ĭs'ra-el. S.†
S 6 ¶ A son [d]honoureth *his* father, and a servant his master: [e]if then I *be* a father, where *is* mine honour? and if I *be* a master, where *is* my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?
7 [f]Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, [f]The table of the LORD *is* contemptible. D. (Ver. 13. 14).
D 8 And if ye offer the blind [3]for sacrifice, *is it* not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, *is it* not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or [g]accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.
9 And now, I pray you, beseech [h]God that he will be gracious unto us: [h]this hath been [i]by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.
10 Who *is there* even among you that would shut the doors *for nought*? [k]neither do ye kindle *fire* on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, [l]neither will I accept an offering at your hand.
G 11 For [m]from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name *shall be* great among the Gĕn'tiles; [l]and in every place [m]incense *shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: [n]for my name *shall be* great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts. G. Matt. 21. 41.
12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* polluted; and the fruit thereof, *even* his meat, *is* contemptible.
D 13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness *is it*! [o]and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought *that which was* torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: [o]should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.
14 [p]But cursed *be* the deceiver, [q]which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I *am* a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name *is* dreadful among the heathen. D. (Matt. 1. 21).

1 by the hand of Malachi.
a Gen. 25. 23. Gen. 28. 13. Rom. 9. 13.
b Ezek. 35. 3.
c Ps. 35. 27. Ps. 83. 18.
2 from upon, or, upon.
d Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 5. 16. Matt. 15. 4. Luke 18. 20. Eph. 6. 2.
e Luke 6. 46.
3 Or, Bring unto, etc.
f Ezek. 41. 22.
4 to sacrifice.
g Job 42. 8.
5 the face of God.
h Hos. 13. 9.
6 from your hand.
i 1 Cor. 9. 13. Phil. 3. 18, 19.
j Isa. 1. 11.
k Isa. 59. 19.
l John 4. 21. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
m Rev. 8. 3.
n Isa. 66. 19.
7 Or, whereas ye might have blown it away.
o Lev. 22. 20. Isa. 1. 12.
p Acts 5. 1.
8 Or, in whose flock is.
a Deut. 28. 15.
1 Or, reprove.
2 scatter.
3 Or, it shall take you away to it.
b Num. 25. 12.
c Deut. 33. 8.
d Dan. 12. 3. Luke 1. 16, 17. Jas. 5. 20.
e Deut. 17. 9.
f Isa. 42. 19. Hag. 1. 13. Gal. 4. 14.
g 1 Sam. 2. 17.
4 Or, fall in the law.
5 accepted faces, or, lifted up the face against.
h Isa. 51. 2. Matt. 3. 9. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Heb. 12. 9.
i Ps. 100. 3.

CHAPTER 2. 927

1 *Malachi reproves the priests for their sins.* 11 *The people are also reproved for idolatry, strange marriages, treachery, and impiety.*

AND now, O ye priests, this commandment *is* for you.
2 [a]If ye will not hear, and if ye will H not lay *it* to heart, to give glory unto N my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay *it* to heart. H. 3. 2. N.*
3 Behold, I will [1]corrupt your seed, and [2]spread dung upon your faces, *even* the dung of your solemn feasts; and [3]*one* shall take you away with it.
4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Lē'vī, saith the LORD of hosts. U. 3. 10.
U 5 [b]My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him [c]*for* the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.
6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did [d]turn many away from iniquity.
7 [e]For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: [f]for he *is* the messenger of the LORD of hosts.
8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have [g]caused many to [g]stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Lē'vī, saith the LORD of hosts.
9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but [5]have been partial in the law.
10 [h]Have we not all one father? [i]hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?
11 ¶ Jū'dah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Ĭs'ra-el and in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm:

a Deut. 28. 15.
1 Or, reprove.
2 scatter.
3 Or, it shall take you away to it.
b Num. 25. 12.
c Deut. 33. 8.
d Dan. 12. 3. Luke 1. 16, 17. Jas. 5. 20.
e Deut. 17. 9.
f Isa. 42. 19. Hag. 1. 13. Gal. 4. 14.
g 1 Sam. 2. 17.
4 Or, fall in the law.
5 accepted faces, or, lifted up the face against.
h Isa. 51. 2. Matt. 3. 9. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Heb. 12. 9.
i Ps. 100. 3.

†H. 2. 2. ‡S. 2. 17.

*N. Matt. 10. 14, 15.

for Jū'dah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he [c]loved, and [d]hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, [7]the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jā'cob, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth *it* with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet *is* she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And [k]did not he make one? Yet had he the [8]residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek [9]a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal [10]treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For [l]the LORD, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saith [11]that he hateth [12]putting away: for *one* covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied *him?* When ye say, Every one that doeth evil *is* good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where *is* the God of judgment? S. 3. 18.

928 CHAPTER 3.

1 *A messenger to prepare the way.* 2 *The coming of the Lord.* 13 *Infidelity of the people.* 16 *Promise of blessing.*

BEHOLD, [a]I will send my messenger, and he shall [b]prepare the way before me: [c]and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, [d]even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, [e]he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. H. Ver. 5.

2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and [f]who shall stand when he appeareth? for [g]he *is* like a refiner's fire, and like [h]fullers' soap:

3 And [i]he shall sit *as* a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Lē'vi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may [j]offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in [k]former years. *c.* Matt. 2. 2.

5 [l]And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, [m]and against false swearers, and against those that [n]oppress the hireling in *his* wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger *from his right,* and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts. P. 4. 1. H. 4. 1.

6 For I *am* the LORD, [o]I change not; [p]therefore ye sons of Jā'cob are not consumed. P. (Matt. 10. 6.

7 ¶ Even from the days of [q]your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept *them.* [r]Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return? L. Matt. 1. 21.

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? [s]In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye *are* cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation. B. Matt. 3. 11.

10 [t]Bring ye all the tithes into [u]the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the [v]windows of heaven, and [w]pour you out a blessing, that *there shall* not *be room* enough *to receive it.* U. Matt. 5. 5–12.

11 And I will rebuke [x]the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not [y]destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts. P. Matt. 6. 31–33.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be [z]a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken *so much* against thee? M. 4. 1.

14 [a]Ye have said, It *is* vain to serve God: and what profit *is it* that we have kept [b]his ordinance, and that we have walked [c]mournfully before the LORD of hosts? C. Matt. 3. 7.

15 And now [d]we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness [7]are set up; yea, *they that* [e]tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then they [f]that feared the LORD [g]spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard *it,* and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. L. Matt. 6.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my [8]jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. T. Matt. 10. 32, 33.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

B. C. 397.

6 Or, ought to love.
j Neh. 13. 23.

7 Or, him that waketh and him that answereth.

k Matt. 19. 4, 5.
8 Or, excellency.
9 a seed of God.
10 Or, unfaithfully.
l Deut. 24. 1.
11 Or, if he hate her, put her away.
12 to put away.

a Mark 1. 2.
b Isa. 40. 3.
c Acts 7. 38.
d Isa. 63. 9.
e Hag. 2. 7.
f Rev. 6. 17.
g Isa. 4. 4.
h Isa. 1. 25. Zech. 13. 9.
i Rom. 15. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
1 Or, ancient.
j 1 Thess. 1. 7. Jas. 5. 8, 9.
k Jas. 5. 4.
2 Or, defraud.
l Num. 23. 19. Rom. 11. 29.
m 1 Sam. 15. 29. Lam. 3. 22.
n Acts 7. 51.
o Deut. 30. 1–4. Isa. 55. 6, 7. Zech. 1. 3.
p Neh. 13. 10.
q Prov. 3. 9.
r 1 Chr. 26. 20.
s Gen. 7. 11.
3 empty out.
t Amos 4. 9.
4 corrupt.
u Dan. 8. 9.
v Job 21. 14. Ps. 73. 11–13. Zeph. 1. 12.
5 his observation.
6 in black.
w Ps. 73. 12.
7 are built.
x Ps. 95. 9.
y Gen. 22. 12. 1 Ki. 18. 3, 12. Job 28. 28. Ps. 33. 18. Ps. 111. 10.
z Heb. 3. 13.
8 Or, special treasure.

*B. 2 Cor. 9. 10. S. Matt. 1. 21.

929 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Judgment on the wicked.* 2 *Blessing on the good.* 5 *Elijah's coming.*

P ‡ H † M FOR, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

M 2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name shall the [c]Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 [b]And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Remember ye the law of Mō'ṣes my servant, which I commanded unto him [c]in Hō'reb for all Iṣ'ra-el, *with* the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you [d]Ē-lī'jah the prophet [c]before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6 And he shall [f]turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with [g]a curse.

B. C. 397.

[a] Luke 1. 78. Eph. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 19.
[b] Mic. 7. 10.
[c] Deut. 4. 10.
[d] Matt. 11. 14.
[e] Joel 2. 31.
[f] Luke 1. 17.
[g] Dan. 9. 26. Luke 19. 27, 43. Luke 21. 20. Mark 13. 14.

†H. Ver. 3 M. Matt. 5. 3-5.

*P. Verse 5. M. Matt. 2. 2.
†H. Matt. 3. 7. ‡P. Matt. 3. 12.

P M H P P ‡

THE END OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

This Certifies that

_____

of _____ and

_____

of _____

were by me united in

Matrimony

according to the ordinance of GOD and the

laws of _____

at _____

on the _____ day of _____

in the year of our Lord 19_____

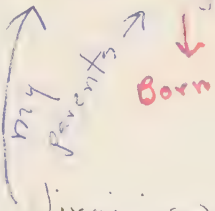
_____

_____

Witnesses _____

_____

_____



MARRIAGES

St. Paul, Minn.

Virginia Merle Crain (Born. 6/16/23)
and
Frank George Smith - born Mar. 11, 1925

Yuma, Arizona on May 2, 1943

Dorothy Smith - Jack K. Leavitt

Oakland, Calif. - June 2, 1945

Eileen Lenore Crain - Le Roy Carl Anderson

Burbank, Calif. - May 6, 1950

Marshall Richard Crain - Edna Jane Abner

Des Moines, Iowa - Nov. 22, 1947

born Mar. 15, 1911

CHILDREN'S NAMES

step-daughter

Dorothy Mae Smith - Feb. 18, 1928

Patricia Marie Smith - Mar. 1, 1944

Sandra Louise Smith - Sept. 19, 1946

Patricia 2nd Robert LeRoy Rollins —

married Feb. 9, 1963 in Las Vegas
(Ended in divorce after 3 children)

Cynthia Christine - born Sept. 17, 1963 in Glendale, Ca. married Ron Magers 1/5/1984
Christopher Patrick Rollins - born May 23, 1966 in Glendale, Ca.
Deborah Kathleen Rollins - born June 23, 1968 in Glendale, Ca.

Patricia then married Jim Evans - Jan. 3, 1970
(Ended in divorce after 1 child)

Kenneth Paul Evans born Nov. 29, 1971 in Van Nuys, Ca.

Patricia then married Robert L. Earle - July 23, 1988

Sandy married Ronald Ashwood Ryder - Sept. 7, 1968 in Pasade
Children: 1. Stephanie Anne Ryder - born June 14, 1970 @ UCLA - L.A.
2. Anthony Ashwood Ryder born July 30, 1974 in

Justin Matthew Rollins born 10/20/88

DEATHS

Albin R. Crain - May 11, 1944 - Born Dec. 2, 1878

Sarah Elizabeth Hough - April 23, 1950 Born - Nov. 22, 1847

William R. Smith - Feb. 1, 1955 Born - Nov. 16, 1871

[illegible]

Ernest George Smith - June 6, 1956 Born - Mar. 11, 1905

Eileen Lenore (Crain) Thayer - May 24, 1990 Born - 5/10/18

The New Testament

OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST

Translated out of the Original Greek, and with the Former Translations Diligently Compared and Revised

---

Marked by the Best System of Bible Marking on all subjects connected with the Themes of

SALVATION

THE HOLY SPIRIT

TEMPORAL BLESSINGS

PROPHETIC SUBJECTS

Authorized or
King James Version

CLEARNUTYPE EDITION
REFERENCES

SAINT MATTHEW.

1 *Genealogy of Christ.* 18 *His conception and birth.* 19 *Joseph's misdeeming thoughts are satisfied.*

THE book of the [a]generation of Jē'şus Christ, [b]the son of Dā'vid, [c]the son of Ā'brā-hăm.

2 Ā'brā-hăm begat Ī'şaac; and Ī'şaac begat Jā'cob; and Jā'cob begat Jū'das and his brethren;

3 And Jū'das begat Phā'rēs and Zā'rā of Thā'mar; and [d]Phā'rēs begat Ĕs'rom; and Ĕs'rom begat Ā'ram;

4 And Ā'ram begat Ā-mĭn'a-dăb; and Ā-mĭn'a-dăb begat [e]Nā-ăs'son; and Nā-ăs'son begat Săl'mŏn;

5 And Săl'mŏn begat Bō'ŏz [f]of Rā'chăb; and Bō'ŏz begat Ō'bed of Ruth; and Ō'bed begat Jĕs'se;

6 And [g]Jĕs'se begat Dā'vid the king; and [h]Dā'vid the king begat Sŏl'o-mon of her *that had been the wife* of U-rī'as;

7 And [i]Sŏl'o-mon begat Rō-bō'am; and Rō-bō'am begat Ā-bī'ă; and Ā-bī'ă begat Ā'să;

8 And Ā'să begat Jŏs'a-phăt; and Jŏs'a-phăt begat Jō'ram; and Jō'ram begat Ō-zī'as;

9 And Ō-zī'as begat Jō'a-thăm; and Jō'a-thăm begat Ā'chăz; and Ā'chăz begat Ĕz-e-kī'as;

10 And [j]Ĕz-e-kī'as begat Mā-năs'sēs; and Mā-năs'sēs begat Ā'mon; and Ā'mon begat Jō-sī'as;

11 And [l]Jō-sī'as begat Jĕch-o-nī'as and his brethren, about the time they were [k]carried away to Băb'ў-lon:

12 And after they were brought to Băb'ў-lon, Jĕch-o-nī'as begat Să-lā'thĭ-el; and Să-lā'thĭ-el begat [l]Zō-rŏb'a-bĕl;

13 And Zō-rŏb'a-bĕl begat Ā-bī'ud; and Ā-bī'ud begat Ĕ-lī'a-kĭm; and Ĕ-lī'a-kĭm begat Ā'zôr;

14 And Ā'zôr begat Să'dŏc; and Să'dŏc begat Ā'chim; and Ā'chim begat Ĕ-lī'ud;

15 And Ĕ-lī'ud begat Ĕ-le-ā'zar; and Ĕ-le-ā'zar begat Măt'than; and Măt'than begat Jā'cob;

16 And Jā'cob begat Jō'şeph the husband of Mā'rў, of whom was born [m]Jē'şus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Ā'brăhăm to Dā'vid *are* fourteen generations; and from Dā'vid until the carrying away into Băb'ў-lon *are* fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Băb'ў-lon unto Christ *are* fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the [n]birth of Jē'şus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mā'rў was espoused to Jō'şeph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

19 Then Jō'şeph her husband, being a just *man*, and not willing [o]to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Jō'şeph, thou son of Dā'vid, fear not to take unto thee Mā'rў thy wife: [p]for that which is [2]conceived in her is of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name [3]JĒ'ŞUS: for [q]he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 [r]Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and [s]they shall call his name Ĕm-măn'u-el, which being interpreted is, [4]God with us.

24 Then Jō'şeph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JĒ'ŞUS.

1 *Visit of the wise men.* 14 *Flight of Joseph and his family.* 19 *Death of Herod.* 23 *Christ brought to Nazareth.*

NOW when [a]Jē'şus was born in Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm of Jū-dæ'ā in the days of Hĕr'od the king, behold, there came wise men [b]from the east to Jē-ru'să-lĕm,

2 Saying, [c]Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his [d]star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Hĕr'od the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jē-ru'să-lĕm with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the [e]chief priests and [f]scribes of the people together, [g]he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm of Jū-dæ'ā: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 And [h]thou Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, *in* the land of Jū'dā, art not the least among the princes of Jū'dā: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that [i]shall [l]rule my people Ĭs'ra-el.

7 Then Hĕr'od, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm

---

a Luke 3. 23.
b Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 11. 1. ch. 22. 42. Acts 2. 30. Rom. 1. 3.
c Gal. 3. 16.
d Ruth 4. 18. 1 Chr. 2. 5, 9.
e Num. 1. 7.
f Josh. 6. 22. Heb. 11. 31.
g 1 Sam. 16. 1.
h 2 Sam. 12. 24.
i 1 Ki. 11. 43. 1 Chr. 3. 10. 2 Chr. 13. 7.
j 2 Ki. 20. 21. 1 Some read, Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias. 1 Chr. 3. 15.
k 2 Ki. 25. 11. Jer. 27. 20. Jer. 52. 11. Dan. 1. 2.
l Ezra 3. 2. Ezra 5. 2. Hag. 1. 1.
m Gen. 3. 15. Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 53. 2.
n Gal. 4. 4. Heb. 10. 15.
o Deut. 24. 1.
p Luke 1. 35. 2 begotten.
3 That is, Saviour.
q Gen. 49. 10. Jer. 33. 16. Dan. 9. 24. Acts 5. 31.
r Isa. 7. 14.
4 Or, his name shall be called.
s Isa. 9. 6. John 1. 14. Rom. 1. 3, 4. 1 Tim. 3. 16.

a Dan. 9. 24. Luke 2. 4.
b 1 Ki. 4. 30. Isa. 11. 10.
c Ps. 2. 6. Isa. 9. 6, 7. John 1. 49. Luke 2. 11.
d Num. 24. 17. Isa. 60. 3. Rev. 22. 16.
e Ps. 2. 1.
f 2 Chr. 34. 13. Jer. 8. 8. Mark 8. 31. Luke 20. 19.
g Mal. 2. 7.
h Mic. 5. 2. John 7. 42.
i Gen. 49. 10. Num. 24. 19. Ps. 2. 1-6.
l Or, feed. Isa. 40. 11.

and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found *him,* bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mā'rў his mother, and fell down, and [f]worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they [2]presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God [k]in a dream that they should not return to Hĕr'od, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Jō'şeph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Ē'ğўpt; and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Hĕr'od will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Ē'ğўpt:

15 And was there until the death of Hĕr'od: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, [l]Out of Ē'ğўpt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Hĕr'od, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bĕth'lē-hĕm, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by [m]Jĕr'e-mў the prophet, saying,

18 In Rā'mà was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rā'chel weeping *for* her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ But when Hĕr'od was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Jō'şeph in Ē'ğўpt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Ĭş'ra-el: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Ĭş'ra-el.

22 But when he heard that Ăr-chĕ-lā'us did reign in Jū-dæ'à in the room of his father Hĕr'od, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside [n]into the parts of Gă'lĭ-lee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city

A. M. 4000.

f Ps. 2. 12. John 5. 23.
2 Or, offered. Ps. 22. 29. Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 49. 7. Isa. 60. 6.
k Job 33. 15. ch. 1. 20.
l Num. 24. 8. Hos. 11. 1.
m Jer. 31. 15.
n ch. 3. 13. Luke 2. 39.
o John 1. 45. Luke 2. 4.
p Judg. 13. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
3 That is, Branch, or, Separated one. Num. 6. 2. Zech. 6. 12.

a Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 4. Luke 3. 2. John 1. 28.
b Josh. 14. 10.
c Dan. 2. 44. ch. 4. 17. ch. 10. 7.
d Isa. 40. 3. Luke 3. 4.
e Luke 1. 76.
f Mark 1. 6.
g 2 Ki. 1. 8. Zech. 13. 4.
h Lev. 11. 22.
i Deut. 8. 8. Deut. 32. 13. 1 Sam. 14. 25. 2 Ki. 18. 32. Ps. 81. 16. Ezek. 27. 17. Luke 24. 42.
j Acts 19. 4.
k Rom. 5. 9. 1 Thess. 1. 10. 1 Thess. 5. 9.
1 Or, answerable to amendment of life. 2 Cor. 7. 1, 11.
l John 8. 33. Acts 13. 26. Rom. 4. 1.
m Ps. 80. 15, 16. Isa. 5. 2–7. ch. 7. 19. John 15. 6. Heb. 6. 8.
n Mark 1. 8. Luke 3. 16. John 1. 33. Acts 1. 5. Acts 8. 36, 38. Acts 10. 47. Acts 11. 16.
o Isa. 4. 4. Mal. 3. 2. Acts 2. 3, 4. Tit. 3. 5.
p Mal. 3. 3.
q Mal. 4. 1. ch. 13. 30.
r ch. 2. 22.
s Dan. 9. 24.
t Mark 1. 10.
u Isa. 11. 2. Luke 3. 22. John 1. 32.

called [o]Năz'a-rĕth: that it might be fulfilled [p]which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a [3]Năz-a-rēne'.

CHAPTER 3. 932

1 *John's preachings and baptisms.* 13 *He baptizes Christ in Jordan.*

IN those days came [a]Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst, preaching [b]in the wilderness of Jū-dæ'à, R. Verse 8.

2 And saying, Repent ye: [c]for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that [d]was spoken of by the prophet Ē-şā'ĭas, saying, The [d]voice of one crying in the wilderness, [e]Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And [f]the same Jŏhn [g]had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was [h]locusts and wild [i]honey.

5 Then went out to him Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and all Jū-dæ'à, and all the region round about Jôr'dan,

6 And [j]were baptized of him in Jôr'dan, confessing their sins.

7 ¶ But when he saw many of the Phăr'ĭ-sees and Săd'du-çees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from [k]the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits [1]meet for repentance: R. 4. 17.

9 And think not to say within yourselves, [l]We have Ā'brā-hăm to *our* father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'brā-hăm.

10 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: [m]therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. H. Ver. 12. S. 5. 8. N.**

11 [n]I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: [o]he shall baptize you with the Hō'lў Ghōst, and *with* fire: P.† B.§ M.¶

12 [p]Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will [q]burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. C. 4. 16. H. 5. 22.

13 ¶ Then cometh Jē'şus [r]from Gă'lĭ-lee to Jôr'dan unto Jŏhn, to be baptized of him. T. 13. 30. P. 13. 27–30.

14 But Jŏhn forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jē'şus answering said unto him, Suffer *it to be so* now: for thus it becometh us to [s]fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

16 And [t]Jē'şus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw [u]the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: E. 4. 1.

B. 12. 18. J. (Mar. 1. 10). N. Mar. 1. 10.
*C. Ver. 12. †H. Ver. 10. ‡P. Mar. 1. 8.
§B. Ver. 16. ¶M. 12. 28. **N. Mar. 1. 10.

17 And [v]lo a voice from heaven, saying, [w]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

933 CHAPTER 4. E. 12. 28.

1 *The temptation of Christ.* 11 *Angels minister to him.* 18 *Call of Peter and Andrew.* 23 *All diseases healed.*

THEN was [c]Jē'sus led up of [b]the spirit into the wilderness to be [c]tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had [d]fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, [e]It is written, [f]Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil taketh him up into [g]the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

S 6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, [h]He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. S. Mar. 4. 40.

7 Jē'sus said unto him, It is written again, [i]Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jē'sus unto him, Get thee hence, Sā'tan: for it is written, [j]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

F 11 Then the devil [k]leaveth him, and, behold, [l]angels came and ministered unto him. F. 6. 11.

12 ¶ Now [m]when Jē'sus had heard that John was [t]cast into prison, he departed into Gă'lĭ-lee;

13 And leaving Năz'a-rĕth, he came and dwelt in Că-pĕr'na-ŭm, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zăb'u-lŏn and Nĕph'tha-lim:

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sā'ias the prophet, saying,

15 The [n]land of Zăb'u-lŏn, and the land of Nĕph'tha-lim, *by* the way of the sea, beyond Jŏr'dan, Gă'lĭ-lee of the Gĕn'tiles; C. 6. 23.

C L 16 The [o]people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up. L. 5. 6.

R 17 ¶ From [p]that time Jē'sus began to preach, and to say, [q]Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

R. 6. 12.

A. D. 26.

[c] John 12. 28.
[t] Ps. 2. 7. Isa. 42. 1. Luke 9. 35. Col. 1. 13.

[a] Mark 1. 12. Luke 4. 1.
[b] 1 Ki. 18. 12. Ezek. 3. 14. Acts 8. 39.
[c] Heb. 4. 15.
[d] Ex. 34. 28.

[e] Eph. 6. 17.
[f] Deut. 8. 3.

[g] Neh. 11. 1. [h] Ps. 91. 11.
[i] Deut. 6. 16.
[j] Deut. 6. 13.
[k] Jas. 4. 7.
[l] Heb. 1. 14.
[m] Luke 3. 20.
[1] Or, delivered up.
[n] Isa. 9. 1, 2.
[o] Isa. 42. 7. Luke 2. 32.
[p] Mark 1. 14.
[q] ch. 10. 7.
[r] Mark 1. 16.
[s] Matt. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
[t] Ezek. 47. 10. Luke 5. 10.
[u] Mark 10. 28. Luke 18. 28.
[v] Mark 1. 19. Luke 5. 10.
[w] ch. 9. 35. Mark 1. 21, 39. Luke 4. 15.
[x] Isa. 52. 13.

[a] Mark 3. 13.
[b] Ps. 51. 17. Prov. 16. 19. Isa. 57. 15. Luke 6. 20. 1 Cor. 1. 26.
[c] Isa. 61. 2, 3. John 16. 20. 2 Cor. 1. 7. Rev. 21. 4.
[d] Num. 12. 3. Ps. 37. 11. Isa. 11. 4. Gal. 5. 23.
[e] Rom. 4. 13.
[f] Isa. 65. 13.
[g] Ps. 41. 1. ch. 6. 14. Mark 11. 25. Heb. 6. 10. Jas. 2. 13.
[h] Ps. 15. 1. Heb. 12. 14.
[i] 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2, 3.
[j] Heb. 12. 14
[k] Mark 10. 30 Luke 6. 22, 23. John 15. 20, 21. Acts 5. 40, 41. 2 Cor. 4. 17.

18 ¶ And [r]Jē'sus, walking by the sea of Gă'lĭ-lee, saw two brethren, Sī'mon [s]called Pē'tĕr, and An'drew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I [t]will make you fishers of men.

20 And [u]they straightway left *their* nets, and followed him.

21 And [v]going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James *the son* of Zĕb'e-dee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zĕb'e-dee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

E 23 ¶ And Jē'sus went about all Gă'lĭ-lee, teaching [w]in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his [x]fame went throughout all Sўr'ĭ-a: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Gă'lĭ-lee, and *from* Dē-căp'o-lis, and *from* Jē-ru'sa-lĕm, and *from* Jū-dæ'a, and *from* beyond Jŏr'dan. E. 7. 22.

CHAPTER 5. 934

1 *Beginning of the sermon on the mount.* 14 *The light of the world.* 21 *What it is to kill.* 38 *Exhortation to suffer wrong.* 44 *Love our enemies.* 48 *Labour to be perfect.*

AND seeing the multitudes, [a]he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

M 3 Blessed [b]*are* the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed [c]*are* they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

N 5 Blessed [d]*are* the meek: for [e]they shall inherit the earth. M.* N.†

U L 6 Blessed *are* they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: [f]for they shall be filled. L. 6. 14.

7 Blessed *are* the merciful: [g]for they shall obtain mercy.

S 8 Blessed [h]*are* the pure in heart: for [i]they shall see God. S. Ver. 13.

U‡ 9 Blessed *are* [j]the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed [k]*are* they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

J 11 Blessed are ye, when *men* shall

*M. 18. 1–4. †N. Heb. 1. 10–12. ‡U. Luk. 2. 14.

revile you, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you [1]falsely, for my sake. U. 6. 4.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great *is* your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

S 13 ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. S. Ver. 29, 30.

14 Ye [l]are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a [2]bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that [m]they may see your good works, and glorify [n]your Father which is in heaven.

17 ¶ Think [o]not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, [p]Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever [q]therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

G 20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. G.†

21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said [3]by them of old time, [r]Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever [s]is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, [4]Rā'că, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever H shall say, Thou [5]fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. H. Ver. 29, 30.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave [u]there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree [v]with thine adversary quickly, whiles [w]thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, [x]Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

A. D. 26.

1 lying.

2 modius. It contained nearly a peck.

l Prov. 4. 18. Phil. 2. 15.

m 1 Pet. 2. 12.

n John 15. 8. 1 Cor. 14. 25.

o Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 10. 4. Gal. 3. 24.

p Luke 16. 17.

q Jas. 2. 10.

r Rom. 13. 9.

3 Or, to them.

s Ex. 20. 13. t 1 John 3. 15.

4 That is, vain fellow.

5 Or, graceless wretch. John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10.

u Job 42. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7.

v Prov. 25. 8. Heb. 3. 7.

w Job 22. 21. Ps. 32. 6. Isa. 55. 6. x 2 Thess. 1. 9.

y Gen. 34. 2. Prov. 6. 25. Eph. 5. 5.

z Mark 9. 43.

6 Or, do cause thee to offend.

a Deut. 24. 1. Jer. 3. 1. Mark 10. 2.

b Rom. 7. 3. 1 Cor. 7. 10.

7 to the ancients.

c Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12. Num. 30. 2. Deut. 5. 11.

d Deut. 23. 23.

e Jas. 5. 12.

f Isa. 66. 1.

g Col. 4. 6. Jas. 5. 12.

h Lev. 24. 20.

i Prov. 20. 22. Rom. 12. 17. 1 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 9.

j Isa. 50. 6.

k Mark 15. 21.

l Deut. 15. 8.

m Lev. 19. 18.

n Deut. 23. 6.

o Prov. 25. 21. Rom. 12. 14.

p Luke 23. 34. Acts 7. 60. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 23.

27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh [y]on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

H 29 And [z]if thy right eye [6]offend thee, S pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell. H. 7. 13. S. Ver. 48.

31 It hath been said, [a]Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That [b]whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that it hath been said [7]by them of old time, [c]Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but [d]shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, [e]Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is [f]God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm; for it is the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But [g]let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, [h]An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, [i]That ye resist not evil: [j]but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have *thy* cloke also.

41 And whosoever [k]shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from [l]him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, [m]Thou shalt love thy neighbour, [n]and hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, [o]Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray [p]for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil

†G. 7. 26, 27.

and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For [a]if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others?* do not even the publicans so?

S 48 Be [b]ye therefore perfect, even as [c]your Father which is in heaven is perfect. S. 6. 21–24.

935 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Sermon on the mount continued.* 24 *Serving God and mammon.* 25 *Exhortation to care little for worldly things.* 33 *Seeking the kingdom of God.*

TAKE heed that ye do not your [1]alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward [2]of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore [a]when thou doest *thine* alms, [3]do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: U. Verse 6.

U 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are:* for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

U 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter [b]into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father [c]which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. U. Verse 18.

7 But when ye pray, [d]use not vain repetitions, as the heathen *do:* [e]for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your [f]Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: [g]Our Father which art in heaven, [h]Hallowed be thy name. M. Ver. 13.

K § M 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, [i]as *it is* in heaven.

F 11 Give us this day our [j]daily bread.

R 12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. R. Ver. 14, 15.

K M 13 And [k]lead us not into temptation, but [l]deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Ā-mĕn'. M.†K.‡

R L 14 For [m]if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: L. (7. 7, 8).

15 But [n]if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses. R. 18. 35.

R 16 ¶ Moreover [o]when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

U 18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. U. Verse 33.

19 ¶ Lay [p]not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But [q]lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

S 21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The [r]light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

C 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, [s]how great *is* that darkness! C.

24 ¶ No [t]man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. [u]Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

F W L C 25 Therefore I say unto you, [v]Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold [w]the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Sŏl'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gĕn'tiles seek:) for [x]your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

A. D. 31.

a Luke 6. 32.

b Gen. 17. 1. Lev. 19. 2. Col. 1. 28. Jas. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 15.
c Eph. 5. 1.

1 Or, righteousness. 2 Cor. 9. 9.
2 Or, with.
a Rom. 12. 8.
3 Or, cause not a trumpet to be sounded. 1 Cor. 10. 31.

b 2 Ki. 4. 33.
c Jer. 17. 10.
d Eccl. 5. 2.
e 1 Ki. 18. 26.
f Ps. 139. 2.
g Deut. 32. 6. ch. 23. 9. Luke 11. 2. Rom. 8. 15, 16. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Heb. 12. 9.
h Lev. 10. 3. Isa. 6. 3. Rev. 4. 11.
i Ps. 103. 20.
j Job 23. 12. Prov. 30. 8.
k ch. 26. 41. Luke 22. 40, 46. 1 Cor. 10. 13. Jas. 1. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 3. 10.
l John 17. 15. Gal. 1. 4.
m Mark 11. 25. Eph. 4. 32. Col. 3. 13.
n ch. 18. 35. Jas. 2. 13.
o Isa. 58. 5.
p Prov. 23. 4. 1 Tim. 6. 17. Heb. 13. 5. Jas. 5. 1.
q ch. 19. 21. Luke 12. 33, 34. 1 Tim. 6. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
r Ps. 119. 18. Luke 11. 34.
s Rom. 1. 21. 2 Cor. 4. 4.
t Luke 16. 13.
u Gal. 1. 10. 1 Tim. 6. 17. Jas. 4. 4. 1 John 2. 15.
v Be not anxiously careful. Ps. 55. 22. Luke 12. 22, 23.
w Job 38. 41. Ps. 147. 9.
x Ps. 23. 1. Phil. 4. 19.

33 But [z]seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. L. 10. 25. (L. 17. 27).

34 Take therefore no [5]thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day *is* the evil thereof. F. 14. 15-21. W. 8. 26.

936 C.* CHAPTER 7. L. 7. 7-11.

1 *Sermon on the mount continued.* 6 *Holy things not for dogs.* 13 *Exhortation to enter in at the strait gate.* 21 *Doers of the word.* 24 *Houses built on a rock.*

JUDGE [a]not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: [b]and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. J. 10. 15.

3 And [c]why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam *is* in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ Give [d]not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ Ask, [e]and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For [f]every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. L. 9. 12. 13. W. 10. 32.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much [e]more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? L. 8. 26.

12 Therefore all things [h]whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this [i]is the law and the prophets. H. Ver. 19.

13 ¶ Enter [j]ye in at the strait gate: [k]for wide *is* the gate, and broad *is* the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 [l]Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. S. Ver. 16-24.

15 ¶ Beware [k]of false prophets, which [m]come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they [n]are ravening wolves.

A. D. 31.

z 1 Ki. 3. 13. Ps. 34. 9. Ps. 37. 25. Mark 10. 30. Luke 12. 31.
5 anxious thought.

a Ezek. 16. 52. Luke 6. 37. Rom. 2. 1. Rom. 14. 3. 1 Cor. 4. 3, 5. Jas. 4. 11.
b Mark 4. 24. Luke 6. 38.
c Luke 6. 41.
d Prov. 9. 7, 8. Acts 13. 45. e ch. 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9, 10. Luke 18. 1. John 14. 13. John 15. 7. John 16. 23.
f Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 2. 2. Jer. 3. 8. Luke 23. 42, 43. Acts 9. 11.
g Isa. 49. 15. Rom. 8. 32.
h Luke 6. 31.
i Lev. 19. 18. Rom. 13. 8. Gal. 5. 14. 1 Tim. 1. 5.
j Ezek. 18. 30. 32. Luke 9. 23. Luke 13. 24. Luke 14. 33.
k 1 John 5. 19.
l Or, How.
l Deut. 13. 3. Jer. 23. 16. Rom. 16. 17. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8.
m Mic. 3. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 5.
n Acts 20. 29.
o Luke 6. 43.
p Jer. 11. 19.
q Hos. 8. 2. Acts 19. 13. Rom. 2. 13. Jas. 1. 22.
r Num. 24. 4. Luke 14. 26, 27. John 11. 51.
s Ps. 5. 5. Ps. 6. 8. ch. 25. 41.
t Luke 6. 47
u Acts 14. 22. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
v 2 Tim. 2. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 5.
w Heb. 10. 31. 2 Pet. 2. 20.
x ch. 13. 54. Mark 1. 22. Mark 6. 2. Luke 4. 32.
y Isa. 50. 4. John 7. 46.

a Mark 1. 40. Luke 5. 12.
b ch. 9. 30. Mark 5. 43.
c Lev. 14. 3. Luke 5. 14.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. [o]Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so [p]every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. H. Ver. 24.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. C. Ver. 2-27.

21 ¶ Not every one that saith unto me, [q]Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we [r]not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? E. S. 2. 8.

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: [s]depart from me, ye that work iniquity. H.

24 ¶ Therefore [t]whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: S. 10. 22.

25 And [u]the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and [v]it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. K.†

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: [w]and great was the fall of it. ‡.

28 And it came to pass, when Jē'sus had ended these sayings, [x]the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For [y]he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

*H. Ver. 26, 27. †K. 9. 6.

CHAPTER 8. 937

1 *The leper.* 5 *The centurion.* 23 *Calming of the winds.* 28 *Devils possess two men.* 31 *Leaving the men, they are suffered to go into the swine.*

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 And, [a]behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jē'sus put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. E. Ver. 5-15.

4 And Jē'sus saith unto him, [b]See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that [c]Mō'ses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

*C. Luk. 12. 22-31.

‡C. 8. 22; G. 15. 8, 9; O. 10. 32. 33; H. 8. 12.

5 ¶ And [d]when Jē'sus was entered into Că-pēr'na-ŭm, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jē'sus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I [e]am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but [f]speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me; and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

10 When Jē'sus heard *it*, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And I say unto you, [g]That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with A'brā-hăm, and Ī'saac, and Jā'cob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But [h]the children of the kingdom [i]shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. H. 10. 14, 15

13 And Jē'sus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ And [j]when Jē'sus was come into Pē'tēr's house, he saw [k]his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ When [l]the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and healed all that were sick: H. 10. 7, 8.

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sā'ias the prophet, saying, Himself [m]took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses. E.*

18 ¶ Now when Jē'sus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And [n]a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jē'sus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air *have* nests; but [o]the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

21 And [p]another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, [q]suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jē'sus said unto him, Follow me; and let [r]the dead bury their dead. C. 9. 12.

23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And, [s]behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to *him*, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. W. Mark 4. 40.

26 And he saith unto them, Why [t]are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then [u]he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. L. 10. 29–31.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

28 ¶ And [v]when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gĕr-ge-sēnes', there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What [w]have we to do with thee, Jē'sus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many [x]swine feeding.

31 So the devils [y]besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. E. 9. 3.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jē'sus: and when they saw him, they [z]besought *him* that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAPTER 9. 938

1 *Palsy cured.* 9 *Matthew called.* 14 *Christ defends his disciples.* 20 *Working of many miracles.* 23 *Jairus' daughter.*

AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, [a]and came into his own city.

2 And, [b]behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: [c]and Jē'sus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; [d]thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This *man* blasphemeth.

4 And Jē'sus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? E. 12. 25.

5 For whether is easier, to say, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the

A. D. 31

d Luke 7. 1.
e Luke 15. 19.
f Ex. 15. 26 Deut. 32. 39. Ps. 33. 9. Ps. 103. 3. Ps. 107. 20. Jer. 17. 14.
g Gen. 12. 3. Isa. 2. 2, 3. Isa. 11. 10. Mal. 1. 11. Luke 13. 29. Acts 10. 45. Acts 11. 18. Acts 14. 27. Rom. 15. 9. Eph. 3. 6. Rev. 5. 9. Rev. 7. 9. Rev. 14. 6.
h ch. 21. 43.
i ch. 13. 42. ch. 22. 13. ch. 24. 51. ch. 25. 30. Luke 13. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 17. Jude 13.
j Mark 1. 29. Luke 4. 38.
k 1 Cor. 9. 5.
l Mark 1. 32. Luke 4. 40.
m Isa. 53. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
n Luke 9. 57.
o Ps. 22. 6. Ps. 40. 17. Ps. 69. 29. Luke 2. 7, 12. Luke 8. 3. John 1. 10, 11. 2 Cor. 8. 9. Phil. 2. 7, 8.
p Luke 9. 59.
q 1 Ki. 19. 20.
r Ech. 2. 1.
s Mark 4. 37. Luke 8. 23.
t Phil. 4. 6.
u Job 38. 8–11. Ps. 65. 7. Ps. 89. 9. Ps. 93. 4. Ps. 104. 3. Prov. 30. 4. Nah. 1. 4.
v Mark 5. 1.
w 2 Sam. 16. 10. 2 Sam. 19. 22. Joel 3. 4. Mark 1. 24. Mark 5. 7. Luke 4. 34. Luke 8. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 4.
x Deut. 14. 8.
y Phil. 2. 10.
z Deut. 5. 25. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Luke 5. 8. Acts 16. 39.

a ch. 4. 13.
b Mark 2. 3. Luke 5. 8.
c ch. 8. 10.
d Ps. 32. 1, 2. Luke 5. 20. Acts 13. 38, 39. Rom. 4. 6–8. Rom. 5. 11. Eph. 1. 7.
e Ps. 139. 2. ch. 12. 25. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. Luke 6. 8. Luke 9. 47. Luke 11. 17.

49 *E. Ver. 28–32.

K [f]Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. K. 11. 28, 29.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men. E. Ver. 18–35.

9 ¶ And [g]as Jē'sus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Măt'thew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ And [h]it came to pass, as Jē'sus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Phăr'ĭ-sees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master [i]with publicans and [j]sinners?

C L 12 But when Jē'sus heard *that*, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. C. 10. 6.

13 But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, I [k]will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, [l]but sinners to repentance. L. 11. 28, 29.

14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, [m]Why do we and the Phăr'ĭ-sees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jē'sus said unto them, Can [n]the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and [o]then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of [p]new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ While [r]he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jē'sus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples.

20 ¶ And, [s]behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jē'sus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; [t]thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 And [u]when Jē'sus came into the ruler's house, and saw [v]the minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, [w]Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26 And [x]the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jē'sus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, [y]*Thou* son of Dā'vid, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jē'sus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And [z]their eyes were opened; and Jē'sus straitly charged them, saying, See [a]*that* no man know *it*.

31 But [b]they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ As [c]they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Is'ra-el.

34 But the Phăr'ĭ-sees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35 And [d]Jē'sus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people. E. 10. 1.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they [e]fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, [f]The harvest truly *is* plenteous, but the labourers *are* few;

38 Pray [g]ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAPTER 10. 939

1 *The twelve apostles sent out.* 16 *Christ comforts them.* 40 *A blessing promised.*

AND [a]when he had called unto *him* his twelve disciples, he gave them power [b]*against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. E. Verses 7, 8.

2 Now the names of the twelve apos-

A. D. 31.

[f] Mark 2. 7, 10. Luke 5. 21. Acts 5. 31. 2 Cor. 2. 10. Eph. 1. 7.

[g] Mark 2. 14. Luke 5. 27.

[h] Mark 2. 15. Luke 5. 29.
[i] Isa. 64. 5. ch. 18. 17. Luke 5. 30. Luke 15. 2. Luke 19. 7.
[j] Gal. 2. 15. Eph. 2. 12.
[k] Prov. 21. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6. ch. 12. 7.
[l] Isa. 55. 6, 7. ch. 3. 2, 8. ch. 4. 17. ch. 11. 20. Luke 19. 10. 1 Tim. 1. 15. 1 John 3. 5.
[m] Mark 2. 18.
Luke 5. 33. Luke 18. 12.
[n] John 3. 29.
[o] Acts 13. 2. Acts 14. 23. 1 Cor. 7. 5.
[t] Or, raw, or, unwrought cloth.
[p] Mark 5. 22. Luke 8. 41.
[q] Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.
[r] Mark 10. 52. Luke 7. 50. Luke 8. 48. Luke 17. 19. Luke 18. 42.
[s] Mark 5. 38. Luke 8. 51. 2 Chr. 35. 25.
[u] Acts 20. 10.
[2] Or, this fame. Isa. 52. 13.
[v] ch. 15. 22. ch. 20. 30. Mark 9. 22. Luke 17. 13. Luke 18. 38.
[w] Ps. 146. 8. John 9. 7, 14, 26.
[x] Luke 5. 14.
[y] Mark 7. 36.
[z] Luke 11. 14.
[a] Mark 6. 6. Luke 13. 22.
[3] Or, were tired and lay down.
[b] Luke 10. 2. John 4. 35. 1 Cor. 3. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13.
[c] Acts 13. 2. Acts 20. 28. 1 Cor. 12. 28. Eph. 4. 11 2 Thess. 3. 1.

[a] Mark 3. 13. Mark 6. 7. Luke 6. 13. Luke 9. 1.
[1] Or, over.

tles are these; The first, Sī'mon, who [b]is called Pē'tĕr, and Ăn'drew his brother; Jāmes *the son* of Zĕb'e-dee, and John his brother;

3 Phĭl'ip, and Băr-thŏl'o-mew; Thŏm'as, and Măt'thew the publican; Jāmes *the son* of Ăl-phæ'us, and Lĕb-bæ'us, whose surname was [2]Thăd-dæ'us;

4 Sī'mon [c]the Că'năan-īte, and Jū'das [d]Īs-căr'ĭ-ot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jē'sus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gĕn'tiles, and into *any* city of [e]the Să-mär'ĭ-tans enter ye not:

6 But [f]go rather to the [g]lost sheep of the house of Īs'ra-el. R.* C.† P.‡

7 And [h]as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.

9 [3]Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet [4]staves: [i]for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, [k]shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rhà in the day of judgment, than for that city. ¶. J.**

16 ¶ Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: [l]be ye therefore wise as serpents, and [5]harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and [6]they will scourge you in their synagogues;

18 And [m]ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gĕn'tiles. T. 22. 43, 44. L.***

19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for [n]it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For [o]it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. G. Mar. 13. 11.

21 And [p]the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: [q]but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

A. D. 31.

b ch. 4. 18. ch. 16. 16–18. Mark 1. 16. John 1. 42.

2 Or, Judas.

c Acts 1. 13.
d John 13. 26.

e 2 Ki. 17. 24. John 4. 9, 20.
f ch. 15. 24. Acts 3. 25, 26. Acts 13. 46.
g Isa. 53. 6. Jer. 50. 6, 17. Rom. 11. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
h Mark 6. 12. Luke 9. 2. Luke 10. 1, 2.

3 Or, get.
1 Sam. 9. 7. Luke 22. 35.
4 a staff.
i Luke 10. 7. 1 Tim. 5. 18.
j Acts 13. 51. Acts 18. 6.
k Rom. 16. 19. Eph. 5. 19.

5 Or, simple.
1 Cor. 14. 20.
l Acts 5. 40.
m Acts 12. 1. Acts 24. 12.
n Ex. 4. 12. Jer. 1. 7.
o 2 Sam. 23. 2. Acts 4. 8. Acts 6. 10.
p Mic. 7. 6.
q Dan. 12. 12. Gal. 6. 9.
r John 7. 1. Acts 14. 6.

6 Or, end, or, finish.
s ch. 16. 28. Acts 2. 1.

7 Beelzebul.
t Isa. 8. 12.

8 It is in value half-penny farthing in the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny.
ch. 18. 28.
u Acts 27. 34.
v Ps. 119. 46. Rom. 10. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 12, 13. Rev. 2. 13.
w 1 Sam. 2. 30. ch. 25. 34. Rev. 3. 5.
x ch. 26. 70–75. Mark 8. 38. Luke 9. 26. Luke 12. 9. 2 Tim. 2. 12.
y Mic. 7. 6. ch. 24. 10. Mark 13. 12.
z ch. 16. 25. Luke 17. 33. John 12. 25. Rev. 2. 10.
a 1 Ki. 17. 10. 2 Ki. 4. 8.
b ch. 25. 40. Heb. 6. 10.

23 But [r]when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not [s]have gone over the cities of Īs'ra-el, till [t]the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above *his* master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the [7]master of the house [u]Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb, how much more *shall they call* them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* preach ye upon the house tops. H. 11. 20–24.

28 And [v]fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a [8]farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But [w]the very hairs of your head are all numbered. L. 18. ...

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. W.*

32 Whosoever [x]therefore shall confess me before men, [y]him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. O. 15. 13. T. Mar. 5. 19.

33 But [z]whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance [a]against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 And a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. S. 12. 33–37.

39 He [b]that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 ¶ He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He [c]that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 And [d]whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a

***L. Mar. 1. 12. S. Ver. 37, 38.
*R. 15. 23–27. †C. 12. 30.
‡P. 18. 11–14. §H. Mar. 9. 23; E. 11. 4.
¶H. (Ver. 28); N. 11. 20–24; J. 11. 22.
*W. 11. 28, 29.

cup of cold *water* only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

940 CHAPTER 11.

2 *John's disciples sent to Christ.* 7 *Christ's testimony concerning John.* 25 *God's wisdom is praised by Christ.* 28 *Call to those burdened with sin.*

AND it came to pass, when Jē'sus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 Now [a]when Jŏhn had heard in [b]the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou he [c]that should come, or do we look for another?

E 4 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Go and shew Jŏhn again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 The [d]blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the [e]poor have the gospel preached to them. E. 11. 5. 12.

6 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be [f]offended in me.

7 ¶ And [g]as they departed, Jē'sus began to say unto the multitudes concerning Jŏhn, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft *clothing* are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, [h]and more than a prophet.

10 For this is *he*, of whom it is written, [i]Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

F 12 And [j]from the days of Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst until now the kingdom of heaven [k]suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. F. 21. 31, 32.

13 For [l]all the prophets and the law prophesied until Jŏhn.

14 And if ye will receive *it*, this is [m]Ē-lī'as, which was for to come.

15 He [n]that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 ¶ But [o]whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

A. D. 31.

[a] Luke 7. 18.
[b] ch. 14. 3. Mark 9. 41.
[c] Gen. 49. 10. Num. 24. 17. Deut. 18. 15. Dan. 9. 24. Mal. 3. 1–3. John 6. 14.
[d] Isa. 29. 18. Isa. 35. 4. Isa. 42. 7. John 5. 36.
[e] Ps. 22. 26. Isa. 61. 1. Luke 4. 18. Jas. 2. 5.
[f] Isa. 8. 14. ch. 13. 57. ch. 24. 10. ch. 26. 31. Rom. 9. 32. 1 Cor. 1. 23. Gal. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[g] Luke 7. 24.
[h] Luke 1. 76.
[i] Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 2.
[j] Luke 16. 16.
[k] Or, is gotten by force, and they that thrust men.
[l] Mal. 4. 6. [m] Mal. 4. 5. ch. 17. 12. Luke 1. 17. John 1. 25.
[n] ch. 13. 9, 43. Luke 8. 8. Rev. 2. 7.
[o] Luke 7. 31.
[p] ch. 9. 10. Luke 15. 2, 3. Luke 19. 7.
[q] Luke 7. 29, 35. Phil. 2. 15.
[r] Luke 10. 13.
[s] Jon. 3. 8.
[t] Isa. 14. 13. Lam. 2. 1.
[u] Ps. 8. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 27. 1 Cor. 2. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 3. 11.
[v] ch. 28. 18. Luke 10. 22. John 3. 35. John 17. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Eph. 1. 21.
[w] John 1. 18. John 6. 46. John 10. 15.
[x] Phil. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 John 2. 6
[y] Zech. 9. 9. ch. 2. 19, 20. ch. 21. 5. Luke 9. 45–56. 2 Cor. 10. 1. Phil. 2. 7, 8.
[z] Jer. 6. 16. 1 John 5. 3.

[a] Deut. 23. 25. Mark 2. 23
[b] 1 Sam. 21. 6

18 For Jŏhn came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, [o]a friend of publicans and sinners. [p]But wisdom is justified of her children.

H 20 ¶ Then [q]began he to upbraid the N cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'zin! woe unto thee, Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dà! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, they would have repented long ago [r]in sackcloth and ashes. J.

J 22 But I say unto you, It shall be J more tolerable for Tȳre and Sī'dŏn at J the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Cā-pēr'na-ŭm, [s]which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sŏd'om, it would have remained until this day.

J 24 But I say unto you, That it shall J† be more tolerable for the land of Sŏd'om in the day of judgment, than for thee. §.

25 ¶ At that time Jē'sus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou [t]hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All [u]things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither [v]knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him*. W. 12. 20.

K 28 ¶ Come unto me, all *ye* that la- L bour and are heavy laden, and I will W give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, [w]and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly [x]in heart: and [y]ye shall find rest unto your souls. K. 19. 26. L. 12. 20.

30 For [z]my yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12. 941

1 *Pharisees reproved.* 22 *Blind and dumb man healed.* 31 *Blasphemy rebuked.* 36 *Account shall be made of idle words.*

AT that time [a]Jē'sus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the Phăr'ĭ-sees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read [b]what Dā'vid did, when he

*J. Ver. 24. †J. Ver. 24. ‡J. 12. 36. §H. 13. 30; N. 12. 41, 42; J. 12. 36.

was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat [c]the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, [d]but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the [e]law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is *one* [f]greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, I [g]will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the [h]Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And [i]when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, [j]Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and [k]if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift *it* out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then [l]the Phăr'ĭ-sees went out, and [l]held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jē'sus [m]knew *it*, [n]he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-ṣā'ĭas the prophet, saying,

18 Behold [o]my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my [p]spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gĕn'tiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A [q]bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gĕn'tiles trust.

22 ¶ Then [r]was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this [s]the son of Dā'vid?

A. D. 31.

[c] Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5.
[d] Ex. 29. 32. Lev. 8. 31. Lev. 24. 9.
[e] Num. 28. 9. John 7. 22.
[f] 1 Chr. 6. 18. Hag. 2. 7, 9. Mal. 3. 1.
[g] Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6.
[h] Dan. 7. 13. ch. 9. 6. Mark 2. 28. Luke 6. 5.
[i] Mark 3. 1. Luke 6. 6.
[j] Luke 13. 14. Luke 14. 3. John 9. 16.
[k] Ex. 23. 4. Deut. 22. 4.
[l] Mark 3. 6. Luke 6. 11. John 5. 18. John 10. 39. John 11. 53.
[l] Or, took counsel.
[m] Heb. 4. 13. Ps. 139. 2.
[n] Mark 3. 7.
[o] Isa. 42. 1. Isa. 49. 5, 6. Isa. 52. 13. Isa. 53. 11.
[p] Isa. 11. 2. Isa. 61. 1. ch. 3. 16. Luke 3. 22.
[q] Isa. 40. 11. Lam. 3. 31–33. Luke 4. 18.
[r] Mark 3. 11. Luke 11. 14.
[s] Rom. 9. 5. [t] Mark 3. 22. [u] Beelzebul.
[u] ch. 9. 4. John 2. 25.
[v] Gal. 5. 15. Rev. 2. 23.
[w] Dan. 2. 44. Dan. 7. 14. Luke 1. 33. Luke 11. 20. Luke 17. 20. Heb. 12. 28.
[x] Isa. 49. 24.
[y] Mark 3. 28. Luke 12. 10. Heb. 10. 26. 1 John 5. 16.
[z] Acts 7. 51. Heb. 6. 4.
[a] ch. 11. 19. ch. 13. 55. John 7. 12.
[b] 1 Tim. 1. 13.
[c] ch. 7. 17. Luke 6. 43.
[d] ch. 3. 7. ch. 23. 33. Luke 3. 7. John 8. 44. 1 John 3. 10.
[e] Luke 6. 45.
[f] Eph. 5. 4.
[g] ch. 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. Luke 11. 16. John 2. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
[h] Isa. 57. 3. Mark 8. 38. John 4. 48.
[i] Jon. 1. 7.

24 But [t]when the Phăr'ĭ-sees heard *it*, they said, This *fellow* doth not cast out devils, but by [u]Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb the prince of the devils.

25 And Jē'sus [v]knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every [w]kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Să'tan cast out Să'tan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then [x]the kingdom of God is come unto you.

29 Or [z]else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, [y]All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: [z]but the blasphemy *against* the *Hō'lў* Ghōst shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever [a]speaketh a word against the Son of man, [b]it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Hō'lў Ghōst, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the *world* to come.

33 Either make the tree good, and his [c]fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by *his* fruit.

34 O [d]generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? [e]for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every [f]idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ Then [g]certain of the scribes and of the Phăr'ĭ-sees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and [h]adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'nas:

40 For [i]as Jō'nas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

*E. 14, 14. †A. 22, 11–14. §C. 13. 14, 15
‖Q. Matt. ... 9. 3–8 (.).
**J. Ver. 41, 42

41 The [f]men of Nin'e-veh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and [g]shall condemn it: [h]because they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, [m]a greater than Jō'nas *is* here. J. 25. 19.

42 The [n]queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon; and, behold, a [o]greater than Sŏl'o-mon *is* here. N.* J.†

43 When [p]the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, [q]he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth *it* empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and [r]the last *state* of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people, behold, [s]*his* mother and his [t]brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For [u]whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. S. 13. 5–8.

942 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Parable of the sower.* 24 *The tares.* 31 *The mustard seed.* 44 *Hidden treasure.* 53 *Christ contemned.*

THE same day went Jē'sus out of the house, [a]and sat by the sea side.

2 And [b]great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that [c]he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon [d]stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no [e]root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and

A. D. 31.

[f] Luke 11. 32.
[k] Jer. 3. 11. Ezek. 16. 51.
[l] Jon. 3. 5.
[m] Isa. 9. 6.
[n] 1 Kl. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 9. 1.
[o] Col. 2. 2, 3.
[p] Luke 11. 24.
[q] Job 1. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[r] Heb. 6. 4. Heb. 10. 26. 2 Pet. 2. 20.
[s] Mark 3. 31. Luke 8. 19.
[t] Mark 6. 3. John 2. 12. John 7. 3, 5. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
[u] ch. 25. 40, 45. ch. 28. 10. John 14. 23. John 15. 14. John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 29. Gal. 5. 6. Gal. 6. 15. Col. 3. 11. Heb. 2. 11.
[a] Mark 4. 1.
[b] Gen. 49. 10. ch. 4. 25. ch. 15. 30. Luke 8. 4.
[c] Luke 5. 3.
[d] Ezek. 11. 19.
[e] Col. 2. 7.
[f] Gen 26. 12.
[g] Mark 4. 9.
[h] ch. 11. 25. ch. 16. 17. Mark 4. 11. 1 Cor. 2. 10. 1 John 2. 27. Col. 1. 26.
[i] ch. 25. 29. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18. Luke 19. 26.
[j] Isa. 6. 9. Ezek. 12. 2. Mark 4. 12. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26, 27. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14.
[k] Zech. 7. 11. Heb. 5. 11.
[l] ch. 16. 17. Luke 2. 29, 30. Luke 10. 23, 24. John 20. 29. Acts 26. 18. 2 Cor. 4. 6.
[m] Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 10.
[n] Mark 4. 14. Luke 8. 11. 2 Cor. 2. 11.
[p] Isa. 58. 2. Ezek. 33. 31. John 5. 35.
[q] ch. 11. 6.
[r] ch. 19. 23. Mark 10. 23. Luke 18. 24. 1 Tim. 6. 9. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
[s] Jer. 4. 3.

the thorns sprung up, and choked them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some [i]an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. S. Ver. 20–22.

9 Who [j]hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because [k]it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 For [l]whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Ē-şā'ias, which saith, By [m]hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their* ears [n]are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and should understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. S.* N.† C.‡

16 But [o]blessed *are* your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That many [p]prophets and righteous *men* have desired to see *those things* which ye see, and have not seen *them;* and to hear *those things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*

18 ¶ Hear [q]ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, then cometh [r]the wicked *one,* and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with [s]joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by [t]he is offended. S. 16. 21.

22 He [u]also that received seed among [v]the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth *it;*

*N. 13. 13–15.
†J. 25. 31–46.

*S. Ver. 20–22. †N. 21. 44.
‡C. Verse 38.

A. D. 31.

which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, [t]his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

P 27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. H.*

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but [u]gather the wheat into my barn. P.† T.†

M 31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, [v]The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

K 33 ¶ Another [w]parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three [1]measures of meal, till the whole was leavened. §

34 All these things spake Jē'sus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, [x]I will open my mouth in parables; [y]I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jē'sus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that [z]soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 The [a]field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are [b]the children of the wicked *one;* C. 15. 11.

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; [c]the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

[t] Luke 10. 19. 1 Pet. 5. 8.

[u] ch. 3. 12. ch. 24. 31. 1 Thess. 4. 17. 2 Thess. 2. 1.

[v] Isa. 2. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 1. Mark 4. 30. Luke 13. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 18.

[w] Luke 13. 20.

[1] The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.

[x] Ps. 49. 4. Ps. 78. 2.

[y] Rom. 16. 25. 1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 9. Isa. 61. 1.

[z] Gen. 12. 3. Ps. 22. 27. Isa. 49. 6. Jer. 31. 34. Hos. 2. 23. Mic. 4. 2. Mal. 1. 11.

[a] Gen. 3. 13. John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 2 Pet. 2. 14. 1 John 3. 7, 8, 10.

[b] Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15.

[c] ch. 3. 12. ch. 8. 12. Rev. 19. 20. Rev. 20. 10.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. P H

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, [d]and they shall gather out of his kingdom all [2]things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And [e]shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. H.§ P.†

43 Then [f]shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. M. 19. 28. M

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and [g]selleth all that he hath, and [h]buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: H

46 Who, when he had found [i]one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered [j]of every kind: P

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. H.‡ P.§

51 Jē'sus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is* instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure [k]*things* new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* when Jē'sus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And [l]when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works?

55 Is [m]not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mā'rў? and [n]his brethren, [o]Jāmes, and Jō'sēs, and Sī'mon, and Jū'das?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things?

57 And they [p]were offended in him. But Jē'sus said unto them, A [q]prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And [r]he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief. D.

[d] ch. 3. 12. ch. 24. 31. 1 Thess. 3. 13.

[2] Or, scandals.

[e] ch. 3. 12. ch. 8. 12. Rev. 19. 20. Rev. 20. 10.

[f] Prov. 4. 18. Dan. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 42. Rev. 7. 9.

[g] Phil. 3. 7.

[h] Isa. 55. 1. Rev. 3. 18.

[i] Prov. 2. 4. Prov. 3. 14. Prov. 8. 10.

[j] ch. 22. 10.

[k] Song 7. 13.

[l] Deut. 18. 15. ch. 2. 23. Mark 6. 1. Luke 4. 16.

[m] Isa. 49. 7. Isa. 53. 2, 3. Mark 6. 3.

[n] ch. 12. 46.

[o] Mark 15. 40.

[p] Ps. 22. 6. ch. 11. 6. ch. 26. 31. Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44.

[q] Luke 4. 24.

[r] Heb. 3. 19. Heb. 4. 2.

(Mar. 6. 5, 6).

*H. Ver. 38–42. †P. Ver. 39–42. ‡T. 24. 31. §M. Ver. 43. ¶K. Luk. 11. 2.

*H. Ver. 46–50. †P. Ver. 47–50. ‡H. 15. 13, 14. §P. 24. 50, 51.

943 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Herod's opinion of Christ.* 3 *John the Baptist beheaded.* 15 *Five thousand fed.* 22 *Jesus walks on the sea to his disciples.* 34 *He heals the sick by the touch of the hem of his garment.*

AT that time [a]Hĕr'od the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jē'sus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works [1]do shew forth themselves in him.

3 ¶ For [b]Hĕr'od had laid hold on Jŏhn, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Hē-rō'dĭ-as' sake, his brother Phĭl'ĭp's wife.

4 For Jŏhn said unto him, [c]It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, [d]because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Hĕr'od's [e]birthday was kept, the daughter of Hē-rō'dĭ-as danced [2]before them, and pleased Hĕr'od.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here Jŏhn Băp'tĭst's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: [f]nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

10 And he sent, and beheaded Jŏhn in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jē'sus.

13 ¶ When [g]Jē'sus heard *of it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jē'sus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and [h]was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. E. Ver. 34–36.

15 ¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jē'sus said unto them, They need not depart; [i]give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he [j]blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children. F. 15. 32–38.

22 ¶ And straightway Jē'sus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And [k]when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: [l]and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jē'sus went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples [m]saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jē'sus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Pē'tĕr answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Pē'tĕr was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'sus.

30 But when he saw the wind [3]boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jē'sus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore [n]didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the [o]wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou [p]art the Son of God.

34 ¶ And [q]when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gĕn-nĕs'-a-rĕt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole. E. 15. 21–28.

CHAPTER 15. 944

3 *Reproof of the scribes and Pharisees for transgressions.* 11 *What defiles a man.* 21 *Christ heals a daughter of a woman of Canaan.* 32 *Four thousand fed.*

THEN [a]came to Jē'sus scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, which were of Jē-rū'să-lĕm, saying,

A. D. 31.

a Mark 6. 14. Luke 9. 7.

1 Or, are wrought by him.
b Prov. 10. 17. Prov. 15. 10. Mark 6. 17.
c Lev. 18. 16. Lev. 20. 21. Eph. 5. 11.
d ch. 21. 26. Luke 20. 6.
e Gen. 40. 20.
2 In the midst.
f Eccl. 5. 2. Zech. 8. 17. Tit. 1. 16.
g ch. 10. 23. ch. 12. 15. Mark 6. 32. Luke 9. 10. John 6. 1, 2.
h Ps. 86. 15. Ps. 111. 4. Ps. 145. 8. ch. 9. 36. Mark 1. 41. Luke 7. 13. John 11. 33–35. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 4. 15. Heb. 5. 2.
i 2 Ki. 4. 42, 43. Luke 3. 11. John 13. 29. 2 Cor. 9. 3.
j ch. 15. 36. ch. 26. 26. Mark 8. 6. Luke 22. 19. John 6. 11, 23. Acts 27. 35.
k ch. 6. 6. ch. 26. 36. Mark 6. 46. Luke 6. 12. Acts 6. 4.
l John 6. 16.
m Job 9. 8. Ps. 73. 19. Isa. 43. 16.
3 Or, strong.
n ch. 8. 26. ch. 16. 8. ch. 17. 20. Mark 4. 40. Luke 24. 25. John 20. 25, 27.
o Ps. 107. 29. Mark 4. 41. John 6. 18, 21.
p Ps. 2. 7. ch. 16. 16. ch. 26. 63. Mark 1. 1. Luke 4. 41. John 1. 49. John 6. 69. John 11. 27. Acts 8. 37. Rom. 1. 4.
q Mark 6. 53.

a Mark 7. 1.

2 Why [b]do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, Honour [d]thy father and mother: and, [e]He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, *It is* a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free.* Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 *Ye* [g]hypocrites, well did Ē-şā'ias prophesy of you, saying,

G 8 This [h]people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with *their* lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men. G. 22. 11–14.

10 ¶ And [j]he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 Not [k]that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Phăr'ĭ-sees were offended, after they heard this saying? O. 16. 19.

H 13 But he answered and said, Every
O plant, which my heavenly Father
C hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let [m]them alone: [n]they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. H. 16. 26, 27. C. Ver. 18, 19.

15 Then [o]answered Pē'tĕr and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jē'şus said, [p]Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever [q]entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

C 18 But [r]those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For [s]out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: C. 18. 11–14.

20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

E 21 ¶ Then Jē'şus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Si'dŏn.

22 And, behold, a woman of Cā'năan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* son of Dă'vid; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, [t]I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* to [u]dogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. R. 21. 41.

28 Then Jē'şus answered and said unto her, O woman, great *is* thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour. E. Ver. 30, 31.

29 And Jē'şus departed from thence, and came nigh [w]unto the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And [x]great multitudes came E
unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jē'şus' feet; and he healed them:

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 ¶ Then [y]Jē'şus called his disciples *unto him,* and said, I [z]have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way. F

33 And [a]his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jē'şus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And [b]he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and [c]gave thanks, and brake *them,* and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, [d]and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. F. 16. 5–10.

39 And [e]he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Măg'da-lă.

CHAPTER 16. 945

1 *Pharisees require a sign.* 6 *The disciples warned.* 21 *Jesus foreshews his death.* 23 *Peter reproved.* 24 *Christ's followers admonished to bear the cross.*

A. D. 32.

[b] Mark 7. 5.
[c] Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
[d] Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 3. Deut. 5. 16. Prov. 23. 22. Eph. 6. 2.
[e] Ex. 21. 17. Lev. 20. 9. Deut. 27. 16. Prov. 20. 20. Prov. 30. 17.
[f] Mark 7. 11.
[g] Mark 7. 6.
[h] Isa. 29. 13. Ezek. 33. 31.
[i] Isa. 29. 13. Col. 2. 18. 1 Tim. 1. 6, 7. Tit. 1. 14.
[j] Mark 7. 14.
[k] Mark 7. 15. Acts 10. 15. Rom. 14. 14. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15.
[l] John 15. 2. 1 Cor. 3. 12.
[m] Hos. 4. 14, 17.
[n] Isa. 9. 16. Mal. 2. 8. ch. 23. 16. Luke 6. 39.
[o] Mark 7. 17.
[p] ch. 16. 9. Mark 7. 18.
[q] 1 Cor. 6. 13.
[r] Prov. 6. 12. ch. 12. 34. Jas. 3. 6.
[s] Gen. 6. 5. Gen. 8. 21. Prov. 6. 14. Jer. 17. 9. Mark 7. 21.
[t] Isa. 53. 6. ch. 10. 5, 6. Acts 3. 25, 26. Acts 13. 46.
[u] Isa. 56. 10, 11. ch. 7. 6. Eph. 2. 12. Phil. 3. 2. Rev. 22. 15.
[v] Mark 7. 31.
[w] ch. 4. 18. Luke 5. 1, 4 John 1. 43. John 6. 1, 23. Mark 1. 16.
[x] Isa. 35. 5, 6. ch. 11. 5. Luke 7. 22.
[y] Mark 8. 1.
[z] Ps. 86. 15. Ps. 103. 13. Ps. 111. 4. Mark 1. 41. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 4. 15. Heb. 5. 2.
[a] Num. 11. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 43.
[b] ch. 14. 19.
[c] Deut. 8. 10. 1 Sam. 9. 13. Luke 22. 19.
[d] Ps. 103. 1, 5. Ps. 104. 28. Ps. 136. 25. Ps. 145. 15. Ps. 147. 9.
[e] Mark 8. 10.

*E. 17. 14–21.

THE [a]Phăr'ĭ-sees also with the Săd'du-çees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be* fair weather: for the sky is red. E.*

3 And in the morning, *It will be* foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O *ye* hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not *discern* the [b]signs of the times?

4 A [c]wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'nas. And he left them, and departed.

5 And [d]when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 ¶ Then Jē'sus said unto them, Take [e]heed and beware of the leaven of the Phăr'ĭ-sees and of the Săd'du-çees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have taken no bread.

8 *Which* when Jē'sus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 Do [f]ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither [g]the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? F. Mar. 1. 13.

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Phăr'ĭ-sees and of the Săd'du-çees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Phăr'ĭ-sees and of the Săd'du-çees.

13 ¶ When Jē'sus came into the coasts of Çæs-a-rē'ā Phĭ-lĭp'pī, he asked his disciples, saying, [h]Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

14 And they said, [i]Some *say that thou art* Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst: [j]some, Ē-lī'as; and others, Jĕr-e-mī'as, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Sī'mon Pē'tĕr answered and said, [k]Thou art the Chrĭst, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Sī'mon Bär-jō'nā: [l]for flesh and blood hath not revealed *it* unto thee, but [m]my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That [n]thou art Pē'tĕr, and [o]upon this rock I will build my church; and [p]the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

O 19 And [q]I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. O. Is. 3.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jē'sus the Chrĭst.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jē'sus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Pē'tĕr took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, [1]Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Pē'tĕr, Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: thou [r]art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ Then [s]said Jē'sus unto his disciples, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. S. Mar. 8. 34.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or [t]what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? C.*

27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father [u]with his angels; [v]and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his [w]kingdom.

*C. 24. 3. †H. 18. 6–9; S. 18. 8, 9.

CHAPTER 17. 946

1 *The transfiguration.* 22 *The passion foretold.* 24 *Jesus pays tribute.*

AND [a]after six days Jē'sus taketh Pē'tĕr, Jămes, and Jŏhn his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them [b]Mō'sĕs and Ē-lī'as talking with him.

4 Then answered Pē'tĕr, and said unto Jē'sus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'sĕs, and one for Ē-lī'as.

5 While [c]he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, [d]This is my beloved Son, [e]in whom I am well pleased; [f]hear ye him.

6 And [g]when the disciples heard *it*, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jē'sus came and touched

A. D. 32.

a ch. 12. 38. Mark 8. 11. Luke 11. 16. Luke 12. 54–56. 1 Cor. 1. 22.

b Gen. 49. 10. Isa. 7. 14. Isa. 11. 1. Isa. 42. 1. Ezek. 21. 27. Dan. 9. 24. Mic. 5. 2.
c Isa. 57. 3. ch. 12. 39. Mark 8. 38. John 4. 48.
d ch. 15. 37, 38. Mark 8. 14.
e ch. 7. 15. ch. 24. 4. Luke 12. 1. Rom. 16. 17. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8.
f ch. 14. 17. ch. 15. 16. John 6. 9.
g ch. 15. 34.
h Dan. 7. 13. Mark 8. 27. Luke 9. 18. Rom. 1. 3.
i ch. 3. 1. ch. 14. 2. Mark 1. 4.
j Mal. 4. 5.
k Ps. 2. 7. ch. 14. 33. Mark 8. 29. Luke 9. 20. John 6. 69.
l Eph. 2. 8.
m 1 Cor. 2. 10. Gal. 1. 16.
n John 1. 42.
o Isa. 28. 16. 1 Cor. 3. 11. Eph. 2. 20. Rev. 21. 14.
p Isa. 54. 17.
q John 20. 23. 1 Pity thyself.
r Gen. 3. 1–6. Deut. 25. 16. ch. 4. 10. Mark 8. 33.
s Acts 14. 22. Rom. 8. 17. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12. Rev. 2. 10.
t Ps. 49. 7, 8. Mark 8. 37.
u Dan. 7. 10. ch. 25. 31. Zech. 14. 15. Jude 14.
v Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 17. 10. Rom. 2. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 2. 23.
w Mark 9. 1.

a Mark 9. 2. Luke 9. 28.
b Rom. 3. 21.
c 2 Pet. 1. 17.
d ch. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22.
e Isa. 42. 1.
f Deut. 18. 15. Acts 3. 22. Heb. 12. 25.
g 2 Pet. 1. 18.

*E. 24. 3–6.

them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jē'sus only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jē'sus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, [h]Why then say the scribes that Ē-lī'as must first come?

11 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Ē-lī'as truly shall first come, and restore [i]all things.

12 But [j]I say unto you, That Ē-lī'as is come already, and they knew him not, but have [k]done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Băp'tist.

14 ¶ And [l]when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a *certain* man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jē'sus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jē'sus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jē'sus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jē'sus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, [m]If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ And [n]while they abode in Găl'ĭ-lee, Jē'sus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And [o]when they were come to Că-pĕr'na-ŭm, they that received [1]tribute *money* came to Pē'tĕr, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jē'sus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Sī'mon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

A. D. 32.

h Mal. 4. 5.

i Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16. Acts 3. 21.
j Mark 9. 12.
k ch. 14. 3.

l Luke 9. 37.
m ch. 21. 21. Mark 9. 23. Mark 11. 23. Luke 17. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 9. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
n ch. 16. 21. ch. 20. 17. Mark 8. 31. Mark 9. 30, 31. Mark 10. 33. Luke 9. 22. Luke 18. 31. Luke 24. 6, 7.
o Mark 9. 33.
1 didrachma. In value fifteen pence. Ex. 30. 13. Ex. 38. 26.
p Mark 12. 17. 1 Cor. 10. 32.
2 Or, a stater. It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2*s.* 6*d.* after 5*s.* the ounce.

a Mark 9. 33. Luke 9. 46. Luke 22. 24.
b Ps. 131. 2. ch. 19. 14. Mark 10. 14. Luke 18. 16. 1 Cor. 14. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
c ch. 11. 29. ch. 20. 27. ch. 23. 19. 1 Pet. 5. 5. 1 John 2. 6.
d ch. 10. 42. Luke 9. 48.
e Mark 9. 42. Luke 17. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 19.
f ch. 26. 24.
g ch. 5. 29, 30. Mark 9. 43.
h 2 Ki. 19. 35. Ps. 34. 7. Ps. 91. 11. Dan. 6. 22. Zech. 13. 7. Luke 16. 22. Acts 27. 23. Heb. 1. 4, 7, 13, 14. Rev. 5. 11. Rev. 7. 1, 11. Rev. 15. 1.
i Esth. 1. 14. Luke 1. 19.
j Luke 15. 4.

26 Pē'tĕr saith unto him, Of strangers. Jē'sus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should [p]offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find [2]a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

P. Luk. 22. 35.

CHAPTER 18. 947

1 *Christ instructs his disciples in humility.* 7 *Offences are to be avoided and the little ones not despised.* 21 *Forgiving our brethren.* 23 *Parable of the unmerciful debtor.*

AT [a]the same time came the disciples unto Jē'sus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? M

2 And Jē'sus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except [b]ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. O. Ver. 18. O

4 Whosoever [c]therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. M. Ver. 26, 27.

5 And [d]whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. I.

6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea. L. Ver. 10. H

7 ¶ Woe unto the world because of offences! for [e]it must needs be that offences come; but [f]woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore [g]if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. S

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. H. 27. 41. S.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their [h]angels do always [i]behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. L.

11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. C

12 How [j]think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily

*S. Verse 17. †L. Ver. 19, 20

I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover [k]if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou [l]hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear *thee*, *then* take with thee one or two more, that [m]in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell *it* unto [n]the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an [o]heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, [p]Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again [q]I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, [r]it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there [s]am I in the midst of them.

21 ¶ Then came Pē'tēr to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? [t]till seven times?

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, [u]Until seventy times seven.

23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand [1]talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to [v]be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and [2]worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred [3]pence: and he laid hands on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest [w]not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 So [x]likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

S. 19. 16–21.
R. 21. 28–32.

CHAPTER 19. 948

2 *Healing of the sick.* 3 *On marriage and divorce.* 13 *Children are brought to Jesus.* 16 *Keeping the commandments.* 27 *Promise of reward.*

AND it came to pass, [a]*that* when Jē'sus had finished these sayings, he departed from Gă'ĭ-lee, and came into the coasts of Jū-dæ'a beyond Jôr'dan;

2 And [b]great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 ¶ The Phăr'ĭ-sees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, [c]that he which made *them* at the beginning made them male and female,

5 And said, [d]For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: [e]and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, [f]Why did Mō'ses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Mō'ses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but [g]from the beginning it was not so.

9 And [h]I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 ¶ His disciples say unto him, If [i]the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, [j]All *men* cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs,

A. D. 32.

k Lev. 19. 17. Luke 17. 3.
l Jas. 5. 20. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
m Num. 35. 30. Deut. 17. 6. Deut. 19. 15. 1 Ki. 21. 13. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Heb. 10. 28. 1 John 5. 7–10. Rev. 11. 3.
n 1 Tim. 5. 20.
o Rom. 16. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 9. 2 John 10.
p John 20. 23.
q ch. 5. 24. r Jas. 5. 16. 1 John 3. 22.
s Ezek. 48. 35. Zech. 2. 5. ch. 28. 20.
t Luke 17. 4.
u Col. 3. 13.
1 A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after five shillings the ounce is 187*l.* 10*s.*
v Lev. 25. 39.
2 Ki. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 8.
2 Or, besought him.
3 The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.
ch. 20. 2.
w Eph. 4. 32. Eph. 5. 2. Col. 3. 13.
x Prov. 21. 13. ch. 6. 12, 14, 15. ch. 7. 1, 2. Mark 11. 26. Luke 6. 37, 38. Jas. 2. 13.

a Mark 10. 1. John 10. 40.
b ch. 12. 15.
c Gen. 1. 27. Gen. 5. 2. Mal. 2. 15.
d Gen. 2. 24. Eph. 5. 31.
e 1 Cor. 6. 16. 1 Cor. 7. 2.
f Deut. 24. 1.
g Jer. 6. 16. ch. 5. 32. Mark 10. 11. Luke 16. 18. 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.
h Gen. 2. 18. Prov. 5. 18, 19. Prov. 18. 22. Prov. 21. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 3. 1 Tim. 5. 11.
i 1 Cor. 7. 2, 7, 9, 17.

*C. 22. 11; L. Ver. 26, 27; P. Luk. 15. 3–end.
†L. 21. 22. ‡L. 20. 1–14; M. 19. 14.

which were so born from *their* mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and [k]there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 ¶ Then [l]were there brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jē'sus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of [m]such is the kingdom of heaven. M. (Ver. 23, 24).

15 And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, one came and said unto him, [n]Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [o]*there is* none good but one, *that is*, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jē'sus said, Thou [p]shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 Honour [q]thy father and *thy* mother: and, [r]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jē'sus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, [s]go *and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come *and* follow me. S. 21. 28–31.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jē'sus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a [t]rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. M. 23. 12.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard *it*, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jē'sus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; [u]but with [v]God all things are possible. K. 24. 35.

27 ¶ Then [w]answered Pē'tĕr and said unto him, Behold, [w]we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jē'sus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in [x]the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye [y]also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-el. I. 1. 6.

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. U.*

30 But [z]many *that are* first shall be last; and the last *shall be* first.

*U. Mar. 10. 28–30. †M. 20. 20, 21.

A. D. 33.

k 1 Cor. 7. 32, 34. 1 Cor. 9. 5, 15.

l Mark 10. 13. Luke 18. 15.

m ch. 18. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 1, 2.

n Luke 10. 25.

o 1 Sam. 2. 2. p Ex. 20. 13. Deut. 5. 17. q Lev. 19. 3. Prov. 30. 17. ch. 15. 4. Eph. 6. 1, 2. r Lev. 19. 18. ch. 22. 39. Mark 12. 31. Rom. 13. 9. Gal. 5. 14. Jas. 2. 8.

s Luke 12. 33. Luke 16. 9. Acts 2. 45. Acts 4. 34. 1 Tim. 6. 18.

t Job 31. 24–28. Ps. 62. 10. ch. 13. 22. Mark 10. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 26. 1 Tim. 6. 9.

u Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Mark 10. 27. Luke 1. 37. Heb. 7. 27.

v Mark 10. 28. w Deut. 33. 9. ch. 4. 20. ch. 9. 9. Mark 1. 17–20. Luke 5. 11. x 2 Cor. 5. 17. y Luke 22. 28. 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3. Rev. 2. 26.

z ch. 20. 16. Mark 10. 31.

CHAPTER 20. 949

1 *Labourers in the vineyard.* 17 *The passion foretold.* 20 *Request of Zebedee's wife.* 30 *Two blind men receive their sight.*

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a [1]penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

8 So when [a]even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received *it*, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last [2]have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take *that* thine *is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. L. 21. 31, 32.

15 Is [b]it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? [c]Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

1 The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.

a Acts 17. 31. 1 Thess. 4. 16.

2 Or, have continued one hour only.

b Rom. 9. 21. c Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 23. 6. Jon. 4. 1. ch. 6. 23. Mark 7. 22.

16 So [d]the last shall be first, and the first last: [e]for many be called, but few chosen. W. 22. 1 Pe.

17 ¶ And [f]Jē'sus going up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

18 Behold, [g]we go up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 And [h]shall deliver him to the Gĕn'tiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify *him:* and the third day he shall rise again.

20 ¶ Then [i]came to him [j]the mother of Zĕb'e-dee's [k]children with her sons, worshipping *him,* and desiring a certain thing of him. M.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons [l]may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. M. (21. 2).

22 But Jē'sus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the [m]cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the [n]baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, [o]Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to [p]give, but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And [q]when the ten heard *it,* they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jē'sus called them *unto him,* and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gĕn'tiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But [r]it shall not be so among you: but whosoever [s]will be great among you, let him be your minister;

27 And [t]whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 Even [u]as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but [v]to minister, and to [w]give his life a ransom [x]for many. D. 26. 26–28.

29 And [y]as they departed from Jĕr'ĭ-chō, a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jē'sus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* son of Dā'vid.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* son of Dā'vid.

32 And Jē'sus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jē'sus had compassion on *them,* and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him. E. – 18.

A. D. 33.

[d] ch. 8. 11, 12. ch. 19. 30. Mark 10. 31.
[e] ch. 7. 13. ch. 22. 14. Luke 14. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 13, 14.
[f] John 12. 12.
[g] ch. 13. 21.
[h] ch. 27. 2. John 18. 28. Acts 3. 13.
[i] Mark 10. 35.
[j] ch. 27. 56. Mark 15. 40.
[k] ch. 4. 21.
[l] 1 Ki. 2. 19. ch. 19. 28. Mark 16. 19. Jas. 4. 3.
[m] Ps. 75. 8. Jer. 25. 15. ch. 26. 39. Mark 14. 36. Luke 22. 42. John 18. 11.
[n] Luke 12. 50.
[o] Acts 12. 2. Rom. 8. 17. 2 Cor. 1. 7.
[p] ch. 25. 34.
[q] Luke 22. 24.
[r] 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[s] ch. 23. 11. Mark 9. 35. Mark 10. 43.
[t] ch. 18. 4.
[u] John 13. 4. Phil. 2. 7.
[v] Luke 22. 27. John 13. 14.
[w] Job 33. 24. Ps. 49. 7. Isa. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 24. John 11. 51. 1 Tim. 2. 6.
[x] ch. 26. 28.
[y] Mark 10. 46.

[a] Mark 11. 1. Luke 19. 29.
[b] Zech. 14. 4.
[c] Ps. 24. 1.
[d] 2 Cor. 8. 9.
[e] 1 Ki. 1. 33.
[f] Isa. 62. 11. Zech. 9.
[f] Mark 11. 4. Luke 19. 29, 30.
[g] 2 Ki. 9. 13.
[h] Lev. 23. 40. John 12. 13.
[i] Ps. 118. 25. ch. 22. 42. Mark 12. 35–37. Luke 18. 38. Rom. 1. 3.
[j] ch. 23. 39.
[k] ch. 2. 3. Mark 11. 15. Luke 19. 45. John 12. 13.
[l] ch. 2. 23. Luke 7. 16. John 6. 14. John 7. 40.
[m] Mal. 3. 1, 2. Mark 11. 11. John 2. 15.
[n] Deut. 14. 25.
[o] Isa. 56. 7.
[p] Jer. 7. 11. Mark 11. 17. Luke 19. 46.
[q] Isa. 35. 5. ch. 9. 35. Acts 3. 1–9.
[r] Isa. 11. 1.

CHAPTER 21. 950

1 *Christ enters Jerusalem.* 12 *Cleansing of the temple.* 17 *Fig tree cursed.* 28 *Christ rebukes the priests and elders by the parable of the wicked husbandmen.*

AND [a]when they drew nigh unto Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and were come to Bĕth'pha-gē, unto [b]the mount of Ŏl'ĭves, then sent Jē'sus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them,* and bring *them* unto me.

3 And if any *man* say ought unto you, ye shall say, The [c]Lord hath need [d]of them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, [e]saying, I. 27. 11.

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sī'ŏn, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. M. (Ver. 2).

6 And [f]the disciples went, and did as Jē'sus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put [g]on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others [h]cut down branches from the trees, and strawed *them* in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, [i]Hō-şăn'nā to the son of Dā'vid: [j]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hō-şăn'nā in the highest.

10 And [k]when he was come into Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jē'sus the [l]prophet of Năz'a-rĕth of Găl'ĭ-lee.

12 ¶ And [m]Jē'sus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the [n]money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written, [o]My house shall be called the house of prayer; but [p]ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And [q]the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. E. Mar. 1. 23–34.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hō-şăn'nā to [r]the son of Dā'vid; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jē'sus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, [s]Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the city into [t]Bĕth'a-nў; and he lodged there.

18 Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw [u]a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw *it*, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, [v]If ye have faith, and [w]doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig tree, [w]but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And [x]all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. L. 28. 20.

23 ¶ And [y]when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, [z]By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And [a]Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of Jŏhn, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; [b]for all hold Jŏhn as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jē'sus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jē'sus saith unto them, [c]Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. S. Matt. 1.

32 For [d]Jŏhn came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but [e]the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him. L. 22. 9, 10.

33 ¶ Hear another parable: [f]There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, [g]and went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, [h]that they might receive the fruits of it. S. Verse 41.

35 And [i]the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all [j]he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, [k]This is the heir; [l]come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. M. 22. 44.

39 And [m]they caught him, and cast *him* out of the vineyard, and slew *him*.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen? R.† G‡.

41 They [n]say unto him, [o]He will miserably destroy those wicked men, [p]and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons. §.

42 Jē'sus saith unto them, [q]Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is [r]marvellous in our eyes? R. 22. 7, 8.

43 Therefore say I unto you, [s]The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. G. 22. 9, 10.

44 And whosoever [t]shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, [u]it will grind him to powder. H. (22. 7). N. 22. 1–7.

45 And when the chief priests and Phăr'ĭ-sees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they [v]took him for a prophet.

CHAPTER 22. 951

1 *The king's marriage feast.* 15 *Tribute to Cæsar.* 23 *Concerning the resurrection.* 34 *The first and great commandment.*

AND Jē'sus answered [a]and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like ||

A. D. 33.

s Ps. 8. 2.
ch. 11. 25.
t Mark 11. 11.
John 11. 18.
u one fig tree.
u ch. 17. 20.
Luke 17. 6.
v Jas. 1. 6.
w 1 Cor. 13. 2.
x ch. 7. 7.
Mark 11. 24.
Luke 11. 9.
Jas. 5. 16.
1 John 3. 22.
1 John 5. 14.
y Luke 20. 1.
z Ex. 2. 14.
Mark 11. 27.
Acts 4. 7.
Acts 7. 27.
a Job 5. 13.
b ch. 14. 5.
Mark 6. 20.
Luke 20. 6.
John 5. 35.
John 10.
41, 42.
c Luke 7. 29.
d Isa. 35. 8.
Jer. 6. 16.
ch. 3. 1.
e Luke 3. 12.
f Ps. 80. 9.
Song 8. 11.
Isa. 5. 1.
Jer. 2. 21.
Mark 12. 1.
Luke 20. 9.
g ch. 25. 14.
h Song 8. 11.
i 2 Chr. 24.
21.
2 Chr. 36. 16.
Neh. 9. 26.
ch. 23. 34.
Acts 7. 52.
1 Thess. 2.
15.
Heb. 11. 36.
j ch. 3. 17.
Mark 12. 6.
Luke 20. 13.
John 1. 18.
34.
John 3. 16,
35, 36.
Gal. 4. 4.
Heb. 1. 2.
k Ps. 2. 8.
Heb. 1. 2.
l Ps. 2. 2.
John 11. 53.
Acts 4. 27.
m Acts 2. 23.
n Luke 20.
16.
o Deut. 4. 26.
Luke 21. 24.
Heb. 2. 3.
p Acts 13. 46.
Rom. 9. 1.
Rom. 10. 1.
Rom. 11. 1.
q Ps. 118. 22.
Isa. 28. 16.
Mark 12. 10.
Acts 4. 11.
Eph. 2. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 6,
7.
r 1 Tim. 3.
16.
s ch. 8. 12.
t Isa. 8. 14.
Zech. 12. 3.
u Ps. 2. 9.
Isa. 60. 12.
Dan. 2. 44.
ch. 26. 24.
v John 7. 40.

a Luke 14.
16.
Rev. 19. 7,
9.

*R. Mar. 1. 15; F. Mar. 1. 15.
†R. Ver. 13. ‡G. Ver. 43.
§S. [illegible] 40.

unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: [a]my oxen and *my* fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they [c]made light of *it*, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And [d]the remnant took his servants, and entreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them*.

7 But when the king heard *thereof*, he was wroth: and he sent forth [e]his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were [f]not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and [g]gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man [h]which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he [i]was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast *him* [j]into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For [k]many are called, but few *are* chosen.

15 ¶ Then [l]went the Phăr'ĭ-sees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Hē-rō'dĭ-ans, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man*: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæ'sar, or not?

18 But Jē'sus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, *ye* hypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a [1]penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and [2]superscription?

21 They say unto him, Cæ'sar's. Then saith he unto them, [m]Render therefore unto Cæ'sar the things which are Cæ'sar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

A. D. 33.

[b] Prov. 9. 2.

[c] Ps. 81. 11.
[d] 1 Thess 2. 14, 15.
[e] Isa. 10. 5–7. Jer. 51. 20–23. Dan. 9. 26. Luke 19. 27.
[f] ch. 10. 11. Luke 20. 25. Acts 13. 46.
[g] ch. 13. 38.
[h] Zech. 3. 3, 4. 2 Cor. 5. 3. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10, 12. Rev. 3. 4. Rev. 16. 15. Rev. 19. 8.
[i] Rom. 3. 19.
[j] ch. 8. 12.
[k] ch. 20. 16.
[l] Mark 12. 13. Luke 20. 20.
1 In value seven pence halfpenny. ch. 20. 2.
2 Or, inscription.
[m] ch. 17. 25. Luke 23. 2. Rom. 13. 7.
[n] Job 5. 13.
[o] ch. 3. 7. ch. 16. 6. Mark 12. 18. Luke 20. 27. Acts 4. 1.
[p] Acts 23. 8. 1 Cor. 15. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 17.
[q] Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5.
3 seven
[r] John 20. 9.
[s] Ps. 103. 20. Zech. 3. 7. 1 Cor. 7. 29. Rev. 5. 11. Rev. 7. 1, 11.
[t] Ex. 3. 6, 16. Mark 12. 26. Luke 20. 37. Acts 7. 32. Heb. 11. 16.
[u] ch. 7. 28.
[v] Luke 10. 25.
[w] Deut. 6. 5. Deut. 10. 12. Deut. 30. 6. Prov. 23. 26. Mark 12. 29, 30. Luke 10. 27.
[x] Lev. 19. 18. Mark 12. 31. Rom. 13. 9. Gal. 5. 14. Jas. 2. 8.
[y] ch. 7. 12. 1 Tim. 1. 5.
[z] Mark 12. 35. Luke 20. 41.
[a] 2 Sam. 23. 2. Acts 2. 30. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[b] Ps. 110. 1. Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Heb. 1. 13.

22 When they had heard *these words*, they [n]marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ The [o]same day came to him the Săd'du-cees, [p]which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, [q]Mō'ses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the [3]seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, [r]not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but [s]are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I [t]am the God of A'bră-hăm, and the God of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard *this*, they [u]were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ But when the Phăr'ĭ-sees had heard that he had put the Săd'du-cees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, *which was* [v]a lawyer, asked *him a question*, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which [w]is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jē'sus said unto him, [x]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second *is* like unto it, [y]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 On [z]these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ While [a]the Phăr'ĭ-sees were gathered together, Jē'sus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son* of Dā'vid.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth Dā'vid [b]in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The [b]LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

*N. 23. 37, 38. †R. 23. 37–39. ‡W. Mar. 3. 28. §H. Ver. 14. ‖L. [illegible] **A. Luk. 11. 23; C. [illegible] G. (25. 3); H. Ver. 44; O. 25. 1–12.

F. Mar. 12. 36. M. 25. 21. H. 23. 14. 15, V. Mar. 12. 36.

45 If Dā'vid then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 And [c]no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any *man* from that day forth ask him any more *questions*.

952 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Admonition to follow good doctrine, not evil examples of the scribes and Pharisees.* 13 *Denunciation of eight woes.* 34 *Christ foretells the destruction of Jerusalem.*

THEN spake Jē'sus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, [a]The scribes and the Phăr'ĭ-sees sit in Mō'sēs' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for [b]they say, and do not.

4 For [c]they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay *them* on men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But [d]all their works they do for to be seen of men: [e]they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 And [f]love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Răb'bī, Răb'bī.

8 But [g]be not ye called Răb'bī: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no *man* your father upon the earth: [h]for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ.

11 But [i]he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. M*.

M 12 And [j]whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ¶ But [k]woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

H 14 Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! [l]for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves. H. Verse 33.

16 Woe unto you, [m]*ye* blind guides, which say, [n]Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

C 17 *Ye* fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, [o]or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is [p]guilty. C. Ver. 25–28.

19 *Ye* fools and blind: for whether C *is* greater, the gift, or [q]the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and [r]by him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by [s]the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! [t]for ye pay tithe of mint and [u]anise and cummin, and [v]have omitted the weightier *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 *Ye* blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'- C ĭ-sees, hypocrites! [w]for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 *Thou* blind Phăr'ĭ-see, cleanse first that *which is* [x]within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! [y]for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness. C. Ver. 1.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that [z]ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill [a]ye up then the measure of your fathers. C. 25, 2, 3.

33 *Ye* serpents, *ye* [b]generation of C vipers, how can ye escape the damna- H tion of hell? H. (24. 21).

34 ¶ Wherefore, [c]behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and [d]*some* of them ye shall kill and crucify; and [e]*some* of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city:

35 That [f]upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, [g]from the blood of righteous Ā'bĕl unto the blood of Zăch-a-rī'as son of

A. D. 33

c Luke 14. 6.

a Neh. 8. 4, 8. Mal. 2. 7.
b Rom. 2. 19.
c Luke 11. 46. Acts 15. 10. Gal. 6. 13.
d ch. 6. 1, 2.
e Num. 15. 38. Deut. 22. 12.
f Mark 12. 38. Luke 20. 46.
g Jas. 3. 1.
h Mal. 1. 6.
i ch. 20. 26.
j Job 22. 29. Prov. 15. 33. Prov. 29. 23. Dan. 4. 37. Luke 14. 11. Luke 18. 14.
k Isa. 33. 14. Luke 11. 52.
l Ezek. 22. 25. Mark 12. 40. Luke 20. 47. 2 Tim. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 11.
m Isa. 56. 10. ch. 15. 14.
n ch. 5. 33.
o Ex. 30. 29.
p Or, debtor, or, bound.
q Ex. 29. 37.
r 1 Ki. 8. 13. 2 Chr. 6. 2. Ps. 26. 8. Ps. 132. 14. ch. 5. 33–37. Jas. 5. 12.
s Ps. 11. 4. Isa. 66. 1. ch. 5. 34. Acts 7. 49. Rev. 4. 2, 3.
t Luke 11. 42. 2 anethon, dill.
u 1 Sam. 15. 22. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 8. ch. 9. 13. ch. 12. 7.
v Mark 7. 4. Luke 11. 39.
w Isa. 55. 7. Jer. 4. 14. Jer. 13. 27. Ezek. 18. 31. Luke 6. 45. 2 Cor. 7. 1. Tit. 1. 15. Heb. 10. 22.
x Acts 23. 3.
y Acts 7. 51. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
z Gen. 15. 16. 1 Thess. 2. 16.
a ch. 3. 7. ch. 12. 34. Luke 3. 7.
b ch. 21. 34. Luke 11. 49.
c Acts 5. 40. Acts 7. 58. Acts 22. 19.
d 2 Cor. 11. 24.
e Rev. 18. 24.
f Gen. 4. 8. 1 John 3. 12.

*M. Mar. 10. 14, 15.

Băr-a-chī'as, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation. L. Mar. 2. 17.

R L N 37 O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I [f]have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. N. 21. 12, 14.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, [g]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord. R. 24. 1–3.

953 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Temple's destruction foretold.* 3 *Antecedent calamities.* 29 *Signs of Christ's coming to judgment.* 42 *The wisdom of watching.*

R AND [a]Jē'sus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jē'sus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, [b]There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. C. Ver. 26, 27.

E C 3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Ol'ives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, [c]Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? R. Ver. 15–22.

4 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, [d]Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For [e]many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. E. Ver. 32, 33

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For [f]nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these *are* the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then [g]shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many [h]be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And [i]many false prophets shall rise, and [j]shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

S 13 But [k]he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. S. Ver. 48–51.

A. D. 33.

[f] Deut. 32. 11.
[g] Ps. 118. 26. ch. 21. 9.

[a] Mark 13. 1. Luke 21. 5.
[b] 1 Ki 9. 7. Jer. 5. 10. Jer. 26. 18. Dan. 9. 26. Mic. 3. 12. Luke 19. 44.
[c] 1 Thess 5. 1.
[d] Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8, 18. 2 Thess. 2. 3.
[e] 1 John 4. 1. Jer. 14. 14. Jer. 23. 21. John 5. 43. Acts 5. 36, 37.
[f] Isa. 19. 2. Hag. 2. 22. Zech. 14. 13.
[g] Acts 4. 2, 3. Acts 7. 59. Acts 12. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 12. Rev. 2. 10, 13.
[h] 2 Tim. 1. 15. 2 Tim. 4. 10, 16.
[i] Acts 20. 29. 2 Cor. 11. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 18, 26. Jude 4.
[j] 1 Tim. 4. 1.
[k] Heb. 3. 6.
[l] Rom. 10. 18. Col. 1. 6, 23.
[m] Dan. 9. 27. Dan. 12. 11.
[n] Dan. 9. 23.
[o] Ps. 69. 22–28. Isa. 65. 12–15. Isa. 66. 15, 16. Dan. 9. 26. Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2.
[p] Isa. 65. 8, 9. Zech. 14. 2, 3.
[q] Deut. 13. 1. 2 Thess. 2. 9. Rev. 13. 13.
[r] Rom. 8. 38. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 5.
[s] Job 39. 30.
[t] Dan. 7. 11.
[u] Isa. 13. 10. Ezek. 32. 7. Acts 2. 20. Rev. 6. 12.
[v] Dan. 7. 13. Mark 13. 4.
[w] Zech. 12. 12.
[x] Rev. 1. 7.
[y] 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
[1] Or, with a trumpet, and a great voice.
[z] Luke 21. 29.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom [l]shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

R 15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by [m]Dăn'iel the prophet, stand in the holy place, ([n]whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Jū-dæ'a flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

H 21 For [o]then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. H. Ver. 30, 31.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: [p]but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. R. Mar. 12. 9.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it* not.

24 For [q]there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, [r]if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

C 26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the secret chambers; believe *it* not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. C. Ver. 29–33.

28 For [s]wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

C 29 ¶ Immediately [t]after the tribulation of those days [u]shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And [v]then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and [w]then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, [x]and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

T 31 And [y]he shall send his angels [1]with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. T.

E 32 Now learn [z]a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer *is* nigh:

*T. Luk. 17. 34–36.

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that [2]it is near, *even* at the doors. C. Ver. 36–51.

34 Verily I say unto you, [a]This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven [b]and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. K. 28. 18.

36 ¶ But [c]of that day and hour knoweth no *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, [d]but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Nō'e *were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For [e]as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Nō'e entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two *women shall be* grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But [f]know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. N. Ver. 30, 31.

45 [g]Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 [h]Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite *his* fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall [3]cut him asunder, and appoint *him* [i]his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. H. 25. 30. 46.

S.‡ N.‡ C. 25. 1–13. P. Luk. 12. 45–47.

954 CHAPTER 25.

1 *The ten virgins.* 14 *The talents.* 31 *The last judgment.*

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the [a]bridegroom.

2 And [b]five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish. G. Mar. 7. 6, 7.

3 They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took [c]no oil with them: C.

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they [d]all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight [e]there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and [f]trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are [1]gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, *Not so*, lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the [2]door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, [h]Lord, Lord, open to us. N. Mar. 6. 11.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, [i]I know you not. O.‡

13 [j]Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh. C.‡ H.§

14 ¶ For [k]*the kingdom of heaven is* as [l]a man travelling into a far country, *who* called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five [2]talents, to another two, and to another one; [m]to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and [n]traded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid [o]his lord's money. J. Ver. 31–46.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them. C. 26. 64.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, [p]I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into [o]the joy of thy lord. M. Ver. 23.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

A. D. 33.

2 Or, he. Jas. 5. 9.
a ch. 16. 28. ch. 23. 36.
b Ps. 102. 26, 27. Isa. 34. 4. Isa. 51. 6. Jer. 31. 35. ch. 5. 18. Mark 13. 31. Luke 21. 33. Heb. 1. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 7–12. Rev. 6. 14.
c Acts 1. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
d Zech. 14. 7.
e Gen. 6. 3. Gen. 7. 1. Luke 17. 26. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
f 1 Thess. 5. 6. Rev. 3. 3. Rev. 16. 15.
g 1 Cor. 4. 2. Heb. 3. 5.
h ch. 25. 34. 1 Tim. 4. 7, 8. Rev. 16. 15.
3 Or, cut him off.
i Ps. 11. 6. ch. 25. 30. Luke 12. 46.
a John 3. 29. Eph. 5. 29. Rev. 19. 7. Rev. 21. 2, 9.
b ch. 13. 47. ch. 22. 10.
c 2 Tim. 3. 5.
d Song 5. 2. ch. 26. 40, 43. Rom. 13. 11. Eph. 5. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 6.
e Ps. 50. 3–6. Luke 13. 25. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
f Luke 12. 35.
1 Or, going out.
g Luke 13. 25.
h ch. 7. 21.
i Ps. 5. 5. Hab. 1. 13. John 9. 31.
j ch. 24. 42. Mark 13. 33. Luke 21. 36. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15.
k Luke 19. 12.
l ch. 21. 33.
2 A talent is 187l. 10s.
m Rom. 12. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 7. Eph. 4. 11.
n Prov. 3. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 10.
o Phil. 2. 21.
p ch. 24. 47. Luke 12. 44. Luke 22. 29. Rev. 2. 10, 26–29. Rev. 3. 21. Rev. 21. 7.
q Acts 2. 28. Heb. 12. 2. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 8.

*E. Luk. 17. 26–30.
†S. 25. 24–30.
‡N. 25. 10, 11.
*C. Mar. 2. 17. †O. Mar. 8. 38.
‡C. Ver. 19. §H. Luk. 14. 16.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. M. 27. 11.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that is* thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give *it* unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For [q]unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. S.*

31 ¶ When [r]the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: D. Mar. 13. 26.

32 And [s]before him shall be gathered all nations; and [t]he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, [u]inherit the kingdom [v]prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For [w]I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: [x]I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 [y]Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: [z]I was in prison, and ye came unto me. S.†

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed *thee?* or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee?*

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, [a]Inasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, [b]Depart from me, ye cursed, into [c]everlasting fire, prepared for [d]the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. S. 28. 20.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, [e]Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.

46 And [f]these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into [g]life eternal. H. 26. 24. J. Mar. 6. 11. J. Mar. 6. 11.

A. D. 33.

CHAPTER 26. 955

1 *Conspiracy against Christ.* 47 *Betrayal by Judas.* 57 *Carried before Caiaphas.* 69 *Denied by Peter.*

AND it came to pass, when Jē'sus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 [a]Ye know that after two days is *the feast of* the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 Then [b]assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Cā'ia-phās,

4 And consulted that they might take Jē'sus by subtilty, and kill *him.*

5 But they said, Not on the feast *day,* lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ Now [c]when Jē'sus was [d]in Bĕth'a-nў, in the house of Si'mon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat *at meat.*

8 But [e]when his disciples saw *it,* they had indignation, saying, To what purpose *is* this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jē'sus understood *it,* he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For [f]ye have the poor always with you; but [g]me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, [h]Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached

[q] Luke 8. 18. John 15. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Cor. 6. 1.
[r] Zech. 14. 5. Acts 1. 11. Acts 3. 21. Acts 17. 31. Phil. 2. 9, 10. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Thess. 1. 7. Heb. 9. 28. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7.
[s] Rom. 14. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Rev. 20. 12.
[t] Ps. 1. 5. Ps. 50. 3–5. Ezek. 20. 38. Ezek. 34. 17. Mal. 3. 18. ch. 3. 12. ch. 13. 49. Luke 12. 32.
[u] Rom. 8. 17. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Gal. 5. 21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 4, 9. 1 Pet. 3. 9. Rev. 21. 7.
[v] 1 Cor. 2. 9. Heb. 11. 16.
[w] Isa. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 16. Jas. 1. 27.
[x] Heb. 13. 2. 3 John 5.
[y] Jas. 2. 15.
[z] 2 Tim. 1. 16.
[a] Prov. 14. 31. Prov. 19. 17. Heb. 6. 10.
[b] Ps. 6. 8.
[c] ch. 13. 40.
[d] 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6.
[e] Prov. 14. 31. Prov. 17. 5. Zech. 2. 8. Acts 9. 5.
[f] Dan. 12. 2. John 5. 29. Rom. 2. 7. Rev. 14. 11. Rev. 20. 10, 15.
[g] Rev. 3. 21. Rev. 7. 15.

[a] Mark 14. 1. Luke 22. 1. John 13. 1.
[b] Ps. 2. 2. John 11. 47. Acts 4. 25.
[c] Mark 14. 3. John 11. 1, 2. John 12. 3.
[d] ch. 21. 17.
[e] John 12. 4.
[f] Deut. 15. 11. John 12. 8.
[g] John 13. 33. John 14. 19. John 16. 5, 28. John 17. 11.
[h] Mark 13. 10. Luke 24. 47. Rom. 1. 8. Rom. 10. 18.

in the whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ [i]Then one of the twelve, called [j]Jŭ'das Ĭs-kăr'ĭ-ot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said *unto them,* [k]What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ Now [l]the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jē'sus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jē'sus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He [n]that dippeth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

H 24 The Son of man goeth [o]as it is written of him: but [p]woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born. H. Mar. 6. 11.

25 Then Jŭ'das, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

D 26 ¶ And as they were eating, [q]Jē'sus took bread, and [r]blessed *it,* and brake *it,* and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; [s]this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; D. Mar. 14. 24.

28 For [t]this is my blood [u]of the new testament, which is shed [v]for many for the remission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, [w]until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

30 And [x]when they had sung an [2]hymn, they went out into the mount of Ŏl'ĭvēs.

31 Then saith Jē'sus unto them, [y]All ye shall [z]be offended because of me this night: for it is written, [a]I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, [b]I will go before you into Găl'ĭ-lee.

A. D. 33.

[i] Mark 14. 10. Luke 22. 3. John 13. 2.
[j] ch. 10. 4.
[k] Zech. 11. 12, ch. 27. 3.
[l] Ex. 12. 6. Lev. 23. 5, 6.
[m] Ps. 41. 9. Luke 22. 21. John 13. 18.
[n] Gen. 3. 15. Ps. 22. 1. Isa. 53. 1. Dan. 9. 26. Acts 26. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 3.
[o] ch. 18. 7. ch. 27. 3–5. Mark 14. 21. John 17. 12.
[p] Luke 24. 30. 1 Cor. 11. 23.
1 Many Greek copies have, gave thanks.
[q] 1 Cor. 10. 16.
[r] Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. Mark 14. 24. Luke 22. 20. Heb. 9. 14–22.
[s] Jer. 31. 31. [t] Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22.
[u] Acts 10. 41.
[v] Mark 14. 26.
2 Or, psalm.
[w] John 16. 32.
[x] ch. 11. 6.
[y] Zech. 13. 7.
[z] ch. 28. 7. Mark 16. 7.
[a] Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38.
[b] John 18. 1. ch. 4. 21.
[d] Job 6. 2–4. Ps. 88. 1–7, 14–16. Isa. 53. 10. John 12. 27.
[e] 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[f] Mark 14. 36. Luke 22. 42. Heb. 5. 7.
[g] John 12. 27.
[h] ch. 20. 22. John 18. 11.
[i] 2 Sam. 15. 26. John 5. 30. John 6. 38. Rom. 15. 3. Phil. 2. 8.
[j] Mark 13. 33. Mark 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 1 Cor. 16. 13. Eph. 6. 18. 1 Pet. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15.
[k] Mark 14. 43. Luke 22. 47. John 18. 3. Acts 1. 16.
[l] 2 Sam. 20. 9.
3 Companion. Ps. 41. 9. Ps. 55. 13.
[m] John 18. 10.

33 Pē'tĕr answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, *yet* will I never be offended.

34 Jē'sus said unto him, [c]Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Pē'tĕr said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ Then [b]cometh Jē'sus with them unto a place called Gĕth-sĕm'a-nē, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Pē'tĕr and [c]the two sons of Zĕb'e-dee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, [d]My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and [e]watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and [f]prayed, saying, [g]O my Father, if it be possible, [h]let this cup pass from me: nevertheless [i]not as I will, but as thou *wilt.*

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Pē'tĕr, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 [j]Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ And [k]while he yet spake, lo, Jŭ'das, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jē'sus, and said, Hail, master; [l]and kissed him.

50 And Jē'sus said unto him, [3]Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jē'sus, and took him.

51 And, behold, [m]one of them which were with Jē'sus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck

a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jē'sus unto him, [n]Put up again thy sword into his place: [o]for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me [p]more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But how then shall [q]the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jē'sus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the [r]scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then [s]all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ And [t]they that had laid hold on Jē'sus led *him* away to Cā'ia-phăs the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Pē'tēr followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jē'sus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though [u]many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the last came [v]two false witnesses,

61 And said, This *fellow* said, [w]I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee?

63 But [x]Jē'sus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, [y]I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Chrīst, the Son of God.

64 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, [z]Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man [a]sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. C. Mar. 4. 29.

65 Then the high priest [b]rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, [c]He is guilty of death.

67 Then [d]did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and [e]others smote *him* with [4]the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, [f]Prophesy unto us, thou Chrīst, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ Now Pē'tēr sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him,

A. D. 33.

[n] 1 Cor. 4. 12.
[o] Gen. 9. 6. Rev. 13. 10.
[p] 2 Ki. 6. 17. Ps. 91. 11. Dan. 7. 10.
[q] Isa. 53. 7. Dan. 9. 26.
[r] Lam. 4. 20. Acts 2. 23.
[s] John 18. 15.
[t] Mark 14. 53. Luke 22. 54. John 18. 13.
[u] 1 Ki. 21. 10. Ps. 27. 12.
[v] Deut. 19. 15.
[w] ch. 27. 40. John 2. 19.
[x] Isa. 53. 7. ch. 27. 12.
[y] Lev. 5. 1. 1 Sam. 14. 24.
[z] Ps. 110. 1. Dan. 7. 13. John 1. 51. Rom. 14. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Rev. 1. 7.
[a] Ps. 110. 1. Acts 7. 55.
[b] 2 Ki. 18. 37. 2 Ki. 19. 1. Job 1. 20. Isa. 36. 21, 22.
[c] Lev. 24. 16. John 19. 7. Acts 2. 23. Acts 3. 15. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 14, 15.
[d] Num. 12. 14. Deut. 25. 9. Job 30. 10. Isa. 50. 6. Isa. 52. 14. Isa. 53. 3. ch. 27. 30. Mark 14. 65. Mark 15. 19. Luke 18. 32.
[e] Mic. 5. 1. Luke 22. 63.
[4] Or, rods.
[f] Mark 14. 65.
[g] 2 Sam. 12. 13. Zech. 12. 10. 2 Cor. 7. 10. Gal. 6. 1.
[a] Ps. 2. 2. Mark 15. 1. Luke 22. 66. Luke 23. 1. John 18. 28.
[b] ch. 20. 19. Acts 3. 13. 1 Thess. 2. 14.
[c] Job 20. 5. ch. 26. 14. Mark 14. 10, 11, 43–46. Luke 22. 2–6, 47, 48. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
[d] 2 Sam. 17. 23. Acts 1. 18.
[e] Zech. 11. 12.
[1] Or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.
[f] Mark 15. 2. Luke 23. 3. John 18. 33.
[g] John 18. 37. 1 Tim. 6. 13.

saying, Thou also wast with Jē'sus of Gă'lĭ-lee.

70 But he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, This *fellow* was also with Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Pē'tēr, Surely thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Pē'tēr remembered the word of Jē'sus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and [g]wept bitterly. R. Mar. 1. 15.

CHAPTER 27. 956

1 *Christ before Pilate.* 19 *The sentence.* 34 *The crucifixion.* 50 *The burial.* 66 *Sealing and guarding his sepulchre.*

WHEN the morning was come, all [a]the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jē'sus to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound him, they led *him* away, and [b]delivered him to Pŏn'tĭ-ŭs Pī'late the governor.

3 ¶ Then [c]Jū'das, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What *is that* to us? see thou *to that*.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, [d]and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jĕr'e-mȳ the prophet, saying, [e]And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, [1]whom they of the children of Ĭs'ra-el did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 And Jē'sus stood before the governor: and [f]the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jē'sus said unto him, [g]Thou sayest. I. (Ver. 29). M.*.

12 And when he was accused of the

*M. (Ver. 29).

chief priests and elders, [h]he answered nothing.

13 Then said Pĭ'late unto him, [i]Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 Now [j]at *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Bă-răb'bas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pĭ'late said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Bă-răb'bas, or Jē'sus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for [k]envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in [l]a dream because of him.

20 But [m]the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Bă-răb'bas, and destroy Jē'sus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Bă-răb'bas.

22 Pĭ'late saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jē'sus which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pĭ'late saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, [n]he took water, and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it*.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, [o]His blood *be* on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ Then released he Bă-răb'bas unto them: and when [p]he had scourged Jē'sus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jē'sus into the [2]common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers*.

28 And they stripped him, and [q]put on him a scarlet robe. M. Ver. 37.

I M 29 ¶ And [r]when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! I. Ver. 37.

30 And [s]they spit upon him, and took the reed, and [t]smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, [u]and led him away to crucify *him*.

32 And [v]as they came out, [w]they found a man of Çў-rē'nĕ, Sī'mon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Gŏl'gō-thà, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ They [x]gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof*, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, [y]They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there; I. Ver. 42.

I M 37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JĒ'SUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. M. Ver. 12.

38 Then [z]were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And [a]they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, [b]Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said, I. Mar. 11. 10.

I M 42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Ĭs'ra-ĕl, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. M.*

43 He [c]trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 The [d]thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 Now [e]from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jē'sus [f]cried with a loud voice, saying, Ē'lī, Ē lī, lā'mà să-bäch'tha-nī? that is to say, [g]My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard *that*, said, This *man* calleth for Ē-lī'as.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, [h]and filled *it* with vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Ē-lī'as will come to save him.

50 ¶ Jē'sus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, [i]the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and [j]the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and

A. D. 33.

h Isa. 53. 7. ch. 26. 63. John 19. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
i ch. 26. 62. John 19. 10.
j Mark 15. 6. Luke 23. 17. John 18. 39. Acts 25. 9.
k Acts 7. 9.
l Job 33. 15.
m Mark 15. 11. Luke 23. 18. John 18. 40. Acts 3. 14.
n Deut. 21. 6.
o Num. 35. 33. Deut. 19. 10. Josh. 2. 19. 2 Sam. 1. 16. 2 Sam. 3. 28. 1 Ki. 2. 32. Ezek. 22. 2–4. Acts 5. 28.
p Isa. 53. 5. Mark 15. 15. John 19. 1.
2 Or, governor's house.
q Luke 23. 11.
r Ps. 35. 15, 16. Ps. 69. 19. Isa. 49. 7. Isa. 53. 3. Jer. 20. 7. Heb. 12. 2, 3.
s Job 30. 10. Isa. 50. 6. Isa. 52. 14. Mark 15. 19. Luke 18. 32.
t Mic. 5. 1. Mark 15. 19. Luke 22. 63.
u Isa. 53. 7. ch. 20. 19. ch. 21. 39. Mark 15. 20 Luke 23. 26. John 19. 16, 17.
v Num. 15. 35. 1 Ki. 21. 13. Acts 7. 58. Heb. 13. 12.
w Mark 15. 21.
x Ps. 69. 21.
y Ps. 22. 18.
z Isa. 53. 12. Mark 15. 27. Luke 23. 32. John 19. 18.
a Ps. 22. 7. Ps. 109. 25.
b ch. 26. 61. John 2. 19.
c Ps. 22. 8.
d Luke 23. 39.
e Isa. 50. 3. Amos 8. 9.
f Heb. 5. 7.
g Ps. 22. 1.
h Ps. 69. 21. John 19. 29.
i Ex. 26. 31. 2 Chr. 3. 14. Mark 15. 38. Luke 23. 45. Eph. 2. 14, 18. Heb. 6. 19. Heb. 10. 19, 20.
j Ex. 19. 18. Ps. 18. 7.

*M. Mar. 4. 30–32.

[k]many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now [l]when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jē'sus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, [m]which followed Jē'sus from Găl'ĭ-lee, ministering unto him:

56 Among [n]which was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'rў the mother of Jāmes and Jō'sēs, and the mother of Zĕb'e-dee's children.

57 When [o]the even was come, there came a rich man of Ar-ĭ-mă-thæ'a, named Jō'seph, who also himself was Jē'sus' disciple:

58 He went to Pī'late, and begged the body of Jē'sus. Then Pī'late commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Jō'seph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And [p]laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē, and the other Mā'rў, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Phăr'ĭ-sees came together unto Pī'late,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that [q]deceiver said, while he was yet alive, [r]After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pī'late said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make *it* as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, [s]sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

957 CHAPTER 28.

1 *The resurrection.* 9 *Jesus appears to the women.* 16 *His disciples see him.* 19 *Christ sends his disciples to baptize and teach all nations.*

IN the [a]end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē [b]and the other Mā'rў to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there [1]was a great earthquake: for [c]the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His [d]countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead *men.*

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, [e]Fear not ye: for I know tha ye seek Jē'sus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, as [f]he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he [g]goeth before you into Găl'ĭ-lee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, [h]Jē'sus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jē'sus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell [i]my brethren that they go into Găl'ĭ-lee, and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him *away* while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Găl'ĭ-lee, into a mountain [j]where Jē'sus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jē'sus came and spake unto them, saying, [k]All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. K.

19 ¶ Go ye therefore, and [2]teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Hō'lў Ghōst: D.

20 [l]Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Ā-mĕn'

A. D. 33.

k Ps. 68. 20.

l Ex. 20. 18, 19. Mark 15. 39. Luke 23. 47.

m Luke 8. 2.

n Mark 15. 40

o Mark 15. 42. Luke 23. 50. John 19. 38.

p Isa. 53. 9.

q Ps. 2. 1, 6. Luke 23. 2. John 7. 12. Acts 4. 27, 28. 2 Cor. 6. 8.

r ch. 16. 21. ch. 17. 23. ch. 20. 19. ch. 26. 61. Mark 8. 31.

s Dan. 6. 17.

a ch. 12. 1, 2, 5, 8. Mark 16. 1. Luke 23. 54, 56.

b ch. 27. 56.

1 Or, had been.

c Mark 16. 5. Luke 24. 4. John 20. 12.

d Dan. 10. 6. ch. 17. 2. Rev. 10. 1. Rev. 18. 1.

e Rev. 1. 17.

f ch. 12. 40. ch. 16. 21. ch. 17. 23. ch. 20. 19.

g ch. 26. 32. Mark 16. 7.

h Mark 16. 9. John 20. 14. Rev. 1. 17, 18.

i Rom. 8. 29. Heb. 2. 11.

j ch. 26. 32. Mark 15. 41. Mark 16. 7.

k Dan. 7. 13. Eph. 1. 21. Phil. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 17. 14.

2 Or, make disciples, or, Christians of all nations. Ps. 22. 27. Isa. 49. 6, 22. Isa. 52. 10. Hos. 2. 23. Mic. 4. 2. Mal. 1. 11. Luke 24. 47. Col. 1. 23.

l Acts 2. 42.

S. Mar. 3. 35. L. (Mar. 9. 42).
*K. Mar. 2. 10. †D. Mar. 2. 29.

PETER DENIES CHRIST—"And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice."—(Matt. 26: 75.)

SAINT MARK.

A. D. 26, ending.

1 *John the Baptist as a messenger.* 9 *Baptism and preaching of Jesus.* 16 *Call of four disciples.* 23 *Many are healed.*

THE beginning of the gospel of Jē'sus Chrīst, [a]the Son of God;

2 As it is written in the prophets, [b]Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The [c]voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance [1]for the remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Jū-dæ'á, and they of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jôr'dan, confessing their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat [d]locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, [e]There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I [f]indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you [g]with the Hō'lȳ Ghōst.

9 And [h]it came to pass in those days, that Jē'sus came from Năz'a-rĕth of Găl'ĭ-lee, and was baptized of John in Jôr'dan.

10 And [i]straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens [2]opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, *saying,* [j]Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 And [k]immediately the spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Să'tan; and was with the wild beasts; [l]and the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jē'sus came into Găl'ĭ-lee, [m]preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, [n]The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 Now [o]as he walked by the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, he saw Sī'mon and Ăn'drew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jē'sus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway [p]they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And [q]when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw Jāmes the *son* of Zĕb'e-dee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zĕb'e-dee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 And [r]they went into Că-pĕr'naŭm; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And [s]they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And [t]there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let *us* alone; [u]what have we to do with thee, thou Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the [v]Holy One of God.

25 And Jē'sus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit [w]had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Găl'ĭ-lee.

29 And [x]forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Sī'mon and Ăn'drew, with Jāmes and John.

30 But Sī'mon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; [y]and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And [z]at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and [a]suffered not the devils [3]to speak, because they knew him.

a Ps. 2. 7. Luke 1. 35. John 1. 34. Rom. 8. 3. 1 John 4. 15.
b Mal. 3. 1.
c Isa. 40. 3. Luke 3. 4. John 1. 15, 23.
1 Or, unto.
d Lev. 11. 22.
e Acts 13. 25.
f Acts 11. 16. Acts 19. 4.
g Isa. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 4. Acts 10. 45. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
h Matt. 3. 13. Luke 3. 21.
i John 1. 32.
2 Or, cloven, or, rent.
j Ps. 2. 7. Matt. 3. 17. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
k Matt. 4. 1. Luke 4. 1.
l Matt. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
m Matt. 4. 23.
n Ps. 110. 3. Dan. 2. 44. Dan. 9. 25. Gal. 4. 4. Eph. 1. 10.
o Matt. 4. 18. Luke 5. 4.
p John 1. 35, 40. Matt. 19. 27. Luke 5. 11.
q Matt. 4. 21.
r Matt. 4. 13. Luke 4. 31.
s Matt. 7. 28.
t Matt. 12. 43. ch. 5. 2. ch. 7. 25. ch. 9. 25. Luke 4. 33.
u 2 Sam. 16. 10. 2 Sam. 19. 22. Joel 3. 4. Matt. 8. 29. ch. 5. 7. Luke 4. 34. John 2. 4.
v Ps. 16. 10. Luke 4. 34. Acts 2. 27. Jas. 2. 19.
w ch. 9. 20.
x Matt. 8. 14. Luke 4. 38.
y Ps. 103. 3.
z Luke 4. 40.
a ch. 3. 12. Luke 4. 41. Acts 16. 17.
3 Or, to say that they knew him.

51 *P. Luk. 3. 16. †B. Ver. 10. ‡E. Ver. 12. §B. Luk. 1. 15. ¶J. (Luk. 3. 22). **N. Luk. 3. 16. ††E. 12. 36; L. 12. 36. ***F. 6. 33, 34.

35 And [b]in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and [c]there prayed.

36 And Sī'mon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All *men* seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, [d]Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for [e]therefore came I forth.

39 And [f]he preached in their synagogues throughout all Găl'ĭ-lee, and [g]cast out devils.

40 And [h]there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst [i]make me clean.

41 And Jē'sus, [j]moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things [k]which Mō'sēs commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 But [l]he went out, and began to publish *it* much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jē'sus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: [m]and they came to him from every quarter. E. 2. 3–12.

959 CHAPTER 2.

1 *The palsied healed.* 14 *Matthew called.* 15 *Pharisees rebuked.* 23 *Plucking ears of corn on the sabbath day.*

AND again [a]he entered into Că-pēr'na-ŭm after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, no, not so much as about the door: and he [b]preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jē'sus [c]saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, [d]Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? [e]who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately [f]when Jē'sus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

9 Whether [g]is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that [h]the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) K. 10. 27.

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And [i]immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion. E. 3. 1–5.

13 And [j]he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 And [k]as he passed by, he saw Lē'vī the *son* of Al-phæ'us sitting [l]at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 And [m]it came to pass, that, as Jē'sus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jē'sus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when [n]the scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jē'sus heard *it*, he saith unto them, [o]They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. C. 4. 12, L. 3. 28

18 And [p]the disciples of John and of the Phăr'ĭ-sees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Phăr'ĭ-sees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jē'sus said unto them, Can the children of [q]the bridechamber fast, while the [r]bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of [s]new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is

A. D. 31.

b Luke 4. 42.
c Ps. 69. 1. Matt. 26. 38–44. ch. 14. 32–39. Heb. 5. 7.
d Luke 4. 43.
e Isa. 61. 1. John 16. 28. John 17. 4.
f Matt. 4. 23. Luke 4. 44. John 9. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 2.
g Gen. 3. 15
h Num. 12. 10–15. Deut. 24. 8, 9. 2 Sam. 3. 29. 2 Ki. 5. 5–27. Matt. 8. 2. Matt. 11. 5. Luke 5. 12.
i Gen. 18. 14. Jer. 32. 17.
j Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 4. 15
k Lev. 14. 3, 4, 10. Luke 5. 14.
l Luke 5. 15.
m ch. 2. 13.

a Matt. 9. 1. Luke 5. 18.
b Isa. 61. 1. Matt. 5. 2. ch. 6. 2. Luke 5. 1. Eph. 2. 17. Heb. 2. 3.
c Gen. 22. 12. Heb. 4. 13.
d Ps. 103. 3. Isa. 53. 11.
e Job 14. 4. Ps. 130. 4. Isa. 43. 25. Rom. 8. 33.
f 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 29. 17. Ps. 7. 9. Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 17. 10. Matt. 9. 4. Heb. 4. 13. Rev. 2. 23
g Matt. 9. 5
h Isa. 53. 11 Dan. 7. 13
i Ps. 33. 9
j Matt. 9. 9.
k Luke 5. 27.
l Or, at the place where the custom was received.
m Matt. 9. 10.
n Isa. 65. 5.
o Matt. 9. 12, 13. Matt. 18. 11. Luke 5. 31, 32. Luke 15. 7. Luke 19. 10. 1 Tim. 1. 15.
p Matt. 9. 14. Luke 5. 33.
q Song 1. 4.
r Ps. 45. Isa. 54. 5. Matt. 22. 2. John 3. 29. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 5. 25, 32. Rev. 19. 7. Rev. 21. 1.
s Or, raw, or, unwrought. Matt. 9. 16.

spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And [r]it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, [s]to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Phăr'ĭ-sees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read [t]what Dā'vid did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Ă-bī'a-thär the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, [u]which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore [v]the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

960 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Healing the withered hand.* 11 *Unclean spirits rebuked.* 13 *The twelve apostles chosen.* 28 *Penalty of blasphemy.*

E AND [a]he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, [1]Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with [b]anger, being grieved for the [2]hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* out: and his hand was restored whole as the other. E. Ver. 10–12.

6 And [c]the Phăr'ĭ-sees went forth, and straightway took counsel with [d]the Hē-rō'dĭ-ans against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jē'sus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Găl'ĭ-lee followed him, [e]and from Jū-dæ'ā,

8 And from Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, and from [f]Ĭ-dū-mæ'ā, and *from* beyond Jôr'dan; and they about Tyre and Sī'dŏn, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

E 10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they [3]pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And [g]unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, [h]Thou art the Son of God.

12 And [i]he straitly charged them that they should not make him known. E. Ver. 14, 15.

13 And [k]he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth *unto him* whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that E they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: E.*

16 And Sī'mon [l]he surnamed Pē'tĕr;

17 And Jāmes the *son* of Zĕb'e-dee, and John the brother of Jāmes; and he surnamed them Bō-a-nēr'gēs, which is, [k]The sons of thunder:

18 And Ăn'drew, and Phĭl'ĭp, and Băr-thŏl'o-mew, and Măt'thew, and Thŏm'as, and Jāmes the *son* of Ăl-phæ'us, and [l]Thăd-dæ'us, and Sī'mon the Că'nāan-īte,

19 And Jū'das Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, which also betrayed him: and they went [4]into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, [m]so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his [5]friends heard *of it*, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And the scribes which came E down from Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm said, [n]He hath Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And [o]he called them *unto him*, and said unto them in parables, How can Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Sā'tan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. E. 5 1–20.

27 No [p]man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 Verily [q]I say unto you, All sins L shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: L. ‡. W. ‡.

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Hō'lў Ghōst hath [r]never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 ¶ There [s]came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold,

A. D. 31.

r Matt. 12. 1. Luke 6. 1.
s Deut. 23. 25.
t 1 Sam. 21. 6.
u Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 9. Matt. 12. 3, 4. Luke 6. 3, 4.
v Matt. 12. 8. Eph. 1. 20, 21. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
a Matt. 12. 9. Luke 6. 6.
1 Arise, stand forth in the midst. Dan. 6. 10. Phil. 1. 14.
b 1 Ki. 19. 10. Ps. 69. 9. Ps. 119. 139. ch. 11. 15–17. John 2. 14–17.
2 Or, blindness.
c Matt. 12. 14.
d Matt. 22. 16.
e Luke 6. 17.
3 Or, rushed.
f Matt. 8. 31. ch. 1. 23. ch. 5. 5–7. Luke 4. 41
g Matt. 4. 3, 6. Matt. 8. 29. Matt. 14. 33. ch. 1. 1. Luke 8. 28. Acts 16. 17.
h Matt. 12. 16. ch. 1. 25, 34. Luke 4. 41.
i Matt. 10. 1. Luke 6. 12. Luke 9. 1.
j John 1. 42.
k Isa. 58. 1.
l Luke 6. 16. Acts 1. 13. Jude 1.
4 Or, home.
m ch. 6. 31.
5 Or, kinsmen. John 7. 5. John 10. 20.
n Matt. 9. 34. Matt. 10. 25. Matt. 12. 24. Luke 11. 15. John 7. 20. John 8. 48, 52.
o Matt. 12. 25. Luke 11. 17–20.
p Isa. 49. 24. Matt. 12. 29.
q Matt. 12. 31. Luke 12. 10. Heb. 6. 4–8. Heb. 10. 26–31. 1 John 5. 16.
r Matt. 25. 46. ch. 12. 40. Acts 7. 51. 2 Thess. 1. 9. Heb. 6. 4. Jude 7, 13.
s Matt. 12. 46. Luke 8. 19.

*E. Ver. 22–27. †L. Luk. 1. 77–79.
‡W. 16. 15, 16.

[t]thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.
33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?
34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, [u]Behold my mother and my brethren!
S 35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother. S. 4. 5–8.

961 CHAPTER 4.

1 *The sower and the seed.* 14 *The parable explained.* 30 *The mustard seed.* 35 *The tempest stilled.*

AND [a]he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.
2 And he taught them many things by parables, [b]and said unto them in his doctrine,
3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:
4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.
S 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:
6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.
7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.
8 And other fell on good ground, and [c]did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. S. Verses 16–20.
9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.
10 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve [d]asked of him the parable.
11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the [e]mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto [f]them that are without, all *these* things are done in parables: C. Luk. 1. 79.
C 12 That [g]seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them.
13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?
14 ¶ The [h]sower soweth the word.
15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, [i]Sā'tan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

A. D. 31.

[t] Matt. 13. 55. ch. 6. 3. John 7. 3.
[u] Deut. 33. 9. Rom. 8. 29. Heb. 2. 11.
[a] Matt. 13. 1. Luke 8. 4.
[b] ch. 12. 38.
[c] John 15. 5. Col. 1. 6.
[d] Prov. 2. 1. Prov. 4. 7. Prov. 13. 20. Matt. 13. 10. Luke 8. 9.
[e] 1 Cor. 2. 10.
[f] 1 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Cor. 5. 12. Col. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 12. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
[g] Isa. 6. 9. Isa. 44. 18. Jer. 5. 21. Matt. 13. 14. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 8.
[h] Matt. 13. 19. Eph. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25.
[i] 2 Cor. 2. 11. 2 Cor. 4. 4. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[j] Job 27. 10.
[k] Ps. 52. 7. Prov. 23. 5. Eccl. 5. 13. Luke 18. 24. Acts 5. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 17. Tit. 1. 11.
[l] Rom. 7. 4. 2 Cor. 5. 17. 2 Pet. 1. 4.
[m] Matt. 5. 15. Luke 8. 16. Luke 11. 33. 1 The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as at Matt. 5. 15.
[n] Matt. 10. 26. Luke 12. 2. Acts 4. 20. 1 John 1. 2.
[o] Matt. 11. 15.
[p] 1 John 4. 1
[q] Matt. 7. 2 Luke 6. 38. 2 Cor. 9. 6.
[r] Matt. 13. 12. Matt. 25. 29. Luke 8. 18. Luke 19. 26.
[s] Matt. 3. 2. Matt. 4. 17. Matt. 13. 24.
[t] Or, ripe.
[u] Eph. 4. 13.
[v] Rev. 14. 15.
[w] Lam. 2. 13. Matt. 11. 16. Matt. 13. 31. Luke 13. 18. Acts 2. 41. Acts 4. 4. Acts 5. 14. Acts 19. 20.
[x] Mal. 1. 11. Rev. 11. 15.
[y] Matt. 13. 34. John 16. 12.

16 And these are they likewise S which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;
17 And have [j]no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.
18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,
19 And the cares of this world, and [k]the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.
20 And these are they which are sown on good [l]ground; such as hear the word, and receive *it*, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred. S. S. 34.
21 ¶ And [m]he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under [n]a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?
22 For [o]there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.
23 If [p]any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
24 And he said unto them, [q]Take heed what ye hear: [r]with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.
25 For [s]he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.
26 ¶ And he said, [s]So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;
27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.
28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.
C 29 But when the fruit is [t]brought forth, immediately [u]he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.
M 30 ¶ And he said, [v]Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?
31 *It is* like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth: M. 10. 31.
32 But when it is sown, it [w]groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.
33 And [x]with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear *it*.
34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were

*C. 8. 38.

alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And [x]the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and [y]rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

S W 40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith? S. Luk. 21. 18. W.*.

41 And they [z]feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

*W. Luk. 8. 24, 25.

962 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Evil spirits enter into the swine.* 25 *Christ heals the bloody issue.* 35 *Raising of Jairus' daughter.*

E AND [a]they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gădăr-ēnēs'.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jē'sus afar off, he ran and [b]worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, *thou* Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, *thou* unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What *is* thy name? And he answered, saying, My name *is* Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of [c]swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. E

13 And forthwith Jē'sus [d]gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jē'sus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and [e]in his right mind: and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw *it* told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and *also* concerning the swine.

17 And [f]they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he [g]that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. T. 8. 38.

19 Howbeit Jē'sus suffered him not, T but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and [h]began to publish in Dĕ-căp'o-lĭs how great things Jē'sus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel. E. Ver. 22–43.

21 And [i]when Jē'sus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 And, [j]behold, there cometh one E of the rulers of the synagogue, Jā-ī'rus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee,* come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And *Jē'sus* went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which [k]had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and [l]was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jē'sus, came in the press behind, [m]and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And [n]straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her* body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jē'sus, immediately knowing in himself that [o]virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the

A. D. 31.

x Isa. 42. 4. Matt. 8. 18, 23. Luke 8. 22.

y Job 28. 11. Job 38. 11. Ps. 29. 10. Ps. 65. 5. Ps. 89. 9. Ps. 93. 4. Ps. 107. 23–29. Ps. 135. 5, 6. Nah. 1. 4. Matt. 8. 24–27. ch. 9. 25. Luke 4. 39.

z Ps. 33. 8, 9. Ps. 46. 1–3. Isa. 43. 2, 3. Matt. 8. 26. Luke 8. 25. John 6. 19, 20.

a Matt. 8. 28. Luke 8. 26.

b Ps. 66. 4. Acts 16. 17. Phil. 2. 10, 11.

c Lev. 11. 7. Deut. 14. 8. Isa. 65. 4. Luke 15. 15.

d 1 Ki. 22. 22. Job 1. 12. Job 2. 6. Job 12. 16. Matt. 28. 18. Luke 4. 36. Eph. 1. 20, 23. Col. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8.

e Rom. 16. 20. 1 John 3. 8.

f Gen. 26. 16. Deut. 5. 25. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Job 21. 14. Job 22. 17. Matt. 8. 34. ch. 1. 24. Luke 5. 8. Luke 8. 37. Acts 16. 39. 1 Cor. 2. 14.

g Ps. 116. 12. Luke 8. 38. Luke 17. 15, 17. Luke 23. 42, 43. Phil. 1. 23.

h Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 116. 16. Isa. 63. 7. Matt. 4. 25. ch. 7. 31.

i Gen. 49. 10. Matt. 9. 1.

j Matt. 9. 18. Luke 8. 41. Luke 13. 14.

k Lev. 15. 25. Matt. 9. 20. Luke 8. 43.

l Ps. 108. 12.

m ch. 3. 10. Acts 5. 15. Acts 19. 12.

n Ex. 15. 26. Luke 6. 19. Luke 8. 46, 47.

o Luke 6. 19.

press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, [p]thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While [q]he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's *house certain* which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jĕ'sus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be [r]not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Pē'tĕr, and Jāmes, and John the brother of Jāmes.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but [s]sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But [t]when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Tăl'ĭ-thā cū'mī; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And [u]straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was *of the age* of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And [v]he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat. E. 6. 5.

963 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Christ's home reception.* 7 *The apostles instructed.* 27 *John the Baptist beheaded.* 34 *Miracle of the five loaves and two fishes.* 48 *Christ walks on the sea.* 53 *Many are healed.*

AND [a]he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing *him* were astonished, saying, [b]From whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom *is* this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is [c]not this the carpenter, the son of Mā'rў, [d]the brother of Jāmes, and Jō'sēs, and of Jū'dā, and Sī'mon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they [e]were offended at him.

4 But Jē'sus said unto them, [f]A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And [g]he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*. E. Ver. 7.

6 And [h]he marvelled because of their unbelief. [i]And he went round about the villages, teaching. D. Luk. 1.

7 ¶ And [j]he called *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits; E. Ver. 13.

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no [1]money in *their* purse:

9 But [k]*be* shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And [l]he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place. H. S. 36–38. N. 16. 15, 16.

11 And [m]whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake [n]off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. [o]Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sŏd'om [2]and Gŏ-mŏr'rhā in the day of judgment, than for that city. J.†. J.‡.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent. R. 11. 25, 26.

13 And they cast out many devils, [p]and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed *them*. E.*.

14 And [q]king Hĕr'od heard *of him*; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others [r]said, That it is Ē-lī'as. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But [s]when Hĕr'od heard *thereof*, he said, It is Jŏhn, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For Hĕr'od himself had sent forth and laid hold upon Jŏhn, and bound him in prison for Hē-rō'dĭ-as' sake, his brother Phĭl'ĭp's wife: for he had married her.

18 For Jŏhn had said unto Hĕr'od, It [t]is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Hē-rō'dĭ-as had [3]a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Hĕr'od [u]feared Jŏhn, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and [4]observed him; and when

*E. Ver. 54–56. †J. Luk. 10. 12–14. ‡J. Luk. 10. 12.

A. D. 31.

p Matt. 9. 22. ch. 10. 52. Luke 7. 50. Luke 8. 48. Luke 17. 19. Luke 18. 42. Acts 14. 9.
q Luke 8. 49.
r Ps. 103. 13. John 11. 25, 40.
s Dan. 12. 2. John 11. 11. Acts 20. 9. 1 Cor. 11. 30. 1 Cor. 15. 20. 1 Thess. 4. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 10.
t Acts 9. 40.
u Ps. 33. 9.
v Matt. 12. 16. Matt. 17. 9. ch. 3. 12. Luke 5. 14.

a Matt. 13. 54. Luke 4. 16.
b John 6. 42. John 7. 15.
c Isa. 53. 2, 3. 1 Cor. 1. 23.
d Matt. 12. 46. Gal. 1. 19.
e Matt. 11. 6.
f Jer. 11. 21. Jer. 12. 6. Matt. 13. 57. Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44.
g Gen. 19. 22.
h Isa. 59. 1, 2, 16.
i Matt. 9. 35.
j Matt. 10. 1. Luke 9. 1.
1 The word signifieth a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing, but here it is taken in general for money.
k Acts 12. 8.
l Matt. 10. 11.
m Matt. 10. 14.
n Acts 13. 51. Acts 18. 6.
o Heb. 10. 31.
2 or.
p Jas. 5. 14.
q Matt. 14. 1.
r Matt. 16. 14.
s Luke 3. 19.
t Lev. 18. 16. Lev. 20. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 2. Heb. 13. 4.
3 Or, an inward grudge.
u Matt. 21. 26.
4 Or, kept him, or saved him.

he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

21 And [v]when a convenient day was come, that Hĕr'od [w]on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Găl'ĭ-lee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Hē-rō'dĭ-as came in, [x]and danced, and pleased Hĕr'od and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever [y]thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, [z]The head of Jŏhn the Băp'tist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of Jŏhn the Băp'tist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent [5]an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard *of it*, they came and [a]took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And [b]the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jē'sus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 And [c]he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there [d]were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 And Jē'sus, when he came out, saw much people, and [e]was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and [f]he began to teach them many things.

35 And [g]when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time *is* far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, [h]Shall we go and buy two hundred [6]pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, [i]Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down [7]by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and [k]blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave *them* to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 [l]And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before [7]unto Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dà, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 [m]And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and [n]would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For [o]they considered not *the miracle* of the loaves: for [p]their heart was hardened.

53 [q]And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gĕnnĕs'a-rĕt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that [r]they might touch

A. D. 32.

v Matt. 14. 6.
w Gen. 40. 20.
x Isa. 3. 16.
y Esth. 5. 3, 6. Esth. 7. 2. Eccl. 5. 2. Rom. 1. 28–31. Heb. 11. 36–38. Jas. 2. 13. Rev. 6. 9–11.
z verse 16. Prov. 12. 10. Matt. 3. 1. Matt. 14. 8. ch. 1. 4.
5 Or, one of his guard.
a 1 Ki. 13. 29, 30. 2 Chr. 24. 15, 16. Matt. 14. 12. Acts 8. 2.
b Luke 9. 10.
c Matt. 14. 13.
d ch. 3. 20.
e Ps. 86. 15. Ps. 111. 4. Ps. 145. 8. Matt. 9. 36. Matt. 14. 14. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 4. 15. Heb. 5. 2.
f Isa. 54. 13. Isa. 61. 1. Luke 9. 11.
g Matt. 14. 15. Luke 9. 12.
h Num. 11. 13, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 43. Matt. 15. 33. John 6. 7.
6 The Roman penny is seven-pence halfpenny. Matt. 18. 28.
i Matt. 14. 17. Matt. 15. 34. ch. 8. 5. Luke 9. 13. John 6. 9.
j 1 Cor. 14. 40.
k 1 Sam. 9. 13. Matt. 14. 15, 19. Matt. 26. 26. ch. 8. 2–9. Acts 27. 35. 1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.
l Matt. 14. 22. John 6. 17.
7 Or, over against Bethsaida.
m Matt. 14. 23. John 6. 16, 17.
n Luke 24. 28.
o Matt. 16. 9–11. ch. 7. 18. ch. 8. 17.
p Jer. 17. 9. ch. 3. 5. ch. 16. 14. Rom. 8. 7. Heb. 3. 13.
q Matt. 14. 34. Luke 5. 1.
r Matt. 9. 20. Luke 7. 14. Luke 8. 44. Acts 5. 15.

E if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched [8]him were made whole. E. 7. 25–37.

964 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Denunciation of Pharisees.* 14 *What defiles the man.* 24 *The Syrophenician woman.* 31 *Christ heals others.*

THEN [a]came together unto him the Phăr'ĭ-sees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jē-ru'-să-lĕm.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with [1]defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Phăr'ĭ-sees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their* hands [2]oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And *when they come* from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, *as* the washing of cups, and [3]pots, brasen vessels, and of [4]tables.

5 [b]Then the Phăr'ĭ-sees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

G 6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Ē-sā'ĭas prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, [c]This people honoureth me with *their* lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men. G. 10. 17–22.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, *as* the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye [5d]reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Mō'sĕs said, [e]Honour thy father and thy mother; and, [f]Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is* [g]Côr'băn, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free.*

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 ¶ And when he had called all the people *unto him,* he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you,* and understand:

15 [h]There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

A. D. 32.

8 Or, *ye.*

a Matt. 15. 1.
1 Or, common.
2 with the fist, or, diligently. Theophylact, up to the elbow.
3 Sextarius is about a pint and an half.
4 Or, beds.
b Matt. 15. 2.
c Isa. 29. 13. Ezek. 33. 31. Hos. 8. 2, 3. Matt. 15. 8. John 5. 42. Tit. 1. 14, 16. Jas. 2. 14–17.
5 Or, frustrate.
d Isa. 24. 5. Tit. 1. 14.
e Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 5. 16. Matt. 15. 4.
f Ex. 21. 17. Lev. 20. 9. Prov. 20. 20.
g Matt. 15. 5. Matt. 23. 18. 1 Tim. 5. 8.
h Acts 10. 14, 15. Rom. 14. 17. 1 Cor. 8. 8. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15.
i Matt. 11. 15.
j Matt. 15. 15.
k Gen. 6. 5. Gen. 8. 21. Job 14. 4. Job 15. 14–17. Matt. 15. 19. Acts 8. 22. Gal. 5. 19. Tit. 3. 3.
6 covetousnesses, wickednesses.
l Matt. 15. 21.
7 Or, Gentile.
m Matt. 7. 6. Matt. 10. 5, 6. Matt. 15. 23–28. Acts 13. 46. Rom. 9. 4. Eph. 2. 12.
n Josh. 21. 45. Matt. 9. 29. ch. 9. 23. 1 John 3. 8.
o Matt. 15. 29.
p Matt. 9. 32. Luke 11. 14.
q ch. 8. 23. John 9. 6.
r ch. 6. 41. John 11. 41. John 17. 1.
s John 11. 33, 38.
t Ps. 33. 9. Isa. 32. 3, 4. Isa. 35. 5, 6. Matt. 11. 5.
u Isa. 42. 2. ch. 5. 43. ch. 8. 26.

16 [i]If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 [j]And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 [k]For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, [6]covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ [l]And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, and entered into an house, and would have no man know *it:* but he could not be hid.

25 For a *certain* woman, whose E young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a [7]Greek, a Sȳ-rō-phē-nī'cian by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jē'sus said unto her, [m]Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found [n]the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ [o]And again, departing from the coasts of Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, he came unto the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, through the midst of the coasts of Dē-căp'o-lĭs.

32 And [p]they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and [q]he spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And [r]looking up to heaven, [s]he sighed, and saith unto him, Ĕph'pha-thā, that is, Be opened.

35 [t]And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And [u]he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he

charged them, so much the more a great deal they published *it;*
37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.
E. S. 22-26.

965 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Four thousand fed.* 10 *Pharisees seek a sign.* 22 *The blind restored to sight.* 27 *Christ foretells his passion.*

IN those days [a]the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jĕ'sus called his disciples *unto him,* and saith unto them,
2 I have [b]compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:
3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.
4 And his disciples answered him, From whence [c]can a man satisfy these *men* with bread here in the wilderness?
5 [d]And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.
6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and [e]gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them:* and they did set *them* before the people.
7 And they had a few small fishes: and [f]he blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them.*
8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets.
9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.
10 ¶ And [g]straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dăl-ma-nū'thā.
11 [h]And the Phăr'ĭ-sees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.
12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.
13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.
14 ¶ [i]Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.
15 [j]And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, and *of* the leaven of Hĕr'od.
16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* [k]because we have no bread.

A. D. 32.
[a] Matt. 15. 32.
[b] Ps. 86. 15. Ps. 111. 4. Ps. 145. 9. ch. 1. 41. John 13. 15. Heb 2. 17. Heb. 4. 15. Heb. 5. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 John 2. 6.
[c] Num. 11. 21, 22. 2 Kl. 4. 42, 43. 2 Kl. 7. 2. Matt. 15. 33. ch. 6. 52.
[d] Matt. 15. 34. ch. 6. 38.
[e] Deut. 8. 10. Matt. 15. 36. ch. 6. 41-44. Luke 22. 19. Luke 24. 30. 1 Cor. 11. 23, 24. 1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.
[f] Matt. 14. 19. ch. 6. 41.
[g] Matt. 15. 39.
[h] Matt. 12. 38. Matt. 16. 1. John 6. 30.
[i] Matt. 16. 5.
[j] Matt. 16. 6. Luke 12. 1. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
[k] Matt. 16. 7.
[l] Isa. 63. 17. Matt. 15. 17. Matt. 16. 8. ch. 6. 52.
[m] Matt. 14. 20. ch. 6. 43. Luke 9. 17. John 6. 13.
[n] Matt. 15. 37.
[o] ch. 6. 52.
[p] ch. 7. 33.
[q] Matt. 8. 4. ch. 5. 43.
[r] Matt. 16. 13. Luke 9. 18.
[s] Matt. 14. 2.
[t] Matt. 16. 6. John 1. 41. John 4. 42. John 6. 69. John 11. 27. Acts 8. 37. Acts 9. 20. 1 John 4. 15. 1 John 5. 1, 6.
[u] Matt. 16. 20.
[v] Matt. 16. 21. Matt. 17. 22. Luke 9. 22.
[w] Rom. 8. 7. 1 Cor. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2. 1 John 2. 15, 16.
[x] Matt. 10. 38. Matt. 16. 24. Luke 9. 23. Luke 14. 27. Gal. 5. 24. Gal. 6. 14.
[y] Matt. 10. 39. Matt. 16. 25. John 12. 25. Rev. 12. 11.

17 And when Jĕ'sus knew *it,* he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? [l]perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?
18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?
19 [m]When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.
20 And [n]when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.
F. Luk. 1. 25, 26.
21 And he said unto them, How is it that [o]ye do not understand?
22 ¶ And he cometh to Bĕth-să-ī-dă; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.
23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when [p]he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he [q]asked him if he saw ought.
24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.
25 After that he put *his* hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.
E. S. 14-20.
26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, [r]nor tell *it* to any in the town.
27 ¶ [s]And Jĕ'sus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cæs-a-rē'ā Phĭ-lĭp'pī: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?
28 And they answered, [t]John the Băp'tĭst: but some *say,* Ē-lī'as; and others, One of the prophets.
29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Pē'tĕr answereth and saith unto him, [u]Thou art the Christ.
30 And [v]he charged them that they should tell no man of him.
31 And [w]he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and *of* the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.
32 And he spake that saying openly. And Pē'tĕr took him, and began to rebuke him.
33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Pē'tĕr, saying, Get thee behind me, Să'tan: [w]for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.
34 ¶ And when he had called the people *unto him* with his disciples also, he said unto them, [x]Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.
S. 9. 43-50.
35 For [y]whosoever will save his life

shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

H 36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? C. 13. 26.

O T C 38 [z]Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. H. 9. 42–49. O. 10. 15. T.*.

966 CHAPTER 9.

2 *The transfiguration.* 11 *Instruction concerning Elias.* 30 *Christ foretells his death.*

AND he said unto them, [a]Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen [b]the kingdom of God come with power.

2 ¶ [c]And after six days Jē'şus taketh *with him* Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding [d]white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Ē-lī'as with Mō'şeş: and they were talking with Jē'şus.

5 And Pē'tēr answered and said to Jē'şus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'şeş, and one for Ē-lī'as.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was [e]a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: [f]hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jē'şus only with themselves.

9 [g]And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes [h]that Ē-lī'as must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Ē-lī'as verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and [i]how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and [j]be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That [k]Ē-lī'as is indeed come, and they have done

A. D. 32.

z Matt. 10. 33. Luke 9. 26. Luke 12. 9. Rom. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 8. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 23.

a Matt. 16. 28. Luke 9. 27.
b Matt. 24. 30. Matt. 25. 31. Luke 22. 18. Heb. 2. 8, 9.
c Matt. 17. 1. Luke 9. 28.
d Ps. 104. 1, 2. Dan. 7. 9. Matt. 28. 3.
e Ex. 40. 34. Isa. 42. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
f Heb. 1. 1, 2. Heb. 2. 3. Heb. 12. 25, 26.
g Matt. 17. 9.
h Mal. 4. 5. Matt. 17. 10.
i Gen. 3. 15. Num. 21. 9. Ps. 22. 6. Isa. 50. 6. Isa. 53. 2. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. John 3. 14. Luke 23. 11. Phil. 2. 7.
k Matt. 11. 14. Matt. 17. 12. Luke 1. 17.
l Matt. 17. 14. Luke 9. 37.
1 Or, among yourselves.
m Matt. 17. 14. Luke 9. 38.
2 Or, dasheth him.
n ch. 1. 26. Luke 9. 42.
o 2 Chr. 20. 20. Matt. 17. 20. ch. 11. 23. Luke 17. 6. John 11. 40. Acts 14. 9.
p Luke 17. 5. Eph. 2. 8. Phil. 1. 29. 2 Thess. 1. 3, 11. Heb. 11. Heb. 12. 2.
q Zech. 3. 2. Matt. 17. 18. ch. 1. 25. ch. 5. 8. Luke 4. 35. Acts 10. 38. 1 John 3. 8.
r Matt. 17. 19.
s Matt. 16. 21. Matt. 17. 22. Matt. 26. 1, 2. ch. 8. 31. Luke 9. 44.

unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 ¶ [r]And when he came to *his* disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. E

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to *him* saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye [1]with them?

17 And [m]one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he [2]teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and [n]when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jē'şus said unto him, [o]If thou canst believe, all things *are* possible to him that believeth. H. 16, 17, 18. H

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; [p]help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jē'şus saw that the people came running together, he [q]rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou* dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

26 And *the spirit* cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jē'şus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 [r]And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting. E. Ver. 38, 39.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and passed through Gāl'ī-lee; and he would not that any man should know *it*.

31 [s]For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that

he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ [t]And he came to Cā-pēr'na-ŭm: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: [u]for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who *should be* the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, [v]If any man desire to be first, *the same* shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And [w]he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and [x]whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ [y]And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jē'sus said, Forbid him not: [z]for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. E. 10. 46–52.

40 For [a]he that is not against us is on our part.

41 [b]For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

42 [c]And whosoever shall offend one of *these* little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea. L. 17. 1, 2.

43 [d]And if thy hand [3]offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

44 [e]Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, [f]pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and [g]every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. H. 12. 33.

50 [h]Salt *is* good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? [i]Have salt in yourselves, and [j]have peace one with another.

A. D. 32.

[t] Matt. 18. 1. Luke 9. 46. Luke 22. 24.
[u] Prov. 13. 10.
[v] Matt. 20. 26, 27. ch. 10. 43. Jas. 4. 6.
[w] Matt. 18. 2. ch. 10. 16.
[x] Matt. 10. 40. Luke 9. 48. John 13. 20.
[y] Num. 11. 28.
[z] 1 Cor. 12. 3.
[a] Matt. 12. 30.
[b] Matt. 10. 42.
[c] Matt. 18. 6. Luke 17. 1.
[d] Deut. 13. 6. Matt. 5. 29. Matt. 18. 8. Col. 3. 5. Heb. 12. 1.
[3] Or, cause thee to offend: and so verses 45, 47.
[e] Isa. 66. 24. 2 Thess. 1. 9.
[f] Rom. 8. 13. Gal. 5. 24.
[g] Lev. 2. 13. Ezek. 43. 24.
[h] Matt. 5. 13. Luke 14. 34.
[i] Eph. 4. 29. Col. 4. 6.
[j] Rom. 12. 18. Rom. 14. 19. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 22. Heb. 12. 14.

S. 12. 2.

CHAPTER 10.

967

2 *Christ speaks of divorce.* 13 *Blesses little children.* 17 *How to obtain eternal life.* 35 *Request of Zebedee's sons.* 46 *Restores Bartimæus' sight.*

AND [a]he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Jū-dæ'ā by the farther side of Jôr'dan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶ [b]And the Phăr'ī-sees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Mō'ses command you?

4 And they said, [c]Mō'ses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away.

5 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, [d]For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation [e]God made them male and female.

7 [f]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same *matter*.

11 And he saith unto them, [g]Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶ [h]And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought *them*.

14 But when Jē'sus saw *it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for [i]of such is the kingdom of God. O. 3.

15 Verily I say unto you, [j]Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. M. (Ver. 23–25).

16 [k]And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ [l]And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jē'sus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God.

19 Thou knowest the command-

[a] Matt. 19. 1. John 10. 40. John 11. 7.
[b] Matt. 19. 3.
[c] Deut. 24. 1. Jer. 3. 1. Matt. 5. 31. Matt. 19. 7.
[d] Deut. 9. 6. Acts 13. 18.
[e] Gen. 1. 27. Gen. 2. 20–23. Gen. 5. 2. Matt. 19. 4.
[f] Gen. 2. 24. 1 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 5. 31.
[g] Matt. 5. 32. Matt. 19. 9. Luke 16. 18. Rom. 7. 3.
[h] Matt. 19. 13. Luke 18. 15.
[i] Matt. 18. 4. Matt. 19. 14. Luke 18. 16. 1 Cor. 14. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
[j] Matt. 18. 3.
[k] Gen. 48. 14 16 Isa. 40. 11. Luke 2. 28–34.
[l] Matt. 19. 16. Luke 18. 18.

* O. 12. 28–34.

ments, [m]Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jē'sus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, [n]sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have [o]treasure in heaven: and come, take up [p]the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. G. Luk. 18. 9–14

M 23 ¶ [q]And Jē'sus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jē'sus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them [r]that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. M. Luk. 6. 20, 21.

26 And they were astonished [s]out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

K 27 And Jē'sus looking upon them saith, With men *it is* impossible, but not with God: for [t]with God all things are possible. K. 13. 31,

U 28 ¶ [u]Then Pē'tēr began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jē'sus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 [v]But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with [w]persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. U. Luk. 12. 31.

31 [w]But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ¶ [x]And they were in the way going up to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm; and Jē'sus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. [y]And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 *Saying,* Behold, we go up to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gĕn'tīles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ [z]And Jāmes and Jŏhn, the sons of Zĕb'e-dee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto M
us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. M. (11. 10).

38 But Jē'sus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jē'sus said unto them, Ye [a]shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but *it shall be* [b]*given to them* for whom it is prepared.

41 [c]And when the ten heard *it,* they began to be much displeased with Jāmes and Jŏhn.

42 But Jē'sus called them *to him,* and saith unto them, [d]Ye know that they which [1]are accounted to rule over the Gĕn'tīles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 [e]But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even [f]the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and [g]to give his life a ransom for many. D. 14. 22–24.

46 ¶ [h]And they came to Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and as he went out of Jĕr'ĭ-chō with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bär-ti-mæ'us, the son of Tĭ-mæ'us, sat by the highway side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, he began to cry out, and say, Jē'sus, *thou* [i]son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, *Thou* son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

49 And Jē'sus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jē'sus.

51 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

A. D. 33.

[m] Ex. 20. Rom. 13. 9. Jas. 2. 11.
[n] Acts 2. 44. 1 Tim. 6. 18.
[o] Matt. 6. 19, 20. Matt. 19. 21. Luke 12. 33. Luke 16. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 17–19. 1 Pet. 1. 4, 5.
[p] Acts 14. 22. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
[q] Matt. 19. 23. Luke 18. 24.
[r] Job 31. 24. Ps. 17. 14. Ps. 52. 7. Ps. 62. 10. Jer. 9. 23. Ezek. 28. 4–8. Zeph. 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 17. Jas. 5. 1–3.
[s] Jer. 32. 17. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37. Heb. 7. 25.
[t] Matt. 19. 27. Luke 18. 28.
[u] 2 Chr. 25. 9. Ps. 19. 11. Luke 18. 30.
[v] Matt. 5. 11, 12. John 16. 22, 23. Acts 14. 22. Rom. 5. 3. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12. Heb. 12. 6. Jas. 1. 2–4. 1 Pet. 4. 12–16.
[w] Matt. 19. 30. Matt. 20. 16. Luke 13. 30.
[x] Matt. 20. 17. Luke 18. 31.
[y] ch. 8. 31. ch. 9. 31. Luke 9. 22. Luke 18. 31.
[z] Matt. 20. 20.
[a] Acts 12. 2. Rev. 1. 9.
[b] Jas. 4. 3.
[c] Matt. 20. 24.
[d] Luke 22. 25.
[1] Or, think good.
[e] Matt. 20. 26, 28. ch. 9. 35. Luke 9. 48.
[f] Matt. 20. 28. Luke 22. 26, 27. John 13. 14. Phil. 2. 7. Heb. 5. 8.
[g] Isa. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 24, 26. Matt. 20. 28. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Gal. 3. 13. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14.
[h] Matt. 20. 29. Luke 18. 35.
[i] Isa. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5, 6. Rom. 1. 3. Rev. 22. 16.

52 And Jē'sus said unto him, Go thy way; [z]thy faith hath [2]made thee whole. And immediately [a]he received his sight, and followed Jē'sus in the way.

968 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ enters Jerusalem.* 15 *Cleansing the temple.* 20 *An exhortation to faith.*

AND [c]when they came nigh to Jē-rų'sā-lĕm, unto Bĕth'pha-gē and Bĕth'a-nў, at the mount of [b]Ō'lĭ-vĕs, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring *him.*

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that [c]the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jē'sus had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jē'sus, and cast their garments on him; [d]and he sat upon him.

8 [e]And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed *them* in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, [f]saying, Hō-şăn'nà; Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed *be* the kingdom of our father Dā'vid, that cometh in the name of the Lord: [g]Hō-şăn'nà in the highest. I. 15. 2. M. 12. 36.

11 [h]And Jē'sus entered into Jē-rų'sā-lĕm, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bĕth'a-nў with the twelve.

12 ¶ And [i]on the morrow, when they were come from Bĕth'a-nў, he was hungry:

13 [j]And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not *yet.*

14 And Jē'sus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard *it.*

15 ¶ [k]And they come to Jē-rų'sā-lĕm: and Jē'sus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry *any* vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, [l]My house shall be called [1]of all nations the house of prayer? but [m]ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 And [n]the scribes and chief priests heard *it,* and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because [o]all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ [p]And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Pē'tĕr calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jē'sus answering saith unto them, [2]Have faith in God.

23 For [q]verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, [r]What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive *them,* and ye shall have *them.* L. Luk. 4. 10, 11.

25 And when ye stand praying, [s]forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But [t]if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses. R. Luk. 3. 8.

27 ¶ And they come again to Jē-rų'sā-lĕm: [u]and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one [3]question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of Jŏhn, was *it* from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for [v]all *men* counted Jŏhn, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto

A. D. 33.

[f] Matt. 9. 22. [2] Or, saved thee.
[g] Isa. 29. 18. Isa. 32. 3. Isa. 35. 5. Isa. 42. 6, 7. Isa. 43. 8. ch. 8. 22–26. Acts 26. 18.
[a] Matt. 21. 1. Luke 19. 29. John 12. 14.
[b] Acts 1. 12.
[c] Acts 10. 36. Heb. 1. 2. Heb. 2. 7–9.
[d] 1 Ki. 1. 33. Zech. 9. 9.
[e] Matt. 21. 8.
[f] Ps. 118. 26. Isa. 62. 11. Matt. 21. 9. Matt. 23. 39. Luke 19. 37, 38. John 12. 13.
[g] Ps. 148. 1.
[h] Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 21. 12.
[i] Matt. 21. 18.
[j] Matt. 21. 19.
[k] Matt. 21. 12. Luke 19. 45. John 2. 14.
[l] Isa. 56. 7. Isa. 60. 7. Zech. 2. 11. [1] Or, an house of prayer for all nations.
[m] Jer. 7. 11.
[n] Matt. 21. 45. Luke 19. 47.
[o] Matt. 7. 28. ch. 1. 22. Luke 4. 32.
[p] Matt. 21. 19. [2] Or, Have the faith of God.
[q] Matt. 17. 20. Matt. 21. 21. Luke 17. 6.
[r] Matt. 7. 7. Matt. 18. 19. Matt. 21. 22. Luke 11. 9. John 14. 13. John 15. 7. John 16. 24. Jas. 1. 5, 6.
[s] Matt. 6. 14. Eph. 4. 32. Col. 3. 13.
[t] Matt. 18. 35.
[u] Matt. 21. 23. Luke 20. 1. [3] Or, thing.
[v] Matt. 3. 5. Matt. 14. 5. ch. 6. 20.

Jē'sus, We cannot tell. And Jē'sus answering saith unto them, [w]Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

969 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Parable of the vineyard.* 13 *The tribute money.* 28 *First of all commandments.* 41 *The widow's mites.*

AND he began to speak unto them by parables. A *certain* man planted [a]a vineyard, and set an hedge about *it*, and digged *a place for* the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

S 2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. S. 13. 13.

3 And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and [b]killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his [c]wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is [d]the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

8 And they took him, and [e]killed *him*, and cast *him* out of the vineyard.

R G 9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will [f]give the vineyard unto others. R.*. G.†.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; [g]The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and [h]it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And [i]they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ [j]And they send unto him certain of the Phăr'ĭ-sees and of the Hē-rō'dĭ-ans, to catch him in *his* words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæ'sar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me [k]a penny, that I may see *it*.

A. D. 33.

w Job 5. 13. Ps. 9. 15. Ps. 33. 10. Prov. 26. 4. 1 Cor. 3. 19.

a Ps. 80. 8. Song 8. 11. Isa. 5. 1. Jer. 2. 21. Matt. 21. 33. Luke 20. 9.

b 2 Chr. 24. 21. 2 Chr. 36. 16. Neh. 9. 26. Matt. 5. 12. Matt. 23. 34, 37. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 15. Heb. 11. 36.

c Ps. 2. 7. Matt. 1. 23. Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. 1 John 4. 9. 1 John 5. 11, 12.

d Ps. 2. 8. Heb. 1. 2. Acts 4. 27.

e Acts 2. 23. f Acts 28. 28. 13. 46.

g Ps. 118. 22. Matt. 21. 42. Luke 20. 17, 18. Rom. 9. 33. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

h 1 Tim. 3. 16.

i Matt. 21. 45, 46. ch. 11. 18. John 7. 25, 30, 44.

j Matt. 22. 15. Luke 20. 20.

k In value seven-pence halfpenny.

l Matt. 22. 23. Luke 20. 27. l Acts 23. 8. 1 Cor. 15. 12.

m Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5.

n Dan. 12. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 7. 2 Pet. 1. 19.

o Gen. 18. 14. Jer. 32. 17. Luke 1. 37. Rom. 4. 17. Eph. 1. 19, 20.

p Matt. 22. 30. Luke 20. 35, 36. 1 Cor. 7. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 42, 49, 52.

q Ex. 3. 6. r Matt. 22. 35.

s Deut. 6. 4. Luke 10. 27. John 1. 1. John 10. 30.

t Lev. 19. 18. Matt. 5. 43. Rom. 13. 9. 1 Cor. 13. 1. Gal. 5. 14. Jas. 2. 8.

u Deut. 4. 39. Isa. 45. 6, 14. Isa. 46. 9. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.

16 And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæ'sar's.

17 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Render to Cæ'sar the things that are Cæ'sar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ [l]Then come unto him the Săd'-du-çees, [m]which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, [m]Mō'sēs wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave *his* wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

F 24 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, [n]because ye know not the scriptures, neither [o]the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but [p]are as the angels which are in heaven. F.*.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Mō'sēs, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, [q]I *am* the God of Ā'brā-hăm, and the God of I'sāac, and the God of Jā'cob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

O 28 ¶ [r]And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jē'sus answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*, [s]Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el; the Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this *is* the first commandment.

31 And the second *is* like, *namely* this, [t]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; [u]and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding,

*R. 13. 1, 2. †G. Luk. 14. 21.

*F. Luk. 14. 14.

and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love *his* neighbour as himself, [u]is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jē'sus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. [w]And no man after that durst ask him *any question*.

35 ¶ [x]And Jē'sus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of Dā'vid?

36 For Dā'vid himself said [y]by the Hō'lў Ghōst, [z]The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 Dā'vid therefore himself calleth him Lord; and [a]whence is he *then* his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And [b]he said unto them in his doctrine, [c]Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and [d]*love* salutations in the marketplaces,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

40 [e]Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ [f]And Jē'sus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast [g]money [h]into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two [i]mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called *unto him* his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That [k]this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all *they* did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, [l]*even* all her living.

970 CHAPTER 13.

1 *The temple to be destroyed.* 9 *Signs of Christ's coming.* 32 *Exhortation to watch.*

AND [m]as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings *are here!*

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? [n]there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Ŏl'ĭves over against the temple, Pē'tēr and Jāmes and Jŏhn and Ăn'drew asked him privately,

4 [o]Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jē'sus answering them began to say, [p]Take heed lest any *man* deceive you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for *such things* must needs be; but the [q]end *shall* not *be* yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of [r]sorrows.

9 ¶ But [s]take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And [t]the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 [u]But when they shall lead *you,* and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, [v]but the Hō'lў Ghōst.

12 Now [w]the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but [x]he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 ¶ [y]But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, [z]spoken of by Dăn'iel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then [a]let them that be in Jū-dæ'ā flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house top not go down into the house, neither enter *therein,* to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 [b]But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 [c]For *in* those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 [d]And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here *is* Christ; or, lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs

A. D. 33.

u 1 Sam. 15. 22. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6.
w Matt. 22. 46.
x Luke 20. 41.
y 2 Sam. 23. 2. Luke 1. 70. Acts 1. 16. 2 Tim. 3. 16. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
z Ps. 110. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Heb. 1. 13.
a Rom. 1. 3. Rom. 9. 5. Rev. 22. 16.
b ch. 4. 2.
c Matt. 23. 1. Luke 20. 46.
d Luke 11. 43.
e Matt. 23. 14. f Luke 21. 1.
2 A piece of brass money, Matt. 10. 9.
g 2 Ki. 12. 9.
3 It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.
h 2 Cor. 8. 12.
i 1 John 3. 17.
a Matt. 24. 1.
b Luke 19. 44.
c Luke 21. 7.
d Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6.
e Jer. 4. 27. Jer. 5. 10.
1 The word in the original importeth the pains of a woman in travail.
f Matt. 10. 17. Rev. 2. 10.
g Matt. 24. 14. Rom. 10. 18.
h Ex. 24. 12. Luke 12. 11. Luke 21. 14.
i Acts 2. 4. Acts 4. 8, 31.
j Mic. 7. 6. Matt. 10. 21. Matt. 24. 10. Luke 21. 16.
k Dan. 12. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 7, 8. Heb. 3. 6, 14. Rev. 2. 7, 10. Rev. 3. 10.
l Matt. 24. 15
m Dan. 9. 27
n Luke 21. 21.
o Luke 23. 29.
p Deut 28. 15. Dan. 9. 26. Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2.
q Deut. 13. 1–3. Matt. 24. 5, 23–25. Luke 17. 23. Luke 21. 8.

*O 16, 15, 16.
¶M. 13. 3.
*H. Ver. 40.
¶H. 14. 21.

and wonders, to seduce, [r]if *it were* possible, even the elect.

23 But [s]take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 ¶ [t]But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. D. 1 Thes. 3. 13.

C 26 [u]And then shall they see the Son
D of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. C. Ver. 62-67.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

K 31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but [v]my words shall not pass away. K. 11. 30.

C 32 ¶ But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 [w]Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 [x]*For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 [y]Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch. C. 14. 62.

971 CHAPTER 14.

1 *The rulers conspire against Christ.* 10 *Judas sells Jesus.* 22 *Institution of the Lord's supper.* 34 *The agony.* 43 *Judas betrays Jesus.* 66 *Peter's denial.*

AFTER [a]two days was *the feast of* the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ [b]And being in Bĕth'a-nў in the house of Sī'mon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of [1]spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head.

A. D. 33.

[r] Matt. 24. 24. John 10. 27, 28. Rom. 8. 28–30. 2 Thess. 2. 8–11 1 Pet. 1. 5. 1 John 2. 26.
[s] Matt. 7. 15. Luke 21. 8. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
[t] Dan. 7. 10. Zeph. 1. 15. Luke 21. 25.
[u] Dan. 7. 13. Matt. 16. 27. Matt. 24. 30. ch. 8. 38 ch. 14. 62. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Thess. 1. 7. Rev. 1. 7.
[v] Num. 23. 19. Josh. 23. 14. Ps. 102. 26. Isa. 40. 8. Isa. 51. 6.
[w] Rom. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 6.
[x] Matt. 25. 14.
[y] 2 Pet. 3. Rev. 3. 3.
[a] Ex. 12. 6–20. Matt. 26. 2.
[b] Matt 26. 6. Luke 7. 37. John 12. 1, 3.
[1] Or, pure nard, or, liquid nard.
[c] Matt. 18. 28.
[d] Deut. 15. 11. John 12. 8.
[e] Matt. 10. 4. John 18. 2, 3. Acts 1. 16.
[f] Zech. 11. 12. 1 Tim. 6. 10. Jude 11.
[g] Matt. 26. 17. Luke 22. 7.
[2] Or, sacrificed.
[h] Ex. 12. 6. Lev. 23. 5.
[i] Matt. 26. 20. Luke 22. 14. John 13. 21.
[j] Gen. 23. 15. Isa. 53. 1, 12. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7.
[k] Matt. 26. 26. Luke 22. 19. 1 Cor. 10. 4, 16. 1 Cor. 11. 23.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred [c]pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jē'sus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 [d]For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, *this* also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ [e]And Jū'das Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him [f]money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ [g]And the first day of unleavened bread, when they [2]killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall [h]eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished *and* prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 [i]And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jē'sus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is* it I? and another *said*, *Is* it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 [j]The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born. H. 10. 16

22 ¶ [k]And as they did eat, Jē'sus took bread, and blessed, and brake *it*,

THE SHEPHERDS IN THE FIELD—"And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. . . . And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord."—(Luke 2: 8-10-11.)

and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is [t]my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. D

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 ¶ [m]And when they had sung an [3]hymn, they went out into the mount of Ol'ives.

27 [n]And Jē'sus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, [o]I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But [p]after that I am risen, I will go before you into Găl'ĭ-lee.

29 But [q]Pē'tĕr said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet *will* not I.

30 And Jē sus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 [r]And they came to a place which was named Gĕth-sĕm'a-nē: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while [s]I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Pē'tĕr and Jămes and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, [t]My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

K 36 And he said, [u]Ăb'bā, Father, [v]all [w]things *are* possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: [x]nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt. K. Luk. 1. 37.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Pē'tĕr, Sī'mon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. [z]The spirit truly *is* ready, but the flesh *is* weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, [a]the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

[4]D. Luk. 22. 17-20.

A. D. 33.

[l] Ex. 24. 8. Zech. 9. 11. 1 Cor. 11. 25. Heb. 9. 14.
[m] Matt. 26. 30.
[3] Or, psalm.
[n] Matt. 11. 6. Matt. 26. 31. John 16. 32.
[o] Isa. 53. 2–10. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7.
[p] Matt. 16. 21. ch. 16. 7.
[q] Prov. 3. 5. Jer. 9. 23, 24.
[r] Matt. 26. 36. Luke 22. 39. John 18. 1.
[s] Ps. 69.
Matt. 26. 38, 44. Heb. 5. 7.
[t] Isa. 53. 3, 4, 12. Lam. 1. 12. John 12. 27.
[u] Luke 24. 49. John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 4. 6.
[v] Heb. 5. 7.
[w] John 5. 30.
[x] Rom. 7. 23. Gal. 5. 17.
[y] John 13. 1.
[z] Matt. 26. 46. John 18. 1, 2.
[a] Matt. 26. 47. Luke 22. 47. John 18. 3.
[4] Rabbi, Rabbi.
[b] John 20. 16.
[c] 2 Sam. 20. 9.
[d] Matt. 26. 55. Luke 22. 52.
[e] Ps. 22. 6. Isa. 53. 7. Dan. 9. 26. Luke 22. 37.
[f] Job 19. 13, 14. Ps. 38. 11. Ps. 88. 8. John 16. 32. 2 Tim. 4. 16.
[g] Matt. 26. 57. Luke 22. 54. John 18. 13.
[h] Matt. 26. 59.
[i] Dan. 6. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 16.
[j] Ps. 35. 11. Prov. 6. 19. Prov. 19. 5.
[k] ch. 15. 29. John 2. 19.
[l] Matt. 26. 62.
[m] Isa. 53. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
[n] Matt. 26. 63.
[o] Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 16. 27. ch. 8. 38. Luke 22. 69. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Thess. 1. 7. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7.

42 [z]Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ [a]And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Jū'das, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead *him* away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, [4b]Master, master; and [c]kissed him.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 [d]And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the [e]scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 [f]And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body;* and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ [g]And they led Jē'sus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Pē'tĕr followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 [h]And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jē'sus to put him to death; and [i]found none.

56 For many bare [j]false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, [k]I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 [l]And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jē'sus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee?

61 But [m]he held his peace, and answered nothing. [n]Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

C 62 And Jē'sus said, I am: [o]and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. C. Luk. 9. 26.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the [p]blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to [q]spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ [r]And as Pē'tēr was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Pē'tēr warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 [s]And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them.

70 And he denied it again. [t]And a little after, they that stood by said again to Pē'tēr, Surely thou art *one* of them: [u]for thou art a Găl-ĭ-læ'an, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*.

71 But [v]he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Pē'tēr called to mind the word that Jē'sus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And [5u]when he thought thereon, he wept.

972 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Christ before Pilate.* 15 *The trial.* 27 *The crucifixion.* 43 *Burial by Joseph.*

AND [a]straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jē'sus, and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pī'late. I. Ver. 9. M. Ver. 9.

2 [b]And Pī'late asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, [c]Thou sayest *it*.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but [d]he answered nothing.

4 [e]And Pī'late asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 [f]But Jē'sus yet answered nothing; so that Pī'late marvelled.

6 Now [g]at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was *one* named Bă-răb'bas, *which lay* bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire *him to do* as he had ever done unto them. I. Ver. 12.

9 But Pī'late answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? M. Ver. 12.

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him [h]for envy.

11 But [i]the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Bă-răb'bas unto them. I. Ver. 17, 18.

12 And Pī'late answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call [j]the King of the Jews? M. Ver. 17, 18.

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pī'late said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 ¶ [k]And *so* Pī'late, willing to content the people, released Bă-răb'bas unto them, and delivered Jē'sus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Præ-tō'rĭ-um; and they called together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head*, M. Ver. 17.

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! I. Ver. 26.

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing *their* knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 [l]And they compel one Sī'mon a Çў-rē'nĭ-an, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr and [m]Ru'fus, to bear his cross.

22 [n]And they bring him unto the place Gŏl'gō-thà, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 [o]And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received *it* not.

24 And when they had crucified him, [p]they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And [q]it was the third hour, and they crucified him. I. Ver. 32.

26 And [r]the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. M. Ver. 32.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, [s]And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And [t]they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou [u]that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

[6]M. Ver. 26.

A. D. 33.

p Lev. 24. 16. 1 Ki. 21. 13.

q Isa. 50. 6. Isa. 53. 3.

r Matt. 26. 58.

s Matt. 26. 71. Luke 22. 58. John 18. 25.

t Matt. 26. 73. Luke 22. 59. John 18. 26.

u Judg. 12. 6. Acts 2. 7.

v Prov. 29. 25. 1 Cor. 10. 12.

5 Or, he wept abundantly, or, he began to weep.

w Ezek. 7. 16. Zech. 12. 10. Acts 3. 19. Acts 17. 30. 2 Cor. 7. 10.

a Ps. 2. 2. John 18. 28. Acts 3. 13. Acts 4. 26.

b Matt. 2. 2. John 18. 33–37.

c 1 Tim. 6. 13.

d 1 Pet. 2. 23.

e Matt. 26. 62. John 19. 10.

f Isa. 53. 7. John 19. 9.

g Matt. 27. 15. Luke 23. 17. John 18. 39.

h Acts 7. 9, 51. 1 John 3. 12.

i Matt. 27. 20. Acts 3. 14.

j Ps. 2. 6, 7. Isa. 9. 6, 7. Jer. 23. 5, 6. Mic. 5. 2. Zech. 9. 9.

k Prov. 29. 25. John 19. 1, 16.

l Matt. 27. 32. Luke 23. 26

m Rom. 16. 13.

n John 19. 17. Acts 7. 58. Heb. 13. 12.

o Ps. 69. 21.

p Ps. 22. 18. John 19. 23.

q Matt. 27. 45. Luke 23. 44. John 19. 14.

r Deut. 23. 5.

s Isa. 53. 12. Luke 22. 37.

t Ps. 22. 7. Ps. 35. 15, 16.

u ch. 14. 58. John 2. 19.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save. I.*. M.†.

32 Let Christ the King of Is'ra-el descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And [t]they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And [u]when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jē'sus cried with a loud voice, saying, [x]Ē-lō'ī, Ē-lō'ī, lā'ma sā-băch'tha-nī? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth Ē-lī'as.

36 And [y]one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and [z]gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Ē-lī'as will come to take him down.

37 [a]And Jē'sus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And [b]the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ And [c]when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 [d]There were also women looking on [e]afar off: among whom was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'rў the mother of Jāmes the less and of Jō'sēs, and Să-lō'mē;

41 (Who also, when he was in Găl'i-lee, [f]followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jē-ru'să-lēm.

42 ¶ [g]And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Jō'sęph of Ăr-i-mă-thæ'a, an honourable counsellor, which also [h]waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pī'late, and craved the body of Jē'sus. M. Luk. 1. 32, 33.

44 And Pī'late marvelled if he were already dead: and calling *unto him* the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Jō'sęph.

46 [i]And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē and Mā'rў *the mother* of Jō'sēs beheld where he was laid.

973 CHAPTER 16.

1 *The resurrection.* 9 *Christ's appearance.* 15 *The disciples sent forth.* 19 *The ascension.*

A. D. 33.

[t] 1 Pet. 2. 23.

[u] Luke 23. 44.

[x] Ps. 22. 1. Heb. 5. 7.

[y] Matt. 27. 48. John 19. 29.

[z] Ps. 69. 21.

[a] Matt. 27. 50. Luke 23. 46. John 19. 30.

[b] Ex. 26. 31. Eph. 2. 14. Heb. 4. 14–16. Heb. 6. 19. Heb. 9. 6–8, 24. Heb. 10. 19.

[c] Deut. 32. 31.

[d] Luke 23. 49.

[e] Ps. 38. 11.

[f] Luke 8. 2.

[g] Matt. 27. 57. Luke 23. 50. John 19. 38.

[h] Ps. 25. 2. Ps. 27. 14. Ps. 37. 7, 34. Isa. 8. 16. Isa. 30. 18. Isa. 40. 27–31. Isa. 64. 4.

[i] Isa. 53. 9.

[a] Matt. 28. 1.

[b] Luke 23. 56.

[c] John 20. 1.

[d] Luke 24. 3.

[e] Matt. 28. 5.

[f] John 2. 19.

[g] Matt. 26. 32.

[h] Matt. 28. 8.

[i] John 20. 14.

[j] Luke 8. 2.

[k] Luke 24. 11.

[l] Luke 24. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 5.

1 Or, together.

[m] John 15. 16.

[n] Col. 1. 23.

[o] John 3. 18, 36. Acts 2. 38. Acts 16. 30. Rom. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 21.

[p] John 12. 48.

[q] Matt. 8. 16. Luke 4. 2–13. Acts 5. 16.

[r] Acts 2. 4. Acts 10. 46. Acts 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10.

[s] Acts 28. 5.

[t] Acts 9. 17. Jas. 5. 14.

AND [a]when the sabbath was past, Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'rў the *mother* of Jāmes, and Să-lō'mē, [b]had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 [c]And very early in the morning the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 [d]And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 [e]And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, which was crucified: he is [f]risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Pē'tēr that he goeth before you into Găl'i-lee: there shall ye see him, [g]as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: [h]neither said they any thing to any *man;* for they were afraid.

9 ¶ Now when *Jē'sus* was risen early the first *day* of the week, [i]he appeared first to Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē, [j]out of whom he had cast seven devils. E. Luk. 1. 18.

10 *And* she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 [k]And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told *it* unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ [l]Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat [1]at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 [m]And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, [n]and preach the gospel to every creature. ‡. ¶.§.

16 [o]He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; [p]but he that believeth not shall be damned. O.*. W.†.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; [q]In my name shall they cast out devils; [r]they shall speak with new tongues;

18 [s]They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; [t]they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. H. Luk. 4. 18.

G. Luk. 1. 17.

*I. Luk. 1. 32, 33. †M. Ver. 43.

*O. Luk. 6. 47–49. †W. Luk. 2. 10, 11. ‡F. Luk. 7. 50. §H. Luk. 3. 7. ¶N. Luk. 10. 16.

19 ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and [u]sat on the right hand of God.

A. D. 33.

[u] Ps. 110. 1. Heb. 1. 3.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. A-mĕn'.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

SAINT LUKE.

C. John 16. 7. 11.
T. 41. M. Ver. 80. R. (END).

974 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Preface.* 5 *Birth of John and Jesus foretold.* 57 *John the Baptist born.* 67 *Prophecy of Zacharias.*

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of [a]those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 [b]Even as they delivered them unto us, which [c]from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

3 [d]It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee [e]in order, [f]most excellent Thĕ-ŏph'ĭ-lŭs,

4 [g]That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

5 ¶ THERE was [h]in the days of Hĕr'od, the king of Jū-dæ'ā, a certain priest named Zăch-a-rī'as, [i]of the course of Ā-bī'ā: and his wife *was* of the daughters of Aär'on, and her name *was* Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth.

6 And they were both [j]righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth was barren, and they both were *now* well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God [k]in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was [l]to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 [m]And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.

12 And when Zăch-a-rī'as saw *him*, [n]he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zăch-a-rī'as: for [o]thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be [p]great in the sight of the Lord, and [q]shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, [r]even from his mother's womb.

16 [s]And many of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 [t]And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Ē-lī'as, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient [u]to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the [v]Lord.

18 And Zăch-a-rī'as said unto the angel, [w]Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am [x]Gā'brĭ-el, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, [y]thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

D. (4. 23-27).

21 And the people [z]waited for Zăch-a-rī'as, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as [a]the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on *me*, to [b]take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gā'brĭ-el was sent from God unto a city of Găl'ĭ-lee, named Năz'a-rĕth,

27 To a virgin [c]espoused to a man whose name was Jō'seph, of the house of Dā'vid; and the virgin's name *was* Mā'rў.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, *thou that art* [2]highly favoured, the Lord *is* with thee: blessed *art* thou among women.

A. M. 4000.

[a] John 20. 31. Acts 1. 1-3. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
[b] Heb. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 16. 1 John 1. 1.
[c] John 15. 27.
[d] 1 Cor. 7. 40.
[e] Acts 11. 4.
[f] Acts 1. 1.
[g] John 20. 31.
[h] Matt. 2. 1.
[i] 1 Chr. 24. 10, 19. Neh. 12. 4.
[j] 1 Kl. 9. 4. 2 Kl. 20. 3. Ps. 119. 6. Acts 24. 16.
[k] 2 Chr. 8. 14.
[l] Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 28.
[m] Lev. 16. 17.
[n] Dan. 10. 8. Acts 10. 4. Rev. 1. 17.
[o] 1 Sam. 1. 19.
[p] Gen. 12. 2.
[q] Josh. 4. 14.
[r] Num. 6. 3. Judg. 13. 4. ch. 7. 33.
[s] Jer. 1. 5. Gal. 1. 15.
[t] Dan. 12. 3.
[u] Matt. 11. 14.
[v] 1 Or, by.
[w] 1 Sam. 7. 3. 1 Chr. 29. 18. Ps. 10. 17. Isa. 40. 3.
[x] Gen. 17. 17.
[y] Dan. 8. 16.
[z] Ezek. 3. 26. Ezek. 24. 27.
[a] Num. 6. 23.
[b] 2 Kl. 11. 5.
[c] Gen 30. 23.
[2] Isa. 7. 14.
[2] Or, graciously accepted, or, much graced.

*S. Acts 15. 8, 9.
[G. Ver. 67.

A. M. 4000.

29 And when she saw *him*, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mā'rў: for thou hast found favour with God.

31 [c]And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JĒ'SUS.

32 He shall be [d]great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and [e]the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father Dā'vid:

33 [f]And he shall reign over the house of Jā'cob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mā'rў unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Hō'lў Ghōst shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called [g]the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For [h]with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mā'rў said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mā'rў arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, [i]into a city of Jū'dà;

40 And entered into the house of Zăch-a-rī'as, and saluted Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth heard the salutation of Mā'rў, the babe leaped in her womb; and Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth was filled [j]with the Hō'lў Ghōst:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, [k]Blessed *art* thou among women, and blessed *is* the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence *is* this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed *is* she [3]that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mā'rў said, [l]My soul doth magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For [m]he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth [n]all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy *is* his name.

50 And [o]his mercy *is* on them that fear him from generation to generation.

51 [p]He hath shewed strength with his arm; [q]he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 [r]He hath put down the mighty from *their* seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 [s]He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath holpen his servant Ĭs'ra-el, [t]in remembrance of *his* mercy;

55 [u]As he spake to our fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mā'rў abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 Now Ē-lĭs'a-bĕth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that [v]on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zăch-a-rī'as, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not *so;* but he shall be called Jŏhn.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is Jŏhn. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue *loosed,* and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these [4]sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Jū-dæ'à.

66 And all they that heard [w]*them* laid *them* up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And [x]the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zăch-a-rī'as [y]was filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed *be* the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant Dā'vid;

70 [z]As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 [a]To perform the mercy *promised*

c Gal. 4. 4.
d Phil. 2. 10. 1 Tim. 6. 15.
e 2 Sam. 7. 11. Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 9. 6, 7. Isa. 16. 5. Jer. 23. 5. Jer. 33. 15-17.
f Dan. 2. 44. Dan. 7. 14. Obad. 21. Mic. 4. 7. John 12. 34. Heb. 1. 8.
g Matt. 14. 33. John 20. 31. Acts 8. 37. Rom. 1. 4.
h Gen. 18. 14. Ps. 115. 3. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 3. 9.
i Josh. 21. 9.
j Acts 6. 3.
k Judg. 5. 24.
3 Or, which believed that there.
l 1 Sam. 2. 1.
m 1 Sam. 1. 11. Ps. 138. 6.
n Gen. 30. 13. Mal. 3. 12. ch. 11. 27.
o Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 20. 6. Ex. 34. 6, 7. Ps. 85. 9.
p Ps. 98. 1. Ps. 118. 15. Isa. 40. 10.
q Ps. 33. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
r 1 Sam. 2. 6. Job 5. 11. Ps. 113. 6.
s 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 34. 10. Ps. 107. 8, 9. Ezek. 34. 29.
t Ps. 98. 3. Jer. 31. 3, 20.
u Gen. 17. 19. Gal. 3. 16.
v Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3.
4 Or, things.
w ch. 2. 19.
x Acts 11. 21.
y Joel 2. 28.
z Jer. 23. 5. Jer. 20. 10. Dan 9. 24. Acts 3. 21. Rom. 1. 2.
a Lev. 26. 42.

E, 4, 23-27.

K, Ver. 77-79.

E, Ver. 67. B. t.

T, Ver. 67.

*L. Ver. 68-79; M. (2. 26).
†B. Ver. 67. ‡V. 20. 42, 43.

to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;
73 [b]The oath which he sware to our father Ā'brā-hăm,
74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might [c]serve him without fear,
75 [d]In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.
76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for [e]thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;
77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people [5]by the remission of their sins,
78 Through the [6]tender mercy of our God; whereby the [7]dayspring from on high hath visited us,
79 [f]To give light to them that sit in darkness and *in* the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.
80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Ĭs'ra-el.

E. 2. 25-27. M. 2. 40.

975 CHAPTER 2.

1 *The Roman taxation.* 6 *Christ is born.* 21 *He is circumcised.* 40 *His growth.* 46 *Jesus in the temple.*

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cæ'sar Au-gŭs'tus, that all the world should be [1]taxed.
2 (*And* this taxing was first made when Çÿ-rē'nĭ-ŭs was governor of Sўr'ĭ-ā.)
3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.
4 And Jō'seph also went up from Găl'ĭ-lee, out of the city of Năz'a-rĕth, into Jū-dæ'ā, unto [b]the city of Dā'vid, which is called Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm; ([c]because he was of the house and lineage of Dā'vid:)
5 To be taxed with Mā'rў his espoused wife, being great with child.
6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.
7 And [d]she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a [e]manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.
8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping [2]watch over their flock by night.
9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.
10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, [f]which shall be to all people.
11 [g]For unto you is born this day in the city of Dā'vid a Saviour, [h]which is Christ the Lord. W. (11. 9, 10).
12 And this *shall be* a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.
13 [i]And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,
14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth [j]peace, [k]good will toward men. U. END.
15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, [3]the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.
16 And they came with haste, and found Mā'rў, and Jō'seph, and the babe lying in a manger.
17 And when they had seen *it*, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.
18 And all they that heard *it* wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.
19 But Mā'rў kept all these things, and pondered *them* in her heart.
20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.
21 [l]And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called [m]JĒ'SŬS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.
22 And when [n]the days of her purification according to the law of Mō'sĕs were accomplished, they brought him to Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, to present *him* to the Lord;
23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, [o]Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)
24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.
25 And, behold, there was a man in Jĕ-rū'sā-lĕm, whose name *was* Sim'e-on; and the same man *was* just and devout, [p]waiting for the consolation of Ĭs'ra-el: and the Hō'lў Ghŏst was upon him. M. 3. 5, 6.
26 And it was revealed unto him by the Hō'lў Ghŏst, that he should not [q]see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. I. Verse 38.
27 And he came [r]by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jē'sus, to do for him after the custom of the law, E.*
28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,
29 Lord, [s]now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

A. M. 4000

[b] Gen. 12. 3. Heb. 6. 13.
[c] Rom. 6. 18. Heb. 9. 14.
[d] Jer. 32. 39. Eph. 4. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
[e] Isa. 40. 3.
5 Or, for.
6 Or, bowels of the mercy.
7 Or, sunrising, or, branch. Num. 24. 17. Isa. 11. 1.
[f] Isa. 9. 2.

1 Or, enrolled in order to be taxed.
[a] Acts 5. 37.
[b] Gen. 35. 19. 1 Sam. 16. 1. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6.
[c] Matt. 1. 16. ch. 1. 27.
[d] Matt. 1. 25. Gal. 4. 4.
[e] Isa. 53. 2.
2 Or, the night watches.
[f] Gen. 12. 3. Ps. 72. 8. Isa. 2. 2. Isa. 42. 6. Isa. 49. 6. Isa. 60. 3. Acts 13. 47. Rom. 15. 8. Col. 1. 23.
[g] Isa. 7. 14. Isa. 9. 6. John 3. 16-18.
[h] Phil. 2. 11.
[i] Gen. 28. 12. Ps. 103. 20. Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 1. 14.
[j] Isa. 57. 19. Col. 1. 20.
[k] Eph. 2. 4, 7. 2 Thess. 2. 16.
1 John 4. 9.
3 the men the shepherds.
[l] Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3.
[m] Matt. 1. 21.
[n] Lev. 12. 2.
[o] Ex. 13. 2. Ex. 22. 29. Num. 3. 13.
[p] Isa. 40. 1.
[q] Ps. 89. 48. Heb. 11. 5.
[r] Acts 8. 29. Rev. 1. 10.
[s] Gen. 46. 30. Phil. 1. 23. Rev. 14. 13.

*K. 2. 10, 11; L. 2. 10, 11; C. 3. 7- †L. 2. 25, 26.
*E. Verse 40; L. 4. 1. †K. 5. 24. ‡L. 4. 18, 19.

30 For mine eyes [t]have seen thy salvation,
31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;
32 [u]A light to lighten the Gĕn'tiles, and the glory of thy people Ĭs'ra-el.
33 And Jō'seph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.
34 And Sĭm'e-on blessed them, and said unto Mā'rў his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the [v]fall and rising again of many in Ĭs'ra-el; and for [w]a sign which shall be spoken against;
35 (Yea, [x]a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the [y]thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.
36 And there was one Ăn'nă, [z]a prophetess, the daughter of Phā-nū'el, of the tribe of Ā'sēr: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;
37 And she *was* a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served *God* with fastings and prayers [a]night and day.
38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that [b]looked for redemption in [4]Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm. I. 23, 2, 3.
39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Gā'lĭ-lee, to their own city Năz'a-rĕth.
40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.
41 Now his parents went to Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm [c]every year at the feast of the passover.
42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm after the custom of the feast.
43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jē'sus tarried behind in Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm; and Jō'seph and his mother knew not *of it*.
44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance.
45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, seeking him.
46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, [d]both hearing them, and asking them questions.
47 And [e]all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.
48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.
49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about [f]my Father's business?
50 And [g]they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.
51 And he went down with them, and came to Năz'a-rĕth, and was subject unto them: but his mother [h]kept all these sayings in her heart.
52 And Jē'sus [i]increased in wisdom and [5]stature, and in favour with God and man.

A. D. 26.

t Gen. 49. 18. 2 Sam. 23. 1–5. Isa. 52. 10. Acts 4. 12.
u Isa. 9. 2. Acts 13. 47.
v Isa. 8. 14. Hos. 14. 9. Rom. 9. 32 1 Cor. 1. 23. 2 Cor. 2. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
w Isa. 8. 18. Matt. 26. 65–67. Acts 28. 22 1 Pet. 2. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 14
x Ps. 42. 10. John 19. 25.
y 1 Cor. 11. 19.
z Ex. 15. 20.
a Acts 26. 7.
b Lam. 3. 25, 26. Mark 15. 43. ch. 24. 21.
4 Or, Israel.
c Ex. 23. 14–17. Deut. 16. 1.
d Isa. 11. 1–4.
e Matt. 7. 28. Mark 1. 22. John 7. 15.
f Ps. 40. 8. Mal. 3. 1, 2. John 2. 16. John 4. 34.
g ch. 9. 45. ch. 18. 34.
h Gen. 37. 11. Dan. 7. 28.
i 1 Sam. 2. 26. Prov. 3. 4. Acts 2. 47. Rom. 14. 18.
5 Or, age.

CHAPTER 3. 976

1 *Preaching of John.* 20 *He is imprisoned.* 21 *Baptism of Christ.* 23 *His genealogy.*

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tī-bē'rĭ-ŭs Cæ'sar, Pŏn'tĭ-ŭs Pī'late being governor of Jū-dæ'a, and Hĕr'od being tetrarch of Gă'lĭ-lee, and his brother Phĭl'ĭp tetrarch of Ĭ-tu-ræ'a and of the region of Trăch-o-nī'tis, and Lў-sā'nĭ-as the tetrarch of Ăb-ĭ-lē'nē,
2 [a]Ăn'nas and Cā'ia-phăs being the high priests, the word of God came unto Jōhn the son of Zăch-a-rī'as in the wilderness.
3 [b]And he came into all the country about Jôr'dan, preaching the baptism of repentance [c]for the remission of sins;
4 As it is written in the book of the words of Ē-sā'ias the prophet, saying, [d]The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.
5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways *shall be* made smooth;
6 And [e]all flesh shall see the salvation of God. M. (11. 2).
7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? C. 5, 31. H. Ver. 9. R.
8 [f]Bring forth therefore fruits [g]worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Ā'brā-hăm to *our* father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'brā-hăm.
9 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: [h]every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. S. 6. 43–49. H.†.
10 And the people asked him, saying, [i]What shall we do then?
11 He answereth and saith unto them, [j]He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.
12 Then [k]came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?
13 And he said unto them, [l]Exact

a John 11. 49. John 18. 13. Acts 4. 6.
b Mal. 4. 6. Matt. 3. 1. Mark 1. 4.
c ch. 1. 77.
d Isa. 40. 3. Matt. 3. 3. Mark 1. 3. Luke 3. 4. John 1. 23.
e Ps. 98. 2. Isa. 52. 10.
f Matt. 3. 7.
g Acts 26. 20.
1 Or, meet for.
h Matt. 3. 10. John 15. 2, 6.
i Acts 2. 37.
j Mark 14. 5–8. John 13. 29. Acts 10. 2, 31. 2 Cor. 8. 14. 1 Tim. 6. 18.
k Matt. 21. 32.
l Mic. 6. 8. ch. 19. 8

*E. 3. 22; G. 12. 11, 12. T. 4. 18; M. 3. 16.
*R. 6. 37. †H. (6. 25).

no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, [2]Do violence to no man, [m]neither accuse *any* falsely; and be content with your [3]wages.

15 And as the people were [4]in expectation, and all men [5]mused in their hearts of Jŏhn, whether he were the Chrĭst, or not;

16 Jŏhn answered, saying unto *them* all, [n]I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with [o]the Hō'lў Ghōst and with fire:

17 Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and [p]will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 But [q]Hĕr'od the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Hĕ-rō'dĭ-as his brother Phĭl'ĭp's wife, and for all the evils which Hĕr'od had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up Jŏhn in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, [r]it came to pass, that Jē'sus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Hō'lў Ghōst descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice [s]came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jē'sus himself began to be [t]about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) [u]the son of Jō'seph, which was [6]*the* son of Hē'lī,

24 Which was *the son* of Măt'that, which was *the son* of Lē'vī, which was *the son* of Měl'chī, which was *the son* of Jăn'nā, which was *the son* of Jō'seph,

25 Which was *the son* of Măt-ta-thī'as, which was *the son* of Ā'mos, which was *the son* of Nā'um, which was *the son* of Ĕs'lī, which was *the son* of Năg'ge,

26 Which was *the son* of Mā'ath, which was *the son* of Măt-ta-thī'as, which was *the son* of Sĕm'e-ī, which was *the son* of Jō'seph, which was *the son* of Jū'dā,

27 Which was *the son* of Jō-ăn'nā, which was *the son* of Rhē'sā, which was *the son* of [7]Zō-rŏb'a-bĕl, which was *the son* of Să-lā'thĭ-el, which was *the son* of Nē'rī,

28 Which was *the son* of Měl'chī, which was *the son* of Ăd'dī, which was *the son* of Cō'sam, which was *the son* of Ĕl-mō'dam, which was *the son* of Ēr,

29 Which was *the son* of Jō'se, which was *the son* of Ē-lĭ-ē'zĕr, which was *the son* of Jō'rim, which was *the son* of Măt'that, which was *the son* of Lē'vī,

30 Which was *the son* of Sĭm'e-on, which was *the son* of Jū'dā, which was *the son* of Jō'seph, which was *the son* of Jō'nan, which was *the son* of Ē-lī'a-kĭm,

31 Which was *the son* of Mē'le-ā, which was *the son* of Mē'nan, which was *the son* of Măt'ta-thā, which was *the son* of [v]Nā'than, [w]which was *the son* of Dā'vid,

32 [x]Which was *the son* of Jĕs'se, which was *the son* of Ō'bed, which was *the son* of Bō'ŏz, which was *the son* of Săl'mŏn, which was *the son* of Nā-ăs'son,

33 Which was *the son* of Ă-mĭn'a-dăb, which was *the son* of Ā'ram, which was *the son* of Ĕs'rom, which was *the son* of Phā'rēs, which was *the son* of Jū'dā,

34 Which was *the son* of Jā'cob, which was *the son* of Ī'saac, which was *the son* of Ā'brā-hăm, [y]which was *the son* of Thā'rā, which was *the son* of Nā'chôr,

35 Which was *the son* of Sā'ruch, which was *the son* of Rā'gau, which was *the son* of Phā'lec, which was *the son* of Hē'bĕr, which was *the son* of Să'lā,

36 [z]Which was *the son* of Că-ī'nan, which was *the son* of Ăr-phăx'ad, [a]which was *the son* of Sĕm, which was *the son* of Nō'e, which was *the son* of Lā'mech,

37 Which was *the son* of Mă-thu'-sa-lā, which was *the son* of Ē'nŏch, which was *the son* of Jā'red, which was *the son* of Mā-lē'le-el, which was *the son* of Că-ī'nan,

38 Which was *the son* of Ē'nos, which was *the son* of Sĕth, which was *the son* of Ăd'ăm, [b]which was *the son* of God.

CHAPTER 4. 977

1 *Christ's temptation.* 14 *His ministry begun.* 33 *Working of miracles.* 43 *Preaching in other cities.*

AND [a]Jē'sus being full of the Hō'lў Ghōst returned from Jōr'dan, and [b]was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days [c]tempted of the devil. And [d]in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jē'sus answered him, saying, [e]It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the

A. D 26.

2 Or, Put no man in fear.
m Ex. 23. 1. Lev. 19. 11.
3 Or, allowance.
4 Or, in suspense.
5 Or, reasoned, or, debated.
n Matt. 3. 11.
o Prov. 1. 23. Isa. 32. 15. John 7. 39. Acts 2. 4.
p Mic. 4. 12.
q Prov. 28. 15, 16. Matt. 11. 2. Mark 6. 17.
r Matt. 3. 13. John 1. 32.
s 2 Pet. 1. 17.
t Num. 4. 3, 35, 39, 47.
u Matt. 13. 55. John 6. 42.
6 son-in-law.
7 It is uncertain whether Zorobabel and Salathiel are the same as those mentioned in Matt. 1. 12, 13, and 1 Chr. 3. 17, 19.
v Zech. 12. 12.
w 2 Sam. 5. 14. 1 Chr. 3. 5.
x Ruth 4. 18. 1 Sam. 17. 58. 1 Chr. 2. 10.
y Gen. 11. 24, 26.
z Gen. 11. 12.
a Gen. 5. 6. Gen. 11. 10.
b Gen. 1. 26, 27. Gen. 2. 7. Isa. 64. 8.
a Isa. 11. 2. Isa. 61. 1. Matt. 4. 1. Mark 1. 12. John 1. 33.
b 1 Ki. 18. 12. Ezek. 3. 12, ch. 2. 27. Acts 8. 39.
c Gen. 3. 15. Heb. 2. 18.
d Ex. 34. 28. 1 Ki. 19. 8.
e Ex. 23. 25. Deut. 8. 3. Matt. 4. 4. Mark 8. 4, ch. 22. 19. John 6. 41, 48, 50, 51. Eph. 6. 17.

glory of them: for [f]that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt [1]worship me all shall be thine.

8 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Să'tan: for [g]it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 [h]And he brought him to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, [i]cast thyself down from hence:

L 10 For [j]it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee: L. (11. 9, 10).

11 And in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, [k]It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he [l]departed from him [m]for a season. E.*. L.†. M.§.

E M 14 ¶ [n]And Jē'sus returned in the power of the Spirit into [o]Găl'ĭ-lee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being [p]glorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to [q]Năz'a-rĕth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, [r]he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Ê-să'ias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, B. 24. 49. T. 12. 11, 12

L H B T 18 [s]The Spirit of the Lord *is* upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, H. Eph. 6. 2, 3.

19 To preach the [t]acceptable year of the Lord. L. 5. 31, 32.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave *it* again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and [u]wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, [v]Is not this Jō'sĕph's son?

E D 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in [w]Că-pĕr'na-ŭm, do also here in [x]thy country.

A. D. 27.

[f] John 12. 31. John 14. 30. Rev. 13. 2, 7.
[1] Or, fall down before me.
[g] Deut. 6. 13. Deut. 10. 20.
[h] Matt. 4. 5.
[i] 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[j] Ps. 91. 11.
[k] Deut. 6. 16.
[l] Jas. 4. 7.
[m] John 14. 30. Heb. 4. 15.
[n] Matt. 4. 12. John 4. 43.
[o] Acts 10. 37.
[p] Isa. 52. 13.
[q] Matt. 2. 23.
[r] Acts 13. 14.
[s] Isa. 61. 1. Dan. 9. 24.
[t] Lev. 25. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 2.
[u] Ps. 45. 2.
[v] John 6. 42.
[w] Matt. 4. 13.
[x] Matt. 13. 54. Mark 6. 1.
[y] Matt. 13. 57. Mark 6. 4. John 4. 44.
[z] 1 Ki. 17. 9. 1 Ki. 18. 1. Jas. 5. 17.
[a] 2 Ki. 5. 14.
[2] Or, edge.
[b] John 8. 59. John 10. 39.
[c] Matt. 4. 13. Mark 1. 21.
[d] Matt. 7. 28, 29. Tit. 2. 15.
[e] Mark 1. 23.
[3] Or, Away.
[f] Ps. 16. 10. Isa. 49. 7. Dan. 9. 24. ch. 1. 35.
[g] Mic. 5. 4.
[h] Matt. 8. 14. Mark 1. 29.
[i] Ps. 103. 3.
[j] Matt. 8. 16. Mark 1. 32.
[k] Mark 1. 34.
[l] Mark 1. 25, 34.

E D 24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No [y]prophet is accepted in his own country.

F 25 But I tell you of a truth, [z]many widows were in Ĭs'ra-el in the days of Ê-lī'as, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; F. 5. 4–9.

26 But unto none of them was Ê-lī'as sent, save unto Să-rĕp'tà, *a city* of Sī'dŏn, unto a woman *that was* a widow.

27 [a]And many lepers were in Ĭs'ra-el in the time of Ĕl-ĭ-sē'us the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Nā'a-man the Sўr'ĭ-an. E.*. D.†.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the [2]brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he [b]passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And [c]came down to Că-pĕr'na-ŭm, a city of Găl'ĭ-lee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: [d]for his word was with power.

E 33 ¶ [e]And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, [3]Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, *thou* Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; [f]the Holy One of God.

35 And Jē'sus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 [g]And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ [h]And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Sī'mon's house. And Sī'mon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, [i]and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ [j]Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 [k]And devils [l]also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And [l]he

*E. John 1. 32, 33. §M. 14, 15. †L. 12. 11, 12.

*E. Ver. 33–41. †D. 13. 16.

rebuking *them* suffered them not [q]to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 [m]And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, [r]I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 [o]And he preached in the synagogues of Găl'ĭ-lee.

978 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Teaching from the ship.* 4 *Draught of fishes and other miracles.* 16 *Prays in the wilderness.* 27 *Matthew called.*

AND [a]it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gĕn-nĕs'a-rĕt,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing *their* nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Sī'mon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Sī'mon, [b]Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Sī'mon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto *their* partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Sī'mon Pē'tĕr saw *it*, he fell down at Jē'sus' knees, saying, [c]Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so *was* also Jāmes, and Jŏhn, the sons of Zĕb'e-dee, which were partners with Sī'mon. And Jē'sus said unto Sī'mon, Fear not; [d]from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, [e]they forsook all, and followed him.

12 ¶ [f]And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jē'sus fell on *his* face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst [g]make me clean.

A. D. 31.

4 Or, to say that they knew him to be Christ.

m Matt. 14. 13. Mark 1. 35.

n Mark 1. 14, 15. John 9. 4. Acts 10. 38. Rom. 15. 8.

o Matt. 4. 23.

a Matt. 4. 18. Mark 1. 16.

b Matt. 17. 27. John 21. 6.

c Judg. 13. 22. 1 Sam. 6. 20. 2 Sam. 6. 9. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Dan. 8. 17.

d Ezek. 47. 9, 10. Matt. 4. 19. Mark 1. 17.

e Matt. 4. 20. Mark 1. 18. ch. 18. 28. Phil. 3. 7, 8.

f Matt. 8. 2. Mark 1. 40.

g Gen. 18. 14. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Matt. 8. 8. Mark 1. 40, 41. Heb. 7. 25.

h Matt. 8. 4. i Lev. 13. 1. Lev. 14. 4, 10, 21, 22.

j Matt. 4. 25. ch. 12. 1. John 6. 2.

k Mark 14. 23.

l Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 3.

m Matt. 9. 2. John 5. 14. Acts 5. 31. 2 Cor. 2. 10. Col. 3. 13. Jas. 5. 14, 15.

n Matt. 9. 3. Mark 2. 6, 7.

o Ex. 34. 7. Ps. 32. 5. Ps. 103. 3. Isa. 1. 18. Isa. 43. 25. Dan. 9. 9.

p Acts 5. 31. Col. 3. 13.

q Ps. 103. 1.

r Matt. 9. 9. Mark 2. 13, 14.

s Matt. 9. 10. Mark 2. 15.

t ch. 15. 1.

13 And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 [h]And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, [i]according as Mō'sĕs commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: [j]and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ [k]And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Phăr'ĭ-sees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Găl'ĭ-lee, and Jū-dæ'a, and Jē-ru'să-lĕm: and the power of the Lord was *present* to heal them.

18 ¶ [l]And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought *means* to bring him in, and to lay *him* before him.

19 And when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house top, and let him down through the tiling with *his* couch into the midst before Jē'sus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, [m]thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 [n]And the scribes and the Phăr'ĭ-sees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? [o]Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jē'sus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the [p]Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, [q]glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ [r]And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Lē'vĭ, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 [s]And Lē'vĭ made him a great feast in his own house: and [t]there was a great company of publicans

and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners? C. 6. 39.

31 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 [u]I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. L. 15. 37.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, [v]Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the Phăr'ĭ-sees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the [w]bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall [x]be taken away from them, and then shall they [y]fast in those days.

36 ¶ [z]And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

979 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Pharisees reproved.* 13 *The apostles called.* 20 *Christ preaches to his disciples.* 27 *On love and good works.*

AND [a]it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands.

2 And certain of the Phăr'ĭ-sees said unto them, [b]Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jē'sus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, [c]what Dā'vid did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; [d]which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 [e]And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there

A. D. 31.

[u] Matt. 9. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 15.
[v] Matt. 9. 14. Mark 2. 18.
[w] Matt. 22. 2. ch. 14. 16–23. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Rev. 19. 7. Rev. 21. 2.
[x] Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. John 7. 33.
[y] Matt. 6. 16, 17. Acts 13. 2, 3. 1 Cor. 7. 5. 2 Cor. 6. 4, 5.
[z] Matt. 9. 16, 17. Mark 2. 21, 22.
[a] Matt. 12. 1. Mark 2. 23.
[b] Ex. 20. 10. Matt. 12. 2. Mark 2. 24.
[c] 1 Sam. 21. 6.
[d] Ex. 29. 23, 33. Lev. 24. 9.
[e] Matt. 12. 9. Mark 3. 1. ch. 13. 14. ch. 14. 3. John 9. 16.
[f] 1 Sam. 16. 7. ch. 5. 22. John 2. 24, 25. Acts 1. 24. Rev. 2. 23.
[g] Matt. 12. 12, 13. Mark 3. 4. ch. 14. 3. John 7. 23.
[h] Matt. 14. 23.
[i] Matt. 10. 1.
[j] John 1. 42.
[k] Acts 1. 13. Jude 1.
[l] Matt. 4. 25.
[m] Matt. 14. 36.
[n] Mark 5. 30.
[o] Matt. 5. 3. 2 Thess. 1. 5. Jas. 2. 5.
[p] Isa. 55. 1.
[q] Isa. 61. 3. Rev. 7. 17.
[r] 1 Pet. 2. 19. 1 Pet. 3. 14.
[s] John 16. 2.
[t] Acts 5. 41. Col. 1. 24. Jas. 1. 2.
[u] 2 Ki. 6. 31. Acts 7. 51.

was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him. E.*.

8 But he [f]knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jē'sus unto them, I will ask you one thing; [g]Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy *it?*

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other. E. Ver. 17–19.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jē'sus.

12 [h]And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples: [i]and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Sī'mon, (*j*whom he also named Pē'tĕr,) and An'drew his brother, James and John, Phĭl'ĭp and Bär-thŏl'o-mew,

15 Măt'thew and Thŏm'as, Jāmes the *son* of Al-phæ'us, and Sī'mon called Zē-lō'tēs,

16 And Jū'das *k*the *brother* of James, and Jū'das Is-căr'ĭ-ot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, [l]and a great multitude of people out of all Jū-dæ'a and Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sī'dŏn, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude [m]sought to touch him: for [n]there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, [o]Blessed *be ye* poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. M. 10. 1–15.

21 [p]Blessed *are ye* that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. [q]Blessed *are ye* that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 [r]Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they [s]shall separate you *from their company,* and shall reproach *you,* and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 [t]Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward *is* great in heaven: for [u]in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets. J. John 16. 33

†E. 7. 1–22.

24 [v]But woe unto you that are rich! for [w]ye have received your consolation.

25 [x]Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. [y]Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep. H. Ver. 49.

26 [z]Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

27 ¶ [a]But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

28 Bless them that curse you, and [b]pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 [c]And unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; [d]and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not *to take thy* coat also.

30 [e]Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again.

31 [f]And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 [g]For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 [h]And if ye lend *to them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and [i]lend, hoping for nothing again; [k]and your reward shall be great, and [l]ye shall be the children of the Highest: for [k]he is kind unto the unthankful and *to* the evil.

36 [l]Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 [m]Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: L. 7. 41, 42. R.*.

38 [n]Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your [o]bosom. For [p]with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured[1] to you again. C. Ver. 43–45. H.†.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, [q]Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 The [r]disciple is not above his master: but every one [1]that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 [s]And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, [t]cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 [u]For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For [v]every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they [2]grapes. T. (S. 26, 28).

45 [w]A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh. C. Ver. 49.

46 ¶ [x]And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 [y]Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when [z]the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon [a]a rock. K. John 1. 4.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and [b]the ruin of that house was great. S. S. 6–8. O. 10. 25–28.

H. 9. 25, 26. C. 11. 23.

CHAPTER 7.

980

1 *The centurion's servant healed.* 11 *Widow's son at Nain raised from the dead.* 19 *John's messengers.* 36 *The sinning woman's faith.*

NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Cā-pēr'na-ŭm.

2 And [a]a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jē'sŭs, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jē'sŭs, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jē'sŭs went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers,

A. D. 31.

v Amos 6. 1. ch. 12. 21.
w Matt. 6. 2. ch. 16. 25.
x Isa. 65. 13.
y Prov. 14. 13.
z John 15. 19. 1 John 4. 5.
a Ex. 23. 4. Prov. 25. 21.
b ch. 23. 34. Acts 7. 60.
c Matt. 5. 39.
d 1 Cor. 6. 7.
e Deut. 15. 7. Prov. 3. 27.
f Phil. 4. 8.
g Matt. 5. 46.
h Matt. 5. 42.
i Lev. 25. 35. Deut. 15. 7, 8. Ps. 37. 26. Prov. 14. 20, 21.
j Matt. 5. 45. 1 John 3. 1.
k Acts 14. 17.
l Matt. 5. 48. Eph. 5. 1, 2.
m Ezek. 16. 52. Matt. 7. 1. Rom. 2. 1, 2. Jas. 3. 1.
n Prov. 19. 17.
o Ps. 79. 12.
p Deut. 19. 16–21. Judg. 1. 7. Ps. 41. 1, 2. Matt. 7. 2. Mark 4. 24.
q Matt. 15. 14.
r Matt. 10. 24. John 13. 16. John 15. 20.
1 Or, shall be perfected as his master.
s Matt. 7. 3.
t Prov. 18. 17.
u Ps. 92. 12–14. Isa. 5. 4. Gal. 5. 19, 23. 2 Tim. 3. 1–9.
v Matt. 12. 33.
2 a grape.
w Rom. 8. 5–8.
x Mal. 1. 6. ch. 13. 25. Rom. 2. 13. Jas. 1. 22.
y Matt. 7. 24.
z Acts 14. 22. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
a Ps. 125. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 5. Jude 1.
b Job 8. 13. Heb. 10. 28–31. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.
a Matt. 8. 5.

*R. 11. 4. †H. Ver. 49.

and I say unto [1]one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

9 When Jē'sus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in [2]Is'ra-el.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nā'in; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he [c]had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the [2]bier: and they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, [d]Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 [e]And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, [f]That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, [g]That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Jū-dæ'á, and throughout all the region round about.

18 [h]And the disciples of Jŏhn shewed him of all these things.

19 ¶ And Jŏhn calling *unto him* two of his disciples sent *them* to Jē'sus, saying, Art thou [i]he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, Jŏhn Băp'tĭst hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many *that were* blind he gave sight.

22 [j]Then Jē'sus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell Jŏhn what things ye have seen and heard; [k]how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, [l]to the poor the gospel is preached. E. *.

23 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And [m]when the messengers of Jŏhn were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning Jŏhn, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

A. D. 31.

1 this man.

b Rom. 3. 1, 2. Rom. 9. 4.

c Lam. 3. 32. John 11. 33, 35. Heb. 4. 15.
2 Or, coffin.
d 1 Ki. 17. 21. Job 14. 12, 14. ch. 8. 54. John 11. 43. Acts 9. 40. Rom. 4. 17. Eph. 5. 14.
e ch. 1. 65.
f ch. 24. 19. John 4. 19. John 6. 14. John 7. 40, 41. John 9. 17. Acts 2. 22. Acts 7. 37.
g Ex. 4. 31. Ps. 106. 4, 5. ch. 1. 68.
h Matt. 11. 2.
i Ezek. 21. 27. Ezek. 34. 23, 29. Dan. 9. 24–26. Mic. 5. 2. Hag. 2. 7. Zech. 9. 9. Mal. 3. 1–3.
j Matt. 11. 4.
k Isa. 29. 18. Isa. 35. 5. Isa. 42. 6.
l Isa. 61. 1. Zeph. 3. 12. ch. 4. 18. Jas. 2. 5.
m Matt. 11. 7.
n Isa. 40. 3. Mal. 3. 1. ch. 1. 16, 17, 76. John 1. 23.
o Matt. 3. 5. ch. 3. 12.
3 Or, frustrated.
p Acts 20. 27.
4 Or, within themselves.
q Matt. 11. 16.
r Matt. 3. 4. ch. 1. 15.
s Matt. 11. 19. 1 Cor. 1. 23, 24.
t Matt. 26. 6. John 11. 2.
u ch. 8. 2.
v Zech. 12. 10.
w ch. 15. 2.

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is *he*, of whom it is written, [n]Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified God, [o]being baptized with the baptism of Jŏhn.

30 But the Phăr'ĭ-sees and lawyers [3]rejected [p]the counsel of God [4]against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, [q]Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For [r]Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 [s]But wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 ¶ [t]And one of the Phăr'ĭ-sees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Phăr'ĭ-see's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a [u]woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that *Jē'sus* sat at meat in the Phăr'ĭ-see's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind *him* [v]weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

39 Now when the Phăr'ĭ-see which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, [w]This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this is* that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, Sī'mon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed

*E. S. 26–56.

five hundred [z]pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly [y]forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? L. Ver. 47.

43 Sī'mon answered and said, I suppose that *he,* to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Sī'mon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no [z]water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no [a]kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 [b]My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. L. 9. 56.

47 [c]Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, [d]Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, [e]Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, [f]Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace. F. S. 12.

A. D. 31.

x Matt. 18. 28.
y Ps. 32. 1–5. Ps. 51. 1–3. Ps. 103. 3. Isa. 1. 18. Isa. 43. 25. Isa. 44. 22. Dan. 9. 18, 19.
z Gen. 18. 4. 1 Tim. 5. 10.
a Gen. 29. 11. Matt. 26. 48, 49. 1 Cor. 16. 20.
b Ps. 23. 5. Ps. 45. 7. Ps. 92. 10. Eccl. 9. 8.
c 1 Tim. 1. 14.
d Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5.
e Isa. 53. 3. Matt. 9. 3.
f Matt 9. 22. Mark 5. 34. ch. 8. 48. ch. 17. 19. ch. 18. 42.

981 CHAPTER 8.

4 *Parable of the sower.* 16 *The candle.* 22 *The winds rebuked.* 26 *Legion of devils cast out.* 37 *The Gadarenes reject Christ.* 49 *Jairus' daughter raised.*

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve *were* with him,

2 And [a]certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mā'rў called Măg-da-lē'nē, [b]out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Jō-ăn'nā the wife of Chū'zā Hĕr'od's steward, and Sŭ-săn'nā, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ [c]And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

S. Verse 13–15.

a Matt. 27. 55, 56.
b Mark 16. 9.
c Matt. 13. 2. Mark 4. 1.
d Matt. 13. 10. Mark 4. 10.
e Isa. 6. 9. Mark 4. 12.
f Matt 13. 18. Mark 4. 14.
g Acts 20. 27, 32. 1 Pet. 1. 23.
h Jas. 1. 23, 24.
i 2 Cor. 2. 11. 2 Cor. 4. 3. j Matt. 19. 23. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
k 2 Pet. 1. 5–10.
l Matt. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21. ch. 11. 33. Phil. 2. 15, 16.
m Eccl. 12. 14. Mark 4. 22.
n Matt. 25. 29. Mark 4. 25.
1 Or, thinketh that he hath
o Matt. 12. 46. Mark 3. 31. John 7. 5. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5.
p Matt. 8. 23. Mark 4. 35.
q Job 38. 11. Job 38. 11. Ps. 29. 10. Ps. 46. 1. Ps. 65. 7.

9 [d]And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; [e]that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 [f]Now the parable is this: The [g]seed is the word of God.

12 Those by [h]the way side are they that hear; then cometh [i]the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. F. John 1. 12.

13 They on the rock *are they,* which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares [j]and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection. S. Vers. 21.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep *it,* and [k]bring forth fruit with patience.

16 ¶ [l]No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it* on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 [m]For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: [n]for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he [1]seemeth to have.

19 ¶ [o]Then came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him *by certain* which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it. S. 9. 23.

22 ¶ [p]Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water,* and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he [q]arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the

water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being [r]afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ [s]And they arrived at the country of the Gădd-a-rēnes', which is over against Găl'ĭ-lee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jē'sus, he [t]cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jē'sus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out [u]into the deep.

32 And there was there an [v]herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And [w]he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jē'sus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jē'sus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ [z]Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gădd-a-rēnes' round about [a]besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now [b]the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jē'sus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jē'sus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'sus was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ [c]And, behold, there came a man named Jā-ī'rus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jē'sus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ [d]And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind *him*, and [e]touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanched.

45 And Jē'sus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Pē'tēr and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jē'sus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that [f]virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.

49 ¶ [g]While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jē'sus heard *it*, he answered him, saying, Fear not: [h]believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and Jŏhn, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, [i]but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, [k]arise.

55 [l]And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but [m]he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

A. D. 31.

r Ps. 33. 8, 9. Matt. 8. 27. Mark 4. 41. ch. 4. 36. ch. 8. 25.

s Matt. 8. 28. Mark 5. 1.

t Acts 16. 16, 17. Phil. 2. 10, 11.

u Rev. 20. 3.

v Lev. 11. 7. Deut. 14. 8.

w Job 1. 12. Job 12. 16. Rev. 20. 7.

x Matt. 8. 34.

y Deut. 5. 25, 26. 1 Sam. 6. 20. 1 Sam. 16. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 9. Job 21. 14. Mark 1. 24. ch. 4. 34.

z Ps. 103. 1. Ps. 116. 12. Mark 5. 18. ch. 18. 43.

a Matt. 9. 18. Mark 5. 22.

b Lev. 15. 25. Matt. 9. 20.

c Mark 5. 27, 28. Acts 5. 15. Acts 19. 12.

d Mark 5. 30. ch. 6. 17.

e Mark 5. 35.

f 2 Chr. 20. 20. Mark 5. 36. Rom. 4. 17–20.

g John 11. 11, 13.

h ch. 7. 14. John 11. 43.

i Ps. 33. 9.

j Matt. 8. 4. Mark 5. 43.

1 *The apostles sent out.* 17 *Five thousand fed.* 28 *The transfiguration.* 43 *Christ foretells his passion.* 46 *A lesson on humility.* 51 *James and John reproved.*

E THEN [a]he called his twelve disciples together, and [b]gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. E. Ver. 6.

2 And [c]he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 [d]And he said unto them, Take nothing for *your* journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 [e]And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 [f]And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, [g]shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

E 6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where. E.*

7 ¶ [h]Now Hĕr'od the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that Jŏhn was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that Ē-lī'as had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Hĕr'od said, Jŏhn have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? [i]And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ [j]And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. [k]And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bĕth-să-ī-dă. E. Ver. 37–43.

E 11 And the people, when they knew *it*, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

F 12 [l]And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, [m]Give ye them to eat. And they said, [n]We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they [o]did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets. F. vv. 3.

18 ¶ [p]And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, [q]Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst; but some *say*, Ē-lī'as; and others *say*, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? [r]Pē'tĕr answering said, The Christ of God.

21 [s]And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

22 Saying, [t]The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

S 23 ¶ [u]And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. S. Verse 62.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

H T 25 [v]For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away? H.*. T.†.

C 26 [w]For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his* Father's, and of the holy angels. §.

27 [x]But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

Q 28 ¶ [y]And it came to pass about an eight days after these [1]sayings, he took Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn and Jămes, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, [z]the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white *and* glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Mō'sĕs and [a]Ē-lī'as:

31 Who appeared in [b]glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jē-ru'să-lĕm.

32 But Pē'tĕr and they that were with him [c]were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Pē'tĕr said unto Jē'sus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'sĕs, and one for Ē-lī'as: not knowing what he said. Q. 16. 23–25.

34 While he thus spake, there came

a Matt. 10. 1. Mark 3. 13. b Matt. 10. 1. Mark 16. 17, 18. John 14. 12. Acts 1. 8. Acts 3. 6. c Matt. 10. 7, 8. Mark 6. 12. ch. 10. 1, 9. d Ps. 37. 3. Matt. 10. 9. Mark 6. 8. ch. 10. 4. e Matt. 10. 11. Mark 6. 10. f Matt. 10. 14. g Acts 13. 51. h Mark 6. 14. i ch. 23. 8. j Mark 6. 30. k Matt. 14. 13. l John 6. 1, 5. m 2 Kl. 4. 42, 43. n Num. 11. 22. Ps. 78. 19, 20. o Ps. 145. 15, 16. p Matt. 16. 13. q Matt. 14. 2. r Mark 8. 29. John 1. 41, 49. John 6. 69. Rom. 10. 9. 1 John 4. 14, 15. s Matt. 16. 20. t Matt. 16. 21. Mark 8. 31. ch. 18. 31. ch. 24. 6, 7. u Matt. 10. 38. Mark 8. 34. ch. 14. 27. v Ps. 49. 6–8. Matt. 16. 26. Mark 8. 36. Acts 1. 18, 25. Rev. 18. 7, 8. w Mark 8. 38. 2 Tim. 2. 12. x Matt. 16. 28. y Matt. 17. 1. 1 Or, things. z Ex. 34. 29, 35. a 2 Kl. 2. 11. Rom. 3. 21. b Ps. 17. 15. Phil. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4. 1 John 3. 2. c Dan. 8. 18. Matt. 26. 40, 43. ch. 22. 45.

a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, [d]This is my beloved Son: [e]hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jē'sus was found alone. [f]And they kept *it* close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ [g]And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jē'sus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare *him*. And Jē'sus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father. E. Ver. 49, 50.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jē'sus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 [h]Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 [i]But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ [j]Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jē'sus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, [k]Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: [l]for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ [m]And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jē'sus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for [n]he that is not against us is for us. E. 10 ch.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that [o]he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm,

A. D. 32.

d Matt. 3. 17. John 12. 28. 2 Pet. 1. 16, 17.
e Ex. 23. 21. Deut. 18. 15, 18.
f Matt. 17. 9.
g Matt. 17. 14.
h Matt. 17. 22.
i Mark 9. 32. ch. 2. 50.
j Matt. 18. 1.
k Mark 9. 37. John 12. 44.
l Matt. 23. 11, 12.
m Num. 11. 28. Mark 9. 38.
n Matt. 12. 30. ch. 11. 23. 1 Cor. 12. 3.
o Mark 16. 19. Acts 1. 2.
p John 4. 4, 9.
q 1 Kl. 18. 38. 2 Kl. 1. 10, 12. Rev. 13. 13.
r Job 2. 10. Rom. 10. 2.
s Matt. 9. 13. John 3. 17.
t Matt. 8. 19.
u Matt. 8. 21.
v 1 Kl. 19. 20.
w Heb. 6. 4.

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Să-măr'ĭ-tans, to make ready for him.

53 And [p]they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

54 And when his disciples Jāmes and John saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as [q]Ē-lī'as did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what [r]manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For [s]the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them*. And they went to another village. L. (11. 9, 10).

57 ¶ [t]And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jē'sus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

59 [u]And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jē'sus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, [v]I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jē'sus said unto him, [w]No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God. S. 10. 25–28.

CHAPTER 10. 983

1 *The seventy sent out.* 17 *The seventy return.* 25 *The lawyer taught how to obtain eternal life.* 30 *The good Samaritan.* 38 *Mary and Martha.*

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and [a]sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, [b]The harvest truly *is* great, but the labourers *are* few: [c]pray ye therefore the [d]Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: [e]behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 [f]Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and [g]salute no man by the way.

5 [h]And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 [i]And in the same house remain, [j]eating and drinking such things as

a Matt. 10. 1.
b ch. 10. 2. 1 Cor. 3. 9. John 4. 35.
c 2 Thess. 3. 1.
d Jer. 3. 15. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
e Matt. 10. 16.
f Matt. 10. 9. ch. 9. 3.
g 2 Kl. 4. 29.
h Matt. 10. 12.
i Matt. 10. 11.
j 1 Cor. 10. 27.

they give: for [k]the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not [l]from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 [m]And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, [n]The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 [o]Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that [p]it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sŏd'om, than for that city.

13 [q]Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'zin! woe unto thee, Bĕth-să'ĭ-dà! [r]for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sī'dŏn, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago [s]repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sī'dŏn at the judgment, than for you.

15 [t]And thou, Că-pēr'na-ŭm, which art [u]exalted to heaven, [v]shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 [w]He that heareth you heareth me; and [x]he that despiseth you despiseth me; [y]and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, [z]I beheld Să'tan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, [a]I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because [b]your names are written in heaven.

21 ¶ [c]In that hour Jē'sus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from [d]the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 [e]All things are delivered to me of my Father: and [f]no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and *he* to whom the Son will reveal *him*.

23 ¶ And he turned him unto *his* disciples, and said privately, [g]Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see:

A. D. 32.

[k] Matt. 10. 10. 1 Cor. 9. 4. 1 Tim. 5. 18.
[l] Eph. 5. 15.
[m] ch. 9. 2.
[n] Isa. 2. 2. Matt. 3. 2. Rom. 10. 8. Tit. 2. 11.
[o] Matt. 10. 14. ch. 9. 5. Acts 13. 51.
[p] Lam. 4. 6. Ezek. 16. 48–50.
[q] Matt. 11. 21.
[r] Ezek. 3. 6.
[s] Jon. 3. 5.
[t] Matt. 11. 23.
[u] Gen. 11. 4. Deut. 1. 28. Isa. 14. 13.
[v] Ezek. 26. 20.
[w] John 13. 20.
[x] 1 Thess. 4. 8.
[y] John 5. 23.
[z] John 12. 31. John 16. 11. Heb. 2. 14.
[a] Acts 28. 5.
[b] Ex. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28. Isa. 4. 3. Dan. 12. 1. Rev. 13. 8. 20. 12.
[c] Matt. 11. 25.
[d] 1 Cor. 1. 19. 2 Cor. 2. 6.
[e] Many ancient copies add these words, And turning to his disciples, he said.
[f] Matt. 28. 18. Eph. 1. 21. Phil. 2. 9.
[g] John 1. 18. 2 Cor. 4. 6.
[h] Matt. 13. 16. 1 Pet. 1. 10.
[i] Matt. 22. 35.
[j] Deut. 6. 5. Mark 12. 30, 31.
[k] Lev. 19. 18. Matt. 19. 19. Rom. 13. 9.
[l] Lev. 18. 5. Neh. 9. 29.
[m] ch. 16. 15.
[n] Ps. 38. 11.
[o] John 4. 9.

24 For I tell you, [h]that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them;* and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*

25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, [i]Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, [j]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and [k]thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and [l]thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to [m]justify himself, said unto Jē'sus, And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jē'sus answering said, A certain *man* went down from Jē-ru'sā-lĕm to Jĕr'ĭ-chō, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded *him,* and departed, leaving *him* half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, [n]he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Lē'vīte, when he was at the place, came and looked *on him,* and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain [o]Să-mär'ĭ-tan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion *on him,*

34 And went to *him,* and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave *them* to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jē'sus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Mär'thà received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mā'rў, which also sat at Jē'sus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Mär'thà was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

E N H J M E O S

*E. Ver. 17–20. †J. 11. 31, 32. §H. 12. 4, 5. ¶M. 14. 11. ‖N. 11. 23.

41 And Jĕ'sus answered and said unto her, Măr'thà, Măr'thà, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and Mā'rў hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

984 CHAPTER 11.

1 *The Lord's prayer.* 11 *On asking and giving.* 29 *Sermon to the people.* 37 *Denunciation of the Pharisees.*

AND it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, [c]teach us to pray, as Jŏhn also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, [b]Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. [c]Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us [1]day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for [d]we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. [e]And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine [2]in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, [f]Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 [g]And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 [h]If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if *he ask* a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he [3]offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give the [i]Hō'lў Spĭr'ĭt to them that ask him?

14 ¶ [j]And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

A. D. 33.

15 But some of them said, [k]He casteth out devils through [4]Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting *him*, [l]sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 [m]But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house *divided* against a house falleth.

18 If Să'tan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb.

19 And if I by Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb cast out devils, by whom do [n]your sons cast *them* out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I [o]with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 [p]When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But [q]when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 [r]He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 [s]When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth *it* swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh *to him* seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and [t]the last *state* of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, [u]Blessed *is* the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea [v]rather, blessed *are* they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ [w]And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jō'nas the prophet.

30 For as [x]Jō'nas was a sign unto the Nĭn'e-vītes, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31 [y]The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon; and, behold, a [z]greater than Sŏl'o-mon *is* here.

32 The men of Nĭn'e-ve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation

a Ps. 10. 17. Ps. 19. 14. Rom. 8. 26, 27. 2 Cor. 3. 5. Jas. 4. 3. Jude 20.
b 2 Chr. 20. 6. Ps. 11. 4. Isa. 63. 16. Matt. 5. 16.
c Isa. 11. 9. Dan. 7. 14.
1 Or, for the day.
d Matt. 6. 12, 14. Eph. 4. 32.
e Matt. 6. 13. ch. 22. 46. 1 Cor. 10. 13. Jas. 1. 13. Rev. 3. 10.
2 Or, out of his way.
f ch. 18. 1.
g Ps. 50. 15. Ps. 118. 5. Jer. 33. 3. Matt. 7. 7. Mark 11. 24. John 15. 7. Jas. 1. 6. 1 John 3. 22. 1 John 5. 14.
h Matt. 7. 9.
3 give.
i Isa. 44. 3. Jas. 1. 15.
j Matt. 9. 32.
k Matt. 9. 34.
4 Beelzebul
l Matt. 12. 38.
m Mark 3. 24. Rev. 2. 23.
n Mark 9. 38. ch. 9. 49.
o Ex. 8. 19. John 3. 2. Acts 2. 22.
p Matt. 12. 29. Mark 3. 27. Eph. 2. 2. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
q Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 53. 12. Col. 2. 15.
r Matt. 12. 30.
s Matt. 12. 43.
t John 5. 14. Heb. 6. 4.
u ch. 1. 28, 48.
v Ps. 1. 1. Ps. 112. 1. Isa. 48. 17, 18. Matt. 7. 21. ch. 8. 21. Jas. 1. 25. Rev. 22. 14.
w Matt. 12. 38, 39.
x Jon. 1. 17.
y 1 Ki. 10. 1.
z Isa. 9. 6. Rom. 9. 5. Tit. 2. 13. Phil. 2. 10.

and shall condemn it: for [c]they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, a greater than Jō'nas *is* here.

33 [b]No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth *it* in a secret place, neither under a [c]bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light. S. 13. 9.

34 [d]The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when *thine eye* is evil, thy body also *is* full of darkness. C. 1. 16–21.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore *be* full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when [5]the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Phăr'ĭ-see besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Phăr'ĭ-see saw *it*, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 [e]And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Phăr'ĭ-sees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but [f]your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 *Ye* fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 [g]But rather give alms [6]of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 [h]But woe unto you, Phăr'ĭ-sees! for [i]ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 [j]Woe unto you, Phăr'ĭ-sees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 [k]Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! [l]for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware *of them*.

45 ¶ Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, *ye* lawyers! [m]for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 [n]Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: [o]for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the [p]wisdom of God, [q]I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall slay and persecute:

A. D. 33.

[a] Jon. 3. 5.
[b] Matt. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21. ch. 8. 16.
[c] Matt. 5. 15.
[d] Ps. 119. 18. Matt. 6. 22. Acts 26. 18. Eph. 1. 18.
5 a candle by its bright shining.
[e] Matt. 23. 25.
[f] Gen. 6. 5. Prov. 26. 24 Jer. 4. 14. Tit. 1. 15. Jas. 4. 8.
[g] Isa. 58. 7. Dan. 4. 27. ch. 12. 33.
6 Or, as you are able.
[h] Matt. 23. 23.
[i] 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[j] Matt. 23. 6.
[k] Matt. 23. 27.
[l] Ps. 5. 9. Acts 23. 3.
[m] Matt. 23. 4.
[n] Matt. 23. 29.
[o] Acts 7. 51, 52.
[p] Prov. 1. 20.
[q] Matt. 23. 34.
[r] Gen. 4. 8.
[s] Matt. 23. 13.
7 Or, forbad.
[t] Mark 12. 13.
[a] Matt. 16. 6. Mark 8. 15.
[b] Matt. 16. 12.
1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.
[c] Eccl. 12. 14. Mark 4. 22. ch. 8. 17.
1 Cor. 4. 5. Rev. 20. 12
[d] Isa. 8. 12, 13. Isa. 51. 7, 8. 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8. Acts 20. 24.
[e] Ps. 9. 17. Matt. 26. 41, 46. 2 Pet. 2. 4. Rev. 1. 18.
[f] Matt. 10. 29.
[g] Acts 15. 18.
[h] 1 Sam. 2. 30. Ps. 119. 46. Matt. 10. 32. Mark 8. 38. Rom. 10. 9. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 23.
[i] Matt 12. 31, 32. Mark 3. 28. 1 John 5. 16.

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

51 [r]From the blood of Ā'bĕl unto the blood of Zăch-a-rī'as, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

52 [s]Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye [7]hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Phăr'ĭ-sees began to urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 Laying wait for him, and [t]seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAPTER 12. 985

1 *A discourse to disciples on hypocrisy.*
13 *Warning against covetousness.* 22 *Against carefulness of earthly things.*
33 *General instruction to disciples.*

IN [a]the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, [b]Beware ye of the leaven of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, which is hypocrisy.

2 [c]For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the house tops. E.*

4 [d]And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. H. Ver. 29–31.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath [e]power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two [f]farthings, and [g]not one of them is forgotten before God? L. Ver. 22–32.

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. W. Ps. 10–23.

8 [h]Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God. O. 18. 16, 17. T. †.

10 And [i]whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Hō'lў Ghōst it shall not be forgiven. Q. Acts 5. 3, 4.

*J. John 12. 48. †N. 12. 16–21.
‡J. John 12. 48.

*E. 16. 15. †T. John 12. 42, 43.

11 [j]And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and *unto* magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 [k]For the Hō'lў Ghōst shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. G. 21. 14, 15. T. 21. 14, ...

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, [l]Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, [m]Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, [n]Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou* fool, this night [o]thy soul shall be required of thee: [p]then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So *is* he that layeth up treasure for himself, [q]and is not rich toward God. C. 15. 24. N. Ver. 39. H.*.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, [r]Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and [s]God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Sŏl'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

A. D. 33.

[j] Matt. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. ch. 21. 14.

[k] Ex. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 7.

[l] John 18. 36.

[m] Prov. 28. 16. 1 Tim. 6. 7.

[n] Prov. 27. 1. Eccl. 11. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 32.

[o] Or, do they require thy soul. Ps. 39. 6. Jer. 17. 11.

[p] Matt. 6. 20. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. Jas. 2. 5.

[q] Matt. 6. 25. Phil. 4. 6.

[r] Job 38. 41. Ps. 147. 9.

[s] Or, live not in careful suspense. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Matt. 6. 31, 32. Phil. 4. 19.

[t] Matt. 6. 33.

[u] Rom. 8. 31. 1 Tim. 4. 8.

[v] Matt. 11. 25. 2 Thess. 1. 11.

[w] Matt. 19. 21. Acts 2. 45.

[x] Matt. 6. 20. ch. 16. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 19.

[y] Eph. 6. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 13.

[z] Matt. 5. 16. Phil. 2. 15.

[a] Matt. 24. 46. 2 Tim. 4. 7, 8. 1 Pet. 5. 1–4. 2 Pet. 1. 10, 11. Rev. 14. 13.

[b] 1 Thess. 5. 2. Rev. 16. 15.

[c] Matt. 25. 13. Mark 13. 33. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 12, 14.

[d] Matt. 24. 45, 46. ch. 19. 15–19. 1 Cor. 4. 2.

[e] 1 Pet. 5. 4.

[f] Or, cut him off. Num. 15. 30. Deut. 25. 2. John 9. 41. Acts 17. 30. Jas. 4. 17.

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, [t]neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father [u]knoweth that ye have need of these things. U. 18. 20, 21.

31 ¶ [v]But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and [w]all these things shall be added unto you. C.*. F.|.

32 Fear not, little flock; for [x]it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. L. 17. 2. W.§. ¶.

33 [y]Sell that ye have, and give alms; [z]provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 [a]Let your loins be girded about, and *your* lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 [b]Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

39 [c]And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 [d]Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. N. Ver. 46.

41 ¶ Then Pē'tĕr said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, [e]Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them their* portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will [f]cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And [g]that servant, which knew

*H. Ver. 46–48.

*C. 22. 35. |F. (22. 35). §W. 18. 1. ¶M. 13. 19.

his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*. *.

48 [g]But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more. H. 13. 5 (?).

49 ¶ I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But [h]I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I [4]straitened till it be accomplished!

51 [i]Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; [j]but rather division:

52 [k]For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ And he said also to the people, [l]When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when *ye see* [m]the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 [n]*Ye* hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern [o]this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ [p]When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, [q]*as thou art* in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last [r]mite.

986 CHAPTER 13.

1 *On repentance.* 6 *The fruitless fig tree.* 11 *Of healing on the sabbath.* 18 *The kingdom of God.* 24 *The strait gate.* 31 *A lament for Jerusalem.*

THERE were present at that season some that told him [a]of the Gă-ĭ-læ'ans, whose blood Pi'late had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, [b]Suppose ye that these Găl-ĭ-læ'ans were sinners above all the Găl-ĭ-læ'ans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

A. D. 33.

g Lev. 5. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 13.

h Matt. 20. 22. 4 Or, pained.

i Matt. 10. 34.

j Mic. 7. 6. John 7. 43.

k Matt. 10. 35.

l Matt. 16. 2.

m Job 37. 17.

n 1 Cor. 1. 19–27.

o ch. 19. 42–44. Gal. 4. 4.

p Prov. 25. 8.

q Ps. 32. 6. Isa. 55. 6. Heb. 3. 7–15.

r Matt. 18. 34. Mark 12. 42. 2 Thess. 1. 9.

a Acts 5. 37.

b Acts 28. 4. 1 Or, debtors.

c Ezek. 18. 30.

d Isa. 5. 2.

e Lev. 19. 23. Rom. 2. 4, 5.

f Ex. 32. 11. Joel 2. 17.

g Ps. 103. 3, 5. Ps. 116. 16, 17.

h John 5. 15, 16. Rom. 10. 2.

i Matt. 12. 10.

j ch. 14. 3.

k ch. 14. 5.

l ch. 19. 9.

m Mark 4. 30.

n Matt. 13. 33.

o Matt. 9. 35. Mark 6. 6.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Sī-lō'am fell, and slew them, think ye that they were [1]sinners above all men that dwelt in Jē-ru'să-lĕm?*. R

5 I tell you, Nay: but, [c]except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. † R H

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; [d]A certain *man* had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these [e]three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, [f]let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung *it*: S. §.

9 And if it bear fruit, *well*: and if not, *then* after that thou shalt cut it down. H. Ver. 24–28. H S

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up *herself*. E

12 And when Jē'sus saw her, he called *her to him*, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 [g]And he laid *his* hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue [h]answered with indignation, because that Jē'sus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, [i]There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and [j]not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, *Thou* hypocrite, [k]doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or *his* ass from the stall, and lead *him* away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, [l]being a daughter of A'brā-hăm, whom Să'tan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? D. John 5. 14.

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him. E. Ver. 32, 33.

18 ¶ [m]Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it? M. Ver. 21.

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it. M

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three [n]measures of meal, till the whole was leavened. ¶. M

22 [o]And he went through the cities

R. Verse 5. R. Verse 5.
*C. 17. 24. P. 17. 26–30.
*R. Ver. 34, 35. †R. 15. 7. H. Ver. 9.
§S. Ver. 23–28. ¶M. 19. 11–19.

and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ [2]Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for [z]many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 [y]When once the master of the house is risen up, and [r]hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door saying, [s]Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, [t]I know you not whence ye are: N.

26 Then shall ye begin to say, [u]We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 [v]But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; [w]depart from me, all *ye* workers of iniquity. S. 14. 26, 27. H.†

28 [x]There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, [y]when ye shall see Ă'brā-hăm, and Ĭ'şaac, and Jā'cob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you *yourselves* thrust out.

29 [z]And they shall come from the east, and *from* the west, and from the north, and *from* the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 [a]And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Hĕr'od will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third *day* [b]I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the *day* following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. E. 14. 1–3.

34 [c]O Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen *doth gather* her brood under *her* wings, and ye would not! L. 14. 21–23.

35 Behold, [d]your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, [e]Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye shall say, [f]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord. N. 14. 16–24. R. 14. 24.

987 CHAPTER 14.

1 *On sabbath observance.* 7 *On humility.* 15 *Parable of the great supper.* 25 *Who cannot be disciples.*

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Phăr'ĭ-sees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jĕ'sus answering spake unto the lawyers and Phăr'ĭ-sees, saying, [c]Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took *him,* and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, [b]Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things. E. 17. 11–19.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any *man* to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 [c]But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. M. 18. 9–14.

11 [d]For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor *thy* rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call [f]the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: F. 20. 34–38.

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be [g]recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, [g]Blessed *is* he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 [h]Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many: H. Eph. 1. 10.

17 And [i]sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The first said unto him, [j]I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

A. D. 33.

2 Strive *or* in agony.
z John 7. 34. Rom. 9. 31.
y Ps. 32. 6. Isa. 55. 6. r Matt 25.10.
s ch. 6. 46.
t Matt. 7. 23.
u Tit. 1. 16.
v Matt. 7. 23.
w Ps. 6. 8.
x Matt. 8. 12.
y Matt. 8. 11.
z Gen. 28. 14. Isa. 49. 6–12. Acts 2. 39. Rev. 5. 9.
a Matt. 19. 30. Mark 10. 31.
b Heb. 2. 10.
c 2 Chr. 24. 21, 22. Neh. 9. 26, 27. Jer. 2. 30.
d Ps. 69. 25. Isa. 1. 7. Dan. 9. 27. ch. 21. 24.
e Prov. 1. 24–30. Hos. 3. 5.
f Ps. 118. 26. Isa. 62. 11. Matt. 21. 9. Mark 11. 10. ch. 19. 38. John 12. 13.
a Matt. 12. 10.
b Ex. 23. 5. Deut. 22. 4. ch. 13. 15. John 7. 22, 23.
c Prov. 15. 33. Prov. 18. 12. d Job 22. 29. Ps. 18. 27. Prov. 29. 23. Matt. 23. 12. ch. 18. 14. Jas. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
e Neh. 8. 10, 12. Job 31. 14–20. Prov. 3. 9, 28.
f Dan. 12. 2. Matt. 25. 46. John 5. 29. Acts 24. 15.
g Rev. 19. 9.
h Matt. 22. 2.
i Prov. 9. 2, 5.
j Matt. 6. 24. ch. 8. 14. John 5. 40. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. 2 Tim. 4. 10.

*N. Ver. 34, 35.
†H. 14. 24.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, [k]Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, [l]and compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. L.*. W.†

24 For I say unto you, [m]That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper. H.§. N.¶. R.‡.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 [n]If any *man* come to me, [o]and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, [p]yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And [q]whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. S. Ver. 33–35.

28 For [r]which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish *it*?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth [s]an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever [t]he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ [u]Salt *is* good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; *but* men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. S. 16. 13.

988 CHAPTER 15.

1 *The lost sheep.* 8 *The piece of silver.* 11 *The prodigal son.*

THEN [a]drew near unto him all the publicans and [b]sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Phăr'ĭ-sees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, [c]and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 [d]What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he [e]lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found *it*, he layeth *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep [f]which was lost. W. v. 10.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, [g]more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. R. Verse 10.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten [h]pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find *it*?

9 And when she hath found *it*, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost. R. Ver. 18–22.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth *to me*. And he divided unto them *his* living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into [i]a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will [j]arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, [k]I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But [l]when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, [m]and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth [n]the best robe, and

A. D. 33.

k Matt. 28. 18, 19. Acts 13. 46.
l Prov. 1. 20. 2 Cor. 5. 20.
m Matt. 8. 11, 12. Acts 13. 46. Heb. 3. 19.
n Deut. 13. 6. Deut. 33. 9. Matt. 10. 37.
o Rom. 9. 13.
p Rev. 12. 11.
q Matt. 16. 24. Mark 8. 34. ch. 9. 23.
r Gen. 11. 4–9. Prov. 24. 27. Matt. 21. 33. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
s Job 22. 21. ch. 12. 58. 2 Cor. 6. 2.
t Matt. 19. 27, 28. Acts 5. 1–5. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
u Matt. 5. 13.
a Matt. 9. 10. Mark 2. 15, 16. ch. 5. 29.
b Ezek. 18. 23. 1 Tim. 1. 15.
c Acts 11. 3. Gal. 2. 12.
d Matt. 18. 12.
e 1 Pet. 2. 25.
f 1 Pet. 2. 10. 25.
g Prov. 30. 12. ch. 5. 32.
h Drachma, here translated a piece of silver, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to sevenpence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny.
i Mark 12. 44.
j Ps. 81. 12. Jer. 2. 5. Rom. 1. 21.
k 2 Chr. 33. 12, 13. Jer. 50. 4, 6. Lam. 3. 40.
l Lev. 26. 40. 1 Ki. 8. 47, 48. Job 33. 27, 28. Ps. 25. 11. Prov. 28. 13. ch. 18. 13. 1 John 1. 9.
m Isa. 49. 15. Acts 2. 39. Eph. 2. 13, 17.
n Ps. 51. 4. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
o Isa. 61. 10. Ps. 45. 13, 14. Gal. 3. 27. Phil. 3. 8, 9. Rev. 19. 8.

*L. 15. 3–24. †W. 15. 7.
§H. 16. 19–31. ¶N. 16. 30, 31.
‡R. 19. 41–44.

put *it* on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet:
23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill *it;* and let us eat, and be merry:
24 [o]For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. [p]And they began to be merry.
25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.
26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.
27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.
28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.
29 And he answering said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and [q]yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:
30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.
31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.
32 [r]It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

P. Rom. 10. 21. L. 16. 19–22. C. 19. 10.

989 CHAPTER 16.

1 *The unjust steward.* 14 *Reproof of the Pharisees.* 19 *The rich man and Lazarus.*

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.
2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an [a]account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.
3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.
4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.
5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him,* and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?
6 And he said, An hundred [1]measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.
7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred [2]measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.
8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than [b]the children of light.
9 And I say unto you, [c]Make to yourselves friends of the [3]mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.
10 [d]He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.
11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous [4]mammon, who will commit to your trust the [e]true *riches?*
12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?
13 ¶ No [f]servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. S. (17. 32).
14 And the Phăr'ĭ-sees also, [g]who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.
15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which [h]justify yourselves before men; but [i]God knoweth your hearts: for [j]that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. E. John 2. 24, 25.
16 [k]The law and the prophets *were* until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.
17 [l]And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.
18 [m]Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from *her* husband committeth adultery.
19 ¶ There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:
20 And there was a certain beggar named Lăz'a-rŭs, which was laid at his gate, [n]full of sores,
21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. L. 18. 9–14.
22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and [o]was carried by the angels into [p]A'bră-hăm's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;
23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth A'brăhăm afar off, and Lăz'a-rŭs in his bosom.

A. D. 33.

o Rom. 6. 13. Eph. 2. 1. Col. 1. 13.
p Isa. 35. 10.
q Matt. 20. 11, 12.
r Rom. 15. 9–12.
a Eccl. 11. 9. 10. Rom. 14. 12. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 5
1 The word Batus in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts. See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14.
2 The word here interpreted a measure in the original containeth about fourteen bushels and a pottle.
b John 12. 36. Eph. 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 5.
c Dan. 4. 27. Matt. 6. 19. ch. 11. 41. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
3 Or, riches.
d Matt. 25. 21. ch. 19. 17.
4 Or, riches.
e Eph. 3. 8. Rev. 3. 18.
f Matt. 6. 24.
g Matt. 23. 14. Tit. 1. 11.
h Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16. ch. 10. 29.
i 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 6. 30. Ps. 7. 9. Prov. 15. 11.
j 1 Sam. 16. 7. Jas. 4. 4.
k Matt. 11. 12, 13.
l Ps. 102. 26, 27. Isa. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 25
m 1 Cor. 7. 10.
n Heb. 11. 37.
o Heb. 1. 14. Jas. 2. 5.
p Matt. 8. 11.

24 And he cried and said, Father Ab'ră-hăm, have mercy on me, and send Lăz'a-rŭs, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and [q]cool my tongue; for I [r]am tormented in this flame.

25 But Ab'ră-hăm said, Son, [s]remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lăz'a-rŭs evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. Q. 1 Cor. 13. 12.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a [t]great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that *would come* from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Ab'ră-hăm saith unto him, [u]They have Mō'şes and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Ab'ră-hăm: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they [v]hear not Mō'şes and the prophets, [w]neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

H. 17. 1, 2. N. 17. 26–30.

990 **CHAPTER 17.**

1 *A lesson on faith.* 11 *Ten lepers healed.* 20 *Christ's second coming.*

THEN said he unto the disciples, [a]It is impossible but that offences will come: but [b]woe *unto him*, through whom they come! H.*

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: [c]If thy brother trespass against thee, [d]rebuke him; and if he repent, [e]forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 [f]And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, [g]and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are [h]unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, [i]as he went to Jē-rū'sā-lĕm, that he passed through the midst of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā and Găl'ĭ-lee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, [j]which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jē'sus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, [k]Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice [l]glorified God,

16 And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was [m]a Să-mär'ĭ-tan.

17 And Jē'sus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 [n]And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole. E. 18. 35–43.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not [1]with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, [o]the kingdom of God is [2]within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, [p]The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see *it*.

23 [q]And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: [r]go not after *them*, nor follow *them*.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one *part* under heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also [s]the Son of man be in his day. C. Ver. 26–30.

25 [t]But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 [u]And as it was in the days of Nō'e, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nō'e entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 [v]Likewise also as it was in the

A. D. 33.

a Matt. 18. 6, 7. Mark 9. 42. 1 Cor. 11. 19. b Matt. 13. 41, 42. 2 Thess. 1. 6. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14, 15. c Matt. 18. 15. d Lev. 19. 17. Prov. 17. 10. Jas. 5. 19. e 1 Cor. 13. 4. Col. 3. 12. f Matt. 17. 20. Mark 9. 23. g ch. 12. 37. h Job 22. 3. Ps. 16. 2. Matt. 25. 37–40. Rom. 3. 12. 1 Cor. 9. 16. Phile. 11. i ch. 9. 51. John 4. 4. j Lev. 13. 46. Num. 5. 2. k Lev. 13. 2. Matt. 8. 4. l Ps. 103. 1. m 2 Ki. 17. 24. John 4. 9. Acts 1. 8. n Matt. 9. 22. Mark 5. 34. 1 Or, with outward shew. o Rom. 14. 17. Col. 1. 27. 2 Or, among you. p Matt. 9. 15. John 17. 12. q Matt. 24. 23. ch. 21. 8. r 1 John 4. 1. s 1 Tim. 6. 15. t ch. 9. 22. u Gen. 7. v Gen. 19.

*H. Ver. 26–30. †L. 18. 7, 8.

days of Lŏt; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lŏt went out of Sŏd'om it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed *them* all. E.* C.†, H.§, N.¶, P.‡

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man [w]is revealed.

31 In that day, he [x]which shall be upon the house top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 [y]Remember Lŏt's wife. S. 20. 10.

33 [z]Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 [a]I tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 [3]Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, [b]Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together. T. (John 3. 8.). C. 18. 8.

991 CHAPTER 18.

3 *The importunate widow.* 9 *Of the Pharisee and publican.* 15 *Of little children.* 18 *The danger of riches.* 31 *The passion foretold.* 35 *Blind man's sight restored.* W. John 14. 1.

AND he spake a parable unto them *to this end*, that men ought [c]always to pray, and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was [1]in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 [b]Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And [c]shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? L. 21. 18. C. 19. 15.

8 I tell you [d]that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth? P. 19. 27.

9 And he spake this parable unto certain [e]which trusted in themselves [2]that they were righteous, and despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Phăr'ĭ-see, and the other a publican.

11 The Phăr'ĭ-see [f]stood and prayed thus with himself, [g]God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, [h]standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house [i]justified *rather* than the other: [k]for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 [l]And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when *his* disciples saw *it*, they rebuked them.

16 But Jē'sus called them *unto him*, and said, [m]Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for [n]of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein. O. John 3. 3.

18 [o]And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jē'sus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none *is* good, save one, *that is*, God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, [p]Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, [q]Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. G. John 1. 12. 13.

22 Now when Jē'sus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: [r]sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jē'sus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, [s]How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. M. John 9. 39.

26 And they that heard *it* said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, [t]The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 [u]Then Pē'tĕr said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, [v]There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or bre-

A. D. 33.

w Matt. 24. 3, 27–30. Mark 13. 26. 2 Thess. 1. 7. Rev. 1. 7.
x Mark 13. 15.
y Gen. 19. 26.
z Matt. 16. 25.
a 1 Thess. 4. 17.
3 This verse is wanting in many Greek copies.
b Job 39. 30.
a Gen. 32. 9, 10. Ps. 55. 16, 17. ch. 11. 5. Rom. 12. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Phil. 4. 6. Col. 4. 2.
1 in a certain city.
b Judg. 16. 16.
c ch. 11. 8. 1 Sam. 24. 12. Jer. 20. 12. 2 Thess. 1. 6.
d Heb. 10. 37. 2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.
e Prov. 30. 12. ch. 10. 29. John 9. 28. Phil. 3. 4–6
2 Or, as being righteous.
f Ps. 135. 2.
g Isa. 1. 15. Rev. 3. 17.
h Ps. 40. 12.
i Job 22. 29. Isa. 2. 11, 12. Jas. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.
j Matt. 19. 13.
k Prov. 8. 17. 1 Cor. 14. 20.
l Matt. 19. 16.
m Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 5. 16. Rom. 13. 9.
o Eph. 6. 2. Col. 3. 20.
p Matt. 6. 19. 1 Tim. 6. 19.
q Deut. 6. 10–12. Ps. 10. 3. Prov. 11. 28. 1 Tim. 6. 9. Jas. 2. 5.
r Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6.
s Matt. 19. 27.
t Deut. 33. 9.

*E. 21. 25–31. †C. Ver. 31–36.
§H. 19. 27. ¶N. 20. 18. ‡P. 18. 7, 8.

*G. Ver. 16–22. L. 19. 10.
M. (Ver. 24, 25). R. 19. 8, 9.

U thren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 [u]Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and [v]in the world to come life everlasting. U*

31 ¶ [w]Then he took *unto him* the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and all things [x]that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For [y]he shall be delivered unto the Gĕn'tīles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge *him,* and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34 [z]And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

E 35 ¶ [a]And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jĕr'ĭ-chō, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jē'sus, *thou* son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, *Thou* son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

40 And Jē'sus [b]stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jē'sus said unto him, Receive thy sight: [c]thy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately [d]he received his sight, and followed him, [e]glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw *it,* gave praise unto God.

*U. John 12. 25, 26. E. 22. 50, 51.

992 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Of Zacchæus the publican.* 11 *Parable of the pounds.* 28 *Christ enters Jerusalem.* 45 *Cleansing of the temple.*

AND *Jē'sus* entered and passed through [a]Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

2 And, behold, *there was* a man named Zăc-chæ'us, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jē'sus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that *way.*

5 And when Jē'sus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zăc-chæ'us, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw *it,* they all murmured, saying, [b]That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

R 8 And Zăc-chæ'us stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by [c]false accusation, [d]I restore *him* fourfold.

9 And Jē'sus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as [e]he also is a son of A'brā-hăm. R. 22. 62.*

C L W M 10 [f]For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and because [g]they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 [h]He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten [i]pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 [k]But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us.

C 15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the [l]money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading. C. Ver. 23.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been [m]faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities. M. Ver. 27.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 [n]For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, [o]Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. [p]Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

C 23 Wherefore then gavest not thou

A. D. 33.

u Job 42. 10.
v Rev. 2. 17.
w Matt. 16. 21.
x Ps. 22. Isa. 53.
y Matt. 27. 2. ch. 23. 1. John 18. 28. Acts 3. 13.
z Mark 9. 32. ch. 2. 50. John 10. 6.
a Matt. 20. 29.
b Heb. 2. 17.
c ch. 17. 19.
d Ps. 33. 9. Isa. 55. 5.
e Ps. 103. 1. ch. 5. 26. Acts 4. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
a Josh. 6. 26. 1 Ki. 16. 34
b Matt. 9. 11. ch. 5. 30.
c ch. 3. 14.
d Ex. 22. 1. Lev. 6. 1–5. 1 Sam. 12. 3. 2 Sam. 12. 6. Prov. 6. 31. 2 Cor. 7. 11.
e ch. 13. 16. Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3. 7.
f Matt. 9. 13. Mark 2. 17. ch. 5. 32. Rom. 5. 8.
g ch. 17. 20. Acts 1. 6. 2 Thess. 2. 1–3.
h Matt. 25. 14.
1 Mina, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half: which, according to five shillings the ounce, is three pounds two shillings and sixpence.
i John 1. 11. 2 silver.
j ch. 16. 10. Rev. 2. 26–28.
k Ex. 20. 19, 20. 2 Tim. 1. 7. Jas. 2. 19.
l 2 Sam. 1. 16. Job 15. 6. Tit. 3. 11.
m Matt. 25. 26.

*C. John 3. 19, 20. L. Ver. 41, 42. W. John 1. 7.

my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury? C. 21. 27–31.

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, [n]That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me. H. P. M.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, [o]he went before, ascending up to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

29 [p]And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bĕth'pha-gē and Bĕth'a-ny, at the mount called *the mount* of Ŏl'ĭves, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against *you;* in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him hither.*

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him?* thus shall ye say unto him, [q]Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jē'sus: [r]and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jē'sus thereon.

36 [s]And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Ŏl'ĭves, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, [t]Blessed *be* the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: [u]peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Phăr'ĭ-sees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, [v]the stones would immediately cry out.

41 ¶ And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and [w]wept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things *which belong* unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. L. 23. 42, 43.

A. D. 33.

n Matt. 13. 12. ch. 8. 18.

o Mark 10. 32.
p ch. 9. 51.
q verse 37. Zech. 14. 4. Matt. 21. 1. Mark 11. 1. John 8. 1. Acts 1. 12.
r Ps. 50. 10. Acts 10. 36.
s 2 Kl. 9. 13. Mark 11. 7. John 12. 14.
t Matt. 21. 8. Ps. 118. 26. Matt. 21. 9. Mark 11. 9. ch. 13. 35. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
u ch. 2. 14. Eph. 2. 14.
v Hab. 2. 11.
w Isa. 53. 3. Hos. 11. 8. John 11. 35. Rom. 12. 15.
x Isa. 29. 3, 4. Jer. 6. 3, 6. ch. 21. 20.
y 1 Kl. 9. 7.
z Mark 13. 2. ch. 21. 6.
a Dan. 9. 24. ch. 1. 68. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
b Matt. 21. 12. John 2. 14.
c Ps. 93. 5. Isa. 56. 7.
d Jer. 7. 11.
e Mark 11. 18. John 7. 19.
3 Or, hanged on him.

a Matt. 21. 23.
b Acts 4. 7.
c Matt. 14. 5. ch. 7. 29.
d Job 24. 13. Rom. 1. 18, 21. 2 Cor. 4. 3. 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10.
e Job 5. 12, 13.
f Ps. 80. 8. Song 8. 11, 12. Isa. 5. 1. Jer. 2. 21.
g 2 Kl. 17. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 15. Heb. 11. 36.
h Neh. 9. 29, 30.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall [x]cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 And [y]shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and [z]they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because [a]thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 [b]And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, [c]It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but [d]ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But [e]the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people [3]were very attentive to hear him.

CHAPTER 20. 993

1 *Christ avouches his authority by a question of John's baptism.* 9 *Parable of the vineyard.* 19 *The tribute money.* 27 *The resurrection.* 45 *Warning the disciples against the scribes.*

AND [a]it came to pass, *that* on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him* with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, [b]by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of Jŏhn, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: [c]for they be persuaded that Jŏhn was a prophet.

7 And they answered, [d]that they could not tell whence *it was.*

8 And Jē'sus said unto them, [e]Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; [f]A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season [g]he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty.

12 And [h]again he sent a third: and

*P. 21. 36. †M. 20. 14. *S. John 4. 23, 24.

they wounded him also, and cast *him* out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send [g]my beloved son: it may be they will reverence *him* when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is [h]the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and [i]killed *him*. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid. R.*.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, [l]The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner? N. John 3. 18–20.

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but [m]on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. H. Ver. 42, 43.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 [n]And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, [o]Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person *of any*, but teachest the way of God [p]truly:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæ'sar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a [q]penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæ'sar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæ'sar the things which be Cæ'sar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ [s]Then came to *him* certain of the Săd'du-cees, [r]which deny that there is any resurrection: and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, [t]Mō'ses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven

A. D. 33.

g Isa. 7. 14. John 3. 16. Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4.

h Ps. 2. 6. Isa. 9. 6. Phil. 2. 9–11. Heb. 1. 2.

i John 19. Acts 3. 15. 1 Cor. 2. 8.

l Ps. 118. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 7.

m Isa. 8. 15. Dan. 2. 34, 35.

n Matt. 22. 15.
o Mark 12. 14. 1 of a truth.
p Matt. 18. 28.
q Matt. 16. 1, 6, 12. Mark 12. 18. Acts 4. 1, 2.
r Acts 23. 6.
s Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5
t 2 Thess. 1 5. Rev. 3. 4.
u Matt. 22. 30. Mark 12. 25. 1 Cor. 15. 42, 49, 52. Rev. 7. 9–12.
v Rom. 8. 23. 1 John 3. 2.
w Ex. 3. 6. Acts 7. 32.
x Ps. 16. 5–11. Rom. 4. 17. Col. 3. 3, 4. Heb. 11. 16.
y Rom. 6. 10, 11. Rom. 14. 7–9. 2 Cor. 13. 4.
z Isa. 9. 6, 7. Matt. 1. 1. Mark 12. 35. ch. 18. 38.
a Ps. 110. 1. Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 25.
b Matt. 23. 1. Mark 12. 38.
c Matt. 23. 5.
d ch. 11. 43.
e Matt. 23. 14.
f Matt. 11. 22. ch. 12. 47. Jas. 4. 17.

a Mark 12. 41.
b Prov. 3. 9. 2 Cor. 8. 12.

brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be [x]accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for [y]they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, [z]being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, [a]even Mō'ses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of A'brā-hăm, and the God of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob.

38 [b]For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for [c]all live unto him. F. John 5. 25–29.

39 Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any *question at all*.

41 ¶ And he said unto them, [d]How say they that Christ is Dā'vid's son?

42 And Dā'vid himself saith in the book of Psalms, [e]The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool. M. Ps. 110. 1. H. Ver. 1.*.

44 Dā'vid therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 ¶ [f]Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 [g]Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and [h]love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

47 [i]Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same [k]shall receive greater damnation. H. (21. 25, 26).

CHAPTER 21. 994

1 *The poor widow's gift.* 5 *Destruction of the temple and of Jerusalem foretold.* 25 *Signs of Christ's coming.* 34 *On watchfulness.*

AND he looked up, [a]and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, [b]that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

*V. Acts 2. 34, 35.

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ [c]And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 *As for* these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which [d]there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign *will there be* when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, [e]Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* [f]and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end *is* not by and by.

10 [g]Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 [v][h]But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute *you,* delivering *you* up to the synagogues, and [i]into prisons, [k]being brought before kings and rulers [l]for my name's sake.

13 And [m]it shall turn to you for a testimony. M. 24. 40.

14 [n]Settle *it* therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: L. John 1. 22. 21.

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, [o]which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. G. 24. 49. T. John 3. 34.

16 [p]And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; [q]and *some* of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 [r]And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake. L. 22. 31. 32.

18 But there shall not an hair of your head perish. S. Acts 18. 10. V.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 [s]And when ye shall see Jĕ-ru'sălĕm compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Jūdæ'ā flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people. G. John 10. 16.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm shall be trodden down of the Gĕn'tiles, [t]until the times of the Gĕn'tiles be fulfilled. R. 23. 28.

25 ¶ [u]And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: [w]for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. H. 23. 30.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man [v]coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 [w]And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. E.*.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And [x]take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and *so* that day come upon you unawares.

35 For [y]as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth. P. Acts 2. 19, 20.

36 [z]Watch ye therefore, and [a]pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and [b]to stand before the Son of man. C. John 21. 22, 23.

37 And [c]in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and [d]at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called *the mount of* Ŏl'ĭves.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him [e]in the temple, for to hear him.

CHAPTER 22. 995

1 *Judas' agreement.* 19 *Lord's supper instituted.* 39 *The agony and arrest.* 50 *Malchus' ear is healed.* 54 *Peter's denial.*

NOW [a]the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

A. D. 33.

[c] Matt. 24. 1. Mark 13. 1.
[d] 1 Kl. 9. 7. Isa. 64. 10, 11. Jer. 5. 10. Lam. 2. 6–9. Mic. 3. 12. Matt. 24. 2. Mark 13. 2. ch. 19. 44.
[e] Matt. 24. 4. Mark 13. 5. Eph. 5. 6. 2 Thess. 2. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 13. 1 John 4. 1. Rev. 12. 9.
[f] Or, and, The time.
[g] Matt. 24. 7. Rev. 2. 10.
[h] Acts 4. 3. Acts 5. 18.
[i] Acts 25. 23.
[k] 1 Pet. 2. 13. Phil. 1. 28.
[l] Matt. 10. 19. Acts 6. 10.
[m] Mic. 7. 6.
[n] Acts 7. 59.
[o] Matt. 10. 22.
[p] Matt. 24. 15.
[q] Dan. 9. 26, 27. Zech. 11. 1.
[r] Dan. 9. 27. Rom. 11. 25.
[s] Isa. 13. 10, 13. Dan. 7. 13. Joel 2. 30, 31. Mark 13. 24–26. Rev. 6. 12–14.
[t] Matt. 24. 29.
[u] Acts 1. 11. Rev. 1. 7.
[v] Mark 13. 28.
[w] Rom. 13. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 7.
[x] 1 Thess. 5. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 3. 3.
[y] Matt. 24. 42. Mark 13. 33. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15.
[z] Eph. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 17.
[a] Ps. 1. 5. Eph. 6. 13.
[b] John 8. 1, 2.
[c] ch. 22. 39.
[d] Hag. 2. 7. Mal. 3. 1.
[e] Ex. 12. 3–28. Lev. 23. 5, 6. Matt. 26. 2. Mark 14. 1. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

*V. Acts 5. 19.

*E. Acts 2. 17. C. Ver. 34–36.

A. D. 33.

2 And [b]the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 ¶ [c]Then entered Să'tan into Jū'das surnamed Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and [d]covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them [1]in the absence of the multitude.

7 ¶ [e]Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, [2]With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, [f]until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide *it* among yourselves:

18 For [g]I say unto you I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake *it*, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: [h]this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, [i]This cup *is* the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. D. John 1. 29.

21 ¶ [j]But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, [k]as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ [l]And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 [m]And he said unto them, The kings of the Gĕn'tīles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 [n]But ye *shall* not *be* so: [o]but he that is greatest [3]among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but [p]I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in [q]my temptations.

29 And [r]I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; M

30 That [s]ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, [t]and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-ĕl. M. 23. 2, 3.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Sī'mon, Sī'mon, behold, [u]Să'tan hath desired *to have* you, that he may [v]sift *you* as wheat:

32 But [w]I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: [x]and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. L. Ver. 35.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 [y]And he said, I tell thee, Pē'tĕr, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. C. (End). F.*.

35 [z]And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. L. †. P.§.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, [a]And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Ŏl'ĭves; and his disciples also followed him.

40 [b]And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be [3]willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless [c]not my will, but thine, be done.

43 And there appeared [d]an angel

b Ps. 2. 2. John 11. 47. Acts 4. 27.
c Matt. 26. 14. Mark 14. 10.
d Zech. 11. 12. John 8. 44. 1 Tim. 6. 10. 1 John 3. 8. Jude 11.
1 Or, without tumult.
e Matt. 26. 17. Mark 14. 12.
2 Or, I have heartily desired.
f Acts 10. 41. Rev. 19. 9.
g Matt. 26. 29. Mark 14. 25.
h 1 Cor. 11. 24.
i 1 Cor. 10. 16.
j Ps. 41. 9. Mic. 7. 5, 6. Mark 14. 18. John 13. 21, 26.
k Isa. 53. Dan. 9. 24. Zech. 13. 7. Acts 2. 23.
l Mark 9. 34. ch. 9. 46.
m Matt. 20. 25.
n 1 Pet. 5. 3.
o ch. 9. 48.
p Matt. 20. 28. Phil. 2. 7.
q Heb. 4. 15.
r Matt. 24. 47. ch. 12. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 12. Jas. 2. 5.
s 2 Sam. 9. 9, 10. 2 Sam. 19. 28. Matt. 8. 11. ch. 12. 37. Rev. 19. 9.
t Ps. 49. 14. Matt. 19. 28. 1 Cor. 6. 2. Rev. 2. 26.
u 1 Pet. 5. 8.
v Amos 9. 9.
w John 17. 9, 11, 15.
x Ps. 51. 13. John 21. 15.
y Matt. 26. 34.
z Matt. 10. 9. ch. 9. 3.
a Isa. 53. 12. Mark 15. 28.
b Matt. 6. 13. Mark 14. 38.
3 willing to remove.
c John 6. 38.
d Matt. 4. 11.

*F. John 6. 5–14.
†L. John 10. 3, 4. §P. 2 Cor. 9. 6–11.

unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 [e]And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Jū'das, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jē'sus [f]to kiss him.

48 But Jē'sus said unto him, Jū'das, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

E 50 ¶ And [g]one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jē'sus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jē'sus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: [h]but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 ¶ [i]Then took they him, and led *him*, and brought him into the high priest's house. [j]And Pē'tēr followed afar off.

55 [k]And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Pē'tēr sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 [l]And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Pē'tēr said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him: for he is a Găl-i-læ'an.

60 And Pē'tēr said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Pē'tēr. [m]And Pē'tēr remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, [n]Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

R 62 And Pē'tēr went out, and [o]wept bitterly. R. 24. 47.

A. D. 33.

e John 12. 27.

f 2 Sam. 20. 9.

g Matt. 26. 51. Mark 14. 47. h John 12. 27. i Matt. 26. 57. Acts 8. 32. j John 18. 15. k Matt. 26. 69. Mark 14. 66. l Matt. 26. 71. Mark 14. 69. John 18. 25. m Ezek. 16. 63. Matt. 26. 75. Mark 14. 72. Rev. 2. 5. n John 13. 38. o Isa. 66. 2. Ezek. 7. 16. 2 Cor. 7. 10. p Ps. 69. 1–21. Isa. 50. 6. Matt. 26. 67. Mark 14. 65. q Matt. 27. 1. r Ps. 2. 1. Acts 4. 26. s Matt. 26. 63. Mark 14. 61. John 10. 24. t Ps. 110. 1. Dan. 7. 13, 14. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Heb. 1. 3. Rev. 1. 7.

63 ¶ And [p]the men that held Jē'sus mocked him, and smote *him*.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ [q]And as soon as it was day, [r]the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 [s]Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go.

69 [t]Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23. 996

1 *The trial of Christ.* 13 *Pilate's sentence.* 27 *The crucifixion.* 46 *Death and burial.*

AND [a]the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pī'late.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* [b]perverting the nation, and [c]forbidding to give tribute to Cæ'sar, saying [d]that he himself is Christ a King. I. M.†

3 [e]And Pī'late asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest *it*.

4 Then said Pī'late to the chief priests and *to* the people, [f]I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jew'rў, beginning from Găl'ĭ-lee to this place.

6 When Pī'late heard of Găl'ĭ-lee, he asked whether the man were a Găl-i-læ'an.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto [g]Hĕr'od's jurisdiction, he sent him to Hĕr'od, who himself also was at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm at that time.

8 ¶ And when Hĕr'od saw Jē'sus, he was exceeding glad: for [h]he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because [i]he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 [j]And Hĕr'od with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pī'late.

I M

a Matt. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. John 18. 28. b 1 Ki. 21. 10–13. Ps. 35. 11. Jer. 20. 10. Dan. 3. 12. Acts 17. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 16–18. c Matt. 17. 27. Mark 12. 17. d Mark 14. 61, 62. John 19. 12. e 1 Tim. 6. 13. f Matt. 27. 19. Mark 15. 14. 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 22. g ch. 3. 1. h ch. 9. 9. i Matt. 14. 1. Mark 6. 14. j Isa. 53. 3.

*I. Ver. 37, 38. †M. Ver. 37, 38.

12 ¶ And the same day [k]Pi'late and Hĕr'od were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ [l]And Pi'late, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have [m]found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Hĕr'od: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 [n]I will therefore chastise him, and release *him*.

17 [o](For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And [p]they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Bă-răb'bas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pi'late therefore, willing to release Jē'sus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pi'late [t]gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 [u]And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jē'sus to their will.

26 [v]And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Sī'mon, a Çў-rē'nĭ-an, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jē'sus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. R. Rom. 9. 25–29.

R 28 But Jē'sus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jē-ru'să-lĕm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 [x]For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

H 30 [y]Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. H. (John 3. 16–19).

31 [z]For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 [a]And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

A. D. 33.

33 And [b]when they were come to the place, which is called [2]Căl'va-rў, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jē'sus, Father, [c]forgive them; for [d]they know not what they do. And [e]they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And [f]the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, I. 24. 21. M. Ver. 42.

I 37 And saying, If thou be the king M of the Jews, save thyself.

38 [g]And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Lăt'in, and Hē'brew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ [h]And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering [i]rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

L 42 And he said unto Jē'sus, Lord, M remember me when thou comest into [k]thy kingdom. M. Ver. 51.

43 And Jē'sus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in [3]paradise. L. 24. 4–, 47.

44 [l]And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the [3]earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and [b]the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jē'sus had cried with a loud voice, he said, [i]Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: [j]and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 [k]Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 [l]And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Găl'ĭ-lee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ [m]And, behold, *there was* a man named Jō'seph, a counsellor; *and he was* a good man, and a just:

51 (The same [n]had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) *he*

k Acts 4. 27. Jas. 4. 4.
l Matt. 27. 23. John 18. 38.
m Dan. 6. 4.
n Matt. 27. 26. Mark 15. 15. John 19. 1. Acts 5. 40, 41.
o Matt. 27. 15. Mark 15. 6. John 18. 39.
p Acts 3. 14.
1 Or, assented.
q Prov. 17. 15
r Matt. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21. John 19. 17.
s ch. 21. 23.
t Isa. 2. 19. Hos. 10. 8. Rev. 6. 16. Rev. 9. 6.
u Prov. 11. 31. Jer. 25. 29. Ezek. 20. 47. 1 Pet. 4. 17. Isa. 53. 12. Matt. 27. 38.
w Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. John 19. 17.
2 Or, The place of a skull.
x Matt. 5. 44. Acts 7. 60. Rom. 12. 14. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 20–23.
y Acts 3. 17. 1 Cor. 2. 8. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
z Ps. 22. 18. Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. John 19. 24.
a Ps. 22. 17. Zech. 12. 10.
b John 19. 19.
c Matt. 27. 44. Mark 15. 32.
d Eph. 5. 11.
e Heb. 1. 3.
f Rev. 2. 7.
g Matt. 27. 45. Mark 15. 33.
3 Or, land.
h Matt. 27. 51. Mark 15. 38. 2 Cor. 3. 14. Eph. 2. 14. Heb. 6. 19.
i Ps. 31. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
j Phil. 2. 8.
k Matt. 27. 54.
l Ps. 38. 11.
m Matt. 27. 57. Mark 15. 42. John 19. 38.
n Gen. 37. 21, 22. Gen. 42. 21, 22. Prov. 1. 10. 1 Tim. 5. 22.

was of Ar-i-mă-thæ'a, a city of the M Jews: [e]who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. M. John 19. 38.

52 This *man* went unto Pi'late, and begged the body of Jē'sus.

53 [p]And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in [q]a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women also, [r]which came with him from Găl'i-lee, followed after, and [s]beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and [t]prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day [u]according to the commandment.

997 CHAPTER 24.

1 *Resurrection of Christ.* 13 *The walk to Emmaus.* 36 *Christ appears to the apostles.* 49 *Promise of the Holy Ghost.* 51 *The ascension.*

NOW [a]upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, [b]bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 [c]And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jē'sus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, [d]behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye [1]the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: [e]remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Găl'i-lee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And [f]they remembered his words,

9 [g]And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nē, and [h]Jō-ăn'nă, and Mā'rў *the mother* of Jămes, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 [i]Then arose Pē'tēr, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Ĕm-mā'us, which was from Jē-ru'să-lĕm *about* threescore furlongs.

A. D. 33.

o Gen. 49. 18. Mark 15. 43.
p Matt. 27. 59.
q Isa. 53. 9.
r ch. 8. 2.
s Mark 15. 47.
t Mark 16. 1.
u Gen. 2. 3. Ex. 16. 29. Lev. 23. 3. Deut. 5. 14. Neh. 9. 14. Isa. 56. 2, 6. Isa. 58. 13. Rev. 1. 10.
a Matt. 28. 1. Mark 16. 1. John 20. 1.
b ch. 23. 56.
c Mark 16. 5.
d Gen. 18. 2. Matt. 28. 2, 6. Mark 16. 5, 6. John 20. 12. Acts 1. 10.
1 Or, him that liveth.
e Matt. 16. 21. Mark 8. 31. ch. 9. 22.
f John 2. 22.
g Matt. 28. 8. Mark 16. 10.
h ch. 8. 3.
i John 20. 3.
j Deut. 6. 7. Mal. 3. 16.
k Matt. 18. 20.
l John 20. 14. John 21. 4.
m John 19. 25.
n John 3. 2. John 6. 14. Acts 2. 22.
o Acts 7. 22.
p Acts 13. 27.
q Acts 1. 6.
r Ps. 22. Isa. 53. Acts 17. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 3, 4. Phil. 2. 6–11. Heb 2. 8–10. 1 Pet. 1. 11.
s Gen. 3. 15. Gen. 22. 18. Gen. 26. 4. Gen. 49. 10. Num. 21. 9. Deut 18. 15.
t Ps. 22. Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 7. 14. Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 40. 10. Isa. 50. 6. Isa 53. Jer. 23. 5. Jer. 33. 14. Ezek. 34. 23. Ezek 37. 25. Dan. 9. 24. Mic. 7. 20. Mal. 3. 1. Mal. 4. 2. John 1. 45.
u Gen. 19. 2.
2 Or, ceased to be seen of them.

14 And they [k]talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, [l]Jē'sus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But [m]their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications *are* these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, [n]whose name was Clē'o-pās, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jē-ru'să-lĕm, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, [o]which was a prophet [p]mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And [q]how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. I. John 1. 49.

21 But we trusted [r]that it had been he which should have redeemed Ĭs'ra-el: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26 [s]Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 And beginning at [t]Mō'ses and [u]all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and [v]he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he [2]vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way,

and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and [v]hath appeared to Si'mon.

35 And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ And as they thus spake, Jē'sus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 [w]And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, [x]These *are* the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Mō'sĕs, and *in* the prophets, and *in* the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then [y]opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: R. Acts 2. 37.

47 And that repentance and [z]remission of sins should be preached in his name [a]among all nations, beginning at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm. L. John 1. 7.

48 And [b]ye are witnesses of these things. P. John 1. 33. W.*. B.†.

49 ¶ [c]And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, until ye be endued with power from on high. G. John 3. 34. M.§.

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bĕth'a-nў, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 [d]And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm with great joy:

53 And were continually [e]in the temple, praising and blessing God. A-mĕn'.

A. D. 33.

v 1 Cor. 15. 5.

w Acts 10. 41.
x Matt. 16. 21.
y Mark 9. 31. Acts 16. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 6.
z Dan. 9. 24.
a Gen. 12. 3. Ps. 22. 27. Isa. 49. 6. Jer. 31. 34. Hos. 2. 23. Mic. 4. 2. Mal. 1. 11. Gal. 3. 14.
b John 15. 27. Acts 1. 22.
c Isa. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 1.
d Eph. 1. 20.
e Acts 2. 46.

L R P W B G M

*W. John 4. 23, 24. †B. John 1. 32, 33. §M. John 7. 38, 39.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

SAINT JOHN.

998 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Christ the Light.* 15 *John's testimony.* 39 *Call of Andrew and others.*

IN the beginning [a]was the Word, and the Word was with God, and [b]the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

K 4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men. K. Verse 12.

5 And [c]the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

6 ¶ [d]There was a man sent from God, whose name *was* Jŏhn. L.*.

L W 7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe. W.†.

8 [e]He was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness of that Light.

W 9 [f]*That* was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. W. Verse 12.

A. D. 26.

a Rev. 19. 13.
b Isa. 9. 6. Phil. 2. 6.
c ch. 3. 19.
d Mal. 3. 1.
e Acts 13. 25.
f Isa. 49. 6.
g Ps. 33. 6. 1 Cor. 8. 6.
h Luke 19. 14.
i Isa. 56. 5. Rom. 8. 15. 2 Pet. 1. 4. 1 Or. the right, or, privilege.
j Deut. 30. 6. Jas. 1. 18.
k Matt. 1. 20. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
l Rom. 1. 3.
m Heb. 2. 14.
n Isa. 40. 5. Matt. 17. 2.
o Col. 2. 3.
p Col. 1. 17.
q Eph. 1. 6.
r Ex. 20. 1.
s Rom. 5. 21.
t ch. 14. 6.

10 He was in the world, and [g]the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

11 [h]He came unto his own, and his own received him not. F. 3. 14–18.

12 But [i]as many as received him, to them gave he [j]power to become the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name: K.¶. L.‡. W.**. F G K L W

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, [j]but of God. G. 3. 3.

14 [k]And the Word [l]was made [m]flesh, and dwelt among us, (and [n]we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) [o]full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ Jŏhn bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: [p]for he was before me.

16 And of his [q]fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For [r]the law was given by Mō'sĕs, *but* [s]grace and [t]truth came by Jē'sus Christ.

¶K. Ver. 29. ‡L. Ver. 29. **W. Ver. 29.

*L. Ver. 12. †W. Ver. 9.

18 [u]No man hath seen God at any time; [v]the only begotten Son, which is in [w]the bosom of the Father, he hath declared *him*.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Lē'vītes from Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou [z]Ē-lī'as? And he saith, [y]I am not. Art thou [z]that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I *am* the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as [z]said the prophet Ē-sā'ias.

24 And they which were sent were of the Phăr'ĭ-sees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Ē-lī'as, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: [c]but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in Bĕth-ăb'a-rā beyond Jôr'dan, where John was baptizing. D. 3. 14–17. K.*.

29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jē'sus coming unto him, and saith, Behold [d]the Lamb of God, [e]which [3]taketh away the sin of the world. L.*. W.*.

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Ĭs'ra-el, therefore am I come baptizing with water. D. 7. 27–30. N.*.

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. J. 1. 18, 17. B.*. D.*.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, [d]the same is he which baptizeth with the Hō'lў Ghōst.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jē'sus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jē'sus.

38 Then Jē'sus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Răb'bī, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where [4]dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was [5]about the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was An'drew, Sī'mon Pē'tĕr's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother [e]Sī'mon, and saith unto him, We have found the Mĕs-sī'as, which is, being interpreted, [6]the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jē'sus. And when Jē'sus beheld him, he said, Thou art Sī'mon the son of Jō'nà: thou shalt be called Çē'phas, which is by interpretation, [7]A stone.

43 ¶ The day following Jē'sus would go forth into Găl'ĭ-lee, and findeth Phĭl'ĭp, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now [f]Phĭl'ĭp was of Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dà, the city of An'drew and Pē'tĕr.

45 Phĭl'ĭp findeth [g]Nā-thăn'a-el, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom [h]Mō'sĕs in the law, and the [i]prophets, did write, Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, the son of Jō'sĕph.

46 And Nā-thăn'a-el said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Năz'a-rĕth? Phĭl'ĭp saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jē'sus saw Nā-thăn'a-el coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Ĭs'ra-el-īte indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 Nā-thăn'a-el saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Before that Phĭl'ĭp called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

49 Nā-thăn'a-el answered and saith unto him, Răb'bī, thou art the Son of God; thou art [j]the King of Ĭs'ra-el.

50 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [k]Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon [l]the Son of man.

CHAPTER 2. 999

1 *The marriage in Cana.* 14 *The temple cleansed.* 19 *Christ foretells his passion.* 23 *Many believe.*

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cā'nà of Găl'ĭ-lee; and the mother of Jē'sus was there:

2 And both Jē'sus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jē'sus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jē'sus saith unto her, [a]Woman, what [b]have I to do with thee? [c]mine hour is not yet come.

A. D. 26.

u Ex. 33. 20.
v 1 John 4. 9.
w Prov. 8. 30.

x Mal. 4. 5.
y Luke 1. 17.
z Or, a prophet.

z Isa. 40. 3.
a Mal. 3. 1.
b Ex. 12. 3. Isa. 53. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6.
c 1 Cor. 15. 3. Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 1. 3. Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 9. 28. 1 John 2. 2. Rev. 1. 5.
3 Or, beareth.
d ch. 14. 26. ch. 20. 22. Acts 1. 5. Acts 2. 4. Acts 4. 8, 31. Acts 6. 3, 5, 8. Acts 7. 55.
4 Or, abidest.
5 That was two hours before night.
e Matt. 4. 18.
6 Or, the Anointed.
7 Or, Peter.
f ch. 12. 21.
g ch. 21. 2.
h Gen. 3. 15. Gen. 22. 18. Gen. 26. 4. Gen. 49. 10. Num. 21. 9. Deut. 18. 15.
i Ps. 16. 9. Ps. 22. Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 7. 14. Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 40. 10. Isa. 50. 6. Isa. 53. Jer. 23. 5. Jer. 33. 14, 15. Ezek. 34. 23. Ezek. 37. 25. Mic. 5. 2. Mic. 7. 20. Zech. 6. 12. Zech. 9. 9. Mal. 3. 1.
j Matt. 21. 5. Matt. 27. 11. Mark 15. 2. Luke 23. 3. ch. 18. 33. ch. 19. 14–19.
k Gen. 28. 12.
l Dan. 7. 13.

a ch. 19. 26.
b 2 Sam. 16. 10. Luke 2. 49. Gal. 2. 5, 6.
c Eccl. 3. 1. ch. 7. 6. ch. 12. 23.

*K. 3. 14–18. *L. 3. 14–17.
*W. 3. 14–18. *B. 3. 34. *T. 12. 13–15.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do *it*.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, [d]after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare *it*.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted [e]the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: *but* thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jē'sus in [f]Cā'ná of Găl'ĭ-lee, [g]and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to Cā-pĕr'na-ŭm, he, and his mother, and [h]his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ [i]And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jē'sus went up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm,

14 [j]And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not [k]my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, [l]The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, [m]Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake [n]of the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, [o]his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jē'sus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm at the passover, in the feast *day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

A. D. 30.

d Mark 7. 3. Heb. 10. 22.

e ch. 4. 46.

f Josh. 19. 28.
g Deut. 5. 24. Ps. 72. 19. ch. 1. 14.
h Matt. 12. 46.
i Ex. 12. 14. Num. 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1. ch. 5. 1. ch. 6. 4.
j Matt. 21. 12. Mark 11. 15. Luke 19. 45.
k Ps. 69. 9.
l Ps. 69. 9.
m Matt. 26. 61. Matt. 27. 40. Mark 14. 58.
n Matt. 26. 61. 1 Cor. 3. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 20-22. Col. 2. 9.
o Luke 24. 8. ch. 14. 26. ch. 16. 13.
p 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Matt. 9. 4. Mark 2. 8. ch. 6. 64. Acts 1. 24. Rev. 2. 23.

a ch. 5. 36. ch. 7. 31. Acts 2. 22.
b Acts 10. 38.
c ch. 1. 13. 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. Eph. 2. 5, 10. Tit. 3. 5. Jas. 1. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 23. 1 John 2. 29. 1 Or, from above.
d Isa. 44. 3, 4. Matt. 3. 11. Mark 16. 16. Acts 2. 38. Tit. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 21. 2 Or, from above.
e Eccl. 11. 5. 1 Cor. 2. 11.
f ch. 6. 52.
g Prov. 30. 4. ch. 6. 33. Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 47. Eph. 4. 9.
h Num. 21. 9. ch. 8. 28.
i Luke 2. 14. Rom. 5. 8. Tit. 3. 4.
j Luke 9. 56. 1 John 4. 14.

24 But Jē'sus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all *men*,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for [p]he knew what was in man. E. 1. 29.

CHAPTER 3. 1000

1 *Nicodemus taught.* 3 *On regeneration.* 16 *Love of God.* 25 *John's further testimony.*

THERE was a man of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, named Nĭc-o-dē'mus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jē'sus by night, and said unto him, Răb'bī, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for [a]no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except [b]God be with him. G. Ver. 5. O. Ver. 5.

3 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [c]Except a man be born [1]again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. G. O. R. H.

4 Nĭc-o-dē'mus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? G.*.

5 Jē'sus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [d]Except a man be born of water and *of* the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. O.†. G. O.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born [2]again. T. Rom. 8. 17, 18.

8 [e]The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is [f]every one that is born of the Spirit. T. N.

9 Nĭc-o-dē'mus answered and said unto him, [1]How can these things be?

10 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Ĭs'ra-el, and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you *of* heavenly things?

13 And [g]no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven.

14 ¶ [h]And as Mō'sēs lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: D. F. K. L. W. H.

15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

16 ¶ [i]For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 [j]For God sent not his Son into

a ch. 9. 16, 33.
b Acts 10. 38.
c Matt. 18. 3. ch. 1. 13. 1 Cor. 15. 50. 1 Pet. 1. 23. 1 John 3. 9. 2 Or, anew.
d Ezek. 36. 25. Tit. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 21.
e Eccl. 11. 5. 1 Cor. 2. 11.
f ch. 1. 13. 1 John 2. 29. 1 John 3. 9. 1 John 4. 7. 1 John 5. 1, 4, 18.
g Prov. 30. 4. ch. 6. 33. Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 47. Eph. 4. 9.
h Num. 21. 9. ch. 8. 28.
i Luke 2. 14. Rom. 5. 8. Tit. 3. 4.
j Luke 9. 56. 1 John 4. 14.

*G. 6. 28, 29. †O. Ver. 18, 19.
§R. 6. 63. ¶H. 6. 63.
‡N. Verse 8. ***N. Verse 34.

the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. D. 6. 51. Ro. L. Ver. 53.

18 ¶ [a]He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. F. K. W.§.

19 And this is the condemnation, [b]that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. H.¶. A.†. O.*

20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be [3]reproved. C. 8, 34. N. Ver. 36.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jē'sus and his disciples into the land of Jū-dæ'ā; and there he tarried with them, [m]and baptized.

23 ¶ And Jŏhn also was baptizing in Æ'nŏn near to [n]Sā'lĭm, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

24 For [o]Jŏhn was not yet cast into prison.

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between *some* of Jŏhn's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

26 And they came unto Jŏhn, and said unto him, Răb'bī, he that was with thee beyond Jôr'dan, [p]to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all *men* come to him.

27 Jŏhn answered and said, [q]A man can [4]receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but [r]that I am sent before him.

29 [s]He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but [t]the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 [u]He must increase, [v]but I *must* decrease.

31 [w]He that cometh from above [x]is above all: [y]he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: [z]he that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And [a]what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony [b]hath set to his seal that God is true. N. 7. 37-39. E. 20. 22. B. 7. 37-39.

34 [c]For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit [d]by measure *unto him.* G. 14. 26. T. 14. 26.

35 [e]The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

36 [f]He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but [g]the wrath of God abideth on him. F. 5. 24. L. 1. 10. W. 4. 42. N. 8. 24.

A. D. 30.

k Rom. 8. 1.

l Isa. 5. 20. ch. 1. 4.

3 Or, discovered.

m ch. 4. 2.

n Gen. 14. 18. 1 Sam. 9. 4.

o Matt. 14. 3. Luke 3. 19, 20.

p ch. 1. 34.
q Heb. 5. 4. Jas. 1. 17.
4 Or, take unto himself.
r Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 3. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2, 3. Luke 3. 4-6. Matt. 22. 2. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 5. 25. Rev. 21. 9.
s Song 5. 1.
t Isa. 9. 7.
u Phil. 3. 8, 9.
v ch. 8. 23.
w Matt. 28. 18. Rom. 9. 5.
x 1 Cor. 15. 47.
y Eph. 1. 21.
z ch. 15. 15.
a 2 Cor. 1. 22.
b ch. 7. 16.
c ch. 1. 16. Col. 1. 19.
d Dan. 7. 14.
e Hab. 2. 4. Rom. 1. 17.
f Gal. 3. 10.

a Gen. 33. 19. Josh. 24. 32.
b 2 Ki. 17. 24. Ezra 4. 3. Acts 10. 28.
c Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 42. 6. Rom. 8. 32. 1 Cor. 1. 30. 2 Cor. 9. 15.
d Ex. 17. 6. Isa. 12. 3. Isa. 44. 3. Jer. 2. 13. Zech. 13. 1. Rev. 7. 17.
e ch. 6. 35. f ch. 7. 38.
g Rom. 6. 23. 1 John 5. 20.

CHAPTER 4. 1061

1 *The Samaritan woman.* 25 *Christ the Messiah.* 39 *Many Samaritans believe.* 46 *The nobleman's son healed.*

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Phăr'ĭ-sees had heard that Jē'sus made and baptized more disciples than Jŏhn,

2 (Though Jē'sus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Jū-dæ'ā, and departed again into Gāl'ĭ-lee.

4 And he must needs go through Sā-mā'rĭ-ā.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Să-mā'rĭ-ā, which is called Sȳ'chăr, near to the parcel of ground [c]that Jā'cob gave to his son Jō'seph.

6 Now Jā'cob's well was there. Jē'sus therefore, being wearied with *his* journey, sat thus on the well: *and* it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Să-mā'rĭ-ā to draw water: Jē'sus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Să-mā'rĭ-ā unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Să-mā'rĭ-ā? for [b]the Jews have no dealings with the Să-mār'ĭ-tans. L. Ver. 42.

10 Jē'sus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest [c]the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee [d]living water. K. Ver. 13, 14.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jā'cob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jē'sus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: K. Ver. 10.

14 But [e]whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him [f]shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 [g]The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jē'sus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jē'sus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

*F. Ver. 36. †K. 4. 10. §W. Ver. 36. ¶H. Ver. 36. †A. Rom. 3. 9-12. **O. Ver. 36. *A. Acts 4. 29-31.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, [h]I perceive that thou art a prophet.
20 Our fathers worshipped [i]in this mountain; and ye say, that in [j]Jĕ-rụ'-să-lĕm is the place where men ought to worship.
21 Jĕ'sus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, [k]when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm, worship the Father.
22 Ye worship [l]ye know not what: we know what we worship: for [m]salvation is of the Jews.
S W L 23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in [n]spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.
24 [o]God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth. S. 5. 14.
25 The woman saith unto him, I know that [p]Mĕs-sī'as cometh, which is called Chrīst: when he is come, he will tell us all things.
26 Jĕ'sus saith unto her, [q]I that speak unto thee am *he*.
27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?
28 The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,
E 29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ? E. 6. 64.
30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.
31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.
32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.
33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him *ought* to eat?
34 Jĕ'sus saith unto them, [s]My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.
35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; [t]for they are white already to harvest.
36 [u]And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.
37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.
38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: [v]other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.
39 ¶ [w]And many of the Să-mär'ĭ-tans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.
40 [x]So when the Să-mär'ĭ-tans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.
41 [y]And many more believed because of his own word;
42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for [z]we have heard *him* ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Chrīst, [a]the Saviour of the world. *. K L W
43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Găl'ĭ-lee.
44 For [b]Jĕ'sus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.
45 Then when he was come into Găl'ĭ-lee, the Găl-ĭ-læ'ans received him, [c]having seen all the things that he did at Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm at the feast: [d]for they also went unto the feast.
46 So Jĕ'sus came again into Cā'nà E of Găl'ĭ-lee, [e]where he made the water wine. And there was a certain [1]nobleman, whose son was sick at Că-pĕr'na-ŭm.
47 When he heard that Jĕ'sus was come out of Jū-dæ'à into Găl'ĭ-lee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.
48 Then said Jĕ'sus unto him, [f]Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.
49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.
50 Jĕ'sus saith unto him, [g]Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jĕ'sus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.
51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told *him*, saying, Thy son liveth.
52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.
53 So the father knew that *it was* at the same hour, in the which Jĕ'sus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself [h]believed, and his whole house.
54 This *is* again the second miracle *that* Jĕ'sus did, when he was come out of Jū-dæ'à into Găl'ĭ-lee. E. 5. 1–16.

CHAPTER 5. 1002

1 *Healing on the sabbath.* 10 *The cavillers reproved.* 17 *Jesus answers for himself.* 32 *John's testimony.* 36 *Christ tells who he is.*

AFTER [a]this there was a feast of E the Jews; and Jĕ'sus went up to Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm.
2 Now there is at Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm [b]by the sheep [1]*market* a pool, which is called in the Hē'brew tongue [2]Bĕ-thĕs'dà, having five porches.
3 In these lay a great multitude of

*K. 5. 24. L. 5. 24. W. 5. 24.

A. D. 30.

h Luke 7. 16.
i Gen. 12. 6. Judg. 9. 7.
j Deut. 12. 5. 2 Chr. 7. 12.
k Mal. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
l 2 Kl. 17. 29.
m Isa. 2. 3. Luke 24. 47. Rom. 9. 4, 5.
n ch. 14. 17. Rom. 8. 4. 1 Cor. 3. 16. Gal. 5. 25. Phil. 3. 3.
o ch. 1. 17.
p Acts 17. 24–29. 2 Cor. 3. 17.
q Deut. 18. 15. Dan. 9. 24.
r Matt. 16. 20. Mark 14. 61. ch. 9. 37. Rom. 10. 20, 21.
s Job 23. 12. ch. 6. 38.
t Matt. 9. 37. Luke 10. 2.
u Gen. 17. Ps. 19. 11. Prov. 11. 18. Dan. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 3. 8. Jas. 5. 20. 2 John 8.
v Acts 10. 43. 1 Pet. 1. 12.
w Gen. 49. 10.
x Gen. 32. 26
y Gen. 49. 10. Isa. 42. 1. Acts 1. 8. Rom. 15. 8.
z ch. 17. 8. 1 John 4. 14.
a Isa. 49. 6. Matt. 1. 21. Luke 2. 30. ch. 1. 29. Acts 13. 23. Eph. 2. 13. Phil. 3. 20. 1 Tim. 1. 15.
b Matt. 13. 57. Mark 6. 4. Luke 4. 24.
c ch. 2. 23.
d Deut. 16. 16.
e ch. 2. 1, 11.
1 Or, courtier, or, ruler.
f Num. 14. 11. Matt. 16. 1. Matt. 27. 42. Luke 16. 31. ch. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
g Matt. 8. 13.
h Acts 16. 34.

a Lev. 23. 2. Deut. 16. 1. ch. 2. 13.
b Neh. 3. 1.
1 Or, gate.
2 That is, House of mercy.

impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jĕ'sus saw him lie, [c]and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, [d]Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jĕ'sus saith unto him, [e]Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on [f]the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: [g]it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jĕ'sus had conveyed himself away, [3]a multitude being in *that* place.

S D 14 Afterward Jĕ'sus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: [h]sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. D. 9. 1–3. S. Verse 29.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jĕ'sus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jĕ'sus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. E. 6. 2.

17 ¶ But Jĕ'sus answered them, [i]My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews [j]sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, [k]making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jĕ'sus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [l]The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For [m]the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

A. D. 31.

c Heb. 4. 13.
d Ps. 72. 13. Isa. 55. 1.
e Matt. 9. 6. Mark 2. 11. Luke 5. 24.
f ch. 9. 14.
g Ex. 20. 10. Neh. 13. 19. Matt. 12. 2. Mark 2. 24. Luke 6. 2.
3 Or, from the multitude that was.
h Matt. 12. 45. ch. 8. 11.
i Gen. 2. 1, 2. Isa. 40. 26. ch. 9. 4. Acts 14. 17.
j ch. 7. 19.
k ch. 10. 30. Phil. 2. 6.
l ch. 8. 28. ch. 9. 4. Eph. 3. 9.
m Matt. 3. 17. ch. 3. 35. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
n Luke 7. 14. ch. 11. 25.
o Matt. 11. 27. ch. 3. 35. Acts 17. 31. 1 Pet. 4. 5.
p Matt. 28. 19. 1 John 2. 23. Rev. 5. 8.
q 1 John 3. 14.
r Gal. 2. 20. Eph. 2. 1, 5. Col. 2. 13. Rev. 3. 1.
s Acts 17. 31.
t Dan. 7. 13.
u 1 Cor. 15. 52.
v Dan. 12. 2. Luke 14. 14. 1 Tim. 6. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
w Matt. 26. 39.
x Isa. 55. 4. 1 John 5. 6. Rev. 3. 14.
y ch. 1. 15.
z 2 Pet. 1. 19.
a Matt. 13. 20. Mark 6. 20.
b 1 John 5. 9.
c Matt. 11. 4, 5. ch. 3. 2.
d Matt. 3. 17. ch. 6. 27. 2 Pet. 1. 17. 1 John 5. 6.
e Deut. 4. 12. ch. 1. 18. 1 Tim. 1. 17. 1 John 4. 12.
f Isa. 8. 20. Luke 16. 29. Acts 17. 11.
g Deut. 18. 15. Luke 24. 27.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them;* [n]even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but [o]hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all *men* should [p]honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. F. 6. 28, 29. K. 6. 27.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, F K L W He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; [q]but is passed from death unto life. L. 6. 35. W.*.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, F W The hour is coming, and now is, when [r]the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath [s]life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, [t]because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, H.‡.

29 [u]And shall come forth; [v]they H S that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. F 6. 39, 40. W.§. S.¶.

30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because [w]I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 [x]If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto Jŏhn, [y]and he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and [z]a shining light: and [a]ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But [b]I have greater witness than *that* of Jŏhn: for [c]the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, [d]hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, [e]nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ [f]Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and [g]they are they which testify of me.

*W. 6. 35. †H. (12. 48).
§W. Acts 24. 15. ¶S. 8. 11.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.
41 [h]I receive not honour from men.
42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.
43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.
44 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not [i]the honour that *cometh* from God only?
45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: [j]there is *one* that accuseth you, *even* Mō'ses, in whom ye trust.
46 For had ye [k]believed Mō'ses, ye would have believed me: [k]for he wrote of me.
47 But if [l]ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

A. D. 32.

h 1 Thess. 2. 6.
i 1 Sam. 2. 30. Matt. 25. 21-23. Luke 19. 17. Rom. 2. 29.
j Rom. 2. 12.
k Gen. 3. 15. Gen. 12. 3. Deut. 18. 15. Acts 26. 22.
l Luke 16. 29, 31.

1003 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Five thousand fed.* 16 *Christ walks on the sea.* 32 *The bread of life.* 66 *Many disciples depart from Christ.* 68 *Peter's confession.* 70 *Judas is a devil.*

AFTER [a]these things Jē'sus went over the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, which is *the sea* of Tĭ-bē'rĭ-as.
E 2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. E. 7. 23.
3 And Jē'sus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.
4 [b]And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.
F 5 ¶ [c]When Jē'sus then lifted up *his* eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Phĭl'ĭp, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?
6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.
7 Phĭl'ĭp answered him, [d]Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.
8 One of his disciples, Ăn'drew, Sī'mon Pē'tĕr's brother, saith unto him,
9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: [e]but what are they among so many?
10 And Jē'sus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.
11 And Jē'sus took the loaves; and when he had [f]given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.
12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.
13 Therefore they gathered *them* together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.
14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jē'sus did, said, This is of a truth [g]that prophet that should come into the world. F.*.
15 ¶ When Jē'sus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.
16 [h]And when even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea,
17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Că-pēr'na-ŭm. And it was now dark, and Jē'sus was not come to them.
18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.
19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jē'sus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.
20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.
21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.
22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jē'sus went not with his disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples were gone away alone;
23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tĭ-bē'rĭ-as nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)
24 When the people therefore saw that Jē'sus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Că-pēr'na-ŭm, seeking for Jē'sus.
25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Răb'bī, when camest thou hither?
26 Jē'sus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled. K. Ver. 33-35.
K 27 [i]Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but [i]for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: [j]for him hath God the Father sealed.
F 28 Then said they unto him, What G shall we do, that we might work the works of God?
29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, [k]This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

a Matt. 14. 15. Mark 6. 35. Luke 9. 10.
b Ex. 12. 21. Lev. 23. 5, 7. Num. 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1. ch. 2. 13. ch. 5. 1. ch. 11. 55.
c Matt. 14. 14. Mark 6. 35. Luke 9. 12.
d Num. 11. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 43. Matt. 15. 32, 33. Mark 6. 37. Mark 8. 4.
e 2 Ki. 4. 43. f Ex. 23. 25. 1 Tim. 4. 5.
g Gen. 49. 10. Deut. 18. 15, 18. Isa. 7. 14. Isa. 9. 6. Matt. 11. 3. ch. 1. 21. ch. 4. 19.
h Matt. 14. 23. Mark 6. 47.
i Or, Work not.
j ch. 4. 14. Rom. 6. 23. 1 Matt. 3. 17. Matt. 17. 5. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22. ch. 1. 33. ch. 5. 37. Acts 2. 22. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
k 1 John 3. 23.

*F. Ver. 31, 32. F. Ver. 35. G. 9. 39.

A. D. 32.

30 They said therefore unto him, [t]What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

F 31 [m]Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, [n]He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Mō'ses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. F. 21. K. 15.

K 33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread. F. Ver. 40.

F 35 And Jē'sus said unto them, I am
L the bread of life: [o]he that cometh to
W me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. K.*

36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me
L shall come to me; [p]and [p]him that
W cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. L. Ver. 40. W. Ver. 47.

38 For I came down from heaven, [q]not to do mine own will, [r]but the will of him that sent me.

K 39 And this is the Father's will
F which hath sent me, [s]that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. F.†. L.§. W.¶.

F 40 And this is the will of him that
L sent me, [t]that every one which seeth
W the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. K.†. F.**.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jē'sus, the son of Jō'seph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jē'sus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

F 44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. F. Ver. 54.

45 [u]It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 [v]Not that any man hath seen the Father, save [w]he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. W. 7. 37.

F 47 Verily, verily, I say unto you,
L [x]He that believeth on me hath ever-
W lasting life. F. 7. 38. L. 7. 37.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

K 50 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread which K
came down from heaven: if any man D
eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and [y]the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. K. Ver. 54–58.

52 The Jews therefore [z]strove among themselves, saying, [a]How can this man give us *his* flesh to eat?

53 Then Jē'sus said unto them, O
Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except [b]ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. O. 8. 24. F. 11. 23–25.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and K
drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; F
and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, [c]dwelleth in me, and I in him. D. 10. 11.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. K. Ver. 63.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Cā-pēr'na-ŭm.

60 [d]Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jē'sus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 [e]*What* and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

63 [f]It is the spirit that quickeneth; W
the flesh profiteth nothing: the words R
that I speak unto you, *they* [g]are spirit, K
and *they* are life. K.*. W.†. R.§. H.¶. H
E

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For [h]Jē'sus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him. E. 16. 30.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 ¶ From that *time* many of his disciples [i]went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jē'sus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away? K. 7. 17.

68 Then Sī'mon Pē'tēr answered K
him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.

69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jē'sus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

71 He spake of Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot *the son* of Sī'mon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

*K. Ver. 39, 40. L. Ver. 37. W. Ver. 37.
†F. Ver. 47. §L. Ver. 47. ¶W. Ver. 47.
‡K. Ver. 50, 51. **F. Ver. 44.

*K. Ver. 68. †W. 14. 16, 17.
§R. Rom. 8. 1–16.
¶H. Rom. 1. 4.

l Matt. 12. 38. Mark 8. 12. Luke 11. 16. ch. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
m Ex. 16. 15. Num. 11. 7. Neh. 9. 15.
n Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24. 1 Cor. 10. 3. Rev. 2. 17.
o ch. 4. 14. ch. 7. 37. Rev. 22. 17.
p Job 8. 20. Isa. 1. 18, 19. Jer. 31. 34. Jer. 33. 25, 26. Matt. 24. 24. ch. 10. 28, 29. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 1 John 2. 19.
q Matt. 26. 39. ch. 5. 30. r Luke 22. 42. ch. 4. 34. ch. 5. 30.
s ch. 5. 24. ch. 10. 28. ch. 17. 12. ch. 18. 9. Col. 3. 3. Jude 1.
t ch. 4. 14.
u Isa. 54. 13. Jer. 31. 34. Mic. 4. 2. Heb. 8. 10.
v ch. 1. 18. ch. 5. 37. 1 Matt. 11. 27. Luke 10. 22. ch. 1. 18. ch. 7. 29. 2 Cor. 4. 6.
w ch. 3. 16. x Heb. 10. 5, 10.
y ch. 7. 43. ch. 9. 16.
a ch. 3. 9. b Matt. 26. 26.
c Isa. 57. 15. ch. 14. 23. Rom. 8. 9. 1 Cor. 3. 16. 1 Cor. 6. 17. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 3. 17. Eph. 5. 30. 2 Tim. 1. 14. 1 John 3. 24. Rev. 3. 20.
d Matt. 11. 6. e Mark 16. 19. ch. 3. 13. Acts 1. 9. Eph. 4. 8.
f Rom. 8. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 45. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
g Ps. 119. 50. Eph. 1. 17. 1 Thess. 2. 13. Heb. 4. 12.
h Matt. 9. 4. ch. 2. 24. ch. 13. 11. Acts 15. 18. Rev. 2. 23.
i Luke 9. 62. Heb. 6. 4–6. 1 John 2. 19.

1004 CHAPTER 7. A. D. 32.

1 *Christ reproves his brethren.* 10 *The feast of tabernacles.* 14 *Teaches in the temple.* 40 *Divers opinions concerning Christ.* 45 *Enmity of the Pharisees.*

AFTER these things Jē'sus walked in Găl'ĭ-lee: for he would not walk in Jew'rў, [a]because the Jews sought to kill him.

2 [b]Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 His [c]brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Jū-dæ'ā, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For [d]neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jē'sus said unto them, [e]My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.

7 [f]The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, [g]because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; [h]for my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Găl'ĭ-lee.

10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then [i]the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And [j]there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for [k]some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast Jē'sus went up into the temple, and taught.

15 [l]And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man [l]letters, having never learned?

16 Jē'sus answered them, and said, [m]My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. K. 8. 12.

K 17 [n]If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

18 [o]He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 [p]Did not Mō'sēs give you the law, and *yet* none of you keepeth the law? [q]Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, [r]Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 [s]Mō'sēs therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Mō'sēs, [t]but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, [u]that the law of Mō'sēs should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because [v]I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? E. 9. 1–7.

24 [w]Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jē-rų'sā-lĕm, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jē'sus in the temple as he taught, saying, [x]Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and [y]I am not come of myself, but he that sent me [z]is true, whom ye [z]know not.

29 But [a]I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this *man* hath done?

32 ¶ The Phăr'ĭ-sees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Phăr'ĭ-sees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jē'sus unto them, [b]Yet a little while am I with you, and *then* I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye [c]shall seek me, and shall not find *me:* and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto [d]the dispersed among the [3]Gĕn'tĭles, and teach the Gĕn'tĭles?

36 What *manner of* saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find *me:* and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come? L. 8. 11. W. 11. 26.

37 In the last day, that great *day* of the feast, Jē'sus stood and cried, saying, [e]If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. F. 11. 25, 26.

38 [f]He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, [g]out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 ([h]But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Hō'lў Ghōst was not yet *given;* because that Jē'sus was not yet [i]glorified.) P. 14. 16, 17. B. 14. 16. 17. M. 14. 26. N. 14. 16.

a ch. 5. 16. ch. 13. 1. ch. 17. 1.
b Lev. 23. 34.
c Matt. 12. 46. Mark 3. 31. Mark 6. 3. Luke 8. 19. ch. 2. 12. Acts 1. 14. Gal. 1. 19.
d Mark 3. 21.
e Eccl. 3. 1, 2 ch. 2. 4. Acts 1. 7.
f ch. 15. 19.
g ch. 3. 19.
h ch. 8. 20.
i ch. 11. 56.
j ch. 9. 16.
k Matt. 21. 46. Luke 7. 16. ch. 6. 14.
l Matt. 13. 54. Mark 6. 2. Luke 4. 22. Acts 2. 7.
1 Or, learning.
m ch. 3. 31–34. ch. 8. 28. ch. 12. 49. Rev. 1. 1.
n Ps. 25. 8, 9, 12. Hos. 6. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 2. Luke 8. 15. ch. 8. 43
o ch. 5. 41.
p Acts 7. 38.
q Matt. 12. 14. Mark 3. 6. ch. 5. 16.
r ch. 8. 48.
s Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3. Luke 1. 59. Rom. 4. 11, 12. Phil. 3. 5.
t Gen. 17. 10.
2 Or, without breaking the law of Moses.
u ch. 5. 8.
v Deut. 1. 16. Prov. 24. 23. ch. 8. 15. Jas. 2. 1.
w ch. 8. 14.
x ch. 5. 43.
y ch. 5. 32. Rom. 3. 4.
z ch. 1. 18.
a Matt. 11. 27. ch. 10. 15.
b ch. 13. 33.
c Hos. 5. 6. ch. 8. 21.
d Isa. 11. 12. Jas. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 1.
3 Or, Greeks.
e Isa. 55. 1. Rev. 3. 20.
f Deut. 18. 15.
g Isa. 12. 3.
h Isa. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28. ch. 16. 7. Acts 2. 17.
i ch. 12. 16.

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is [j]the Prophet.
41 Others said, [k]This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Gā'lĭ-lee?
42 [l]Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of Dā'vid, and out of the town of Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, [m]where Dā'vid was?
43 So there was a division among the people because of him.
44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.
45 ¶ Then came the officers to the chief priests and Phăr'ĭ-sees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?
46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.
47 Then answered them the Phăr'ĭ-sees, Are ye also deceived?
48 [n]Have any of the rulers or of the Phăr'ĭ-sees believed on him?
49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.
50 Nĭc-o-dē'mus saith unto them, (he that came [q]to Jē'sus by night, being one of them,)
51 [p]Doth our law judge *any* man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?
52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Gā'lĭ-lee? Search, and look: for [q]out of Gā'lĭ-lee ariseth no prophet.
53 And every man went unto his own house.

1005 CHAPTER 8.

1 *The adulterous woman.* 12 *The light of the world.* 33 *Jews answered.*

JĒ'SUS went unto the mount of Ŏl'ĭves.
2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.
3 And the scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,
4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.
5 [a]Now Mō'sĕs in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?
6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jē'sus stooped down and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, *as though he heard them not.*
7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, [b]He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.
8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

A. D. 32.

[j] Deut. 18. 15. ch. 1. 21. [k] ch. 4. 42.
[l] Ps. 132. 11. Luke 2. 4.
[m] 1 Sam. 16. 1.
[n] 1 Cor. 1. 20.
[o] ch. 3. 2. 4 to him.
[p] Deut. 1. 17. Deut. 17. 8. ch. 3. 2.
[q] 1 Ki. 17. 1. 2 Ki. 14. 25. Isa. 9. 1, 2. Matt. 4. 15. ch. 1. 46.
[a] Ex. 20. 14. Lev. 18. 20. Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 5. 18. Job 31. 9. Prov. 6. 29, 32. Mal. 3. 5. Matt. 5. 27, 28.
[b] Deut. 17. 7. Job 5. 12. Matt. 7. 1–5. Matt. 23. 25, 28. Rom. 2. 1.
[c] 1 Ki. 2. 44. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Ps. 50. 21. Eccl. 7. 22. Rom. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 20.
[d] Luke 9. 56. Luke 12. 14. ch. 3. 17. Rom. 13. 4.
[e] ch. 5. 31.
[f] ch. 7. 28.
[g] 1 Sam. 16. 7. ch. 7. 24.
[h] Luke 12. 14. ch. 3. 17. [i] ch. 14. 10, 11. ch. 16. 32.
[j] Deut. 17. 6. Matt. 18. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Heb. 10. 28. Rev. 11. 3.
[k] ch. 5. 37. 2 Pet. 1. 17. 1 John 5. 6–12.
[l] ch. 16. 3.
[m] ch. 14. 7. [n] Mark 12. 41.
[o] ch. 7. 30.
[p] ch. 7. 8.
[q] ch. 13. 33.
[r] ch. 3. 31.
[s] ch. 15. 19. 1 John 4. 5.
[t] Mark 16. 16.
[u] ch. 7. 28.
[v] ch. 3. 32.

9 And they which heard *it*, [c]being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jē'sus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.
10 When Jē'sus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? L. 9. 39. S.*.
11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jē'sus said unto her, [d]Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. L S K
12 ¶ Then spake Jē'sus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. K. Ver. 36.
13 The Phăr'ĭ-sees therefore said unto him, [e]Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.
14 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, *yet* my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but [f]ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.
15 [g]Ye judge after the flesh; [h]I judge no man.
16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for [i]I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.
17 [j]It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.
18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and [k]the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.
19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jē'sus answered, [l]Ye neither know me, nor my Father: [m]if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.
20 These words spake Jē'sus in [n]the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and [o]no man laid hands on him; for [p]his hour was not yet come.
21 Then said Jē'sus again unto them, I go my way, and [q]ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.
22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.
23 And he said unto them, [r]Ye are from beneath; I am from above: [s]ye are of this world; I am not of this world.
24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: [t]for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins. O. 10. 1. N. Ver. 47. O N
25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jē'sus saith unto them, Even *the same* that I said unto you from the beginning.
26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but [u]he that sent me is true; and [v]I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

*S. Ver. 31.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jē'sus unto them, When ye have [w]lifted up the Son of man, [x]then shall ye know that I am *he*, and *that* I do nothing of myself; but [z]as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And [a]he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; [b]for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

S 31 Then said Jē'sus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye my disciples indeed; S. Ver. 34. 35.

32 And ye shall know the truth, and [c]the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, [d]We be Ă'brā-hăm's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

C 34 Jē'sus answered them, Verily, S verily, I say unto you, [e]Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. C. Ver. 44.

35 And [f]the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but* the Son abideth ever. S. 14. 15. K. Ver. 51.

K 36 [g]If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Ă'brā-hăm's seed; but [h]ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, [i]Ă'brā-hăm is our father. Jē'sus saith unto them, [j]If ye were Ă'brā-hăm's children, ye would do the works of Ă'brā-hăm.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Ă'brā-hăm.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; [k]we have one Father, *even* God.

42 Jē'sus said unto them, [l]If God were your Father, ye would love me: [m]for I proceeded forth and came from God; [n]neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 [o]Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word.

C 44 [p]Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and [q]abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. C. Acts. 7. 51.

45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? N. 9. 39–41.

N 47 [r]He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Să-mär'ĭ-tan, and hast a devil?

49 Jē'sus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And [s]I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

K 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [t]If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. K. 9. 5.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. [u]Ă'brā-hăm is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Ă'brā-hăm, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jē'sus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: [v]it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet [w]ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Ă'brā-hăm [x]rejoiced to see my day: [y]and he saw *it*, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Ă'brā-hăm?

58 Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Ă'brā-hăm was, [z]I am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jē'sus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

A. D. 32.

a Isa. 49. 1. ch. 14. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
b ch. 4. 34.
c Ps. 119. 45. Isa. 61. 1. Rom. 6. 14. 2 Cor. 3. 17, 18.
d Lev. 25. 42. Matt. 3. 9.
e 1 Ki. 21. 25. Prov. 5. 22. Acts 8. 22. Rom. 6. 6, 12, 16, 19, 20. 2 Pet. 2. 19.
f Gal. 4. 30.
g Isa. 49. 24. Rom. 8. 2. 2 Cor. 3. 17. Gal. 5. 1. Rev. 1. 5.
h ch. 7. 19.
i Matt. 3. 9.
j Rom. 2. 28. Gal. 3. 7, 29.
k Isa. 63. 16. Mal. 1. 6.
l 1 John 4. 19.
m ch. 1. 14. ch. 3. 16. Gal. 4. 4.
n ch. 5. 43.
o ch. 7. 17.
p Matt. 13. 38.
q 2 Cor. 11. 3. Jude 6.
r 1 John 4. 6.
s ch. 5. 41.
t ch. 5. 24.
u Zech. 1. 5.
v ch. 16. 14. Acts 3. 13.
w ch. 7. 28.
x Gen. 22. 18. Luke 10. 24. Gal. 3. 8, 16.
y Heb. 11. 13.
z Ex. 3. 14. Col. 1. 17. Heb. 13. 8. Rev. 1. 8.

CHAPTER 9. 1006

1 *The light of the world.* 7 *Sight restored to a blind man.* 13 *Pharisees cast him out.* 35 *He confesses Jesus.* 39 *Those whom Christ enlightens.*

AND as *Jē'sus* passed by, he saw a D man which was blind from *his* E birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, [a]who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jē'sus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: [b]but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. D. 11. 4.

4 [c]I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, K I am the light of the world. K. 10. 7.

a Acts 28. 4.
b Matt. 11. 5. ch. 11. 4. Acts 4. 21, 22.
c ch. 4. 34. ch. 5. 19, 36. ch. 11. 9. ch. 12. 35. ch. 17. 4.
d Isa. 42. 6. Isa. 49. 6. Luke 2. 32. ch. 1. 5, 9. ch. 3. 19. ch. 8. 12. Acts 13. 47. 1 John 2. 8

E

6 When he had thus spoken, [e]he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he [1]anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

7 And said unto him, Go, wash [f]in the pool of Sĭ-lō'am, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) [g]He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. E. 11. 39–46.

8 ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others *said,* He is like him: *but* he said, I am *he.*

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jē'sus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Sĭ-lō'am, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ They brought to the Phăr'ĭ-sees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jē'sus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Phăr'ĭ-sees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, [h]How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And [2]there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, [i]He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These *words* spake his parents, because [k]they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he [l]should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man

A. D. 32.

[e] Mark 7. 33.
[1] Or, spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.
[f] Neh. 3. 15. Isa. 8. 6.
[g] Ex. 4. 11. 2 Ki. 5. 14. Ps. 146. 8. Isa. 29. 18. Isa. 35. 5. Isa. 42. 7.
[h] ch. 3. 2.
[i] Luke 12. 51–53. ch. 7. 12, 43.
[j] Deut. 18. 15. ch. 4. 19.
[k] ch. 7. 13. Acts 5. 13.
[l] ch. 12. 42.
[m] Josh. 7. 19. 1 Sam. 6. 5. Isa. 66. 5. ch. 5. 23.
[n] ch. 1. 10.
[o] ch. 3. 10.
[p] Job 27. 9. Ps. 18. 41. Ps. 34. 15. Prov. 1. 28. Prov. 15. 29. Isa. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13.
[2] Or, excommunicated him.
[q] Matt. 14. 33. Mark 1. 1. ch. 10. 36. 1 John 5. 13.
[r] ch. 4. 26.
[s] ch. 3. 17. ch. 5. 22.
[t] Matt. 13. 13. Luke 2. 34. Acts 28. 26, 27. 2 Cor. 2. 16.
[u] Rom. 2. 19.
[v] ch. 15. 22.

that was blind, and said unto him, [m]Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner *or no,* I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have [3]told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear *it* again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Mō'sĕs' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Mō'sĕs: *as for* this *fellow,* [n]we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, [o]Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and *yet* he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that [p]God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they [4]cast him out.

35 Jē'sus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on [q]the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jē'sus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and [r]it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. M.*

G L M N

39 ¶ And Jē'sus said, [s]For judgment I am come into this world, [t]that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind. G. 10. 1. L. 11. 25, 26.

40 And *some* of the Phăr'ĭ-sees which were with him heard these words, [u]and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jē'sus said unto them, [v]If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth. N. 10. 26, 27.

*M. Acts 7. 51.

CHAPTER 10. 1007

1 *Christ is the door.* 11 *The good shepherd.* 30 *Unity with the Father.* 31 *Jews seek to stone Christ.*

G O

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, [a]He that entereth not by the door

[a] Isa. 56. 10.

into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. G. Rom. 3. 20.

2 But he that entereth in by the [a]door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him [b]the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. L. Ver. 9–11.

5 [c]And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jē'sus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jē'sus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am [d]the door of the sheep. K. Ver. 9, 10.

8 [e]All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 [f]The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly. K. Ver. 28, 29.

11 [g]I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. D. Ver. 15. L. Ver. 14, 15.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and [h]leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and [i]know my *sheep*, and [k]am known of mine. L. Ver. 27–29. D. 11. 49–52.

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And [l]other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; [m]and there shall be one fold, *and* one shepherd. G. Acts 10. 15. M.*.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, [n]because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. [o]This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 ¶ There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. [p]Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jē'sus walked in the temple [q]in Sŏl'o-mon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou [r]make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

25 Jē'sus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26 But [s]ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. J. 12. 35, 36.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand. L. 14. 13, 14.

29 [t]My Father, [u]which gave *them* me, is greater than all; and no *man* is able to pluck *them* out of my Father's hand. K. 11. 25, 26.

30 [v]I and *my* Father are one.

31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jē'sus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, [w]makest thyself God.

34 Jē'sus answered them, [x]Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, [y]unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, [z]whom the Father hath sanctified, and [a]sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am [b]the Son of God?

37 [c]If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, [d]that the Father *is* in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jôr'dan into the place [e]where Jŏhn at first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, Jŏhn did no miracle: [f]but all things that Jŏhn spake of this man were true.

42 [g]And many believed on him there.

[a] Acts 20. 28. 1 Cor. 12 28.
[b] 1 Cor. 16. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 12.
[c] Prov. 19. 27. Gal. 1. 8. Col. 2. 8.
[d] Eph. 2. 18. Heb. 10. 19.
[e] Jer. 23. 1. Jer. 50. 6. Ezek. 22. 25. Mic. 2. 12. Zech. 11. 4, 5. Acts 5. 36, 37.
[f] Matt. 7. 15. Acts 20. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[g] Isa. 40. 11. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
[h] Zech. 11. 16.
[i] 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[k] Isa. 53. 6, 7. Phil. 3. 10. 1 John 5. 20.
[l] Isa. 56. 8.
[m] Eph. 2. 14.
[n] Isa. 53. 7. 2 Cor. 5. 15. Heb. 2. 9.
[o] Acts 2. 24.
[p] Isa. 4. 11. Ps. 94. 9. Prov. 20. 12. Isa. 35. 5.
[q] Acts 3. 11.
[r] Or, hold us in suspense.
[s] ch. 8. 47. 1 John 4. 6.
[t] ch. 14. 28. ch. 17. 2, 6.
[u] Deut. 6. 4. ch. 1. 1, 14. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6. Eph. 3. 9. Col. 1. 15, 16. 1 Tim. 3. 16. 1 John 1. 3.
[v] ch. 5. 18. Phil. 2. 6.
[w] Ps. 82. 6.
[x] Rom. 13. 1.
[y] ch. 6. 27.
[z] ch. 3. 17.
[a] Luke 1. 35. ch. 9. 35.
[b] ch. 15. 24.
[c] ch. 14. 10.
[d] ch. 1. 28.
[e] ch. 1. 29.
[f] ch. 8. 30.

CHRIST BEFORE PILATE "Then Jesus came forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the Man!"—(John 19: 5.)

1008 CHAPTER 11. A. D. 33.

1 *Illness and death of Lazarus.* 19 *Faith of Mary and Martha.* 43 *Christ raises Lazarus.* 47 *Pharisees in council.* 49 *Prophecy of Caiaphas.* 55 *At the passover the Jews lay in wait for Christ.*

NOW a certain *man* was sick, *named* Lăz'a-rŭs, of Bĕth'a-nỹ, the town of [a]Mā'rỹ and her sister Mär'thà.

2 ([b]It was *that* Mā'rỹ which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lăz'a-rŭs was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. D. Acts 9. 8, 9.

4 When Jē'sus heard *that*, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but [c]for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jē'sus loved Mär'thà, and her sister, and Lăz'a-rŭs.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, [d]he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, Let us go into Jū-dæ'à again.

8 *His* disciples say unto him, Master, [e]the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jē'sus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? [f]If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But [g]if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lăz'a-rŭs [h]sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jē'sus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jē'sus unto them plainly, Lăz'a-rŭs is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said Thŏm'as, which is called Dĭd'ў-mŭs, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jē'sus came, he found that he had *lain* in the grave four days already.

18 Now Bĕth'a-nỹ was nigh unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [1]about fifteen furlongs off:

19 And many of the Jews came to Mär'thà and Mā'rỹ, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Mär'thà, as soon as she heard that Jē'sus was coming, went and met him: but Mā'rỹ sat *still* in the house.

21 Then said Mär'thà unto Jē'sus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, [i]whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give *it* thee.

23 Jē'sus saith unto her, Thy brother shall [j]rise again. F

24 Mär'thà saith unto him, [k]I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

25 Jē'sus said unto her, I am [l]the resurrection, and the [m]life: [n]he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: F. Acts 17. 18. F K L

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? F.*. K.†. L.§. W.¶. W

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: [o]I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mā'rỹ her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jē'sus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Mär'thà met him.

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mā'rỹ, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mā'rỹ was come where Jē'sus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jē'sus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and [2]was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 [p]Jē'sus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, [q]which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jē'sus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jē'sus said, Take ye away the stone. Mär'thà, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days.

40 Jē'sus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jē'sus lifted up *his* eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

a Luke 10. 38.
b Matt. 26. 7. Mark 14. 3. Luke 7. 37. ch. 12. 3.
c ch. 9. 3. Phil. 1. 11. 1 Pet. 4. 11, 14.
d ch. 10. 40.
e ch. 10. 31.
f Ps. 97. 11. Prov. 4. 18. ch. 9. 4.
g Job 38. 15. Ps. 27. 2. Prov. 4. 18, 19. Jer. 13. 16. ch. 12. 35. 1 John 2. 11.
h Deut. 31. 16. Dan. 12. 2. Matt. 9. 24. Mark 5. 39. Acts 7. 60.
1 That is, about two miles.
i Mark 9. 23, 24. ch. 9. 31. Heb. 11. 17–19.
j Dan. 12. 2. Phil. 3. 21. 1 Thess. 4. 14.
k Luke 14. 14. ch. 5. 29.
l ch. 5. 21. Rom. 5. 17–19. 1 Cor. 15. 20–26.
m Ps. 36. 9. ch. 1. 4. ch. 6. 35. Acts 3. 15. Rom. 8. 2. Col. 3. 4. 1 John 1. 1, 2.
n ch. 3. 36. 1 John 5. 10.
o Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 11. 3. Luke 7. 19, 20. ch. 4. 42. 1 Tim. 1. 15, 16.
2 he troubled himself.
p Isa. 53. 3. Luke 19. 41. Rom. 12. 15. Heb. 4. 15.
q ch. 9. 6.

*F. 12. 46. †K. 12. 46. §L. 12. 32. ¶W. 12. 32.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but [r]because of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lăz'a-rŭs, [s]come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes: and [t]his face was bound about with a napkin. Jē'sus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mā'rў, [u]and had seen the things which Jē'sus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Phăr'ī-sees, and told them what things Jē'sus had done.

47 ¶ [v]Then gathered the chief priests and the Phăr'ī-sees a council, and said, [w]What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all *men* will believe on him: and [x]the Rō'mans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, *named* [y]Cā'ia-phăs, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 [z]Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jē'sus should die for that nation;

52 And [a]not for that nation only, [b]but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jē'sus [c]therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called [d]E'phrăĭm, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ [e]And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jē-ru'să-lĕm before the passover, to [f]purify themselves.

56 [g]Then sought they for Jē'sus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, [h]What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Phăr'ī-sees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew *it*, that they might take him.

A. D. 33.

r ch. 12. 30.

s Deut. 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Ps. 33. 9. Luke 7. 14. Acts 3. 15. Rom. 4. 17.

t ch. 20. 7.

u ch. 2. 23.

v Ps. 2. 2. Matt. 26. 3. Mark 14. 1. Luke 22. 2.

w ch. 12. 19. Acts 4. 16.

x Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7, S.

y Luke 3. 2. ch. 18. 14. Acts 4. 6.

z ch. 18. 14.

a Isa. 49. 6. 1 John 2. 2.

b ch. 10. 16. Acts 13. 47. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 3. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 9.

c ch. 4. 1, 3.

d 2 Chr. 13. 19.

e ch. 2. 13.

f Ex. 19. 10. 1 Sam. 16. 5. Job 1. 5. Acts 21. 18.

g ch. 7. 11.

h Ps. 2.

1009 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Mary anoints the feet of Jesus.* 12 *Christ enters Jerusalem.* 28 *A voice from heaven.* 37 *Unbelief of the Jews.* 44 *On confession of faith.*

THEN Jē'sus six days before the passover came to Bĕth'a-nў, [a]where Lăz'a-rŭs was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 [b]There they made him a supper; and Mär'thà served: but Lăz'a-rŭs was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took [c]Mā'rў a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jē'sus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Jū'das Is-căr'ĭ-ot, Sī'mon's *son*, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and [d]had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jē'sus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For [e]the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jē'sus' sake only, but that they might see Lăz'a-rŭs also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 ¶ [f]But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lăz'a-rŭs also to death;

11 [g]Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jē'sus.

12 ¶ [h]On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jē'sus was coming to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm,

13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, [i]Hō-săn'nà: Blessed *is* the King of Is'ra-el that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jē'sus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 [j]Fear not, daughter of Sī'ŏn: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things [k]understood not his disciples at the first: [l]but when Jē'sus was glorified, [m]then remembered they that these things were written of him, and *that* they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lăz'a-rŭs out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Phăr'ī-sees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how

a 1 Sam. 2. 6. Luke 7. 14. ch. 11. 1, 43. Acts 3. 15. Rom. 4. 17.

b Matt. 26. 6. Mark 14. 3.

c Song 1. 12. Luke 10. 38, 39. ch. 11. 2.

d Prov. 26. 25. 1 Cor. 6. 10. ch. 13. 29. Eph. 5. 5. Col. 3. 5.

e Deut. 15. 11. Matt. 26. 11. Mark 14. 7.

f Prov. 1. 16. Luke 16. 31.

g Mark 15. 10. ch. 11. 45.

h Luke 19. 35.

i Ps. 72. 17–19.

j 1 Tim. 1. 17. Isa. 62. 11. Zech. 9. 9.

k Luke 18. 34.

l ch. 7. 39.

m ch. 14. 26.

*M. 18. 33–37.

ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him. E. Acts 3. 1–16.

20 ¶ And there [m]were certain Greeks among them, [o]that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Phĭl'ĭp, which was of Bĕth-să'ĭ-dà of Gāl'ĭ-lee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jē'sus.

22 Phĭl'ĭp cometh and telleth Ăn'drew: and again Ăn'drew and Phĭl'ĭp tell Jē'sus.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus answered them, saying, [p]The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [q]Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 [r]He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and [s]where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will *my* Father honour. U. 14. 21.

27 [t]Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: [u]but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. [v]Then came there a voice from heaven, *saying,* I have both glorified *it,* and will glorify *it* again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard *it,* said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jē'sus answered and said, [w]This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall [x]the prince of this world be cast out. L. Ver. 10, 17. W.*.

32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw [y]all *men* unto me.

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, [z]We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Yet a little while [a]is the light with you. [b]Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for [c]he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the [d]children of light. These things spake Jē'sus, and departed, and did hide himself from them. N. Ver. 48.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Ē-să'ĭas the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, [e]Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Ē-să'ĭas said again,

40 [f]He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with *their* eyes, nor understand with *their* heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 [g]These things said Ē-să'ĭas, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Phăr'ĭ-sees they did not confess *him,* lest they should be put out of the synagogue: T.

43 [h]For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. T.*.

44 ¶ Jē'sus cried and said, [i]He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And [j]he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. F. 20. 29. K.†.

46 [k]I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. W.§.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, [l]I judge him not: for [m]I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. L. 15. 13.

48 [n]He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: [o]the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. H.¶. J.†. N.**. J.**.

49 For [p]I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak. K. 14. 6.

A. D. 33.

[m] Acts 17. 4.
[o] 1 Ki. 8. 41.
[p] ch. 13. 32.
[q] 1 Cor. 15. 36.
[r] Luke 9. 24.
[s] 1 Thess. 4. 17.
[t] Luke 12. 50. ch. 13. 21.
[u] Luke 22. 53.
[v] 2 Pet. 1. 17.
[w] ch. 11. 42.
[x] Luke 10. 18. ch. 14. 30. Acts 26. 18. 2 Cor. 4. 4. Eph. 2. 2. 1 John 3. 8.
[y] Rom. 5. 18. Heb. 2. 9.
[z] 2 Sam. 7. 13. Ps. 89. 36. Isa. 9. 7. Dan. 2. 44. Mic. 4. 7.
[a] Isa. 42. 6. ch. 1. 9.
[b] Isa. 2. 5. Jer. 13. 16. ch. 1. 5–9. Eph. 5. 8.
[c] ch. 11. 10. 1 John 2. 11.
[d] Luke 16. 8. Eph. 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 5.
[e] Isa. 53. 1. Rom. 10. 16.
[f] Isa. 6. 9. Matt. 13. 14.
[g] Isa. 6. 1. Heb. 11. 13.
[h] Matt. 6. 2. Luke 16. 15. ch. 5. 44. Rom. 2. 29.
[i] Matt. 10. 40. Mark 9. 37. ch. 13. 20.
[j] ch. 14. 9. Heb. 1. 3.
[k] ch. 3. 19.
[l] ch. 5. 45.
[m] ch. 3. 17.
[n] Luke 10. 16.
[o] Deut. 18. 19. Mark 16. 16.
[p] ch. 8. 38.

[a] Luke 22. 3.
[b] ch. 3. 35. Acts 2. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Heb. 2. 8.
[c] Luke 22. 27.

CHAPTER 13. 1010

1 *Washing the disciples' feet.* 18 *Judas the betrayer.* 31 *Commandment to love one another.* 36 *Peter's denial foretold.*

NOW before the feast of the passover, when Jē'sus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 And supper being ended, [c]the devil having now put into the heart of Jū'das Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, Sī'mon's *son,* to betray him;

3 Jē'sus knowing [b]that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;

4 [c]He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.

*W. Ver. 46.

*T. (Rom. 1. 16). †K. Ver. 50.
§W. Acts 2. 21. ¶H. 15. 2.
‡J. Ver. 10, 14. **N. Acts

6 Then cometh he to Sī'mon Pē'tĕr: and [1]Pē'tĕr saith unto him, Lord, [c]dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Pē'tĕr saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jē'sus answered him, [d]If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Sī'mon Pē'tĕr saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head.

10 Jē'sus saith to him, [f]He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and [g]ye are clean, but not all.

11 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 [h]Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.

14 [i]If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet; [j]ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For [k]I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 [l]Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 [m]If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all: [n]I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, [o]He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 [2]Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*.

20 [p]Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 [q]When Jē'sus had thus said, [r]he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that [s]one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now [t]there was leaning on Jē'sus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jē'sus loved.

24 Sī'mon Pē'tĕr therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jē'sus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jē'sus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a [3]sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Jū'das Is-kăr'ĭ-ot, *the son* of Sī'mon.

27 And [u]after the sop Sā'tan entered into him. Then said Jē'sus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some *of them* thought, because [v]Jū'das had the bag, that Jē'sus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jē'sus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and [w]God is glorified in him.

32 [x]If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 [y]A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have [z]love one to another.

36 ¶ Sī'mon Pē'tĕr said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jē'sus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but [a]thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Pē'tĕr said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will [b]lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jē'sus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAPTER 14. 1011

1 *The disciples comforted.* 16 *The Holy Ghost shall teach.* 27 *Peace to all.*

LET not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. W. Verse 27.

2 [a]In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were* not *so*, I would have told you. [b]I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, [c]I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that [d]where I am, *there* ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thŏm'as saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jē'sus saith unto him, I am [e]the way, [f]the truth, and [g]the life: [h]no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. K. 17. 3. O. 20. 28.

7 [i]If ye had known me, ye should

A. D. 33.

1 he.
d Matt. 3. 14.
e Ps. 51. 2, 7. Isa. 52. 15. Mark 16. 16. ch. 3. 5. Acts 2. 38. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 5. 26. Tit. 3. 5.
f 2 Cor. 7. 1. Eph. 4. 22–24. 1 Thess. 5. 23.
g ch. 15. 3.
h Luke 6. 46. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Phil. 2. 11.
i Luke 22. 27.
j Rom. 12. 10. Gal. 6. 1. Phil. 2. 2–5. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
k Phil. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 21.
l Luke 6. 40. ch. 15. 20.
m Jas. 1. 25.
n ch. 17. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 19. Rev. 2. 23.
o Ps. 41. 9.
2 From henceforth.
p Luke 10. 16. Gal. 4. 14.
q Luke 22. 21.
r Matt. 26. 38. Mark 3. 5. ch. 12. 27. Acts 17. 16.
s Acts 1. 17. 1 John 2. 19.
t ch. 19. 26. ch. 20. 2.
3 Or, morsel.
u Ps. 109. 6. Luke 22. 3. ch. 6. 70.
v ch. 12. 6.
w ch. 14. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
x ch. 17. 1.
y Lev. 19. 18. Eph. 5. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 9. Jas. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 1 John 2. 7. 2 Acts 2. 46.
a ch. 21. 18. 2 Pet. 1. 14.
b Luke 22. 33.
a 2 Cor. 5. 1. Rev. 3. 12, 21.
b ch. 13. 33.
c Matt. 25. 32–34. Acts 1. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 6–8.
d ch. 12. 26. ch. 17. 24. 1 Thess. 4. 17.
e Matt. 11. 27. Heb. 9. 8. Rom. 5. 2.
f ch. 1. 17.
g ch. 1. 4.
h ch. 10. 9. 2 John 9. Rev. 5. 8, 9.
i ch. 8. 19.

A. D. 33.

have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Phĭl'ĭp saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jē'sus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Phĭl'ĭp? [j]he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that [k]I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you [l]I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 [m]And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*. L. 16. 24.

15 ¶ [n]If ye love me, keep my commandments. S. V. 21. N. 15. 26.

16 And I will pray the Father, and [o]he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

17 *Even* the Spirit of truth; [p]whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, [q]and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you [1]comfortless: I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but [r]ye see me: [s]because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that [t]I *am* in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 [u]He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. S. 15. 2. U. 15. 7.

22 Jū'das saith unto him, not Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, [v]and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and [w]the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you.

26 But [x]the Comforter, *which is* the Hō'lў Ghŏst, whom the Father will send in my name, [y]he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 [z]Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. W. (Phil. 3. 1).

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for [a]my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: [b]for the prince of this world cometh, and [c]hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and [d]as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15. 1012

1 *The true vine.* 12 *Love one another* 26 *When the Holy Ghost comes.*

I AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. H.*. S.†.

2 [e]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 [f]Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 [g]Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much [2]fruit: for [1]without me ye can do nothing. S.

6 [h]If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. ¶.

8 [i]Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. S. Verse 14.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and [3]*that* your joy might be full.

12 [k]This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 [l]Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

[m] Matt. 7. 7, 8. Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9. ch. 15. 7, 16. Jas. 1. 5.
[n] Matt. 10. 37. 1 Cor. 16. 22. 1 John 5. 3.
[o] Rom. 8. 15.
[p] Rom. 8. 7. 1 Cor. 2. 14.
[q] 1 John 2. 27. 1 Or, orphans.
[r] ch. 16. 16.
[s] 1 Cor. 15. 20.
[t] ch. 10. 38.
[u] 1 John 2. 5.
[v] Ps. 91. 1. 1 John 2. 24. Rev. 3. 20.
[w] ch. 7. 16.
[x] Luke 24. 49.
[y] 1 John 2. 27.
[z] Phil. 4. 7. Col. 3. 15.
[a] Isa. 9. 6. 1 Cor. 11. 3. Gal. 4. 4. Phil. 2. 6–8.
[b] ch. 12. 31.
[c] 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 John 3. 5.
[d] Phil. 2. 8. Heb. 5. 8.
[e] Matt. 15. 13. Heb. 6. 8. [f] ch. 13. 10. Eph. 5. 26.
[g] 1 Pet. 1. 22. [h] Eph. 2. 21, 22. Col. 1. 23. 1 John 2. 6. [i] Prov. 11. 30. Hos. 14. 8. Luke 13. 6–9. Gal. 5. 22. Phil. 4. 13.
[1] Or, severed from me.
[j] Col. 1. 15. Heb. 1. 3.
[k] ch. 10. 38. 1 John 5. 7.
[l] ch. 5. 19.

*P. Ver. 26. W. 16. 7. B. Ver. 26. J. Ver. 26.

*P. 15. 26. B. 15. 26. G. 16. 13. T. 15. 26. *H. Verse 6. †S. Ver. 6. §S. Ver. 10. ‖T. Ver. 11.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.
15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; [j] for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.
16 [k] Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and [l] ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.
17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.
18 [m] If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it hated* you.
19 [n] If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but [o] because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.
20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; [p] if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.
21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.
22 [q] If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: [r] but now they have no [2] cloke for their sin.
23 [s] He that hateth me hateth my Father also.
24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.
25 But *this cometh to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, [t] They hated me without a cause.
26 [u] But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, [v] he shall testify of me:
27 And [w] ye also shall bear witness, because [x] ye have been with me from the beginning.

A. D. 33.

[j] Gen. 18. 17–19. Matt. 13. 11. Acts 20. 27. Rom. 16. 25, 26.
[k] 1 John 4. 10.
[l] Mark 16. 15.
[m] 1 John 3. 1.
[n] 1 John 4. 5.
[o] ch. 17. 14.
[p] Ezek. 3. 7.
[q] ch. 9. 41.
[r] Rom. 1. 20.
[2] Or, excuse.
[s] 1 John 2. 23
[t] Ps. 35. 19. Ps. 69. 4.
[u] ch. 14. 26. Acts 1. 4.
[v] 1 John 5. 6.
[w] Acts 1. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[x] Luke 1. 2.

1013 CHAPTER 16.

1 *Christ further comforts his disciples.*
20 *Sorrow shall be turned to gladness.*
23 *Acceptable prayer.* 33 *Peace.*

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.
2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, [a] that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.
3 And [b] these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.
4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.
5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?
6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.
7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but [c] if I depart, I will send him unto you.
8 And when he is come, he will [1] reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:
9 [d] Of sin, because they believe not on me;
10 [e] Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;
11 [f] Of judgment, because [g] the prince of this world is judged.
12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.
13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, [h] he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will [i] shew you things to come.
14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.
15 [j] All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.
16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.
17 Then said *some* of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?
18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.
19 Now Jē'sus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?
20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.
21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no

a Acts 8. 1, b Rom. 10. 2. 1 Cor. 2. 8. 1 Tim. 1. 13. c Acts 2. 33. Eph. 4. 8 1 Or, convince. d Acts 2. 22. Rom. 3. 9. Gal. 3. 22. e Isa. 42. 6, 21. Dan. 9. 24. Acts 2. 32. 1 Cor. 1. 30. 1 Tim. 3. 16. f Matt. 12. 18, 36. Acts 10. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Heb. 6. 2. Rev. 1. 7. g Luke 10. 18. ch. 12. 31. Eph. 2. 2. h ch. 14. 26. i 1 Tim. 4. 1. j Matt. 11. 27. ch. 17. 10. Col. 1. 19.

E. 16. 7–15. †J. 16. 7.
N. Acts 2. 2–4.
*B. Ver. 13. †J. 20. 21, 22.

more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and [k]your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. [l]Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give *it* you. L. Rom. 8. 31–39.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in [2]proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in [3]proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 [m]For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and [n]have believed that I came out from God.

28 [o]I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no [4]proverb.

30 Now are we sure that [p]thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this [q]we believe that thou camest forth from God. E. 21. 17.

31 Jē'sus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to [5]his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things I have spoken unto you, that [r]in me ye might have peace. [s]In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; [t]I have overcome the world. J. Acts 5. 41.

1014 CHAPTER 17.

1 *Christ's prayer to be glorified.* 6 *Prayer for the apostles.* 20 *He prays for all believers.*

THESE words spake Jē'sus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 [a]As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many [b]as thou hast given him.

3 And [c]this is life eternal, that they might know thee [d]the only true God, and Jē'sus Christ whom thou hast sent. K. Ver. 11, 12.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory [e]which I had with thee before the world was.

6 [f]I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received *them,* and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: [g]I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 [h]And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, [i]keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, [j]as we *are.* K. 20. 23.

12 While I was with them in the world, [k]I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and [l]none of them is lost, [m]but the son of perdition; [n]that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; [o]and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but [p]that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And [q]for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be [1]sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; S.*

21 That they all may be one; as [r]thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; [s]that they may be one, even as we are one:

A. D. 33.

[k] Luke 24. 41. ch. 14. 1, 27. ch. 20. 20. Acts 2. 46. 1 Pet. 1. 8.
[l] ch. 14. 13.
2 Or. parables.
3 Or, parables.
[m] Heb. 12. 6. Jude 20, 21.
[n] ch. 3. 13.
[o] ch. 13. 3.
4 Or, parable.
[p] ch. 21. 17.
[q] ch. 17. 8.
5 Or, his own home.
[r] Isa. 9. 6. ch. 14. 27. Eph. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20.
[s] Matt. 10. 38. Acts 14. 22. Rom. 8. 17. Heb. 12. 6. Rev. 3. 19.
[t] Isa. 49. 24, 25. Rom. 8. 37. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Gal. 6. 14. Eph. 6. 12. 1 John 4. 4.
[a] Ps. 2. 6. Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 11. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8.
[b] ch. 6. 37.
[c] Isa. 53. 11.
[d] 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 9.
[e] ch. 1. 1. Phil. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15. Heb. 1. 3–10.
[f] Ps. 22. 22.
[g] 1 John 5. 19.
[h] Rom. 8. 30.
[i] 1 Pet. 1. 5.
[j] ch. 10. 30.
[k] ch. 6. 39. ch. 10. 28. Heb. 2. 13.
[l] ch. 18. 9. 1 John 2. 19.
[m] Ps. 41. 9. [n] ch. 13. 18.
[n] Ps. 109. 8. Acts 1. 20.
[o] 1 John 3. 13.
[p] Gal. 1. 4. 2 Thess. 3. 3.
[q] 1 Cor. 1. 30. 1 Thess. 4. 7. Heb. 10. 10.
1 Or, truly sanctified.
[r] ch. 10. 38. Phil. 2. 6. 1 John 5. 7.
[s] 1 John 1. 3.

23 I in them, and thou in me, [t]that they may be made [u]perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 [v]Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may [w]behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare *it:* that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and [x]I in them.

A. D. 33.

t Rom. 12. 5. Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 14.
u ch. 10. 38. Heb. 12. 23.
v 1 Thess. 4. 17.
w 2 Cor. 3. 18. 1 John 3. 2.
x Eph. 3. 17.

1015 CHAPTER 18.

1 *The betrayal.* 12 *The arrest.* 15 *Peter's denial.* 28 *Christ before Pilate.* 36 *His kingdom.* 40 *Plea for Barabbas.*

WHEN Jē'sus had spoken these words, he [c]went forth with his disciples over the [b]brook Çē'dron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Jū'das also, which betrayed him, knew the place: [c]for Jē'sus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples.

3 [d]Jū'das then, having received a band *of men* and officers from the chief priests and Phăr'ī-sees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jē'sus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth. Jē'sus saith unto them, I am *he.* And Jū'das also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he,* they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth.

8 Jē'sus answered, I have told you that I am *he:* if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, [e]Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 [f]Then Sī'mon Pē'tĕr having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Măl'chus.

11 Then said Jē'sus unto Pē'tĕr, Put up thy sword into the sheath: [g]the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jē'sus, and bound him,

a Luke 22. 39.
b 2. Sam. 15. 23.
c Luke 21. 37.
d Matt. 26. 47. Mark 14. 43 Luke 22. 47. Acts 1. 16.
e ch. 6. 39. 1 Pet. 1. 5. Jude 1.
f Matt. 26. 51. Mark 14. 47. Luke 22. 49.
g Matt. 20. 22.
h Matt. 26. 57.
i Luke 3. 2. Acts 4. 6.
1 And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.
j Luke 3. 2. ch. 11. 50. Acts 4. 6.
k Matt. 26. 55. ch. 3. 21.
l Job 16. 10. Isa. 50. 6. Jer. 20. 2 Mic. 5. 1. Acts 23. 2.
2 Or, with a rod.
m Heb. 12. 3.
n Mark 14. 69. Luke 22. 58.
o Matt. 26. 74. Luke 22. 60. ch. 13. 38.
p Matt. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. Acts 3. 13.
3 Or, Pilate's house.
q Matt. 26. 69. Mark 14. 66. Acts 11. 3.
r Deut. 16. 2.

13 And [h]led him away to [i]Ăn'nas first; for he was father in law to Cā'ia-phăs, which was the high priest that same year.[1]

14 [j]Now Cā'ia-phăs was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ And Sī'mon Pē'tĕr followed Jē'sus, and *so did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jē'sus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Pē'tĕr stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Pē'tĕr.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Pē'tĕr, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Pē'tĕr stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ¶ The high priest then asked Jē'sus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jē'sus answered him, [k]I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by [l]struck Jē'sus [2]with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jē'sus answered him, [m]If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now Ăn'nas had sent him bound unto Cā'ia-phăs the high priest.

25 And Sī'mon Pē'tĕr stood and warmed himself. [n]They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it,* and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Pē'tĕr cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Pē'tĕr then denied again: and [o]immediately the cock crew.

28 ¶ [p]Then led they Jē'sus from Cā'ia-phăs unto [3]the hall of judgment: and it was early; [q]and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat [r]the passover.

29 Pī'late then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we

would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pī'late unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 [a]That the saying of Jē'sus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pī'late entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jē'sus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jē'sus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pī'late answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 [t]Jē'sus answered, [u]My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pī'late therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jē'sus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should [v]bear witness unto the truth. Every one that [w]is of the truth heareth my voice. I. Ver. 38. M. Ver. 39.

38 Pī'late saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, [x]I find in him no fault *at all*. I. (19. 2, 3). M. 19. 12–16.

39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 [y]Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Bā-răb'bas. [z]Now Bā-răb'bas was a robber.

1016 CHAPTER 19.

1 *Jesus is scourged, crowned, and beaten.* 4 *Pilate's doubt and weakness.* 16 *The crucifixion.* 30 *Death of Christ.* 38 *Joseph places his body in the tomb.*

THEN [a]Pī'late therefore took Jē'sus, and scourged *him*.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe. I.*

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pī'late therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, [b]that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jē'sus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And *Pī'late* saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 [c]When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pī'late saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify *him:* for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, [d]We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because [e]he made himself the Son of God.

8 ¶ When Pī'late therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jē'sus, Whence art thou? [f]But Jē'sus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pī'late unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jē'sus answered, [g]Thou couldest have no power *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pī'late sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, [h]If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæ'sar's friend: [i]whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæ'sar.

13 ¶ When Pī'late therefore heard that saying, he brought Jē'sus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hē'brew, [j]Găb'ba-thā.

14 And [k]it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! I.

15 But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pī'late saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, [l]We have no king but Cæ'sar.

16 [m]Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jē'sus, and led *him* away.

17 And he bearing his cross [n]went forth into a place called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hē'brew Gŏl'gō-thā:

18 [o]Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jē'sus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pī'late wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JĒ'SUS OF NĂZ'A-RĒTH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jē'sus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hē'brew, *and* Greek, *and* Lăt'in.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pī'late, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. I. Acts 1. 6. 7.

22 Pī'late answered, What I have written I have written.

23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jē'sus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every

A. D. 33.

[a] Matt. 20. 19. ch. 12. 32, 33.

[t] 1 Tim. 6. 13.
[u] Isa. 9. 6. Dan. 2. 44. Luke 12. 14. ch. 6. 15. 2 Cor. 10. 4.

[v] Isa. 55. 4. Rev. 1. 5.
[w] ch. 8. 47. 1 Pet. 1. 23. 1 John 3. 19.
[x] Matt. 27. 18, 19–24. Mark 15. 14. Luke 23. 4, 14–16. ch. 19. 4, 6.
[y] Acts 3. 14.
[z] Luke 23. 19.

[a] Isa. 50. 6. Matt. 20. 19. Mark 15. 15. Luke 18. 33
[b] ch. 18. 38. 2 Cor. 5. 21.
[c] Acts 3. 13.
[d] Lev. 24. 16.
[e] Matt. 26. 65. ch. 5. 18.
[f] Isa. 53. 7. Matt. 27. 12, 14. Acts 8. 32.
[g] Gen. 45. 7, 8. Ps. 62. 11. Dan. 4. 17, 25. Luke 22. 53. ch. 7. 30. Acts 2. 23.
[h] Luke 23. 2.
[i] Acts 17. 7.
[j] That is elevated.
[k] Matt. 27. 62.
[l] Gen. 49. 10.
[m] Matt 27. 26, 31. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 24.
[n] Num 15. 36. 1 Kl. 21. 13. Luke 23. 33. Heb. 13. 12.
[o] Isa 53. 12. Dan. 9. 26. Gal. 3. 13.

55 *I. Ver. 12–16.

*I. (Ver. 19–22).
†M. Ver. 19–22. §M. Acts 2. 29–31.

soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, [2]woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, [o]They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jĕ'sus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mā'rў the *wife* of [3]Clē'o-phās, and Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nĕ.

26 When Jĕ'sus therefore saw his mother, and [p]the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, [q]Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her [r]unto his own *home.*

28 ¶ After this, Jĕ'sus knowing that all things were now accomplished, [s]that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth.

30 When Jĕ'sus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, [t]It is finished: and he bowed his head, and [u]gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, [v]because it was the preparation, [w]that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was [x]an high day,) besought Pī'late that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jĕ'sus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith [y]came there out blood and water.

35 [z]And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, [a]that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, [b]They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ [c]And after this Jō'sĕph of Ăr-ĭ-mă-thæ'ă, being a disciple of Jĕ'sus, but secretly [d]for fear of the Jews, besought Pī'late that he might take away the body of Jĕ'sus: and Pī'late gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jĕ'sus.

39 And there came also [e]Nĭc-o-dē'mus, which at the first came to Jĕ'sus by night, and brought [f]a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound *weight.*

40 Then took they the body of Jĕ'sus, and [g]wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a [h]new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 [i]There laid they Jĕ'sus therefore because of the Jews' preparation *day;* for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

A. D. 33.

2 Or, wrought.

o Ps. 22. 18. Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24.

3 Or, Clopas.

p ch. 13. 23.

q ch. 2. 4.

r Gen. 47. 12. ch. 1. 11.

s Ps. 69. 21.

t ch. 17. 4.

u Matt. 20. 28. Acts 7. 60. Phil. 2. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 10.

v Mark 15. 42.

w Deut. 21. 23.

x Ex. 12. 18.

y Zech. 13. 1.

z ch. 17. 21, 23. ch. 20. 31. 1 John 1. 1.

a Ex. 12. 46. Num. 9. 12. Ps. 34. 20.

b Ps. 22. 16. Zech. 12. 10. Rev. 1. 7.

c Matt. 27. 57. Mark 15. 42. Luke 23. 50.

d Prov. 29. 25. ch. 9. 22.

e ch. 3. 1, 2.

f 2 Chr. 16. 14. Luke 23. 56.

g Acts 5. 6.

h 2 Ki. 23. 30. Isa. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60. Luke 23. 53.

i Isa. 53. 9.

CHAPTER 20. 1017

1 *Christ's resurrection.* 11 *He appears to Mary Magdalene.* 19 *Jesus in the midst of the disciples.* 24 *Thomas' doubt.*

THE [a]first *day* of the week cometh Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nĕ early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Sī'mon Pē'tĕr, and to the [b]other disciple, whom Jĕ'sus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 [c]Pē'tĕr therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Pē'tĕr, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, *and looking in,* saw [d]the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Sī'mon Pē'tĕr following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And [e]the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the [f]scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ [g]But Mā'rў stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, *and looked* into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jĕ'sus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 [h]And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw

a Matt. 28. 1. Mark 16. 1. Luke 24. 1.

b ch. 13. 23.

c Luke 24. 12.

d ch. 19. 40.

e ch. 11. 44.

f Ps. 16. 10. Isa. 26. 19. Matt. 16. 21. Acts 2. 25–32. 1 Cor. 15. 4.

g Mark 16. 5.

h Matt. 28. 9.

Jē'sus standing, and [g]knew not that it was Jē'sus.

15 Jē'sus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jē'sus saith unto her, Mā'rў. She turned herself, and saith unto him, [h]Rāb-bō'nī; which is to say, Master.

17 Jē'sus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to [k]my brethren, and say unto them, [l]I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and *to* [m]my God, and your God.

18 [n]Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'nĕ came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he [o]had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ [o]Then the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jē'sus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he [p]shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. [q]Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jē'sus to them again, Peace *be* unto you: [r]as *my* Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on *them*, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Hō'lў Ghōst:

23 [s]Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; *and* whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained. K. Acts 3. 26. O. j.

24 ¶ But Thŏm'as, one of the twelve, [t]called Dĭd'ў-mŭs, was not with them when Jē'sus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thŏm'as with them: *then* came Jē'sus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, [u]Peace *be* unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thŏm'as, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and [v]reach hither thy hand, and thrust *it* into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thō'mas answered and said unto him, [w]My Lord and my God.

29 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thŏm'as, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: [x]blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed. F. §.

30 ¶ [y]And many other signs truly did Jē'sus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 [z]But these are written, that ye might believe that Jē'sus is the Chrīst, the Son of God; [a]and that believing ye might have life through his name. F. Acts 8. 37.

A. D. 33.

g Luke 24. 16, 31. ch. 21. 4.

h Matt. 23. 8–10. ch. 1. 38, 49.

k Ps. 22. 22. Matt. 28. 10. Rom. 8. 29. Heb. 2. 11.

l ch. 16. 28. 1 Pet. 1. 3.

m Eph. 1. 17.

n Matt. 28. 10. Luke 24. 10.

o Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 36.

p 1 John 1. 1.

q ch. 16. 22.

r Isa. 61. 1. Matt. 28. 18. ch. 17. 18, 19. Heb. 3. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 2.

s Matt. 16. 19. Mark 2. 5–10. Acts 2. 38.

t ch. 11. 16.

u Isa. 9. 7. Mic. 5. 5. Col. 1. 20.

v 1 John 1. 1.

w Ps. 73. 25, 26. Luke 1. 46, 47. 1 Tim. 1. 17.

x 2 Cor. 5. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 8.

y ch. 21. 25.

z Luke 1. 4. Rom. 15. 4.

a ch. 3. 15, 16. 1 Pet. 1. 9.

a ch. 1. 45.

b Matt. 4. 21.

c ch. 20. 14.

d Ps. 37. 3. Luke 24. 41. Heb. 13. 5.

1 Or, Sirs.

e Luke 5. 4, 6, 7.

f ch. 13. 23.

g Song 8. 7.

h 1 Ki. 19. 6. Mark 8. 3–9.

i Acts 10. 41.

j ch. 20. 19, 26.

CHAPTER 21. 1018

1 *Christ appears to his disciples again.* 12 *He eats with them.* 15 *His charge to Peter.* 25 *The conclusion.*

AFTER these things Jē'sus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tī-bē'rĭ-as; and on this wise shewed he *himself*.

2 There were together Sī'mon Pē'tĕr, and Thŏm'as called Dĭd'ў-mŭs, and [a]Nā-thăn'a-el of Cā'nā in Găl'ĭ-lee, and [b]the *sons* of Zĕb'e-dee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Sī'mon Pē'tĕr saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jē'sus stood on the shore: but the disciples [c]knew not that it was Jē'sus.

5 Then [d]Jē'sus saith unto them, [1]Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, [e]Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore [f]that disciple whom Jē'sus loved saith unto Pē'tĕr, It is the Lord. Now when Sī'mon Pē'tĕr heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and [g]did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they [h]saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jē'sus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Sī'mon Pē'tĕr went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jē'sus saith unto them, [i]Come *and* dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jē'sus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. F. 2 Cor. 9. 10.

14 This is now [j]the third time that Jē'sus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jē'sus saith to Sī'mon Pē'tĕr, Sī'mon,

*E. Acts 1. 2. J. Acts 9. 31.
†O. Acts 3. 22, 23. §F. Ver. 31.

son of Jō'nas, [k]lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; [l]thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, [m]Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Sī'mon, *son* of Jō'nas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. [n]He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. E. Acts 1. 24.

17 He saith unto him [o]the third time, Sī'mon, *son* of Jō'nas, lovest thou me? Pē'tĕr was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, [p]thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jē'sus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 [q]Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry *thee* whither thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying [r]by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Pē'tĕr, turning about, seeth the disciple [s]whom Jē'sus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Pē'tĕr seeing him saith to Jē'sus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do?*

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry [t]till I come, what *is* [u]*that* to thee? follow thou me. C

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jē'sus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? C. Acts 1. 11.

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and [v]we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jē'sus did, the which, if they should be written every one, [w]I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Ā-mĕn'.

A. D. 33.
[k] Matt. 26. 33.
[l] 2 Ki. 20. 3.
[m] Acts 20. 28. Eph. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 4. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 2.
[n] Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
[o] ch. 13. 38.
[p] 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 6. 30. Ps. 7. 9. Jer. 11. 20. Matt. 9. 4. Mark 2. 8. ch. 2. 24, 25. ch. 6. 64. Acts 1. 24. Rom. 8. 27. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Rev. 2. 23.
[q] ch. 13. 36. Acts 12. 3, 4. Phil. 1. 20. 2 Pet. 1. 14.
[r] ch. 13. 23, 25. ch. 19. 26.
[s] Matt. 16. 27. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Rev. 2. 25.
[t] Deut. 29. 29.
[u] ch. 7. 17. 3 John 12.
[v] Amos 7. 10.

THE

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

1019 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 33.

1 *Christ prepares the apostles for the ascension.* 9 *He is taken up into a cloud.* 12 *The apostles meet.* 26 *Matthias chosen.*

THE former treatise have I made, [a]O Thē-ŏph'ĭ-lŭs, of all that Jē'sus began both to do and teach,

2 [b]Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Hō'lў Ghōst had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen: E. Ver. 16. T. Ver. 16. L. .

3 [c]To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, [d]being assembled together with *them,* commanded them that they should not depart from Jē-rų'sā-lĕm, but wait for the promise of the Father, [e]which, *saith he,* ye have heard of me. P. Ver. S. W. . B.§.

5 [f]For Jŏhn truly baptized with water; [g]but ye shall be baptized with the Hō'lў Ghōst not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time [h]restore again the kingdom to Ĭs'ra-el?

7 And he said unto them, [i]It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. P.* B.† G.§

8 But ye shall receive [k]power, after that the Hō'lў Ghōst is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm, and in all Jū-dæ'ā, and in Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. M.¶.

9 [l]And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them [m]in white apparel; C. 1 Cor. 1. 7, 8.

11 Which also said, Ye men of Găl'ĭ-lee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jē'sus, which is taken up from you into heaven, [n]shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then returned they unto Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm from the [o]mount called Ŏl'ĭvĕt, which is from Jĕ-rų'sā-lĕm a [p]sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up [q]into an upper room, where abode both Pē'tĕr, and Jāmes, and Jŏhn, and Ăn'drew, Phĭl'ĭp, and Thŏm'as, Bär-thŏl'o-mew, and Măt'thew, Jāmes *the son* of Ăl-phæ'us, and [r]Sī'mon Zē-lō'tēs, and [s]Jū'das *the brother* of Jāmes.

a Luke 1. 3.
b 1 Tim. 3. 16. Heb. 1. 3.
c Matt. 28. 9, 16, 17. 1 Cor. 15. 5.
d 1 Or, eating together with them.
e John 14. 16.
f ch. 11. 16.
g Joel 2. 28, 29. Matt. 3. 11. ch. 2. 4.
h Isa. 1. 26. Dan. 7. 27. Amos 9. 11.
i Deut. 29. 29. 1 Thess. 5. 1.
k 2 Or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.
l John 6. 62.
m ch. 10. 3.
n Dan. 7. 13. John 14. 3. 1 Thess. 1. 10. 2 Thess 1. 10. Rev. 1. 7.
o Zech. 14. 4.
p John 11. 18.
q ch. 9. 37.
r Luke 6. 15.
s Jude 1.

[W. 6. 3. §B. Ver. S.

*P. 2. 15 18. |B. 2. 1–18. §G. 2. 3 18. ¶M. 2. 1 18.

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with [c]the women, and Mā'rў the mother of Jē'sus, and with [r]his brethren.

15 ¶ And in those days Pē'tēr stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number [s]of names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 Men *and* brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, [t]which the Hō'lў Ghōst by the mouth of Dā'vid spake before concerning Jū'das, [u]which was guide to them that took Jē'sus. E. 2. 1-18. T. 2. 1-18.

17 For [v]he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of [w]this ministry.

18 [x]Now this man purchased a field with [y]the reward of iniquity; and [z]falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jē-rū'sā-lēm; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Ā-çēl'da-mā, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psälms, [a]Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his [3]bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jē'sus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of Jŏhn, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained [b]to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Jō'sęph called Bär'sa-bās, who was surnamed Jūs'tus, and Măt-thī'as. E. 15. 8.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord [c]which knowest the hearts of all *men*, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, H. 2. 34, 35.

25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Jū'das by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their [d]lots; and the lot fell upon Măt-thī'as; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

1020 **CHAPTER 2.**

1 *Day of Pentecost.* 2 *Descent of the Holy Ghost.* 14 *Peter's sermon.* 41 *Many are converted.* 43 *Miracles performed by the apostles.*

AND when [c]the day of Pĕn'te-cōst was fully come, [b]they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and [c]it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

A. D. 33.

[q] Luke 23. 49.
[r] Matt. 13. 55.
[s] Rev. 3. 4.
[t] Ps. 41. 9. Mark 12. 36. Heb 3. 7, 8.
[u] John 18. 3.
[v] Luke 6. 16.
[w] ch. 12. 25.
[x] Matt. 27. 5.
[y] 2 Pet. 2. 15.
[z] Ps. 55. 23.
[a] Ps. 69. 25
3 Or, office, or, charge.
[b] Heb. 2. 3.
[c] John 2. 24. Heb. 4. 13. Rev. 2. 23.
[d] Lev. 16. 8.
[a] Lev. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 9.
[b] ch. 1. 14.
[c] ch. 4. 31.
[d] Luke 4. 1. John 14. 26. ch. 1. 5. ch. 6. 3.
[e] Mark 16. 17. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
[f] Ex. 23. 17.
1 when this voice was made.
2 Or, troubled in mind.
[g] 1 Pet. 1. 1.
[h] Ex. 12. 48. Isa. 56. 6.
[i] 1 Sam. 1. 14.
[j] Isa. 44. 3. Ezek. 11. 19. Joel 2. 28. Zech 12. 10. John 7. 38.
[k] ch. 10. 45.
[l] ch. 21. 9.
[m] ch. 21. 4. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
[n] Joel 2. 30.
[o] Isa. 13. 10. Ezek. 32. 7. Matt. 24. 29. Rev. 6. 12.
[p] Rom. 10. 13.
[q] Heb. 2. 4.

4 And [d]they were all filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, and began [c]to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. N. Ver. 33.

5 And there were [f]dwelling at Jē-rū'sā-lēm Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now [1]when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were [2]confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Găl-ĭ-læ'ans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pär'thĭ-ans, and Mēdes, and Ē'lam-ītes, and the dwellers in Mĕs-o-pō-tā'mĭ-ā, and in Jū-dæ'ā, and [g]Căp-pa-dō'çĭ-ā, in Pŏn'tus, and Ā'şĭ-ā,

10 Phrўg'ĭ-ā, and Păm-phўl'ĭ-ā, in Ē'gўpt, and in the parts of Lĭb'ў-ā about Çў-rē'nē, and strangers of Rōme, Jews and [h]proselytes,

11 Crētes and Ā-rā'bĭ-ans, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 [1]Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ But Pē'tēr, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Jū-dæ'ā, and all *ye* that dwell at Jē-rų'sā-lēm, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is *but* the third hour of the day. P.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Jō'el; E. Ver. 19, 20.

17 [j]And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, [k]I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and [l]your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: E. P. Ver. 38, 39.

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; [m]and they shall prophesy: ‡.*. B.†. T.§. M.¶. G.‡.

19 [n]And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 [o]The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: E. 1 Thes. 5. 1-4. P.**.

21 And it shall come to pass, *that* [p]whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved. W. 10. 34, 35.

22 Ye men of Is'ra-el, hear these words; Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, a man approved of God among you [q]by

*E. Ver. 33. †B. Ver. 33.
§T. 6. 3. ¶M. 4. 29-31. ‡G. 6. 3
**P. 1 Cor. 16. 22.

miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, [r]being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 [s]Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For Dā'vid speaketh concerning him, [t]I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine [u]Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

I M 29 Men *and* brethren, [3]let me freely speak unto you [v]of the patriarch Dā'vid, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of [w]the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, [x]that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. I.* M.†.

32 This Jē'sus hath God raised up, [y]whereof we all are witnesses.

B 33 Therefore [z]being by the right E hand of God exalted, and [a]having received of the Father the promise of N the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, he hath [b]shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. §

M 34 For Dā'vid is not ascended into H the heavens: but he saith himself, [c]The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

V* 35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool. M. 3. 19–21. H. 3. 23.

36 Therefore let all the house of Īs'ra-el know assuredly, that God [d]hath made that same Jē'sus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

R 37 ¶ Now when they heard *this*, [e]they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Pē'tĕr and to the rest of the apostles, Men *and* brethren, what shall we do? R. 3. 19.

38 Then Pē'tĕr said unto them, [f]Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jē'sus Chrīst for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst.

39 For the [g]promise is unto you, and [h]to your children, and [i]to all that are afar off, *even* as many as the Lord our God shall call. ‖¶

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save

A. D. 33.

r Luke 24. 44. ch. 4. 28.

s ch. 3. 15. ch. 4. 10. Rom. 4. 24. 1 Cor. 6. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 21.

t Ps. 16. 8.

u Dan. 9. 24. Luke 1. 35.

3 Or, I may.

v ch. 13. 36.

w 2 Sam 7. 13 Ps. 132. 11. Luke 1. 32. Rom. 1. 3.

x Ps. 16. 10.

y Luke 24. 46–48. ch. 1. 8. ch. 3. 15.

z ch. 5. 31. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 10. 12.

a John 14. 26. ch. 1. 4.

b ch. 10. 45. Eph. 4. 8.

c Ps. 110. 1. Matt. 22. 44. Eph. 1. 20. Heb. 1. 13.

d Ps. 2. 1, 6. ch. 5. 31. 2 Thess. 1. 7–10.

e Zech. 12. 10. Luke 3. 10.

f Matt. 3. 2, 8. Luke 24. 47. ch. 3. 19. 2 Cor. 7. 10.

g Rom. 9. 8.

h Joel 2. 28.

i Eph. 2. 13. Heb. 10. 25.

k Mark 16. 17.

l ch. 4. 32.

m Isa. 58. 7.

n Luke 24. 53.

o ch. 20. 7. 4 Or, at home.

p Rom. 14. 18.

q Rom. 8. 30.

a John 9. 8.

b 1 Pet. 4. 10.

c ch. 4. 10.

d Isa. 35. 6.

e ch. 4. 21.

f John 10. 23. ch. 5. 12.

yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added *unto them* about three thousand souls.

42 [k]And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and [k]many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and [l]had all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and [m]parted them to all *men*, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord [n]in the temple, and [o]breaking bread [4]from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and [p]having favour with all the people. And [q]the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

CHAPTER 3. 1021

1 *A lame man healed.* 12 *Sermon to the people.* 19 *Peter exhorts to repentance.*

E NOW Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth *hour*.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, [a]to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Pē'tĕr, fastening his eyes upon him with Jŏhn, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Pē'tĕr said, [b]Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: [c]In the name of Jē'sus Chrīst of Năz'a-rĕth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted *him* up: and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength.

8 And he [d]leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 [e]And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn, all the people ran together unto them in the porch [f]that is called Sŏl'o-mon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Pē'tĕr saw *it*, he an-

*I. Rom. 9. 4. †M. Ver. 34, 35.
§B. Ver. 38, 39. E. 4. 8.
‖I. 4. 31. ¶P. 11. 16. ‡B. 4. 31.
*‡V. 1 Cor. 15. 24–26.

A. D. 33.

swered unto the people, Ye men of Is'ra-el, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, [a]as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 [b]The God of A'brā-hăm, and of I'saac, and of Jā'cob, the God of our fathers, [c]hath glorified his Son Jē'sus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pī'late, when he was determined to let *him* go.

14 But ye denied [d]the Holy One [e]and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed the [1]Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

16 [f]And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all. E. 4. 8–10.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that [m]through ignorance ye did *it*, as *did* also your rulers.

18 But those things, which God before had shewed [n]by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. L. Ver. 26.

19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; R. S. 22.

20 And he shall send Jē'sus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 [o]Whom the heaven must receive until the times of [p]restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. M. 17. 7. K.†.

22 For Mō'ses truly said unto the fathers, [q]A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, [r]like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. H. 12. 11.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* every [s]soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. N. 4. 11, 12. O. .

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Săm'u-el and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 [t]Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto A'brā-hăm, [u]And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jē'sus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities. K. 5. 31. L. 5. 31.

1022 CHAPTER 4. S. 14. 22.

1 *Jewish rulers imprison Peter and John.* 5 *Session of the council.* 21 *The apostles are warned and dismissed.* 23 *The church prays to God.*

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the [1]captain of the temple, and the Săd'du-cees, came upon them,

2 [a]Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jē'sus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

6 And [b]Ăn'nas the high priest, and Cā'ia-phās, and John, and Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dēr, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, [c]By what power, or by what name, have ye done this? E. Ver. 31. L. 6. 10.

8 Then Pē'tēr, filled with the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Is ra-el,

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Is'ra-el, [d]that by the name of Jē'sus Christ of Năz'a-rēth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole.*

11 [e]This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

12 [f]Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. †.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Pē'tēr and John, [g]and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jē sus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, [h]What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them *is* [i]manifest to all them that dwell in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm; and we cannot deny *it*.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jē'sus.

19 But Pē'tēr and John answered and said unto them, [k]Whether it be

1 Or, ruler.
a Neh. 2. 10. Matt. 22. 23. ch. 23. 8.
b Luke 3. 2. John 11. 49.
c Ex. 2. 14. Matt. 21. 23. Mark 11. 28. ch. 7. 27.
d Luke 12. 11. e ch. 3. 6.
f Ps. 118. 22. Isa. 28. 16. Matt. 21. 42.
g Matt. 1. 21. ch. 10. 43. Rom. 3. 24.
h Matt. 11. 25. 1 Cor. 1. 27.
i John 11. 47. ch. 12. 19.
j ch. 3. 9.
k ch. 5. 29. Gal. 1. 10.

*O. 4. 11, 12. †K. 1 Cor. 15. 24–28. 871 *E. Ver. 14–22. †N. 7. 51–53. O. Rom. 8. 9.

E right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 [l]For we cannot but speak the things which [m]we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, [n]because of the people: for all *men* glorified God for [o]that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed. E. 5. 14–16.

23 ¶ And being let go, [p]they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they [q]lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, [r]thou *art* God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant Dā'vid hast said, [s]Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Chrīst.

27 For of a truth against [t]thy holy child Jē'sus, [u]whom thou hast anointed, both Hĕr'od, and Pŏn'tĭ-ŭs Pī'late, with the Gĕn'tiles, and the people of Ĭs'ra-el, were gathered together,

28 [v]For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

A 29 And now, Lord, behold their M threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, [w]that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; [x]and that signs and wonders may be done [y]by the name of thy holy child Jē'sus. N.

E 31 ¶ And when they had prayed, B the place was shaken where they N were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed [z]were of one heart and of one soul: [a]neither said any *of them* that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with [b]great power gave the apostles [c]witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jē'sus: and [d]great grace was upon them all.

34 [e]Neither was there any among them that lacked: [f]for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid *them* down at the apostles' feet: [g]and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Jō'sēs, who by the apostles was surnamed Bär'na-bās, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Lē'vīte, *and* of the country of Çȳ'prus,

37 [h]Having land, sold *it*, and brought the money, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.

A. D. 33.

l ch. 1. 8.
m ch. 22. 15. 1 John 1. 1.
n Matt. 9. 33. Matt. 21. 26. Luke 20. 6. ch. 5. 26.
o ch. 3. 7, 8.
p ch. 12. 12.
q Ps. 55. 16, 17. Ps. 103. 1. Jer. 20. 13.
r Ex. 20. 11. Jer. 32. 17.
s Ps. 2. 1.
t Heb. 7. 26.
u Isa. 61. 1. John 10. 36.
v ch. 2. 23.
w Isa. 58. 1. Ezek. 2. 6. ch. 19. 8. Eph. 6. 19.
x ch. 5. 12.
y ch. 3. 6, 16.
z ch. 2. 2, 4.
a Rom. 15. 5. Phil. 1. 27. 1 Pet. 3. 8.
b ch. 2. 44.
c Mark 16. 20. 1 Thess. 1. 5. Heb. 2. 4.
d ch. 1. 22.
e ch. 2. 47.
f 1 John 3. 17.
g ch. 2. 45.
h ch. 6. 1.
i Prov. 3. 9. Matt. 19. 29. Luke 12. 33. 1 Tim. 6. 19.
a Josh. 7. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
b Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Eccl. 5. 4.
c 1 Ki. 22. 21, 22. Luke 22. 3. Jas. 4. 7.
1 Or, to deceive.
d Num. 14. 37.
e John 19. 40.
f Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 95. 9. Matt. 4. 7. Luke 4. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 9. Heb. 3. 8, 9.
g Mark 16. 15–20. ch. 14. 3. Rom. 15. 18, 19 1 Cor. 2. 4, 5. Heb. 2. 4.
h ch. 3. 11.
i John 9. 22.
j ch. 2. 47.

CHAPTER 5. 1023

1 *Ananias and Sapphira.* 14 *Increase of faith.* 17 *Apostles again imprisoned.* 19 *Delivered by an angel.* 27 *Trial and dismissal.*

BUT a certain man named Ăn-a-nī'as, with Săp-phī'rā his wife, sold a possession,

2 [a]And kept back *part* of the price, his wife also being privy *to it*, and brought a certain part, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet. E. Ver. 6.

3 [b]But Pē'tēr said, Ăn-a-nī'as, why hath [c]Sā'tan filled thine heart [1]to lie to the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, and to keep back *part* of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. Q. Ver. 9. D.*

5 And Ăn-a-nī'as hearing these words [d]fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, [e]wound him up, and carried *him* out, and buried *him*.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Pē'tēr answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Pē'tēr said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together [f]to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband *are* at the door, and shall carry thee out. E. Ver. 32. Q.†

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying *her* forth, buried *her* by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And [g]by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (*h*and they were all with one accord in Sŏl'o-mon's porch.

13 And [i]of the rest durst no man join himself to them: [j]but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more E added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

a Josh. 7. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
b Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Eccl. 5. 4.
c 1 Ki. 22. 21, 22. Luke 22. 3. Jas. 4. 7.
1 Or, to deceive.
d Num. 14. 37.
e John 19. 40.
f Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 95. 9. Matt. 4. 7. Luke 4. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 9. Heb. 3. 8, 9.
g Mark 16. 15–20. ch. 14. 3. Rom. 15. 18, 19 1 Cor. 2. 4, 5. Heb. 2. 4.
h ch. 3. 11.
i John 9. 22.
j ch. 2. 47.

*A. 8. 14–17. †M. 6. 8–10.
§E. 5. 3. ¶B. 5. 32. ‡N. 8. 39.
*D. 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17.
†Q. 7. 51.

15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick [2]into the streets, and laid *them* on beds and couches, [k]that at the least the shadow of Pē'tĕr passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude *out* of the cities round about unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, bringing [l]sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one. E. S. 6, 7.

17 ¶ [m]Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Săd'du-çees,) and were filled with [3]indignation,

18 [n]And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison. V. Ver. 38, 39.

19 But [o]the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people [p]all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard *that,* they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. [q]But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and [r]the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: [s]for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set *them* before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, [t]Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm with your doctrine, [u]and intend to bring this man's [v]blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Pē'tĕr and the *other* apostles answered and said, [w]We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jē'sus, whom ye slew and [x]hanged on a tree.

31 [y]Him hath God exalted with his right hand *to be* [z]a Prince and [a]a Saviour, [b]for to give repentance to Ĭs'ra-el, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And [c]we are his witnesses of these things; and *so is* also the Hō'lў Ghōst, whom God hath given to them that obey him. E. 6. 3. B. 6. 3.

33 ¶ When they heard *that,* they were cut *to the heart,* and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Phăr'ĭ-see, named [d]Gă-mā'lĭ-el, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Ĭs'ra-el, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theū'das, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as [4]obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Jū'das of Găl'ĭ-lee in the [e]days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed. V. 12. 7–11.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: [f]for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 [g]But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even [h]to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, [i]and beaten *them,* they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jē'sus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, [j]rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. J. 6. 15.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jē'sus Chrīst.

CHAPTER 6. 1024

1 *The apostles choose helpers.* 5 *Stephen's zeal and courage.* 12 *He is accused of blasphemy.*

AND in those days, [a]when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the [b]Grē'çians against the Hē'brews, because their widows were neglected [c]in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them,* and said, [d]It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, [e]look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Hō'lў Ghōst and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. W. 7. 51. E. Ver. 5. B. Ver. 5. G. Ver. 8 10. Ver. 9. 10 *K. 10. 43. L. 10. 43.

A. D. 33.

2 Or, in every street.
k Matt. 9. 21. Matt. 14. 36.
l Mark 16. 17.
m John 11. 47–49. John 12. 10, 11, 19. ch. 4. 1, 2.
3 Or, envy.
n Luke 21. 12.
o Ps. 34. 7. Isa. 61. 1. ch. 12. 7. ch. 16. 26. Heb. 1. 14.
p Jer. 7. 2. Matt. 21. 23. John 6. 68.
q ch. 4. 5, 6.
r Luke 22. 4. ch. 4. 1.
s Matt. 14. 5. Luke 20. 6.
t ch. 4. 18.
u ch. 2. 23.
v ch. 3. 15.
w Matt. 23. 35.
x Gal. 1. 10.
y ch. 10. 39. Gal. 3. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
z ch. 2. 33. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 10.
a Isa. 9. 6. Dan. 9. 25. ch. 3. 15. Rev. 1. 5.
b Matt. 1. 21.
c Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14.
c John 15. 26.
d ch. 22. 3.
4 Or, believed.
e Luke 2. 1.
f Ps. 127. 1. Prov. 21. 30. Matt. 15. 13.
g Gen. 24. 50. Matt. 16. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 25. Rev. 17. 14.
h ch. 9. 5.
i Matt. 10. 17. Mark 13. 9. Luke 20. 10.
j Matt. 5. 12. Rom. 5. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Phil. 1. 29. Heb. 10. 34. 1 Pet. 4. 13.
a Ps. 72. 16.
b ch. 9. 29.
c ch. 4. 35.
d Ex. 18. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 4.
e Deut. 1. 13. 1 Tim. 3. 7.

A. D. 33.

4 But we [f]will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word. E. Ver. 8. 10.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stē'phen, [g]a man full of faith and of the Hō'lў Ghōst, and [h]Phĭl'ĭp, and Prŏch'o-rŭs, and Nī-cā'nor, and Tī'mon, and Păr'me-nās, and Nĭc'o-lās a proselyte of Ăn'tĭ-ŏch: B. 8. 11-21.

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and [i]when they had prayed, [j]they laid *their* hands on them.

7 And [k]the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jē-rụ'să-lĕm greatly; and a great company [l]of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stē'phen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *the synagogue* of the Lĭb'ĕr-tĭnes, and Çў-rē'nĭ-ans, and Ăl-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-ans, and of them of Çĭ-lĭ'çĭa and of Ā'şĭa, disputing with Stē'phen.

10 And [m]they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 [n]Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Mō'şes, and *against* God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and [o]the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him,* and caught him, and brought *him* to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 [p]For we have heard him say, that this Jē'şus of Năz'a-rĕth shall [q]destroy this place, and shall change the [r]customs which Mō'şes delivered us.

15 And all that [s]sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of [t]an angel. M. 10. 38. J. Rom. 5. 3.

1025 CHAPTER 7.

1 *Stephen before the council.* 51 *Reprehends the murdering of Christ.* 54 *He is stoned to death.*

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Ā'bră-hăm, when he was in Mĕs-o-pō-tā'mĭ-ā, before he dwelt in Chăr'ran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land [u]which I shall shew thee.

4 Then [v]came he out of the land of the Chăl-dæ'ans, and dwelt in Chăr'ran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not *so much as* to set his foot on: [w]yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, [x]when *as yet* he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, [y]That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat *them* evil [z]four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and [a]serve me in this place.

8 [b]And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: [c]and so Ā'bră-hăm begat Ī'şaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; [d]and Ī'şaac *begat* Jā'cob; and [e]Jā'cob *begat* the twelve patriarchs.

9 [f]And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Jō'şeph into Ē'ğўpt: [g]but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, [h]and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt; and he made him governor over Ē'ğўpt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Ē'ğўpt and Chā'năan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jā'cob heard that there was corn in Ē'ğўpt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second *time* Jō'şeph was made known to his brethren; and Jō'şeph's kindred was made known unto Phā'raōh.

14 [i]Then sent Jō'şeph, and called his father Jā'cob to *him,* and all his kindred, [j]threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jā'cob went down into Ē'ğўpt, [k]and died, he, and our [l]fathers,

16 And [m]were carried over into Sў'chem, and laid in [n]the sepulchre that Ā'bră-hăm bought for a sum of money of the sons of Ĕm'môr *the father* of Sў'chem.

17 But when [o]the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Ā'bră-hăm, the people grew and multiplied in Ē'ğўpt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Jō'şeph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 [p]In which time Mō'şes was born, and [q]was [r]exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Phā'raōh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Mō'şes was learned in all the wisdom of the Ē-ğўp'tians, and was [s]mighty in words and in deeds.

23 [t]And when he was full forty

f ch. 2. 42.
g ch. 9. 31.
h ch. 8. 5.
i Ps. 37. 5. Prov. 16. 3. ch. 1. 24. Phil. 4. 6.
j ch. 8. 17. 1 Tim. 4. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 6. Heb. 6. 2.
k Col. 1. 6. 2 Tim. 3. 1 1 John 12. 42.
m Isa. 54. 17. Luke 21. 15.
n Matt. 26. 15.
o ch. 25. 8.
p Dan. 9. 26. Matt. 24. 2.
q Dan. 10. 6. Matt. 17. 2. Rev. 10. 1.
a Gen. 12. 1.
b Gen. 11. 31. Heb. 11. 8.
c Gen. 12. 7. Ex. 6. 7, 8. Deut. 6. 10. Neh. 9. 8, 24. Ps. 105. 8–11.
d Gen. 15. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11. Isa. 52. 4. Gal. 3. 17.
e Ex. 3. 12.
g Gen. 17. 9. Gal. 3. 15–17.
h Gen. 21. 2. 1 Chr. 1. 34. Matt. 1. 2.
i Gen. 25. 26.
j Gen. 29. 31.
k Gen. 37. 4. Ps. 105. 17.
l Gen. 39. 2.
m Gen. 42. 6. Gen. 45. 8, 9. 1 Sam. 2. 30. Ps. 37. 23. Prov. 8. 15.
n Gen. 45. 9.
o Gen. 46. 27. Deut. 10. 22.
p Gen. 49. 33. Ex. 1. 6.
q Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19.
r Gen. 23. 16.
s Gen. 15. 13.
t Ex. 2. 2.
u Heb. 11. 23.
1 Or, fair to God.
v Luke 24. 19.
w Ex. 2. 11.

[E. 7. 51. G. 10. 38.
I. 7. 55. L. 8. 29. M. Ver. 15.

A. D. 33.

years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And seeing one *of them* suffer wrong, he defended *him,* and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Ē-gўp'tian:

25 [2]For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, [z]Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Ē-gўp'tian yesterday?

29 [v]Then fled Mō'sĕs at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Mā'dī-an, where he [z]begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sī'nȧ [a]an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Mō'sĕs saw *it,* he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold *it,* the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 *Saying,* [b]I *am* the God of thy fathers, the God of Ă'brȧ-hăm, and the God of Ī'sȧac, and the God of Jā'cob. Then Mō'sĕs trembled, and durst not behold.

33 [c]Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Ē'gўpt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Ē'gўpt.

35 This Mō'sĕs whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send *to be* a ruler and a deliverer [d]by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 [e]He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Ē'gўpt, and in the Red sea, [f]and in the wilderness forty years.

37 ¶ This is that Mō'sĕs, which said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [g]A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, [3]like unto me; [h]him shall ye hear.

38 [i]This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with [j]the angel which spake to him in the mount Sī'nȧ, and *with* our fathers: [k]who received the lively [l]oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust *him* from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Ē'gўpt,

2 Or, Now.

x Luke 12. 14.
y Ex. 2. 15.
z Num. 12. 1.
a Gen. 48. 16. Ex. 3. 2. Deut. 33. 16. Isa. 63. 9.
b Gen. 50. 24. Ex. 3. 6, 15. Matt. 22. 32. Heb. 11. 16.
c Josh. 5. 15.
d Ex. 14. 19. Num. 20. 16.
e Ex. 12. 41. Deut. 6. 21, 22. Ps. 78. 12, 13.
f Ex. 16. 1.
g Deut. 18. 15.
3 Or, as myself.
h Matt. 17. 5. Mark 9. 7. John 18. 37. ch. 3. 24.
i Ex. 19. 3.
j Isa. 63. 9. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2.
k Ex. 21. 1. John 1. 17.
l Rom. 3. 2.
m Ex. 32. 1.
n Ezek. 20. 25. Rom. 1. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
o Deut. 17. 3. 2 Ki. 17. 16. Jer. 19. 13.
p Amos 5. 25.
4 Or, who spake.
q Ex. 25. 40. Heb. 8. 5.
r Josh. 3. 14.
5 Or, having received.
6 That is, Joshua.
s 1 Sam. 15. 28. Ps. 78. 68–72.
t 1 Ki. 8. 17.
u 2 Chr. 2. 6. ch. 17. 24, 25.
v Ps. 11. 4. Isa. 66. 1, 2. Matt. 5. 34. Rev. 3. 21.
w Isa. 48. 4.
x Ezek. 44. 9.
y 2 Chr. 36. 16. Jer. 26. 15, 23. Matt. 23. 34. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
z ch. 3. 14.
a Ex. 20. 1. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2.
b Matt. 3. 16.
c Dan. 7. 13.

40 [m]Saying unto Aâr'on, Make us gods to go before us: for *as for* this Mō'sĕs, which brought us out of the land of Ē'gўpt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then [n]God turned, and gave them up to worship [o]the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, [p]O ye house of Ĭs'ra-el, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices *by the space of* forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mō'lŏch, and the star of your god Rĕm'phan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Băb'ў-lon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, [4]speaking unto Mō'sĕs, [q]that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 [r]Which also our fathers [5]that came after brought in with [6]Jē'sus into the possession of the Gĕn'tīles, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of Dā'vid;

46 [s]Who found favour before God, and [t]desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jā'cob.

47 But Sŏl'o-mon built him an house.

48 Howbeit [u]the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 [v]Heaven *is* my throne, and earth *is* my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what *is* the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things? W. S. 14, 15. E. Ver. 55. Q.*.

51 ¶ Ye [w]stiffnecked and [x]uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Hō'lў Ghōst: as your fathers *did,* so *do* ye. C. 8. 23. M.†.

52 [y]Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of [z]the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 [a]Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept *it.* N. 24. 25.

54 ¶ When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth.

55 But he, being full of the Hō'lў Ghōst, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jē'sus standing on the right hand of God, E. S. 14–21. T. 10. 46.

56 And said, Behold, [b]I see the heavens opened, and the [c]Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

*Q. Eph. 4. 30. †M. 8. 22

58 And [d]cast *him* out of the city, [e]and stoned *him:* and [f]the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stē'phen, calling upon *God,* and saying, Lord Jē'sus, [g]receive my spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, [h]Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he [i]fell asleep.

A. D. 34.

d Heb. 13. 12.
e Lev. 24. 16.
f Deut. 13. 9.
g Ps. 31. 5.
h Matt. 5. 44. Luke 6. 28.
i 1 Thess. 4. 13. Rev. 14. 13.

1026 CHAPTER 8.

1 *Persecution of the church in Jerusalem.* 5 *Philip preaches in Samaria.* 14 *Peter and John sent out.* 9, 18 *Simon the sorcerer.* 37 *The Ethiopian is baptized.*

AND [a]Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm; and [b]they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Jū-dæ'ā and Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stē'phen *to his burial,* and [c]made great lamentation over him.

3 As for Saul, [d]he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed *them* to prison.

4 Therefore [e]they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then [f]Phĭl'ĭp went down to the city of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, and preached Christ unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Phĭl'ĭp spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For [g]unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them:* and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed. E. 9. 12.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Sī'mon, which beforetime in the same city [h]used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Sā-mā'rĭ-ā, [i]giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Phĭl'ĭp preaching the things [j]concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jē'sus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Sī'mon himself [k]believed also: and when he was baptized, he [l]continued with Phĭl'ĭp, and wondered, beholding the [m]miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm heard that Sā-mā'rĭ-ā had received the word of God, they sent unto them Pē'tĕr and John:

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, [n]that they might receive the Hō'lў Ghōst:

16 (For [o]as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only [p]they were baptized in [q]the name of the Lord Jē'sus.)

17 Then [r]laid they *their* hands on them, and they received the Hō'lў Ghōst. A. Eph. 1. 16, 17.

18 And when Sī'mon saw that through laying on of [s]the apostles' hands the Hō'lў Ghōst was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Hō'lў Ghōst.

20 But Pē'tĕr said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because [t]thou hast thought that [u]the gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy [v]heart is not right in the sight of God. E. 5. B. 5.

22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, [w]if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. R. 11. 18. M. ¶.

23 For I perceive that thou art in [x]the gall of bitterness, and *in* the bond of iniquity. C. 26. 18.

24 Then answered Sī'mon, and said, [y]Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Sā-măr'ĭ-tans.

26 [z]And the angel of the Lord spake unto Phĭl'ĭp, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jē-ru'sā-lĕm unto Gā'zā, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, [a]a man of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ā, an eunuch of great authority under Căn'dā-çē queen of the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ans, who had the charge of all her treasure, and [b]had come to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Ē-sā'ĭas the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit said unto Phĭl'ĭp, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. L. Ver. 39. E. Ver. 39.

30 And Phĭl'ĭp ran thither to *him,* and heard him read the prophet Ē-sā'ĭas, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Phĭl'ĭp that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which

a ch. 7. 58.
b ch. 11. 19.
c 2 Sam. 3. 31.
d 1 Cor. 15. 9. Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
e Matt. 10. 23. ch. 11. 19. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
f ch. 6. 5.
g Matt. 10. 1. Mark 16. 17. Luke 10. 17.
h ch. 13. 6.
i ch. 5. 36.
j ch. 1. 3.
k Luke 8. 13.
l signs and great miracles.
m Matt. 18. 19. John 14. 13, 14.
n ch. 19. 2.
o Matt. 28. 19. ch. 2. 38.
p ch. 10. 48.
q ch. 6. 6. Heb. 6. 2.
r 2 Ki. 5. 16. Matt. 10. 8.
s ch. 2. 38.
t Prov. 6. 16, 18. Prov. 11. 20. Isa. 44. 20. Jer. 17. 9. Rom. 8. 7.
u Isa. 55. 7. Dan. 4. 27. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
v Job 20. 14. Heb. 12. 15.
w Gen. 20. 7. Ex. 8. 8. Num. 21. 7. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Jas 5. 16.
x Ps. 91. 11. Heb. 1. 14.
y Ps. 68. 31. Isa. 43. 3. Jer. 13. 23. Zeph. 3. 10.
z Isa. 56. 3-8. John 12. 20.

[W. 9. 17. [E. Verse 29. [illegible]
¶M. Rom. 12. 16.

he read was this, [z]He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Philip opened his mouth, [a]and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus. D.*

36 And as they went on *their* way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, *here is* water; [b]what doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 And Philip said, [c]If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, [d]I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, [e]the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing. E., L., N.§.

40 But Philip was found [f]at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cæsarea. *D. 20. 28. †F. 10. 43.

1027 CHAPTER 9.

1 *The conversion of Saul.* 4 *His call.* 18 *Baptized by Ananias.* 20 *He preaches boldly.* 23 *Conspiracy to kill him.* 31 *Peter's miracles.*

AND [a]Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any [1]of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

3 And [b]as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, [c]why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, [d]Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: [e]*it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, [f]what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And [g]the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought *him* into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I *am here*, Lord.

11 And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for *one* called Saul, [h]of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting *his* hand on him, that he might receive his sight. E. Ver. 17, 18.

13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all [i]that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for [j]he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before [k]the Gentiles, and [l]kings, and the children of Israel:

16 For [m]I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake. E. Ver. 32–35. W. 19. 2. E.*.

17 [n]And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and [o]be filled with the Holy Ghost. B. †.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. [p]Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, [q]that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard *him* were amazed, and said; [r]Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, [s]and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

23 ¶ And after that many days were fulfilled, [t]the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by

A. D. 35.

z Isa. 53. 7. Phil. 2. 7, 8. 1 Pet. 1. 19.

a Luke 24. 27. ch. 18. 28. 2 Cor. 1. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 11.

b ch. 10. 47.

c Matt. 28. 19. Mark 16. 16.

d Matt. 14. 33. Mark 8. 29. John 6. 69. Rom. 10. 10.

e 1 Kl. 18. 12. 2 Kl. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12. 2 Cor. 12. 2–4.

f Zech. 9. 6.

a ch. 8. 3. Gal. 1. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 13. 1 of the way.

b ch. 22. 6. 1 Cor. 15. 8.

c Matt. 25. 40. 1 Cor. 12. 12. Eph. 5. 30.

d 1 Tim. 1. 13.

e ch. 5. 39.

f Luke 3. 10. ch. 2. 37.

g Dan. 10. 7. ch. 22. 9.

h ch. 21. 39.

i ch. 7. 59. ch. 22. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 2. 22.

j ch. 13. 2. ch. 22. 21. Rom. 1. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Gal. 1. 15. Eph. 3. 7. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11.

k Rom. 1. 5. Gal. 2. 7, 8. Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 25–27. 1 Tim. 2. 7.

l ch. 25. 22.

m Matt. 10. 21–25. John 15. 20. ch. 20. 23. 2 Cor. 4. 9–13. 2 Cor. 11. 23. 2 Tim. 1. 12.

n ch. 22. 12.

o ch. 2. 4.

p ch. 26. 20.

q ch. 8. 37.

r Matt. 13. 54–57. ch. 3. 10. Gal. 1. 13.

s ch. 18. 28.

t ch. 23. 12.

*E. 10. 19. †B. 10. 44–47.

night, and [e]let *him* down by the wall in a basket.

26 And [v]when Saul was come to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 [w]But Băr'na-băs took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Dă-măs'cus in the name of Jē'sus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

29 And he spake [x]boldly in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, and disputed against the [y]Grē'çians: [z]but they went about to slay him.

30 *Which* when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Çæs-a-rē'a, and sent him forth to Tär'sus.

31 [a]Then had the churches rest throughout all Jū-dæ'a and Găl'i-lee and Să-mā'rĭ-a, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Hō'lў Ghōst, were multiplied. F. I3

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Pē'tĕr passed [b]throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lўd'da.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æ'ne-ăs, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Pē'tĕr said unto him, Æ'ne-ăs, [c]Jē'sus Chrĭst maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lўd'da and [d]Să'ron saw him, and [e]turned to the Lord. E. 10. 38.

36 ¶ Now there was at Jŏp'pa a certain disciple named Tăb'ĭ-thà, which by interpretation is called [2]Dôr'cas: this woman was full [f]of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid *her* in [g]an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lўd'da was nigh to Jŏp'pa, and the disciples had heard that Pē'tĕr was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring *him* that he would not [3]delay to come to them.

39 Then Pē'tĕr arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dôr'cas made, while she was with them.

40 But Pē'tĕr [h]put them all forth, and [i]kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body [j]said, Tăb'ĭ-thà, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Pē'tĕr, she sat up.

41 And he gave her *his* hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Jŏp'pa; [k]and many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in [l]Jŏp'pa with one [m]Sī'mon a tanner.

CHAPTER 10. 1028

1 *Cornelius sends for Peter.* 11 *Peter's vision.* 23 *He goes to Cornelius.* 34 *His sermon at Cæsarea.* 44 *The Holy Ghost descends.*

THERE was a certain man in Çæs-a-rē'a called Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs, a centurion of the band called the Ĭ-tăl'ian *band*,

2 [a]A devout *man*, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 [b]He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an [c]angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs.

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, [d]Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Jŏp'pa, and call for *one* Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tĕr:

6 He lodgeth with one [e]Sī'mon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: [f]he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Jŏp'pa.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Pē'tĕr went up upon the house top to pray about [g]the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

11 And [h]saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to [i]him, Rise, Pē'tĕr; kill, and eat.

14 But Pē'tĕr said, Not so, Lord; [j]for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice *spake* unto him G again the second time. [k]What God

A. D. 41.

u Josh. 2. 15. 1 Sam. 19. 12.
v ch. 22. 17. Gal. 1. 17.
w ch. 4. 36.
x Eph. 6. 19.
y ch. 6. 1. z 2 Cor. 11. 26.
a Ps. 119. 165.
b ch. 8. 14.
c Matt. 8. 3. John 2. 11. ch. 3. 6.
d 1 Chr. 5. 16.
e ch. 11. 21. 2 Or, Doe, or, Roe.
f Prov. 31. 31. John 15. 5, 8. 1 Tim. 2. 10. Tit. 3. 8. Heb. 13. 21. Jas. 1. 27.
g ch. 1. 13. 3 Or, be grieved.
h Matt. 9. 25.
i 1 Kī. 17. 19. 23. 2 Kī. 4. 32-36. ch. 7. 60.
j Mark 5. 41. John 11. 43.
k John 11. 45.
l Josh. 19. 46. 2 Chr. 2. 16. Ezra 3. 7. Jon. 1. 3.
m ch. 10. 6.

a Gen. 18. 19. Josh. 24. 15. ch. 8. 2.
b ch. 11. 13.
c Ps. 34. 7. ch. 5. 19. ch. 11. 13. Heb. 1. 14.
d 2 Chr. 7. 15. Ps. 65. 2. Ps. 102. 17. Prov. 15. 8, 29. Phil. 4. 18. Jas. 5. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 12. Rev. 5. 8.
e ch. 9. 43.
f John 7. 17. ch. 9. 6.
g Ps. 55. 17. Dan. 6. 10. Luke 18. 1. ch. 3. 1. 1 Thess. 5. 17.
h Ezek. 1. 1. Matt. 3. 16. ch. 7. 56. Rev. 19. 11.
i Lev. 11. 4. Deut. 14. 3, 7. Ezek. 4. 14. Rom. 10. 2.
j Matt. 15. 11. 1 Cor. 10. 25. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15.

A. D. 41.

hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common. G. Ver. 45–11. 1.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Pē'tĕr doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs had made enquiry for Sī'mon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Sī'mon, which was surnamed Pē'tĕr, were lodged there. E. Ver. 11–17.

19 ¶ While Pē'tĕr thought on the vision, [k]the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. L. 11. 12.

20 [l]Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Pē'tĕr went down to the men which were sent unto him from Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and [m]of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged *them.* And on the morrow Pē'tĕr went away with them, and certain brethren from Jŏp'pā accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cæs-a-rē'ā. And Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Pē'tĕr was coming in, Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him.*

26 But Pē'tĕr took him up, saying, [n]Stand up; I myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know how [o]that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but [p]God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I *unto you* without gainsaying, [q]as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, [r]a man stood before me [s]in bright clothing,

31 And said, Côr-nē'lĭ-ŭs, [t]thy prayer is heard, [u]and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Jŏp'pā, and call hither Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tĕr; he is lodged in the house of *one* Sī'mon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 ¶ Then Pē'tĕr opened *his* mouth, and said, [v]Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

35 But [w]in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. W. Ver. 43.

36 The word which *God* sent unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [x]preaching peace by Jē'sus Chrĭst: (*he* is Lord of all:)

37 That word, *I say,* ye know, which was published throughout all Jū-dæ'ā, and began from Găl'ĭ-lee, after the baptism which John preached; * †.

38 How [z]God anointed Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth with the Hō'lў Ghŏst and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; [a]for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jē-ru'să-lĕm; whom they slew and hanged on [b]a tree:

40 Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

41 [c]Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, [d]who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. J.§.

42 And [e]he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify [f]that it is he which was ordained of God *to be* the Judge [g]of quick and dead.

43 [h]To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. F., K., L., W.¶.

44 ¶ While Pē'tĕr yet spake these words, the Hō'lў Ghŏst fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Pē'tĕr, because that on the Gĕn'tiles also was poured out the gift of the Hō'lў Ghŏst.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Pē'tĕr, 11. 27, 28. T.**

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Hō'lў Ghŏst as well as we? 15–17.

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11. 1029

1 *Peter accused.* 5 *His defence.* 19 *Spread of the gospel.* 22 *Saul and Barnabas at Antioch.* 26 *Disciples first called Christians.* 27 *They send relief to the brethren in Judæa in time of famine.*

k ch. 8. 29. Rev. 22. 17.
l Matt. 28. 19. Mark 16. 15. ch. 15. 7.
m ch. 22. 12.
n Ex. 34. 14. Deut. 11. 16. Ps. 81. 9. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8. ch. 14. 14. Col. 2. 18. Rev. 14. 7.
o John 4. 9. Gal. 2. 12.
p ch. 15. 8. Eph. 3. 6.
q Gal. 1. 16.
r ch. 1. 10.
s Gen. 18. 2. Matt. 28. 2–6. Mark 16. 5, 6. Luke 24. 4.
t Dan. 10. 12.
u Prov. 14. 31. Matt. 6. 4. Heb. 6. 10.
v Deut. 10. 17. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
w ch. 15. 9. Rom. 2. 13. 1 Cor. 12. 13. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13.
x Isa. 57. 19. Eph. 2. 17. Col. 1. 20.
y Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 28. 18. ch. 2. 22. Rom. 10. 12. Eph. 1. 20. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 17. 14.
z Luke 4. 18. Heb. 1. 9.
a John 1. Col. 2. 9.
b John 14. 17.
c John 21. 13.
d Matt. 28. 19. ch. 1. 8. ch. 4. 19, 20.
e John 5. 22 ch. 17. 31. Rev. 1. 7.
f Rom. 14. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 5.
g Isa. 53. 11. Jer. 31. 34. Dan. 9. 24. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 13. 1. Mal. 4. 2.

*G. Ver. 46 M. Ver. 46.
†D. 13. 11 E. (14. 3). **T.

A. D. 41.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Jū-dæ'á heard that the [a]Gĕn'tiles had also received the word of God. G. Ver. 18.

2 And when Pē'tĕr was come up to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, [b]they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, [c]Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Pē'tĕr rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded *it* [d]by order unto them, saying,

5 [e]I was in the city of Jŏp'pá praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Pē'tĕr; slay and eat.

8 But I said, [f]Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cæs-a-rē'á unto me. E.* I.†

12 And [g]the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover [h]these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 [i]And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Jŏp'pá, and call for Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tĕr;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Hō'lў Ghōst fell on them, [j]as on us at the beginning. P. Gal. 3. 14

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, [k]John indeed baptized with water; but [l]ye shall be baptized with the Hō'lў Ghōst.

17 [m]Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us, who believed on the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst; [n]what was I, that I could withstand God? S. L. 13. 38, 39.

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, [o]Then hath God also to the Gĕn'tiles granted repentance unto life. G. 13. 46–48. R. 17. 30.

19 ¶ [p]Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stē'phen travelled as far as Phē-nī'çē, and Çў'prus, and An'tĭ-ŏch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Çў'prus and Çў-rē'nē, which, when they were come to An'tĭ-ŏch, spake unto [q]the Grē'çians, [r]preaching the Lord Jē'sus.

21 And [s]the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and [t]turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jē-ru'să-lĕm: and they sent forth [u]Bär'na-bās, that he should go as far as An'tĭ-ŏch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and [v]exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would [w]cleave unto the Lord. C. Eph. 6. 17. B. 13. 52. M.*

24 For he was a good man, and full of the Hō'lў Ghōst and of faith: [x]and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Bär'na-bās to [y]Tär'sus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto An'tĭ-ŏch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves [1]with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Chris'tians first in An'tĭ-ŏch. G.† T.§ E.‡

27 ¶ And in these days came [z]prophets from Jē-ru'să-lĕm unto An'tĭ-ŏch.

28 And there stood up one of them named [a]Ag'a-bŭs, and signified by the spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Clau'dĭ-ŭs Cæ'sar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send [b]relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Jū-dæ'á:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the [c]elders by the hands of Bär'na-bās and Saul.

*M. 19. 6. †G. 19. 6. §T. 19. 6. ‡E. 13. 2

CHAPTER 12. 1030

1 *Herod kills James.* 4 *Peter imprisoned.* 7 *His escape.* 23 *Herod's death.* 24 *Growth of God's word.*

NOW about that time Hĕr'od the king [1]stretched forth *his* hands [a]to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed Jāmes [b]the brother of John with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Pē'tĕr also. (Then were [c]the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And [d]when he had apprehended him, he put *him* in prison, and [1]delivered *him* to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Ēas'tĕr to bring him forth to the people.

5 Pē'tĕr therefore was kept in prison: but [2]prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

---

a Gen 49. 10. Zech. 2. 11. Mal. 1. 11. Mark 16. 15. Luke 2. 32. ch. 14. 27. ch. 15. 3.
b Gal. 2. 12.
c ch. 10. 28.
d Luke 1. 3.
e ch. 10. 9.
f Ezek. 4. 14.
g John 16. 13. ch. 15. 7.
h ch. 10. 23.
i ch. 10. 30.
j ch. 2. 4.
k Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 8. Luke 3. 16. John 1. 26. ch. 1. 5.
l Isa. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28.
m Matt. 20. 14, 15 ch. 15. 8, 9.
n Job 9. 12–14. Dan. 4. 35. ch. 10. 47.
o Rom. 10. 12.
p ch. 8. 1.
q ch. 6. 1.
r ch. 8. 5, 35. Eph. 3. 8.
s Luke 1. 66.
t ch. 9. 35.
u ch. 9. 27.
v ch. 13. 43. Jude 3.
w Deut. 10. 20. 1 Cor. 15. 58. Gal. 2. 20. Col. 2. 6.
x ch. 2. 41, 47. ch. 4. 4. ch. 5. 14. ch. 9. 31.
y ch. 9. 30.
z ch. 2. 17. 1 Cor. 12. 28. Eph. 4. 11.
a ch. 21. 10.
b Rom. 15. 26. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 1. Gal. 2. 10.
c 1 Pet. 5. 1.

1 Or, began.
a Matt. 10. 17. John 15. 20, 21.
b Matt. 4. 21.
c Ex. 12. 14.
d John 21. 18.
2 Or, instant and earnest prayer was made.

A. D. 44.

6 And when Hĕr'od would have brought him forth, the same night Pē'tĕr was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

V 7 And, behold, [a]the angel of the Lord came upon *him,* and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Pē'tĕr on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and [f]wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but [g]thought [3]he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; [h]which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Pē'tĕr was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that [i]the Lord hath sent his angel, and [j]hath delivered me out of the hand of Hĕr'od, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered *the thing,* [k]he came to the house of Mā'rў the mother of [l]Jŏhn, whose surname was Märk; where many were gathered together praying.

13 And as Pē'tĕr knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came [3]to hearken, named Rhō'dā.

14 And when she knew Pē'tĕr's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Pē'tĕr stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, [m]It is his angel.

16 But Pē'tĕr continued knocking: and when they had opened *the door,* and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto Jămes, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Pē'tĕr.

19 And when Hĕr'od had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that *they* should be put to death. And he went down from Jū-dæ'ā to Çæs-a-rē'ā, and *there* abode.

20 ¶ And Hĕr'od [4]was highly displeased with them of Tўre and Sī'dŏn: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blās'tus [5]the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because [n]their country was nourished by the king's *country.*

21 And upon a set day Hĕr'od, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, *saying, [o]It is* the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord [p]smote him, because [q]he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But [r]the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Bär'na-bās and Saul returned from Jē-rų'sā-lĕm, when they had fulfilled *their* [6]ministry, and [s]took with them Jŏhn, whose surname was Märk.

CHAPTER 13. 1031

1 *Tour of Paul and Barnabas.* 8 *Elymas the sorcerer.* 14 *Paul's sermon at Antioch.* 42 *Gentiles believe.* 45 *Envy of the Jews.*

NOW there were [a]in the church that was at Ăn'tĭ-ŏch certain prophets and teachers; as [b]Bär'na-bās, and Sīm'e-on that was called Nī'gĕr, and [c]Lu'çius of Çў-rē'nĕ, and Măn'a-ĕn, [1]which had been brought up with Hĕr'od the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Hō'lў Ghōst said, [d]Separate me Bär'na-bās and Saul for the work [e]whereunto I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid *their* hands on them, they sent *them* away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Hō'lў Ghōst, departed unto Sē-leū'çĭ-ā; and from thence they sailed to [f]Çў'prus.

5 And when they were at Săl'a-mĭs, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also [g]Jŏhn to *their* minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Pā'phos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name *was* Bär-jē'sus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sĕr'gĭ-ŭs Pau'lus, a prudent man; who called for Bär'na-bās and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But [h]ĕl'ў-măs the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then [2]Saul, (who also *is called* [3]Paul,) filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, set his eyes on him,

a Ps. 34. 7. Isa. 37. 36. ch. 5. 19. Heb. 1. 14.
f Ps. 126. 1.
g ch. 10. 3. h ch. 16. 26.
i Ps. 34. 7. Dan. 6. 22.
j Job 5. 19. Ps. 33. 18. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
k ch. 4. 23.
l ch. 13. 5. 2 Tim. 4. 11.
3 Or, to ask who was there.
m Gen. 48. 16. Matt. 18. 10. Luke 24. 37, 38.
4 Or, bare an hostile mind, intending war.
5 that was over the king's bedchamber.
n 1 Ki. 5. 9. Ezek. 27. 17.
o Jude 16.
p Ex. 12. 12, 23, 29. 1 Sam. 25. 38. 2 Sam. 24. 17. 2 Chr. 32. 21. Dan. 4. 30–37.
q Lev. 10. 3. Deut. 28. 58, 59. Ps. 115. 1. Isa. 42. 8. 1 Cor. 1. 29. Rev. 15. 4.
r Isa. 55. 11. ch. 6. 7.
6 Or, charge.
s ch. 15. 37.
a ch. 14. 26.
b ch. 9. 27.
c Rom. 16. 21.
1 Or, Herod's foster-brother.
d Num. 8. 14. Gal. 1. 15.
e Matt. 9. 38. Rom. 10. 15. Eph. 3. 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. Heb. 5. 4.
f ch. 4. 36.
g ch. 12. 25.
h Ex. 7. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 8.
2 That is, Destroyer.
3 That is, Worker.

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, [i]*thou* child of the devil, *thou* enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

D 11 And now, behold, [j]the hand of the Lord *is* upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. D. 1 Cor. 10. 8.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Pā'phos, they came to Pĕr'gā in Păm-phȳl'ĭ-ā: and [k]John departing from them returned to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Pĕr'gā, they came to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch in Pĭ-sĭd'ĭ-ā, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And [l]after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men *and* brethren, if ye have [m]any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with *his* hand said, Men of Ĭs'ra-el, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Ĭs'ra-el chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Ē'gўpt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of forty years [n]suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chā'nāan, he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he gave *unto them* judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Săm'u-el the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Çĭs, a man of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, by the space of forty years.

22 And [o]when he had removed him, he raised up unto them Dā'vid to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found Dā'vid the *son* of Jĕs'se, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. K. Ver. 38, 39.

K 23 [p]Of this man's seed hath God according [q]to *his* promise raised unto Ĭs'ra-el [r]a Saviour, Jē'sus:

24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he*. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of *his* feet I am not worthy to loose.

A. D. 45.

[i] Matt. 13. 38. John 8. 44. 1 John 3. 8.

[j] Ex. 9. 3. 2 Ki. 6. 18. Ps. 32. 4.

[k] ch. 15. 38.

[l] Luke 4. 16.

[m] Heb. 13. 22.

[n] etropophoresen, perhaps for etrophophoresen, bore, or, fed them as a nurse beareth, or, feedeth her child. Ex. 19. 4. Deut. 1. 31. Deut. 32. 11, 12. Isa. 46. 3, 4. Isa. 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3, according to the LXX. and so Chrysostom.

[o] Hos. 13. 11. Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 11. 1. Luke 1. 32. Rom. 1. 3. 2 Sam. 7. 12.

[p] Rom. 11. 26.

[q] 1 Cor. 2. 8.

[r] Matt. 28. 6. ch. 2. 24, 32. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Cor. 15. 5.

[s] Gen. 3. 15. Gen. 12. 3. Rom. 4. 13. Gal. 3. 16.

[t] Ps. 2. 7. Heb. 5. 5. 5 tahosta, holy, or, just things; which word the LXX. both in the place of Isa. 55. 3, and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercies.

[u] Ps. 16. 10.

6 Or, after he had in his own age served the will of God.

[x] Dan. 9. 24. Zech. 13. 1. Luke 24. 47. John 1. 29. Col. 1. 14.

[y] Isa. 53. 11. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Gal. 2. 16. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 10. 22.

[z] Hab. 1. 5.

7 in the week between, or, in the sabbath between

[a] ch. 11. 23. Tit. 2. 11. 1 Pet. 5. 12.

26 Men *and* brethren, children of the stock of Ā'brā-hăm, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. W

27 For they that dwell at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and their rulers, [u]because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled *them* in condemning *him*.

28 And though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet desired they Pī'late that he should be slain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took *him* down from the tree, and laid *him* in a sepulchre.

30 [x]But God raised him from the dead:

31 And [y]he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Gă'lĭ-lee to Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that [z]the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jē'sus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, [t]Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, *now* no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure [u]mercies of Dā'vid.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another *psalm*, [w]Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For Dā'vid, [6]after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men *and* brethren, that [z]through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: F K L W

39 And [a]by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Mō'ses. F. 16. 30, 31. K. L. W.§.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in [z]the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you. H. Rom. 1. 18. H

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gĕn'tiles besought that these words might be preached to them the [7]next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Bär'na-bās: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in [a]the grace of God.

*K. Ver. 47. †L. Ver. 47. §W. 17. 27.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and [b]spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

G 46 Then Paul and Bär'na-bas waxed bold, and said, [c]It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but [d]seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gĕn'tiles. K. 16. 11.

K 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*, [e]I have set thee to be a
L light of the Gĕn'tiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. G. 1. 15. L. 15. 11.

48 And when the Gĕn'tiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: [f]and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and [g]raised persecution against Paul and Bär'nabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 [h]But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came
E unto I-cō'ni-ŭm. E. 15. 8.

B 52 And the disciples [i]were filled
F with joy, and with the Hō'lȳ Ghōst.
J B. 15. 8. F. Rom. 5. 5. J. Rom. 5. 5.

1032 CHAPTER 14.

1 *Persecution of Paul and Barnabas.* 8 *Paul heals a cripple.* 19 *Paul is stoned at Lystra.* 26 *Return to Antioch.*

AND it came to pass in I-cō'ni-ŭm, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a [a]great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gĕn'tiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

E 3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, [b]which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands. E. Ver. 8–10.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gĕn'tiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, [c]to use *them* despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of *it*, and [d]fled unto Lȳs'trā and Dĕr'bē, cities of Lȳc-a-ō'ni-ā, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

A. D. 46.

b ch. 18. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 4. Jude 10.

c Matt. 10. 6. ch. 3. 26. Rom. 1. 16.
d Ex. 32. 10. Deut. 32. 21. Isa. 52. 15. Matt. 21. 43. Rom. 10. 19.

e Isa. 42. 6. Luke 2. 32.

f ch. 2. 47. Rom. 8. 30. 2 Tim. 2. 19.

g Matt. 5. 12. ch. 7. 52. 2 Tim. 3. 11.
h Luke 9. 5. i Matt. 5. 12. ch. 2. 46. 1 Pet. 1. 8.

a Isa. 11. 11. ch. 17. 4.
b Mark 16. 20. Rom. 15. 19. 1 Cor. 2. 4. Heb. 2. 4.
c 1 Thess. 2. 14–16. 2 Tim. 3. 11.
d Matt. 10. 23. ch. 16. 1, 2. 2 Tim. 3. 11.
e John 5. 5. ch. 3. 2.
f Matt. 8. 10. Matt. 9. 28. Mark 1. 40. 41.
g Isa. 35. 6.
h ch. 28. 6.
i Dan. 2. 46.
j Matt. 26. 65.
k Jas. 5. 17. Rev. 19. 10.
l Jer. 14. 22. Amos 2. 4. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
m 1 Thess. 1. 9.
n Rev. 14. 7.
o Ps. 81. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
p ch. 17. 27. Rom. 1. 20.
q Lev. 26. 4. Deut. 11. 14. Job 5. 10. Ps. 65. 10. Matt. 5. 45.
r ch. 13. 45.
s 2 Cor. 11. 25.
t 2 Cor. 1. 8.
u Matt. 10. 38. John 15. 18. Rom. 8. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 11.
v Tit. 1. 5.

8 ¶ [e]And there sat a certain man at E
Lȳs'trā, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and [f]perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, [g]Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked. E. Ver. 19, 20.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lȳc-a-ō'ni-ā, [h]The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Bär'na-bās, Jū'pi-tĕr; and Paul, Mĕr-cū'ri-ŭs, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jū'pi-tĕr, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, [i]and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 *Which* when the apostles, Bär'na-bās and Paul, heard *of*, [j]they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? [k]We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from [l]these vanities [m]unto the living God, [n]which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 [o]Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 [p]Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and [q]gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them. *

19 ¶ [r]And there came thither *certain* E
Jews from Ăn'tī-ŏch and I-cō'ni-V
ŭm, who persuaded the people, [s]and, having stoned Paul, drew *him* out of the city, supposing he [t]had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Bär'na-bās to Dĕr'bē.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and [u]had taught many, they returned again to Lȳs'trā, and *to* I-cō'ni-ŭm, and Ăn'tī-ŏch,

22 Confirming the souls of the dis- S
ciples, *and* exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that [v]we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. S. Rom. 1. 18.

23 And when they had [w]ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pi-sĭd'ĭ-ā, they came to Păm-phȳl'ĭ-ā.

25 And when they had preached the

*E. 16. 16–18. V. 16. 26.

word in Pĕr'gȧ, they went down into Ȧt-tā'lĭ-ȧ:

26 And thence sailed to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch, [w]from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled. G.*

G 27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had [x]opened the door of faith unto the Gĕn'tiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

*G. 15. 3.

1033 CHAPTER 15.

1 *A dispute about circumcision.* 6 *The council at Jerusalem.* 23 *Letters to the Gentiles.* 36 *Paul and Barnabas separate.*

AND [a]certain men which came down from Jū-dæ'ȧ taught the brethren, *and said,* [b]Except ye be circumcised [c]after the manner of Mō'ses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Bär'na-bȧs had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that [d]Paul and Bär'na-bȧs, and certain other of them, should go up to Jĕ-ru'sȧ-lĕm unto the apostles and elders about this question.

G 3 And [e]being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phē-nī'çē and Să-mā'rĭ-ȧ, [f]declaring the conversion of the Gĕn'tiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. G. Ver. 7–9.

4 And when they were come to Jĕ-ru'sȧ-lĕm, they were received of the church, and *of* the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there [1]rose up certain of the sect of the Phär'ĭ-sees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command *them* to keep the law of Mō'ses.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

G 7 And when there had been much disputing, Pē'tĕr rose up, and said unto them, Men *and* brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gĕn'tiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

E 8 And God, [g]which knoweth the
E hearts, bare them witness, [h]giving
S them the Hō'lў Ghōst, even as *he did*
B unto us; E. Ver. 18.

9 [i]And put no difference between us and them, [j]purifying their hearts by faith. G. Ver. 12. E., S., B.*.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, [k]to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

I 11 But [l]we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jē'sus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

*E. Ver. 28
B. 19. 1–7.

A. D. 51.

w ch. 13. 1, 3.

x 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 8.

a Gal. 2. 12.

b John 7. 22. Gal. 5. 2. Phil. 3. 2.
c Gen. 17. 10.
d Gal. 2. 1.
e Rom. 15. 24. 1 Cor. 16. 6.
f ch. 14. 27.
1 Or, rose up, said they, certain.
g 1 Chr. 28. 9. 1 Chr. 29. 17. Jer. 11. 20. ch. 1. 24. Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 2. 23.
h Luke 4. 18. ch. 10. 44. Heb. 2. 4.
i Rom. 10. 11.
j ch. 10. 43. Rom. 8. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 2. Col. 1. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 22.
k Matt. 23. 4. Gal. 5. 1.
l Isa. 53. 11. Matt. 20. 28. Rom. 3. 24. Eph. 1. 7.
m ch. 12. 17.
n Isa. 11. 10.
o Isa. 54. 1–5. Hos. 3. 5. Amos 9. 11. Mic. 5. 2.
p 1 Thess. 1. 9.
q Gen. 35. 2. Ex. 20. 3. Ezek. 20. 30. 1 Cor. 8. 1. Rev. 19. 20.
r 1 Cor. 6. 9. Col. 3. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 3. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
s Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 3. 17. 1 Sam. 14. 32.
t ch. 13. 15.
u ch. 1. 23.
v Jer. 23. 16. Gal. 2. 4. Tit. 1. 10. 1 John 2. 19.
w Judg. 5. 18. ch. 13. 50. 1 Cor. 15. 30. 2 Cor. 11. 23, 26. Phil. 2. 29. 30.
2 word.
x John 16. 13.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept G
silence, and gave audience to Bär'na-bȧs and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gĕn'tiles by them. G. 18. 6.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, [m]Jămes answered, saying, Men *and* brethren, hearken unto me:

14 Sĭm'e-on hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gĕn'tiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the [n]words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 [o]After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of Dā'vid, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gĕn'tiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his E
works from the beginning of the world. E. Rom. 8. 27.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gĕn'tiles [p]are turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain [q]from pollutions of idols, and [r]*from* fornication, and *from* things strangled, [s]and *from* blood.

21 For Mō'ses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, [t]being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch with Paul and Bär'na-bȧs; *namely,* Jū'das surnamed Bär'sa-bȧs, and Sī'las, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote *letters* by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren *send* greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gĕn'tiles in Ăn'tĭ-ŏch and Sўr'ĭ-ȧ and Çĭ-lĭ'çĭȧ:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that [u]certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, *Ye must* be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no *such* commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Bär'na-bȧs and Paul,

26 [w]Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Jū'das and Sī'las, who shall also tell *you* the same things by [2]mouth. L. 16. 6, 7.

28 For it seemed good to [x]the Hō'lў Ghōst, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things: E. 16. 6, 7.

29 [v]That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and [z]from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to An'tĭ-ŏch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 *Which* when they had read, they rejoiced for the [3]consolation.

32 And Jū'das and Sī'las, being [c]prophets also themselves, [b]exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed *them.*

33 And after they had tarried *there* a space, they were let [c]go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding it pleased Sī'las to abide there still.

35 [d]Paul also and Bär'na-bas continued in An'tĭ-ŏch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said unto Bär'na-bas, Let us go again and visit our brethren [e]in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, *and see* how they do.

37 And Bär'na-bas determined to take with them [f]John, whose surname was Märk.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, [g]who departed from them from Păm-phy'lĭ-a, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Bär'na-bas took Märk, and sailed unto Çy'prus;

40 And Paul chose Sī'las, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Sÿr'ĭ-a and Çĭ-lĭ'çĭa, confirming the churches.

A. D. 53.

v ch. 21. 25. Rev. 2. 14.
z Lev. 17. 14.

3 Or, exhortation.

a ch. 13. 1. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
b ch 14. 22.

c 1 Cor. [i]6. 11. Heb. 11. 31.

d ch. 13. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.
f ch. 12. 12. Col. 4. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 11. Phile. 24.
g ch. 13. 13.

1034 CHAPTER 16.

1 *Timothy is circumcised.* 14 *Lydia converted.* 19 *Paul and Silas imprisoned.* 36 *Their release.*

THEN came he to [a]Dĕr'bē and Lÿs'trà: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, [b]named Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jew'ess, and believed; but his father *was* a Greek:

2 Which [c]was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lÿs'trà and Ĭ-cō'nĭ-ŭm.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and [d]took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, [e]that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jē-ru'sa-lĕm.

a Matt. 10. 23. ch. 14. 6. 2 Tim. 3. 11.
b ch. 19. 22. Rom. 16. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Phil. 2. 19. 1 Thess. 3. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2.
c ch. 6. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
d 1 Cor. 9. 20. Gal. 2. 3.
e ch. 15. 28.
f ch. 15. 41. Col. 1. 23. Jude 20, 21.
g 2 Cor. 2. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 13.
h Num. 12. 6. ch. 9. 10–12. ch. 10. 30. 2 Cor. 12. 1–4.
i 2 Cor. 2. 13.
j Phil. 1. 1.
1 Or, the first.
2 sabbath day.
k Rev. 2. 18.
l Ps. 110. 3. Isa. 50. 5. Luke 24. 45. Eph. 1. 17.
m Gal. 6. 10.
n Gen. 19. 3. Judg. 19. 21. Luke 24. 29.
o 1 Sam. 28. 7.
3 Or, of Python.
p ch. 19. 24.
q Mark 1. 25, 34.
r Mark 16. 17.
s ch. 19. 25. Phil. 3. 19.
t 2 Cor. 6. 5.
u Matt. 10. 18.
4 Or, court.
v 1 Ki. 18. 17. ch. 17. 6.

5 And [f]so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily. E. 18. 5. L. 18. 5.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrўg'ĭ-a and the region of Gā-lā'tĭà, and were forbidden of the Hō'lў Ghōst to preach the word in A'sĭà,

7 After they were come to Mўs'ĭà, they assayed to go into Bĭ-thўn'ĭ-à: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mўs'ĭà came down to [g]Trō'as.

9 And a [h]vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go [i]into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Trō'as, we came with a straight course to Săm-o-thrā'çĭà, and the next *day* to Nē-ăp'o-lĭs;

12 And from thence to [j]Phĭ-lĭp'pī, which is [1]the chief city of that part of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, *and* a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the [2]sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted *thither.*

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lўd'ĭ-à, a seller of purple, of the city of [k]Thў-a-tī'rà, which worshipped God, heard *us:* whose [l]heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought *us,* saying, If ye have judged me to be [m]faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there.* And [n]she constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel [o]possessed with a spirit [3]of divination met us, which brought her masters [p]much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, [q]being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jē'sus Christ to come out of her. [r]And he came out the same hour. E. 19. 11, 12.

19 ¶ And [s]when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, [t]they caught Paul and Sī'las, and [u]drew *them* into the [4]marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, [v]do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are

not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Rō'mans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, [w]and commanded to beat *them*.

23 [x]And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast *them* into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the [y]stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Sī'las prayed, and [z]sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

V 26 [a]And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately [b]all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, [c]Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Sī'las,

F 30 And brought them out, and said, [d]Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

K 31 And they said, [e]Believe on the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. F. |. K.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed *their* stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, [f]he set meat before them, and [g]rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, [h]being Rō'mans, and have cast *us* into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Rō'mans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought *them* out, and [i]desired *them* to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into *the house of* Lȳd'ī-à: and when they had seen the brethren, they [j]comforted them, and departed.

A. D. 54.

w 2 Cor. 6. 5.

x Luke 21. 12. Eph. 3. 1, 13.

y Ps. 105. 18. Jer. 20. 2.

z ch. 5. 41. Col. 1. 24.

a Matt. 28. 2. ch. 4. 31.

b ch. 5. 19.

c Ex. 20. 13.

d Luke 3. 10. ch. 2. 37.

e Isa. 45. 22. John 6. 47. 1 John 5. 10.

f Luke 5. 29.

g 1 Sam. 2. 1. 1 Chr. 16. 10. Ps. 5. 11. Ps. 9. 14. Ps. 13. 5. Ps. 20. 5. Rom. 5. 2. Heb. 3. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 8.

h ch. 22. 25.

i Matt. 8. 34. Luke 5. 8.

j Ps. 51. 12, 13. Luke 22. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 4. 1 Thess. 3. 2, 3.

a Luke 4. 16. ch. 8. 37. ch. 9. 20. ch. 14. 1. ch. 16. 13.

b Ps. 22. Isa. 53. Zech. 13. 7. ch. 18. 28. Gal. 3. 1. Heb. 2. 8–10.

1 Or, whom, said he, I preach.

c ch. 28. 24.

d ch. 15. 22, 27, 32, 40.

e Rom. 16. 21.

f 1 Ki. 18. 17.

g Ezra 4. 12.

h Luke 23. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 15.

i ch. 9. 25.

j Isa. 34. 16. Luke 16. 29.

k Luke 11. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 15.

l Matt. 10. 23.

CHAPTER 17. 1035

1 *Paul's preaching at Thessalonica.* 5 *The Jews persecute him.* 10 *He is sent to Berea.* 15 *At Athens he preaches unknown.*

NOW when they had passed through Ăm-phip'o-lĭs and Ăp-ŏl-lō'nĭ-à, they came to Thĕs-sa-lō-nī'cà, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went [c]in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, [b]that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jē'sus, [1]whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 [c]And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and [d]Sī'las; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of [e]Jā'son, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jā'son and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, [f]These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jā'son hath received: and these all [g]do contrary to the decrees of Cæ'sar, [h]saying that there is another king, *one* Jē'sus. M. (Rom. 4. 13). N

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jā'son, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And [i]the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Sī'las by night unto Bĕ-rē'à: who coming *thither* went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thĕs-sa-lō-nī'cà, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and [j]searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thĕs-sa-lō-nī'cà had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bĕ-rē'à, [k]they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 [l]And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were

*V. 18. 10. †F. 20. 21. §K. 20. 32.

to the sea: but Sī'las and Tī-mō'the-ŭs abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Ath'ĕns: and [m]receiving a commandment unto Sī'las and Tī-mō'the-ŭs for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Ath'ĕns, [n]his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city [2]wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Ep-ĭ-cū-rē'ans, and of the Stō'icks, encountered him. And some said, What will this [3]babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jē'sus, and the resurrection. F. 23. 6.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto [4]Ar-e-ŏp'a-gŭs, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *is?*

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Ă-thē'nĭ-ans and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of [5]Mārs' hill, and said, *Ye* men of Ath'ĕns, I perceive that in all things ye are [o]too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your [6]devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, [p]TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 [q]God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is [r]Lord of heaven and earth, [s]dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, [t]as though he needed any thing, seeing [u]he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And [v]hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and [w]the bounds of their habitation; W.*

27 [x]That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, [y]though he be not far from every one of us: L. 26. 17, 18.

28 For [z]in him we live, and move, and have our being; [a]as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, [b]we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And [c]the times of this ignorance

A. D. 54.

m ch. 18. 5.

n Ex. 32. 19, 20. Ps. 119. 158. Mark 3. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 8.
2 Or, full of idols.

3 Or, base fellow.
4 Or, Mars' hill. It was the highest court in Athens.
5 Or, the court of the Areopagites.
o Jer. 50. 38.
6 Or, gods that ye worship.
p Ps. 147. 20. Eph. 2. 12.
q Ps. 146. 5, 6. Isa. 40. 12, 28. ch. 14. 15. Heb. 1. 1, 2.
r Matt. 11. 25.
s ch. 7. 48.
t Ps. 50. 8.
u Num. 16. 22. Isa. 42. 5. Dan. 4. 35.
v Deut. 30. 20.
w Deut. 32. 8.
x Rom. 1. 20.
y 1 Ki. 8. 27. Jer. 23. 24.
z 1 Sam. 25. 29. Col. 1. 17. Heb. 1. 3.
a Tit. 1. 12.
b Isa. 40. 18.
c Rom. 3. 25.
d Luke 24. 47.
e Rom. 2. 16.
7 Or, offered faith.
f Rom. 11. 5.

a 1 Cor. 16. 19. 2 Tim. 4. 19.
b 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Thess. 2. 9.
c ch. 17. 14.
d Job 32. 18. Matt. 3. 2. Mark 6. 12. Luke 13. 5. ch. 3. 19. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
1 Or, is the Christ.
e 1 Pet. 4. 4.
f Matt. 10. 14.
g Ezek. 33. 4.
h Ezek. 3. 18.
i ch. 28. 28.
j 1 Cor. 1. 14.
k ch. 23. 11.
l Isa. 41. 10. Jer. 1. 18. Matt. 28. 20. Rom. 8. 31.
2 sat there.

God winked at; but [d]now commandeth all men every where to repent: R

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which [e]he will judge the world in righteousness by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath [7]given assurance unto all *men*, in that he hath raised him from the dead. J. Rom. 2. 5. J. 24. 25.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this *matter*.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 [f]Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which *was* Dī-o-nȳs'ĭ-ŭs the Ăr-e-ŏp'a-gīte, and a woman named Dăm'a-rĭs, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18. 1036

1 *Paul goes to Corinth.* 3 *His occupation.* 4 *He preaches to the Gentiles.* 9 *His vision.* 12 *The judgment of Gallio.* 24 *Preaching of Apollos.*

AFTER these things Paul departed from Ath'ĕns, and came to Cŏr'inth;

2 And found a certain Jew named [a]Aq'uĭ-lā, born in Pŏn'tus, lately come from Ĭt'a-lȳ, with his wife Prĭs-cĭl'lā; (because that Clau'dĭ-ŭs had commanded all Jews to depart from Rōme:) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, [b]and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And [c]when Sī'las and Tī-mō'the-ŭs were come from Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ā, Paul was [d]pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews *that* Jē'sus *was* [1]Christ. E. L. G.

6 And [e]when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, [f]he shook *his* raiment, and said unto them, [g]Your blood *be* upon your own heads; [h]I *am* clean: [i]from henceforth I will go unto the Gĕn'tiles. G. 28. 28.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain *man's* house, named Jŭs'tus, *one* that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 [j]And Crĭs'pus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Cŏ-rĭnth'ĭ-ans hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then [k]spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 [l]For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: S. V. for I have much people in this city.

11 And he [2]continued *there* a year

L. W.

*W. Rom. 1. 16.

S. (23. 11). V. Rom. 8. 31.

and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Găl'lĭ-ō was the deputy of Ă-chā'ĭà, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This *fellow* persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open *his* mouth, Găl'lĭ-ō said unto the Jews, [m]If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O *ye* Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and *of* your law, look ye *to it;* for I will be no judge of such *matters.*

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took [n]Sŏs'-the-nēs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat *him* before the judgment seat. And Găl'lĭ-ō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Sȳr'ĭ-à, and with him Prĭs-çĭl'là and Ăq'ŭĭ-là; having [o]shorn *his* head in [p]Çĕn'chre-à: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Ĕph'e-sŭs, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired *him* to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, [q]I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: but I will return again unto you, [r]if God will. And he sailed from Ĕph'e-sŭs.

22 And when he had landed at Çæs-a-rē'à, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch.

23 And after he had spent some time *there,* he departed, and went over *all* the country of [s]Gă-lā'tĭà and Phrȳg'ĭ-à in order, [t]strengthening all the disciples.

24 ¶ [u]And a certain Jew named Ă-pŏl'los, born at Ăl-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-à, an eloquent man, *and* mighty in the scriptures, came to Ĕph'e-sŭs.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being [v]fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, [w]knowing only the baptism of Jŏhn.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Ăq'ŭĭ-là and Prĭs-çĭl'là had heard, they took him unto *them,* and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Ă-chā'ĭà, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, [x]helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, *and that* publickly, [y]shewing by the scriptures that Jē'sŭs [z]was Christ.

A. D. 55.

CHAPTER 19. 1037

1 *Paul at Ephesus.* 6 *Gift of the Holy Ghost.* 11 *Special miracles.* 24 *Uproar of the craftsmen.* 35 *Address of the townclerk.*

AND it came to pass, that, while [a]Ă-pŏl'los was at Cŏr'ĭnth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ĕph'e-sŭs: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Hō'lȳ Ghōst since ye believed? And they said unto him, [b]We have not so much as heard whether there be any Hō'lȳ Ghōst.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, [c]Unto Jŏhn's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, [d]Jŏhn verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jē'sus.

5 When they heard *this,* they were baptized [e]in the name of the Lord Jē'sus. G. 20. 28. T. 20. 23.

6 And when Paul had [f]laid *his* hands upon them, the Hō'lȳ Ghōst came on them; and [g]they spake with tongues, and prophesied. M. Rom. 1. 4.

7 And all the men were about twelve. E. 20. 22, 23. B. Rom. 8. 23.

8 [h]And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things [i]concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But [j]when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil [k]of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tȳ-răn'nus.

10 And [l]this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Ă'sĭà heard the word of the Lord Jē'sus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And [m]God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 [n]So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. E. 20. 9–12.

13 ¶ [o]Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, [p]took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jē'sus, saying, We adjure you by Jē'sus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of *one* Scē'vȧ, a Jew, *and* chief of the priests, which did so.

m ch. 23. 29. ch. 25. 11, 19.
n 1 Cor. 1. 1.
o Num. 6. 18. ch. 21. 24. 1 Cor. 9. 20.
p Rom. 16. 1.
q ch. 19. 21.
r Matt. 26. 39. 1 Cor. 4. 19. Heb. 6. 3.
s Gal. 1. 2.
t Isa. 35. 3. Dan. 11. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 2.
u 1 Cor. 1. 12. Tit. 3. 13.
v Rom. 12. 11.
w ch. 19. 3.
x John 1. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 6.
y Luke 24. 26, 46. ch. 9. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 3, 4. Gal. 3. 1. 3 Or, is the Christ.
z Gen. 49. 10. Deut. 18. 15. Ps. 16. 9, 10. Isa. 7. 14. Mic. 5. 2. Mal. 3. 1.
a 1 Cor. 1. 12.
b 1 Sam. 3. 7. ch. 8. 16. 1 Cor. 6. 19.
c ch. 18. 25.
d Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 4–12. ch. 1. 5.
e ch. 8. 12, 16. Rom. 6. 3. Gal. 3. 27.
f ch. 6. 6. 2 Tim. 1. 6.
g ch. 2. 4.
h Luke 4. 16.
i ch. 1. 3.
j 2 Tim. 1. 15. 2 Pet. 2. 2.
k ch. 9. 2.
l ch. 20. 31.
m Mark 16. 20.
n 2 Ki. 4. 29. Matt. 12. 27.
o Mark 9. 38.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, [q]Jĕ'sus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ĕph'e-sŭs; and [r]fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jē'sus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and [s]confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which [t]used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all *men:* and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

20 [u]So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ [v]After these things were ended, Paul [w]purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă and Ā-chā'ĭă, to go to Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm, saying, After I have been there, [x]I must also see Rōme.

22 So he sent into Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă two of [y]them that ministered unto him, Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs and [z]Ē-răs'tus; but he himself stayed in Ā'sĭă for a season.

23 And [a]the same time there arose no small stir about [b]that way.

24 For a certain *man* named Dē-mē'trĭ-ŭs, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Dī-ăn'ă, brought [c]no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft [d]we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ĕph'e-sŭs, but almost throughout all Ā'sĭă, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that [e]they be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Dī-ăn'ă should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Ā'sĭă and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard *these sayings,* they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, [f]Great *is* Dī-ăn'ă of the Ē-phē'sĭans.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught [g]Gā'ĭus and [h]Ăr-ĭs-tär'chus, men of Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the [i]chief of [k]Ā'sĭă, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And [l]Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great *is* Dī-ăn'ă of the Ē-phē'sĭans.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, *Ye* men of Ĕph'e-sŭs, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ē-phē'sĭans is [m]a worshipper of the great goddess Dī-ăn'ă, and of the *image* which fell down from Jū'pĭ-tĕr?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Dē-mē'trĭ-ŭs, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, [2]the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a [3]lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 [k]And when he had thus spoken he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER 20. 1038

1 *Paul's further journeys.* 7 *Celebration of the Lord's supper.* 10 *Eutychus brought to life.* 17 *Charge to elders at Miletus.* 29 *They are warned of false teachers.*

AND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them,* [a]and departed for to go into Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And *there* abode three months. And [b]when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Sўr'ĭ-ă, he purposed to return through Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă.

4 And there accompanied him into Ā'sĭă Sŏp'a-tĕr of Bĕ-rē'ă; and of the Thĕs-sa-lō'nĭ-ans, [c]Ăr-ĭs-tär'chus and Sĕ-cŭn'dus; and [d]Gā'ĭus of Dĕr'bē, and [e]Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs; and of Ā'sĭă [f]Tўch'ĭ-cŭs and [g]Trŏph'ĭ-mŭs.

A. D. 58.

q Matt. 8. 29. Mark 1. 24. Luke 4. 34. ch. 16. 17.

r Luke 1. 65. ch. 2. 43.

s Lev. 16. 21, 22. Matt. 3. 6.

t 1 Sam. 28. 7–9. 1 Chr. 10. 13. Isa. 8. 19. Dan. 2. 2. ch. 8. 9–11.

u Isa. 55. 11. ch. 6. 7. Col. 1. 6. 2 Thess. 3. 1.

v Rom. 15. 25. Gal. 2. 1.

w ch. 20. 22.

x ch. 23. 11. Rom. 15. 24.

y ch. 13. 5.

z Rom. 16. 23. 2 Tim. 4. 20.

a 2 Cor. 1. 8.

b ch. 9. 2.

c ch. 16. 16, 19.

d Prov. 15. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 10. Rev. 18. 15, 16.

e 1 Chr. 16. 26. Ps. 115. 4. Isa. 41. 24. Isa. 44. 10–20. Jer. 10. 3. ch. 17. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 4.

f Hab. 2. 18, 19. Rev. 13. 4.

g Rom. 16. 23. 1 Cor. 1. 14.

h ch. 20. 4. Col. 4. 10. Philem. 24.

i ch. 16. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 1. Rev. 1. 11.

j 1 Tim. 1. 20. 2 Tim. 4. 14.

1 the temple keeper.

2 Or, the court days are kept.

3 Or, ordinary.

k Prov. 15. 1. Eccl. 9. 17.

a 1 Cor. 16. 5. 2 Cor. 7. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 3.

b ch. 9. 23. 2 Cor. 11. 26.

c ch. 27. 2. Col. 4. 10.

d ch. 19. 29.

e ch. 16. 1. f Eph. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.

g ch. 21. 29. 2 Tim. 4. 20.

5 These going before tarried for us at Trō'as.

6 And we sailed away from Phĭl'ĭp'pī after [h]the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them [i]to Trō'as in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon [j]the first *day* of the week, when the disciples came together [k]to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights [l]in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

E 9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eū'tў-chŭs, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and [m]fell on him, and embracing *him* said, [n]Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted. E. 22. 11–13.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Ăs'sŏs, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Ăs'sŏs, we took him in, and came to Mĭt-ў-lē'nē.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next *day* over against Chĭ'os; and the next *day* we arrived at Sā'mos, and tarried at Trō-ğўl'lĭ-ŭm; and the next *day* we came to Mī-lē'tus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ĕph'e-sŭs, because he would not spend the time in Ā'sĭa: for [o]he hasted, if it were possible for him, [p]to be at Jĕ-rų'să-lĕm [q]the day of Pĕn'te-cŏst.

17 ¶ And from Mī-lē'tus he sent to Ĕph'e-sŭs, and [r]called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, [s]from the first day that I came into Ā'sĭa, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 *And* how I kept back nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house,

F 21 [t]Testifying both to the Jews, R and also to the Greeks, [u]repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jē'sus Christ. F. Rom. 1. 16. R. 26. 20.

A. D. 60.

[h] Ex. 12. 14. Ex. 23. 15. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.
[i] ch. 16. 8. 2 Cor. 2. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 13.
[j] John 20. 1. 1 Cor. 16. 2. Rev. 1. 10.
[k] Luke 22. 19. ch. 2. 42. 1 Cor. 10. 16.
[l] ch. 1. 13.
[m] 1 Ki. 17. 21. 2 Ki. 4. 34.
[n] Matt. 9. 24. John 11. 40. ch. 9. 40. ch. 20. 10.
[o] ch. 21. 4, 12.
[p] ch. 24. 17.
[q] ch. 2. 1. 1 Cor. 16. 8.
[r] 1 Tim. 4. 14.
[s] ch. 18. 19.
[t] ch. 18. 5.
[u] Mark 1. 15. Luke 24. 47. ch. 2. 38. Rom. 2. 4.
[v] ch. 19. 21.
[w] ch. 9. 16.
[x] 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 12.
1 Or, wait for me.
[x] Rom. 8. 35. 2 Cor. 4. 16.
[y] 1 Cor. 9. 24, 27. 2 Tim. 4. 7.
[z] ch. 1. 17. 2 Cor. 4. 1. Tit. 1. 3.
[a] Gal. 1. 1.
[b] Rom. 15. 23.
[c] 2 Cor. 7. 2. 1 Thess. 2. 10.
[d] Matt. 28. 20. Luke 7. 30. John 15. 15. Eph. 1. 11.
[e] 1 Tim. 4. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 2.
[f] ch. 13. 2. 1 Cor. 12. 28. 1 Tim. 4. 14.
[g] Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 9.
[h] Heb. 9. 14.
[i] Matt. 7. 15. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[j] 1 John 2. 19.
[k] ch. 19. 10.
[l] Heb. 13. 9.
[m] John 17. 17. ch. 9. 31.
[n] ch. 26. 18. Eph. 1. 18. Col. 3. 24. Heb. 9. 15.
[o] 1 Sam. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 9. 12. 2 Cor. 7. 2.
[p] ch. 15. 3. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Thess. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
[q] Rom. 15. 1. Eph. 4. 28. 1 Thess. 4. 11. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
[r] Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 8. 1 Cor. 9. 12. 2 Cor. 11. 9. Heb. 13. 1, 3.
[s] Gen. 45. 14.

22 And now, behold, [v]I go bound in the spirit unto Jē-rų'să-lĕm, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: E. Ver. 28. L.*

23 Save that [w]the Hō'lў Ghŏst witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions [x]abide me. T.†

24 But [y]none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, [z]so that I might finish my course with joy, [a]and the ministry, [b]which I have received of the Lord Jē'sus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, [c]I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I *am* [d]pure from the blood of all *men*.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all [e]the counsel of God. E. 21. 4. G. Rom. 1. 11. L.*

D 28 ¶ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the [f]Hō'lў Ghŏst hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, [g]which he hath purchased [h]with his own blood. D. Rom. 3. 24, 25.

29 For I know this, that after my departing [i]shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also [j]of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that [k]by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. K. Rom. 1. 16.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and [l]to the word of his grace, which is able [m]to build you up, and to give you [n]an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 [o]I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, [p]that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, [q]how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jē'sus, how he said, [r]It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and [s]fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21. 1039

1 *The journey to Jerusalem.* 17 *Paul's reception.* 27 *His arrest.* 31 *He is rescued by the chief captain.*

*L. Ver. 28. †T. 21. 4. ‡L. 21. 4.

A. D. 60.

AND it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Cō'ŏs, and the *day* following unto Rhŏdes, and from thence unto Păt'a-rā:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phē-nī'çiā, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Çȳ'prus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Sȳr'ī-ā, and landed at Tȳre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden. E. Ver. 11.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: [a]who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm. T. Ver. 11. L.*

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till *we were* out of the city: and [b]we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned [c]home again.

7 And when we had finished *our* course from Tȳre, we came to Ptŏl-mā'is, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next *day* we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Çæs-a-rē'ā: and we entered into the house of Phĭl'ip [d]the evangelist, [e]which was *one* of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, [f]which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried *there* many days, there came down from Jū-dæ'ā a certain prophet, named [g]Ag'a-bus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, [h]So shall the Jews at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver *him* into the hands of the Gĕn'tiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

13 Then Paul answered, [i]What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? [j]for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm for the name of the Lord Jē'sus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, [k]The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm.

16 There went with us also *certain* of the disciples of Çæs-a-rē'ā, and brought with them one Mnā'son of Çȳ'prus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 [l]And when we were come to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the *day* following Paul went in with us unto [m]Jāmes; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, [n]he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gĕn'tiles [o]by his ministry.

20 And when they heard *it*, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all [p]zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou [q]teachest all the Jews which are among the Gĕn'tiles to forsake Mō'sĕs, saying that they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may [r]shave *their* heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and [s]keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gĕn'tiles which believe, [t]we have written *and* concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them [u]entered into the temple, [v]to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Ā'çiā, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and [w]laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Ĭs'ra-el, help: This is the man, [x]that teacheth all *men* every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city [y]Trŏph'ĭ-mŭs an Ē-phē'sian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm was in an uproar.

32 [z]Who immediately took soldiers

a ch. 20. 23.
b ch. 9. 40.
c John 1. 11.
d Eph. 4. 11. 2 Tim. 4. 5.
e ch. 6. 5.
f Joel 2. 28. ch. 2. 17.
g ch. 11. 28.
h Eph. 3. 1. 4 Isa. 3. 15. ch. 20. 24.
i Rom. 8. 35. 2 Cor. 4. 10. Col. 1. 24. 2 Tim. 4. 6.
k Gen. 43. 14. 1 Sam. 3. 18. Matt. 26. 42.
l ch. 15. 4.
m ch. 15. 13. Gal. 1. 19. Jas. 1. 1.
n ch. 11. 4. ch. 14. 27. Rom. 15. 18. 1 Cor. 3. 5–9. Col. 1. 28, 29.
o ch. 1. 17.
p ch. 22. 3. Rom. 10. 2. Gal. 1. 14.
q ch. 6. 14. Gal. 5. 1.
r Num. 6. 2, 13. ch. 18. 18.
s 1 Cor. 9. 20.
t Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 17. 14. 1 Cor. 5. 1, 9. 1 Thess. 4. 3. Heb. 13. 4.
u ch. 24. 18.
v Num. 6. 13.
w Mark 10. 30. Luke 21. 12. ch. 4. 3. ch. 5. 18. Rom. 8. 35. 2 Cor. 4. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 14, 16. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
x Matt. 5. 11. Luke 6. 22. Luke 11. 49. Luke 21. 12. John 15. 20. ch. 6. 13. ch. 16. 20. ch. 17. 6. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
y ch. 20. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
z ch. 12. 6. ch. 22. 25–29. ch. 23. 27.

*L. Rom. 7. 6. †E. 28. 25. §T. 28. 25.

and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and [a]commanded *him* to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, [b]Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that [1]Ē-gŷp'tian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, [c]I am a man *which am* a Jew of Tär'sus, *a city* in Çĭ-lĭ'çĭa, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, [d]suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto *them* in the Hē'brew tongue, saying,

1040 CHAPTER 22.

1 *Paul's address to the people.* 17 *Tells of his apostleship.* 25 *He claims Roman citizenship.*

MEN, [a]brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence *which I make* now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hē'brew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 [b]I am verily a man *which am* a Jew, born in Tär'sus, *a city* in Çĭ-lĭ'çĭa, yet brought up in this city [c]at the feet of [d]Gă-mā'lĭ-el, *and* taught [e]according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and [f]was zealous toward God, [g]as ye all are this day.

4 [h]And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and [i]all the estate of the elders: [j]from whom also I received letters unto [k]the brethren, and went to Dă-măs'cus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jē-rū'să-lĕm, for to be punished.

A. D. 60.

[a] ch. 20. 23. ch. 28. 20.

[b] Luke 23. 18. John 19. 15. ch. 22. 22.
[1] This Egyptian rose A. D. 55.
[c] ch. 9. 11. Phil. 3. 5. Col. 4. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 9.
[d] 1 Pet. 3. 15.

[a] ch. 7. 2.
[b] ch. 9. 30. Rom. 11. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 32. Phil. 3. 5.
[c] Deut. 33. 3. 2 Ki. 4. 38. Luke 8. 35.
[d] ch. 5. 34.
[e] ch. 26. 5.
[f] 2 Sam. 21. 2. ch. 21. 20. Gal. 1. 14. Phil. 3. 6.
[g] Rom. 10. 2.
[h] ch. 8. 3. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
[i] Luke 22. 66. ch. 4. 5.
[j] ch. 9. 2.
[k] Rom. 9. 3.
[l] ch. 26. 12.
[m] Dan. 10. 7.
[n] ch. 9. 17.
[o] ch. 10. 22.
[p] 1 Tim. 3. 7.
[q] ch. 3. 13. ch. 5. 30.
[r] John 15. 16. ch. 9. 15. Rom. 1. 1. Gal. 1. 1. Tit. 1. 1.
[s] 1 Cor. 9. 1.
[t] ch. 3. 14. Heb. 7. 26. 1 John 1. 1.
[u] 1 Cor. 11. 23. Gal. 1. 12.
[v] ch. 23. 11.
[w] ch. 26. 16.
[x] ch. 2. 38. Heb. 10. 22.
[y] ch. 2. 21. Rom. 10. 13.
[z] 2 Cor. 12. 2.
[a] Matt. 10. 17.
[b] ch. 8. 3.
[c] Matt. 10. 17.
[d] ch. 7. 58.
[e] Luke 11. 48. Rom. 1. 32.
[f] ch. 13. 2. ch. 18. 6. Rom. 1. 5. Rom. 11. 13. Gal. 2. 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11
[g] ch. 21. 36
[h] ch. 25. 24.

6 And [l]it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Dă-măs'cus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And [m]they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Dă-măs'cus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Dă-măs'cus.

12 And [n]one Ăn-a-nī'as, a devout man according to the law, [o]having a good report of all the [p]Jews which dwelt *there*,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. Ac. 28. 8-9.

14 And he said, [q]The God of our fathers [r]hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and [s]see [t]that Just One, and [u]shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 [v]For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of [w]what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, [x]and wash away thy sins, [y]calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And [z]it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jē-rū'să-lĕm, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, [a]Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jē-rū'să-lĕm: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, [b]they know that I imprisoned and [c]beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 [d]And when the blood of thy martyr Stē'phen was shed, I also was standing by, and [e]consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: [f]for I will send thee far hence unto the Gĕn'tīles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and *then* lifted up their voices, and said, [g]Away with such a *fellow* from the earth: for it is not fit that [h]he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast

off *their* clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, [t]Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Rō'man, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard *that,* he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Rō'man.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Rō'man? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was *free* born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have [1]examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Rō'man, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands, and [u]commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

1041 CHAPTER 23.

1 *Paul before the council.* 2 *Ananias commands him to be smitten.* 12 *The conspiracy against Paul.* 27 *He is sent to Felix.*

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men *and* brethren, [a]I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ăn-a-nī'as [b]commanded them that stood by him [b]to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and [c]commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, [d]I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, [e]Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Săd'du-çees, and the other Phăr'ī-sees, he cried out in the council, Men *and* brethren, [f]I am a Phăr'ī-see, the son of a Phăr'ī-see: [v]of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. F.*

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Phăr'ī-sees and the Săd'du-çees: and the multitude was divided.

A. D. 60.

8 [w]For the Săd'du-çees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Phăr'ī-sees confess both. F. 24. 15.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were* of the Phăr'ī-sees' part arose, and strove, saying, [x]We find no evil in this man: but [y]if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, [z]let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle. S. 27. 23, 24.

11 And [1]the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, so must thou bear witness also at Rōme.

12 And when it was day, [m]certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves [1][n]under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And [o]when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then [p]Paul called one of the centurions unto *him,* and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto *him,* and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him,* What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, [q]The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there [r]lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they

[t] ch. 16. 37.

1 Or, tortured him.

[u] Matt. 10. 17. Luke 21. 12.

[a] ch. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 4. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 12. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Heb. 13. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 16.
[b] 1 Ki. 22. 24. John 18. 22.
[c] Lev. 19. 35. [d] ch. 24. 17. [e] Ex. 22. 28. Eccl. 10. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 10. 11. Jude 8.
[f] Phil. 3. 5.
[g] ch. 24. 15. 21. ch. 28. 20.
[h] Matt. 22. 23. Mark 12. 18. Luke 20. 27.
[i] Prov. 16. 7. Luke 23. 4.
[j] ch. 22. 7.
[k] ch. 5. 39. ch. 11. 17.
[l] Ps. 46. 1. Isa. 41. 10. ch. 2. 25. ch. 18. 9.
[m] Isa. 8. 9, 10. ch. 25. 3. Rom. 8. 31.
1 Or, with an oath of execration.
[n] 1 Sam. 3. 17. 2 Sam. 3. 9. 1 Ki. 2. 23. Matt. 26. 74.
[o] Job 5. 13. Prov. 21. 30.
[p] Matt. 8. 8, 9. ch. 22. 26. [q] ch. 20. 3.
[r] Ps. 10. 9. Prov. 1. 16. Isa. 59. 7. Mic. 7. 2. ch. 9. 23, 24. ch. 14. 5, 6. 2 Cor. 11. 26, 32, 33.

*F. Verse 8.

have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him, See thou* tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto *him* two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cæs-a-rē'á, and horsemen threescore and ten, and [2]spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide *them* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto Fē'lix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Clau'dĭ-ŭs Lȳ'sĭ-as unto the most excellent governor Fē'lix *sendeth* greeting.

27 [s]This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Rō'man.

28 [t]And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused [u]of questions of their law, [v]but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and [w]gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what *they had* against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night to An-tĭp'a-trĭs.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

33 Who, when they came to [x]Cæs-a-rē'á, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read *the letter,* he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of [y]Çĭ-lĭ'çĭa;

35 I [z]will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in [a]Hër'od's judgment hall.

A. D. 60.

2 Or, archers, or, javelin casters.

s verse 10. ch. 20. 23. ch. 21. 33.
t ch. 22. 30.
u ch. 18. 15. ch. 24. 5, 6. Ps. 27. 12. ch. 26. 31.
v ch. 24. 8.
w ch. 8. 40.
x A city on the north west of Canaan.
y ch. 6. 9. ch. 24. 1.
z Matt. 27. 27.

a ch. 21. 27.
b ch. 23. 2, 30, 35.
c Ps. 12. 2. Ps. 55. 21.
d Matt. 5. 11. Mark 10. 30. Luke 11. 49. John 15. 20. ch. 6. 13. ch. 16. 20. ch. 17. 6. Rom. 8. 35. 1 Cor. 4. 12, 13. 2 Tim. 3. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
1 a plague.
e ch. 21. 28.
f John 18. 31.
g ch. 21. 33.
h ch. 23. 30.
2 Felix was made procurator over Judea A. D. 53
i ch. 21. 26.
j ch. 25. 8.
k Ps. 119. 46. Amos 8. 14. ch. 9. 2.
l Ex. 3. 15. ch. 3. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 3.
m Luke 16. 16. ch. 13. 15. Rom. 3. 21. 2 Cor. 1. 20.
n ch. 23. 6.
o Dan. 12. 2. Matt. 22. 31. John 5. 28. 1 Thess. 4. 14. Rev. 20. 12.
p ch. 23. 1.
q ch. 11. 29. Rom. 15. 25. 2 Cor. 8. 4. Gal. 2. 10.
r ch. 21. 26.
s ch. 23. 30.

1042 CHAPTER 24.

1 *The charge of Tertullus.* 10 *Paul's defence.* 24 *Felix and his wife hear of Christ.* 27 *Judgment deferred.*

AND after [c]five days [b]An-a-nī'as the high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain orator *named* Tĕr-tŭl'lus, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tĕr-tŭl'lus began to accuse *him,* saying, [d]Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept *it* always, and in all places, most noble Fē'lix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 [e]For we have found this man [1]a pestilent *fellow,* and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Năz-a-rēnes':

6 [f]Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would [g]have judged according to our law.

7 [g]But the chief captain Lȳ'sĭ-as came *upon us,* and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands,

8 [h]Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years [2]a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jē-ru'sa-lĕm [i]for to worship.

12 [j]And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after [k]the way which they call heresy, so worship I the [l]God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in [m]the law and in the prophets:

15 And [n]have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, [o]that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And [p]herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and *toward* men.

17 Now after many years [q]I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 [r]Whereupon certain Jews from A'sĭa found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 [s]Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

*F. Verse 21. †W. 1 Cor. 15. 21–26.

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, [t]Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day. F. 26. c. 8.

22 And when Fē'lix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When Lȳ'sī-as the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let *him* have liberty, and [u]that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister, or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Fē'lix came with his wife Drū-sĭl'lȧ, which was a Jew'ess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. N. 26. 28, 29.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Fē'lix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. J. Rom. 2. 2–13.

26 He hoped also that [v]money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Pôr'cĭ-ŭs Fĕs'tus came into Fē'lix' room: and Fē'lix, [w]willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

A. D. 60.

t ch. 23. 6.

u ch. 27. 3.

v Ex. 23. 8. Ps. 26. 10. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

w Ex. 23. 2. Prov. 29. 25. ch. 25. 9.

1043 CHAPTER 25.

2 *Paul before Festus.* 8 *His defence.* 11 *He appeals to Cæsar.* 23 *Sent to Agrippa.*

NOW when Fĕs'tus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæs-a-rē'ȧ to Jē-rū'sȧ-lĕm.

2 [a]Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jē-rū'sȧ-lĕm, [b]laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Fĕs'tus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæs-a-rē'ȧ, and that he himself would depart shortly *thither.*

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with *me,* and accuse this man, [c]if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them [1]more than ten days, he went down unto Cæs-a-rē'ȧ; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jē-rū'sȧ-lĕm stood round about, [d]and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.

a ch. 24. 1.
b Ps. 37. 32, 33. Ps. 64. 2–6. ch. 23. 12.
c 1 Sam. 24. 11, 12. Ps. 7. 3–5. ch. 18. 14.
1 Or, as some copies read, no more than eight or ten days

d Esth. 3. 8. Ps. 27. 12. Ps. 35. 1. Matt. 5. 11, 12. Mark 15. 3. Luke 23. 2. 1 Thess. 2. 15. 1 Pet. 4. 14–16.

8 While he answered for himself, [e]Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæ'sar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Fĕs'tus, [f]willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jē-rū'sȧ-lĕm, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæ'sar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 [g]For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. [h]I appeal unto Cæ'sar.

12 Then Fĕs'tus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæ'sar? unto Cæ'sar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king Ă-grĭp'pȧ and Bĕr-nī'cē came unto Cæs-a-rē'ȧ to salute Fĕs'tus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Fĕs'tus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, [i]There is a certain man left in bonds by Fē'lix:

15 About whom, when I was at Jē-rū'sȧ-lĕm, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed *me,* desiring *to have* judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Rō'mans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 [j]But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jē'sus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because [2]I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked *him* whether he would go to Jē-rū'sȧ-lĕm, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the [3]hearing of Au-gŭs'tus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæ'sar.

22 Then [k]Ă-grĭp'pȧ said unto Fĕs'tus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Ă-grĭp'pȧ was come, and Bĕr-nī'cē, with [l]great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief

e ch. 6. 13.
f Deut. 27. 19. 2 Chr. 19. 6. Prov. 29. 25. ch. 12. 3. ch. 24. 27. Gal. 1. 10. Jas. 2. 6, 9.
g ch. 18. 14. h Prov. 14. 8. Prov. 21. 22. Eccl. 9. 18. Matt. 10. 16. ch. 26. 32. Eph. 5. 15.
i ch. 24. 27. j ch. 18. 15. ch. 23. 29. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Cor. 2. 14.
2 Or, I was doubtful how to enquire hereof.
3 Or, judgment
k ch. 9. 15. ch. 26. 1.
l Eccl. 1. 2. Jas. 1. 11. 1 Pet. 1. 24.

captains, and principal men of the city, at Fĕs'tus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Fĕs'tus said, King Ă-grĭp'pâ, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and *also* here, crying that he ought [m]not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that [n]he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Au-gŭs'tus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Ă-grĭp'pâ, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes *laid* against him.

1044 CHAPTER 26.

2 *Paul's defence before Agrippa.* 12 *Tells of his conversion.* 24 *Festus declares him to be mad.* 31 *Appeal to Rome granted.*

THEN Ă-grĭp'pâ said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Ă-grĭp'pâ, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially *because I know* thee to be [a]expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after [b]the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Phăr'i-see.

F 6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of [c]the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which *promise* [d]our twelve tribes, instantly serving *God* [e]day and night, [f]hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Ă-grĭp'pâ, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should [g]raise the dead? F. (28. 20).

9 [h]I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth.

10 [i]Which thing I also did in Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received

A. D. 62.

m ch. 22. 22.
n Matt. 27. 19, 24. Mark 15. 14. Luke 23. 4. John 18. 38. 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 22.

1 a knower.
a Deut. 17. 14–20. ch. 25. 26.
b ch. 22. 3. Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 5.
c Gen. 3. 15. Deut. 18. 15. 2 Sam. 7. 12. Ps. 132. 11. Isa. 4. 2. Ezek. 21. 7. Dan. 9. 24. Mal. 3. 1. ch. 13. 32. Rom. 15. 8.
d Jas. 1. 1.
2 night and day.
e Phil. 3. 11.
f Dan. 12. 2.
g John 16. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
h ch. 8. 3.
i ch. 22. 5.
j ch. 22. 19.
k ch. 9. 3.
l ch. 22. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 5, 6. Col. 1. 23. Gal. 1. 12. 1 Tim. 1. 12.
m ch. 9. 15. ch. 18. 6. Rom. 1. 5. Gal. 1. 15, 16. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11.
n Isa. 35. 5. Luke 1. 79.
o 2 Cor. 6. 14. Eph. 4. 18. Col. 1. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
p 1 John 3. 5.
q Luke 1. 77.
r Eph. 1. 11.
s ch. 20. 32.
t ch. 9. 20.
u Isa. 55. 7. Matt. 3. 8.
v ch. 21. 30.
w Rom. 3. 21.
x John 5. 46.
y Ps. 22. Isa. 53.
z Ps. 16. 8–11. 1 Cor. 15. 20. Col. 1. 18. Rev. 1. 5.
a Isa. 42. 6.
b 2 Ki. 9. 11. 1 Cor. 1. 23.

authority [j]from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

11 [k]And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled *them* to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted *them* even unto strange cities.

12 [l]Whereupon as I went to Dă-măs'cus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hē'brew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jē'sus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, [m]to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and *from* the Gĕn'tiles, [n]unto whom now I send thee,

18 [o]To open their eyes, *and* [p]to turn *them* from darkness to light, and [q]*from* the power of Să'tan unto God, [r]that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and [s]inheritance among them which are [t]sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Ă-grĭp'pâ, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But [u]shewed first unto them of Dă-măs'cus, and at Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, and throughout all the coasts of Jū-dæ'â, and *then* to the Gĕn'tiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do [v]works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes [w]the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill *me*.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those [x]which the prophets and [y]Mō'ses did say should come:

23 [z]That Christ should suffer, *and* [a]that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and [b]should shew light unto the people, and to the Gĕn'tiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fĕs'tus said with a loud voice, Paul, [c]thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Fĕs'tus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

R. 2 Cor. 7. 9, 10.

P

A. D. 62.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Ā-grĭp'pā, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Ā-grĭp'pā said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Chris'tian.

29 And Paul said, [c]I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bĕr-nī'çē, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, [d]This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said Ā-grĭp'pā unto Fēs'tus, This man might have been set at liberty, [e]if he had not appealed unto Çæ'sar.

1045 CHAPTER 27.

1 *Paul's voyage to Rome.* 41 *The shipwreck.* 44 *The escape to Melita.*

AND when [a]it was determined that we should sail into Ĭt'a-lў, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto *one* named Jū'lĭ-ŭs, a centurion of Au-gŭs'tus' band.

2 And entering into a ship of Ăd-ra-mўt'tĭ-ŭm, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Ā'şĭa; *one* [b]Ăr-ĭs-tär'chus, a Măç-e-dō'nĭ-an of Thĕs-sa-lō-nī'cā, being with us.

3 And the next *day* we touched at Sī'dŏn. And Jū'lĭ-ŭs [c]courteously entreated Paul, and gave *him* liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Çў'prus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Çĭ-lĭ'çĭa and Păm-phў'lĭ-ā, we came to Mў'rā, *a city* of Lў'çĭa.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Ăl-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-ā sailing into Ĭt'a-lў; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnī'dus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under [1]Crēte, over against Săl-mō'nē;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city *of* Lă-sē'ā.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because [2]the fast was now already past, Paul admonished *them*,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with [3]hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain [4][d]to Phē-nī'çē, *and there* to winter; *which is* an haven of Crēte, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing *thence*, they sailed close by Crēte.

14 But not long after there [5]arose against it a tempestuous wind, called [6][e]Ū-rŏc'lў-dŏn.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let *her* drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clau'dā, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next *day* they lightened the ship;

19 And the third *day* [e]we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crēte, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

23 [f]For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and [g]whom I serve,

24 Saying, [h]Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought [i]before Çæ'sar: and, lo, God hath [j]given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: [k]for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit [l]we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Ā'drĭ-ā, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a

c 1 Cor. 7. 7.

N. Rom. 1. 2—12.

d ch. 23. 9. ch. 25. 25.

e ch. 25. 11.

a ch. 25. 12, 25.
b ch. 19. 29. ch. 20. 4. Col. 4. 10.
c ch. 28. 16.
1 Or, Candy, a large island in the Mediterranean.
2 The fast was on the tenth day of the seventh month.
3 Or, injury.
4 Not Phenicia, the country on the north west of Canaan.
d ch. 11. 19. ch. 21. 2.
5 Or, beat.
6 A north east wind.
e Jon. 1. 5.
f Ps. 25. 14. Amos 3. 7. ch. 5. 19. ch. 23. 11. Heb. 1. 13, 14.
g Ps. 143. 12. Dan. 3. 28. John 12. 26. Rom. 1. 9. Rom. 6. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 3.
h Isa. 41. 10, 14. Isa. 43. 1
i ch. 19. 21. ch. 23. 11. ch. 25. 11.
j Gen. 18. 23—32. Gen. 19. 29. Job 42. 8.
k Num. 23. 19. 2 Chr. 20. 20. Luke 1. 45. 2 Tim. 1. 12. Tit. 1. 2.
l ch. 28. 1.

S. Rom. 8. 31.

little further, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take *some* meat: for this is for your health: for [m]there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and [n]gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken *it*, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen [o]souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and [p]cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had [q]taken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, [r]they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel [s]was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, [t]willing to save Paul, kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first *into the sea*, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped [u]all safe to land.

1046 CHAPTER 28.

1 *Events at Melita.* 16 *The arrival at Rome.* 23 *Paul preaches there.* 30 *Continues through two years.*

A. D. 63.

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called [1a]Mĕl'ĭ-tá.

2 And the [b]barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and [c]felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and [d]said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Pŭb'lĭ-ŭs; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Pŭb'lĭ-ŭs lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and [e]prayed, and [f]laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many [g]honours; and when we departed, they laded *us* with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Al-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-á, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Cās'tŏr and Pōl'lux.

12 And landing at Sўr-a-cūse', we tarried *there* three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhē'gĭ-ŭm: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pū-tē'o-lī:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rōme.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Ăp'pĭ-ī fō'rum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rōme, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but [i]Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they

m 1 Ki. 1. 52. Matt. 10. 30. Luke 12. 7.
n 1 Sam. 9. 13. Matt. 15. 36. Mark 8. 6. John 6. 11. Rom. 14. 6.
o ch. 2. 41. Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
p Job 2. 4. Matt. 6. 25.
q Or, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, etc.
r 2 Cor. 11. 25.
s Prov. 1. 16. Eccl. 9. 3. Isa. 59. 7. Mark 15. 15-20. Rom. 3. 15.
t Ps. 34. 17, 19. Prov. 16. 7. ch. 23. 10. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
u Ps. 107. 30

1 Or, Malta.
a ch. 27. 26
b Lev. 19. 18, 34. ch. 27. 3. Rom. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 11. Col. 3. 11. Heb. 13. 1, 2
c Luke 13. 2. John 9. 2.
d Num. 21. 9. Ps. 91. 13. Mark 16. 18 Luke 10. 19. Rev. 9. 3, 4.
e ch. 8. 10. ch. 10. 25. ch. 12. 23. Rev. 22. 8, 9.
f 1 Ki. 17. 20. 22. ch. 9. 40.
g Matt. 8. 8. Mark 6. 5. Mark 7. 32. Luke 4. 40. ch. 19. 11. 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28.
h Matt. 15. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 17.
i Gen. 39. 21. ch. 24. 23.

*E. (Rom. 15. 18, 19).

were come together, he said unto them, Men *and* brethren, [j]though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I [k]delivered prisoner from Jĕ-ru'-să-lĕm into the hands of the Rō'mans.

18 Who, [l]when they had examined me, would have let *me* go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against *it*, [m]I was constrained to appeal unto Cæ'sar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you:* because that [n]for the hope of Is'ra-el I am bound with [o]this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Jū-dæ'á concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where [p]it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; [q]to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jē'sus, [r]both out of the law of Mō'ses, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening.

A. D. 63.

j ch. 24. 12. ch. 25. 8.

k Judg. 15. 13. ch. 21. 33. l ch. 22. 24. ch. 24. 10. ch. 25. 8.

m ch. 25. 11. ch. 26. 32. n ch. 26. 6, 7. o ch. 26. 29. Eph. 3. 1. Eph. 4. 1. Eph. 6. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 16. Phile. 10, 13. p Luke 2. 34. ch. 24. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 12. q Luke 24. 27. ch. 17. 2, 3. ch. 26. 22, 23. r ch. 26. 6. s ch. 13. 48–50. ch. 14. 4. ch. 18. 6–8. Rom. 3. 3. t Isa. 6. 9. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Matt. 13. 14. Mark 4. 12. Luke 8. 10. u Isa. 44. 18. Matt. 21. 41. Rom. 11. 11. w Eph. 6. 19. Phil. 1. 13.

24 And [s]some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Hō'lỹ Ghōst by È-sā'ias the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, [t]Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 [u]For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent [w]unto the Gĕn'tiles, and *that* they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

31 [w]Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jē'sus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

†C. Rom. 1. 20, 21.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

ROMANS.

1047 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul's interest in the Romans.* 10 *His desire to visit them.* 18 *God angry with sin.* 21 *Sins of the Gentiles.*

PAUL, a servant of Jē'sus Christ, [a]called *to be* an apostle, [b]separated unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jē'sus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of Dā'vid according to the flesh;

4 And [1]declared *to be* the Son of God with power, according [d]to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom [e]we have received grace and apostleship, [2]for obedience to the faith among all nations, [f]for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jē'sus Christ:

7 To all that be in Rōme, beloved of God, called *to be* saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

8 First [g]I thank my God through

A. D. 60.

a Acts 9. 15. 2 Cor. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1, 25. b Acts 9. 15. c Tit. 1. 2. 1 determined. d Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 3. 8. e Eph. 3. 8. 2 Or, to the obedience of faith. f Acts 9. 15. ch. 11. 13. g Phil. 1. 3. h 1 Thess. 1. 8. 3 Or, in my spirit. i Jas. 4. 15. j ch. 15. 29. 4 Or, in you. k ch. 15. 23. l Acts 16. 7. 1 Thess. 2. 18 5 Or, in you. m Ps. 40. 9. Mark 8. 38.

Jē'sus Christ for you all, that [h]your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve [3]with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey [i]by the will of God to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that [j]I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together [4]with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that [k]oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but [l]was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit [5]among you also, even as among other Gĕn'tiles.

14 [m]I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Bär-bā'rĭ-ans; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am

*E. 5. 5. G. 12. 6–8. M. 8. 2. N. 1 Cor. 2. 11.

ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also. F. 3. 21–30.

16 For [n]I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for [o]it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. K. 3. 3, 4. T.*. W. I.

17 For [p]therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, [q]The just shall live by faith. S. 2. 6–13.

18 [r]For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, [s]who hold the truth in unrighteousness: H. 2. 2–13.

19 Because [t]that which may be known of God is manifest [6]in them; for [u]God hath shewed *it* unto them.

20 For [v]the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, *even* his eternal power and Godhead; [7]so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified *him* not as God, [w]neither were thankful; but [x]became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. C.*.

22 [y]Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools. N. 2. 5.

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible [z]God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

24 [a]Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, [b]to dishonour their own bodies [c]between themselves: C. Ver. 26.

25 Who changed [d]the truth of God [c]into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature [8]more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. A-mĕn'. C.¶.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto [f]vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like [g]to retain God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to [10]a reprobate mind, to do those things [9]which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, [11]without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but [12]have pleasure in them that do them. C. 3. 9–12.

CHAPTER 2. 1048

1 *God's judgment is impartial.* 9 *The law is for Jew and Gentile.*

THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is [a]according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And [b]thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou [c]the riches of his goodness and forbearance and [d]longsuffering; [e]not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? N. 1 Cor. 1. 18.

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart [f]treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; J. Ver. 16.

6 [g]Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 [h]To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

8 But [i]unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but [j]obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew [j]first, and also of the [1]Gĕn'tile;

10 [k]But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the [2]Gĕn'tile:

11 For there is [l]no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For [m]not the hearers of the law *are* just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. H., J., S.*.

14 For when the Gĕn'tiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, [3]their conscience also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts [4]the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

A. D. 60.

n Ps. 40. 9, 10. 2 Tim. 1. 8.
o ch. 10. 17. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 2 Cor. 10. 4.
p ch. 3. 21.
q Hab. 2. 4. Gal. 3. 11. Phil. 3. 9. Heb. 10. 38.
r Acts 17. 30. ch. 2. 5, 6.
s Job 24. 13.
t Acts 14. 17.
6 Or, to them.
u John 1. 9.
v Ps. 19. 1.
7 Or, that they may be.
w Ps. 106. 13.
x Gen. 6. 5. y Jer. 10. 14. z Isa. 40. 18.
a Ps. 81. 12. Acts 7. 42.
b 1 Cor. 6. 18. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
c Lev. 18. 22.
d 1 Thess. 1. 9.
e Isa. 44. 20. Amos 2. 4. 8 Or, rather.
f Jude 10.
9 Or, to acknowledge.
10 Or, a mind void of judgment.
g Eph. 5. 4.
11 Or, unsociable.
12 Or, consent with them.

a Gen. 18. 25. 2 Thess. 1. 6.
b Prov. 11. 21.
c Ps. 86. 5. Eph. 1. 7.
d Ex. 34. 6.
e 2 Pet. 3. 9.
f Jas. 5. 3.
g Ps. 62. 12. Isa. 3. 10, 11. Matt. 16. 27.
h 2 Cor. 4. 17. Jude 21. Rev. 2. 7.
i Isa. 3. 11. 2 Thess. 2. 12.
j 1 Pet. 4. 17.
1 Greek.
k Ps. 112. 6–9. Prov. 3. 16, 17. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
2 Greek.
l Deut. 10. 17. Deut. 16. 19. Luke 20. 21.
m Deut. 30. 12–14. Ezek. 20. 11. Luke 8. 21.
3 Or, the conscience witnessing with them.
4 Or, between themselves.

*T. 10. 8–10. †W. 3. 21–24. §C. Ver. 24. ¶C. Ver. 28–32. *H. 3. 8. J. Ver. 16. S. 6. 1, 2.

16 [n]In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men [o]by Jē'sus Christ according to my gospel. J. 3. 6. J.*

17 Behold, [p]thou art called a Jew, and [q]restest in the law, [r]and makest thy boast of God,

18 And [s]knowest *his* will, and [5]approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, [t]which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 [u]Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, [v]dost thou commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gĕn'tiles through you, as it is [w]written.

25 [x]For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore [y]if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, [z]judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For [a]he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither *is that* circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he *is* a Jew, [b]which is one inwardly; and [c]circumcision *is that* of the heart, [d]in the spirit, *and* not in the letter; whose praise *is* not of men, but of God.

*J. 1 Cor. 4. 5.

1049 CHAPTER 3.

1 *The Jews' prerogative.* 20 *Flesh not justified by law.* 28 *All justified by faith.*

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit *is there* of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that [e]unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if [5]some did not believe? [f]shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

4 [g]God forbid: yea, let [h]God be true, but [i]every man a liar; as it is written, [k]That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou are judged.

A. D. 60.

n Rev. 20. 12.
o John 5. 22.
p ch. 9. 6.
q Mic. 3. 11.
r John 8. 41.
s Deut. 4. 8.
5 Or, triest the things that differ.
t 2 Tim. 3. 5.
u Matt. 23. 3.
v Mal. 3. 8.
w 2 Sam. 12. 14. Isa. 52. 5.
x Gal. 5. 3.
y Acts 10. 34.
z Matt. 12. 41.
a Matt. 3. 9. John 8. 39. Acts 13. 26. Gal. 6. 15. Rev. 2. 9.
b 1 Pet. 3. 4.
c Phil. 3. 3. Col. 2. 11.
d ch. 7. 6. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
a Deut. 4. 7.
b Heb. 4. 2.
c Num. 23. 19.
d Job 40. 8.
e John 3. 33.
f Ps. 62. 9.
g Ps. 51. 4.
h Gal. 3. 15.
i Gen. 18. 25. Ps. 9. 8.
j ch. 5. 20.
1 charged.
k ch. 1. 28.
l Gal. 3. 22.
m Ps. 14. 1.
n Ps. 5. 9.
o Ps. 140. 3.
p Ps. 10. 7.
q Prov. 1. 16.
r Ps. 36. 1. Luke 23. 40.
s Ezek. 16. 63.
t ch. 2. 2.
2 Or, subject to the judgment of God.
u Ps. 143. 2. Gal. 2. 16. Eph. 2. 8, 9. Tit. 3. 5.
v ch. 7. 7.
w Isa. 45. 24. ch. 1. 17. Heb. 11. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
x 1 Pet. 1. 10.
y ch. 4.
z Col. 3. 11.
a Gal. 3. 22.
b Matt. 20. 28. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
3 Or, foreordained.
c Lev. 16. 15. Isa. 53. 11. 1 John 4. 10.
4 Or, passing over.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? *Is* God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then [h]how shall God judge the world? J. 14. 10–12.

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not *rather*, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) [l]Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just. H. 6. 23.

9 What then? are we better *than they?* No, in no wise: for we have before [1k]proved both Jews and Gĕn'tiles, that [l]they are all under sin;

10 As it is written, [m]There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is none that doeth good, no, not one. A. Ver. 19. C. Ver. 17–20.

13 [n]Their throat *is* an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; [o]the poison of asps *is* under their lips:

14 [p]Whose mouth *is* full of cursing and bitterness:

15 [q]Their feet *are* swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery *are* in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 [r]There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that [s]every mouth may be stopped, and [t]all the world may become [2]guilty before God. A. Ver. 22, 23.

20 Therefore [u]by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for [v]by the law *is* the knowledge of sin. C. 6. 16, 17. G.*.

21 But now [w]the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law [x]and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God *which is* [y]by faith of Jē'sus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for [z]there is no difference:

23 For [a]all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; A. 5. 12.

24 Being justified freely [b]by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jē'sus: W. V.

25 Whom God hath [3]set forth [c]*to be* a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the [4]remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

h Gen. 18. 25. Ps. 9. 8.
i ch. 5. 20.
1 charged.
k ch. 1. 28.
l Gal. 3. 22.
m Ps. 14. 1.
n Ps. 5. 9.
o Ps. 140. 3.
p Ps. 10. 7.
q Prov. 1. 16.
r Ps. 36. 1. Luke 23. 40.
s Ezek. 16. 63.
t ch. 2. 2.
2 Or, subject to the judgment of God.
u Ps. 143. 2. Gal. 2. 16. Eph. 2. 8, 9. Tit. 3. 5.
v ch. 7. 7.
w Isa. 45. 24. ch. 1. 17. Heb. 11. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
x 1 Pet. 1. 10.
y ch. 4.
z Col. 3. 11.
a Gal. 3. 22.
b Matt. 20. 28. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
3 Or, foreordained.
c Lev. 16. 15. Isa. 53. 11. 1 John 4. 10.
4 Or, passing over.

A. D. 60.

26 To declare, *I say*, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jĕ'sus. G. 1. 1.

27 [d]Where *is* boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude [e]that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gĕn'tiles? Yes, of the Gĕn'tiles also: L. 1. 3.

30 Seeing *it is* one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith. F. 4. 3.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. W. 5. 18.

d 1 Cor. 1. 29. Eph. 2. 9.

e Gal. 2. 16. Tit. 3. 5.

1050 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Abraham justified by faith.* 13 *The promise made through faith.* 24 *Our faith shall be imputed to us for righteousness.*

WHAT shall we say then that A'brā-hăm our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if A'brā-hăm were justified by works, he hath *whereof* to glory; but not before God. F. Ver. 16.

3 For what saith the scripture? [a]A'brā-hăm believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now [b]to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. G. Ver. 14.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth [c]the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as Dā'vid also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God [d]imputeth righteousness without works, L. Verse 12.

7 *Saying*, [e]Blessed *are* they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed *is* the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 *Cometh* this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to A'brā-hăm for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And [f]he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had yet* being uncircumcised: that [g]he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father A'brā-hăm, which *he had* being *yet* uncircumcised. L. Ver. 16.

13 For the promise, that he should be the [h]heir of the world, *was* not to A'brā-hăm, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. M. 5. 5. L. 18.

14 For [i]if they which are of the law *be* heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect: G. 3. 3.

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, *there is* no transgression. F. Ver. 23, 24. L. Ver. 22–24.

16 Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* [j]by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of A'brā-hăm; [k]who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) [l]before him whom he believed, *even* God, [l]who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those [m]things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, [n]So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, [o]he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sā'rah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now [p]it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe [q]on him that raised up Jē'sus our Lord from the dead; L. 5. 1. F. 5. 1, 2.

25 [r]Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

a Gen. 15. 6. Gal. 3. 6. Jas. 2. 23.
b ch. 9. 32. ch. 11. 6.
c Josh. 24. 2. Acts 13. 39. Gal. 2. 16.
d Jer. 23. 6. Dan. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 30. 2 Cor. 5. 19. 2 Pet. 1. 1. Rev. 5. 9.
e Ps. 32. 1, 2.
f Gen. 17. 10. g Luke 19. 9. John 8. 39.
h Gen. 12. 3. Gal. 3. 29.
i Gal. 3. 18.
j ch. 3. 24. Col. 3. 11.
k ch. 9. 8.
l Or, like unto him.
l ch. 8. 11. Eph. 2. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 13.
m 1 Cor. 1. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 10.
n Gen. 15. 5.
o Heb. 11. 11.
p 2 Tim. 3. 16.
q Acts 13. 30. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
r Isa. 53. 5. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 1 John 1. 7.

CHAPTER 5. 1051

1 *Justification by faith.* 12 *Sin through Adam.* 17 *Life through Christ.*

THEREFORE being justified by faith, we have [a]peace with God through our Lord Jē'sus Christ: L. .

2 [b]By whom also we have access by faith into this grace [c]wherein we stand, [d]and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. F. 5. 14. K. Ver. 9–11.

3 And not only *so*, but [e]we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; J. 1.

4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope: T. I Cor. 11. 32

a Isa. 32. 17. John 16. 33. Eph. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20.
b John 10. 9. Eph. 3. 12. Heb. 10. 19.
c 1 Cor. 15. 1.
d Ps. 16. 9–11. ch. 15. 13. Heb. 3. 6.
e Matt. 5. 11. ch. 8. 35–37. Phil. 2. 17.

*L. Ver. 6–21. †J. 12. 12.

5 [f]And hope maketh not ashamed; [o]because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Hō'lў Ghōst which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, [h]in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But [h]God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified [i]by his blood, we shall be saved [j]from wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, [k]we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved [l]by his life.

11 And not only *so*, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jē'sus Christ, by whom we have now received the [2]atonement.

12 Wherefore, as [m]by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, [3]for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but [n]sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Ad'ăm to Mō'ses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Ad'ăm's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also *is* the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jē'sus Christ, hath abounded [o]unto many.

16 And not as *it was* by one that sinned, *so is* the gift: for the judgment *was* by one to condemnation, but the free gift *is* of many offences unto justification.

17 For if [4]by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jē'sus Christ.)

18 Therefore as [5]by the offence of one *judgment came* upon all men to condemnation; even so [6]by the righteousness of one *the free gift came* [p]upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover [q]the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much [r]more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

A. D. 60.

f Phil. 1. 20.
g Matt. 22. 36, 37. 2 Cor. 1. 22. Gal. 4. 6. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 8. 10.
1 Or, according to the time.
h John 15. 13. 1 Pet. 3. 18.
i 1 John 1. 7.
j 1 Thess. 1. 10.
k 2 Cor. 5. 18.
l John 14. 19.
2 Or, reconciliation.
m Ezek. 18. 4.
3 Or, in whom.
n 1 John 3. 4.
o Isa. 53. 11. Matt. 20. 28. Heb. 9. 28.
4 Or, by one offence.
5 Or, by one offence.
6 Or, by one righteousness.
p John 12. 32. Heb. 2. 9.
q John 15. 22. ch. 3. 20. Gal. 3. 19.
r Luke 7. 47. 1 Tim. 1. 14.

CHAPTER 6. 1052

1 *We may not live in sin.* 12 *Let not sin reign.* 23 *Death the wages of sin.*

WHAT shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are [a]dead to sin, live any longer therein? S. Verse 6.

3 Know ye not, that [b]so many of us as [1]were baptized into Jē'sus Christ [c]were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are [d]buried with him by baptism into death: that [e]like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, [f]even so we also should walk in newness of life.

5 [g]For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness* of *his* resurrection: S. Ver. 11–23.

6 Knowing this, that [h]our old man is crucified with *him*, that [2]the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For he that is dead is [3]freed from sin.

8 Now [i]if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that [k]Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but [l]alive unto God through Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

12 [m]Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your members *as* [4]instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members *as* instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For [n]sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, [o]because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine [4]which was delivered you, C.

18 Being then [p]made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh:

a ch. 3. 19, 20. Gal. 2. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
b Col. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
1 Or, are.
c 1 Cor. 15. 29.
d Col. 2. 12.
e 1 Cor. 6. 14.
f 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. Eph. 4. 22. Heb. 12. 1, 2. 1 Pet. 4. 1.
g Eph. 2. 5, 6. Phil. 3. 10.
h Gal. 2. 20.
i Col. 2. 11.
2 justified.
j 2 Cor. 5. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 11.
k Rev. 1. 18
l Gal. 2. 19.
m Eph. 4. 22.
3 arms, or, weapons.
n Ps. 130. 7, 8. Mic. 7. 19. John 8. 36. Gal. 5. 18. Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 8. 10.
o 1 Cor. 9. 21.
4 whereto ye were delivered.
p Luke 1. 74, 75. Gal. 5. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 16.

for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free [5]from righteousness.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things *is* death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

23 For [q]the wages of sin *is* death; but [r]the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jĕ'sus Christ our Lord.

S. 7. 4. H. 9. 22.

A. D. 60.

5 to righteousness.

q Gen. 2. 17. ch. 5. 12. Jas. 1. 15. Rev. 21. 8.
r John 3. 14. ch. 2. 7.

1053 CHAPTER 7. 1054

1 *Limit of the law.* 12 *It is holy and just.*

KNOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For [a]the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to *her* husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of *her* husband.

3 So then [b]if, while *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

S. 8. 1–14.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become [c]dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be [d]married to another, *even* to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the [1]motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members [e]to bring forth fruit unto death. C.*

6 But now we are delivered from the law, [2]that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve [f]in newness of spirit, and not *in* the oldness of the letter. W. S. 1 Th. L.*

7 What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, [g]I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known [3]lust, except the law had said, [h]Thou shalt not covet.

8 But [i]sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For [j]without the law sin *was* dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, [k]which *was ordained* to life, I found *to be* unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew *me*.

C. Ver. 14–25.

a Matt. 19. 6. 1 Cor. 7. 39.
b Matt. 5. 32. Mark 10. 12. Luke 16. 18. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Gal. 5. 19, 21. Heb. 13. 4.
c ch. 6. 14. Gal. 2. 19. Eph. 2. 15. Col. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
d Hos. 2. 19. 2 Cor. 11. 2.
1 passions.
e ch. 6. 21. Gal. 5. 19, 21. Jas. 1. 15.
2 Or, being dead to that.
f Ezek. 11. 19. John 4. 23. ch. 2. 29. 2 Cor. 3. 6. Gal. 2. 19, 20.
g ch. 3. 20.
3 Or, concupiscence.
h Ex. 20. 17. Mic. 2. 2. Eph. 5. 3.
i ch. 4. 15. j 1 Cor. 15. 56.
k Lev. 18. 5. Ezek. 20. 13. 2 Cor. 3. 7.
l Ps. 19. 8. 1 Tim. 1. 8.
m 1 Ki. 21. 20, 25.
4 know.
n Gal. 5. 17.
o Gen. 8. 21.
p Job 28. 12. Ps. 1. 2. Heb. 8. 10.
q 2 Cor. 4. 16.
5 Or, this body of death.

12 Wherefore [l]the law *is* holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, [m]sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I [4]allow not: for [n]what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that *it is* good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that [o]in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I [p]delight in the law of God after [q]the inward man:

23 But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from [5]the body of this death?

25 I thank God through Jĕ'sus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

C. 8. 5–8. L. 8. 1–4.

CHAPTER 8. 1054

1 *The law of the Spirit.* 17 *God's children.* 26 *The Spirit helps infirmity.* 28 *The Christian's hope.* J. Ver. 15.

THERE *is* therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jĕ'sus, who [a]walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For [b]the law of [c]the Spirit of life in Christ Jĕ'sus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For [d]what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and [1]for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. K.*

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but

l Gal. 5. 16. b John 8. 36. ch. 3. 27. Gal. 2. 19.
c 1 Cor. 15. 45. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
d Heb. 7. 18.
1 Or, by a sacrifice for sin.

*C. Ver. 9–11. †L. S. 1

*K. Ver. 33–39. †E. Ver. 15. H. Ver. 11. M. Ver. 26, 27.

they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

6 For to be carnally minded *is* death; but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.

7 Because the carnal mind *is* enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God. C. 1 Cor. 2. 14.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. A. 2 Cor. 5. 14. G.* O.†

10 And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. F. Ver. 17–25.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. S. 11. 20–22. O. 9. 15, 16.

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: W. R. S. L.

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be revealed in us. T. M. 12.

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected *the same* in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only *they*, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but

A. D. 60.

e 1 Cor. 2. 15. Gal. 5. 22.
2 the minding of the flesh.
3 the minding of the Spirit.
4 the minding of the flesh.

f 1 Cor. 3. 16.

g John 3. 34. 1 Pet. 1. 11.

h Isa. 26. 19. ch. 6. 4, 5. 1 Cor. 6. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Eph. 2. 5.
5 Or, because of his Spirit.

i ch. 6. 21, 22. Gal. 6. 8.

j Heb. 2. 15. k 2 Tim. 1. 7. 1 John 4. 18.
l Isa. 56. 5. Mark 14. 36. Gal. 4. 5, 6.
m 2 Cor. 1. 22. Eph. 1. 13.
n Matt. 25. 21. John 17. 24. Acts 26. 18. Gal. 4. 7.
o 2 Cor. 4. 17. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.
p 2 Pet. 3. 13.
q 1 John 3. 2.
r Gen. 3. 19.
6 Or, every creature.
s Jer. 12. 11.
t 2 Cor. 5. 5.
u Luke 20. 36.
v Heb. 11. 1.
w Matt. 20. 22.
x Zech. 12. 10. Matt. 10. 20. Eph. 6. 18.
y 1 Thess. 2. 4. Rev. 2. 23.
7 Or, that.
z 1 John 5. 14.
a Gen. 50. 20. Prov. 12. 21. 2 Cor. 4. 17.
b 2 Tim. 1. 9.
c Ps. 1. 6. Jer. 1. 5. Matt. 7. 23. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
d Eph. 1. 5.
e John 17. 22.
f Col. 1. 18.
g Eph. 4. 4. Heb. 9. 15.
h 1 Cor. 6. 11.
i Isa. 50. 8. Gal. 3. 8.
j Isa. 53. 12. Heb. 7. 25.
k Ps. 44. 22.
l 1 John 5. 4.
m Col. 1. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
n John 10. 28.

hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? F. 9. 30–33.

25 But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*. F. 1 Cor. 6. 14.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. E. 1 Cor. 4. 5.

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what *is* the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to *the will of* God. E. 9. 1.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to *his* purpose. A.† U.§.

29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate *to be* conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified. V. Ver. 35–39.

31 What shall we then say to these things? If God *be* for us, who *can be* against us? S. (Heb. 11. 33, 34).

32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? D. 1 Cor. 5. 7. L.¶

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It *is* God that justifieth.

34 Who *is* he that condemneth? It *is* Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? *shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

K. 9. 15. L. 1 Cor. 10. 13. V. 1 Cor. 15. 57.

CHAPTER 9. 1055

1 *Paul's sorrow for the Jews.* 14 *The sovereignty of God.* 18 *Mercy upon whom he will.* 24 *On the calling of Jew and Gentile.*

*G. 9. 15, 16. †O. Ver. 14.
‡L. Ver. 26, 27. §W. 12. 6–8
¶R. 1 Cor. 6. 11. ‖S. 12. 1
‡M. 1 ... †A. (1 Thes. 5. 18).
§U. 1 Cor. 2. 9. ¶L. 10. 4–13.

A. D. 60.

I SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, E. L.‡

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For [a]I could wish that myself were [1]accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: I. Ver. 25–28.

4 [b]Who are Ĭs'ra-el-ītes; [c]to whom *pertaineth* the adoption, and [d]the glory, and the [2]covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service *of God*, and [e]the promises;

5 Whose *are* the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ *came*, [f]who is over all, God blessed *for ever*. Ā-mĕn'.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For [g]they *are* not all Ĭs'ra-el, which are of Ĭs'ra-el:

7 [h]Neither, because they are the seed of Ā'brā-hăm, *are they* all children: but, In [i]Ī'saac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these *are* not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this *is* the word of promise, [j]At this time will I come, and Sā'rah shall have a son.

10 And not only *this;* but when [k]Rĕ-bĕc'cā also had conceived by one, *even* by our father Ī'saac;

11 (For *the children* being [l]not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, The [3]elder shall serve the [4]younger.

13 As it is written, [m]Jā'cob have I loved, but Ē'saū have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? [n]*Is there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid. K. Ver. 18.

15 For he saith to Mō'ses, [o]I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 [p]So then *it is* not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy. G., O.*

17 For the scripture saith unto Phā'raōh, [q]Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will *have mercy*, and whom he will he hardeneth. K. Ver. 21.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For [r]who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that [5]repliest against God? [t]Shall the thing formed say to him that formed *it*, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the [u]potter power over the clay; of the same lump to make [v]one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? K. Ver. 20.

22 *What* if God, willing to shew *his* wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering [w]the vessels of wrath [6]fitted to destruction: H. 11. 20–22.

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory, K. 10. 4.

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gĕn'tīles?

25 As he saith also in Ō'see, [x]I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 [y]And it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Ē-sā'ĭas also crieth concerning Ĭs'ra-el, [z]Though the number of the children of Ĭs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish [7]the work, and cut *it* short in righteousness: [a]because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth. I. 10. I. 11. 2.

29 And as Ē-sā'ĭas said before, [b]Except the Lord of Sā'ba-ōth had left us a seed, [c]we had been as Sŏd'o-mā, and been made like unto Gō-mŏr'rhā. R.*

30 What shall we say then? That the Gĕn'tīles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith. G. 10. 19, 20.

31 But Ĭs'ra-el, which followed after the law of righteousness, [d]hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For [e]they stumbled at that stumblingstone; G. 10. 1–3.

33 As it is written, [f]Behold, I lay in Sī'ŏn a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be [8]ashamed. W. 10. 4. F. 10. 4.

CHAPTER 10. 1056

5 *Of the law and faith.* 11 *Salvation is open to all believers.*

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Ĭs'ra-el is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record [g]that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. G. 11. 5, 6.

3 For they being ignorant of [h]God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own [i]righteousness, have not [j]submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For [k]Christ *is* the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. F. Ver. 6–11. O. 1 Cor. 3. 11. K. Ver. 11. W. Ver. 6–13.

a Ex. 32. 32. 1 Or, separated.
b Deut. 7. 6. Ps. 50. 5.
c Deut. 14. 1.
d Ps. 63. 2. 2 Or, testaments.
e Acts 13. 32. ch. 4. 13. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 12.
f Ps. 45. 6. Jer. 23. 6. Mic. 5. 2. John 1. 1. Acts 20. 28. Heb. 1. 8. 1 John 5. 20.
g Gal. 6. 16.
h Gal. 4. 23.
i Gen. 21. 12. Heb. 11. 18.
j Gen. 17. 21.
k Gen. 25. 21.
l Eph. 1. 4. 3 Or, greater.
4 Or, lesser.
m Deut. 21. 15. Luke 14. 26.
n Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Job 8. 3. ch. 9. 14.
o Ex. 33. 19.
p Ps. 115. 3.
q Ex. 9. 16. Prov. 16. 4.
r Job 9. 12. 5 Or, answerest again, or, disputest with God.
s Job 33. 13.
t Isa. 29. 16. Isa. 45. 9.
u Jer. 18. 6. 2 Tim. 2. 20.
w 1 Thess. 5. 9. 6 Or, made up.
x Hos. 2. 23.
y Hos. 1. 10.
z Isa. 10. 22. 7 Or, the account.
a Isa. 28. 22.
b Isa. 1. 9. Lam. 3. 22.
c Isa. 13. 19.
d Gal. 5. 4.
e Luke 2. 34. 1 Cor. 1. 23.
f Ps. 118. 22. Isa. 8. 14. Matt. 21. 42. 1 Pet. 2. 6, 8. 8 Or, confounded.
a 2 Ki. 10. 16. John 16. 2. Phil. 3. 6.
b Ps. 71. 15, 16, 19. John 16. 8, 9, 10 ch. 1. 17. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
c Phil. 3. 9.
d Heb. 10. 29.
e Matt. 5. 17. Gal. 3. 24.

*G. Ver. 31, 32. O. 10. 3, 4. E. 15. 18, 19. ‡L. 12

*R. 11. 1–5.

5 For Mō'ses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, [f]That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, [g]Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring [h]Christ down *from above*:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to [i]bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jē'sus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, [j]Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For [k]there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for [l]the same Lord over all [m]is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 [n]For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without [o]a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, [p]How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But [q]they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Ē-sā'ias saith, [r]Lord, who hath believed [1]our [2]report?

17 So then faith *cometh* by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, [s]their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Iş'ra-ēl know? First Mō'ses saith, [t]I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are* no people, *and* by a [u]foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Ē-şā'ias is very bold, and saith, [v]I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Iş'ra-ēl he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

1057 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Israel not cast off.* 18 *Gentiles may not boast.* 26 *Hope of Israel's conversion.* 33 *God's judgments.*

I SAY then, [a]Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For [b]I also am an Iş'ra-el-īte, of the seed of A'brā-hăm, *of* the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn.

2 God hath not cast away his people which [c]he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith [1]of Ē-lī'as? how he maketh intercession to God against Iş'ra-el, saying,

3 [d]Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to *the image of* Bā'al.

5 [e]Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 And [f]if by grace, then *is it* no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? [g]Iş'ra-el hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the [h]election hath obtained it, and the rest were [i]blinded

8 (According as it is written, [j]God hath given them the spirit of [3]slumber, [k]eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And Dā'vid saith, [l]Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they [m]should fall? God forbid: but *rather* [n]through their fall salvation *is come* unto the Gĕn'tīles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the world, and the [o]diminishing of them the riches of the Gĕn'tīles; how much more their [p]fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gĕn'tīles, inasmuch as [q]I am the apostle of the Gĕn'tīles, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which are* my flesh, and [r]might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them *be* the reconciling of the world, what *shall* the receiving *of them be*, but life from the dead?

16 For if [s]the firstfruit *be* holy, the lump *is* also *holy:* and if the root *be* holy, so *are* the branches.

17 And if [t]some of the branches be broken off, [u]and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in [v]among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 [w]Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

A. D. 60.

f Lev. 18. 5.
g Deut.30.12.
h Heb. 8. 1.
i ch. 4. 25. 1 Cor. 15. 3, 4. Rev. 1. 18.
j Isa. 28. 16. Jer 17. 7. ch. 9. 33.
k Acts 15. 9.
l Acts 10. 36.
m Eph. 1. 7.
n Joel 2. 32. Acts 2. 21.
o Tit. 1. 3.
p Isa. 52. 7.
q Heb. 4. 2.
r John 12. 38. 1 the hearing of us.
s Or, preaching.
s Ps. 19. 4. Matt. 24. 14.
t Deut. 32. 21.
u Tit. 3. 3.
v Isa. 65. 1.
a 1 Sam. 12. 22. Ps. 94. 14. Amos 9. 8, 9.
b Acts 22. 3. Phil. 3. 5.
c ch. 8. 29. 1 in Elias.
d 1 Ki. 19. 10.
e ch. 9. 27.
f Deut. 9. 4, 5.
g ch. 10. 3.
h John 10. 28. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
2 Or, hardened.
i 2 Cor. 3. 14.
j Isa. 29. 10. Matt. 13. 14. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26, 27.
3 Or, remorse.
k Deut. 29. 4. Isa. 6. 9. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2.
l Ps. 69. 22.
m Ezek. 18. 23.
n Acts 13. 46. Acts 18. 6.
4 Or, decay, or, loss.
o Isa. 11. 11, 12, 16. Jer. 30. 4-24. Mic. 4. 1, 2. Zech. 2. 11.
p Acts 9. 15. Acts 22. 21. Gal. 1. 16. Eph 3. 8.
q 1 Cor. 7. 16. Jas. 5. 20.
r Lev. 23. 10.
s Jer. 11. 16.
t Eph. 2. 12.
5 Or, for them.
u 1 Cor. 10. 12.

*L. Ver. 21. †W. 2 Cor. 5. 14, 15. *R. Ver. 7–12. †G. 1 Cor. 1. 18–21. §R. Ver. 15. ¶G. Ver. 15–29. ‖I. Ver. 15–29.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in.
20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. [u]Be not highminded, but [v]fear:
21 For if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee.
22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, [w]if thou continue in *his* goodness: otherwise [x]thou also shalt be cut off.
23 And they also, [y]if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.
24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural *branches*, be graffed into their own olive tree?
25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that [6]blindness in part is happened to Is'ra-el, [a]until the fulness of the Gĕn'tiles be come in.
26 And so [b]all Is'ra-el shall be saved: as it is written, [c]There shall come out of Si'ŏn the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jā'cob:
27 [d]For this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.
28 As concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, *they are* [e]beloved for the fathers' sakes. R.¶.
29 For the gifts and calling of God *are* [f]without repentance. G.‡. I.**.
30 For as ye in times past have not [7]believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:
31 Even so have these also now not [8]believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.
32 For God hath [9]concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. I. (End).
33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable *are* his judgments, and his ways past finding out!
34 [g]For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?
35 Or [h]who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?
36 For [i]of him, and through him, and to him, *are* all things: [j]to [10]whom *be* glory for ever. Ā-mĕn'.

A. D. 60.

u ch. 12. 16.
u Phil. 2. 12.
x 1 Cor. 15. 2. Heb. 3. 6.
y John 15. 2.
z 2 Cor. 3. 16. 6 hardness.
a Luke 21. 24. Rev. 7. 9.
b Isa. 60. 15. Jer. 3. 18.
c Ps. 14. 7. Isa. 59. 20.
d Jer. 31. 31. Heb. 8. 8
e Deut. 9. 5. f Num. 23. 19. 7 Or, obeyed. 8 Or, obeyed. 9 Or, shut them all up together.
g Isa. 40. 13. h Job 35. 7.
i John 1. 3. 1 Cor. 8. 6.
j Rev. 1. 6. 10 him.

1058 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Of God's mercies.* 6 *Attention to one's calling.* 9 *On love and other duties.* 19 *Revenge forbidden.*

I BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye [k]present your bodies [l]a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service. S.*. S.‡.
2 And [c]be not conformed to this world: but [d]be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may [e]prove what *is* that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.
3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think *of himself* more highly than he ought to think; but to think [1]soberly, according as God hath dealt [f]to every man the measure of faith.
4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:
5 So [g]we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.
6 [k]Having then gifts differing [2]according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of faith;
7 Or ministry, *let us wait on our* ministering: or [3]he that teacheth, on teaching; W. 14. 17. G. 15. 10. T.§.
8 Or [k]he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that [2]giveth, *let him do it* [3]with simplicity; [4]he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. L.¶.
9 *Let* love be without dissimulation. [m]Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.
10 *Be* kindly affectioned one to another [4]with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;
11 Not slothful in business; [n]fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
12 [o]Rejoicing in hope; [p]patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; J. 2 Cor. 1. 3–10.
13 [q]Distributing to the necessity of saints; [r]given to hospitality.
14 [s]Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.
15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.
16 *Be* of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but [5]condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. ‡.
17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.
18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.
19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, [t]Vengeance *is* mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.
20 [u]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.
21 [v]Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. S. 13. 14.

a 1 Cor. 6. 13. b Heb. 10. 20. c John 7. 7. Gal. 1. 4. Eph. 2. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 14. d Eph. 1. 18. Col. 1. 21, 22. e Eph. 5. 10, 17. 1 Thess. 4. 3. 1 to sobriety. f 1 Cor. 12. 7. Eph. 4. 7. g Eph. 1. 23. h 1 Cor. 12. 4–11. i 1 Pet. 4. 10. k 1 Cor. 12. 10 j Gal. 6. 6. k Acts 15. 32. 1 Cor. 14. 3. 2 Or, imparteth. 3 Or, liberally. l Acts 20. 28. 1 Pet. 5. 2. m Amos 5. 15. 4 Or, in the love of the brethren. n Rev. 3. 15. o Heb. 3. 6. p Heb. 10. 36. q Heb. 6. 10. r Heb. 13. 2. s 1 Pet. 3. 9. 5 Or, be contented with mean things. t Deut. 32. 35. u Prov. 25. 21. v 1 Pet. 2. 21.

†S. 12. 1, 2. §F. 15. 13. ¶R. 1 Thes. 2. 16. ‡G. 15. 12. **I. Ver. 32.

1059 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Of duties to rulers.* 8 *Love the fulfilment of the law.* 11 *Works of darkness.*

LET every soul [c]be subject unto the higher powers. For [b]there is no power but of God: the powers that be are [1]ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 [c]For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? [d]do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to *execute* wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore [e]*ye* must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 [f]Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due;* custom to whom custom; [g]fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for [h]he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if *there be* any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, [i]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love *is* the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high time [j]to awake out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and [k]let us put on the armour of light.

13 [l]Let us walk [2]honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, [m]not in strife and envying.

14 But [n]put ye on the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and [o]make not provision for the flesh, to *fulfil* the lusts *thereof.*

S. 14. 10–12.

1060 CHAPTER 14.

1 *On judging one another.* 13 *Take heed against giving offence.*

HIM that [c]is weak in the faith receive ye, *but* [1]not to doubtful disputations.

A. D. 60.

a 1 Cor. 7. 21. Tit. 3. 1.
b Prov. 8. 15. Dan. 2. 21. John 19. 11.
1 Or, ordered.

c 2 Sam. 23. 3. Ps. 94. 20.
d 1 Pet. 3. 13.

e Eccl. 8. 2.
f Luke 20. 25.
g Lev. 19. 3. 1 Sam. 12. 18. Prov. 24. 21. Eph. 6. 5.
h Matt. 7. 12. i Lev. 19. 18. Matt. 22. 39. Luke 10. 27. Gal. 5. 14.
j 1 Cor. 15. 34.
k Eph. 6. 13. i Phil. 4. 8.
2 Or, decently.
m Phil. 2. 3. Jas. 3. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 1, 2.
n Gal. 3. 27.
o Gal. 5. 16.

a Job 4. 3. Isa. 35. 3, 4. Matt. 12. 20.
1 Or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts.
b 1 Cor. 10. 25.
c Col. 2. 16.
d 1 Cor. 4. 4, 5. Jas. 4. 12.
e Gal. 4. 10.
2 Or, fully assured.
3 Or, observeth.
f 1 Cor. 10. 31. 1 Tim. 4. 3.
g 1 Cor. 6. 19. Gal. 2. 20.
h 2 Cor. 5. 15.
i Acts 10. 36.
j Matt. 25. 31. Jude 14, 15.
k Isa. 45. 23. Luke 24. 26. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
l Matt. 12. 36.
m 1 Cor. 8. 9.
n Tit. 1. 15.
4 common.
o 1 Cor. 8. 7.
5 common.
6 according to charity.
p ch. 12. 17.
q 1 Cor. 8. 8.
r 2 Cor. 8. 21.
s Ps. 34. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 12.
u Acts 10. 15.

2 For one believeth that he [b]may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and [c]let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 [d]Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 [e]One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day *alike.* Let every man be [2]fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that [3]regardeth the day, regardeth *it* unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it.* He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for [f]he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For [g]none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For [h]to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be [i]Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for [j]we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, [k]*As* I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. J. 1 Cor. 4. 4, 5. M. 1 Cor. 10. 12.

12 So then [l]every one of us shall give account of himself to God. S.*

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that [m]no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in *his* brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jē'sus, [n]that *there is* nothing [4]unclean of itself: but [o]to him that esteemeth any thing to be [5]unclean, to him *it is* unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest thou not [6]charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 [p]Let not then your good be evil spoken of: W. 1 Cor. 2. 14. F.† J.§

17 [q]For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Hō'lў Ghōst.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ [r]*is* acceptable to God, and approved of men. S. 1 Cor. 3. 17.

19 [s]Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith [t]one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. [u]All things indeed *are* pure;

*S. Ver. 15–18. †F. 15. 13. §J. 15. 13.

but *it is* evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 *It is* good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that [7]doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for [v]whatsoever *is* not of faith is sin.

7 Or, discerneth and putteth a difference between meats: or, staggers.
v Tit. 1. 15.

1061 CHAPTER 15.

1 *Patience with one another.* 3 *Christ the exemplar.* 28 *A promise to visit Spain.*

WE [a]then that are strong ought to bear the [b]infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

a Gal. 6. 1.
b ch. 14. 1.

2 [c]Let every one of us please *his* neighbour for *his* good [d]to edification.

c Phil. 2. 4, 5.
d ch. 14. 19.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, [e]The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

e Ps. 69. 9. † 2 Tim. 3. 16.

4 For [f]whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

f Ex. 34. 6. Ps. 86. 15.
1 Or, after the example of.
h ch. 5. 2.
i Matt. 15. 24. John 1. 11. Acts 3. 25, 26.

5 [g]Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another [1]according to Christ Jē'sus:

g ch. 16. 20.

6 That ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, [h]as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that [i]Jē'sus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, [j]to confirm the promises *made* unto the fathers:

j ch. 9. 23.
k Ps. 18. 49. m Deut. 32. 43
n Ps. 117. 1
o Isa. 9. 6, 7. Rev. 5. 5.
p 2 Pet. 1. 12
1 John 2. 21.
q 1 Cor. 8. 1
r Isa. 49. 1, 5. Acts 9. 15. Gal. 1. 15.
s Gal. 2. 7, 9. 1 Tim. 2. 7.
2 Or, sacrificing.
t Heb. 5. 1.
u Acts 14. 27. 1 Cor. 3. 6–9.
v Mark 16. 20. ch. 1. 5.
w Acts 1. 8. 1 Cor. 12. 4–11.
x 2 Cor. 10. 13.
y Isa. 52. 15.
z ch. 1. 13.
3 Or, many ways, or, oftentimes.
a Acts 19. 21.
b Acts 15. 3.
4 with you.
c Acts 24. 17.
d 1 Cor. 16. 1.
1 2 Cor. 8. 1.
e 1 Cor. 9. 11. Gal. 6. 6.
f Phil. 4. 17.
g ch. 1. 11.
h Eph. 3. 8.
i Phil. 2. 1.
j 2 Cor. 1. 11.
k 2 Thess. 3. 2.
5 Or, are disobedient.

9 And [k]that the Gĕn'tīles might glorify God for *his* mercy; as it is written, [l]For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gĕn'tīles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, [m]Rejoice, ye Gĕn'tīles, with his people.

11 And again, [n]Praise the Lord, all ye Gĕn'tīles; and laud him, all ye people. G. Ver. 16. M. (16. 20).

12 And again, Ē-sā'ias saith, [o]There shall be a root of Jĕs'se, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gĕn'tīles; in him shall the Gĕn'tīles trust. F.*

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Hō'lў Ghŏst. †

14 And [p]I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, [q]filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, [r]because of the grace that is given to me of God. S. 1 Cor. 3. 1.

16 That [s]I should be the minister of Jē'sus Christ to the Gĕn'tīles, ministering the gospel of God, that the [2]offering up of the Gĕn'tīles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Hō'lў Ghŏst. G. Ver. 27. B.*

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jē'sus Christ in [t]those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things [u]which Christ hath not wrought by me, [v]to make the Gĕn'tīles obedient, by word and deed,

19 [w]Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jē-rų'sā-lĕm, and round about unto Ĭl-lўr'ĭ-cŭm, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. E. Ver. 30. †. G. H. M. §.

20 Yea, so have I striven to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, [x]lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, [y]To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also [z]I have been [3]much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and [a]having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spāin, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, [b]and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled [4]with your *company*.

25 But now [c]I go unto Jē-rų'sā-lĕm to minister unto the saints.

26 For [d]it hath pleased them of Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ā and Ā-chā'ĭā to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jē-rų'sā-lĕm.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gĕn'tīles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, [e]their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things. G. Rev. 11. 2.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them [f]this fruit, I will come by you into Spāin.

29 [g]And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in [h]the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ. E. 1 Cor. 2. 4–16.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jē'sus Christ's sake, and [i]for the love of the Spirit, [j]that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me; F.¶.

31 [k]That I may be delivered from them that [5]do not believe in Jū-dæ'ā; and that my service which *I have* for Jē-rų'sā-lĕm may be accepted of the saints;

*F. 1 Cor. 1. 21. †B. Ver. 16.
F. Ver. 30. M. Ver. 19. J. 2 Cor. 3. 17.
G. 1 Cor. 1. 4–7. H. 1 Cor. 12. 9.
M. 1 Cor. 2. 4–10. ¶F. 2 Cor. 13. 14.

32 That I may come unto you with joy [t]by the will of God, and may with you be [m]refreshed.
33 Now the God of peace *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

1062 CHAPTER 16.

1 *Paul's concluding advice.* 3 *Salutations.* 17 *Exhortation to unity.*

I COMMEND unto you Phē'bē our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at [a]Çĕn'chre-ā:
2 [b]That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business [c]she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.
3 Greet [d]Prĭs-çĭl'lā and Ăq'ŭĭ-lā my helpers in Christ Jē'sus:
4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gĕn'tīles.
5 Likewise *greet* [e]the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved Ē-pæn'e-tŭs, who is [f]the firstfruits of Ā-chā'ĭa unto Christ.
6 Greet Mā'rў, who [g]bestowed much labour on us.
7 Salute Ăn-drō-nī'cus and Jū'nĭa, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also [h]were in Christ before me.
8 Greet Ăm'plĭ-as my beloved in the Lord.
9 Salute Ûr'bāne, our helper in Christ, and Stā'chўs my beloved.
10 Salute Ā-pĕl'lēs approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Ăr-ĭs-to-bū'lus' [i]*household*.
11 Salute Hĕ-rō'dĭ-ŏn my kinsman. Greet them that be of the [k]*household* of Năr-çĭs'sus, which are in the Lord.
12 Salute Trў-phē'nā and Trў-phō'sā, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Pēr'sis, which laboured much in the Lord.
13 Salute Rū'fus [l]chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.
14 Salute Ā-sўn'cri-tŭs, Phlē'gon, Hēr'mas, Păt'ro-bās, Hēr'mēs, and the brethren which are with them.

A. D. 60.

[t] Jas. 4. 15.
[m] 2 Cor. 7. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 16.

[a] Acts 18. 18.
[b] Matt. 25. 40. Phil. 2. 29. Col. 4. 10. 3 John 5, 6
[c] Acts 18. 2. 2 Tim. 4. 19.
[d] 1 Cor. 16. 19. Col. 4. 15. Phile. 2.
[e] 1 Cor. 16. 15.
[f] 1 Tim. 5. 10.
[g] Gal. 1. 22.
1 Or, friends.
2 Or, friends.
[h] Eph. 1. 4. 1 Thess. 5. 26. 1 Pet. 5. 14.
[i] Acts 15. Phil. 3. 2. Col. 2. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 3.
[k] 1 Cor. 5. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 6. 2 Tim. 3. 5. Tit. 3. 10. 2 John 10.
[l] Isa. 56. 10–12. Hos. 4. 8–11. Phil. 3. 19. 1 Tim. 6. 5.
[m] Col. 2. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
[n] Matt. 10. 16.
3 Or, harmless.
4 Or, tread.
[o] Acts 16. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 2.
[p] Acts 13. 1.
[q] Acts 17. 5.
[r] Acts 20. 4.
[s] 1 Cor. 1. 14.
[t] Acts 19. 22. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
[u] 1 Thess. 5. 28.
[v] ch. 2. 16.
[w] Eph. 3. 3, 5. Col. 1. 27. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
[x] 1 Cor. 2. 7.
[y] 2 Tim. 1. 10.

15 Salute Phĭ-lŏl'o-gŭs, and Jū'lĭă, Nē're-ŭs, and his sister, and Ō-lўm'pas, and all the saints which are with them.
16 [s]Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.
17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them [t]which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and [k]avoid them.
18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jē'sus Christ, but [l]their own belly; and [m]by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.
19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all *men*. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you [n]wise unto that which is good, and [n]simple concerning evil.
20 And the God of peace shall [o]bruise Sā'tan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you. Ā-mĕn'. M. 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.
21 [p]Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs my workfellow, and [q]Lu'çĭus, and [q]Jā'son, and [r]Sō-sĭp'a-tĕr, my kinsmen, salute you.
22 I Tĕr'tius, who wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord.
23 Gā'ius [s]mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. [t]Ē-răs'tus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quär'tus a brother.
24 [u]The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.
25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you [v]according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jē'sus Christ, [w]according to the revelation of the mystery, [x]which was kept secret since the world began, K. 1 Cor. 1. 25.
26 But [y]now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:
27 To God only wise, *be* glory through Jē'sus Christ for ever. Ā-mĕn'.

Written to the Romans from Corinthus, *and sent* by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

1063 CHAPTER 1.

1 *The greeting.* 10 *Exhortation to unity.* 18 *On preaching of the cross.*

PAUL, called *to be* an apostle of Jē'sus Christ through the will of God, and [a]Sŏs'the-nēs *our* brother,
2 Unto the church of God which is at Cŏr'inth, to them that [b]are sanctified in Christ Jē'sus, [c]called *to be*

A. D. 59.

[a] Acts 18. 17.
[b] John 17. 19. ch. 6. 9 11. Heb. 2. 11.
[c] Rom. 1. 7. 1 Thess. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
[d] ch. 8. 6.
[e] Rom. 3. 22.

saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jē'sus Christ [d]our Lord, [e]both theirs and ours:
3 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.
4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jē'sus Christ;
5 That in every thing ye are en-

riched by him, [f]in all utterance, and [g]in all knowledge;

6 Even as [g]the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the [1]coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

8 [h]Who shall also confirm you unto the end, [i]*that ye may be* blameless in the day of our Lord Jē'sus Christ. *.

9 [j]God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto [k]the fellowship of his Son Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no [2]divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house* of Chlō'ē, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, [l]that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of [m]Ă-pŏl'los; and I of [n]Çē'phas; and I of Christ.

13 [o]Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, but [p]Crĭs'pus [q]and Gā'ius;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of [r]Stĕph'a-năs: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 [s]For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of [3]words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. N. 2 Cor. 2. 15, 16.

18 For the preaching of the cross is to [t]them that perish [u]foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the [v]power of God. H. 3. 17.

19 For it is written, [w]I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 [x]Where *is* the wise? where *is* the scribe? where *is* the disputer of this world? hath [y]not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 [z]For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. G. Ver. 26–31. F. †.

22 For the [a]Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach Christ crucified, [b]unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ [c]the power of God, and [d]the wisdom of God.

25 [e]Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. K. Verse 30.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how [f]that [g]not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, *are called:*

27 But [g]God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea,* and [k]things which are not, [t]to bring to nought things that are:

29 That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jē'sus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: K. 1. 11.

31 That, according as it is written, [j]He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. G. 3. 11.

CHAPTER 2. 1064

1 *Paul's method of preaching.* 6 *Wisdom.* 11 *The spiritual man addressed.*

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, [a]came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, [b]save Jē'sus Christ, and him crucified.

3 And [c]I was with you [d]in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching [e]*was* not with [1]enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not [2]stand in the wisdom of men, but [f]in the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them [g]that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even* the hidden *wisdom,* [h]which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 [i]Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it,* they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, [j]Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. U. 2 Cor. 5. 1.

10 But [k]God hath revealed *them* unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. M. 3. 1.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, [l]save the spirit of man which is in him? [m]even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. N. 12. 1–11.

A. D. 59.

f 2 Cor. 8. 7.
g Acts 18. 5. ch. 2. 1, 2.
1 revelation.
h 2 Thess. 3. 3.
i 1 Thess. 5. 23.
j Num. 23. 19. Deut. 7. 9. Ps. 100. 5. Isa. 49. 7. Matt. 24. 35. Heb. 10. 23.
k John 15. 4.
2 schisms.
l ch. 3. 4.
m Acts 18. 24.
n John 1. 42.
o 2 Cor. 11. 4.
p Acts 18. 8.
q Rom. 16. 23.
r ch. 16. 15.
s Acts 26. 17.
3 Or, speech
t 2 Cor. 2. 15.
u Acts 17. 18.
v Rom. 1. 16.
w Isa. 29. 14.
x Isa. 33. 18.
y 2 Sam. 15. 31. Isa. 44. 25. Rom. 1. 22.
z Luke 10. 21.
a Luke 11. 16.
b Isa. 8. 14. Matt. 11. 6.
c Rom. 1. 4.
d Col. 2. 3.
e 2 Cor. 4. 7.
f John 7. 48.
g Ps. 8. 2. Matt. 11. 25.
h Rom. 4. 17.
i ch. 2. 6.
j Jer. 9. 23.
a ch. 1. 17.
b Gal. 6. 14. Phil. 3. 8.
c Acts 18. 1.
d 2 Cor. 10. 1. Gal. 4. 13.
e 2 Pet. 1. 16. 1 Or, persuasible.
2 be.
f 2 Cor. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 5.
g Eph. 4. 13.
h Rom. 16. 25. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 1. 2.
i Acts 13. 27.
j Isa. 64. 4.
k Matt. 16. 17. Luke 2. 26. Eph. 3. 3, 5. 1 Pet. 1. 12. Rev. 1. 1.
l Jer. 17. 9.
m Rom. 11. 33.

*C. (10. 11)
†F. Gal. 2. 16.

12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but [n]the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 [o]Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Hō'lȳ Gĥōst teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. C. 2 Cor. 4. 3. 4.

14 [p]But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: [q]neither can he know *them,* because they are spiritually discerned.

15 [r]But he that is spiritual [3]judgeth all things, yet he himself is [4]judged of no man. G. 3. 1. 2.

16 [5]For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he [5]may instruct him? [5]But we have the mind of Christ. E. 3. 1. . T. 2. 10.

1065 CHAPTER 3. 1066

2 *Milk is fit for children.* 11 *Christ the only foundation.* 16 *Men are the temples of God.* M. 2 Cor. 3. 5–18.

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, *even* as unto babes in Christ. E. Ver. 1. S. Ver. 16. 17.

2 I have fed you with [c]milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able *to bear it,* neither yet now are ye able. W. 12. 1–11. G. 7. 7.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas *there is* among you envying, and strife, and [1]divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk [2]as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I *am* of Ă-pŏl'los; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who *is* Ă-pŏl'los, but ministers by whom ye believed, [b]even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 [c]I have planted, [d]Ă-pŏl'los watered; but God [e]gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: [f]and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For [g]we are labourers together with God: ye are God's [3]husbandry, *ye are* [h]God's building.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid [i]the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But [j]let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. O. 2 Cor. 10. 17.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than [k]that is laid, which is Jē'sus Christ. G. Ver. 19, 20.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day [l]shall declare it, because it [4]shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; [m]yet so as by fire. E. 6. 11.

16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? H. (6. 9, 10).

17 If any man [5]defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the [n]temple of God is holy, which *temple* ye are. D. 2 Cor. 3. 17. S.†.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, [o]He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, [p]The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain. G. 2 Cor. 10. 18.

21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For [q]all things are yours;

22 Whether Paul, or Ă-pŏl'los, or Çē'phas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And [r]ye are Christ's; [s]and Christ *is* God's. *S. 6. 11. †S. 6. 9–11.

CHAPTER 4. 1066

1 *Of ministers and stewards.* 10 *Hardships of the apostles.*

LET a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, [c]and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's [1]judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 [b]Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and [c]then shall every man have praise of God. ‖ S. ‖ .

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and *to* Ă-pŏl'los for your sakes; [d]that ye might learn in us not to think *of men* above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who [2]maketh thee to differ *from another?* and [e]what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive *it,* why dost thou

a Heb. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 2. 1 Or, factions. 2 according to man. b Rom. 12. 3. c Acts 18. 4. d Acts 19. 1. e Isa. 55. 10. f Ps. 62. 12. Rom. 2. 6. Rev. 2. 23. g Acts 15. 4. 3 Or, tillage. h Zech. 6. 12, 13. Matt. 16. 18. ch. 6. 19. Eph. 2. 20. Col. 2. 7. 4 Rom. 15. 20. i 1 Pet. 4. 11. k Isa. 28. 16. Matt. 16. 18. l 1 Pet. 1. 7. 4 is revealed. m Jude 23. 5 Or, destroy. n Heb. 3. 1. o Job 5. 13. p Ps. 94. 11. q 2 Cor. 4. 5. r John 17. 9, 10. Rom. 14. 8. Gal. 3. 29. s ch. 8. 6. ch. 11. 3. Heb. 1. 3.

a Matt. 13. 11. Luke 12. 42. Rom. 16. 25. Eph. 1. 9. Col. 1. 26, 27. 1 Tim. 3. 9, 16. 1 day. b Matt. 7. 1. Rev. 20. 12. c Rom. 2. 29. d Rom. 12. 3. 2 distinguisheth thee. e John 3. 27. 1 Pet. 4. 10.

§J. 2 Cor. 5. 10. ¶E. 1 Thes. 2. 4. ‡J. 2 Cor. 5. 9–11.

glory, as if thou hadst not received *it?*

8 Now ye are full, [f]now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us [3]the apostles last, [g]as it were appointed to death: for [h]we are made a [4]spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We *are* [i]fools for Christ's sake, but ye *are* wise in Christ; [j]we *are* weak, but ye *are* strong; ye *are* honourable, but we *are* despised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are [k]buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 [l]And labour, working with our own hands: [m]being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, *and are* the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn *you.*

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet *have ye* not many fathers: for [n]in Christ Jē'şus I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, [o]be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you Ti-mō'the-ŭs, [p]who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 [q]But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For [r]the kingdom of God *is* not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and *in* the spirit of meekness?

A. D. 59.

[f] Rev. 3. 17.

[3] Or, us the last apostles, as.
[g] Ps. 44. 22. 2 Cor. 4. 11.
[h] Eph. 6. 12. Heb. 10. 33.
[4] theatre.
[i] Matt. 5. 11. Luke 6. 22. Acts 26. 24.
[j] 2 Cor. 13. 9.
[k] Acts 23. 2.
[l] Acts 18. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 10.
[m] Matt. 5. 44. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
[n] Rom. 15. 20. Jas. 1. 18.
[o] ch. 11. 1.
[p] Acts 19. 22. 1 Tim. 1. 2.
[q] Acts 19. 21.
[r] 1 Thess. 1. 5.

1067 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The shame of fornication.* 7 *The old leaven to be purged out.*

IT is reported commonly *that there is* fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as [a]named among the Gĕn'tiles, [b]that one should have his father's wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 [d]For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have [1]judged already, as though I were present, *concerning* him that hath so done this deed,

[a] Ps. 49. 14. Dan. 7. 22. Luke 22. 30. Rev. 2. 26.
[b] 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6.
[c] Prov. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 39. Rom. 12. 17.

4 In the name of our Lord Jē'şus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, [e]with the power of our Lord Jē'şus Christ,

5 [f]To deliver such an one unto Să'tan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jē'şus.

6 Your glorying *is* not good. Know ye not that [g]a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? D. (6. 20).

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even [2]Christ our passover [h]is sacrificed for us: D

8 Therefore [i]let us keep [2]the feast, [k]not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened *bread* of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle [l]not to company with fornicators:

10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go [m]out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, [n]if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge [o]them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without God [p]judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

[e] Eph. 5. 3.
[b] Deut. 27. 20.
[c] 2 Cor. 7. 12.
[d] Col. 2. 5.
[1] Or, determined.
[e] Matt. 18. 18. John 20. 23. 2 Cor. 2. 10.
[f] Ps. 109. 6. Acts 26. 18. 1 Tim. 1. 20.
[g] Gal. 5. 9.
[h] Isa. 53. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6.
[i] Ex. 12. 5, 6. John 19. 14. Rev. 5. 6–9.
[2] Or, is slain.
[j] Ex. 12. 15.
[3] Or, holyday.
[k] Deut. 16. 3.
[l] 2 Cor. 6. 14.
[m] John 17. 15.
[n] Matt. 18. 17. Rom. 16. 17. 2 John 10.
[o] Gal. 2. 12.
[p] Mark 4. 11. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
[q] Eccl. 12. 14.

CHAPTER 6. 1068

1 *Against going to law.* 9 *Against sensuality.* 19 *Our bodies are temples of the Holy Ghost.*

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? M

2 Do ye not know that [a]the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall [b]judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life? M. 15. 24–28.

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. [c]Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye

not rather *suffer yourselves to* be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, [d]and that *your* brethren.

9 Know ye not that [e]the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. H. 10. 5–12. E. Ver. 19.

11 And such were some of you: [f]but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, and by the Spirit of our God. K.*. L.†. S.§. R., S., B.¶.

12 [g]All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not [t]expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body *is* not for fornication, but [h]for the Lord; [i]and the Lord for the body.

14 And [j]God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us [k]by his own power. E. 17. 20–23.

15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make *them* the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for [l]two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 [m]But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth [n]against his own body.

19 What? [o]know ye not that your body is the temple of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst *which is* in you, which ye have of God, [p]and ye are not your own? E. 7. 40.

20 For [q]ye are bought with a price: therefore [r]glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. D. (7. 23). S. 9. 24–27.

1069 **CHAPTER 7.**

2 *Of marriage.* 3 *Husband and wife.* 35 *Marrying and abstaining.*

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: *It is* good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, [s]*to avoid* fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 [t]Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, except *it be* with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that [u]Sā'tan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, [d]*and* not of commandment. G.*

7 For [e]I would that all men were [f]even as I myself. But [g]every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, [h]It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But [i]if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, *yet* not I, but the Lord, [j]Let not the wife depart from *her* husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to *her* husband: and let not the husband put away *his* wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else [k]were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such *cases:* but God hath called us [l]to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt [m]save *thy* husband? or [n]how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And [o]so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? [p]let him not be circumcised.

19 [q]Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but [r]the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 [s]Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 [t]Art thou called *being* a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be [u]made free, use *it* rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, *being* a servant, is the Lord's [v]freeman: likewise also he that is called, *being* free, is [w]Christ's servant.

23 [x]Ye are bought with a price: be not ye the servants of men. D. 11. 23–25. L. 15. 3.

A. D. 59.

d 1 Thess. 4. 6.
e Isa. 3. 11.
f John 13. 10. Acts 22. 16. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 10. 22. 1 Pet. 3. 21.
g ch. 10. 23. 1 Or, profitable.
h 1 Thess. 4. 3.
i Eph. 5. 23.
j Acts 2. 24. Rom. 6. 5. 2 Cor. 4. 14.
k Eph. 1. 19.
l Gen. 2. 24. Matt. 19. 5.
m John 17. 21. Eph. 4. 4.
n Rom. 1. 24. 1 Thess. 4. 4.
o 2 Cor. 6. 16.
p Rom. 14. 7.
q Gal. 3. 13. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18. Rev. 5. 9.
r Matt. 5. 16.

s Prov. 5. 19.
b Ex. 21. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 7.
c 2 Cor. 11. 3.
d 2 Cor. 8. 8.
e Acts 26. 29.
f ch. 9. 5.
g Matt. 19. 12. ch. 12. 11.
h verse 26.
i 1 Tim. 5. 14.
j Jer. 3. 20. Mal. 2. 14, 16. Matt. 5. 32. Matt. 19. 6. Mark 10. 11, 12. Luke 16. 18.
k Mal. 2. 15.
l in peace.
m Jas. 5. 19, 20. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 2 what.
n 2 Cor. 11. 28.
o Acts 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28. Gal. 5. 2.
p Gal. 6. 15. Col. 3. 11.
q 1 Sam. 15. 22. Jer. 7. 22, 23. Matt. 5. 19. John 15. 14. 1 John 2, 3. Rev. 22. 14.
r Eph. 4. 1. 2 Thess. 3. 11.
s Gal. 3. 28.
t Isa. 58. 6.
u made free.
v Gal. 5. 13. Eph. 6. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 16.
w Lev. 25. 42. 1 Pet. 1. 18.

*K. 15. 56, 57. †L. (7. 23).
§S. Ver. 20. ¶R. 12. 13. S. 2 Cor. 3. 18. B. 12. 1–11.

24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins [v]I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one [w]that hath obtained mercy of the Lord [z]to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present [4]distress, *I say*, that *it is* good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But [y]this I say, brethren, the time *is* short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not [z]abusing *it:* for [a]the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. [b]He that is unmarried careth for the things [5]that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife.

34 There is difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman [c]careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 [d]So then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

39 [e]The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

E. 12. 1-13. T. 12. 3. L. 12. 3.

CHAPTER 8. 1070

1 *Of idolatrous meats.* 8 *On Christian liberty.*

NOW [a]as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have [b]knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And [c]if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, [d]the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that [e]an idol *is* nothing in the world, [f]and that *there is* none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are [g]called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But [h]to us *there is but* one God, the Father, [i]of whom *are* all things, and we [j]in him; and [j]one Lord Jē'şus Christ, [k]by whom *are* all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

8 But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, [2]are we the better; neither, if we eat not, [3]are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means this [4]liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be [5]emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But [l]when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER 9. 1071

1 *Paul's individual liberty.* 17 *His recompence for ministry.*

[a]AM I not an apostle? am I not free? have [b]I not seen Jē'şus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for [c]the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

A. D. 59.

v 2 Cor. 8. 8, 10.
w 1 Tim. 1. 16.
x ch. 4. 2.
4 Or, necessity.
y Matt. 24. 13. Rom. 13. 12. Phil. 4. 5. Heb. 10. 25. 1 Pet. 4. 7.
z ch. 9. 18.
a Ps. 39. 6. Jas. 4. 14.
b 1 Tim. 5. 5.
5 of the Lord.
c Luke 10. 40.
d Heb. 13. 4.
e Rom. 7. 2.
a Acts 15. 20.
b Rom. 14. 14.
c Gal. 6. 3. 1 Tim. 6. 4.
d Ex. 33. 12. Nah. 1. 7. Matt. 7. 23. Gal. 4. 9.
e Isa. 41. 24.
f Deut. 3. 24. Deut. 4. 39. Isa. 37. 16. Mark 12. 29.
g John 10. 34.
h Mal. 2. 10. Eph. 4. 6.
i Acts 17. 28. Rom. 11. 36.
1 Or, for him.
j Matt. 11. 27. John 5. 20–29. Acts 2. 36. Eph. 1. 20–23. Phil. 2. 11.
k John 1. 3. Heb. 1. 2.
2 Or, have we the more.
3 Or, have we the less.
4 Or, power.
5 edified.
l Matt. 25. 40. Acts 9. 4.
a 1 Tim. 2. 7.
b Acts 9. 3.
c 2 Cor. 3. 2.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,
4 [d]Have we not power to eat and to drink?
5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a [1]wife, as well as other apostles, and *as* [e]the brethren of the Lord, and [f]Çē'phas?
6 Or I only and Bär'na-bäs, [g]have not we power to forbear working?
7 Who [h]goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who [i]planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who [j]feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?
8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?
9 For it is written in the law of Mō'ses, [k]Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?
10 Or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that [l]he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.
11 [m]If we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?
12 If others be partakers of *this* power over you, *are* not we rather? [n]Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.
13 [o]Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things [2]live *of the things* of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?
14 Even so [p]hath the Lord ordained [q]that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.
15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for *it were* better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.
16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!
17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, [r]a dispensation *of the gospel* is committed unto me.
18 What is my reward then? *Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.
19 For though I be free from all *men*, yet have [s]I made myself servant unto all, [t]that I might gain the more.
20 And [u]unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;
21 [v]To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law;
22 [x]To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all *men*, that I might by all means save some.
23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with *you*.
24 Know ye not that they which S
run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? [y]So run, that ye may obtain.
25 And every man that [z]striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a corruptible crown; but we [a]an incorruptible.
26 I therefore so run, [b]not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:
27 But I keep under my body, and bring *it* into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be [c]a castaway. S. 10. 11, 12.

CHAPTER 10. 1072

1 *Against lust and idolatry.* 24 *Of regard for brethren.* 31 *Do all for God's glory.*

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under [a]the cloud, and all passed through [b]the sea;
2 And were all baptized unto Mō'ses in the cloud and in the sea;
3 And did all eat the same [c]spiritual meat;
4 And did all drink the same [d]spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that [1]followed them: and that Rock was Christ.
5 But with many of them God was H
not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.
6 Now these things were [2]our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.
7 Neither be ye idolaters, as *were* some of them; as it is written, [e]The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. D. 11. 29–32
8 Neither let us commit fornication, D
as some of them committed, and [f]fell in one day three and twenty thousand.
9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as [g]some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.
10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.
11 Now all these things happened S
unto them for [3]ensamples: and [h]they C
are written for our admonition, [i]upon whom the ends of the world are come.
12 Wherefore let him that thinketh M
he standeth take heed lest he fall.

A. D. 59.

d 2 Thess. 3. 9.
1 Or, woman.
e Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. Luke 6. 15. Gal. 1. 19.
f Matt. 8. 14.
g Acts 18. 3.
h 2 Cor. 10. 4.
i Deut. 20. 6. Prov. 27. 18.
j John 21. 15. 1 Pet. 5. 2.
k Deut. 25. 4.
l 2 Tim 2. 6.
m Matt. 10. 10. Rom. 15. 27.
n 2 Cor. 11. 7.
o Lev. 6. 16.
2 Or, feed.
p Luke 10. 7.
q Gal. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 17.
r Gal. 2. 7. Phil. 1. 17.
s Gal. 5. 13.
t Matt. 18. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
u Acts 16. 3.
v Rom. 2. 12. Gal. 3. 2.
w Matt. 5. 17–20. Rom. 7. 22, 25. ch. 7. 22. Gal. 5. 13, 14, 22, 23.
x Rom. 15. 1.
y Matt. 10. 22. Matt. 24. 13. Gal. 2. 2. Heb. 6. 15.
z 1 Tim. 6. 12.
a Jas. 1. 12. Rev. 2. 10.
b 2 Cor. 5. 1.
c Jer. 6. 30.

a Ex. 13. 21. Isa. 63. 11.
b Ex. 14. 22.
c Ex. 16. 15. Deut. 8. 3.
d Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 78. 15. John 4. 10. Rev. 22. 17.
1 Or, went with them.
2 our figures.
e Ex. 32. 6.
f Num. 25. 1.
g Ex. 17. 2, 7. Num. 21. 5. Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 56.
3 Or, types.
h Rom. 15. 4.
i Heb. 10. 25.

H. (11. 32). S. Ver. 31. M. 14. 24, 25. C. 11. 26.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is [4]common to man: but God *is* faithful, [j]who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also [k]make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear *it*.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 [l]The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? [m]The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For [n]we *being* many are one bread, *and* one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold [o]Is'ra-el after the flesh: [p]are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But *I say*, that the things which the Gĕn'tiles [q]sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 [r]Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and [s]the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? [t]are we stronger than he?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 [u]Let no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth*.

25 [v]Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you *to a feast*, and ye be disposed to go; [w]whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not [x]for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for [y]the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for [z]why is my liberty judged of another *man's* conscience?

30 For if I by [5]grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

31 [a]Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the [6]Gĕn'tiles, nor to the church of God:

A. D. 59.

4 Or, moderate.
j Ex. 13. 17. Ps. 125. 3. Luke 22. 32. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
k Gen. 19. 20, 21. Ps. 124. 7. Jer. 29. 11. Acts 27. 44.
l Matt. 26. 26.
m Acts 2. 42.
n Rom. 12. 5.
o Rom. 4. 12.
p Lev. 3. 3.
q Deut. 32. 17.
r 2 Cor. 6. 15.
s Deut. 32. 38.
t Job 9. 4. Ezek. 22. 14.
u Rom. 15. 1.
v 1 Tim. 4. 4.
w Luke 10. 7.
x ch. 8. 10.
y Deut. 10. 14.
z Rom. 14. 16.
5 Or, thanksgiving.
a Zech. 7. 6. Matt. 5. 16. John 15. 8. Phil. 1. 11.
6 Greeks.
a Eph. 5. 1, 2. Phil. 2. 4, 5. 2 Thess. 3. 9.
b ch. 7. 17.
1 Or, traditions.
c Rom. 14. 9. Eph. 5. 23.
d Gen. 3. 16.
e John 4. 34. Gal. 4. 4. Phil. 2. 7.
f Acts 21. 9.
g Deut. 21. 12.
h Num. 5. 18.
i Gen. 1. 26.
j Gen. 2. 21. Prov. 18. 22.
k Gen. 24. 65.
2 That is, a covering, in sign that she is under the power of her husband.
l Eccl. 5. 6
m Gal. 3. 28.
n Prov. 16. 4. Rom. 11. 36. ch. 8. 6.
3 Or, veil.
o 1 Tim. 6. 4.
p ch. 1. 10.
4 Or, schisms.
q Luke 17. 1.
5 Or, sects.
r Luke 2. 35.

33 Even as I please all *men* in all *things*, not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11. 1073

1 *Reproof of methods of worship.* 23 *Of the Lord's supper.*

BE [a]ye followers of me, even as I also *am* of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and [b]keep the [1]ordinances, as I delivered *them* to you.

3 But I would have you know, that [c]the head of every man is Christ; and [d]the head of the woman *is* the man; and [e]the head of Christ *is* God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But [f]every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were [g]shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be [h]a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as [i]he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For [j]the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman [k]to have [2]power on *her* head [l]because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless [m]neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman; [n]but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given her for a [3]covering.

16 But [o]if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare *unto you* I praise *you* not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, [p]I hear that there be [4]divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For [q]there must be also [5]heresies among you, [r]that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, [6]*this* is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and one is hungry, and [s]another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or [t]despise ye the church of God, and shame [7]them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise *you* not. D. 15. 3.

23 For [u]I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jē'sus the *same* night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do [8]in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also *he took* the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is [v]the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, [w]ye do shew the Lord's death [x]till he come. C. 15.

27 [y]Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But [z]let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh [10]damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For [a]if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, [a]we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto [11]condemnation. And the rest [b]will I set in order when [c]I come.

1074 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Of spiritual gifts.* 7 *Their profit.* 12 *The actual and spiritual body.*

NOW [c]concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know [b]that ye were Gĕn'tiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. T. Ver. S. I.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, [c]that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jē'sus [1]accursed: and [d]*that* no man can say that Jē'sus is the Lord, but by the Hō'lў Ghōst.

4 Now [e]there are diversities of gifts, but [f]the same Spirit.

A. D. 59.

6 Or, ye cannot eat.

s Jude 12.

t Lev. 19. 30. Ps. 89. 7.
7 Or, them that are poor.

u Gal. 1. 1.

8 Or, for a remembrance.

v Heb. 9. 15.
9 Or, shew ye.
w Acts 1. 11. ch. 4. 5. Heb. 9. 28.
x Num. 9. 10. Matt. 22. 11.
y 2 Cor. 13. 5. Gal. 6. 4.
10 Or, judgment.
z 1 John 1. 9.
a Heb. 12. 5.
11 Or, judgment.
b Tit. 1. 5.
c ch. 4. 19.

a ch. 14. 1.
b Eph. 2. 11.
c Mark 9. 39.
1 Or, anathema.
d Matt. 16. 17.
e Heb. 2. 4.
f Eph. 4. 4.
2 Or, ministeries.
g Eph. 1. 23.
h Rom. 12. 6.
i Gen. 41. 38, 39. Matt. 13. 11. Acts 6. 3. ch. 2. 6. Eph. 1. 17, 18.
j 2 Cor. 8. 7.
k Matt. 17. 19. l Mark 16. 18.
m Gal. 3. 5.
n Rom. 12. 6.
o 1 John 4. 1.
p Acts 2. 4.
q Rom. 12. 6–8.
r ch. 7. 7. Eph. 4. 7.
s John 3. 8. Heb. 2. 4.
t Gal. 3. 16.
u Isa. 44. 3–5. Ezek. 36. 25–27. Matt. 3. 11. John 1. 33. Rom. 6. 5.
v Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14, 16. Col. 3. 11.
3 Greeks.
v John 6. 63.
4 Or, put on.
5 Or, division.

5 And there are differences of [2]administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God [g]which worketh all in all.

7 [h]But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit [i]the word of wisdom; to another [j]the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; T. Ver. 10. H.‡. E.†.

9 [k]To another faith by the same Spirit; to another [l]the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; T. 14. 30.

10 [m]To another the working of miracles; to another [n]prophecy; [o]to another discerning of spirits; to another [p]*divers* kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, [q]dividing to every man severally [r]as he will. W. E.§

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: [s]so also *is* Christ. R.¶

13 For [t]by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, [u]whether *we be* Jews or [3]Gĕn'tiles, whether *we be* bond or free; and [v]have been all made to drink into one Spirit. E. N.‡

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body *were* an eye, where *were* the hearing? If the whole *were* hearing, where *were* the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where *were* the body?

20 But now *are they* many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those *members* of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we [4]bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that *part* which lacked:

25 That there should be no [5]schism in the body; but *that* the members

*C. 2 Cor. 1. 14. †D. 2 Cor. 12. 7–10. ‡E. Ver. 28
T. 2 Cor. 1. 6–9. §H. 15. 23.
S. 13. 1–7. ¶L. 14. 15.

should have the same care one for another.
26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.
27 Now [w]ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.
28 And [x]God hath set some in the church, first [y]apostles, secondarily [z]prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, [a]helps, [b]governments, [c]diversities of tongues. E. Phils. 2. 27.
29 *Are* all apostles? *are* all prophets? *are* all teachers? *are* all [7]workers of miracles?
30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?
31 But [c]covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way. E. 2 Cor. 1. 21, 22. G. 13. 1, 2. W. 14. 1.

1075 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Gifts nothing without charity.* 4 *In praise of charity.*

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not [c]charity, I am become *as* sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.
2 And though I have *the gift* [b]of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, [c]so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. G. Vers. 3.
3 And [d]though I bestow all my goods to feed *the poor*, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.
4 [e]Charity suffereth long, *and* is kind; charity envieth not; charity [1]vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,
5 [f]Doth not behave itself unseemly, [g]seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;
6 [h]Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but [i]rejoiceth [2]in the truth;
7 [j]Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. S. 15. 2.
8 Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall fail; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall vanish away. G. 14. 1–End
9 [k]For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.
10 But [l]when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.
11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I [3]thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.
12 For [m]now we see through a glass, darkly; but then [n]face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.
13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; [o]but the greatest of these *is* charity.

CHAPTER 14. 1076

1 *Prophecy preferable to speaking in tongues.* 12 *Both must be referred to edification.* 34 *Women forbidden to preach.*

FOLLOW after [c]charity, [b]and desire spiritual *gifts*, [c]but rather that ye may prophesy. W. Ver. 5.
2 For he that [d]speaketh in an *unknown* tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God; for no man [1]understandeth *him;* howbeit in the spirit he speaketh [2]mysteries.
3 But he that prophesieth [f]speaketh unto men *to* edification, and exhortation, and comfort.
4 He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.
5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.
6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?
7 And even things without life giving sound, whether [g]pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the [3]sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?
8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?
9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words [3]easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall [h]speak into the air.
10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification.
11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.
12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous [4]of spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.
13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that [k]he may interpret.
14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.
15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the

A. D. 59.

w Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 1. 23. Eph. 4. 12.
x Eph. 4. 11.
y Eph. 2. 20.
z Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6.
a Num. 11. 17.
b Rom. 12. 8. Heb. 13. 17.
6 Or, kinds.
7 Or, powers.
c ch. 14. 1.
a Matt. 25. 45. Rom. 14.
b Matt. 7. 22.
c Luke 17. 6.
d Matt. 6. 1, 2.
e 1 Pet. 4. 8.
1 Or, is not rash.
f Phil. 4. 8.
g Rom. 14. 12, 15. Phil. 2. 4.
h Ps. 10. 3. Rom. 1. 32.
i 2 John 4.
2 Or, with the truth.
j Gal. 6. 2.
k ch. 8. 2.
l 1 Tim. 6. 4.
l Isa. 54. 13. John 6. 45.
3 Or, reasoned.
m 2 Cor. 3. 18. Phil. 3. 12.
4 in a riddle.
n Matt. 18. 10.
o Matt. 22. 38, 39.
a Lev. 19. 18. Matt. 22. 39. Mark 12. 31. Rom. 13. 8, 10. Gal. 5. 14. Eph. 5. 2.
b ch. 12. 30, 31.
c Num. 11. 25. Rom. 12. 6.
d Acts 2. 4. Acts 10. 46.
1 heareth.
e Matt. 13. 11. Matt. 16. 17. Mark 4. 11. Col. 1. 26.
f Rom. 15. 4.
g Job 21. 11, 12.
2 Or, tunes.
3 significant.
h ch. 9. 26.
4 of spirits.
i ch. 12. 10.

I will sing with sing [k]with the
L. Ver. 30.
shalt bless with
he that occu-
unlearned say
of thanks, see-
not what thou

givest thanks
not edified.
I speak with
all:
h I had rather
ith my under-
voice I might
n ten thousand
tongue.
ot children in
beit in malice
understanding

[p]written, With
and other lips
is people; and
ey not hear me,

s are for a sign,
ve, but to them
ut prophesying
hat believe not,
lieve.
whole church
one place, and
ues, and there
unlearned, or
y not say that

esy, and there
veth not, or *one*
inced of all, he

e secrets of his
and so falling
ill worship God,
is in you of a

brethren? when
ery one of you
a doctrine, hath
elation, hath an
all things be

in an *unknown*
o, or at the most
course; and let

no interpreter,
in the church;
himself, and to

s speak two or
er judge.
revealed to an-
y, [q]let the first
L. 2 Cor. 12. 18.
prophesy one by
rn, and all may

of the prophets
phets.

A. D. 59.

j Eph. 5. 19.
k Ps. 47. 7.

l ch. 11. 24.

m Ps. 119. 99. Matt. 11. 25. Rom. 16. 19. Heb. 5. 12.
n Matt. 18. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
o perfect, or, of a ripe age.
o John 10. 34.
p Isa. 28. 11.

q Hos. 9. 7. Acts 2. 13.
r Isa. 45. 14. Zech. 8. 23.
s ch. 12. 8, 9. Rom. 14. 19. Eph. 4. 12.
t 1 Thess. 5. 19.
u Deut. 33. 10. Eccl. 12. 9. Rom. 12. 7.
w 1 John 4. 1.
6 tumult, or, unquietness.
x ch. 11. 16.
y 1 Tim. 2. 11.
z ch. 11. 3. Eph. 5. 22. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
a Gen. 3. 16.
b Isa. 2. 3. Luke 10. 16
d ch. 12. 31.

a Rom. 5. 2.
b Rom. 1. 16.
1 Or, hold fast.
2 by what speech.
c Gal. 3. 4.
d Ps. 22. 15. Isa. 53. 5. Dan. 9. 26. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
e Ps. 2. 7. Isa. 53. 10. Hos. 6. 2.
f Luke 24. 34.
g John 20. 19.
h Acts 1. 3.
i Acts 9. 4.
3 Or, an abortive.
j Acts 8. 3.
k Eph. 4. 7.
l 2 Cor. 11. 23.
m Gal. 2. 8.

33 For God is not *the author* of [6]confusion, but of peace, [z]as in all churches of the saints.

34 [y]Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but [z]*they are commanded* to be under obedience, as also saith the [c]law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God [b]out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 [c]If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, [d]covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and in order. G. Eph. 1. 16–19.

CHAPTER 15. 1077

3 *Christ's resurrection.* 12 *The resurrection of all.* 35 *Certainty and manner thereof.*

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and [a]wherein ye stand;

2 [b]By which also ye are saved, if ye [1]keep in memory [2]what I preached unto you, unless [c]ye have believed in vain. S. Ver. 33, 34. D. 2 Cor. 5. 14, 15.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins [d]according to the scriptures; L. 2 Cor. 5. 18–21.

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day [e]according to the scriptures:

5 [f]And that he was seen of Çē'phas, then [g]of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of Jāmes; then [h]of all the apostles.

8 [i]And last of all he was seen of me also, as of [3]one born out of due time.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because [j]I persecuted the church of God.

10 But [k]by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which *was bestowed* upon me was not in vain; but [l]I laboured more abundantly than they all: [m]yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

Teach Me Lord

each me, my Lord,
to be sweet and
gentle in all the
events of life—
disappointments,
the thoughtless-
ness of others,
the insincerity
of those I trusted,
the unfaithfulness
of those on whom
I relied.
t me put myself
aside,
think of the
happiness of others,
hide my little pains
and heartaches,
that I may be the
only one to suffer
from them.
each me to profit by
the suffering that
comes across my path.
et me so use it that
it may mellow me,
not harden nor
embitter me;
at it may make me
patient, not irritable,
at it may make me
broad in my for-
giveness, not narrow,
haughty and over-
bearing.
ay no one be less
good for having come
within my influence.
o one less pure,
less true, less kind,
less noble for having
been a fellow-traveler
in our journey toward
ETERNAL LIFE.

"Teach me thy way"
—*Psalm 86:11*

he Golden Rule Line"
Bookmark No. 42
PRINTED IN U.S.A.

17–19.

A. D. 59.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?
13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, [n]then is Christ not risen:
14 And if Christ be not risen, then *is* our preaching vain, and your faith *is* also vain.
15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.
16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:
17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith *is* vain; [o]ye are yet in your sins.
18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.
19 If [p]in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.
F 20 But now [q]is Christ risen from the dead, *and* become [r]the firstfruits of them that slept.
W 21 For [s]since by man *came* death, by [t]man *came* also the resurrection of the dead.
22 For as in Ăd'ăm all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.
23 But [u]every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.
M K V 24 Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up [v]the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. H. 16, 22.
H 25 For he must reign, [w]till he hath put all enemies under his feet. W.[‡].
26 [x]The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed *is* death. F. Ver. 35–55. V.[§].
27 For he [y]hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under *him*, *it is* manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.
28 [z]And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then [a]shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that K † God may be all in all. M. Phils. 2. 9–11.
29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?
30 And [b]why stand we in jeopardy every hour?
31 I protest by [4]your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jē'sus our Lord, [c]I die daily.
32 If [5]after the manner of men [d]I have fought with beasts at Ĕph'e-sŭs, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? [e]let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.
S 33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.
34 [f]Awake to righteousness, and sin not; [g]for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak *this* to your shame.
35 But some *man* will say, [h]How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?
36 *Thou* fool, [i]that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:
37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain:*
38 But [j]God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.
39 All flesh *is* not the same flesh: but *there is* one *kind of* flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, *and* another of birds.
40 *There are* also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial *is* one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial *is* another.
41 *There is* one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory.
42 [k]So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:
43 [l]It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:
44 It is sown a natural body; it is H raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.
45 And so it is written, The first man Ăd'ăm [m]was made a living soul; [n]the last Ăd'ăm *was made* [o]a quickening spirit.
46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.
47 [p]The first man *is* of the earth, [q]earthy: the second man *is* the Lord [r]from heaven.
48 As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: [s]and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly.
49 And [t]as we have borne the image of the earthy, [u]we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.
50 Now this I say, brethren, that [v]flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.
51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; [w]We shall not all sleep, [x]but we shall all be changed,
52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: [y]for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.
53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and [z]this mortal *must* put on immortality.
54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality,

n 1 Thess. 4. 14.
o Rom. 4. 25.
p 2 Tim. 3. 12.
q 1 Pet. 1. 3.
r Acts 26. 23.
s Rom. 5. 12.
t John 11. 25.
u 1 Thess. 4. 15.
v Dan. 7. 14. Eph. 5. 27.
w Ps. 110. 1. Matt. 22. 44. Mark 12. 36 Luke 20. 42, 43. Eph. 1. 22. Heb. 1. 13.
x Heb. 2. 14.
y Matt. 28. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
z Matt. 13. 41. Eph. 1. 10.
a John 14. 28. ch. 3. 23. ch. 11. 3.
b 2 Cor. 11. 26.
4 Some read, our.
c Acts 20. 23. Rom. 8. 36.
5 Or, to speak after the manner of men.
d 2 Cor. 1. 8.
e Isa. 22. 13. Luke 12. 19.
f Eph. 5. 14.
g 1 Thess. 4. 5.
h Ezek. 37. 3.
i John 12. 24.
j Ps. 104. 14.
k Dan. 12. 3. Matt. 13. 43.
l Phil. 3. 21.
m Gen. 2. 7.
n Rom. 5. 14.
o John 5. 21.
p Gen. 2. 7.
q Gen. 3. 19.
r Isa. 9. 6. Luke 2. 11.
s Phil. 3. 20.
t Gen. 5. 3.
u Rom. 8. 29. Phil. 3. 21.
v Matt. 16. 17.
w 1 Thess. 4. 15.
x Phil. 3. 21.
y Matt. 24. 31.
z 2 Cor. 5. 4.

S. 2 Cor. 5. 10.

‡W. Rev. 20. 5, 6. ‡K. Rev. 11. 15.
§V. Eph. 1. 21, 22.

then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, [c]Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 [b]O death, where *is* thy sting? O [c]grave, where *is* thy victory? F. T.

56 The sting of death *is* sin; and [d]the strength of sin *is* the law. V.

57 [e]But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us [f]the victory through our Lord Jē'sus Christ. K. 2 Cor. 1. 20.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, [g]be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know [e]that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

§V. 2 Cor. 2. 14.

A. D. 59.

[a] Rev. 20. 14.
[b] Hos. 13. 14. 6 Or, hell.
[c] Rom. 3. 19.
[d] Rom. 7. 25.
[e] Ps. 98. 1.
[f] 2 Chr. 15. 7.
[g] Ps. 19. 11. Isa. 3. 10.

1078 CHAPTER 16.

1 *On relief of brethren.* 10 *Timothy commended.* 16 *Salutations.*

NOW concerning [a]the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Gă-lā'tiă, even so do ye.

2 [b]Upon the first *day* of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as *God* hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, [c]whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your [1]liberality unto Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm.

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, [d]when I shall pass through Măc-e-dō'nĭ-à: for I do pass through Măc-e-dō'nĭ-à.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may [e]bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ĕph'e-sŭs until Pĕn'te-cōst.

9 For [f]a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and [e]*there are* many adversaries.

10 Now if Ti-mō'the-ŭs come, see

[a] Acts 11. 29. Rom. 15. 26. Gal. 2. 10.
[b] Luke 24. 1. Acts 20. 7. Rev. 1. 10.
[c] 2 Cor. 8. 19.
1 gift.
[d] Acts 19. 21.
[e] Acts 15. 3.
[f] Acts 14. 27. Rev. 3. 8.
[g] Acts 19. 9.
[h] Rom. 16. 21. Phil. 2. 19–22.
[i] Luke 10. 16.
[j] Acts 18. 24. ch. 1. 12.
[k] 2 Cor. 11. 9.
[l] Col. 4. 8.
[m] Acts 16. 6. Acts 19. 10. Rev. 1. 4, 11.
[n] Rom. 16. 5. Phile. 2.
[o] Gal. 1. 8, 9. Heb. 10. 26.
[p] Jude 14, 15.

that he may be with you without fear: for [h]he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also *do*.

11 [i]Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching *our* brother [j]Ă-pŏl'los, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stĕph'a-năs, that it is the firstfruits of Ă-chā'ĭà, and *that* they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with *us*, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stĕph'a-năs and Fôr-tū-nā'tus and Ă-chā'ĭ-cŭs: [k]for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 [l]For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 [m]The churches of Ă'sĭà salute you. Ăq'uĭ-là and Prĭs-çĭl'là salute you much in the Lord, [n]with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of *me* Paul with mine own hand. H. 2 Cor. 2. 15 16.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jē- H
sus Christ, [o]let him be Ă-năth'e-mă P
[p]Mär'an-ā'thă. P. 1 Thes. 5.

23 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you.

24 My love *be* with you all in Christ Jē'sus. Ă-mĕn'.

The first *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

*F. 2 Cor. 1. 9. †T. Phils. 3. 21.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

1079 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul comforts the brethren.* 4 *His own trials.* 15 *His visit withheld.*

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, and Tim'o-thy *our* brother, unto the church of God which is at Cŏr'ĭnth, [a]with all the saints which are in all Ă-chā'ĭà:

2 [b]Grace *be* to you and peace from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

A. D. 60.

[a] Col. 1. 2.
[b] Phil. 1. 2.
[c] Eph. 1. 3.
[d] Ex. 34. 6.
[e] 2 Thess. 2. 16.
[f] Acts 9. 4. 1 Cor. 4. 10–14. Phil. 1. 20.

3 [c]Blessed *be* God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [d]the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 [e]Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as [f]the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation, which [1]is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you *is* stedfast, knowing, that [h]as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of [i]our trouble which came to us in Ā'şiȧ, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: F. 4. 14.

9 But we had the [2]sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not [j]trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: T. 1. 10, 11. J. 2.

10 [k]Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver *us*;

11 Ye also [l]helping together by prayer for us, that [m]for the gift *bestowed* upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and [n]godly sincerity, [o]not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, [p]that we are your rejoicing, even as [q]ye also *are* ours in the day of the Lord Jē'şus. C. Phils. 1. 6.

15 And in this confidence [r]I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have [s]a second [3]benefit;

16 And to pass by you into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ, and [t]to come again out of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Jū-dæ'ȧ.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose [u]according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But *as* God *is* true, our [4]word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For [v]the Son of God, Jē'şus Chrĭst, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and [w]Sĭl-vā'nus and Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. K. 2. 14.

20 [x]For all the promises of God in him *are* yea, and in him Ā-mĕn', unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Chrĭst, and [y]hath anointed us, *is* God;

22 Who [z]hath also sealed us, and [a]given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. ... 5.

A. D. 60.

[g] ch. 4. 15.
1 Or, is wrought.

[h] Rom. 8. 17.

[i] Acts 19. 23.

2 Or, answer.

[j] Jer. 17. 5, 7. Heb. 11. 19.

[k] 1 Sam. 7. 12. Job 5. 17–22. Ps. 34. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9.

[l] Rom. 15. 30. Phil. 1. 19. Phile. 22.

[m] ch. 4. 15.

[n] ch. 2. 17.

[o] 1 Cor. 2. 4.

[p] ch. 5. 12.

[q] Phil. 2. 16. [r] 1 Cor. 4. 19.

[s] Rom. 1. 11.
3 Or, grace.

[t] 1 Cor. 16. 5. [u] ch. 10. 2.
4 Or, preaching.

[v] Mark 1. 1. Luke 1. 35. Acts 9. 20.

[w] Acts 18. 5.

[x] Ps. 72. 17. Isa. 7. 14. Rom. 15. 8, 9.

[y] 1 John 2. 20, 27.

[z] Eph. 4. 30. 2 Tim. 2. 19. Rev. 2. 17.

[a] Eph. 1. 14. [b] 1 Cor. 4. 21. [c] Rom. 11. 20.

[a] ch. 12. 20. [b] Gal. 5. 10. [c] ch. 7. 8, 9. [d] 1 Cor. 5. 1.
[e] Gal. 4. 12.
1 Or, censure.

[f] 1 Tim. 5. 20 [g] Gal. 6. 1. Heb. 12. 12.
2 Or, in the sight.

[h] Eph. 6. 11, 12.
1 Pet. 5. 8.
[i] Acts 16. 8. Acts 20. 6.

23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, [b]that to spare you I came not as yet unto Cŏr'inth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for [c]by faith ye stand.

CHAPTER 2. 1080

1 *Paul's reasons for writing.* 12 *Why he went to Macedonia.* 14 *Happy success of Paul's preaching in all places.*

BUT I determined this with myself, [a]that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; [b]having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not [c]that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But [d]if any have caused grief, he hath not [e]grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man *is* this [1]punishment, which *was inflicted* [f]of many.

7 [g]So that contrariwise ye *ought* rather to forgive *him,* and comfort *him,* lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it,* for your sakes *forgave I it* [2]in the person of Chrĭst;

11 Lest [h]Sā'tan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, [i]when I came to Trō'as to *preach* Chrĭst's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Tĭ'tus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ.

14 Now thanks *be* unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Chrĭst, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place. V. 9. J. 4. 8 10. V.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Chrĭst, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:

16 To the one *we are* the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who *is* sufficient for these things? H. 4. 3. N. 4. 3, 4.

*J. 2. 11.

*V. 2 Tim. 4. 18.

17 For we are not as many, which [3]corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we [4]in Christ.

A. D. 60.

3 Or, deal deceitfully with.
4 Or, of.

1081 CHAPTER 3. 1082

1 *On Paul's sufficiency.* 12 *The gospel of life and liberty.*

DO [a]we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some *others,* [b]epistles of commendation to you, or *letters* of commendation from you?

2 [c]Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 *Forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ [d]ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not [e]in tables of stone, but [f]in fleshy tables of the heart. E.*, R.†,

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 [g]Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but [h]our sufficiency *is* of God;

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of [i]the new testament; not [j]of the letter, but of the spirit: for [k]the letter killeth, [l]but the spirit [l]giveth life. H. Heb. 2. 4.

7 But if the ministration of death, written *and* engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Iṣ'ra-el could not stedfastly behold the face of Mō'ṣes for the glory of his countenance; which *glory* was to be done away:

8 How shall not [m]the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation *be* glory, much more doth the ministration [n]of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious. W. Ver. 17, 18.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great [2]plainness of speech:

13 And not as Mō'ṣes, [o]*which* put a veil over his face, that the children of Iṣ'ra-el could not stedfastly look to [p]the end of that which is abolished:

14 But [q]their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which *veil* is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Mō'ṣes is read, the veil is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless [r]when it shall turn to the Lord, [s]the veil shall be taken away.

17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord *is,* there *is* liberty. D. 6. 16. S. Gal. 5. 16.

18 But we all, with open face beholding [t]as in a glass the glory of the Lord, [u]are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as [3]by the Spirit of the Lord. M. Gal. .. .. E. Gal. 3. 2, 3. W. 6. 6.

CHAPTER 4. 1082

1 *Of Paul's sincerity and faithfulness.* 7 *Daily troubles and persecutions.*

THEREFORE seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not;

2 But have renounced the hidden things of [1]dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, [2]nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. H. 5. 10, 11.

3 But if our gospel be hid, [3]it is hid to them that are lost: C. 5. 14. N.*

4 In whom [v]the god of this world [w]hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, [x]who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jē'ṣus the Lord; and [y]ourselves your servants for Jē'ṣus' sake.

6 For God, [z]who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, [2]hath [h]shined in our hearts, to *give* [i]the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jē'ṣus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in [j]earthen vessels, [k]that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 *We are* troubled on every side, yet not distressed; *we are* perplexed, but [3]not in despair;

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

10 [l]Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jē'ṣus, [m]that the life also of Jē'ṣus might be made manifest in our body. J.†.

11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jē'ṣus' sake, that the life also of Jē'ṣus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh. T.§.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, [n]I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jē'ṣus shall raise up us also by Jē'ṣus, and shall present *us* with you. F. Phils. 3. 11–15.

15 For all things *are* for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward *man* is renewed day by day.

a ch. 5. 12.
b Acts 18. 27.
c 1 Cor. 9. 2.
d 1 Cor. 3. 5.
e Ex. 24. 12. f Ps. 40. 8. Ezek. 11. 19.
g John 15. 5.
h 1 Cor. 15. 10.
i Matt. 26. 28. Heb. 8. 6, 8.
j Rom. 2. 27.
k Rom. 3. 20. Gal. 3. 10.
l Rom. 8. 2.
1 Or, quickeneth.
m Gal. 3. 5.
n Rom. 1. 17.
2 Or, boldness.
o Ex. 34. 33.
p Rom. 10. 4. Gal. 3. 23.
q Isa. 6. 10.
r Rom. 11. 23.
s Isa. 25. 7.
t ch. 4. 4, 6.
u John 17. 17. Rom. 8. 29.
3 Or, of the Lord the Spirit.
1 shame.
a 1 Thess. 2. 3, 5.
b Isa. 6. 9.
c John 12. 31. Eph. 6. 12.
d Isa. 6. 10. Matt. 13. 4.
e John 1. 18. Phil. 2. 6.
f 1 Cor. 9. 19.
g Gen. 1. 3.
2 Is he who hath.
h 2 Pet. 1. 19.
i Ps. 27. 1. Isa. 2. 5. Eph. 5. 8, 14.
j ch. 5. 1.
k 1 Cor. 2. 5. Eph. 1. 19, 20.
3 Or, not altogether without help, or, means.
l Gal. 6. 17. Phil. 3. 10.
m Rom. 8. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 13.
n Ps. 116. 10.
v 1 Cor. 1. 20. 2 Cor. 11. 3. Eph. 2. 2.
w John 12. 40. Rom. 11. 7, 8.
x Col. 1. 15.
y 1 Cor. 9. 19.
z Gen. 1. 3.
h 2 Pet. 1. 19.
i Dan. 2. 22. Matt. 4. 16. John 1. 4, 9.
j Lev. 15. 12. Jer. 22. 28.
k 1 Cor. 2. 5.
l Rom. 8. 36.
m Phil. 1. 20.
n Ps. 116. 10.

*E. Ver. 6–End. †R. Gal. 3. 2, 3.

*N. 6. 2. †J. Ver. 16–18 §T. Ver. 17.

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory; T. 12. 7 10.
18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen *are* temporal; but the things which are not seen *are* eternal. J. 7. 1.

1083 CHAPTER 5.

1 *The wherefore of Paul's labours.* 14 *Christ's ambassadors.*

FOR we know that if [a]our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have [b]a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. U. 6. 17—7. 1.
2 For in this [c]we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:
3 If so be that [d]being clothed we shall not be found naked.
4 For we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but [e]clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.
5 Now [f]he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing *is* God, who also [g]hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. B. Gal. 3.
6 Therefore *we are* always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:
7 (For [h]we walk by faith, not by sight:)
8 We are confident, *I say*, and [i]willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.
9 Wherefore we [j]labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.
10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; [k]that every one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.
11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. J. 11. 9. 7. H., J., S.
12 For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory [2]in appearance, and not in heart.
13 For [l]whether we be beside ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause. A. 13. 5. C. 4.
14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that [m]if one died for all, then were all dead:
15 And *that* he died for all, [n]that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

A. D. 60.

[a] 2 Pet. 1. 13.
[b] Phil. 3. 21. Heb. 11. 10.
[c] Rom. 8. 23.
[d] Rev. 3. 18.
[e] 1 Cor. 15. 53.
[f] Isa. 29. 23.
[g] Rom. 8. 23. Eph. 1. 14.
[h] Deut. 12. 9. Rom. 8. 24, 25. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 8, 9.
[i] Phil. 1. 23. 1 Or, endeavour.
[j] Rev. 22. 12. 2 In the face.
[k] ch. 11. 1.
[l] Isa. 53. 6. Matt. 20. 28. Rom. 5. 15. 1 John 2. 1, 2.
[m] 1 Pet. 4. 2.
[n] Matt. 12. 50.
[o] John 6. 63. 3 Or, let him be.
[p] Isa. 65. 17. Rev. 21. 5.
[q] Isa. 43. 25. Rom. 3. 24. Rom. 11. 15. 1 John 2. 1, 2. 4 put in us.
[r] Job 33. 23. Prov. 13. 17. Mal. 2. 7. Acts 26. 17, 18. Eph. 6. 20.
[s] Isa. 53. 6, 9. Gal. 3. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 22.
[t] Isa. 53. 9. Luke 1. 35. Heb. 7. 26.
[u] Jer. 23. 6. Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 1. 17. Phil. 3. 9.

[a] 1 Cor. 3. 9. ch. 5. 20.
[b] Heb. 12. 15.
[c] Isa. 49. 8.
[d] 1 Cor. 9. 12. 1 commending.
[e] 1 Cor. 4. 1. 2 Or, in tossings to and fro.
[f] Acts 11. 21. Eph. 1. 19, 20. Heb. 2. 4.
[g] 2 Tim. 4. 7.
[h] ch. 5. 11.
[i] 1 Cor. 4. 9.
[j] Ps. 118. 18.
[k] ch. 12. 15.

16 [n]Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, [o]yet now henceforth know we *him* no more.
17 Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, [3]*he is* a new creature: [p]old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.
18 And all things *are* of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jē'sus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;
19 To wit, that [q]God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath [r]committed unto us the word of reconciliation.
20 Now then we are [s]ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.
21 For [t]he hath made him *to be* sin for us, who [u]knew no sin; that we might be made [v]the righteousness of God in him. L. 6. 2. D. 9. 15.

CHAPTER 6. 1084

1 *Proofs of Paul's faithfulness.* 14 *Idolaters to be shunned.*

WE then, *as* [a]workers together *with him*, beseech *you* also [b]that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. L. (9. 15). N. 1 Thes. 5. 2, 3.
2 (For he saith, [c]I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.)
3 [d]Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:
4 But in all *things* [1]approving ourselves [e]as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,
5 In stripes, in imprisonments, [2]in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; W. 13. 14.
6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, by love unfeigned,
7 By the word of truth, by [f]the power of God, by [g]the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,
8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and *yet* true;
9 As unknown, and [h]*yet* well known; [i]as dying, and, behold, we live; [j]as chastened, and not killed;
10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and *yet* possessing all things.
11 O *ye* Cō-rĭnth'ĭ-ans, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.
12 Ye are not straitened in us, but [k]ye are straitened in your own bowels.
13 Now for a recompence in the

[a] 1 Cor. 3. 9. ch. 5. 20.
[b] Heb. 12. 15.
[c] Isa. 49. 8.
[d] 1 Cor. 9. 12. 1 commending.
[e] 1 Cor. 4. 1. 2 Or, in tossings to and fro.
[f] Acts 11. 21. Eph. 1. 19, 20. Heb. 2. 4.
[g] 2 Tim. 4. 7.
[h] ch. 5. 11.
[i] 1 Cor. 4. 9.
[j] Ps. 118. 18.
[k] ch. 12. 15.

D. Ver. 18–21. W. Gal. 3. 6–9. S. 6. 14–7. 1.
*H. 11. 15. J. 2 Tim. 4. 1.
S. Ver. 15. †C. Gal. 5. 19–21.

same, (I speak as unto *my* children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 [1]Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for [m]what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Bĕ'li-al? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for [n]ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, [o]I will dwell in them, and walk in *them;* and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 [p]Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing;* and I will receive you,

18 [q]And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

1085 CHAPTER 7. 1086

1 *Exhortation to purity of life.* 3 *Paul's comfort amid sorrow.* 7 *Of Titus' mission.*

HAVING [a]therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not *this* to condemn *you:* for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you.*

4 Great *is* my boldness of speech toward you, [b]great *is* my glorying of you: [c]I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, [d]when we were come into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-â, our flesh had no rest, but we [e]were troubled on every side; [f]without *were* fightings, within *were* fears.

6 Nevertheless [g]God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Tĭ'tus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, [h]though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry [i]after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For [j]godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: [k]but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye [k]sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation, yea, *what* fear, yea, *what* vehement desire, yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Tĭ'tus, because his spirit [l]was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Tĭ'tus, is found a truth.

15 And his [2]inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth [m]the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that [n]I have confidence in you in all *things.*

CHAPTER 8. 1086

1 *Exhortation to give to the poor saints at Jerusalem.* 8 *The duty of giving.* 16 *Commendation of Titus.*

MOREOVER, brethren, [1]we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-â;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and [a]their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their [2]liberality.

3 For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* [b]the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And *this they did,* not as we hoped, but first [c]gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Insomuch that [d]we desired Tĭ'tus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same [3]grace also.

7 Therefore, as [e]ye abound in every *thing, in* faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and *in* all diligence, and *in* your love to us, *see* [f]that ye abound in this grace also.

8 [g]I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

A. D. 60.

[l] Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 2, 3.
[m] 1 Sam. 5. 2. Eph. 5. 7.
[n] 1 Pet. 2. 5.
[o] Lev. 26. 12. Jer. 31. 33. Ezek. 37. 26. Zech. 8. 8.
[p] Isa. 52. 11. Rev. 18. 4.
[q] Jer. 31. 1, 9. Rev. 21. 7.
[a] 1 John 3. 3.
[b] 1 Cor. 1. 4.
[c] Phil. 2. 17.
[d] ch. 2. 13.
[e] ch. 4. 8.
[f] Deut. 32. 25.
[g] 2 Thess. 2. 16.
[h] ch. 2. 4.
[1] Or, according to God.
[i] 2 Sam. 12. 13. Jer. 31. 18–20. Matt. 26. 75.
[j] Gen. 4. 13. Matt. 27. 4, 5.
[k] Jer. 50. 4, 5. Zech. 12. 10.
[l] Rom. 15. 32. 1 Cor. 16. 18. 2 bowels.
[m] ch. 2. 9. Phil. 2. 12.
[n] Phile. 8, 21.

[1] we must inform you.
[a] Mark 12. 44.
[2] simplicity.
[b] Acts 11. 29. Rom. 15. 25. ch. 9. 1.
[c] 1 Sam. 1. 28. Jer. 31. 33. Zech. 13. 9. Rom. 6. 13. Phil. 4. 18. Heb. 13. 16.
[d] ch. 12. 18.
[3] Or, gift.
[e] 1 Cor. 1. 5.
[f] Ps. 112. 9. Prov. 22. 9. Matt. 19. 21. Mark 10. 21. Luke 18. 22. ch. 9. 8.
[g] 1 Cor. 7. 6.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [h]that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein [i]I give *my* advice: for [j]this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be [4]forward a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing *of it;* that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For [k]if there be first a willing mind, *it is* accepted according to that a man hath, *and* not according to that he hath not.

13 For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, *that* now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also may be *a supply* for your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, [l]He that *had gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had gathered* little had no lack.

16 But thanks *be* to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Tī'tus for you.

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him [m]the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not *that* only, but who was also [n]chosen of the churches to travel with us with this [5]grace, which is administered by us [o]to the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration of* your ready mind:

20 [p]Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 [q]Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which [6]*I have* in you.

23 Whether *any do enquire* of Tī'tus, *he is* my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren *be enquired of, they are* [r]the messengers of the churches, *and* the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

1087 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Why the brethren were sent.* 6 *Bountiful alms urged.*

FOR as touching [c]the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know [b]the forwardness of your mind, [c]for which I boast of you to them of Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă, that [d]Ă-chā'ĭă was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 [e]Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Măc-e-dō'nĭ-ă come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your [1]bounty, [2]whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as *a matter of* bounty, and not as *of* covetousness.

6 [f]But this *I say,* He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. P

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give;* [g]not grudgingly, or of necessity: for [h]God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 [i]And God *is* able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things,* may abound to every good work: K.

9 (As it is written, [j]He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever. F. (End).

10 Now he that [k]ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your* food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your (righteousness;) B F

11 Being enriched in every thing to all [3]bountifulness, [m]which causeth through us thanksgiving to God. P.†.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they [n]glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for *your* liberal [o]distribution unto them, and unto all *men;*

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 Thanks *be* unto God [p]for his unspeakable gift. D. Gal. 1. 4. L. Gal. 1. 4. D L

CHAPTER 10. 1088

1 *Paul's spiritual might.* 8 *His presence and letters.* 12 *He taxes them for reaching out themselves beyond their compass.*

NOW [a]I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who [1]in presence *am* base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

A. D. 60.

h Matt. 8. 20. Luke 9. 58. Phil. 2. 6, 7.
i 1 Cor. 7. 25.
j Prov. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 42.
4 willing.
k Mark 12. 43, 44. Luke 21. 3.
l Ex. 16. 18.
m ch. 12. 18.
n 1 Cor. 16. 3. 5 Or, gift.
o ch. 4. 15.
p Eph. 5. 15.
q Prov. 3. 4. Matt. 5. 16. Phil. 4. 8.
6 Or, he hath.
r Phil. 2. 25.
a Acts 11. 29. Rom. 15. 26. 1 Cor. 16. 1.
b ch. 8. 19.
c ch. 8. 24.
d ch. 8. 10.
e ch. 8. 6, 17. 1 blessing. 2 Or, which hath been so much spoken of before.
f Prov. 11. 24. Prov. 19. 17. Eccl. 11. 1, 6. Luke 6. 38. Gal. 6. 7, 9. Heb. 6. 10.
g Deut. 15. 7
h Ex. 25. 2. 1 Chr. 29. 17. Acts 20. 35. Rom. 12. 8.
i Ps. 84. 11. Prov. 10. 22. Mal. 3. 10. Phil. 4. 19.
j Ps. 112. 9.
k Gen. 1. 11, 12. Isa. 55. 10.
l Hos. 10. 12 Matt. 6. 1. 3 simplicity, or, liberality.
m ch. 4. 15.
n Matt. 5. 16.
o Heb. 13. 16.
p Jas. 1. 17.
a Isa. 42. 2. 1 Or, in outward appearance.

*K. Eph. 1. 7. †P. Phils. 4. 19.

2 But I beseech *you*, [b]that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which [2]think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 ([c]For the weapons of our warfare *are* not carnal, but mighty [3]through God [d]to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 [e]Casting down [4]imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 [f]And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when [g]your obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? [h]If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he *is* Christ's, even so *are* [i]we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For *his* letters, [5]say they, *are* weighty and powerful; but [j]*his* bodily presence *is* weak, and *his* [k]speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *will we be* also in deed when we are present.

12 [l]For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves; but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, [6]are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without *our* measure, but according to the measure of the [7]rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you: [m]for we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is*, [n]of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be [8]enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, *and* not to boast in another man's [9]line of things made ready to our hand.

17 [o]But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For [p]not he that commendeth himself is approved, but [q]whom the Lord commendeth.

O. 13. 5.

G. Gal. 2. 16.

[b] 1 Cor. 4. 21.
[2] Or, reckon.
[c] Eph. 6. 13.
[3] Or, to God.
[d] Jer. 1. 10.
[e] 1 Cor. 1. 19.
[4] Or, reasonings.
[f] ch. 13. 2.
[g] ch. 7. 15.
[h] 1 Cor. 14. 37.
[i] ch. 11. 23.
[5] saith he.
[j] Gal. 4. 13.
[k] 1 Cor. 1. 17.
[l] ch. 5. 12.
[6] Or, understand it not.
[7] Or, line.
[m] 1 Cor. 9. 1.
[n] Rom. 15. 20.
[8] Or, magnified in you.
[9] Or, rule.
[o] Isa. 65. 16.
Jer. 9. 24.
[p] Luke 18. 14.
[q] Rom. 2. 29.

1 *As against false apostles Paul glories in himself.* 23 *His sufferings for the gospel.*

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in [a]*my* folly: and indeed [1]bear with me.

2 For I am [b]jealous over you with godly jealousy: for [c]I have espoused you to one husband, [d]that I may present *you* [e]*as* a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as [f]the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds [g]should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. N. Gal. 5. 17.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jē'şus, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or [h]another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear [2]with *him*.

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though *I be* rude in speech, yet not [i]in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence [j]in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages *of them*, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, [k]I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me [l]the brethren which came from Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à supplied: and in all *things* I have kept myself [m]from being burdensome unto you, and *so* will I keep *myself*.

10 [n]As the truth of Christ is in me, [3]no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Ā-chā'ĭà.

11 Wherefore? [o]because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, [p]that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such *are* false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Sā'tan himself is transformed into [q]an angel of light.

15 Therefore *it is* no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; [r]whose end shall be according to their works. H. (Gal. 5. 19–21).

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool [4]receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, [s]I speak *it* not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, [t]in this confidence of boasting.

[a] ch. 5. 13.
[1] Or, ye do bear with me.
[b] Gal. 4. 17.
[c] Hos. 2. 19.
[d] Col. 1. 28.
[e] Lev. 21. 13.
[f] Gen. 3. 4.
John. 8. 44.
[g] 1 Tim. 1. 3.
Heb. 13. 9.
[h] Gal. 1. 7, 8.
[2] Or, with me.
[i] Eph. 3. 4.
[j] Acts 18. 3.
[k] Acts 20. 33.
[l] Phil. 4. 10.
[m] ch. 12. 14.
[n] Rom. 9. 1.
[3] this boasting shall not be stopped in me.
[o] ch. 7. 3.
[p] 1 Cor. 9. 12.
[q] Rev. 12. 9.
[r] Jer. 29. 32.
Phil. 3. 19.
[4] Or, suffer.
[s] 1 Cor. 7. 6.
[t] ch. 9. 4.

18 [u]Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.
19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye *yourselves* are wise.
20 For ye suffer, [v]if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour *you*, if a man take *of you*, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.
21 I speak as concerning reproach, [w]as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.
22 Are they Hē'brews? [x]so *am* I. Are they Ĭs'ra-el-ītes? so *am* I. Are they the seed of Ā'brā-hām? so *am* I.
23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I *am* more; [y]in labours more abundant, [z]in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.
24 Of the Jews five times received I [a]forty *stripes* save one.
25 Thrice was I [b]beaten with rods, [c]once was I stoned, thrice I [d]suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;
26 *In* journeyings often, *in* perils of waters, *in* perils of robbers, [e]*in* perils by *mine own* countrymen, [f]*in* perils by the heathen, *in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren;
27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, [g]in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.
28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, [h]the care of all the churches.
29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?
30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.
31 The God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [i]which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.
32 [j]In Dă-măs'cus the governor under Ăr'e-tăs the king kept the city of the Dăm'as-cēnes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:
33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

1090 CHAPTER 12.

1 *Paul commends his apostleship.* 10 *Glory in infirmities.* 11 *His self-glory compulsory.*

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. [1]I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.
2 I knew a man [a]in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one [b]caught up to the third heaven.
3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)
4 How that he was caught up into [c]paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not [2]lawful for a man to utter.
5 Of such an one will I glory: [d]yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.
6 For [e]though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or *that* he heareth of me.
7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a [f]thorn in the flesh, [g]the messenger of Sā'tan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.
8 [h]For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.
9 And he said unto me, [i]My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, [j]that the power of Christ may rest upon me.
10 Therefore [k]I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: [l]for when I am weak, then am I strong. D.*, T.†, J.§.
11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for [m]in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.
12 [n]Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.
13 [o]For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *it be* that [p]I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.
14 [q]Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for [r]I seek not yours, but you: [s]for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.
15 And [t]I will very gladly spend and be spent for [3]you; though [u]the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.
16 But be it so, [v]I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.
17 [w]Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?
18 [x]I desired Tī'tus, and with *him* I sent a brother. Did Tī'tus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we* not in the same steps? L, Gal. 5. 5.
19 [y]Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? [z]we speak before God in Christ: [a]but *we do* all

A. D. 60.

u Jer. 9. 23, 24. Phil. 3. 3.
v Gal. 2. 4.
w 1 Cor. 1. 17. ch. 10. 10. Gal. 4. 13.
x Rom. 11. 1.
y 1 Cor. 15. 10.
z Acts 9. 16.
a Deut. 25. 3.
b Acts 16. 22. ch. 6. 5.
c Acts 14. 19.
d Acts 27. 41.
e Acts 9. 23. Acts 13. 50. Acts 17. 5. Acts 21. 31.
f Acts 19. 23.
g 1 Cor. 4. 11.
h Acts 20. 18. Rom. 1. 14.
i Rom. 9. 5.
j Acts 9. 24.
1 For I will come.
a Rom. 16. 7. ch. 5. 17. Gal. 1. 22.
b Acts 22. 17.
c Luke 23. 43.
2 Or, possible.
d ch. 11. 30.
e ch. 10. 8.
f Ezek. 28. 24. Gal. 4. 13.
g Luke 13. 16.
h Deut. 3. 23. Matt. 26. 44.
i Eccl. 7. 18. Isa. 40. 29. Heb. 2. 18. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
j Matt. 28. 18–20. 1 Pet. 4. 14.
k Rom. 5. 3. ch. 7. 4.
l ch. 13. 4.
m 1 Cor. 3. 4–7. Gal. 2. 6.
n Rom. 15. 18.
o 1 Cor. 1. 7.
p 1 Cor. 9. 12.
q ch. 13. 1.
r Acts 20. 33.
s 1 Cor. 4. 14.
t Phil. 2. 17. 1 Thess. 2. 8.
3 your souls.
u ch. 6. 12.
v ch. 11. 9.
w ch. 7. 2.
x ch. 8. 6.
y ch. 5. 12.
z Rom. 9. 1.
a 1 Cor. 10. 33.

*D. (Compare with Gal. 4. 13–15). Phils. 2. 30 (Compare with 1 Tim. 5. 23 and 2 Tim. 4. 20).
†T. Heb. 5. 8. §J. (Eph. 5. 20).

things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* [b]I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 *And* lest, when I come again, my God [c]will humble me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and [d]fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

A. D. 60.

[b] 1 Cor. 4. 21.

[c] ch. 2. 1, 4.

[d] 1 Cor. 5. 1.

1091 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Paul threatens obstinate sinners.* 11 *Exhortation and prayer.*

THIS *is* [a]the third *time* I am coming to you. [b]In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 [c]I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them [d]which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ [e]speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty [f]in you.

4 [g]For though he was crucified through weakness, yet [h]he liveth by the power of God. For [i]we also are weak [k]in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you. O. Gal. 1. 8, 9.

[a] ch. 12. 14. [b] Num. 35. 30. [c] ch. 10. 2. [d] ch. 12. 21. [e] Matt. 10. 20. [f] 1 Cor. 9. 2. [g] Phil. 2. 7, 8. [h] Rom. 6. 4. [i] ch. 10. 3. [k] Or, with him. [l] 1 Cor. 11. 28. [k] John 17. 23. Rom. 8. 10. [l] 1 Cor. 9. 27. [m] ch. 6. 9. [n] 1 Cor. 4. 10. [o] 1 Thess. 3. 10. [p] Tit. 1. 13. [q] Rom. 12. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 8. [r] Rom. 15. 33. Heb. 13. 20, 21.

5 [l]Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, [k]how that Jē'sus Christ is in you, except ye be [l]reprobates? A. Gal. 3. 22. A O

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though [m]we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, [n]when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, [o]*even* your perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present [p]I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, [q]be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love [r]and peace shall be with you.* S

12 Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'. W., F., D. † W F D

The second *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, *a city* of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

*S. Gal. 2. 17, 18.

†W. Gal. 3. 3. F. Gal. 5. 22, 23.

D. Eph. 2. 2

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

GALATIANS.

1092 CHAPTER 1.

8 *Paul accurses false preachers.* 11 *His gospel is of God.*

PAUL, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but [a]by Jē'sus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren [b]which are with me, [c]unto the churches of Gā-lā'tiā:

3 [d]Grace *be* to you and peace from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jē'sus Christ, D. 2. 20. L. (2. 21).

4 [e]Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us [f]from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: D L

5 To whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

A. D. 58.

[a] Acts 9. 6. [b] Phil. 2. 22. [c] 1 Cor. 16. 1. [d] 1 Cor. 1. 3. [e] 1 John 2. 2. [f] Isa. 65. 17. Matt. 26. 42. Luke 22. 42. John 15. 19. [g] 2 Cor. 11. 4. [h] Acts 15. 1. [i] 1 Cor. 16. 22. [j] Deut. 4. 2. Deut. 12. 32. Prov. 30. 6. Rev. 22. 18. [k] 1 Thess. 2. 4. [l] 1 John 3. 19. [m] Jas. 4. 4. [n] 1 Cor. 15. 1. [o] Rom. 16. 25. Eph. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 20. [p] 1 Tim. 1. 13.

7 [g]Which is not another; but there be some [h]that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though [i]we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. O

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other gospel unto you [j]than that ye have received, let him be accursed. O. 2. 6.

10 For [k]do I now [l]persuade men, or God? or [m]do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 [n]But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught *it*, but [o]by the revelation of Jē'sus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that [p]beyond measure

I persecuted the church of God, and [a]wasted it:
14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my [1]equals in mine own nation, [r]being more exceedingly zealous [s]of the traditions of my fathers.
15 But when it pleased God, [t]who separated me from my mother's womb, and called *me* by his grace,
16 [u]To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with [v]flesh and blood:
17 Neither went I up to Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Ā-rā'bĭ-ā, and returned again unto Dā-mās'cus.
18 Then after three years I [2]went up to Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm to see Pē'tĕr, and abode with him fifteen days.
19 But [w]other of the apostles saw I none, save [x]Jāmes the Lord's brother.
20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.
21 [y]Afterwards I came into the regions of Sўr'ĭ-ā and Çĭ-lĭ'çĭā;
22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Jū-dæ'ā which were in Christ:
23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.
24 And they glorified God in me.

1093 CHAPTER 2. 1 *Why Paul went to Jerusalem.* 16 *Of justification by faith.*

THEN fourteen years after [a]I went up again to Jĕ-rụ'să-lĕm with Bär'na-bās, and took Tĭ'tus with *me* also.
2 And I went up by revelation, [b]and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gĕn'tĭles, but [1]privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means [c]I should run, or had run, in vain.
3 But neither Tĭ'tus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:
4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our [d]liberty which we have in Christ Jē'sus, [e]that they might bring us into bondage:
5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.
6 But of these [f]who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: [g]God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed *to be somewhat* in [h]conference added nothing to me:
7 But contrariwise, [i]when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision [j]was committed unto me, as

A. D. 58.

[q] Acts 8. 3.
1 equals in years.
[r] Phil. 3. 6.
[s] Jer. 9. 14. Mark 7. 5.
[t] Isa. 49. 1, 5. Jer. 1. 5. Acts 9. 15.
[u] 2 Cor. 4. 6.
[v] Matt. 16. 17.
2 Or, returned.
[w] 1 Cor. 9. 5.
[x] Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3.
[y] Acts 9. 30.

[a] Acts 15. 2.
[b] Acts 19. 21.
1 Or, severally.
[c] 1 Cor. 9. 26. Phil. 2. 16.
[d] John 8. 31, 36. ch. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 16.
[e] ch. 4. 3, 9.
[f] ch. 6. 3.
[g] Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11.
[h] 2 Cor. 12. 11.
[i] Acts 13. 46. 1 Thess 2. 4.
[k] Acts 9. 15. Acts 13. 2. Acts 22. 21. Col. 1. 29.
[l] Matt. 16. 18. Rev. 21. 14.
[m] Rom. 1. 5.
[n] Acts 11. 30.
[o] Acts 15. 35.
[p] Acts 10. 28.
[q] Eccl. 7. 20.
[r] Acts 11. 3.
[s] 1 Tim. 5. 20.
[t] Acts 15. 10.
[u] Matt. 9. 11.
[v] Eph. 2. 3.
[w] Acts 13. 38.
[x] Rom. 1. 17. Rom. 8. 3. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Heb. 7. 18.
[y] Ps. 143. 2.
[z] Rom. 15. 8. 1 John 3. 8.
[a] Rom. 3. 19, 20. Rom. 8. 2.
[b] Rom. 6. 14.
[c] Rom. 14. 7, 8. 1 Cor. 10. 31. 1 Thess. 5. 10. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 1, 2, 6.
[d] Rom. 6. 6.
[e] 2 Cor. 5. 15.
[f] Heb. 7. 11.
[g] ch. 5. 7.

the gospel of the circumcision *was* unto Pē'tĕr;
8 (For he that wrought effectually in Pē'tĕr to the apostleship of the circumcision, [k]the same was mighty in me toward the Gĕn'tĭles:)
9 And when Jāmes, Çē'phas, and Jŏhn, who seemed to be [l]pillars, perceived [m]the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Bär'na-bās the right hands of fellowship; that we *should go* unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.
10 Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; [n]the same which I also was forward to do.
11 [o]But when Pē'tĕr was come to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.
12 For before that certain came from Jāmes, [p]he did eat with the Gĕn'tĭles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.
13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Bär'na-bās also was carried away with their dissimulation.
14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to [q]the truth of the gospel, I said unto Pē'tĕr before *them* all, [r]If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gĕn'tĭles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gĕn'tĭles to live as do the Jews?
15 [s]We *who are* Jews by nature, and not [t]sinners of the Gĕn'tĭles,
16 [u]Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but [v]by the faith of Jē'sus Christ, even we have believed in Jē'sus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for [w]by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. F., G., O.*.
17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found [x]sinners, *is* therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.
18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor. S. Verse 20.
19 For I [y]through the law [z]am dead to the law, that I might [a]live unto God. S. 5. 6.
20 I am [b]crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh [c]I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.
21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for [d]if righteousness *come* by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.
D. 3. 13. G. 3. 10-12. L. 3.

CHAPTER 3. 1094

Of justification by faith.

O FOOLISH Gā-lā'tians, [e]who hath bewitched you, that ye should

*F. 3. 6–9. G. Ver. 21. O. 1 Tim. 2. 5.

not obey the truth, [b]before whose eyes Jē'sus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye [c]the Spirit by the works of the law, [d]or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? [e]having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by [f]the flesh? E.‡. R.†. W.§.

4 [g]Have ye suffered [1]so many things in vain? if *it be* yet in vain.

5 He therefore [h]that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? 4. 6. B.*

6 Even as Ā'brā-hām believed God, and it was [2]accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that [i]they which are of faith, the same are the children of Ā'brā-hām. L. Ver. 22.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Ā'brā-hām, *saying*, [j]In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Ā'brā-hām.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, [k]Cursed *is* every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, [l]The just shall live by faith. F. Ver. 22

12 And [m]the law is not of faith: but, [n]The man that doeth them shall live in them. G. Ver. 21. D. 4. 4. 5.

13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, [o]Cursed *is* every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 [p]That the blessing of Ā'brā-hām might come on the Gĕn'tīles through Jē'sus Christ; that we might receive [q]the promise of the Spirit through faith. P. (End). W. 5. 16.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; [r]Though *it be* but a man's [3]covenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now to Ā'brā-hām and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is [4]Christ.

17 And this I say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, [s]which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, [t]that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if [u]the inheritance *be* of the law, *it is* no more of promise: but God gave *it* to Ā'brā-hām by promise.

19 Wherefore then *serveth* the law? [v]It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; *and it was* [w]ordained by angels in the hand [x]of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one, [y]but God is one.

21 *Is* the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. G. 5. 4.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jē'sus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. F. Eph.

24 Wherefore [z]the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ, [a]that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye [b]are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jē'sus. F. L.†.

27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

28 [c]There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all [d]one in Christ Jē'sus.

29 And [e]if ye *be* Christ's, then are ye Ā'brā-hām's seed, and [f]heirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER 4. 1095

1 *Freedom from the law through Christ.*
24 *Allegory of Agar and Sara.*

NOW I say, *That* the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, [g]were in bondage under the [h]elements of the world:

4 But [i]when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, [j]made of a woman, [k]made under the law,

5 [l]To redeem them that were under the law, [m]that we might receive the adoption of sons. D. Eph. 1. 6, 7.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Ăb'bā, Father. E. 5. 5. R. Ver. 29.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; [n]and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, [o]when ye knew not God, [p]ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, [q]after that ye have known God, or rather are known of

A. D. 58.

[b] 1 Cor. 1. 23.
[c] Acts 2. 38. Heb. 6. 4.
[d] Rom. 10. 16.
[e] ch. 4. 9.
[f] Heb. 7. 16.
[g] 2 John 8.
[1] Or, so great.
[h] 2 Cor. 3. 8.
[2] Or, imputed.
[i] John 8. 39.
[j] Gen. 12. 3.
[k] Deut. 27. 26. Jer. 11. 3.
[l] Hab 2. 4. Heb. 10. 38.
[m] Rom. 4. 4.
[n] Lev. 18. 5.
[o] Deut. 21. 23. Josh. 10. 26, 27.
[p] Rom. 4. 9.
[q] Isa. 32. 15. Ezek. 11. 19. Joel 2. 28.
[r] Heb. 9. 17.
[3] Or, testament.
[s] 1 Cor. 12. 12.
[t] Ex. 12. 40.
[u] Rom. 4. 13, 14.
[v] Rom. 8. 17.
[w] Rom. 4. 14.
[x] John 15. 22. 1 Tim. 1. 9.
[y] Acts 7. 53. Heb. 2. 2.
[z] Ex. 20. 19. Deut. 5. 5.
[a] Rom. 3. 29.
[b] Matt. 5. 17.
[c] Acts 13. 39.
[d] John 1. 12. Rom. 8. 14–17.
Phil. 2. 15. Heb. 2. 10.
[e] Rom. 10. 12.
[f] John 10. 16.
[g] Gen. 21. 10. Rom. 9. 7. Heb. 11. 18.
[h] Rom. 8. 17.
[a] Col. 2. 8. Heb. 9. 10.
[1] Or, rudiments.
[b] Gen. 49. 10. Dan. 9. 24. Mark 1. 15. Eph. 1. 10.
[c] John 1. 14. Heb. 2. 14.
[d] Matt. 5. 17.
[e] Matt. 20. 28. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
[f] John 1. 12.
[g] Rom. 8. 16.
[h] Eph. 2. 12.
[i] Rom. 1. 25.
[j] 1 Cor. 8. 3.

*B. Eph. 1. 13, 14. †M. Eph. 1. 17–19.
**F. Ver. 11. W. Ver. 22.

*A. Eph. 2. 1–3. F. Ver. 24–26.
L. Ver. 26. W. Eph. 2. 17, 18.
†F. Eph. 2. 8. L. Eph. 1. 6, 7

God, [k]how turn ye [2]again to [l]the weak and beggarly [3]elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 [m]Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as [n]I *am;* for I *am* as ye *are:* ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how [o]through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you [p]at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me [q]as an angel of God, *even* as Christ Jē'sus.

15 [4]Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They [r]zealously affect you, *but* not well; yea, they would exclude [5]you, that ye might affect them.

18 But *it is* good to be zealously affected always in *a* good *thing,* and not only when I am present with you.

19 My [6]little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for [6]I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Ā'brā-hăm had two sons, [u]the one by a bondmaid, [v]the other by a freewoman.

23 But he *who was* of the bondwoman [w]was born after the flesh; [x]but he of the freewoman *was* by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two [7]covenants; the one from the mount [8]Sī'nāi, which gendereth to bondage, which is Ā'gär.

25 For this Ā'gär is mount Sī'nāi in Ā-rā'bĭ-ā, and [9]answereth to Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But [y]Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, [z]Rejoice, *thou* barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Ī'saac was, are [a]the children of promise.

29 But as then [b]he that was born after the flesh persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, even so *it is* now. R. Eph. 1. 13, 14.

30 Nevertheless what saith [c]the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for [d]the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAPTER 5. 1096

1 *Of the circumcision.* 13 *Love the sum of the law.* 22 *Fruit of the Spirit.*

STAND fast therefore in [e]the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again [f]with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that [g]if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, [h]that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 [i]Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; [j]ye are fallen from grace. G. 1 Pt. 2. 5.

5 For we through the Spirit [k]wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For [l]in Jē'sus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but [m]faith which worketh by love. S. Ver. 19–25.

7 Ye [n]did run well; [o]who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion *cometh* not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 [p]I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but [q]he that troubleth you [r]shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 [s]And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, [t]why do I yet suffer persecution? then is [u]the offence of the cross ceased.

12 [v]I would they were even cut off [w]which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only [x]*use* not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, *even* in this; [y]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 *This* I say then, [z]Walk in the Spirit, and [a]ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. W. Ver. 25. S.†

17 For [b]the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: [c]so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But [d]if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now [e]the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these:* Adultery,

A. D. 58.

k Col. 2. 20.
2 Or, back.
l Heb. 7. 18.
3 Or, rudiments.
m Rom. 14. 5.
n ch. 6. 14.
o 1 Cor. 2. 3.
p ch. 1. 6.
q 2 Sam. 19. 27.
r Matt. 10. 40.
4 Or, What was then.
s Rom. 10. 2.
5 Or, us.
t 1 Cor. 4. 15.
6 Or, I am perplexed for you.
u Gen. 16. 15.
v Gen. 21. 2.
w Rom. 9. 7, 8.
x Gen. 18. 10.
7 Or, testaments.
8 Sina.
9 Or, is in the same rank with.
y Isa. 2. 2. Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 3. 12.
z Isa. 54. 1.
a Rom. 4. 16.
b Gen. 21. 9.
c ch. 3. 8.
d John 8. 35.
a John 8. 32.
1 Cor. 7. 22.
b Acts 15. 10.
c Acts 15. 1.
d ch. 3. 10.
e Rom. 9. 31.
f Heb. 12. 15.
g Rom. 8. 24.
h Col. 3. 11.
i 1 Thess. 1. 3.
j 1 Cor. 9. 24.
1 Or, who did drive you back?
k 2 Cor. 8. 22.
l ch. 1. 7.
m 2 Cor. 10. 6.
n ch. 6. 12.
o 1 Cor. 15. 30.
p 1 Cor. 1. 23.
q 1 Cor. 5. 13.
r Acts 15. 1.
s 1 Pet. 2. 16.
t Lev. 19. 18.
u Rom. 6. 12.
2 Or, fulfil not.
v Rom. 7. 23.
w Rom. 7. 15.
x Rom. 6. 14.
y Eph. 5. 3. Jas. 3. 14.

*M. Eph. 1. 17–19. †S. 1 Thes. 4. 7, 8. §N. Eph. 2. 18.

fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,
20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,
21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that [z]they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. C. . H. .
22 But [a]the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, [b]gentleness, goodness, [c]faith,
23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
24 And they that are Christ's [d]have crucified the flesh with the [3]affections and lusts.
25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. S. 6. 7–9.
26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

A. D. 58.

z Rev. 22. 15.
a John 15. 2.
b Jas. 3. 17.
c 1 Cor. 13. 7.
d Col. 3. 9.
3 Or, passions.

1097 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Mild dealings with brethren.* 2 *Mutual bearing of burdens.* 14 *Paul's glory in Christ.* E. Eph. 1. 3.

BRETHREN, [1]if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye [a]which are spiritual, restore such an one [b]in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, [c]lest thou also be tempted.
2 [d]Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil [e]the law of Christ.
3 For [f]if a man think himself to be something, when [g]he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.
4 But [h]let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and [i]not in another.
5 For [j]every man shall bear his own burden.

1 Or, although.
a 1 Cor. 2. 15.
b 2 Thess. 3. 15.
c 1 Cor. 7. 5.
d Rom. 15. 1.
e John 13. 14.
f Rom. 12. 3.
g 2 Cor. 3. 5.
h 2 Cor. 13. 5.
i Luke 18. 11.
j Rom. 2. 6.
k Rom. 15. 27.
l 1 Cor. 6. 9.
m Job 13. 9.
n Luke 16. 25.
o Jas. 2. 18.
p 2 Thess. 3. 13.
q Matt. 24. 13.
r John 9. 4.
s 1 Tim. 6. 18.
t Phil. 2. 19.
u Phil. 3. 18.
2 Or, whereby.
v 2 Cor. 5. 17. Eph. 2. 10.
w Ps. 73. 1. Ps. 125. 5. ch. 3. 7–9.
x Col. 1. 24.

6 [k]Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.
7 Be not deceived: [m]God is not mocked: for [n]whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. L. .
8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to [o]the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. H. .
9 And [p]let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, [q]if we faint not. S. Ver. 14–16.
10 [r]As we have therefore opportunity, [s]let us do good unto all *men*, especially unto them who are of [t]the household of faith.
11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.
12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should [u]suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.
13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.
14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [2]by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.
15 For in Christ Jē'sus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but [v]a new creature.
16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace *be* on them, and mercy, and upon [w]the Is'ra-el of God.
17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for [x]I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jē'sus.
18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with your spirit. Ā-mĕn'.

Unto the Galatians written from Rome

*C. Eph. 2. 1–3. †H. 6. 7, 8. §W. Eph. 1. 16, 17. *L. Eph. 4. 3, 4. †H. Eph. 5. 5, 6. §U. 1 Tim. 4. 8. ¶S. Eph. 2. 10.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

EPHESIANS.

1098 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Salutation and thanksgiving.* 4 *Of election and adoption.* 16 *Prayer for a full knowledge of Christ.*

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ĕph'e-sŭs, [a]and to the faithful in Christ Jē'sus:
2 [b]Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.
3 [c]Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly [1]*places* in Christ:

A. D. 64.

a Col. 1. 2.
b Tit. 1. 4.
c Ps. 72. 17.
1 Or, things.
d 1 Pet. 1. 2.
e 1 Pet. 1. 20.
f Luke 1. 75.
g Rom. 8. 29.
h John 1. 12.
i Luke 12. 32.
j Isa. 43. 21.
k Rom. 3. 24.
l Matt. 17. 5.
m Heb. 9. 12.
n Rom. 3. 24.

4 According as [d]he hath chosen us in him [e]before the foundation of the world, that we should [f]be holy and without blame before him in love:
5 [g]Having predestinated us unto [h]the adoption of children by Jē'sus Christ to himself, [i]according to the good pleasure of his will,
6 [j]To the praise of the glory of his grace, [k]wherein he hath made us accepted in [l]the beloved.
7 [m]In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to [n]the riches of his grace; D. 2. 13–18. K. 3. 20. L. 2. .

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;
9 [o]Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure [p]which he hath purposed in himself: H. 5. 27.
10 That in the dispensation of [q]the fulness of times [r]he might gather together in one [2]all things in Christ, both which are in [2]heaven, and which are on earth; *even* in him:
11 [t]In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to [u]the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:
12 [v]That we should be to the praise of his glory, [w]who first [3]trusted in Christ.
13 In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, [x]ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, R. 2. 18. B. 3. 16.
14 [y]Which is the earnest of our inheritance [z]until the redemption of [4]the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. E. 2. 18.
15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jē'sus, and love unto all the saints,
16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; W. 2. 22. A. 3. 14-19.
17 That the God of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, the Father of glory, [b]may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation [4]in the knowledge of him:
18 [c]The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,
19 And what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, [d]according to the working [5]of his mighty power, G.* T. 1. M. 3.
20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set *him* at his own right hand in the heavenly *places*,
21 [6]Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: V. Phils. 2. 9, 10.
22 And [7]hath put all *things* under his feet, and gave him [8]*to be* the head over all *things* to the church,
23 [h]Which is his body, the fulness of him [i]that filleth all in all.

1099 CHAPTER 2.

1 *The natural state.* 5 *State of grace.* 10 *Man made for good works.*

AND [k]you *hath he quickened*, who were dead in trespasses and sins;
2 [l]Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in [9]the children of disobedience:
3 [m]Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in [9]the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling [10]the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and [n]were by nature the children of wrath, even as others. A. 1. 1-3. G. Ver. 12.
4 But God, [o]who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, G. 1. 3-5.
5 [p]Even when we were dead in sins, hath [q]quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)
6 And hath raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in heavenly *places* in Christ Jē'sus:
7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jē'sus.
8 For by grace are ye saved [r]through faith; and that not of yourselves: [s]*it is* the gift of God: F. Phil 1. 29.
9 [t]Not of works, lest any man should boast. L. Ver. 11-18. G.* S.†
10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jē'sus unto good works, [u]which God hath before [s]ordained that we should walk in them.
11 Wherefore remember, that ye *being* in time past Gĕn'tiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called [v]the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;
12 [w]That at that time ye were without Christ, [x]being aliens from the commonwealth of Is'ra-el, and strangers from [y]the covenants of promise, [z]having no hope, [a]and without God in the world: C. 4. 18.
13 [b]But now in Christ Jē'sus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.
14 For [c]he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition *between us;*
15 Having abolished [d]in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one [e]new man, *so* making peace;
16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having [f]slain the enmity [g]thereby:
17 And came [h]and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. D. 1. 1. W. 1.
18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.
19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;
20 And are built [i]upon the foundation of the [j]apostles and prophets, Jē'sus Christ himself being the [k]chief corner *stone;*
21 In whom all the building fitly

A. D. 64.

o Col. 1. 26.
p 2 Tim. 1. 9.
q Zech. 13. 1. Heb. 9. 10.
r 1 Cor. 3. 22.
s Phil. 2. 9.
2 the heavens.
t Rom. 8. 17.
u Isa. 46. 10.
v 2 Thess. 2. 13.
w Jas. 1. 18.
3 Or, hoped.
x 2 Cor. 1. 22.
y 2 Cor. 5. 5.
z Rom. 8. 23.
a Acts 20. 28.
b Col. 1. 9.
4 Or, for the acknowledgment.
c Acts 26. 18.
d Col. 1. 29.
5 of the might of his power.
e Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 1. 4.
f Matt. 28. 18.
g Heb. 2. 7.
h Rom. 12. 5.
i John 1. 14, 16. Col. 3. 11.
a John 5. 24.
b 1 John 5. 19.
c Col. 3. 6.
d Tit. 3. 3.
e Gal. 5. 16.
1 the wills.
f Ps. 51. 5. Luke 15. 21.
g Rom. 10. 12.
h Rom. 5. 6.
i Rom. 6. 4.
2 Or, by whose grace.
j Rom. 4. 16. Phil. 1. 29.
k John 6. 44.
l Rom. 3. 20.
m ch. 1. 4.
3 Or, prepared.
n Rom. 2. 28.
o Col. 1. 21.
p John 10. 16.
q Rom. 9. 4, 8.
r 1 Thess. 4. 13.
s Gal. 4. 8.
t John 10. 16. Gal. 3. 28.
u Mic. 5. 5.
v Col. 1. 22.
w 2 Cor. 5. 17.
x Rom. 6. 6. Gal. 2. 20.
4 Or, in himself.
y Isa. 57. 19.
z Matt. 16. 18.
a 1 Cor. 12. 28.
b Ps. 118. 22. Matt. 21. 42

*G. 3. 2–5. †T. 3. 2–5. §M. 3. 2–5.
*G. Phils. 3. 3–10. †S. 4. 1. §D. 5. 2. ¶L. 4. 32. ‡W. 1 Tim. 1. 15. **E. Ver. 22. R. Tit. 3. 5. N. 3. 13.

framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:
22 In whom ye also are builded together for [c]an habitation of God through the Spirit.

1100 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Of Gentile salvation.* 3 *The mystery made known by revelation.* 14 *Prayer that the great love of Christ may be perceived.*

FOR this cause I Paul, [a]the prisoner of Jē'sus Chrīst [b]for you Gĕn'tiles,
2 If ye have heard of [c]the dispensation of the grace of God [d]which is given me to you-ward:
3 How that by revelation [e]he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote [1]afore in few words,
4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge [f]in the mystery of Christ) E., G., T., M.*
5 [g]Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;
6 That the Gĕn'tiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and [h]partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:
7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by [i]the effectual working of his power. G. Ver. 14–19.
8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gĕn'tiles [j]the unsearchable riches of Christ;
9 And to make all *men* see what *is* the fellowship of the mystery, [k]which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, [l]who created all things by Jē'sus Chrīst:
10 [m]To the intent that now [n]unto the principalities and powers in heavenly *places* [o]might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,
11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Chrīst Jē'sus our Lord:
12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.
13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.
14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst,
15 Of whom [p]the whole family in heaven and earth is named,
16 That he would grant you, [q]according to the riches of his glory, [r]to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in [s]the inner man; N. 4. 4.
17 [t]That Chrīst may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

A. D. 64.

c John. 17. 23.

a Acts 21. 33.
b 2 Tim. 2. 10.
c Rom. 1. 5.
d Acts 9. 15. Acts 13. 46.
e Rom. 16. 25.
1 Or, a little before.
f 1 Cor. 4. 1.
g Acts 10. 28.
h Gal. 3. 14.
i Rom. 15. 18.
j John 1. 16. Phil. 4. 19.
k Rom. 16. 25.
l Ps. 33. 6. John 1. 3.
m 1 Pet. 1. 12.
n 1 Pet. 3. 22.
o 1 Cor. 2. 7.
p Phil. 2. 9.
q Phil. 4. 19.
r Job 23. 6. Ps. 28. 8.
s Rom. 7. 22.
t John 14. 23.
u Rom. 10. 3.
v John 1. 16.
w 1 Tim. 1. 17.
1 Or, in the Lord.
a Col. 1. 10.
b Gal. 5. 22.
c John 13. 34.
d Rom. 12. 5.
e 1 Cor. 8. 6.
f Heb. 6. 6.
g Ps. 83. 18. Mal. 2. 10.
h Rom. 11. 36.
i Ps. 68. 18.
j Col. 2. 15.
2 Or, a multitude of captives.
k John 3. 13.
l Acts 1. 9. Heb. 4. 14. Heb. 7. 26. Heb. 8. 1.
3 Or, fulfil.
m ch. 2. 20.
n Rom. 14. 19.
o ch. 1. 23.
4 Or, into the unity.
p Col. 2. 2.
5 Or, age.
q Matt. 11. 7.
6 Or, being sincere.
r Col. 2. 19.

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints [u]what *is* the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;
19 And to know the love of Chrīst, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled [v]with all the fulness of God. W.*, A.†,
20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, K. 5. 14.
21 [w]Unto him *be* glory in the church by Chrīst Jē'sus throughout all ages, world without end. Ā-mĕn'‡ A. Col. 1. §G. 4. 7, S. ¶T. 6. 17. ‡M. Phils. 1. 19.

CHAPTER 4. 1101

1 *Paul exhorts to unity.* 24 *Putting on the new man.* 29 *Casting aside corrupt communication.*

I THEREFORE, the prisoner [1]of the Lord, beseech you that ye [a]walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, S. Ver. 20–24.
2 [b]With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;
3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit [c]in the bond of peace.
4 [d]*There is* one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; W.*, L.†, N.§, D.¶
5 [e]One Lord, one faith, [f]one baptism,
6 [g]One God and Father of all, who *is* above all, and [h]through all, and in you all.
7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Chrīst. E. Ver. 30. G., B.*
8 Wherefore he saith, [i]When he ascended up on high, [j]he led [2]captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.
9 [k](Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?
10 He that descended is the same also [l]that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might [3]fill all things.)
11 [m]And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;
12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, [n]for the edifying of [o]the body of Chrīst:
13 Till we all come [4]in the unity of the faith, [p]and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the [5]stature of the fulness of Chrīst:
14 That we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every [q]wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, *and* cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; G. Col. 1. 9.
15 But [r]speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, *even* Chrīst:
16 [r]From whom the whole body fitly

*E. 1. 3. G. Ver. 7. T. Ver. 16–19. M. Ver. 14–19

†W. 5. 9. ‡L. 5. 18, 19.

joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gĕn'tiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having the understanding darkened, [s]being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the [7]blindness of their heart: C. 5. 14.

19 [t]Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jē'sus:

22 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And [v]be renewed in the spirit of your mind; S. 5. 5, 6.

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and [8]true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 [w]Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have [9]to give to him that needeth.

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good [10]to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. E. Phils. 3. 3.

30 And [x]grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Q. 1 Thes. 5. 19.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. L. 5. 14.

1102 CHAPTER 5.

1 *A general exhortation.* 22 *On the relation of husband and wife.*

BE [y]ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2 And [b]walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God [c]for a sweetsmelling savour.

3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, [d]which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks. H. (Phil. 1. 9.) S. Ver. 25–27.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 [e]Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of [1]disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 [g]For ye were sometimes darkness, but now [h]*are ye* light in the Lord: walk as [i]children of light:

9 (For the fruit of the Spirit *is* in all goodness and righteousness and truth;) W. Ver. 18. F. Phils. 2. 1.

10 [j]Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And [k]have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather [l]reprove *them*.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.

13 But [m]all things that are [2]reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light. C. Phils. 2. 21.

14 Wherefore [3]he saith, [n]Awake thou that sleepest, and [o]arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. K. Phils. 4. 13. L. Col. 1. 13, 14.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

17 [p]Wherefore be ye not unwise, but [q]understanding [r]what the will of the Lord *is*. N. Heb. 9. 14.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; W. Phils. 3. 3. B.*

19 Speaking to yourselves [s]in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; L. 6. 18. J.†

20 [t]Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ;

21 [u]Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 [v]Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so *let* the wives *be* to their own husbands in every thing.

A. D. 64.

s Acts 26. 18. Gal. 4. 8. ch. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 4. 5.
7 Or, hardness.
t Rom. 1. 24.
u Rom. 8. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 22, 23.
8 Or, holiness of truth.
v Acts 5. 3. ch. 6. 11. 16. Jas. 4. 7.
9 Or, to distribute.
10 Or, to edify profitably.
w Ps. 78. 40. Isa. 63. 10. Rom. 8. 23.
x Lev. 11. 45. Matt. 5. 45. Luke 6. 36. ch. 4. 32.
y John 13. 34.
a Gen. 8. 21. Lev. 1. 9.
b Rom. 1. 28.
c Rev. 22. 15.
d Jer. 29. 8. Matt. 24. 4.
1 Or, unbelief.
e Isa. 9. 2.
f John 8. 12. 1 John 2. 9.
g Luke 16. 8.
h Ps. 19. 7, 11. Rom. 14. 18. Phil. 1. 10. Heb. 12. 28.
k Job 24. 13–17.
l Lev. 19. 17.
m Heb. 4. 13.
2 Or, discovered.
3 Or, it.
n Isa. 60. 1.
o Ezek. 37. 4–10. John 5. 25. Rom. 6. 4, 5. ch. 2. 5.
p Col. 4. 5.
q Rom. 12. 2.
r 1 Thess. 4. 3.
s Jas. 5. 13.
t Job 1. 21.
u Phil. 2. 3.
v Gen. 3. 16.

*B. Tit. 3. 5. †J. Phils. 1. 28, 29.

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it [w]with the washing of water [x]by the word,

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife *see* that she reverence *her* husband.

A. D. 64.

[w] John 3. 5. Heb. 10. 22.
[x] John 15. 3.

1103 CHAPTER 6.

1 *Of parents and children.* 5 *Of servants and masters.* 13 *The complete armour of a Christian to be put on.* 21 *Commendation of Tychicus.*

CHILDREN, [a]obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 [b]Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, [c]ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but [d]bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 Servants, be obedient to them that are *your* masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

6 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 [e]Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether *he be* bond or free.

[a] Prov. 23. 22. Luke 2. 51.
[b] Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 5. 16. Matt. 15. 4.
[c] Col. 3. 21.
[d] Gen. 18. 19.
[e] Rom. 2. 6.
[f] Col. 4. 1.
1 Or, moderating.
2 Some read, both your and their Master.
[g] 1 Pet. 1. 17.
[h] Rom. 13. 12.
3 blood and flesh.
[i] Rom. 8. 38.
[j] John 12. 31.
4 Or, wicked spirits.
5 Or, heavenly, as ch. 1. 3.
6 Or, having overcome all.
[k] Isa. 59. 17.
[l] Isa. 52. 7.
[m] 1 John 5. 4.
[n] Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16.
[o] Phil. 1. 4.
7 Or, in a chain.
8 Or, thereof.
[p] 1 Thess. 2. 2.
[q] Acts 20. 4.
9 Or, with incorruption.

9 And, ye [f]masters, do the same things unto them, [1]forbearing threatening: knowing that [2]your Master also is in heaven; [g]neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 [h]Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against [3]flesh and blood, but against [4]principalities, against powers, against [5]the rulers of the darkness of this world, against [4]spiritual wickedness in [6]high *places*.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and [6]having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and [k]having on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 [l]And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking [m]the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and [n]the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and [o]supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an ambassador [7]in bonds: that [8]therein [p]I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, *and* how I do, [q]Tȳch'ĭ-cŭs, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and *that* he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace *be* to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

24 Grace *be* with all them that love our Lord Jē'sus Christ [9]in sincerity. Ā-mĕn'.

Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus.

PHILIPPIANS.

1104 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul's thanks and love.* 21 *His mission to glorify Christ.*

PAUL and Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs, the servants of Jē'sus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jē'sus which are at Phĭ-lĭp'pī, with the [1]bishops and deacons:

2 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 [a]I thank my God upon every [2]remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 [b]For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun [c]a good work in you [3]will perform *it* until the day of Jē'sus Christ: C. Verse 10.

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because [4]I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in [d]my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, [e]ye all are [5]partakers of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jē'sus Christ.

9 And this I pray, [f]that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and *in* all [6]judgment;

10 That [g]ye may [7]approve things that [8]are excellent; [h]that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ: C. 2. 16.

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, [i]which are by Jē'sus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds [9]in Christ are manifest [j]in all [10]the palace, and [11]in all other *places;*

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and [k]strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

A. D. 64.

1 Or, overseers.

a Col. 1. 3.
2 Or, mention.

b 2 Cor. 8. 1.

c John 6. 29.
3 Or, will finish it.

4 Or, ye have me in your heart.
d Eph. 3. 1.
e ch. 4. 14.
5 Or, partakers with me of grace.

f Phile. 6.

6 Or, sense.
g Rom. 12. 2.
7 Or, try.
8 Or, differ.
h Acts 24. 16.

i John 15. 4.
9 Or, for Christ.
j ch. 4. 22.
10 Or, Cæsar's court.
11 Or, to all others.
k ch. 2. 3.
l 2 Cor. 1. 11.
m Rom. 8. 9.
1 Pet. 1. 11.
n Rom. 5. 5.
o 2 Cor. 5. 8.
p Luke 2. 29, 30.
q Isa. 41. 10. Matt. 10. 28. Heb. 13. 5.
r Matt. 5. 10. 12.
s Acts 5. 41. Eph. 2. 8. Col. 2. 1.
t Acts 16. 19.

a 2 Cor. 13. 14.
b John 3. 29.
c 1 Pet. 3. 8.
d Rom. 13. 13. Jas. 3. 14.
e Isa. 66. 2. Eph. 5. 21.
f 1 Cor. 10. 24.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation [l]through your prayer, and the supply of [m]the Spirit of Jē'sus Christ, M. Col. 1. 9–11.

20 According to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, that [n]in nothing I shall be ashamed, but *that* with all boldness, as always, *so* now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether *it be* by life, or by death.

21 For to me to live *is* Christ, and to die *is* gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this *is* the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For [o]I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to [p]depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh *is* more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jē'sus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel; H. 2. 19.

28 And in nothing terrified by your [q]adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, [r]but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, [s]not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake; J. 2. 17.

30 [t]Having the same conflict [u]which ye saw in me, and now hear *to be* in me.

CHAPTER 2. 1105

Exhortation to humility through Christ's example.

IF *there be* therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, [a]if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, F. Col. 1. 8.

2 [b]Fulfil ye my joy, [c]that ye be likeminded, having the same love, *being* of one accord, of one mind.

3 [d]*Let* nothing *be done* through strife or vainglory; but [e]in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 [f]Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 [a]Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jē'sus:
6 Who, [b]being in the form of God, [c]thought it not robbery to be equal with God:
7 [d]But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form [e]of a servant, and [f]was made in the [g]likeness of men:
8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became [h]obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.
9 Wherefore God also [i]hath highly exalted him, and [k]given him a name which is above every name:
10 [l]That at the name of Jē'sus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth;
11 And [m]*that* every tongue should confess that Jē'sus Christ *is* Lord, to the glory of God the Father.
12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.
13 For [n]it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.
14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:
15 That ye may be blameless and [o]harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom [p]ye shine as lights in the world;
16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.
17 Yea, and if I be [q]offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.
18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.
19 [r]But I trust in the Lord Jē'sus to send Tī-mō'the-ŭs shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.
20 For I have no man [s]likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.
21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jē'sus Christ's.
22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.
23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.
24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.
25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you [t]Ē-păph-ro-dī'tus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellowsoldier, [u]but your messenger, and [v]he that ministered to my wants.
26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.
27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.
28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.
29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and [w]hold such in reputation:
30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, [x]to supply your lack of service toward me.

A. D. 64.

[a] John 13. 15.
[b] Isa. 9. 6. John 1. 1, 2. Heb. 1. 3.
[c] John 5. 18.
[d] Ps. 22. 6. Isa. 53. 3. Dan. 9. 26.
[e] Isa. 42. 1. Ezek. 34. 23. Zech. 3. 8. Matt. 12. 18.
[f] John 1. 14. Gal. 4. 4.
[g] Or, habit.
[h] Heb. 12. 2.
[i] Ps. 2. 6–12. Luke 10. 22.
[k] Heb. 1. 4.
[l] Isa. 45. 23.
[m] John 13. 13.
[n] Heb. 13. 21.
[o] Or, sincere.
[p] Or, shine ye.
[q] poured forth.
[r] Or, Moreover.
[s] Or, so dear unto me. ch. 4. 18.
[t] 2 Cor. 8. 23.
[u] ch. 4. 18.
[v] Or, honour such.
[w] 1 Cor. 16. 17. ch. 4. 10.
[x] Gal. 5. 15. Rev. 22. 15.
[a] Rom. 2. 28. Gal. 5. 2.
[b] Deut. 10. 16. Jer. 4. 4. Rom. 2. 29.
[c] Mal. 1. 11. John 4. 23. Eph. 6. 18. Jude 20.
[d] Acts 23. 6.
[e] Acts 22. 3. Gal. 1. 13.
[f] Acts 8. 3.
[g] Isa. 53. 11. John 17. 3.
[h] Ps. 143. 2. Isa. 64. 6.
[i] Gal. 2. 16. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
[k] 1 Pet. 4. 13.
[l] Luke 20. 35. Acts 26. 7.
[m] 1 Tim. 6. 12.
[n] Heb. 12. 23.

CHAPTER 3. 1106

1 *Paul warns against false teachers and Christ's enemies.* 15 *Exhortation to decline the ways of carnal Christians.*

FINALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed *is* not grievous, but for you *it is* safe.
2 [a]Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, [b]beware of the concision.
3 For we are [c]the circumcision, [d]which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jē'sus, and have no confidence in the flesh.
4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:
5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Is'ra-el, *of* the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, an Hē'brew of the Hē'brews; as touching the law, [e]a Phăr'ī-see;
6 [f]Concerning zeal, [g]persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.
7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.
8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss [h]for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jē'sus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win Christ,
9 And be found in him, not having [i]mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but [k]that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:
10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and [l]the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;
11 If by any means I might [m]attain unto the resurrection of the dead.
12 Not as though I had already [n]attained, either were already [o]perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jē'sus.
13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing *I do*, forgetting those things which

[a] Phil. 1. 27. 1 Thess. 2. 8.
[b] Deut. 10. 16. Jer. 4. 4. Rom. 2. 29.
[c] Rom. 2. 28. Gal. 5. 2.
[d] John 4. 23. Eph. 6. 18. Jude 20.
[e] Acts 23. 6.
[f] Acts 22. 3. Gal. 1. 13.
[g] Acts 8. 3.
[h] Isa. 53. 11. John 17. 3.
[i] Ps. 143. 2. Isa. 64. 6.
[k] Gal. 2. 16. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
[l] 1 Pet. 4. 13.
[m] Luke 20. 35. Acts 26. 7.
[n] 1 Tim. 6. 12.
[o] Heb. 12. 23.

*S. Ver. 15. †V. 2 Thes. 2. 8.

*D. (Compare with 1 Tim. 5. 23 and 2 Tim. 4. 20). Heb. 12. 5–13.
†W. Col. 1. 9. E. Col. 2. 8. L. 1 Thes. 5. 19.

are behind, and reaching forth [c]unto those things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark for the prize of [d]the high calling of God in Christ Jē'sus. F. Ver. 21.

15 Let us therefore, as many [e]as be [f]perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as [g]ye have us for an ensample.

C S 18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ: C. S. H.

H 19 Whose end *is* destruction, whose God *is their* belly, and *whose* glory *is* in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

C 20 For [h]our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we [i]look for the Saviour, the Lord Jē'sus Christ:

F T 21 [w]Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according [x]to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. F. 1 Thes. 4. 13–18. T.¶. C. 4. 5.

1107 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Paul exhorts the brethren generally.*
10 *His joy at their liberality.*

THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, [a]my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, *my* dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Eū-ō'dĭ-as, and beseech Sȳn'tȳ-chē, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which [b]laboured with me in the gospel, with Clĕm'ĕnt also, and *with* other my fellowlabourers, whose names *are* in [c]the book of life.

W 4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: *and* again I say, Rejoice. W. Verses 6, 7.

5 Let your moderation be known ‡unto all men. [d]The Lord *is* at hand.

C W 6 [e]Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And [f]the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jē'sus. W. Verses 11–13.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things

A. D. 64.

o Heb. 6. 1.
p Heb. 12. 1.
q Rom. 9. 23, 24. Heb. 3. 1.
r 1 Cor. 2. 6.
s Gal. 5. 10.

t Ps. 37. 37. 1 Pet. 5. 3.

u Col. 3. 1, 3.
v 1 Cor. 1. 7. 1 Thess. 1. 10.
w Ps. 17. 15. 1 John 3. 2.
x Isa. 63. 1. Matt. 28. 18. Eph. 1. 19. Heb. 7. 25.

a 2 Cor. 1. 14. Phil. 1. 26.
b Acts 18. 2. Rom. 16. 3. ch. 1. 27.
c Ex. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28. Dan. 12. 1. Luke 10. 20. Rev. 3. 5. Rev. 13. 8. Rev. 20. 12.
d Matt. 24. 48–50. Heb. 10. 25. Jas. 5. 8, 9. 1 Pet. 4. 7. 2 Pet. 3. 8.
e Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 16. 3. Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 22. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
f Num. 6. 26. Isa. 26. 3. John 14. 27. Rom. 5. 1.
1 Or, venerable.
g 2 Cor. 11. 9.
2 Or, is revived.
h 1 Tim. 6. 6.
i 1 Cor. 4. 11.
j John 15. 5.
k ch. 1. 7.
l Acts 11. 15.
m 2 Cor. 11. 8.
n 2 Thess. 3. 8.
o Rom. 15. 28.
3 Or, I have received all.
p ch. 2. 25.
q Heb. 13. 16.
r Ps. 23. 1. Prov. 8. 21.
s ch. 1. 13.

are [1]honest, whatsoever things *are* just, whatsoever things *are* pure, whatsoever things *are* lovely, whatsoever things *are* of good report; if *there be* any virtue, and if *there be* any praise, think on these things.

9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last [p]your care of me [2]hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of W want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, [3]*therewith* to be content.

12 [t]I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. K. Ver. 19. W. Verse 19.

13 I can do all things [u]through K Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that [v]ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Phĭ-lĭp'pĭ-anș know also, [w]that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Măc-e-dō'nĭ-a, [x]no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 [y]For even in Thĕs-sa-lō-nī'cȧ ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire [z]fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But [4]I have all, and abound: I am full, having received [a]of Ē-păphro-dī'tus the things *which were sent* from you, an odour of a sweet smell, [b]a sacrifice acceptable, well pleasing to God. K. Col. 1. 14. P. 1 Tim. 4. 8.

19 But my God [c]shall supply all K your need according to his riches in L glory by Christ Jē'sus. L. 1 Tim. 6. 17. P

20 Now unto God and our Father *be* glory for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jē'sus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, [d]chiefly they that are of Cæ'sar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

*C. Col. 1. 13. †S. Col. 1. 10.
§H. Col. 3. 5, 6. ¶T. 1 Thes. 4. 15–18.
‡C. Col. 3. 4.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

COLOSSIANS.

1108 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 64.

1 *Salutation.* 14 *The true Christ described.* 23 *Paul's own ministry.*

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Chrīst by the will of God, and Tī-mō'-the-ŭs *our* brother,

2 To the saints [a]and faithful brethren in Chrīst which are at Cō-lŏs'sē: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, praying always for you,

4 [b]Since we heard of your faith in Chrīst Jē'sus, and of [c]the love *which ye have* to all the saints,

5 For the hope [d]which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, [e]as *it is* in all the world; and [f]bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard *of it,* and knew [g]the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of [h]Ep'a-phrās our dear fellowservant, who is for you a faithful minister of Chrīst;

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 [i]For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it,* do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the [j]knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 [k]That ye might walk worthy of the Lord [l]unto all pleasing, [m]being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering [n]with joyfulness;

12 [o]Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of [p]the inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from [q]the power of darkness, [r]and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of [s]his dear Son:

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is [t]the image of the invisible God, [u]the firstborn of every creature:

16 For [v]by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created [w]by him, and for him:

17 [x]And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, [y]the firstborn from the dead; that [z]in all *things* he might have the preeminence.

19 For it pleased *the Father* that [a]in him should all fulness dwell;

20 And, [b]having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say,* whether *they be* things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies [c]in *your* mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up [d]that which is behind of the afflictions of Chrīst in my flesh for [e]his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, [f]to fulfil the word of God;

26 *Even* [g]the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gĕn'tīles; which is Chrīst [h]in you, the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Chrīst Jē'sus:

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

CHAPTER 2. 1109

1 *Paul exhorts them to be constant in Christ.* 18 *Of worshipping angels.*

FOR I would that ye knew what great [i]conflict I have for you, and *for* them at Lā-ŏd-ĭ-cē'ā, and *for* as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 [j]That their hearts might be com-

[a] Eph. 6. 21.
[b] Eph. 1. 15.
[c] Heb. 6. 10.
[d] Matt. 5. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
[e] Matt. 24. 14.
[f] John 15. 16.
[g] Ps. 110. 3. Eph. 3. 2. Tit. 2. 11.
[h] Phile. 23.
[i] Eph. 1. 15. Rom. 12. 2.
[k] 1 Thess. 2. 12.
[l] 1 Thess. 4. 1.
[m] John 15. 16.
[n] Acts 5. 41.
[o] Eph. 5. 20.
[p] Rom. 8. 17. Gal. 4. 7. Eph. 1. 11.
[q] Heb. 2. 14.
[r] 2 Pet. 1. 11.
[s] 1 the Son of his love.
[t] John 14. 9. Phil. 2. 6. ch. 2. 9. Heb. 1. 3.
[u] Ps. 89. 27. Rev. 3. 14.
[v] John 1. 3. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
[w] Rom. 11. 36. John 17. 5. Heb. 13. 8.
[x] John 11. 25. Rev. 1. 5.
[y] 2 Or, among all.
[z] Matt. 28. 18. John 1. 16. Eph. 1. 23.
[a] 3 Or, making peace.
[b] 4 Or, by your mind in wicked works.
[c] Phil. 3. 10.
[d] Eph. 1. 23.
[e] 5 Or, fully to preach the word of God.
[f] Rom. 16. 25.
[g] 6 Or, among you.

[h] 1 Or, fear, or, care.
[i] 2 Cor. 1. 6.

*F. 1 Thes. 1. 6. §W. 1 Thes. 4. 7, 8. ¶G. 1 Thes. 5. 29. M. 1 Thes. 1. 5. †S. Ver. 21–23. **K. 1 Thes. 5. 9. 10. *D. 1 Thes. 5. 9, 10. †C. 2. 13; S. 2. 6.

forted, being knit together in love, and unto all [b]riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 [2]In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words. E, 1 Thes. 1. 5, 6.

E 5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

S 6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jē'sus the Lord, *so* walk ye in him: S. Ver. 11.

7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 [c]Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after [d]the tradition of men, after the [3]rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

9 For [e]in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 [f]And ye are complete in him, [g]which is the head of all principality and power:

S 11 In whom also ye are [h]circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ: S. 3. 17.

12 [i]Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with *him* through [j]the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead. C. 3. 5 7. L. 1 Thes. 5. 9, 10.

C 13 And you, being dead in your sins
L and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 *And* [k]having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them [4]in it.

16 Let no man therefore [l]judge you [5]in meat, or in drink, or [6]in respect [m]of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath *days*:

17 [n]Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body *is* of Christ.

18 Let no man [7]beguile you of your reward [8]in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not
M seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind. M. 1 Tim. 6. 3, 4.

19 And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

A. D. 64.

b 2 Pet. 3. 18.

2 Or, Wherein.

c Jer. 29. 8. Rom. 16. 17. Heb. 13. 9.
d Matt. 15. 2. Gal. 1. 14.
3 Or, elements
e Isa. 7. 14. Matt. 1. 23. John 1. 14. Rom. 9. 5. ch. 1. 19. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
f John 1. 16.
g 1 Pet. 3. 22.
h Jer. 4. 4. Rom. 6. 4.
i Eph. 3. 7.
k Gen. 3. 15. Ps. 68. 18. Isa. 53. 12. Matt. 12. 29. Luke 10. 18. Eph. 4. 8.
4 Or, in himself.
l Rom. 14. 3.
5 Or, for eating and drinking.
6 Or, in part.
m Rom. 14. 5. Gal. 4. 10.
n Heb. 8. 5.
7 Or, judge against you.
8 being a voluntary in humility.
9 Or, elements.
10 Or, punishing, or, not sparing.

a Eph. 2. 6.
b Matt. 6. 33.
1 Or, mind.
c Gal. 2. 20.
d John 3. 16.
e 1 John 3. 2.
f John 11. 25.
g 1 Cor. 15. 43.
h Jas. 1. 21.
i Lev. 19. 11.
j Rom. 12. 2.
k Eph. 2. 10.
l Gal. 3. 28.
m Eph. 1. 23.
n 1 Pet. 1. 2.
o Gal. 5. 22. Phil. 2. 1.
2 Or, complaint.
p Rom. 13. 8.
q Ps. 29. 11. Isa. 26. 3. Phil. 4. 7.
r 1 Cor. 7. 15.
s Eph. 2. 16.

20 Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the [9]rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and [10]neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAPTER 3. 1110

1 *Christ should be sought.* 10 *Exhortation to put off the old man and put on Christ.* 12 *Of charity and other duties.*

IF ye then [a]be risen with Christ, [b]seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your [1]affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

3 [c]For ye are dead, [d]and your life is hid with Christ in God.

C 4 [e]When Christ, *who is* [f]our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him [g]in glory. C. 1 Thes. 1. 10.

C 5 Mortify therefore your members
H which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience: H. Ver. 25.

7 In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them. C.

8 [h]But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 [i]Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new *man*, which [j]is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that [k]created him:

11 Where there is neither [l]Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Bär-bā'rĭ-an, Scўth'ĭ-an, bond *nor* free: [m]but Christ *is* all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, [n]as the elect of God, holy and beloved, [o]bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a [2]quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also *do* ye.

14 And above all these things [p]*put on* charity, which is the bond of perfectness. W. (1 Thes. 5. 16).

15 And let [q]the peace of God rule in your hearts, [r]to the which also ye are called [s]in one body; and be ye [t]thankful.

*C. 1 Thes. 4. 13.

16 [c]Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing [d]with grace [e]in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And [f]whatsoever ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, giving [g]thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not bitter against them.

20 Children, obey *your* [h]parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 [i]Fathers, provoke not your children *to anger*, lest they be discouraged.

22 Servants, obey in all things *your* masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

A. D. 64.

c Jer. 15. 16. 2 Tim. 3. 15–17.
d Eph. 5. 19. e Ps. 4. 6.
f 1 Cor. 10. 31.
g Eph. 5. 20. ch. 2. 7.
h Prov. 23. 22. Luke 2. 51. Eph. 6. 1.
i Eph. 6. 4.

S. 1 Thess. 1. 3. H. 1 Thess. 1. 10.

1111 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Paul exhorts them to be fervent in prayer.* 10 *Salutation and wishes.*

[a]MASTERS, give unto *your* servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 [b]Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

3 [c]Withal praying also for us, that God would [d]open unto us a door of utterance, to speak [e]the mystery of Christ, [f]for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 [g]Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

a Lev. 19. 13. Mal. 3. 5. Eph. 6. 9.
b Luke 18. 1. Eph. 6. 18.
c 2 Thess. 3. 1.
d 1 Cor. 16. 9.
e Matt. 13. 11.
f Phil. 1. 7.
g Eph. 5. 15.
h Eccl. 10. 12.
i Mark 9. 50.
j 1 Pet. 3. 15.
k Phile. 10.
l Acts 19. 29. Acts 20. 4. Phile. 24.
m Acts 15. 37.
n ch. 1. 7.
1 Or, striving.
o Matt. 5. 48.
2 Or, filled.
p Luke 1. 3. Acts 1. 1.
q Phile. 24.
r 1 Thess. 5. 27.
s Phile. 2.
t 1 Tim. 4. 6.
u Heb. 13. 3.

6 Let your speech *be* alway [h]with grace, [i]seasoned with salt, [j]that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tÿch'ĭ-cŭs declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With [k]Ō-nĕs'ĭ-mŭs, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 [l]Ar-ĭs-tär'chus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and [m]Mär'cus, sister's son to Băr'na-bās, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jē'sus, which is called Jŭs'tus, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 [n]Ep'a-phrās, who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always [o]labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand [p]perfect and [q]complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them *that are* in Lā-ŏd-ĭ-cē'á, and them in Hī-e-răp'o-lĭs.

14 [r]Luke, the beloved physician, and [s]Dē'mas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Lā-ŏd-ĭ-cē'á, and Nym'phas, and the church which is in his house.

16 And when [t]this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-ŏd-ĭ-cē'ans; and that ye likewise read the *epistle* from Lā-ŏd-ĭ-cē'á.

17 And say to [u]Ar-chip'pus, Take heed to [v]the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. [w]Remember my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Ā-mĕn'.

Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

1112 CHAPTER 1.

The Thessalonians ever remembered by Paul in prayer.

PAUL, and [a]Sĭl-vā'nus, and Tī-mŏ'the-ŭs, unto the church of the Thĕs-sa-lō'nĭ-ans *which is* [b]in God the Father and *in* the Lord Jē'sus Christ:

A. D. 54.

a 2 Thess. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 5. 12.
b John 14. 23.
c John 6. 29. Gal. 5. 6. ch. 3. 6.
d Heb. 6. 10.

Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 Remembering without ceasing your work of [c]faith, [d]and labour of

love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jē'sus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren [1]beloved, [c]your election of God. T. 1 Thes. 4. 3.

E 5 For [f]our gospel came not unto
T you in word only, but also in power,
M and [g]in the Hō'lў Ghōst, [h]and in much assurance; as [i]ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake. M. 2 Cor. 5. 11. E.

F 6 And ye became followers of us,
I and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Hō'lў Ghōst: E. 4. 8. J. Heb. 1. 9.

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Măc-e-dō'nĭ-à and Ā-chā'ĭà.

8 For from you [j]sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Măc-e-dō'nĭ-à and Ā-chā'ĭà, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God; C. 2. 19.

C 10 And [k]to wait for his Son [l]from
H heaven, whom he raised from the dead, *even* Jē'sus, which delivered us [m]from the wrath to come. H. 5. 3. [n]F. 2 Tim. 1. 7.

1113 CHAPTER 2.

1 *How Paul preached.* 13 *How the word was received.*

FOR yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at [a]Phĭ-lĭp'pĭ, we were bold in our God [b]to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For our exhortation *was* not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as [c]we were allowed of God [d]to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing
E men, but God, [e]which trieth our hearts. E. Heb. 4. 12, 13.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God *is* witness:

6 [f]Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor *yet* of others, when we might have [g]been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing [h]to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our [i]own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our

A. D. 54.

1 Or, beloved of God, your election.
c Col. 3. 12.
f 1 Cor. 2. 4.
g 2 Cor. 6. 6.
h Heb. 2. 3. 1 2 Thess. 3. 7.

j Rom. 10. 18.

k Rom. 2. 7. Phil. 3. 20. Heb. 9. 28. 2 Pet. 3. 12. Rev. 1. 7.
l Acts 1. 11.
m 1 Thess. 5. 9.

a Acts 16. 22
b Acts 17. 2.
c 1 Cor. 4. 15, 16
d Tit. 1. 3.
e Prov. 17. 3
f John 5. 41.
1 Or, used authority.
g Rom. 1. 11.
h 2 Cor. 12. 15.
i 2 Cor. 11. 9.
j Gal. 5. 13.
Eph. 4. 1. ch. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 15.
k Matt. 10. 40. Luke 5. 1. Rom. 10. 17. Heb. 4. 12. 1 Gal. 1. 22.
m Acts 17. 5
n Heb. 10. 33
o Matt. 5. 12. Acts 7. 52.
2 Or, chased us out.
p Luke 11. 52. Acts 13. 50. Acts 14. 19. Acts 17. 5.
q Gen. 15. 16
r Matt. 24. 6.
s Rom. 1. 13.
3 Or, glorying.
t ch. 3. 13. Rev. 1. 7.

a Acts 17. 15.
b Rom. 16. 21.
c Ps. 112. 6.
Acts 20. 24.
Eph. 3. 13.
d Acts 14. 22. Acts 20. 23.
e Acts 20. 24.

labour and travail: for labouring night and day, [i]because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye *are* witnesses, and God *also*, how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father *doth* his children,

12 [j]That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received *it* [k]not *as* the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers [l]of the churches of God which in Jū-dæ'à are in Christ Jē'sus: for [m]ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, [n]even as they *have* of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jē'sus, and [o]their own prophets, and have [p]persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

R 16 [q]Forbidding us to speak to the Gĕn'tiles that they might be saved, [r]to fill up their sins alway: [s]for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost. R. Rev. 12. 1–6.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but [t]Sā'tan hindered us.

19 For what *is* our hope, or joy, or crown of [u]rejoicing? *Are* not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jē'sus C
Christ [v]at his coming? C. 3. 13.

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3. 1114

1 *Paul testifies his love by sending Timothy.* 10 *Also by prayer.*

WHEREFORE when we could no longer forbear, [a]we thought it good to be left at Āth'ĕns alone;

2 And sent [b]Tī-mō'thē-ŭs, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 [c]That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that [d]we are appointed thereunto.

4 [e]For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, [f]lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and [g]our labour be in vain.

6 [h]But now when Tĭ-mō'thē-ŭs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, [i]as we also *to see* you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye [j]stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 [k]Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [l]direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all *men*, even as we *do* toward you:

C D 13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ [m]with all his saints. C. 4. 14–5. 4. D. Rev. 3. 12.

1115 CHAPTER 4. 1115

1 *Exhortation to various duties.* 15 *Of the resurrection and second coming of Christ.*

FURTHERMORE then we [1]beseech you, brethren, and [2]exhort *you* by the Lord Jē'sus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and [a]to please God, *so* ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jē'sus. S. Ver. 6. 7.

S 3 For this is [b]the will of God, *even* your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 [c]That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gĕn'tiles [d]which know not God:

S 6 [e]That no *man* go beyond and [3]defraud his brother [4]in *any* matter: because that the Lord *is* the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. S. 5. 22, 26.

V 7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, [f]but unto holiness.

8 [g]He therefore that [5]despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, [h]who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for [i]ye yourselves are taught of God [j]to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ā: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and *that* ye may have lack [6]of nothing. C.*

F C 13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, [k]even as others which have no hope.

C 14 For [n]if we believe that Jē'sus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jē'sus will God bring with him.

T 15 For this we say unto you [o]by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive *and* remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For [p]the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive *and* remain shall be caught up together with them [q]in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so [r]shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore [7]comfort one another with these words. F. 1 Tim. 6. 13. *C. 5. 6. T. (End.)

CHAPTER 5. 1116

1 *On Christ's second coming.* 6 *Divers precepts.* 23 *Conclusion.*

E BUT of [s]the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

N 2 For yourselves know perfectly that [t]the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. H.*

P H 3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then [u]sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. P. 2 Thes. 1. 7–9. N.§.

4 [v]But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. C. Ver. 23. E.¶.

5 Ye are all [w]the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

C 6 Therefore let us not sleep, as *do* others; but let us watch and be sober. C. 2 Thes. 1. 8.

7 For [x]they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken [y]are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, [z]putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

A. D. 54.

f 1 Cor. 7. 5.
g Gal. 2. 2.
h Acts 18. 1.
i Phil. 1. 8.
j Phil. 4. 1.
k Acts 26. 7.
1 Or, guide.
l Zech. 14. 5. Rev. 20. 11.
1 Or, request. 2 Or, beseech.
a Col. 1. 10. b Rom. 12. 2. Eph. 5. 17. c Rom. 6. 19. d Gal. 4. 8. Eph. 2. 12. e Lev. 19. 11. 3 Or, oppress, or, overreach. 4 Or, in the matter. f Lev. 11. 44. g Luke 10. 16. 5 Or, rejecteth. h 1 John 3. 24. i Jer. 31. 34. John 6. 45. j John 13. 34. 6 Or, of no man. k Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1, 2. 2 Sam. 12. 20. l 1 Cor. 15. 13. m 1 Kl. 13. 17. n Matt. 24. 30. Acts 1. 11. o Acts 1. 9. Rev. 11. 12. p John 12. 26. Rev. 21. 3, 4. 7 Or, exhort.
a Matt. 24. 3. Acts 1. 7. b Matt. 25. 13. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 3. 3. c Ex. 15. 9, 10 Ps. 73. 18–20. Isa. 13. 6. Acts 13. 41. d 1 John 2. 8. e Eph. 5. 8. f Luke 21. 34. g Acts 2. 15. h Isa. 59. 17. Rom. 13. 12. Eph. 6. 11.

*W. 2 Thes. 2. 13.
S. 2. Thes. 2. 13. E. 2 Thes. 2. 13.

†H. 2 Thes. 1. 5–9. §N. 2 Thes. 1. 7, 8.
¶E. 2 Thes. 2. 1–9.

9 For [a]God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jē'sus Christ,
10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. D. 1 Thes. 5. 5, 6.
11 Wherefore [1]comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.
12 And we beseech you, brethren, [b]to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;
13 And to esteem them very highly [2] in love for their work's sake. *And* be at peace among yourselves.
14 Now we [2]exhort you, brethren, warn them that are [3]unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all *men*.
15 [k]See that none render evil for evil unto any *man;* but ever [c]follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all *men*.
16 Rejoice evermore. W. Ver. 18.
17 [m]Pray without ceasing.

A. D. 54.

a Rom. 9. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 8.

1 Or, exhort.

b Phil. 2. 29.

2 Or, beseech. 3 Or, disorderly.

k Lev. 19. 18. Prov. 20. 22.
l Gal. 6. 10.
m Luke 18. 1.
n Ps. 78. 40. Isa. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30.
o 1 Cor. 14. 1.
p 1 John 4. 1.
q Ex. 23. 7.
r Phil. 4. 9.
s 1 Cor. 1. 8. t 1 Cor. 10. 13.

4 Or, adjure.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jē'sus concerning you. A. Luke 6. W. 1 Thes. 5. 6.
19 [n]Quench not the Spirit.
20 [o]Despise not prophesyings.
21 [p]Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.
22 [q]Abstain from all appearance of evil.
23 And [r]the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and *I pray God* your whole spirit and soul and body [s]be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ. C. ¶.
24 [t]Faithful *is* he that calleth you, who also will do *it*.
25 Brethren, pray for us.
26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.
27 I [4]charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.
28 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you. Ā-mĕn'.

The first *epistle* unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

*L. Heb. 9. 14. †Q. Heb. 10. 29. §G. 1 Tim. 4. 14. ¶C. 2 Thes. 1. 7.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

1117 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 54.

1 *Paul's thanks for their faith, love, and patience.* 4 *He comforts them.*

PAUL, [a]and Sĭl-vā'nus, and Tī-mō'-the-ŭs, unto the church of the Thĕs-sa-lō'nī-ans [b]in God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ:
2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.
3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith [c]groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;
4 So that [d]we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God [e]for your patience and faith [f]in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:
5 *Which is* [g]a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted [h]worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:
6 [i]Seeing *it is* a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;
7 And to you who are troubled [j]rest with us, when the Lord Jē'sus shall be revealed from heaven with [1]his mighty angels, C. Verse 10.
8 [k]In flaming fire [2]taking vengeance on them [l]that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jē'sus Christ: C. 2. 10-12. N. 2. 10-12.

a 2 Cor. 1. 19.

b 1 Thess. 1. 1.

c Job 17. 9. Ps. 84. 7.
d 2 Cor. 7. 14.
e 1 Thess. 1. 3.
f 1 Thess. 2. 14.
g Ps. 9. 7, 8. Ps. 33. 5.
h Luke 20. 35, 36. Rev. 3. 4.
i Rev. 6. 10.
j Rev. 14. 13.

1 the angels of his power.

k Heb. 10. 27. 2 Pet. 3. 7. Rev. 21. 8.

2 Or, yielding.

l Ps. 79. 6.
m Deut. 33. 2. Isa. 2. 19.

3 Or, vouchsafe.

n 1 Pet. 1. 7.

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and [m]from the glory of his power; P. 2. S. P. 2. S.
10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day. C. 2. 1-3.
11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would [3]count you worthy of *this* calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of *his* goodness, and the work of faith with power:
12 [n]That the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

CHAPTER 2. 1118

1 *Exhortation to stedfastness.* 7 *Warning against the wicked one.*

NOW we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [a]and *by* our gathering together unto him,
2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.
3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come,* [b]except there come a falling away first, and [c]that man of sin be revealed, [d]the son of perdition; C. 3. 5.

a Matt. 24. 31.

b 2 Pet. 2. 1. Rev. 9. 20.
c Isa. 37. 23. Dan. 7. 25. Rev. 13. 11.
d John 17. 12.

A. D. 54.

4 Who opposeth and [c]exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what [1]withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For [f]the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way. H. V. 11. 12.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, [g]whom the Lord shall consume [h]with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy [i]with the brightness of his coming: P. 2 Pet. 3. 10–12.

9 *Even him*, whose coming is [j]after the working of Sā'tan with all power and [k]signs and lying wonders, E.

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in [l]them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. N. 1 Tim. 4. 2.

11 And [m]for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, [n]that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. H. C. 5.

13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold [o]the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jē'sus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, [p]which hath loved us, and hath given *us* everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

1 may run. 2 absurd. *a* Matt. 6. 13. *b* 1 Ki. 8. 58. Prov. 3. 6. Matt. 22. 37. 3 Or, the patience of Christ. *c* Rom. 16. 17. *d* 1 Tim. 6. 5. 2 John 10. *e* Acts 18. 3. Acts 20. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 12. *f* Matt. 10. 10. *g* 1 Pet. 5. 3. *h* Gen. 3. 19 *i* Isa. 56. 10. *j* Rom. 12. 11. 4 Or, faint not. 5 Or, signify that man by an epistle. *k* Lev. 19. 17.

1119 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Paul asks their prayers.* 6 *Gives divers precepts.* 16 *Conclusion.*

FINALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord [1]may have *free* course, and be glorified, even as *it is* with you:

2 And that we may be delivered from [2]unreasonable and wicked men: for all *men* have not faith. K.*

3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and [3]keep *you* from evil. K

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you. C. 1 Tim. 6. 14.

5 And [b]the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and [3]into the patient waiting for Christ. C

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [4]that ye withdraw yourselves [d]from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. S. 1 Tim. 1. 19. S

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but [e]wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 [f]Not because we have not power, but to make [e]ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, [h]that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you [i]disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [j]that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, [k]be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word [5]by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 [l]Yet count *him* not as an enemy, but admonish *him* as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord *be* with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

The second *epistle* to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

*E. 1 Tim. 4. 1–3. †H. 1 Tim. 6. 9.
§C. 1 Tim. 4. 2. ¶W. 1 Tim. 4. 12.
E. 1 Tim. 3. 16. S. Heb. 10. 14, 15.
**V. 1 Tim. 6. 15.

TIMOTHY.

1120 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 65.

1 *Paul's charge to Timothy.* 5 *Use and end of law.* 11 *Paul's call.*

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Chrīst [a]by the commandment [b]of God our Saviour, and Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, [c]*which is* our hope;

2 Unto [d]Tĭm'o-thў, *my* own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God our Father and Jē'sus Chrīst our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ĕph'e-sŭs, [e]when I went into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-á, that thou mightest charge some [f]that they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: *so do.*

5 Now [g]the end of the commandment is charity [h]out of a pure heart, and *of* a good conscience, and *of* faith unfeigned:

6 From which some [1]having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that [i]the law *is* good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 [j]Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for [k]the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Chrīst Jē'sus our Lord, who hath enabled me, [l]for that he counted me faithful, [m]putting me into the ministry;

13 [n]Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because [o]I did *it* ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith [p]and love which is in Chrīst Jē'sus. L.†.

15 This *is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that [q]Christ Jē'sus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. W.*

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jē'sus Chrīst might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto [r]the King eternal, immortal, [s]invisible, the only wise God, *be* honour and glory for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Tĭm'o-thў, [t]according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck: S. 4. 16. S

20 Of whom is [u]Hў-me-næ'us and [v]Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr; whom I have [w]delivered unto Sā'tan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2. 1121

1 *Of prayer and thanks for all.* 9 *Woman's attire and conduct.*

I [1]EXHORT therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, *and* giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 [a]For kings, and [b]*for* all that are in [2]authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this *is* [c]good and acceptable W in the sight of God our Saviour; L

4 [d]Who will have all men to be saved, [e]and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. L. 4. 10.

5 For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the D man Chrīst Jē'sus; O. 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12.

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, [3]to be testified [f]in due time. W.* D.†.

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Chrīst, *and* lie not;) a teacher of the Gĕn'tīles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray [g]every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with [4]broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For Ăd'ăm was first formed, then Ēve.

a Gal. 1. 1.
b ch. 2. 3. ch. 4. 10. Tit. 1. 3. Jude 25.
c Col. 1. 27.
d Acts 16. 1.
e Acts 20. 1, 3. Phil. 2. 24.
f Gal. 1. 6, 7.
g Rom. 13. 8. Gal. 5. 14.
h 2 Tim. 2. 22.
1 Or, not aiming at.
i Rom. 7. 12.
j Gal. 3. 19.
k Rev. 21. 8.
l 1 Cor. 7. 25.
m 2 Cor. 3. 5, 6.
n Acts 8. 3. Acts 9. 1. Phil. 3. 6.
o Luke 23. 34. Acts 26. 9.
p Luke 7. 47.
q Matt. 9. 13. Luke 19. 10. Rom. 5. 8.
r Ps. 10. 16. Ps. 45. 6. Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 6. 13.
s Rom. 1. 23.
t ch. 4. 14.
u 2 Tim. 2. 17.
v 2 Tim. 4. 14.
w Ps. 109. 6. Matt. 18. 17. Acts 26. 18.
1 Or, desire.
a Jer. 29. 7.
b Rom. 13. 1. 2 Or, eminent place.
c Rom. 12. 2.
d Isa. 55. 1, 7. Ezek. 18. 23. Luke 14. 23. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
e John 17. 3.
3 Or, a testimony.
f Gal. 4. 4.
g Mal. 1. 11.
4 Or, plaited.

*W. 2. 3–6. †L. 2. 3, 4. *W. 4. 10. †D. Tit. 2. 14.

14 And Ad'am was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.
15 Notwithstanding she shall be [h]saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

1122 **CHAPTER 3.**

2 *Of the qualifications of bishops, deacons, and their wives.* 15 *Of the church and the blessed truth therein taught and professed.*

THIS *is* a true saying, If a man desire the office of a [a]bishop, he desireth a good work.
2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, [1]of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;
3 [2]Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;
4 [b]One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity;
5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)
6 Not [3]a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.
7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.
8 Likewise *must* the deacons *be* grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;
9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.
10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless.
11 Even so *must their* wives *be* grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.
12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.
13 For they that have [4]used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Je'sus.
14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:
15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and [5]ground of the truth.
16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: [c]God was [6]manifest in the flesh, [d]justified in the Spirit, [e]seen of angels, preached unto the Gen'tiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. E. 4. 1.

A. D. 65.

[h] Gen. 3. 15, 16. Isa. 7. 14.

[a] Acts 20. 28. Phil. 1. 1.

1 Or, modest.

2 Or, Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.
[b] Josh. 24. 15.

3 Or, one newly come to the faith.

4 Or, ministered.
5 Or, stay.
[c] Isa. 7. 14. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 1. 23. Phil. 2. 6–8. 1 John 1. 2.
6 manifested.
[d] Matt. 3. 16. John 1. 32. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 1 John 5. 6.
[e] Matt. 28. 2. Luke 2. 13. Eph. 3. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 12.

[a] John 16. 13
[b] 1 Pet. 1. 20.
[c] 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[d] Dan. 11. 35.
[e] Eph. 4. 19.
[f] Prov. 18. 22.
[g] 1 Cor. 6. 13.
[h] Gen. 9. 3.
[i] Tit. 1. 15.
[j] Jer. 15. 16.
1 Or, for a little time.
[k] Ps. 37. 4. Prov. 3. 16–18. Matt. 6. 33.
[l] Ps. 36. 6. Acts 14. 17.
[m] Tit. 2. 15.
[n] 2 Tim. 1. 6.
[o] ch. 1. 18.
[p] Acts 6. 6. Acts 19. 6. ch. 5. 22.
2 Or, in all things.
[g] Ezek. 33. 9.

[a] Lev. 19. 32.

CHAPTER 4. 1123

How Timothy shall meet false teaching.

NOW the Spirit [a]speaketh expressly, that [b]in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed [c]to seducing spirits, [d]and doctrines of devils; T. 2 Tim. 3. 16.
2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; [e]having their conscience seared with a hot iron; C. 5. 6. N. 2 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
3 [f]Forbidding to marry, [g]*and commanding* to abstain from meats, which God hath created [h]to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. E.*
4 For [i]every creature of God *is* good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:
5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.
6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Je'sus Christ, [j]nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.
7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness. P. (Heb. 6. 10). U.†
8 For bodily exercise profiteth [1]little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, [k]having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. K. 2 Tim. 1. 12.
9 This *is* a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.
10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, [l]who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. W. Tit. 2. 11. L. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
11 These things command and teach.
12 [m]Let no man despise thy youth: but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. W. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.
14 [n]Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee [o]by prophecy, [p]with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. E. 2 Tim. 1. 6, 7. G.§
15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear [2]to all.
16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both [q]save thyself, and them that hear thee. S. 6. 12.

1124 **CHAPTER 5.**

1 *Rules for reproofs.* 3 *Of widows.* 17 *Of elders.* 23 *Of Timothy's own health.*

REBUKE [a]not an elder, but intreat *him* as a father; *and* the younger men as brethren;

*E. 2 Tim. 3. 1–4. †U. 1 Pet. 3. 12. §G. 2 Tim. 1. 6, 7.

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.
3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.
4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew [1]piety at home, and [b]to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.
5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. C. 2 Tim. 2. 26.
C 6 But she that liveth [2]in pleasure is dead while she liveth.
7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.
8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own [3]house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.
9 Let not a widow be [4]taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,
10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have [c]lodged strangers, if she have [d]washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.
11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;
12 [e]Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.
13 [f]And withal they learn *to be* idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.
14 [g]I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, [h]give none occasion to the adversary [5]to speak reproachfully.
15 For some are already turned aside after Sā'tan.
16 [i]If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.
17 [j]Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.
18 For the scripture saith, [k]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, [l]The labourer *is* worthy of his reward.
19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but [6]before two or three witnesses.
20 [m]Them that sin rebuke before all, [n]that others also may fear.
21 I charge *thee* before God, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things [7]without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

A. D. 65.

1 Or, kindness.
b Matt. 15. 4. Eph. 6. 1, 2.

2 Or, delicately.

3 Or, kindred.

4 Or, chosen.

c Acts 16. 15.
d Gen. 18. 4. Luke 7. 38.
e Heb. 6. 4–6.
f 2 Thess. 3. 11.
g 1 Cor. 7. 9.
h 2 Sam. 12. 13. Dan. 6. 4. ch. 6. 1.
5 for their railing.
i Gen. 47. 12. Matt. 15. 4.
j Rom. 12. 8. Gal. 6. 6. Phil. 2. 29.
k Deut. 25. 4. 1 Deut 24. 14. Luke 10. 7.
6 Or, under.
m Tit. 1. 13.
n Deut. 13. 11.
7 Or, without prejudice.
o ch. 4. 14.
p 2 John 11.
q 1 Pet. 5. 3–16.

a Tit. 2. 9.
b 2 Sam. 12. 14. Isa. 52. 5.
c Col. 4. 1.
1 Or, believing.
2 Or, a fool.
d 1 Cor. 8. 2.
3 Or, sick.
4 Or, Gallings one of another.
e 2 Tim. 3. 8.
f Tit. 1. 11.
g Rom. 16. 17.
h Ps. 37. 16. Luke 12. 31, 32.
i Eccl. 5. 15.
j Gen. 28. 20.
k Matt. 13. 22.
l Ex. 23. 8.
5 Or, been seduced.
m Deut. 33. 1.
n Zech. 10. 5. Eph. 6. 10–18.
o Phil. 3. 12.
p Heb. 13. 23.
q John 5. 21.

22 [o]Lay hands suddenly on no man, [p]neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.
23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.
24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some *men* they follow after.
25 Likewise also [q]the good works *of some* are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAPTER 6. 1125

1 *Of servants.* 6 *The gain of godliness.* 10 *On love of money.* 11 *Advice to Timothy.*

LET as many [a]servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, [b]that the name of God and *his* doctrine be not blasphemed.
2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise *them,* [c]because they are brethren; but rather do *them* service, because they are [1]faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort. M. Jas. 4. 6–10.
M 3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;
4 He is [2]proud, [d]knowing nothing, but [3]doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,
5 [4]Perverse disputings of [4]men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, [e]supposing that gain is godliness: [f]from such withdraw thyself.
W 6 But [g]godliness with contentment is great gain. W. Verse 8.
7 For [h]we brought nothing into *this* world, *and it is* certain we can carry nothing out. W. Heb. 13. 5, 6.
W 8 And [i]having food and raiment let us be therewith content.
H 9 But [k]they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. H. Heb. 2. 2, 3.
10 [l]For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have [5]erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.
11 But thou, [m]O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.
S 12 [n]Fight the good fight of faith, [o]lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, [p]and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. S. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, [q]who quickeneth all things, and
F. 2 Tim. 2. 17, 18.

1 Or, believing.
a Col. 3. 22. Tit. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 18.
b Isa. 52. 5. Rom. 2. 24.
c Philem. 16.
2 Or, a fool.
d 1 Tim. 1. 7.
e ch. 1. 6.
f 2 Tim. 3. 5.
g Ps. 37. 16. Prov. 15. 16. Eccl. 5. 10. Matt. 6. 33. Phil. 4. 11. Heb. 13. 5.
h Job 1. 21. Eccl. 5. 15. Luke 12. 20.
i Gen. 28. 20. Prov. 30. 8.
k Prov. 28. 20. Eccl. 5. 10. Matt. 13. 22.
l Heb. 13. 5.
3 Or, sick.
4 Or, Gallings one of another.
5 Or, been seduced.
m 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8. 1 Kings 12. 22. 2 Kings 1. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 17.
n 1 Cor. 9. 25. 2 Tim. 4. 7.
o Matt. 19. 16. 1 Tim. 1. 16.
p Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8.
q Rom. 4. 17. 2 Cor. 1. 9.

before Christ Jē'sus, [r]who before Pŏn'tĭ-ŭs Pī'late witnessed a good [c]confession;

14 That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukeable, [t]until the appearing of our Lord Jē'sus Christ: C. 2 Tim. 4. 8.

15 Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* [u]the blessed and only Potentate, [v]the King of kings, and Lord of lords; M. 2 Tim. 2. 12. V.*.

16 Who [c]only hath immortality, dwelling in [w]the light which no man can approach unto; [x]whom no man hath seen, nor can see: [y]to whom *be* honour and power everlasting. Ā-mĕn'.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in [7]uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, [8]willing to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Tĭm'o-thў, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane *and* vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

21 Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace *be* with thee. Ā-mĕn'.

The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

A. D. 65.

r Rev. 1. 5.
6 Or, profession.
s 1 Thess. 3. 13.
t ch. 1. 11.
u Rev. 17. 14.
v John 5. 26.
w 2 Chr. 5. 14.
x Ex. 33. 20. Deut. 4. 12. John 6. 46.
y Eph. 3. 21. Phil. 4. 20.
7 the uncertainty of riches.
8 Or, sociable.

V. Heb. 1. 2.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY.

1126 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 66

Timothy exhorted to stir up the gift of God in him.

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, according to [a]the promise of life which is in Christ Jē'sus,

2 To Tĭm'o-thў, *my* dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father and Christ Jē'sus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from *my* forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'ĭs, and [b]thy mother Eū'nĭçe; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance [c]that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. F. Heb. 1. 9. M.*

7 For [d]God hath not given us the spirit of fear; [e]but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. †. G.§.

8 [f]Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; T. 2. 1.

9 Who hath saved us, and [g]called *us* with an holy calling, [h]not according to our works, but [i]according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jē'sus [j]before the world began, L. T. 1. G. Tit. 3. 5.

a John 5. 24, 39, 40. Eph. 3. 6. Heb. 9. 15.
b Acts 16. 1. c 1 Tim. 4. 14.
d Rom. 8. 15. e Mic. 3. 8. Luke 24. 49.
f Mark 8. 38. Rom. 1. 16.
g Rom. 8. 30. 1 Thess. 4. 7. Heb. 3. 1.
h Tit. 3. 5.
i Rom. 8. 28. j Eph. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
k Eph. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 20
l John 14. 6. Heb. 2. 14.
1 Or, trusted.
m Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23. 46. 1 Pet. 4. 19.
n Heb. 10. 23.
o Rom. 2. 20. 1 Tim. 1. 10.
p ch. 2. 2.
q Matt. 5. 7. r 2 Cor. 7. 13. Phile. 7.
s Matt. 25. 34.
t 2 Thess. 1. 10.
u Heb. 6. 10.

10 But [k]is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jē'sus Christ, [l]who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gĕn'tĭles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have [1]believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed [m]unto him against that day. K. Tit. 2. 11.

13 [n]Hold fast [o]the form of sound words, [p]which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jē'sus. E. Tit. 3. 5. 6.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Hō'lў Ghōst which dwelleth in us. G. 3. 16.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Ā'sĭa be turned away from me; of whom are Phў-gĕl'lus and Hēr-mŏg'e-nēs.

16 The Lord [q]give mercy unto the house of Ŏn-e-sĭph'o-rŭs; [r]for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rōme, he sought me out very diligently, and found *me*.

18 The Lord grant unto him [s]that he may find mercy of the Lord [t]in that day: and in how many things he [u]ministered unto me at Ĕph'e-sŭs, thou knowest very well.

CHAPTER 2. 1127

1 *Timothy exhorted to endurance.* 19 *The foundation of the Lord is sure.* 22 *What to shun and what to follow.*

*M. Heb. 2. 4. †E. Ver. 14. §G. Ver. 14.

THOU therefore, my son, [c]be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jē'sus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me [1]among many witnesses, [2]the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jē'sus Christ.

4 [c]No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, *yet* is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 [2]The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jē'sus Christ [d]of the seed of Dā'vid [e]was raised from the dead [f]according to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, *even* unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, [g]that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jē'sus with eternal glory.

11 [h]*It is* a faithful saying: For [i]if we be dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him*: T. Philc. 6.

12 [j]If we suffer, we shall also reign with *him*: [k]if we deny *him*, he also will deny us: O. Heb. 9. 22. M. 4. 1.

13 [l]If we believe not, *yet* he abideth faithful: [m]he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put *them* in remembrance, [n]charging *them* before the Lord [o]that they strive not about words to no profit, *but* to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But [p]shun profane *and* vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a [3]canker: of whom is [q]Hȳ-me-næ'us and Phī-lē'tus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, [r]saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. F. Heb. 6. 2.

19 Nevertheless [s]the foundation of God standeth [4]sure, having this seal, The Lord [t]knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. S. Jn. 1. 16.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth: and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, *and* prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, [5]patient,

25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

26 And *that* they may [6]recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are [7]taken captive by him at his will. C. 3. 1–5.

CHAPTER 3. 1128

1 *Wickedness of the last days foretold.*
16 *Timothy to stand by the scriptures.*

THIS know also, that [*]in the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, [a]disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, truce-breakers, [1]false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; E. 2. Ch. 4.

5 Having a form of godliness, but [2]denying the power thereof: from such turn away. C. Ver. 8.

6 For [b]of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able [3]to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 [c]Now as Jăn'nēs and Jăm'brēs withstood Mō'sēs, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, [4]reprobate concerning the faith. C. 4.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all *men*, [d]as theirs also was.

10 But [e]thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me [f]at Ăn'tī-ŏch, [g]at Ī-cō'nī-ŭm, at Lȳs'trā; what persecutions I endured: but [h]out of *them* all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and [i]all that will live godly in Christ Jē'sus shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. C. 4. 4.

14 But [j]continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast

---

A. D. 66.

a Ps. 68. 35. Eph. 1. 19. Col. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 1. 2. ch. 1. 2.
1 Or, by.
2 Or, The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.
b 1 Tim. 1. 18.
c 1 Cor. 9. 25.
d Luke 1. 32. Acts 2. 30.
e 1 Cor. 15. 3, 4.
f Rom. 2. 16. g 2 Cor. 1. 6.
h 1 Tim. 1. 15.
i Rom. 6. 5, 8. j 1 Pet. 4. 13.
k Matt. 10. 33. Mark 8. 38. Luke 12. 9.
l Isa. 25. 1. Matt. 24. 35. Rom. 3. 3.
m Num. 23. 19.
n 1 Tim. 5. 21. ch. 4. 1.
o 1 Tim. 1. 4. Tit. 3. 9.
p 1 Tim. 4. 7. Tit. 1. 14.
3 Or, gangrene.
q 1 Tim. 1. 20.
r 1 Cor. 15. 12.
s Prov. 10. 25. Matt. 7. 25. Eph. 2. 20. 1 John 2. 19.
4 Or, steady.
t Nah. 1. 7.
5 Or, forbearing.
6 awake.
7 taken alive.

a Jude 18.
b Rom. 1. 30.
1 Or, makebates.
c Isa. 29. 13. Ezek. 33. 30, 32.
d Matt. 23. 14.
e 1 Tim. 2. 4.
f Ex. 7. 11.
2 Or, of no judgement.
g Ex. 8. 18. Ex. 9. 11.
3 Or, thou hast been a diligent follower of.
h Acts 13. 14.
i Acts 14. 2.
j Gen. 48. 16. Job 5. 19. Ps. 34. 19 Jer. 1. 19. Dan. 6. 27.
k Matt. 16. 24. John 17. 14. Acts 14. 22.

*C. Ver. 13.

been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them;*
15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which [k]are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jĕ'sus.
16 [m]All scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:
17 [n]That the man of God may be perfect, [o]throughly furnished unto all good works.

1129 CHAPTER 4.

1 *Paul further exhorts and warns Timothy.* 6 *Nearness of his death.* 9 *Instructions to Timothy.*

I CHARGE *thee* therefore before God, and the Lord Jĕ'sus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;
2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, [a]rebuke, [b]exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.
3 For the time will come when they will not endure [c]sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;
4 And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and [d]shall be turned unto fables.
5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of [e]an evangelist, [f]make full proof of thy ministry.
6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.
7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished *my* course, I have kept the faith:
8 Henceforth there is laid up for me [g]a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

A. D. 66.

1 Ps. 119. 11. John 5. 39. 40. John 20. 31. Acts 10. 43.
m 2 Sam. 23. 2. Mark 12. 24. Luke 1. 70. Acts 1. 16. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
n 1 Tim. 6. 11.
4 Or, perfected.

a Tit. 1. 13.
b 1 Tim. 4. 13.
c 1 Tim. 1. 10.
d 1 Tim. 1. 4.
e Acts 21. 8.
f Or, fulfil.
g Rev. 2. 10.
h 1 John 2. 15.
i Acts 12. 25. 2 Acts 20. 4.
k Acts 19. 23. 1 2 Sam. 3. 39. Ps. 28. 4.
2 Or, our preachings.
m Acts 7. 60.
n Ps. 37. 39. 40. Matt. 10. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
p Ps. 121. 7.
q Acts 18. 2.
r ch. 1. 16.
s Acts 19. 22.
t Acts 20. 4.
3 Cæsar Nero, or, the emperor Nero.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:
10 For [u]Dē'mas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thĕs-sa-lō-nī'cā; Crĕs'cens to Gā-lā'tĭa, Tī'tus unto Dăl-mā'tĭa.
11 Only Luke is with me. Take [v]Mărk, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.
12 And [x]Tўch'ĭ-cŭs have I sent to Ĕph'e-sŭs.
13 The cloke that I left at Trō'ăs with Căr'pus, when thou comest, bring *with thee,* and the books, *but* especially the parchments.
14 [k]Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr the coppersmith did me much evil: [l]the Lord reward him according to his works:
15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood [2]our words.
16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: [m]*I pray God* that it may not be laid to their charge.
17 [n]Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all the Gĕn'tiles might hear: and I was delivered [o]out of the mouth of the lion.
18 [p]And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.
19 Salute [q]Prĭs'cā and Ăq'uĭ-lā, and [r]the household of Ŏn-ĕ-sĭph'o-rŭs.
20 [s]Ē-răs'tus abode at Cŏr'inth: but [t]Trŏph'ĭ-mŭs have I left at Mĭ-lē'tum sick.
21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eū-bū'lus greeteth thee, and Pū'dens, and Lī'nus, and Clau'dĭ-ā, and all the brethren.
22 The Lord Jē'sus Chrīst *be* with thy spirit. Grace *be* with you. Ā-mĕn'.

The second *epistle* unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before [3]Nero the second time.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TITUS.

1130 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Titus' mission in Crete.* 6 *Choice and qualification of ministers.* 11 *Evil teachers.*

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and [a]the acknowledging of the truth [b]which is after godliness;

A. D. 65.

a 2 Tim. 2. 25.
b 1 Tim. 6. 3.
1 Or, For.
c 2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
d Isa. 12. 2. Acts 9. 15. ch. 2. 10, 13.
e 2 Cor. 2. 13. Gal. 2. 3.

2 [1]In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before [c]the world began;
3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me [d]according to the commandment of God our Saviour;
4 To [e]Tī'tus, *mine* own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, *and*

peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crēte, that thou shouldest [f]set in order the things that are [2]wanting, and [g]ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as [h]the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, [i]not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of [3]good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word [4]as he hath been taught, that he may be able [j]by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, [k]specially they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert [l]whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 [m]One of themselves, *even* a prophet of their own, said, The Crē'tī-ans *are* alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jew'ish fables, and [n]commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

15 [o]Unto the pure all things *are* pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving *is* nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 [p]They profess that they know God; but in works they deny *him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work [5]reprobate.

C. 3. 3. S. 2. 11–14.

1131 CHAPTER 2.

Directions to Titus for doctrine and conduct.

BUT speak thou the things which become [a]sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be [1]sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 [b]The aged women likewise, that *they be* in behaviour as becometh [2]holiness, not [3]false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be [4]sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 *To be* discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, [c]obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be [4]sober minded.

7 [d]In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine *shewing* uncorruptness, gravity, [e]sincerity,

8 [f]Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; [g]that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 *Exhort* servants to be obedient unto their own masters, *and* to please *them* well in all *things;* not [6]answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

K. Heb. 2. 18.

11 For the grace of God that [7]bringeth salvation [h]hath appeared to all men,

L. 3. 3–5. W. Heb. 2. 9.

12 Teaching us [i]that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed [j]hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jē'sus Chrīst;

C. (Heb. 9. 26). D. (Heb. 4. 3).

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, [k]and purify unto himself [l]a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

S.*.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

*S. 3. 8.

CHAPTER 3. 1132

Titus further directed how and what to teach, and what not.

PUT them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, [a]to be ready to every good work,

2 To [b]speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another.

C. Heb. 2. 15.

4 But after that the kindness and [1]love of God our Saviour toward man appeared,

G. Heb. 11. 6. R. (End).

5 [c]Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by [d]the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst;

L. Heb. 1. 3.

6 [e]Which he shed on us [2]abundantly through Jē'sus Christ our Saviour;

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

S. Heb. 2. 1.

8 *This is* a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But [f]avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and

A. D. 65.

[f] 1 Cor. 11. 34.
[2] Or, left undone.
[g] Acts 14. 23.
[h] Matt. 24. 45.
[i] Lev. 10. 9.
[3] Or, good things.
[4] Or, in teaching.
[j] 1 Tim. 1. 10.
[k] Acts 15. 1.
[l] Matt. 23 14.
[m] Acts 17. 28.
[n] Isa. 29. 13. Matt. 15. 9.
[o] Luke 11. 39. Acts 10. 15. Rom. 14. 14.
[p] Ezek. 33. 31.
[5] Or, void of judgment.
[a] 1 Tim. 6. 3.
[1] Or, vigilant.
[b] 1 Pet. 3. 3, 4.
[2] Or, holy women.
[3] Or, makebates.
[4] Or, wise.
[c] Col. 3. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 5.
[5] Or, discreet.
[d] 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[e] Eph. 6. 24.
[f] 1 Tim. 6. 3.
[g] Neh. 5. 9.
[6] Or, gainsaying.
[7] Or, that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.
[h] Isa. 49. 6. John 1. 9.
[i] Luke 1. 75.
[j] Acts 24. 15.
[k] Mal. 3. 3. Matt. 3. 12. Acts 15. 9. Heb. 9. 14.
[l] Ex. 15. 16. Deut. 7. 6.
[a] Heb. 13. 21.
[b] Eph. 4. 31.
[1] Or, pity.
[c] Rom. 3. 20. Gal. 2. 16.
[d] Matt. 3. 11. John 3. 3, 5. 1 Pet. 3. 21.
[e] Ezek. 36. 25. Joel 2. 28.
[2] richly.
[f] 1 Tim. 1. 4.

{E. Heb. 2. 4. B. Heb. 1. 9.

strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick [e]after the first and second admonition [h]reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, [i]being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Ăr'te-măs unto thee, or [j]Tÿch'ĭ-cŭs, be diligent to come unto me to Nĭ-cŏp'o-lĭs: for I have determined there to winter.

A. D. 65.

[e] 2 Cor. 13. 2.
[h] Matt. 18. 17. 2 John 10.
[i] Matt. 25. 26–28. Acts 13. 46.
[j] Acts 20. 4.
[k] Acts 18. 24.
[3] Or, professed honest trades.
[l] Col. 1. 10.

13 Bring Zē'nas the lawyer and [k]Ă-pŏl'los on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let ours also learn to [3]maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be [l]not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON.

1133

1 *Paul's joy in Philemon's love.* 9 *Forgiveness asked for Onesimus.*

PAUL, [a]a prisoner of Jē'sus Chrĭst, and Tĭm'o-thў *our* brother, unto Phĭ-lē'mon our dearly beloved, [b]and fellowlabourer,

2 And to *our* beloved Ăp'phĭ-ā, and Ăr-chĭp'pus [c]our fellowsoldier, and to [d]the church in thy house:

3 [e]Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Chrĭst.

4 [f]I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

5 [g]Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jē'sus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by [h]the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jē'sus.*

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints [i]are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, [j]though I might be much bold in Chrĭst to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech *thee,* being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jē'sus Chrĭst.

10 I beseech thee for my [k]son Ō-nĕs'ĭ-mŭs, whom [l]I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained

A. D. 64.

[a] Eph. 4. 1.
[b] Phil. 2. 25.
[c] Col. 4. 17.
[d] Rom. 16. 5.
[e] Eph. 1. 2.
[f] Phil. 1. 3. 1 Thess. 1. 2.
[g] Eph. 1. 15. 1 John 3. 23.
[h] Phil. 1. 9.
[i] 2 Tim. 1. 16.
[j] 2 Cor. 3. 12.
[k] Col. 4. 9.
[l] 1 Cor. 4. 15. Gal. 4. 19.
[m] Phil. 2. 30.
[n] 2 Cor. 9. 7.
[o] Gen. 45. 5, 8.
[p] Matt. 23. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 2.
[q] Eph. 6. 5–7. Col. 3. 22.
[r] 2 Cor. 8. 23.
[s] 2 Cor. 7. 16.
[t] Phil. 1. 25.
[u] Rom. 15. 30–32. Jas. 5. 16.
[v] Col. 1. 7.
[w] Acts 12. 12.
[x] Acts 19. 29. Acts 20. 4.
[y] Col. 4. 14. 2 Tim. 4. 11.

with me, [m]that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; [n]that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 [o]For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, [p]a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, [q]both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore [r]a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth *thee* ought, put that on mine account;

19 I Paul have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay *it:* albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 [s]Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for [t]I trust that [u]through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee [v]Ĕp'a-phrăs, my fellowprisoner in Chrĭst Jē'sus;

24 [w]Mär'cus, [x]Ăr-ĭs-tär'chus, Dē'mas, [y]Lū'cas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Chrĭst *be* with your spirit. Ā-mĕn'.

Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

*T. Heb. 3. 13.

HEBREWS.

1134 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 64.

Christ, in person and office, preferred to angels.

GOD, who at sundry times and [a]in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,
2 Hath [b]in these last days [c]spoken unto us by *his* Son, [d]whom he hath appointed heir of all things, [e]by whom also he made the worlds; V. Ver. 13.
3 [f]Who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, and [g]upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, [h]sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; D. 2. 9. L. 3. 2.
4 Being made so much better than the angels, as [i]he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.
5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, [j]Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, [k]I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?
6 [l]And again, when he bringeth in [m]the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, [n]And let all the angels of God worship him.
7 And [o]of the angels he saith, [p]Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. M. Ver. 13.
8 But unto the Son *he saith*, [q]Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: a sceptre of [r]righteousness *is* the sceptre of thy kingdom. J. (End).
9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, [s]hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. B. 2. 4. F. 1 Pet. 1. 22.
10 And, [t]Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:
11 [u]They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;
12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. N. 12. 26–28.
13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, [v]Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? M. 2. 5–8. V. Rev. 11. 15.
14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? L. 13. 5, 6.

1135 CHAPTER 2.

1 *We ought to be obedient to Jesus Christ.*
14 *Why Christ assumed human nature.*

a Num. 12. 6, 8.
b Gal. 4. 4.
c Matt. 13. 11. Luke 10. 23, 24. John 1. 17.
d Ps. 2. 8.
e Ps. 33. 6. Matt. 1. 38. John 1. 3.
f John 14. 9. 2 Cor. 4. 4. Rev. 4. 11.
g Ps. 45. 6. Matt. 22. 44. Mark 12. 36. Luke 20. 42. Acts 2. 34.
h Phil. 2. 9.
i Ps. 2. 7.
k Ps. 89. 26.
1 Or, When he bringeth again.
l Rom. 8. 29.
m Ps. 97. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
2 unto.
n Ps. 104. 4.
o Ps. 45. 6, 7.
3 rightness, or, straightness.
p Isa. 61. 1.
q Ps. 102. 25.
r Isa. 31. 4.
s Ps. 110. 1.
1 run out as leaking vessels.
t Isa. 45. 17.
2 Or, distributions.
b Ps. 8. 4.
3 Or, a little while inferior to.
4 Or, by.
c Prov. 16. 4. Isa. 43. 21. Luke 24. 46.
d ch. 6. 20.
e Matt. 28. 10. John 20. 17.
f Ps. 22. 22.
g Ps. 18. 2. Isa. 12. 2.
h Isa. 8. 18. John 10. 29.
i John 1. 14. Rom. 8. 3. 1 Col. 2. 15. 2 Tim. 1. 10.
k Job 33. 24, 28. Ps. 33. 19. Luke 1. 74.
5 he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should [1]let *them* slip.
2 For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;
3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great [a]salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him*; S. 3. 1. H. N.
4 God also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and [2]gifts of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, according to his own will? I. C. 12. 4. M.
5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.
6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, [b]What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?
7 Thou madest him [3]a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:
8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him. M. (7. 2). D. W.
9 But we see Jē'sus, who was made a little lower than the angels [4]for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.
10 [c]For it became him, for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation [d]perfect through sufferings.
11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified *are* all of one: for which cause [e]he is not ashamed to call them brethren,
12 Saying, [f]I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.
13 And again, [g]I will put my trust in him. And again, [h]Behold I and the children which God hath given me.
14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he [i]also himself likewise took part of the same; [j]that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;
15 And deliver them who [k]through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. C. 3. 10.
16 For verily [5]he took not on *him*

*H. 6. 2. †N. 3. 7–9.
§B. 10. 14, 15. G. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11. H. 1 Pet. 3. 18. M. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
¶D. Ver. 14–17. †W. 5. 9.

the nature of angels; but he took on *him* the seed of A'brā-hām.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him [i]to be made like unto *his* brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things *pertaining* to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. [j] 7. 27.

18 [m]For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. K. 5. 9.

A. D. 64.

[i] Phil. 2. 7.

[m] ch. 4. 15. ch. 5. 2.

1136 CHAPTER 3. 1137

1 *Christ is more worthy than Moses.* 7 *He ought so to be more regarded.*

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider [c]the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jē'sus;

2 Who was faithful to him that [1][b]appointed him, as also [c]Mō'sēs *was faithful* in all his house.

3 For this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Mō'sēs, inasmuch as [d]he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some *man;* but [e]he that built all things *is* God.

5 And Mō'sēs verily *was* faithful in all his house, as a servant, [f]for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; S. Ver. 12–14.

6 But Christ as a son over his own house; [g]whose house are we, [h]if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. E. 2. 8. T. 6. 4.

7 Wherefore (as [i]the Hō'lȳ Ghōst saith, [j]To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. N. Ver. 15.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in *their* heart; and they have not known my ways. C. Jas. 1. 14, 15.

11 So I swāre in my wrath, [2]They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. S. 4. 11. T. 13. 15.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. N. Ver. 18–4. 2.

16 [k]For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of E'gўpt by Mō'sēs.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? *was it* not with them that had sinned, [l]whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief. F. 10. 38, 39.

1 made.
[b] 1 Sam. 12. 6.
[c] Num. 12. 7.
[d] Zech. 6. 12. Matt. 16. 18.
[e] Eph. 2. 10.
[f] Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19.
[g] Eph. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
[h] Matt. 10. 22.
[i] 2 Sam. 23. 2. Acts 1. 16.
[j] Ps. 81. 11. Isa. 55. 3.
Matt. 17. 5.
2 If they shall enter.
[k] Num. 14. 2, 4, 11, 24, 30. Deut. 1. 34.
[l] Num. 14. 22, 29. Num. 26. 65. Ps. 106. 26.

CHAPTER 4. 1137

1 *The rest of believers is attained by faith.* 12 *Power of God's word.* 16 *We must go boldly to the throne of grace.*

LET us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left *us* of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but [1]the word preached did not profit them, [2]not being mixed with faith in them that heard *it.* N. 12. 25.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, [a]As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh *day* on this wise, [b]And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this *place* again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, [c]and they to whom [3]it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day saying in Dā'vid, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, [d]To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if [4]Jē'sus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a [5]rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of [6]unbelief. S. 5. 9.

12 For the word of God *is* [e]quick, and powerful, and sharper than any [f]twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and *is* [g]a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things *are* naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. E. 1 John 3. 20.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jē'sus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession.

15 For [h]we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feel-

1 the word of hearing.
2 Or, because they were not united by faith to.
[a] Ps. 95. 11.
[b] Gen. 2. 2. Ex. 20. 11.
[c] ch. 3. 19.
3 Or, the gospel was first preached.
[d] Ps. 95. 7.
4 That is, Joshua.
5 Or, keeping of a sabbath.
6 Or, disobedience.
[e] Isa. 49. 2. Jer. 23. 29.
[f] Rev. 1. 16.
[g] 1 Cor. 14. 24, 25.
[h] Isa. 53. 3.

ing of our infirmities; but [h]was in all points tempted like as *we are*, [i]yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

1138 CHAPTER 5.

Authority and honour of Christ's priesthood.

FOR every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things *pertaining* to God, [a]that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who [1]can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And [b]by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 [c]And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as [d]*was* Aâr'on.

5 [e]So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, [f]Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another *place*, [g]Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Mĕl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had [h]offered up prayers and supplications [i]with strong crying and tears unto him [j]that was able to save him from death, and was heard [2]in that he feared;

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he [k]obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest [l]after the order of Mĕl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which *be* the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk [3]*is* unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is [m]a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are [4]of full age, *even* those who by reason [5]of use have their senses exercised [n]to discern both good and evil.

1139 CHAPTER 6.

Paul exhorts not to fall away from faith. 13 God is sure in his promise.

THEREFORE leaving [1]the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 [a]Of the doctrine of baptisms, [b]and of laying on of hands, [c]and of resurrection of the dead, [d]and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, [e]if God permit.

4 For *it is* impossible for those [g]who were once enlightened, and have tasted of [h]the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Hō'lў Ghōst,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; [i]seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put *him* to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them [2]by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers *is* rejected, and *is* nigh unto cursing; whose end *is* to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For [j]God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence [k]to the full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience [l]inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to A'brā-hăm, because he could swear by no greater, [m]he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and [n]an oath for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto [o]the heirs of promise [p]the immutability of his counsel, [3]confirmed *it* by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which *it was* impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope [q]set before us:

19 Which [r]*hope* we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, [s]and which entereth into that within the veil:

A. D. 64.

[a] Luke 22. 28. [j] Dan. 9. 24. 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 5.

[a] ch. 8. 3, 4.

1 Or, can reasonably bear with.

[b] Lev. 4. 3.

[c] 1 Sam. 13. 9. 2 Sam. 6. 6. [d] Ex. 28. 1. Num. 16. 5, 40. [e] John 8. 54. Acts 13. 33. [f] Ps. 2. 7. [g] Ps. 110. 4. [h] John 17. 1. [i] Ps. 22. 1. [j] Matt. 26. 53.

2 Or, for his piety.

[k] Phil. 2. 8. [l] ch. 6. 20.

3 hath no experience. [m] Eph. 4. 13. 4 Or, perfect. 5 Or, of an habit, or, perfection. [n] 1 Cor. 2. 14, 15.

1 Or, the word of the beginning of Christ. [a] Acts 19. 4. [b] Acts 8. 14. [c] Acts 17. 31. [d] Acts 24. 25. [e] 1 Cor. 4. 19. [f] Matt. 12. 32. ch. 10. 26. 2 Pet. 2. 20. 1 John 5. 16. [g] Matt. 7. 22. ch. 10. 32. [h] John 4. 10. Eph. 2. 8. [i] ch. 10. 29.

2 Or, for. [j] Matt. 10. 42. John 13. 20. [k] Col. 2. 2. [l] ch. 10. 36. [m] Gen. 22. 16. [n] Ex. 22. 11. [o] ch. 11. 9. [p] Job 23. 13. Isa. 14. 24. Rom. 11. 29. Jas. 1. 17.

3 interposed himself by an oath. [q] Isa. 27. 5. ch. 12. 1. [r] Ps. 130. 7. [s] Lev. 16. 15. ch. 9. 7.

*S. Ver. 11.

20 [f]Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jē'sus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

A. D. 64.

f John 14. 2, 3. ch. 4. 14. ch. 8. 1.

1140 CHAPTER 7.

1 Christ is a priest after the order of Melchisedec. 11 More excellent than Aaron's priesthood.

FOR this [a]Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc, king of Să'lem, priest of the most high God, who met Ă'bră-hăm returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

a Gen. 14. 18. Ps. 110. 4. ch. 5. 6, 10.

2 To whom also Ă'bră-hăm gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Să'lem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, [1]without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

1 without pedigree.

4 Now consider how great this man *was*, [b]unto whom even the patriarch Ă'bră-hăm gave the tenth of the spoils.

b Gen. 14. 20.

5 And verily [c]they that are of the sons of Lē'vī, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Ă'bră-hăm:

c Num. 18. 21. 2 Or, pedigree. d Gen. 12. 2. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 16. e ch. 5. 6. f Gal. 2. 21. ch. 8. 7. g Gen. 49. 10 Isa. 11. 1. Matt. 1. 3. Luke 3. 33. Rom. 1. 3. h Ps. 110. 4. ch. 5. 6, 10. i Rom. 8. 3. j Acts 13. 39. Rom. 3. 20. Gal. 2. 16. ch. 9. 9. 3 Or, but it was the bringing in. k ch. 6. 18. l Rom. 5. 2. 4 Or, without swearing of an oath. m Ps. 110. 4. n Isa. 9. 6, 7. John 12. 34. ch. 13. 8. 5 Or, which passeth not from one to another. 6 Or, evermore. o Isa. 53. 12. Rom. 8. 34. 1 John 2. 1. p Eph. 1. 20. q Lev. 9. 7. Lev. 16. 6, 11. ch. 5. 3. r Lev. 16. 15. s Rom. 6. 10. t ch. 5. 1, 2. u ch. 2. 10. 7 perfected.

6 But he whose [2]descent is not counted from them received tithes of Ă'bră-hăm, and blessed [d]him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, [e]of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Lē'vī also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Ă'bră-hăm.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc met him.

11 [f]If therefore perfection were by the Lē-vĭt'ĭ-cal priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need *was there* that another priest should rise after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc, and not be called after the order of Aăr'on?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For *it is* evident that [g]our Lord sprang out of Jū'dă; of which tribe Mō'ses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, [h]Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc. M. (Ver. 20, 21).

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for [i]the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For [j]the law made nothing perfect, [3]but the bringing in of [k]a better hope *did;* by the which [l]we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest:*

21 (For those priests were made [4]without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, [m]The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc:) M. 10. 13.

22 By so much was Jē'sus made a surety of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this *man*, because he [n]continueth ever, hath [5]an unchangeable priesthood. K. 8. 10–12. L. 8. 12. W.*.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to [6]the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth [o]to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, *who is* holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, [p]and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, [q]first for his own sins, [r]and then for the people's: for [s]this he did once, when he offered up himself. D. (9. 7).

28 For the law maketh [t]men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, [u]who is [7]consecrated for evermore.

*W. 2 Pet. 3. 9.

CHAPTER 8. 1141

The new and better covenant supersedes the old.

NOW of the things which we have spoken *this is* the sum: We have such an high priest, [a]who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

a Col. 3. 1. 1 Or, of holy things. b ch. 9. 11. c Eph. 5. 2. 2 Or, they are priests. d Col. 2. 17.

2 A minister [1]of the sanctuary, and of [b]the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore [c]*it is* of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that [2]there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and [d]shadow of heavenly things, as Mō'ses was admonished of God when he

was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, *that* thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better [3]covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For if that first *covenant* had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Iṣ'ra-el and with the house of Jū'dah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Ĕ'gўpt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

K 10 For this *is* the covenant that I will make with the house of Iṣ'ra-el after those days, saith the Lord; I will [4]put my laws into their mind, and write them [5]in their hearts: and [h]I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And [1]they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

L 12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. K. 9. 13, 14. L. 9. 13, 14.

13 In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old *is* ready to vanish away.

1142 CHAPTER 9.

1 *Description of the rites and bloody sacrifices of the law.* 11 *Their inferiority to the sacrifice of Christ.*

THEN verily the first *covenant* had also [1]ordinances of divine service, and a [a]worldly sanctuary.

2 [b]For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein *was* the candlestick, and [c]the table, and the shewbread; which is called [2]the sanctuary.

3 [d]And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein *was* [e]the golden pot that had manna, and [f]Aâr'on's rod that budded, and [g]the tables of the covenant;

5 And [h]over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, [i]the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service *of God*.

7 But into the second *went* the high priest alone [j]once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and *for* the errors of the people: D. Ver. 11, 28.

8 [k]The Hō'lў Ghōst this signifying, that [l]the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: E. Verse 14.

9 Which *was* a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, [m]that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 [3]*Which stood* only in [n]meats and drinks, and [o]divers washings, [p]and carnal [3]ordinances, imposed *on them* until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an high priest [q]of good things to come, [r]by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but [s]by his own blood he entered in [t]once into the holy place, [u]having obtained eternal redemption *for us*.

13 For if [v]the blood of bulls and of goats, and [w]the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more [x]shall the blood of Christ, [y]who through the eternal Spirit [z]offered himself without [4]spot to God, [a]purge your conscience from [b]dead works [c]to serve the living God?

15 [d]And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, [e]that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions *that were* under the first testament, [f]they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament *is*, there must also of necessity [5]be the death of the testator.

17 For [g]a testament *is* of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 [h]Whereupon neither the first *testament* was [6]dedicated without blood.

19 For when Mō'sēs had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, [i]with water, and [7]scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, [j]This *is* the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover [k]he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

A. D. 64.

e Ex. 25. 40. Num. 8. 4.
f ch. 7. 22.
3 Or, testament.
g Jer. 31. 31.
4 give.
5 Or, upon.
h Gen. 17. 7, 8. Jer. 24. 7. Ezek. 37. 27. Zech. 8. 8.
i Isa. 54. 13. 1 John 2. 27.
1 Or, ceremonies.
a Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 4. 6.
b Ex. 26. 1.
c Lev. 24. 5.
2 Or holy.
d Ex. 40. 3.
e Ex. 16. 33.
f Num. 17. 10.
g Ex. 25. 16. Deut. 10. 2, 5.
h Lev. 16. 2.
i Num. 28. 3. Dan. 8. 11.
j Ex. 30. 10.
k ch. 10. 19.
l John 14. 6.
m Gal. 3. 21.
n Rom. 14. 17.
o Lev. 11. 25. Num. 19. 7.
p Eph. 2. 15.
3 Or, rites.
or, ceremonies.
q ch. 10. 1.
r Ch. 8. 2.
s Rev. 1. 5.
t Zech. 3. 9.
u Dan. 9. 24.
v Lev. 8. 15.
w Num. 19. 2.
x 1 John 1. 7.
y Rom. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 18.
z Eph. 5. 2.
4 Or, fault.
a ch. 1. 3.
b ch. 6. 1.
c Luke 1. 74.
d 1 Tim. 2. 5.
e 1 Pet. 3. 18.
f ch. 3. 1.
5 Or be brought in.
g Gal. 3. 15.
h Ex 24. 3.
6 Or purified.
i Ex. 24. 5, 8. Lev. 14. 4.
7 Or, purple.
j Ex. 24. 8. Matt. 26. 28. ch. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
k Ex. 29. 12. Lev. 8. 15.

*E. 10. 15. L. 1 Pet. 1. 12. N. 10. 29. D. 1 John 5. 7.
†K. 10. 16, 17. L. Ver. 28. S. 10. 26–31.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and [l]without shedding of blood is no remission.
23 *It was* therefore necessary that [m]the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.
24 For [n]Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are* the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now [o]to appear in the presence of God for us:
25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;
26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once [p]in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.
27 [q]And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:
28 So [r]Christ was once [s]offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he [t]appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

A. D. 64.

l Lev. 17. 11.
m ch. 8. 5.
n ch. 6. 20.
o ch. 7. 25. 1 John 2. 1.
p 1 Cor. 10. 11. Eph. 1. 10. Gal. 4. 4. ch. 7. 27.
q Gen. 3. 19. Eccl. 3. 20.
r Rom. 6. 10.
s Matt. 26. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24. 1 John 3. 5.
t Matt. 25. 34. John 14. 3.

1143 CHAPTER 10.

1 *Sacrifices of the law ineffective.* 10 *Christ's sacrifice all-effective.* 19 *Exhortation to hold fast the faith.*

FOR the law having [a]a shadow of good things to come, *and* not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.
2 For then [1]would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.
3 [b]But in those *sacrifices there is* a remembrance again *made* of sins every year.
4 For [c]*it is* not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.
5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, [d]Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body [2]hast thou prepared me:
6 In burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin thou hast had no pleasure.
7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.
8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and *offering* for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure *therein;* which are offered by the law;
9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.
10 [e]By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jē'sus Christ once *for all.*

a Col. 2. 17. ch. 8. 5.
1 Or, they would have ceased to be offered, because, etc.
b Lev. 16. 21. ch. 9. 7.
c Mic. 6. 6. ch. 9. 13.
d Ps. 40. 6. Isa. 1. 11. Jer. 6. 20. Amos 5. 21.
2 Or, thou hast fitted me.
e John 17. 19. ch. 13. 12.
f Num. 28. 3. ch. 7. 27.
g Col. 3. 1. ch. 1. 3.
h Ps. 110. 1. Acts 2. 34, 35. ch. 1. 13.
i 2 Pet. 1. 21.
j Jer. 31. 33.
3 Some copies have, Then he said, And their.
4 Or, liberty.
k Matt. 11. 27. John 10. 9. ch. 9. 8.
5 Or, new made.
l 1 Tim. 3. 15.
m Eph. 3. 12. 1 John 3. 21.
n Num. 19. 13. Isa. 52. 15. Ezek. 36. 25.
o 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 3. 3.
p Acts 2. 42.
q Rom. 13. 11.
r 2 Pet. 3. 9.
s Num. 15. 30. 1 John 5. 16.
t 2 Pet. 2. 20.
u Ezek. 36. 5.
v 1 Cor. 11. 29.
w Matt. 12. 31.
x Deut. 32. 35.
y Ps. 50. 4.

11 And every priest standeth [f]daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:
12 [g]But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;
13 From henceforth expecting [h]till his enemies be made his footstool.
14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.
15 [i]*Whereof* the Hō'lȳ Ghōst also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,
16 [j]This *is* the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;
17 [k]And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.
18 Now where remission of these *is, there is* no more offering for sin.
19 Having therefore, brethren, [l]boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jē'sus,
20 By [k]a new and living way, which he hath [5]consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;
21 And *having* an high priest over [l]the house of God;
22 Let us draw near with a true heart [m]in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and [n]our bodies washed with pure water.
23 Let us hold fast the profession of *our* faith without wavering; (for [o]he *is* faithful that promised;)
24 And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works:
25 [p]Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is;* but exhorting *one another:* and [q]so much the more, as ye see [r]the day approaching.
26 For [s]if we sin wilfully [t]after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,
27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and [u]fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.
28 He that despised Mō'sēs' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:
29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and [v]hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, [w]and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?
30 For we know him that hath said, [x]Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, [y]The Lord shall judge his people.

f Lev. 6. 12. Num. 28. 3.
g Ps. 110. 1. Acts 2. 34, 35. ch. 1. 13.
h 2 Pet. 1. 21.
i Jer. 31. 33.
j Ps. 40. 6. Isa. 1. 11. Jer. 6. 20. Amos 5. 21.
2 Or, thou hast fitted me.
k John 17. 19. ch. 13. 12.
l Num. 28. 3. ch. 7. 27.
m Col. 3. 1. ch. 1. 3.
n Ps. 110. 1.
3 Some copies have, Then he said, And their.
4 Or, liberty.
o Matt. 11. 27. John 10. 9. ch. 9. 8.
5 Or, new made.
p 1 Tim. 3. 15.
q Eph. 3. 12. 1 John 3. 21.
r Num. 19. 13. Isa. 52. 15. Ezek. 36. 25.
s 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 3. 3.
t Rom. 13. 11.
u 2 Pet. 3. 9.
v Num. 15. 30. 1 John 5. 16.
w 2 Pet. 2. 20.
x Ezek. 36. 5.
y 1 Cor. 11. 29.
z Matt. 12. 31.
a Deut. 32. 35.
b Ps. 50. 4.

*O. Jas. 4. 12.
*H. Ver. 26-31. †M. (1 Pet. 5. 1).
(B. 1 [illegible]). ¶E. 1 Pet. 1.
‡N. 1 Pet. 4. 14.

31 *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. H. Ver. 39.
32 But [a]call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured [b]a great fight of afflictions;
33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst [c]ye became companions of them that were so used.
34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and [d]took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing [6]in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.
35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. S. Ver. 10, 19.
36 [e]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, [f]ye might receive the promise.
37 For [g]yet a little while, and [h]he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. C. Jas. 5. 7–9.
38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if *any man* draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.
39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul. S. 12. 1. F. 11. 6. H. (11. 28).

1144 CHAPTER 11.

1 *Of faith.* 6 *Without faith, God is not pleased.* 7 *Fruits thereof.*

NOW faith is the [1]substance of things hoped for, the evidence [2]of things not seen.
2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.
3 Through faith we understand that [b]the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.
4 By faith [c]Ā'bĕl offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cāin, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead [2]yet speaketh.
5 By faith [d]Ē'nŏch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. G. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
6 But [e]without faith *it is* impossible to please *him:* for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. F. Jas. 2. 23.
7 By faith [f]Nō'ah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, [3]moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of [g]the righteousness which is by faith.
8 By faith Ā'brā-hăm, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.
9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, [h]dwelling in tabernacles with Ī'şaac and Jā'cob, the heirs with him of the same promise:
10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, [i]whose builder and maker *is* God.
11 Through faith also [j]Sā'rā herself [4]received strength to conceive seed, and [k]was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.
12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and [l]him as good as dead, *so many* as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable. E. Ver. 31, 33.
13 These all died [4]in faith, not having received the promises, but [m]having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them,* and embraced *them,* and [n]confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.
14 For they that say such things [o]declare plainly that they seek a country.
15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.
16 But now they desire a better *country,* that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed [p]to be called their God: for [q]he hath prepared for them a city.
17 By faith [r]Ā'brā-hăm, when he was tried, offered up Ī'şaac: and he that had received the promises [s]offered up his only begotten *son,*
18 [5]Of whom it was said, [t]That in Ī'şaac shall thy seed be called:
19 Accounting that God *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.
20 By faith [u]Ī'şaac blessed Jā'cob and Ē'şau concerning things to come.
21 By faith Jā'cob, when he was [6]dying, [v]blessed both the sons of Jō'seph; and [w]worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.
22 By faith [x]Jō'şeph, when he died, [y]made mention of the departing of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and gave commandment concerning his bones.
23 By faith [z]Mō'şes, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's [a]commandment.
24 By Mō'şes, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Phā'raōh's daughter;
25 [a]Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

A. D. 64.

z Isa. 33. 14.
a Gal. 3. 4.
b Phil. 1. 29, 30.
c Phil. 1. 7. 1 Thess. 2. 14.
d Matt. 5. 12.
6 Or, that ye have in yourselves, or, for yourselves.
e Luke 21. 19. ch. 12. 1.
f Col. 3. 24.
g Luke 18. 8.
h Heb. 2. 3, 4.

1 Or, ground, or, confidence.
a Rom. 8. 24.
b John 1. 3.
c Gen. 4. 4.
2 Or, is yet spoken of.
d Gen. 5. 22.
e John 3. 18, 36.
f Gen. 6. 13.
3 Or, being wary.
g Rom. 3. 22. Phil. 3. 9.
h Gen. 12. 8.
i Isa. 14. 32.
j Gen. 17. 19.
k Luke 1. 36.
l Rom. 4. 19.
4 according to faith.
m Gen. 49. 10. Num. 24. 17.
n Gen. 47. 9.
o ch. 13. 14.
p Ex. 3. 6, 15.
q Phil. 3. 20.
r Gen. 22. 1
s Jas. 2. 21.
5 Or, To.
t Gen. 21. 12.
u Gen. 27. 27.
v Gen. 48. 5.
w Gen. 47. 31.
x Gen. 50. 24. Ex. 13. 19.
6 Or, remembered.
y Ex. 2. 2.
z Ex. 1. 16.
a Ps. 84. 10. Matt. 5. 10–12.

26 Esteeming the reproach [7]of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Ĕ'gўpt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith [b]he forsook Ĕ'gўpt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible.

H 28 Through faith [c]he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry *land:* which the Ĕ-gўp'tians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith [d]the walls of Jĕr'ĭ-chō fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith [e]the harlot Rā'hăb perished not with them [8]that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

V 32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of [f]Gĕd'-ĕ-on, and *of* [g]Bā'răk, and *of* [h]Săm'son, and *of* [i]Jĕph'tha-ē; *of* [j]Dā'vid also, and [k]Săm'u-el, and *of* the prophets:

S 33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, [l]stopped the mouths of lions,

E 34 [m]Quenched the violence of fire, [n]escaped the edge of the sword, [o]out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, [p]turned to flight the armies of the aliens. S (En

35 [q]Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were [r]tortured, not accepting deliverance; F that they might obtain a better resurrection: V. 1 John 5. 4, 5. E. (End). F.*

36 And others had trial of *cruel* mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover [s]of bonds and imprisonment:

37 [t]They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: [u]they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world [v]was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and *in* mountains, and *in* dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having [9]provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be [w]made perfect.

1145 CHAPTER 12.

1 *An exhortation to faith, patience, and godliness.* 5 *The Lord's chastenings.* 27 *What this word signifies.*

S WHEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset *us,* and let us run with

A. D. 64.

7 Or, for Christ.

b Ex. 10. 29.

c Ex. 12. 21.

d Josh. 6. 20.
e Jas. 2. 25.
8 Or, that were disobedient.
f Judg. 6. 11.
g Judg. 4. 6.
h Judg. 13. 24.
i Judg. 11. 1.
j 1 Sam. 16. 1.
k 1 Sam. 1. 20.
l 1 Sam. 17. 34. Dan. 6. 22.
m Dan. 3. 25.
n 1 Sam. 20. 1.
1 Kl. 19. 3. 2 Kl. 6. 16.
o 2 Kl. 20. 7. Ps. 6. 8.
p 1 Sam. 14. 13.
q 1 Kl. 17. 22. 2 Kl. 4. 35.
r Acts 22. 25.
s Gen. 39. 20. Jer. 20. 2.
t 1 Kl. 21. 13. 2 Chr. 24. 21. Acts 7. 58.
u 2 Kl. 1. 8.
v 1 Kl. 18. 4.
9 Or, foreseen.
w Rom. 11. 26.

a 2 Cor. 3. 18.
1 Or, beginner.
b 1 Pet. 1. 11.
c Ps. 110. 1.
d John 15. 20.
e Gal. 6. 9.
f Job 5. 17.
g Ps. 94. 12. Jas. 1. 12. Rev. 3. 19.
h Ps. 73. 14.
2 Or, as seemed good, or, meet to them.
i Lev. 19. 2.
j Jas. 3. 18.
k Job 4. 3, 4. Isa. 35. 3.
3 Or, even.
l Gal. 6. 1.
m Matt. 5. 8.
4 Or, fall from.
n Deut. 29. 18.
o Gen. 25. 33.
p Gen. 27. 34.
5 Or, way to change his mind.
q Ex. 19. 12. Deut. 4. 11.
2 Tim. 1. 7.

patience the race that is set before us, S, Verse 14.

2 [a]Looking unto Jē'sus the [1]author and finisher of *our* faith; [b]who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and [c]is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 [d]For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, [e]lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

T 5 And ye have forgotten the exhor- D tation which speaketh unto you as unto children, [f]My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For [g]whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, [h]whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected *us,* and we gave *them* reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* [2]after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, [i]that *we* might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth [j]the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore [k]lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And make [3]straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; [l]but let it rather be healed. T. Jas. 1. 2-4. D.*

14 Follow peace with all *men,* and S holiness, [m]without which no man shall see the Lord: S, Ver. 25.

15 Looking diligently lest any man [4]fail of the grace of God; [n]lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble *you,* and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there *be* any fornicator, or profane person, as Ē'sau, [o]who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, [p]when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no [5]place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto [q]the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

*F. Rev. 20. 5, 6.

*D. (End).

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which *voice* they that heard [r]intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight, *that* Mō'ses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come [s]unto mount Sī'ŏn, and [t]unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jē-ru'să-lĕm, [u]and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are [v]written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men [w]made perfect,

24 And to Jē'şus the mediator of the new [7]covenant, and to [w]the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things [x]than *that of* Ā'bĕl.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him [y]that spake on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape*, if we turn away from him that *speaketh* from heaven:

26 [z]Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, [a]Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth [b]the removing of those things that [8]are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, [9]let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For [c]our God *is* a consuming fire.

A. D. 64.

r Ex. 20. 19.

s Gal. 4. 26. Rev. 3. 12.
t Phil. 3. 20.
u Ps. 68. 17. Dan. 7. 10. Jude 14.

6 Or, enrolled.

v Phil. 3. 12.

7 Or, testament.
w Ex. 24. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
x Gen. 4. 10.

y Num. 16.
z Ex. 19. 18.
a Hag. 2. 6.
b Ps. 102. 26. Matt. 24. 35. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
8 Or, may be shaken.
9 Or, let us hold fast.
c Ex. 24. 17. Deut. 4. 24. Ps. 50. 3. Isa. 66. 15. ch. 10. 27.

1146 CHAPTER 13.

1 *Divers admonitions as to charity.* 10 *Confessing Christ.* 16 *Giving alms.* 20 *Conclusion.*

LET brotherly love continue.

2 [a]Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby [b]some have entertained angels unawares.

3 [c]Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; *and* them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage *is* honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 *Let your* conversation *be* without covetousness; *and be* content with such things as ye have: [e]for he hath said, [d]I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, [e]The Lord *is* my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

a Gen. 19. 2. Matt. 25. 35.
b Gen. 18. 3.
c Matt. 25. 36. Rom. 12. 15.
d Gen. 28. 15. Deut. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1. 5. Ps. 37. 25. Isa. 41. 10, 17.
e Ps. 27. 1.
1 Or, are the guides.
f John 8. 58. Eph. 4. 5. ch. 1. 12. Rev. 1. 4.
g 1 Cor. 9. 13.
h Lev. 4. 11.
i John 19. 17. Acts 7. 58.
j 1 Pet. 4. 14.
k Mic. 2. 10.
l Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14.
2 confessing to.
3 Or, guide.
m Ezek. 3. 17.
n Isa. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 23. John 10. 11.
o Zech. 9. 11. Matt. 26. 28. Luke 22. 20.
4 Or, testament.
5 Or, doing.
p Gal. 1. 5.
q 1 Thess. 3. 2.
r 1 Tim. 6. 12.

7 Remember them which [f]have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of *their* conversation.

8 Jē'şus Chrĭst [f]*the* same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 [g]We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For [h]the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jē'şus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, [i]suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing [j]his reproach.

14 [k]For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer [l]the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips [2]giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 Obey them that [f]have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for [m]they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech *you* the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jē'şus, [n]that great shepherd of the sheep, [o]through the blood of the everlasting [4]covenant,

21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, [5]working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jē'şus Christ; [p]to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that [q]our brother Tĭm'-o-thў [r]is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Ĭt'a-lў salute you.

25 Grace *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

¶ Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

JAMES.

1147 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 60.

1 *Rejoicing under the cross.* 5 *Of patience.* 19 *On hearkening to and doing the word.*

JAMES, [a]a servant of God and of the Lord Jē'sus Christ, [b]to the twelve tribes [c]which are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 Knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have *her* perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 [d]If any of you lack wisdom, [1]let him ask of God, that giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and [e]it shall be given him.

6 [f]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree [2]rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 [g]Blessed *is* the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive [h]the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with [2]evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, [i]with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 [k]Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of [l]firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, [m]which is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For [n]if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But [o]whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth *therein*, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, [p]this man shall be blessed in his [3]deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion *is* vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, [q]To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, [r]*and* to keep himself unspotted from the world.

a Matt. 10. 3.
b Acts 26. 7.
c John 7. 35. Acts 2. 5.
d 1 Ki. 3. 9. Job 28. 12, 28. Prov. 2. 3. Prov. 3. 5-7.
e Matt. 7. 7. Mark 11. 24. John 14. 13.
f Jer 29. 12. g Matt. 21. 22. Mark 11. 22-24. 1 John 5. 14, 15.
1 Tim. 2. 8.
1 Or, glory.
h Heb. 12. 5. Rev. 3. 19.
i Matt. 25. 34. Luke 22. 28-30.
1 Pet. 5. 4.
2 Or, evils.
j Num. 23. 19. Mal. 3. 6.
k John 1. 13. 1 Cor. 4. 15. 1 Pet. 1. 23.
l Jer. 2. 3. Rev. 14. 4.
m Acts 13. 26. Rom. 1. 16. 1 Cor. 15. 2. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 9.
n Luke 6. 47.
o 2 Cor. 3. 18. p John 13. 17.
3 Or, doing.
q Isa. 1. 16. 1 Tim. 1. 5.
r Ex. 23. 2. Lev. 18. 29, 30. Gal. 1. 4. Eph. 2. 2.

CHAPTER 2. 1148

1 *Respect rich and poor alike.* 14 *Of faith without works.*

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, [a]*the Lord* of glory, with [b]respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your [1]assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here [2]in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, [c]Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of [3]the kingdom [d]which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according

a Acts 7. 2. 1 Cor. 2. 8. Phil 2. 9.
b Lev. 19 15. Deut. 1. 17 Prov 24. 23. Matt. 22. 16. Jude 16.
1 synagogue.
2 Or. well, or seemly.
c John 7 48. 3 Or that.
d Ex 20. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 30. Prov. 8. 17. Matt. 5. 3. Luke 6. 20.

to the scripture, [c]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:
9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.
10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one *point*, [f]he is guilty of all. A *.
11 For [g]he that said, [e]Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.
12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.
13 For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy [5]rejoiceth against judgment. J. 1 Pet. 3. 8.
14 What *doth it* profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?
15 If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, C. 4. 5.
16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be *ye* warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what *doth it* profit?
17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being [6]alone.
18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith [7]without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.
19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: [h]the devils also believe, and tremble.
20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that [i]faith without works is dead?
21 Was not A'bră-hăm our father justified by works, [j]when he had offered I'saac his son upon the altar?
22 [8]Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?
23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, [k]A'bră-hăm believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called [l]the Friend of God. F. 1 Pet. 1. 8, 9.
24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.
25 Likewise also [m]was not Ra'hăb the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent *them* out another way?
26 For as the body without the [9]spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also. S. 3. 11–13.

A. D. 60.

e Lev. 19. 18. Matt. 22. 39.
f Deut. 27. 26. Matt. 5. 19. Gal. 3. 10.
4 Or, that law which said.
g Ex. 20. 13. Deut. 5. 18. Matt. 19. 18. Mark 10. 19.
5 Or, glorieth.
6 by itself.
7 Some copies read, by thy works.
h Matt. 8. 29. Mark 1. 24. Luke 4. 34. Acts 16. 17.
i Gal. 5. 6.
j Gen. 22. 9.
8 Or, Thou seest.
k Gen. 15. 6. Rom. 4. 3.
l 2 Chr. 20. 7. Isa. 41. 8.
m Heb. 11. 31.
9 Or, breath.
a Matt. 23. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
b Luke 6. 37.
1 Or, judgment.
c 1 Ki. 8. 46. Prov. 20. 9. Eccl. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8.
d Ps. 34. 13. 1 Pet. 3. 10.
e Matt. 12. 37.
2 Or, wood.
f Matt. 15. 11, 18, 19, 20. Mark 7. 15, 20, 23.
3 wheel.
4 nature.
5 nature of man.
g Gen. 1. 26. 1 Cor. 11. 7.
6 Or, hole.
h Gal. 6. 4.
i Rom. 13. 13.
j Phil. 3. 19.
7 Or, natural.
k 1 Cor. 3. 3.
8 tumult, or, unquietness.
l 1 Cor. 2. 6.
9 Or, without wrangling.
m 1 Pet. 1. 22.
n Matt. 5. 9.
1 Or, brawlings.
2 Or, pleasures.

[d]If any man offend not in word, [c]the same *is* a perfect man, *and* able also to bridle the whole body.
3 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.
4 Behold also the ships, which though *they be* so great, and *are* driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.
5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great [2]a matter a little fire kindleth!
6 And the tongue *is* a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that [7]it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the [3]course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.
7 For every [4]kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of [5]mankind:
8 But the tongue can no man tame; *it is* an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.
9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, [o]which are made after the similitude of God.
10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.
11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same [6]place sweet *water* and bitter?
12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so *can* no fountain both yield salt water and fresh. S. 4. 8.
13 [k]Who *is* a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.
14 But if ye have [1]bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.
15 [j]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but *is* earthly, [7]sensual, devilish.
16 For [k]where envying and strife *is*, there *is* [8]confusion and every evil work.
17 But [l]the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, *and* easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, [9]without partiality, [m]and without hypocrisy.
18 [n]And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

1149 CHAPTER 3. 1150

1 *On rash reproof.* 5 *The tongue to be bridled.* 13 *Wisdom of mildness.*

MY brethren, [a]be not many masters, [b]knowing that we shall receive the greater [1]condemnation.
2 For [c]in many things we offend all.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *On strife against the passions.* 13 *Being mindful of life's uncertainty, commit all to God.*

FROM whence *come* wars and [1]fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your [2]lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye [3]kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because [c]ye ask not.

3 [b]Ye ask, and receive not, [c]because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume *it* upon your [4]lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that [d]the friendship of the world is enmity with God? [e]whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, [f]The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth [5]to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, [g]God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. [h]Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. R. 2 Pet. 3. 9.

8 [i]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse *your* hands, *ye* sinners; and purify *your* hearts, *ye* double minded. S. Ver. 17.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and *your* joy to heaviness. L. 5 11.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. M.‡.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of *his* brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, [j]who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? K.§. O.¶

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what *shall be* on the morrow. For what *is* your life? [6]It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. N. 1 John 3. 10.

15 For that ye *ought* to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore [k]to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth *it* not, to him it is sin. S. . .

1151 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Oppressions of the rich.* 7 *Patience under afflictions.* 13 *Prayer in adversity.*

GO to now, *ye* rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon *you*.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. [a]Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. E. Verse 7.

A. D. 60.

3 Or, envy.

a Ps. 10. 4.
b Job 27. 9. Prov. 1. 28.
c Ps. 66. 18.
4 Or, pleasures.
d 1 John 2. 15.
e John 15. 19. Gal. 1. 10.
f Gen. 8. 21.
5 Or, enviously.
g Ps. 138. 6. Prov. 3. 34. Matt. 23. 12. Luke 18. 14.
h Eph. 4. 27. 1 Pet. 5. 9.
i Gen. 18. 23. Isa. 55. 6, 7. Hos. 6. 1, 2.
j Matt. 10. 28.
6 Or, For it is.
k Luke 12. 47. John 9. 41. Rom. 1. 20.
a Rom. 2. 5.
b Lev. 19. 13. Jer. 22. 13. Mal. 3. 5.
c Gen. 4. 10. Ex. 2. 23, 24. Ex. 3. 9. Deut. 24. 15.
1 Or, Be long patient, or, Suffer with long patience.
d Deut. 11. 14.
e Phil. 4. 5.
2 Or, Groan, or, Grieve not.
f Matt. 24. 33.
g Matt. 5. 12.
h Job 1. 21.
i Job 42. 10.
j Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 25. 6, 7. Dan. 9. 9. Luke 6. 36. Rom. 2. 4.
k Matt. 5. 34.
l 1 Tim. 5. 17. 1 Pet. 5. 1.
m Mark 6. 13
n Isa. 33. 24. Matt. 9. 2.
o Gen. 20. 17. Num. 11. 2. Deut. 9. 18.
p 1 Ki. 17. 1.
3 Or, in his prayer.
q 1 Tim. 4. 16.
r Ps. 32. 1.

4 Behold, [b]the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and [c]the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of săb'a-ōth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned *and* killed the just; *and* he doth not resist you.

7 [1]Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive [d]the early and latter rain. E.‡.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: [e]for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 [2]Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge [f]standeth before the door. C. (1 Pet. 1. 5). S. Ver. 19, 20.

10 [g]Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. J.‡.

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of [h]the patience of Jŏb, and have seen [i]the end of the Lord; that [j]the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. L.§. L.¶

12 But above all things, my brethren, [k]swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and *your* nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the [l]elders of the church; and let them pray over him, [m]anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; [n]and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess *your* faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. [o]The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 Ē-lī'as was a man subject to like passions as we are, and [p]he prayed [3]earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. H.‡.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way [q]shall save a soul from death, and [r]shall hide a multitude of sins. P. 1 John 2. 1, 2. S. 1 Pet. 1. 2.

*C. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
†M. 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6. §K. 1 Pet. 1. 4, 5.
¶O. 1 John 5. 12.
*E. 2 Pet. 3. 8–10.
‡J. 1 Pet. 2. 19, 20. §L. 1 Pet. 3. 12.
¶L. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. ‡H. 1 Pet. 3. 10

PETER.

1152 CHAPTER 1. A. D. 60.

1 *Blessing for spiritual graces.* 13 *Exhortation to godliness.*

PĒ'TĒR, an apostle of Jē'sus Chrīst, to the strangers [a]scattered throughout Pŏn'tus, Gă-lā'tiă, Căp-pa-dō'çi-ă, Ā'siă, and Bī-thȳn'ī-ă,

2 Elect [b]according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, [c]through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling [d]of the blood of Jē'sus Chrīst: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, which according to his [1]abundant mercy [e]hath begotten us again unto a lively hope [f]by the resurrection of Jē'sus Chrīst from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven [2]for you,

5 [g]Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

6 [h]Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though [i]it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jē'sus Chrīst:

8 [j]Whom having not seen, ye love; [k]in whom, though now ye see *him* not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls.

10 [l]Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace *that should come* unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time [m]the Spirit of Chrīst which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand [n]the sufferings of Chrīst, and the glory that should follow.

12 [o]Unto whom it was revealed, that [p]not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with [q]the Hō'lȳ Ghōst sent down from heaven; [r]which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope [3]to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you [s]at the revelation of Jē'sus Chrīst;

14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, [t]Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your [u]sojourning *here* in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation [4]*received* by tradition from your fathers;

19 But [v]with the precious blood of Christ, [w]as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

20 [x]Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest [y]in these last times for you,

21 Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and [z]gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye* love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 [a]Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, [b]by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 [c]For all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 [d]But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAPTER 2. 1153

6 *Christ the chief corner stone.* 13 *An exhortation to obedience.* 18 *Duty of servants.* 21 *Christ our example.*

WHEREFORE laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 [e]As newborn babes, desire the sincere [f]milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have [g]tasted that the Lord *is* gracious.

4 To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

5 [h]Ye also, as lively stones, [5]are built up a spiritual house, [i]an holy

---

a John 7. 35. Acts 2. 5, 9.
b Rom. 8. 29.
c 2 Thess. 2. 13.
d Heb. 10. 22.
1 much.
e Jas. 1. 18.
f 1 Thess. 4. 14.
2 Or, for us.
g John 10. 28.
h Matt. 5. 12. Rom. 12. 12. i Ps. 66. 10. Prov. 17. 3. Isa. 48. 10. j 1 John 4. 20.
k John 20. 29.
l Dan. 2. 44. Hag. 2. 7. Zech. 6. 12.
m Gal. 4. 6. ch. 3. 19. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
n Ps. 22. 6. Isa. 53. 3.
o Dan. 12. 9.
p Heb. 11. 39.
q Acts 2. 4. Lx. 25. 20. Dan. 8. 13. Eph. 3. 10.
3 perfectly.
r Luke 17. 30.
s Ex. 19. 6. Lev. 11. 44. t Gen. 47. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 6. Heb. 11. 13.
u Ezek. 20. 18. ch. 4. 3.
v Matt. 26. 28. Acts 20. 28. Rev. 5. 9.
w Ex. 12. 5. John 1. 29.
x Tit. 1. 2, 3. Rev. 13. 8.
y Gal. 4. 4.
z Phil. 2. 9.
a John 1. 13. 1 John 3. 9.
b John 1. 13.
4 Or, For that.
c Isa. 40. 8. Luke 16. 17.
a Matt. 18. 3.
b 1 Cor. 3. 2.
c Heb. 6. 5.
d Eph. 2. 21.
5 Or, be ye built.
e Isa. 66. 21.

§C. Ver. 7. ¶K. 2. 6. *G. Rev. 3. 17, 18. †L. 2. 6.
§F. 2. 6. **L. Ver. 22. §D. 2. 24. ¶F. (End).
***E. Ver. 22 ‡S. Jude 19, 20.

priesthood, to offer up [f]spiritual sacrifices, [g]acceptable to God by Jē'sus Christ. W. 4. 10, 11. E. 3. 18, 19.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, [h]Behold, I lay in Sī'ŏn a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. F., K., L.*

7 Unto you therefore which believe *he is* [2]precious: but unto them which be disobedient, [i]the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 [j]And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: [k]whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye *are* [l]a chosen generation, [m]a royal priesthood, [n]an holy nation, [3]a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the [4]praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: T. Rev. 12. 11.

10 Which in time past *were* not a people, but *are* now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gĕn'tiles: that, [5]whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by *your* good works, which they shall behold, glorify God [p]in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not [6]using *your* liberty for a cloke of [7]maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

17 [8]Honour all *men*. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, *be* subject to *your* masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. J. 3. 14.

19 For this *is* [9]thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory *is it*, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye take it patiently, this *is* [9]acceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered [10]for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

A. D. 30.

f Hos. 14. 2. Mal. 1. 11.
g Phil. 4. 18.
h Isa. 28. 16.

2 Or, an honour.

i Ps. 118. 22. Isa. 28. 16. Matt. 21. 42. Mark 12. 10. Luke 20. 16–18.
j Isa. 8. 14. Luke 2. 34.
k Rom. 9. 22.

l Deut. 10. 15.
m Ex. 19. 5, 6. Rev. 5. 10.
n John 17. 19.

3 Or, a purchased people.
4 Or, virtues.

o Hos. 2. 23.

5 Or, wherein.

p Luke 19. 44.

6 having.
7 Or, Esteem.
8 Or, thank.
9 Or, thank.
10 Somewhat, for you.

q Isa. 53. 9. Luke 23. 41.
r Isa. 53. 7.

11 Or, committed his cause.
12 Or, to.

s Isa. 53. 5.
t Isa. 53. 6. Ps. 119. 176. Matt. 10. 6. Luke 15. 4.
u Ezek. 34. 23. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 20.

a 1 Cor. 7. 16.
b Matt. 18. 15.
c Isa. 3. 16–24.
a Ps. 45. 13.
e Gen. 18. 12.

1 children.

f Job 42. 8. Matt. 5. 23.

2 Or, loving to the brethren.

g Matt. 25. 34. Luke 12. 32. Rev. 21. 7.
h Ps. 34. 12.
i John 9. 31.

3 upon.

22 [c]Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: S. Ver. 24.

23 [d]Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but [11]committed *himself* to him that judgeth righteously: D. 3. 18. S. 3. 10–12.

24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body [12]on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: [s]by whose stripes ye were healed. K. 2 Pet. 2. 9.

25 For [t]ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned [u]unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. C. 2 Pet. 2. 17. L. 3. 18.

CHAPTER 3. 1154

1 *Duties of husbands and wives.* 8 *Of unity and love.* 19 *Benefits of Christ toward the old world.*

LIKEWISE, ye wives, *be* in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, [a]they also may without the word [b]be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear.

3 [c]Whose adorning let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But *let it be* [d]the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as Să'ră obeyed Ā'bră-hăm, [e]calling him lord: whose [1]daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with *them* according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; [f]that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, *be ye* all of one mind, having compassion one of another, [2]love as brethren, *be* pitiful, *be* courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, [g]that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For [h]he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile: H. 3 John 2.

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord *are* over the righteous, [i]and his ears *are open* unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord *is* [3]against them that do evil. S. 4. 17, 18. H. 4. 17, 18. L. 5. 7. U. (1 John 1. 4)

†L. 3. 18, 19. *F. 1 John 3. 23. K. Ver. 24. L. Ver. 24, 25.

13 [j]And who *is* he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? W. 5. 7.

14 [k]But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy *are ye:* and [l]be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; J. 6. 12.

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and [m]*be* ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and [4]fear:

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be shamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye [n]suffer for well doing, than for evil doing. D. (John 1. 7).

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death [o]in the flesh, but [p]quickened by the Spirit: L. 2. Pet. 3. 9.H.

19 By [q]which also he went and preached unto the spirits [r]in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Nō'ah, while [s]the ark was a preparing, [t]wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

21 [u]The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jē'sus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and [v]is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

[v]H. Rev. 11. 11. E. 1. 10, 11. L. 1. 10, 11.

1155 CHAPTER 4. 1156

1 *Exhortation to godliness.* 12 *Comfort against persecution.*

FORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for [a]he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For the time past of *our* life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gĕn'tiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of *you:*

5 Who shall give account to him [b]that is ready [c]to judge the quick and the dead. J. 2 Pet. 2. 4. J.†.

6 For for this cause [d]was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But [e]the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. C. Ver. 13.

8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for [f]charity [g]shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use hospitality one to another [h]without grudging.

10 As [i]every man hath received the gift, *even so* minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 [k]If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God; if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that [l]God in all things may be glorified through Jē'sus Christ, [m]to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice, inasmuch as [k]ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. C. 2 Pet. 1. 16–19.

14 [l]If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy *are ye;* for the [m]spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. J. Ver. 16. N. 1 John 2. 20.

15 But [n]let none of you suffer as a murderer, or *as* a thief, or *as* an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters. J. 1 John 4. 18.

16 Yet if *any man suffer* as a Chris'tian, let him not be ashamed; [o]but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time *is come* that judgment must begin at the house of God: and [p]if *it* first *begin* at us, [q]what shall the end *be* of them that obey not the gospel of God?

18 [r]And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear? H. 2 Pet. 2. 1. S.†.

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God [s]commit the keeping of their souls *to him* in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAPTER 5. 1156

1 *Exhortation to elders and congregations.* 8 *All to be sober and watchful.*

THE elders which are among you I exhort, who am also [a]an elder, and [b]a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also [c]a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: M. Ver. 4.

2 [d]Feed the flock of God [1]which is among you, taking the oversight *thereof,* not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

3 Neither as [2]being lords over [e]*God's*

A. D. 60.

[j] Prov. 16. 7.
[k] Matt. 5. 10.
[l] Isa. 8. 12.
[m] Ps. 119. 46. Acts 4. 8–12.
[4] Or, reverence.
[n] 2 Tim. 3. 12.
[o] Col. 1. 21.
[p] Rom. 1. 4.
[q] Gen. 6. 3, ch. 1. 11, 12. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[r] Isa. 42. 7.
[s] Heb. 11. 7.
[t] 2 Pet. 2. 5
[u] Eph. 5. 26.
[v] Ps. 110. 1. Acts 1. 11. Rom. 8. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Heb. 1. 3.
[a] Rom. 6. 2, 7. Gal. 5. 24.
[b] Acts 10. 42. Rom. 14. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 1.
[c] ch. 3. 19.
[d] Matt. 24. 13. Phil. 4. 5. Heb. 10. 25.
[e] Prov. 10. 12. Jas. 5. 20.
[1] Or, will.
[f] Deut. 15. 7.
[g] 1 Cor. 4. 7.
[h] Jer. 23. 22.
[i] Eph. 5. 20. ch. 2. 5.
[j] ch. 5. 11. Rev. 1. 6.
[k] Rom. 8. 17. 2 Cor. 1. 7. Phil. 3. 10. Col. 1. 24.
[l] Rev. 1. 9.
[m] Matt. 5. 11.
[n] Matt. 10. 20. 2 Cor. 12. 9.
[o] Acts 5. 41.
[p] Isa. 10. 12. Jer. 25. 29. Mal. 3. 5.
[q] Luke 23. 31.
[r] Luke 10. 12.
[s] Prov. 11. 31.
[t] Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23. 46.
[a] Phile. 9.
[b] Luke 24. 48. Acts 1. 8.
[c] Rom. 8. 17.
[d] Rev. 1. 9.
[e] John 21. 15.
[1] Or, as much as in you is.
[2] Or, overruling.
[e] Ps. 74. 2.

†J. 2 Pet. 2. 9.

*W. Jude 19, 20. E. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
B. 1 John 2. 20. G. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
T. 2 Pet. 1. 21. L. Jude 19, 20.
N. 1 John 2. 20. †S. 2 Pet. 1. 9, 10.

heritage, but being ensamples to the flock.

4 And when [f]the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, [g]all *of you* be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and [h]giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 [i]Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jē'sus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle *you.*

11 To him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

12 [j]By Sĭl-vā'nus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written [k]briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.

13 The *church that is* at [l]Băb'ў-lon, elected together with *you,* saluteth you; and *so doth* [m]Mär'cus my son.

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace *be* with you all that are in Christ Jē'sus. Ā-mĕn'.

A. D. 60.

[f] Heb. 13. 20.
[g] Eph. 5. 21. Phil. 2. 3.
[h] Ps. 34. 18. Isa. 57. 15.
[i] Ps. 37. 5. Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 11. Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
[j] 2 Cor. 1. 19.
[k] Heb. 13. 22.
[l] Gen. 10. 10. Rev. 17. 5, 18.
[m] Acts 12. 12.

*L. 2 Pet. 2. 9. †W. 1 John 4. 18.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

1157 CHAPTER 1.

5 *Exhortation to faith and good works.*
16 *The promises of the gospel.*

SĪ'MON PĒ'TĒR, a servant and an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, to them that have obtained [a]like precious faith with us through the righteousness [1]of God and our Saviour Jē'sus Christ:

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jē'sus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, [b]through the knowledge of him [c]that hath called us [2]to glory and virtue:

4 [d]Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be [e]partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue [f]knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and [g]to brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make *you that ye shall* neither *be* [3]barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things [h]is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was [i]purged from his old sins.

A. D. 66.

[a] Acts 11. 17. Eph. 4. 5. 1 of our God and Saviour.
[b] John 17. 3.
[c] 1 Thess. 2. 12. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 9. 2 Or, by.
[d] 2 Cor. 7. 1.
[e] Eph. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 10.
[f] John 3. 2. Prov. 1. 7. Hos. 4. 6. 2 Cor. 6. 4, 6.
[g] 1 Pet. 3. 7. ch. 3. 18.
[h] Gal. 6. 10. 1 Thess. 3. 12. 1 John 4. 21.
[i] 3 Idle.
[j] 1 John 2. 9.
[k] Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7.
[l] 1 John 3. 19.
[m] 2 Tim. 4. 8.
[n] Deut. 4. 21. John 21. 18.
[o] Matt. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22. Gen. 28. 16, 17. Ex. 3. 5. Acts 7. 33.
[p] Isa. 8. 20.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence [k]to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

11 [l]For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know *them,* and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting *you* in remembrance;

14 [m]Knowing that shortly I must put off *this* my tabernacle, even as [n]our Lord Jē'sus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, [o]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in [p]the holy mount.

19 We have also a more [p]sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the

day dawn, and [q]the day star arise in your hearts: C. 3. 3–14.

20 Knowing this first, that [r]no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation. E. 1 John 2. 20.

21 For [s]the prophecy came not [t]in old time by the will of man: [t]but holy men of God spake *as they were* moved by the Hō'lў Ghōst. M.

G. 1 John 2. 20. T. 1 John 2. 20.

1158 CHAPTER 2. A. D. 66.

2 *Of false teachers.* 3 *Their impiety and punishment.* 9 *The godly shall be delivered.*

BUT [a]there were false prophets also among the people, even as [b]there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord [c]that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. H.

2 And many shall follow their [1]pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not [d]the angels [e]that sinned, but [f]cast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment; J. Verse 9.

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Nō'ah [g]the eighth *person*, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And [h]turning the cities of Sŏd'om and Gō-mōr'rhā into ashes condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lŏt, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds;)

9 [i]The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: ‡.

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise [2]government. Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas [j]angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation [3]against them before the Lord.

12 But these, [k]as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 [l]And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, *as* they that count it pleasure [m]to riot in the day time. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while [n]they feast with you; H.

14 Having eyes full of [4]adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of [o]Bā'laam *the son* of Bō'sôr, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet. C. Verse 22.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. H. 3. 6, 7.

18 For when they speak great swelling *words* of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, *through much* wantonness, those that [p]were [5]clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them [q]liberty, they themselves are [r]the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For [s]if after they [t]have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For [u]it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, [v]The dog *is* turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire. C. 3. 5. S. 3. 11.

*H. Ver. 17.

CHAPTER 3. 1159

1 *Certainty of Christ's coming.* 8 *Final warning to the godly.* 10 *Last day described.*

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which [a]I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, [b]and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour: C. 1 John 2. 15–17.

3 [c]Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, [d]walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, [e]Where is the prom-

*M. 1 John 2. 22. †H. Ver. 3–9.
§L. 1 John 3. 1. ¶J. 3. 7.
‡H. Ver. 12, 13. J. 3. 7. K. 1 John 1. 7.

[q] 2 Cor. 4. 4, 6. Rev. 2. 28. [r] Rom. 12. 6. [s] 2 Tim. 3. 16. 1 Pet. 1. 11. [t] Or, at any time. [t] 2 Sam. 23. 2. Luke 1. 70. Acts 1. 16.

[a] Deut. 13. 1. [b] Matt. 24. 11. [c] 1 Cor. 6. 20. Gal. 3. 13. Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 10. 29. 1 Or, lascivious ways, as some copies read.

[d] Job 4. 18. [e] John 8. 44. [f] Luke 8. 31. [g] Gen. 7. 1. Heb. 11. 7. [h] Gen. 19. 24. [i] Ps. 34. 17. 2 Or, dominion. [j] Jude 9. 3 Some read, against themselves. [k] Jer. 12. 3. [l] Isa. 3. 11. Phil. 3. 19. [m] Rom. 13. 13. [n] 1 Cor. 11. 20, 21. 4 an adulteress. [o] Num. 22. 5, 7, 21, 23, 28. [p] Acts 2. 40. ch. 1. 4. 5 Or, for a little, or, a while, as some read. [q] Gal. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 16. [r] John 8. 34. [s] Matt. 12. 45. Luke 11. 26. Heb. 6. 4. [t] ch. 1. 4. [u] Luke 12. 47. John 9. 41. [v] Prov. 26. 11.

[a] 2 Tim. 1. 6. ch. 1. 13. [b] Jude 17. [c] 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim. 3. 1. [d] ch. 2. 10. [e] Isa. 5. 19. Matt. 24. 48. Luke 12. 45.

ise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that [f]by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth [g]standing out of the water and in the water:

6 [o]Whereby the world [h]that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: H. Jude 5–7. I.*.

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto [i]fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. J. 1 John 4, 17.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day *is* with the Lord as a thousand years, and [k]a thousand years as one day. W.†.

9 [l]The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but [m]is longsuffering to us-ward, [n]not willing that any should perish, but [o]that all should come to repentance. L. 1 John 1. 7. R.§.

10 But [p]the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which [q]the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. P. [illegible] 2. 18.

11 *Seeing* then *that* all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of

A. D. 66.

[f] Gen. 1. 6. Ps. 33. 6. Heb. 11. 3.
[g] consisting.
[o] Gen. 7. 11. ch. 2. 5.
[h] Matt. 25. 41. Heb. 1. 11.
[i] Ps. 90. 4.
[j] Hab. 2. 3.
[k] Isa. 30. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
[l] Ezek. 18. 23.
[m] Rom. 2. 4.
[n] Matt. 24. 43. Luke 12. 39.
[o] Matt. 24. 35. Rev. 20. 11.
[p] 2 Or. hasting the coming.
[p] Ps. 50. 3. Isa. 34. 4.
[q] Mic. 1. 4.
[r] Isa. 65. 17. Rev. 21. 1. 27.
[s] Rom. 2. 4. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 27. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
[t] Rom. 8. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 24. 1 Thess. 4. 15.
[u] Eph. 4. 14.

persons ought ye to be in *all* holy conversation and godliness, S. Ver. 13, 14.

12 Looking for and [t]hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall [r]be dissolved, and the elements shall [s]melt with fervent heat? P.*.

13 Nevertheless [u]we, according to his promise, look for [v]new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. S. 1 John 1. 5–7.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. C., N.†.

15 And account *that* [w]the longsuffering of our Lord *is* salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all *his* epistles, [x]speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know *these things* before, [y]beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and for ever. Ā-mĕn'.

*J. 1 John 4. 17. †W. 1 John 1. 7–9. §R. 1 John 1. 9.

*P. Jude 14, 15. †C. 1 John 2. 28 N. (1 John 2. 17).

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JOHN.

1160 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Of fellowship and communion with God.* 5 *Walking in the light.*

THAT [a]which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, [b]which we have looked upon, and [c]our hands have handled, of the [d]Word of life;

2 (For the life was manifested, and we have seen *it*, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, [e]which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly [f]our fellowship *is* with the Father, and with his Son Jē'sus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. V. [illegible]

5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that [g]God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

A. D. 90

[a] Mic. 5. 2.
[b] 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[c] Luke 24. 39.
[d] Rev. 19. 13.
[e] John 1. 1. 2.
[f] John 15. 4. 1 Cor. 1. 9.
[g] John 1. 9. John 8. 12. Rev. 1. 5.
[h] 1 Ki. 8. 46. Eccl. 7. 20. Jas. 3. 2.
[i] Lev. 26. 40–42 Ps. 32. 5 Prov. 28. 13.
[a] Rom. 8. 34. 1 Tim. 2. 5. Heb. 9. 24.

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: L. Ver. 9.

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jē'sus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. S. 2. 1. D. 2. 2. K. 2. 2.

8 [h]If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. A. Ver. 10. L. 2. 1, 2.

9 [i]If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. W. 2. 1, 2. R.*.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us. A. (End).

*R. Rev. 2. 5.

CHAPTER 2. 1161

1 *Christ the propitiation for sins.* 18 *Warning against seducers.*

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, [a]we have

an advocate with the Father, Jĕ'sus Christ the righteous:

2 And [b]he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but [c]also for *the sins of* the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But [d]whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 [e]He that saith he abideth in him [f]ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. S. Ver. 15.

7 Brethren, [g]I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment [h]which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, [i]a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: [j]because the darkness is past, and [k]the true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and [l]there is none [m]occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and [m]walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because [n]your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. L. 3. 5.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him [o]*that is* from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because [p]ye are strong, and [q]the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. [r]If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. S. 3. 3–10.

16 For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, [s]and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. N. †.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God [t]abideth for ever. C. ¶

18 Little children, [u]it is the last time: and as ye have heard that [v]antichrist shall come, [w]even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time. E. Jude 17, 18.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for [x]if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, that [y]they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But [z]ye have an unction [a]from the Holy One, and [b]ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jĕ'sus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: *[but]* [c]*he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.*

24 Let that therefore abide in you, [d]which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, [e]ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 [f]And this is the promise that he hath promised us, *even* eternal life.

26 These *things* have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and [g]ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing [h]teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in [i]him. C. ¶

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 [j]If ye know that he is righteous, [k]ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

§C. 3. 2, 3.

CHAPTER 3. 1162

1 *The love of God toward us.* 11 *Exhortation to brotherly love.*

BEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that [a]we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, [b]because it knew him not. L. ¶

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and [c]it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, [d]we shall be like him; for [e]we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. C. Rev. 1. 7.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. D. ¶

5 And ye know that he was manifested [f]to take away our sins; and [g]in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth

A. D. 90.

b Rom. 3. 25. ch. 4. 10.
c John 1. 29. John 4. 42. 2 Cor. 5. 18–21.
d Tit. 2. 11.
e John 15. 4.
f Matt. 11. 29.
g 2 John 5.
h ch. 3. 11.
i John 13. 34.
j Rom. 13. 12. Eph. 5. 8.
k John 1. 9. John 8. 12.
l 2 Pet. 1. 10.
1 scandal.
m John 12. 35.
n Luke 24. 47. Acts 4. 12.
o ch. 1. 1.
p Eph. 6. 10.
q Jer. 31. 33.
r Matt. 6. 24. Gal. 1. 10.
s Eccl. 5. 11.
t Ps. 125. 1. Prov. 10. 25.
u Heb. 1. 2.
v 2 Thess. 2. 3.
w Matt. 24. 5.
x Matt. 24. 24. John 6. 37.
y 1 Cor. 11. 19.
z Ps. 23. 5. Isa. 44. 3. Luke 4. 18. Acts 10. 38. Heb. 1. 9. Mark 1. 24. Acts 3. 14.
b John 10. 4, 5.
c John 14. 7.
d 2 John 6.
e John 15. 9, 10. ch. 1. 3.
f John 17. 3.
g John 14. 26. Heb. 8. 10.
h John 16. 13. 2 Or, it.
i Acts 22. 14. 3 Or, know ye.
a John 1. 12.
b John 15. 18.
c 1 Cor. 2. 9. 2 Cor. 4. 17.
d Ps. 17. 15. Rom. 8. 29.
e Ps. 16. 11. Matt. 5. 8. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 2 Cor. 5. 7.
f Isa. 53. 5, 6. 11. Heb. 1. 3.
g Isa. 53. 9. Gal. 3. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 22.

not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: [h]he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 [i]He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, [j]that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 [k]Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for [l]his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For this is the [1]message that ye heard from the beginning, [m]that we should love one another.

12 Not as [n]Cain, *who* was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death.

15 [o]Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that [p]no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 [q]Hereby perceive we the love *of God*, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down *our* lives for the brethren.

17 But [r]whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels *of compassion* from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know [s]that we are of the truth, and shall [2]assure our hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 [t]Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, [u]*then* have we confidence toward God.

22 And [v]whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, [w]and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jē'sus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he that keepeth his commandments [x]dwelleth in him, and he in him. And [y]hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

A. D. 90.

h Ezek. 18. 5.

i Matt. 13. 38.

j Gen. 3. 15. Luke 10. 18.

k ch. 5. 18.

l 1 Pet. 1. 23.

1 Or, commandment.

m John 15. 12.

n Gen. 4. 4.

o Matt. 5. 21. ch. 4. 20.

p 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10. Gal. 5. 21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Rev. 21. 8.

q Rom. 5. 8. Eph. 5. 2, 25.

r Deut. 15. 7. Luke 3. 11.

s John 18. 37. 2 persuade.

t Job 22. 26.

u Heb. 10. 22.

v Ps. 34. 15. Matt. 21. 22. Mark 11. 24.

w John 8. 29.

x John 17. 21.

y Ezek. 37. 27.

a Jer. 14. 14. Jer. 23. 21.

b Matt. 24. 5.

c 1 Cor. 12. 3. ch. 5. 1.

d ch. 2. 22. 2 John 7.

e John 12. 31. Eph. 2. 2.

f John 3. 31.

g John 15. 19.

h John 8. 47. John 10. 27. 1 Cor. 14. 37. 2 Cor. 10. 7. 2 Thess. 1. 8.

i Isa. 8. 20.

j Ex. 34. 6, 7. Mic. 7. 18.

k John 15. 16. Tit. 3. 4.

l Ex. 33. 20. 1 Tim 6. 16.

m John 10. 38.

n John 1. 14.

o John 3. 17.

p Rom. 10. 9. 1 love with us.

q Jas. 2. 13. ch. 2. 28.

r ch. 3. 3.

CHAPTER 4. 1163

1 *Make test of the spirits.* 7 *Love of God and one another.*

BELOVED, [c]believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because [b]many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: [c]Every spirit that confesseth that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: N. Verse 6.

3 And [d]every spirit that confesseth not that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than [e]he that is in the world. K. Verse 14.

5 [f]They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, [g]and the world heareth them.

6 We are of God: [h]he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we [i]the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for [j]God is love. S. Ver. 20, 21.

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, [k]not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 [l]No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 [m]Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And [n]we have seen and do testify that [o]the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world. L. 5. 1. K. 5. 4, 5.

15 [p]Whosoever shall confess that Jē'sus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. W. ‡.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is [1]our love made perfect, that [q]we may have boldness in the day of judgment: [r]because as he is, so are we in this world. J. †. J. §.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. J. ¶. W. ‡.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

*L, Ver. 14. D. Rev. 1. 5.
†J, Jude 6. §J. Jude 6.
¶J. (End). ‡W. (End).

20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

21 And [s]this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also. S. 5. 2, 3.

[s] Lev. 19. 18. Eph. 5. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 9.

1164 CHAPTER 5.

1 *Love of God is to keep his commandments.* 7 *The three Spirits of witness.* 14 *God will hear prayer.*

WHOSOEVER [a]believeth that [b]Jē'sus is the Christ is born of God: [c]and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. F. Ver. 4, 5. L. W. †.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 [d]For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and [e]his commandments are not grievous. S. Ver. 18.

4 For [f]whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith. F. Ver. 9, 10. K. §.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but [g]he that believeth that Jē'sus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came [h]by water and blood, *even* Jē'sus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. [i]And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. N. ¶

7 [j]For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, [k]the Word, and the Hō'lў Ghōst: [l]and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive [m]the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: [n]for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son. F. I. W. N.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God [o]hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God [p]hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and [q]this life is in his Son. O. Rev. 7, 9–12.

12 [r]He that hath the Son hath life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. N. Jude 15. C.

13 [s]These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; [t]that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. *.

14 And this is the confidence that we have [u]in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. L. Rev. 1, 5.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin *which is* not unto death, he shall ask, and [v]he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. [w]There is a sin unto death: [x]I do not say that he shall pray for it. P. Rev. 2. 5. †.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death. S. ¶

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 *And* we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. C. Jude 12.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jē'sus Christ. [y]This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Ā-mĕn'.

[a] John 1. 12.
[b] ch. 2. 22.
[c] John 15. 23.
[d] John 14. 15.
[e] Mic. 6. 8. Matt. 11. 30 / John 16. 33.
[f] Rom. 7. 25. 1 Cor. 15. 57.
[g] John 19. 34 / John 15. 26.
[h] Isa. 48. 16. Hag. 2. 5, 7.
[i] John 1. 1.
[j] Deut. 6. 4.
[k] John 8. 17.
[l] Matt. 3. 16.
[m] Rom. 8. 16. Gal. 4. 6.
[n] John 3. 33.
[o] John 1. 4 / Heb. 3. 14 / ch. 2. 23, 24.
[p] John 20. 31.
[q] ch. 1. 1, 2.
1 Or, concerning him.
[r] Job 42. 8.
[s] Num. 15. 30. 1 Sam. 2. 25. Matt. 12. 31, 32. Mark 3. 29. Luke 12. 10. Heb. 6. 4, 6.
[t] Jer. 7. 16.
[u] Isa. 9. 6. Acts 20. 28. Rom. 9. 5.

*L. Ver. 9, 10. †W. Ver. 9, 10. §K. Jude 24. ¶N. (End). *F. Ver. 13. L. Ver. 16. W. Rev. 3. 20. †N. Ver. 12. §C. Ver. 19. ¶F. (End). S. 2 John 8, 9.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1165

An exhortation to the elect lady and her children.

THE [a]elder unto the elect lady and her children, [b]whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known [c]the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace [d]be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jē'sus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of [e]thy children [f]walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, [g]not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, [h]that we love one another.

6 And [i]this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, [j]as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not

[a] 1 Pet. 5. 1.
[b] 1 John 3. 18.
[c] John 8. 32. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
1 Tim. 2. 4. Heb. 10. 26.
[d] 3 John 3.
[e] 1 John 2. 7.
[f] John 15. 12.
[g] Rom. 13. 8, 9. 1 John 5. 3.
[h] 1 John 1. 3.
1 shall be.

that Jē'sus Chrīst is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

S 8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have [2]wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. S. 3 John 11.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, [1]neither bid him God spee'd:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not *write* with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak [3]face to face, that [4]our joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Ā-mĕn'.

A. D. 90.

2 Or, gained: Some copies read, which ye have gained, but that ye receive, etc.
[f] Rom. 16. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 5.
3 mouth to mouth.
4 Or, your.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1166

1 *Gaius commended for piety and charity.* 12 *Demetrius' good report.*

THE elder unto the wellbeloved [a]Gā'ius, whom I love [1]in the truth.

H 2 Beloved, I [2]wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. *

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as [b]thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that [c]my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou [d]doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey [3]after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, [e]taking nothing of the Gĕn'tīles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

*II. Rev. 22. 2.

A. D. 90.

a Acts 19. 29. Rom. 16. 23. 1 Or, truly. 2 Or, pray.
b 2 John 4.
c 1 Cor. 4. 15.
d Luke 12. 42. 3 worthy of God.
e 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15. 2 Cor. 11. 7.
f Ps. 37. 27. Isa. 1. 16. John 10. 27. 1 Cor. 4. 16. Eph. 5. 1. Phil. 3. 17. Heb. 6. 12.
g 1 John 2. 29.
h John 21. 24.
4 mouth to mouth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Dī-ŏt'rē-phēs, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church. S. Jude 5, 6.

S 11 Beloved, [f]follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. [g]He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Dē-mē'trĭ-ŭs hath good report of all *men*, and of the truth itself: yea, and we *also* bear record; [h]and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak [4]face to face. Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE.

1167

Exhortation to earnestly contend for the faith.

JŪDE, the servant of Jē'sus Chrīst, and [a]brother of Jāmes, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and [b]preserved in Jē'sus Chrīst, *and* [c]called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you [d]of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, [e]who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning [f]the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and [g]denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

H S 5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Ē'gўpt, afterward [h]destroyed them that believed not.

A. D. 66.

a Luke 6. 16. Acts 1. 13.
b John 17. 11.
c Rom. 1. 7.
d Tit. 1. 4.
e Rom. 9. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
f Tit. 2. 11. Heb. 12. 15.
g 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 22.
h Num. 14. 29. Heb. 3. 17, 19.

6 And [a]the angels which kept not their [b]first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness [c]unto the judgment of the great day. S. J.*

7 Even as [d]Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rhą, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after [e]strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and [f]speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet [g]Mī'chaĕl the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the [h]body of Mō'ses, [i]durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, [j]The Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way [k]of Cāin, and [l]ran greedily after the error of Bā'laam for reward, and perished [m]in the gainsaying of Cō'rĕ.

12 These are spots in your [n]feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: [o]clouds *they are* without water, [p]carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

13 [q]Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever. C. Ver. 16.

14 And Ē'nŏch also, [r]the seventh from Ăd'ăm, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, [s]the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, N.

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. H. P. L.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling *words*, [t]having men's persons in admiration because of advantage. C.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jē'sus Christ;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. E. Rev. 1. 10.

19 These be they [u]who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, [v]building up yourselves on your most holy faith, [w]praying in the Hō'lў Ghōst. S.

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a difference:

23 And others [x]save with fear, [y]pulling *them* out of the fire; hating even [z]the garment spotted by the flesh. K. Rev. 1. 18.

24 [a]Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and [b]to present *you* faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 [c]To the only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

A. D. 66.

[a] Matt. 8. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 4.
[b] Or, principality. [c] Rev. 20. 10.
[d] Deut. 29. 23. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
[e] 2 other.
[f]
[g] Ex. 22. 28.
[h] Dan. 10. 13. Rev. 12. 7.
[i] Deut. 34. 6.
[k] 2 Pet. 2. 11.
[l] Zech. 3. 2.
[m] 1 John 3. 12.
[n] Num. 22. 7.
[o] Num. 16. 1.
[p] 1 Cor. 11. 21.
[q] Eph. 4. 14.
[r] Isa. 57. 20.
[s] Gen. 5. 18.
[t] Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 11. 5.
[u] Prov. 28. 21.
[v] Prov. 18. 1. Ezek. 14. 7. Hos. 4. 14. Heb. 10. 25.
[w] Col. 2. 7.
[x] 1 Tim. 1. 4.
[y] Zech. 12. 10. Matt 10.20. Rom. 8. 26. Gal. 4. 6.
[z] Rom.11.14. 1 Tim. 4. 16.
[a] Amos 4. 11.
[b] Zech. 3. 4, 5.
[c] Eph. 3. 20.
[d] Col. 1. 22.
[e] 1 Tim. 1. 17.

*S. Rev. 2. 4, 5. J. Ver. 14. 15. H. Ver. 13–15. *N. Rev. 3. 17, 18. †P. (Rev. 1. 7). §C. Rev. 3. 17. ¶L. Rev. 1. 10.

THE REVELATION

OF SAINT JOHN THE DIVINE.

1168 CHAPTER 1.

1 *Salutation to the seven churches.* 7 *Of Christ's coming.* 14 *Glory of his power and majesty.*

THE Revelation of Jē'sus Chrīst, [a]which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and [b]he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant Jŏhn:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jē'sus Christ, and of all things [c]that he saw.

3 [d]Blessed *is* he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time *is* at hand.

4 JŎHN to the seven churches which are in Ā'sią: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him [e]which is, and [f]which was, and which is to come; and [g]from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jē'sus Christ, [h]*who is* the faithful witness, *and* the [i]first begotten of the dead, and [j]the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him [k]that loved us, [l]and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; [m]to him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'.

A. D. 96.

[a] John 12. 49.
[b] ch. 22. 16.
[c] 1 John 1. 1.
[d] Luke 11. 28. ch. 22. 7.
[e] Ex. 3. 14. John 8. 58. Col. 1. 17.
[f] Jus. 1. 17.
[g] John 1. 1.
[h] Zech. 3. 9.
[i] John 8. 14.
[k] Col. 1. 18.
[l] Eph. 1. 20.
[m] John 13. 34.
[n] Heb. 9. 14.
[o] 1 Tim. 6. 16.

‡E. Ver. 10. G. 3. 1. **D. 5. 6. L. 5. 10.

7 [m]Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and [n]they *also* which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Ä-mĕn'.

8 [o]I am Ăl'phă and Ô-mē'gă, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother and companion in tribulation, and [p]in the kingdom and patience of Jē'sus Christ, was in the isle that is called Păt'mos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jē'sus Christ.

10 [q]I was in the Spirit on [r]the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Ăl'phă and Ô-mē'gă, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven churches which are in Ä'sĭă; unto Ĕph'e-sŭs, and unto Smÿr'nă, and unto Pēr'ga-mŏs, and unto Thў-a-tī'ră, and unto Sär'dĭs, and unto Phĭl-a-dĕl'phĭ-ă, and unto Lă-ŏd-ĭ-cē'ă.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, [s]I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks [t]*one* like unto the Son of man, [u]clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and [v]*his* hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; and [w]his eyes *were* as a flame of fire;

15 [x]And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and [y]his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and [z]out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: [a]and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And [b]when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And [c]he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; [d]I am the first and the last:

18 *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Ä-mĕn'; and [e]have the keys of hell and of death. K. 7. 14.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are [f]the angels of the seven churches: and the [g]seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

‡C. 3. 11. P. 2. 27. §H. 3. 16.

1169 CHAPTER 2.

Messages to the angels of the churches.

UNTO the angel of the church of [h]Ĕph'e-sŭs write; These things [i]saith [k]he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 [l]I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and [m]thou hast tried them [n]which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast [o]not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; [p]or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. S. Ver. 10. P. (End). R. Ver. 16.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nĭc-o-lā'ĭ-tanes, which I also hate.

7 [q]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give [r]to eat of [s]the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smÿr'nă write; These things saith [t]the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art [u]rich) and *I know* the blasphemy of [w]them which say they are Jews, and are not, but *are* the synagogue of Să'tan.

10 [x]Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: [y]be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee [z]a crown of life. S. 3. 1–5.

11 [a]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of [b]the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pēr'ga-mŏs write; These things saith [c]he which hath [d]the sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where Să'tan's seat *is:* and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Ăn'tĭ-pās *was* my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, [e]where Să'tan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of [f]Bā'laam, who taught Bā'lăc to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [g]to eat things sacrificed unto idols, [h]and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nĭc-o-lā'ĭ-tanes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto

A. D. 96.

n Dan. 7. 13.
o Zech. 12. 10.
p Isa 41. 4.
q Rom. 8. 17.
r Acts 10. 10.
s Acts 20. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 2.
t Ex. 25. 37. Zech. 4. 2.
u Dan. 7. 13.
v Dan. 10. 5.
w Dan. 7. 9.
x ch. 2. 18.
y Ezek. 1. 7.
z Ezek. 43. 2.
a Eph. 6. 17. Heb. 4. 12.
b Acts 26. 13.
c Ezek. 1. 28.
d Dan. 8. 18.
e Isa. 41. 4.
Isa. 44. 6.
f Rom. 6. 9.
g Ps. 68. 20. Isa. 22. 22. Matt. 16. 19. ch. 3. 7. ch. 20. 1.
h Mal. 2. 7.
i Matt. 5. 15. Phil. 2. 15.
a Acts 10. 1.
b ch. 1. 16.
c Ps. 1. 6. 1 Thess. 1. 3. ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.
d 1 John 4. 1.
e 2 Cor. 11. 13.
f Gal. 6. 9. Heb. 12. 3, 5.
g Matt. 21. 41. Mark 12. 9. ch. 3. 3.
h Matt. 11. 15. ch. 13. 9.
i ch. 22. 2, 14.
j Gen. 2. 9.
k ch. 1. 8.
l Luke 12. 21. Jas. 2. 5.
m Rom. 2. 17.
n Matt. 10. 22.
o Matt. 24. 13. Mark 13. 13.
p Jas. 1. 12.
q ch. 13. 9.
r ch. 20. 14.
s ch. 1. 16.
t Josh. 5. 13.
u Lev. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 16, 17.
v Num. 25. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 15.
w Acts 15. 29.
x 1 Cor. 6. 13.

*E. 2. 7. T. 2. 7. L. 4. 2.
†E. (4. i).

*E. Ver. 17. T. Ver. 17.

R thee quickly, and [v]will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

E T 17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone [z]a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth *it*. E., T. Ver. 29.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thy-a-tī'rā write; These things saith the Son of God, [a]who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet *are* like fine brass;

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last *to be* more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman [b]Jéz'e-bĕl, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space [c]to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with E death; and all the churches shall know that [d]I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and [e]I will give unto every one of you according to your works. E. 3. 1.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thy-a-tī'rā, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not [f]known the depths of Sā'tan, as they speak; [g]I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have *already* hold fast till I come.

M 26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth [h]my works unto the end, [i]to him will I give power over the nations:

P 27 [j]And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. M., P.

28 And I will give him [k]the morning star.

E T 29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. E. 3. 1. T. 3. 6.

1170 CHAPTER 3.

1 *Messages to the angels of the churches of Sardis, Philadelphia, and Laodicea.* 20 *Christ stands at the door and knocks.* E. Verse 6. G. i.

S E G AND unto the angel of the church in Sär'dis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, [t]and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. [u]If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast [v]a few names even in Sär'dis which have not [w]defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me [x]in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not [y]blot out his name out of the [z]book of life, but [a]I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. S. Ver. 11 12.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. E. Ver. 1-5. T. ver. 15.

7 And to the angel of the church in Phĭl-a-dĕl'phĭ-ā write; These things saith [b]he that is holy, [c]he that is true, he that hath [d]the key of Dā'vid, [e]he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and [f]shutteth, and no man openeth; M. Ver. 21.

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee [g]an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Sā'tan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, [h]I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, [i]I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. C. 22. 7.

12 Him that overcometh will I make [j]a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and [k]I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is* [l]new Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: [m]and *I will write upon him* my new name. D.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. E. Ver. 22. T. Ver. 14.

14 And unto the angel of the church [n]of the Lā-ŏd-ĭ-cē'ans write; These things saith the [o]Ā-mĕn', the faithful and true [p]witness, the [q]beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. S. 20. 12, 15. H. 6. 15-17.

A. D. 96.

y Isa. 11. 4.
z ch. 3. 12.
a ch. 1. 14.
b 1 Ki. 16. 31.
c Rom. 2. 4.
d 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Acts 1. 24.
e Ps. 62. 12. Matt. 16. 27. ch. 20. 12.
f 2 Cor. 2. 11. ch. 12. 9.
g Acts 15. 28.
h John 6. 29. (Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22. 29. 1 Cor. 6. 3. ch. 3. 21.
i Ps. 2. 8, 9. Dan. 7. 22. ch. 19. 15.
k 2 Pet. 1. 19. ch. 22. 16.
a Luke 15. 24, 32. 1 Eph. 2. 1. Col. 2. 13.
b Luke 12. 39.
c Acts 1. 15.
d Jude 23.
e ch. 7. 9, 13.
f Ex. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28.
g Phil. 4. 3. ch. 21. 27.
h Matt. 10. 32.
i Acts 3. 14.
j 1 John 5. 20.
k Isa. 22. 22. Luke 1. 32. ch. 1. 18. (Matt. 16. 19.
m Job 12. 14.
n 2 Cor. 2. 12.
o Isa. 49. 23.
p 2 Pet. 2. 9.
q Gal. 2. 9.
r ch. 14. 1.
s Gal. 4. 26. Heb. 12. 22. ch. 21. 2, 10.
t Isa. 65. 15. ch. 22. 4.
1 Or, in Laodicea.
u 2 Cor. 1. 20.
v Isa. 55. 4. ch. 22. 6.
w Prov. 8. 22. John 1. 1. Col. 1. 15

vM. (3. 7). P. 6. 12-9. 6.
tG. 4. 5

*D. (End)

17 Because thou sayest, [z]I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee [y]to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and [z]white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 [a]As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. T. (End).

20 Behold, [b]I stand at the door, and knock: [c]if any man hear my voice, and open the door, [d]I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. L. 22. G. W.

21 To him that overcometh [e]will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. M. 5. 10.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. E. 4. 2. T.

A. D. 98.

x Prov. 13. 7. Hos. 12. 8. Zech. 11. 5. Luke 1. 53.

y Isa. 55. 1. Matt. 13. 44.

z 2 Cor. 5. 3.

a Deut. 8. 5. Prov. 3. 11. Isa. 26. 16. Heb. 12. 5. 6.

b Song 5. 2.

c Luke 12. 37.

d John 14. 23.

e Matt. 19. 28. 1 Cor. 6. 2. ch. 2. 26.

1171 CHAPTER 4.

2 *John sees the throne of God in heaven.* 4 *Four and twenty elders.* 6 *The four beasts.* 10 *The elders worship him that sat upon the throne.*

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard *was* as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. E. 5. 1–6. 11.

2 And immediately I [a]was in the spirit: and, behold, [b]a throne was set in heaven, and *one* sat on the throne. E. 5. 6. T. 14. 13. L. (End).

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: [c]and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne *were* four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. G. 5. 6.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: [d]and *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne *there was* [e]a sea of glass like unto crystal: [f]and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

7 [g]And the first beast *was* like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them [h]six wings about *him;* and *they were* full of eyes within: and [i]they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

a ch. 1. 10.
b Isa. 6. 1. Dan. 7. 9.
c Ezek. 1. 28.
d Ex. 37. 23. Ezek. 1. 13. Zech. 4. 2.
e Ex. 38. 8.
f Ezek. 1. 5.
g Num. 2. 2.
h Isa. 6. 2.
i they have no rest.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

1172 CHAPTER 5.

The sealed book which only the Lamb is worthy to open.

AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne [a]a book written within and on the backside, [b]sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And [c]no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, [d]the Lion of the tribe of Jū'dā, [e]the Root of Dā'vid, hath [f]prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood [g]a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and [h]seven eyes, which are [i]the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. E. 11. 11. G.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four *and* twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them [j]harps, and golden vials full of [k]odours, [l]which are the prayers of saints.

9 And [j]they sung a new song, saying, [m]Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and [n]hast redeemed us to God by thy blood [o]out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; D. 7. 14.

10 [p]And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the

a Ezek. 2. 9.
b Isa. 29. 11. Dan. 12. 4. ch. 6. 1.
c John 1. 18.
d Gen. 49. 9. 10. Heb. 7. 14.
e Isa. 11. 1. 10. Rom. 5. 12. ch. 22. 16.
f Heb. 2. 10.
g Isa. 53. 7. John 1. 29. 1 Pet. 1. 19. ch. 6. 16.
h Zech. 3. 9.
i ch. 4. 5.
j ch. 14. 2.
k Or, incense.
l Ps. 141. 2. ch. 8. 3, 4.
m Ps. 33. 3. Isa. 42. 10. ch. 14. 3.
n ch. 4. 11.
o Matt. 26. 28. Acts 20. 28. Eph 1. 7. Heb. 9. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
p Dan. 4. 1.
p Ex. 19. 6.

*C. (End). G. (End). M. (End). N. (6. 15, 16).

*G. 19. 10

voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was [q]ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And [r]every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all [t]that are in them, heard I saying, [s]Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, *be* unto him that sitteth upon the throne, [t]and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Ā-mĕn'. And the four *and* twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

1173 CHAPTER 6.

The opening of the seals in order.

AND I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold [a]a white horse: [b]and he that sat on him had a bow; [c]and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 [d]And there went out another horse *that was* red: and *power* was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo [a]a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, [1]A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and [f]*see* thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given [2]unto them over the fourth part of the earth, [g]to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and [h]with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under [i]the altar [j]the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for [k]the testimony which they held.

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, [l]How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, [m]that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they *were*, should be fulfilled. E. (22. 6, 7).

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, [n]and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and [o]the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her [3]untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 [p]And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and [q]every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, [r]hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: N.

17 [s]For the great day of his wrath is come; [t]and who shall be able to stand? H. 11. 18.

CHAPTER 7. 1174

1 *Sealing of the servants of God.* 9 *The number sealed.* 14 *Their robes were washed in the blood of the Lamb.*

AND after these things I saw four [a]angels standing on the four corners of the earth, [b]holding the four winds of the earth, [c]that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, [d]Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have [e]sealed the servants of our God [f]in their foreheads.

4 [g]And I heard the number of them which were sealed: *and there were* sealed [h]an hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Is'ra-el.

5 Of the tribe of Jū'dà *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reu'ben *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Găd *were* sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Ā'sẽr *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of

A. D. 96.

[q] Ps. 68. 17. Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 12. 22.

[r] Phil. 2. 10.

[s] Eph. 3. 21. 1Tim. 1. 17.

[t] John 5. 23.

[a] Zech. 6. 3. ch. 19. 11.
[b] Ps. 45. 4, 5. LXX.
[c] ch. 14. 14.
[d] Zech. 6. 6.
[e] Zech. 6. 2.
1 The word chœnix signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.
[f] ch. 9. 4.
2 Or, to him.
[g] Jer. 15. 2, 3. Ezek. 5. 17. Amos 4. 10–12.
[h] Lev. 26. 22. ch. 8. 3.
[i] ch. 20. 4.
[j] 2 Tim. 1. 8.
[k] Gen. 4. 10. Zech. 1. 12.
[l] Heb. 11. 40.
[m] ch. 16. 18.
[n] Joel 2. 10. Matt. 24. 29. Acts 2. 20.
3 Or, green figs.
[o] Isa. 34. 4. Heb. 1. 12.
[p] Jer. 3. 23.
[q] Isa. 2. 19.
[r] Isa. 13. 6. Zeph. 1. 14.
[s] Ps. 76. 7.

[a] Ps. 34. 7. Dan. 6. 22. Heb. 1. 14.
[b] Dan. 7. 2.
[c] ch. 9. 4.
[d] ch. 6. 6. ch. 9. 4.
[e] Eph. 4. 30. 2 Tim. 2. 19. ch. 14. 1.
[f] ch. 22. 4.
[g] ch. 9. 16.
[h] Isa. 4. 2, 3. ch. 14. 1.

Nĕp'tha-lim *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Mă-năs'sēs *were* sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Sim'e-on *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Lē'vī *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Is'sa-char *were* sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zăb'u-lŏn *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Jō'seph *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn *were* sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, [a] a great multitude, which no man could number, [b] of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, [k] clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, [l] Salvation to our God [m] which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 [n] And all the angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 [o] Saying, Ā-mĕn': Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, *be* unto our God for ever and ever. Ā-mĕn'. O. 19. 1.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, [p] These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have [q] washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. D. 12. 11. K. 12. 11.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall [r] dwell among them.

16 [s] They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; [t] neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne [u] shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: [v] and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

S. 21. 4. H. 14. 1–5.

1175 CHAPTER 8. 1175

1 *Opening the seventh seal.* 2 *The angels and their trumpets.* 6 *What followed the soundings.*

AND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 [a] And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; [b] and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another [c] angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much [d] incense, that he should [1] offer *it* with [e] the prayers of all saints upon [f] the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And [g] the smoke of the incense, *which came* with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast *it* [2] into the earth: and [h] there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, [i] and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, [j] and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast [k] upon the earth: and the third part [l] of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea [m] became blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: [n] and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 [o] And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, [p] and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, [q] Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

CHAPTER 9. 1176

1 *After the fifth angel sounds, a star falls from heaven.* 12 *Sounding of the sixth trumpet.* 14 *Four angels let loose from their bonds.*

AND the fifth angel sounded, [a] and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of [b] the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; [c] and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace;

A. D. 96.

[a] Gen. 12. 3. Gen. 22. 17. Ps. 22. 27. Isa. 2. 2, 3. Zech. 2. 11. Rom. 11. 25.
[b] ch. 5. 9.
[k] ch. 3. 5.
[l] Ps. 3. 8. Isa. 43. 11. Jer. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Zech. 9. 9. Luke 3. 6.
[m] ch. 5. 13.
[n] ch. 4. 6.
[o] ch. 5. 13.
[p] Acts 14. 22.
[q] Isa. 1. 18. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7. ch. 1. 5.
[r] Isa. 4. 5, 6.
[s] Isa. 49. 10.
[t] Ps. 121. 6.
[u] Ps. 23. 1. John 10. 11.
[v] Isa. 25. 8.
[a] Matt. 18. 10. Luke 1. 19. ch. 15. 1.
[b] 2 Chr. 29. 25–28.
[c] Acts 7. 30.
[d] Eph. 5. 2.
[1] Or, add it to the prayers.
[e] Luke 1. 10. ch. 5. 8.
[f] Ex. 30. 1.
[g] Ps. 141. 2.
[2] Or, upon.
[h] ch. 16. 18.
[i] 2 Sam. 22. 8. [j] Ezek. 38. 22.
[k] ch. 16. 2.
[l] Isa. 2. 13.
[m] Ezek. 14. 19.
[n] Ex. 15. 23. Jer. 9. 15. Lam. 3. 15.
[o] Isa. 13. 10. Amos 8. 9.
[p] ch. 14. 6.
[q] ch. 9. 12.
[a] Isa. 14. 12. Luke 10. 18. ch. 8. 10.
[b] Luke 8. 31. ch. 17. 8.
[c] Joel 2. 2, 10.

and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke [d]locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them [e]that they should not hurt [f]the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not [g]the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, [h]but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days [i]shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. P. Ver. 12–15.

7 And [j]the shapes of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; [k]and on their heads *were as* it were crowns like gold, [l]and their faces *were* as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and [m]their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power *was* to hurt men five months.

11 [n]And they had a king over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hē'brew tongue *is* Ā-băd'don, but in the Greek tongue hath *his* name [1]Ă-pŏl'lў-ŏn.

12 [o]One woe is past; *and*, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound [2]in the great river Eŭ-phrā'tēs. P. Verse 18.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared [3]for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And [4]the number of the army [5]of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand: [6]and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: [7]and the heads of the horses *were as* the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. P. Ver. 20.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: [8]for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues [9]yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship [10]devils [11]and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: P. 16. 9–11.

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER 10. 1177

1 *The strong angel and the book.* 9 *John eats the book.*

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: [a]and a rainbow *was* upon his head, and [b]his face *was* as it were the sun, and [c]his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: [d]and he set his right foot upon the sea, and *his* left *foot* on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as *when* a lion roareth: and when he had cried, [e]seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, [f]Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that [g]liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, [h]that there should be time no longer: P. 11. 14.

7 But [i]in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go *and* take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, [j]Take *it*, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and

A. D. 96.

d Ex. 10. 4.
e ch. 6. 6.
f ch. 8. 7.
g Ex. 12. 23. Ezek. 9. 4. Eph. 4. 30. ch. 7. 3.
h ch. 11. 7.
i Job 3. 21. Isa. 2. 19. Jer. 8. 3. Hos. 10. 8. Jon. 4. 8. ch. 6. 16.
j Joel 2. 4.
k Nah. 3. 17.
l Dan. 7. 8.
m Joel 1. 6.
n John 12. 31. Eph. 2. 2. 2 Thess. 2. 3, 10.
1 That is to say, A destroyer.
o ch. 8. 13.
p ch. 16. 12.
2 Or, at.
q Ps. 68. 17. Dan. 7. 10. Ezek. 38. 4.
r ch. 7. 4.
s 1 Chr. 12. 8. Isa. 5. 28.
t Isa. 9. 15.
u Deut 31. 29. 2 Chr. 28. 22. Jer. 5. 3. Matt. 21. 32. ch. 2. 21.
v Lev. 17. 7. Deut 32. 17. Ps. 106. 37. 1 Cor. 10. 20.
x Ps. 115. 4. Dan. 5. 23.
a Ezek. 1. 28. b Matt. 17. 2. ch. 1. 16. c ch. 1. 15.
d Matt. 28. 18.
e ch. 8. 5.
f Dan. 8. 26.
g Jer. 10. 10. ch. 4. 9.
h Dan. 12. 7. ch. 16. 17.
i ch. 11. 15.
j Jer. 15. 16. Ezek. 2. 8.

it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

1178 CHAPTER 11.

3 *The two witnesses prophesy.* 15 *Sounding of the seventh trumpet.*

AND there was given me [a]a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, [b]Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

G 2 But [c]the court which is without the temple [d]leave out, and measure it not; [e]for it is given unto the Gĕn'tiles: and the holy city shall they [f]tread under foot [g]forty *and* two months. G. 12. 3–6.

3 And [2]I will give *power* unto my two [g]witnesses, [h]and they shall prophesy [i]a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the [j]two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, [k]fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: [l]and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These [m]have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and [n]have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they [o]shall have finished their testimony, [p]the beast that ascendeth [q]out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies *shall lie* in the street of [r]the great city, which [s]spiritually is called Söd'om and Ē'gўpt, [t]where also our Lord was crucified.

9 [u]And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, [v]and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 [w]And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. H. (End).

11 And after three days and an half [x]the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. E. 14. 13.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. [z]And they ascended up to heaven [a]in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there

A. D. 96.

a Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 2. 1.
b Num. 23. 18.
c Ezek. 40. 17.
d Cast out.
e 2 Ki. 25. 9. Ps. 79. 1. Luke 21. 24.
f Dan. 8. 10.
g ch. 13. 5.
2 Or, I will give unto my two witnesses that they may prophesy.
h ch. 6. 9.
i ch. 12. 6.
j Ps. 52. 8. Jer. 11. 16. Zech. 4. 3. Rom. 11. 17.
k 2 Ki. 1. 10. Jer. 1. 10. Hos. 6. 5.
l Num. 16. 29.
m 1 Ki. 17. 1. Jas. 5. 16.
n Ex. 7. 19.
o Luke 13. 32.
p ch. 13. 1.
q Dan. 7. 21. Zech. 14. 2.
r ch. 14. 8.
s Heb. 13. 12. ch. 18. 24.
t ch. 17. 15.
u Ps. 79. 2, 3.
v ch. 12. 12.
w Ezek. 37. 5, 9, 10, 14.
x Isa. 14. 13.
y Isa. 60. 8. Acts 1. 9.
z ch. 14. 7.
3 names of men.
a Isa. 27. 13.
b Ps. 145. 13. Dan. 2. 44. Dan. 4. 3, 34. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 33. John 12. 34. Heb. 1. 8.
c Dan. 7. 9. Eccl. 3. 17. Acts 10. 42. 1 Pet. 4. 5.
4 Or, corrupt.
d Num. 4. 5. Heb. 9. 4.

1 Or, sign.
a Isa. 60. 19. Rom. 13. 14.
b Isa. 53. 11. Mic. 5. 3. Gal. 4. 19.
2 Or, sign.
c ch. 17. 3.
d ch. 17. 9.
e ch. 13. 1.
f ch. 9. 10.
g ch. 17. 18.
h Dan. 8. 10.
i Ex. 1. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
j Ps. 2. 9. ch. 2. 27.
k ch. 11. 3.

a great earthquake, [z]and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain [3]of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven. P. Ver. 18. 19.

14 The second woe is past; *and,* P
behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; M
[a]and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this K
world are become *the kingdoms* of our V†
Lord, and of his Christ; [b]and he shall reign for ever and ever. K. End.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. I. 14. 7.

18 And the nations were angry, P
and thy wrath is come, [c]and the time H
of the dead, that they should be J
judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth. P. 12. 9–17. H. 14. 10, 11.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple [d]the ark of his testament; and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail. M. 12. 5.

CHAPTER 12. 1179

1 *Of the woman clothed with the sun.* 9 *The great red dragon.*

AND there appeared a great [1]wonder in heaven; a [a]woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: R

2 And she being with child cried, [b]travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another [2]wonder in heaven; and behold a [c]great red G
dragon, [d]having seven heads and ten horns, [e]and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And [f]his tail drew the third part [g]of the stars of heaven, [h]and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, [i]for to devour her child as soon as it was born. M.*

5 And she brought forth a man M
child, [j]who was to rule all nations V§
with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and *to* his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there [k]a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days. R. Ver. 10–12.

G. 13. 1–18. §M. 20. 1–3
†V. 12. [illegible]

7 And there was war in heaven: [1]Mī'chaĕl and his angels fought [m]against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And [n]the great dragon was cast out, [o]that old serpent, called the Dĕv'il, and Sā'tan, which deceiveth the whole world: [p]he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, [q]Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, [r]which accused them before our God day and night. D. (End).

11 And [s]they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; [t]and they loved not their lives unto the death. K.* T. l.

12 Therefore rejoice, *ye* heavens, and ye that dwell in them. [u]Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, [v]because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man *child*. R. (End).

14 [w]And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly [x]into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished [y]for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent [z]cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, [a]and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have [b]the testimony of Jē'sus Christ. P. 14. 6-11.

1180 CHAPTER 13.

1 *The beast to which the dragon gives his power.* 18 *The number of the beast.*

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw [a]a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the [1]name of blasphemy.

2 [b]And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and [c]the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

A. D. 96.

[l] Dan. 10. 13.
[m] ch. 20. 2.
[n] Luke 10. 18.
[o] Gen. 3. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6. ch. 20. 2.
[p] John 12. 31. ch. 9. 1.
[q] ch. 11. 15.
[r] Job 1. 9. Zech. 3. 1.
[s] Rom. 8. 37.
[t] Luke 14. 26.
[u] ch. 8. 13.
[v] ch. 10. 6.
[w] Ex. 19. 4.
[x] ch. 17. 3.
[y] Dan. 7. 25.
[z] Isa. 59. 19.
[a] Gen. 3. 15.
[b] ch. 1. 2, 9.
[a] Dan. 7. 2, 7.
[1] Or, names.
[b] Dan. 7. 6.
[c] ch. 12. 9.
[2] slain.
2 Thess. 2. 3.
[c] ch. 18. 18.
[f] Dan. 7. 8, 11, 25.
[3] Or, to make war.
[g] ch. 11. 2.
[h] John 1. 14. Col. 2. 9.
[i] Dan. 7. 21. ch. 11. 7.
[j] Ex. 32. 32. Dan. 12. 1. Luke 10. 20. Phil. 4. 3. ch. 3. 5. ch. 21. 27.
[k] Eph. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20. ch. 5. 6-13.
[l] Isa. 14. 2.
[m] Gen. 9. 6. Matt. 26. 52.
[n] Lam. 3. 26. Heb. 12. 3, 4. ch. 14. 12.
[o] Deut. 13. 1. Matt. 24. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 9. ch. 16. 14.
[p] 1 Ki. 18. 38. 2 Ki. 1. 10.
[q] 2 Ki. 20. 7.
[4] breath.
[r] ch. 20. 4.
[5] to give them.
[s] ch. 14. 11.
[t] ch. 15. 2.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were [2]wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and [d]all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, [e]Who *is* like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him [f]a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him [3]to continue [g]forty *and* two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, [h]and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him [i]to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, [j]whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain [k]from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear. N. (22. 11, 12).

10 [l]He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: [m]he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. [n]Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And [o]he doeth great wonders, [p]so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth, by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and [q]did live.

15 And he had power to give [4]life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, [r]and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, [5]to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or [s]the name of the beast, [t]or the number of his name.

*K. (End.) †T. 19. 5.

18 [u]Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number *is* Six hundred threescore *and* six.

[u] Ps. 107. 43. Hos. 14. 9. ch. 21. 17.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The Lamb and his company.* 8 *Fall of Babylon.* 20 *Vintage and wine-press of God's wrath.*

AND I looked, and, lo, a [a]Lamb stood on the mount Sī'ŏn, and with him an hundred forty *and* four thousand, [b]having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; [c]for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These [1]were redeemed from among men, [d]*being* the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And [e]in their mouth was found no guile: for [f]they are without fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, [g]having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: [h]and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, [i]Băb'ў-lon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same [j]shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And [k]the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 [l]Here is the patience of the saints: [m]here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jē'sus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, [n]Blessed *are* the dead [o]which die in the Lord [2]from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, [p]that they may rest from [3]their labours; and their works do follow them.

[a] Ex. 12. 3. Isa. 53. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 19. ch. 5. 6.
[b] ch. 7. 3.
[c] 2 Cor. 11. 2. [1] were bought.
[d] Jas. 1. 18.
[e] Ps. 32. 2. Zeph. 3. 13.
[f] Eph. 5. 27.
[g] Matt. 28. 19. Eph. 3. 9. Tit. 1. 2.
[h] Ps. 33. 6. Ps. 95. 5. Ps. 124. 8. Acts 14. 15.
[i] Isa. 21. 9. ch. 16. 19. ch. 17. 5.
[j] Ps. 75. 8.
[k] Isa. 34. 10.
[l] ch. 13. 10.
[m] ch. 12. 17.
[n] Eccl. 4. 1, 2.
[o] 1 Cor. 15. 18. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
[2] Or, from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea.
[p] Isa. 57. 1, 2. Heb. 4. 9. ch. 6. 11.
[q] Dan. 7. 13. ch. 1. 13.
[r] Matt. 13. 39. ch. 13. 12.
[3] Or, died.
[t] ch. 16. 8.
[u] Joel 3. 13.
[v] ch. 19. 15.
[w] Isa. 63. 3. Lam. 1. 15.
[x] ch. 11. 8. Heb. 13. 12.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud *one* sat [q]like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, [r]Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest [s]of the earth is [3]ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, [t]which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, [u]Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast *it* into [v]the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And [w]the winepress was trodden [x]without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand *and* six hundred furlongs.

[q] ch. 1. 13.
[r] Matt. 13. 39. ch. 13. 12.
[s] ch. 13. 12.
[3] Or, dried.
[t] ch. 16. 8.
[u] Joel 3. 13.
[v] ch. 19. 15.
[w] Isa. 63. 3. Lam. 1. 15.
[x] ch. 11. 8. Heb. 13. 12.

CHAPTER 15. 1182

1 *The seven angels with the seven last plagues.* 3 *Song of the victors.* 7 *The seven vials of wrath.*

AND I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, [a]seven angels having the seven last plagues; [b]for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were [c]a sea of glass [d]mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, [e]and over his image, and over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing [f]the song of Mō'ses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, [g]Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; [h]just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of [4]saints.

4 [i]Who shall not fear thee, O Lord,

[a] ch. 16. 1.
[b] ch. 14. 10.
[c] ch. 4. 6.
[d] Matt. 3. 11.
[e] ch. 13. 15.
[f] Ex. 15. 1. Deut. 32. 4.
[g] Hos. 14. 9. [1] Or, nations, or, ages.
[4] Ex. 15. 14. Ps. 89. 7. Jer. 10. 7.

and glorify thy name? for *thou* only *art* holy: for [i]all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest. H. 10. 7-9.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, [k]the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, [l]clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 [m]And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And [n]the temple was filled with smoke [o]from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

A. D. 96.

[i] Isa. 66. 23.

[k] Num. 1. 50. ch. 11. 19.

[l] Ex. 28. 6.

[m] ch. 4. 6.

[n] Ex. 40. 34. 1 Ki. 8. 10. 2 Chr. 5. 14.

[o] Deut. 33. 2. Isa. 2. 19.

1183 CHAPTER 16. 1184

1 *The angels pour out the vials of wrath.* 15 *Christ comes as a thief.*

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial [a]upon the earth; and [b]there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men [c]which had the mark of the beast, and *upon* them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and [d]it became as the blood of a dead *man*: [e]and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, [f]Thou art righteous, O Lord, [g]which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For [h]they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, [i]and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, [j]true and righteous *are* thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were [l]scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: [k]and they repented not to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial [l]upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

[a] ch. 8. 7.
[b] Ex. 9. 9.
[c] ch. 13. 16.
[d] Ex. 7. 17.
[e] ch. 8. 9.
[f] Gen. 18. 25. Ps. 97. 2. Lam. 1. 18. ch. 15. 3.
[g] ch. 1. 4, 8. ch. 4. 8.
[h] Matt. 23. 34.
[i] Isa. 49. 26.
[j] ch. 13. 10. ch. 14. 10.
[l] Or, burned.
[k] 2 Chr. 28. 22. Isa. 8. 21. Dan. 5. 22.
[l] ch. 13. 2.
[m] ch. 9. 14.
[n] Jer. 50. 38.
[o] Isa. 41. 2.
[p] 1 John 4. 1.
[q] ch. 12. 3.
[r] 1 Tim. 4. 1.
[s] 2 Thess. 2. 9.
[t] Luke 2. 1.
[u] ch. 20. 8.
[v] Matt. 24. 43. 1 Thess. 5. 2.
[w] 2 Cor. 5. 3.
[x] ch. 21. 6.
[y] Dan. 12. 1.
[z] ch. 14. 8.
[a] ch. 18. 5.
[b] Isa. 51. 17. ch. 14. 10.
[c] ch. 6. 14.
[d] ch. 11. 19.

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial [m]upon the great river Eŭphrā'tēs; [n]and the water thereof was dried up, [o]that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three [p]unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of [q]the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 [r]For they are the spirits of devils, [s]working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth [t]and of the whole world, to gather them to [u]the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 [v]Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed *is* he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, [w]lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hē'brew tongue Ar-ma-gĕd'don.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, [x]It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, [y]such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, *and* so great.

19 And [z]the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Bă'bў-lon [a]came in remembrance before God, [b]to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And [c]every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 [d]And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

[a] ch. 15. 1, 6. ch. 16. 1–17. ch. 21. 9.
[b] Nah. 3. 4. ch. 19. 2.
[c] Jer. 51. 13.
[d] Jer. 51. 7.
[e] ch. 12. 6.
[f] ch. 12. 3.
[g] ch. 13. 1.

CHAPTER 17. 1184

3 *The woman arrayed in purple and scarlet.* 14 *Victory of the Lamb.*

AND there came [e]one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of [b]the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and [d]the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit [c]into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit [f]upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of [g]names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman [h]was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and [i]decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, [j]having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead *was* a name written, [k]MYSTERY, BĂB'Y-LON [l]THE GREAT, [m]THE MOTHER OF [2]HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of [n]the martyrs of Jē'sus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and [o]shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And [p]here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. [q]The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And [r]the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have [s]one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 [t]These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: [u]for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: [v]and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful. V. 19. 15, 16.

15 And he saith unto me, [w]The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, [x]are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, [y]these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate [z]and naked, [a]and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 [b]For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, [c]until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest [d]is that great city, [e]which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

A. D. 96.

h ch. 18. 12.
i gilded.
j Jer. 51. 7.
k 2 Thess. 2. 7.
l ch. 11. 8.
m ch. 18. 9.
2 Or, fornications.
n Acts 22. 20. ch. 6. 9.
o ch. 11. 7.
p Ps. 107. 43. Hos. 14. 9. ch. 13. 18.
q ch. 13. 1.
r Dan. 7. 20. Zech. 1. 18.
s Rom. 8. 7.
t ch. 16. 14. 1 Tim. 6. 15.
u 1 Pet. 2. 9. ch. 14. 4.
v Isa. 8. 7.
w ch. 13. 7.
x Jer. 50. 41.
y Ezek. 16. 37.
z ch. 18. 8.
a Rom. 1. 26.
b ch. 10. 7.
c ch. 16. 19.
d ch. 12. 4.
a 2 Thess. 2. 3.
b Isa. 13. 10. ch. 14. 8. ch. 16. 19.
c Isa. 34. 14.
d Isa. 14. 23. Mark 5. 2, 3.
1 Or, power.
e Gen. 19. 12. Isa. 48. 20. Jer. 50. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 17.
f Gen. 4. 10. Gen. 18. 20. Jon. 1. 2.
g Ps. 137. 8. Jer. 50. 15. 2 Tim. 4. 14. ch. 13. 10.
h Ezek. 28. 2.
i Isa. 47. 7, 8. Zeph. 2. 15.
j Jer. 50. 34.
k ch. 17. 2.
l Jer. 50. 46.
m Isa. 21. 9. ch. 14. 8. n Ezek. 27.
2 Or, sweet.

CHAPTER 18. 1185

2 *Babylon is fallen.* 9 *Lamentations.* 20 *Rejoicings of the saints.*

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; [a]and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, [b]BăB'Y-lon the great is fallen, is fallen, and [c]is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and [d]a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the [1]abundance of her delicacies. G. (End).

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, [e]Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 [f]For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 [g]Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

7 [h]How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a [2]queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: [i]for strong *is* the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And [k]the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, [l]shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, [m]Alas, alas that great city BăB'Y-lon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And [n]the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all [2]thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and

ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and [3]slaves, and [o]souls of men. P. Ver. 19–19. 3.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And [p]every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 [q]And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What *city is* like unto this great city!

19 And [r]they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 [s]Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven, and *ye* holy apostles and prophets; for [t]God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast *it* into the sea, saying, [u]Thus with violence shall that great city Băb'ў-lon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 [v]And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he be*, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; [w]and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: [x]for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; [y]for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that [z]were slain upon the earth.

1186 CHAPTER 19.

1 *God is praised in heaven for his judgments.* 7 *Marriage of the Lamb.*

AND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Ăl-le-lū'iá; [a]Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: O. (End).

A. D. 96.

3 Or, bodies.

o 2 Pet. 2. 3.

p Isa. 23. 14.

q Ezek. 27. 30.

r 1 Sam. 4. 12. Job 2. 12.

s Judg. 5. 31. Ps. 48. 11. Ps. 58. 10. Prov. 11. 10. Isa. 44. 23. Jer. 51. 48. ch. 19. 1–3.

t Ps. 18. 47. Isa. 26. 21. Luke 11. 49.

u Jer. 51. 64.

v Isa. 24. 8. Jer. 7. 34.

w Jer. 33. 11.

x Isa. 23. 8.

y 2 Ki. 9. 22. Nah. 3. 4. ch. 17. 2.

z Jer. 51. 49.

a Ps. 3. 8. Matt. 6. 13. ch. 4. 11. ch. 7. 10.

b Deut. 32. 43. ch. 6. 10.

c Isa. 34. 10. ch. 14. 11.

d ch. 4. 4.

e Neh. 5. 13.

f Ps. 134. 1.

g Ezek. 1. 24.

h Isa. 44. 23.

i Matt. 22. 2. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 5. 32.

j Ps. 45. 13.

1 Or, bright.

k Ps. 132. 9.

l Luke 14. 15.

m ch. 22. 8.

n Acts 10. 26.

o 1 John 5. 10.

p John 14. 6. ch. 3. 14.

q Isa. 11. 4.

r Isa. 9. 6.

s Isa. 63. 2, 3.

t John 1. 1.

u Dan. 10. 6. Matt. 17. 2. ch. 4. 4. ch. 7. 9.

v Isa. 11. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 8. ch. 1. 16.

w Ps. 2. 9. ch. 2. 27.

x Isa. 63. 3. ch. 14. 19, 20.

y Ps. 72. Dan. 2. 47. ch. 17. 14.

2 For true and righteous *are* his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and [b]hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Ăl-le-lū'iá. And [c]her smoke rose up for ever and ever. P. Ver. 11–20. 3. H. Ver. 20.

4 And [d]the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, [e]Ā-mĕn'; Ăl-le-lū'iá.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, [f]Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great. T. (End).

6 [g]And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Ăl-le-lū'-iá: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be [h]glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for [i]the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And [j]to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and [l]white: [k]for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, [m]Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. H. (End).

10 And [n]I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, [o]See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren [p]that have the testimony of Jē'sus: worship God: for the testimony of Jē'sus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called [q]Faithful and True, and [r]in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; [s]and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 [t]And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called [u]The Word of God.

14 And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, [w]clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And [x]out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and [y]he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and [z]he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, [a]KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly

V. 20.

in the midst of heaven, [z]Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men, both* free and bond, both small and great.

19 [a]And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. [b]These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

1187 CHAPTER 20.

2 *Satan bound for a thousand years.* 6 *The first resurrection.* 12 *The last.*

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on [b]the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Dĕv'il, and Sā'tan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and [c]set a seal upon him, [d]that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw [e]thrones, and they sat upon them, and [f]judgment was given unto them: and *I saw* [g]the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jē'sus, and for the word of God, and [h]which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and [i]reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy *is* he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such [j]the second death hath no power, but they shall be [k]priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Sā'tan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out [l]to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters

A. D. 98.

[z] Ezek. 39. 17.

[a] ch. 16. 16.

[b] Dan. 7. 11. ch. 20. 10.

[a] ch 1. 18.
[b] 2 Pet. 2. 4. ch. 12. 9.
[c] Dan. 6. 17.
[d] Matt. 24. 24. ch 16. 14.
[e] Dan. 7. 9, 22, 27. Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22. 30.
[f] 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.
[g] ch. 6. 9.
[h] ch. 13. 12.
[i] Rom. 8. 17.
[j] ch. 21. 8.
[k] Isa. 61. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 9. ch. 5. 10.
[l] 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[m] Ezek. 38. 2.
[n] ch. 16. 14.
[o] Isa. 8. 8.
[p] 2 Pet. 3. 7.
[q] Dan. 2. 35. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 15–17.
[s] Dan. 7. 10.
[t] Ps. 69. 28. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3.
[u] Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 1 Or, the grave.
[v] 1 Cor. 15. 26.

of the earth, [m]Gŏg and Mā'gŏg, [n]to gather them together to battle: the number of whom *is* as the sand of the sea.

9 [o]And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face [p]the earth and the heaven fled away; [q]and there was found no place for them.

12 And [r]I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; [s]and the books were opened: and another [t]book was opened, which is *the book* of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, [u]according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and [v]hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And [w]death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

[a] Isa. 65. 17. 2 Pet. 3. 13.
[b] Isa. 57. 20.
[c] Isa. 52. 1. Gal. 4. 26. Heb. 11. 10.
[d] Isa. 54. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 2.
[e] Lev. 26. 11. 2 Cor. 6. 16. ch. 7. 15.
[f] Isa. 25. 8. 1 Cor. 15. 26, 54.
[g] Isa. 35. 10.
[h] ch. 4. 2.
[i] Isa. 43. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 17.
[k] John 7. 37. ch. 22. 17.

CHAPTER 21. 1188

1 *A new heaven and earth.* 10 *The heavenly Jerusalem.*

AND [a]I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more [b]sea.

2 And I John saw [c]the holy city, new Jĕ-ru'sā-lĕm, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared [d]as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, [e]the tabernacle of God *is* with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, *and be* their God.

4 [f]And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and [g]there shall be no more death, [h]neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And [i]he that sat upon the throne said, [j]Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Ăl'phā and Ō-mē'gā, the beginning and the end. [k]I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

*F. (End). W. (End).

*S. (End).

7 He that [l]overcometh shall inherit [l]all things; and [m]I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 [n]But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. S. Ver. 27. H.*

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. P. (End).

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me [o]that great city, the holy Jĕ-ru'să-lĕm, descending out of heaven from God, E. 22. 17.

11 Having the glory of God: and her light *was* like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, *and* had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Is'ra-el:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and [p]in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me [q]had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred *and* forty *and* four cubits, *according to* the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was *of* jasper: and the city *was* pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 [r]And the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: [s]and the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 [t]And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 [u]And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.

24 [v]And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for [w]there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 [x]And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but [y]they which are written in the Lamb's [z]book of life.

H. (22. 15). S. 22. 12.

CHAPTER 22. 1189

1 *River and tree of life.* 5 *God the light of the city.* 13 *The Alpha and Omega.*

AND he shewed me [a]a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was there* [b]the tree of life, which bare twelve *manner of* fruits, *and* yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* [c]for the healing of the nations.

3 And [d]there shall be no more curse: [e]but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And [f]they shall see his face; and his name *shall be* in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun: for [g]the Lord God giveth them light: [h]and they shall reign for ever and ever. N. (End).

6 And he said unto me, These sayings *are* faithful and true: and the Lord God of the [i]holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed *is* he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book. C. (Ver. 10).

8 And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 [j]And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand. E. (Ver. 6).

11 [k]He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is

A. D. 96.

[l] Rom. 8. 17, 32. ch. 2. 7, 11. 1 Or, these things.
[m] Zech. 8. 8. Rom. 8. 15–17. Heb. 8. 10. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14. ch. 22. 15.
[o] Ezek 48.
[p] Matt. 10. 2. Gal. 2. 9. Eph. 2. 20. ch. 18. 20.
[q] Zech. 2. 1. ch. 11. 1.
[r] Isa. 54. 11.
[s] ch. 22. 2.
[t] 1 Ki. 8. 27. Isa. 66. 1. John 4. 23. 1 Cor. 13. 12.
[u] Isa. 24. 23.
[v] Isa. 60. 3. Isa. 66. 12.
[w] Isa. 60. 20.
[x] Isa. 35. 8.
[y] Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. ch. 3. 5. ch. 13. 8. ch. 20. 12.
[a] Ps. 36. 8. Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 14. 8. John 7. 38, 39.
[b] Gen. 2. 9. Gen. 3. 22. ch. 2. 7.
[c] ch. 21. 24.
[d] Zech. 14. 11. Matt. 25. 41. ch. 21. 4.
[e] Ps. 16. 11. Ezek. 48. 35. ch. 7. 15–17.
[f] Matt. 5. 8. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2.
[g] Ps. 36. 9. Ps. 84. 11.
[h] Dan. 7. 27. Rom. 5. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 3, 4. ch. 3. 21.
[i] Heb. 1. 1.
[j] Dan. 8. 26. Dan. 12. 4, 9.
[k] Ezek. 3. 27. 2 Tim. 3. 13.

*H. (Ver. 27).

*C. Ver. 12.

righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and [l]my reward *is* with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 [m]I am Al'phā and Ō-mē'gā, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 [n]Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. S. (End). †.

16 [o]I Jē'sus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. [p]I am the root and the offspring of Dā'vid, *and* [q]the bright and morning star.

A. D. 96.

[l] Isa. 40. 10. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6–11.
[m] Isa. 44. 6.
[n] Dan. 12. 12. [o] 1 Pet. 3. 22. [p] Isa. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5, 6. [q] Num. 24. 17. Zech. 6. 12.
[r] Isa. 55. 1. John 4. 14. John 7. 37. ch. 21. 6.
[s] Deut. 4. 2. Deut. 12. 32. Prov. 30. 6.
[t] Ex. 32. 33.
[u] Or, from the tree of life.
[v] Heb. 9. 28.

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. [r]And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. L.*. W. †.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, [s]If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, [t]God shall take away his part [u]out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, [v]Surely I come quickly. Ā-mĕn'. Even so, come, Lord Jē'sus. C. (End).

21 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

*C Verse 20. †H. (End).

§E. (End). C. (End).
*L. (End). †W. (End).

THE END OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

A COMPLETE SUMMARY OF REFERENCES ON THE SUBJECTS MARKED IN THIS BIBLE

SALVATION (Red)

The references printed in heavy type are the important ones, and are the only ones marked in the Bible. Those in parentheses are indirect.

A——ALL Unsaved People Are Sinners ..... { 1 Kings 8: 46 / Matt. 12: 30

Gen. (17: 10, 14). Ex. (12: 43-49); (30: 15). Deut. (1: 32); (11: 26-28); (18: 18, 19); (32: 20). 1 Sam. (2: 12); (8: 7 [last two clauses*]). 1 Kings **8: 46** [second clause]. 2 Chr. 6: **36** [second clause]; (12: 14). Job 9: 2, 3; 15: 12-16; 25: 4-6. Ps. **14: 1-4; 53: 1-4;** 58: 1, 2; (78: 21, 22); **130: 3; 143: 2.** Prov. **20: 9;** (30: 12). Eccl. **7: 20.** Isa. **53: 6** [first two clauses]. 1: 6; 3: 18. Matt. 4:8, 9; 6: 24; (7: 13, 14); **12: 30;** (13: 38); 18: 3; **22: 11-14;** 25: 1-12. Mark 9: 40; 10: 15; 16: 16. Luke 4: 5, 6; **11: 23;** (12: 34); 13: 1-5; 16: 13, 15; 18: 17. John (1: 12); 3: 3-7, **18, 19,** 36; (5: 38-42); 6: 53; 7: 7; 8: 7-9, 23, 24, 33-36, (42-44, 47); (10: 1, 25-28); (12: 48); (14: 17, 30 [second clause]); (15: 6, 18, 19); 16: 8, 9; (17: 14, 16, 25). Acts (3: 22, 23). Rom. 1: 20, 21; **3: 9-12, 19, 22** [last clause], **23; 5: 12** [last clause], 14-21; (6: 16, 20, 21); 7: 5, 9, 14; **8: 5-9,** (13, 14); 11: 32. 1 Cor. (11: 32 [last clause]). 2 Cor. **5: 14; 13: 5.** Gal. (1: 4 [second clause]); (2: 16, 21); (3: 10, 11), 22. Eph. **2: 1-3.** Philip. (2: 21). 2 Thess. 1: 8. Heb. (3: 18). Jas. **2: 10;** (4: 4). 1 John (1: 6), **8, 10;** (2: 15, 16), 22; 3: 1 [last two clauses], 9, 10; (4: 3); (5: 10), 12, 19. 2 John (9, 10). Rev. (13: 8); 20: 15.

C——CONDITION of Sinners Described.. ..... { Gen. 2: 17 / Matt. 3: 7

Gen. (**2: 17** [last clause]); **3: 3** [last clause]; **6: 5,** 11, **12; 8: 21** [fourth clause]; **13: 13;** 18: 20; (19: 4-10). Ex. (9: 34); 32: 7-9; 33: 3 [third clause], 5 [first part]. Num. 16: 38 [latter part of first clause]. Deut. **9: 6** [last clause], **13,** 18 [latter part]; 13: 13; 29: 4, **18, 19;** 31: 27; **32: 5,** 20, **28, 29.** Judg. 2: 19 [last two clauses]; 19: 22. 1 Sam. 2: 12, 17, **25; 8: 7** [latter part]; **24: 13** [first two clauses]; 25: 17. 2 Sam. **23: 6, 7.** 1 Kings **21: 20** [last clause], 25, 26. 2 Kings **17: 14, 15, 17; 19: 22; 21: 22.** 2 Chr. **12: 14; 24: 20** [latter part]; **28: 11** [last clause], 22; 29: 6. Neh. **9: 16, 17** [first part]. Job **5: 13, 14;** 6: **18;** 15: **16, 20, 21,** 23-26, 35; **20: 4-13, 14-29; 21: 14, 15, 17, 18;** 22: 10; **24: 13, 17; 27: 18.** Ps. **1: 4;** 5: 9; **7: 14; 10: 4-6,** 7-13; 11: 2; 12: 2; **14: 1-4; 17: 14** [third and fourth clauses]; 28: 5; **36: 1-4;** 37: 12, 14; **38: 4, 5,** 7; **40: 2;** 49: 11-13, 20; **51: 5;** 52: 1-3, **7; 53: 1-4; 58: 1-3,** 4, 5; 62: 9, 10; 64: 3-6; 73: 6, 8, 9; **74: 18, 22** [last clause]; 78: 8, 10, 36, 37; 82: 5; 83: 5; **94: 11; 95: 10; 107: 10,** 17; 119: 53, 158. Prov. 1: 32; 2: 13, 14; (4: 16, 17), **19;** 5: 5, **22, 23;** 6: 14; **8: 36;** 10: 20 [last clause], 23 [first clause]; **11: 18** [first clause]; **12: 5** [last clause]; **13: 15** [last clause], 19 [last clause]; 14: 9 [first clause], **13, 16, 34; 15: 8, 9, 26** [first clause], 29 [first clause]; 16: 27; 21: 10, 16, 27; 30: 12, 13. Eccl. (1: 2); (5: 1 [latter part]); 7: 6, **29; 8: 11; 9: 3, 18;** (10: 2); (12: 8). Isa. **1: 4-6; 3: 9; 5: 18, 20; 6: 5, 9, 10;** 9: 2; **26: 10, 11;** 30: 9, 10; 33: 11; 42: 7; **43: 8; 44: 18, 20; 48: 4, 22; 53: 6;** 55: 2 [first part]; **57: 4, 20, 21;** 59: 2, 3, 4-7, **8, 12,** 13; **61: 1** [latter part]; **64: 6; 65: 2.** Jer. **2: 19, 32; 4: 22;** 5: 4, 21-24; **6: 10, 15, 17, 28, 30; 7: 24,** (25), **26;** (8: 7); **9: 3,** 26 [latter part]; **11: 8** [first part]; 13: 10, **23;** 16: 12; **17: 1, 9,** 23; **23: 12;** 30: 12; **44: 10;** 50: 6. Lam. **3: 19, 20.** Ezek. 2: 3, 4 [first sentence], 6 [middle]; **3: 7** [last clause]; **12: 2;** 20: 16; 22: 18; 33: 30-32. Dan. **9: 5.** Hos. **1: 9;** 4: 2, 17; **6: 4;** 7: 11; **10: 1** [first part], 2 [first part], **13** [first part]; **13: 3.** Amos **5: 7; 6: 12,** 13. Mic. 7: 2-4. Hab. **2: 4.** Zeph. **1: 12.** Hag.

* For convenience, every punctuation point is considered to mark the end of a clause.

1: 5-7. Mal. **3: 13, 14.** Matt. **3: 7** [third clause], **12** [last clause]; **4: 16; 6: 23; 7: 16-20, 26, 27;** 8: 22 [tenth and eleventh words]; 9: 10, 11, **12; 10: 6; 12: 30,** 33; **13: 14, 15, 36; 15: 14, 18, 19; 18: 11-14; 22: 11; 23: 17** [first clause], **19** [first clause], **25-28, 33; 25: 2, 3.** Mark **2:** 16, **17; 4: 12;** 7: 15, 20-23. Luke **1: 79;** 3: 7 [last clause]; 5: 30, **31;** 6: **39, 43-45, 49;** 9: 60 [first part]; **11: 23, 34** [latter part], 35, 39, 44; 12: (15), **16-21;** 15: 6 [last clause], 9 [last clause], 16, 17, **24, 32; 19: 10.** John **3: 19, 20;** (6: 44); **8: 34, 44;** 11: 10; 12: 40; 17: 25 [first part]. Acts **7:** 51; **8:** 23; 13: 10; **26: 18; 28: 26, 27.** Rom. **1: 20, 21,** 22, 23, **24,** 25, 26, 27, **28-32; 3: 9-12, 13-16; 6: 16, 17, 20; 7: 5, 9-11, 14-25;** 8: **5-8;** 11: 8. 1 Cor. **2. 14;** 3: 19, 20; 6: 9, 10. 2 Cor. **4: 3, 4; 5: 14;** 10: 12. Gal. **5: 19-21.** Eph. **2: 1-3, 12,** 19 [first clause]; **4: 18;** 5: 5, **14.** Philip. **2: 21; 3: 18, 19.** Col. **1: 13** [first clause], **21; 2: 13** [first part], 18; **3: 5-7.** 1 Thess. **4: 13** [last clause]; **5: 6** [first clause]. 2 Thess. **1: 8; 2: 10-12;** 3: 2. 1 Tim. 1: 9, 10; **4: 2; 5: 6.** 2 Tim. **2: 26; 3: 1-5, 8, 13; 4: 4.** Tit. 1: 15, **16; 3: 3.** Heb. **2: 15; 3: 10.** Jas. **1: 14, 15; 4: 5.** 1 Pet. **2: 25** [first clause]; 4: 3-5. 2 Pet. 2: 10-15, **17, 22; 3: 3.** 1 John 2: 11, **15-17;** 3: 8, 14,15; **5: 12** [last clause], **19** [last clause]. Jude **12, 13, 16.** Rev. **3: 17.**

D——Christ DIED to Save Sinners ..... { Gen. 3: 15 / Matt. 1: 21

Gen. **(3: 15);** (4: 3-5); (8: 20); (22: 1-6, **7,** 8, 9-14); (31: 54); (46: 1). Ex. (3: 18); (5: 3); (8: 8 [last part], 25-29); (**12: 3-5,** 6-12, **13,** 14-20, **21-23,** 24-28); (20: 24); (**24: 5-8**); (**28: 38**); (29: 1, 10-13, **14,** 15-18, **36-42**); (**30: 10,** 15, 16); (32: 30). Lev. **(1: 1-4, 10); (3: 1, 2, 6-8,** 12, 13); **(4: 1-3,** 4-11, **12,** 13, **14,** 15-19, **20, 21,** 22, **23,** 24-27, **28,** 29-31, **32,** 33-end); **(5: 5, 6,** 7-14, **15,** 16, 17, **18,** 19); **(6: 6, 7,** 17, 25); **(7: 1, 2, 7, 37);** (8: 2, **14, 17, 18,** 22); **(9: 2-7, 11,** 15-18, 22); (10: 16-19); (12: 6-8); (14: 4-7, 10-14, 19-25, 30, 31); (15: 14, 15, 29, 30); **(16: 3,** 5-11, 15, **21, 27);** (17: 3-10, **11-14);** (19, 21, 22); **(22: 17-25);** (**23: 4, 5,** 8, 19, **26-32**). Num. (5: 8); (6: 12-17); (7: 10-88); (8: 8, 10-13, **17, 18, 21);** (9: 2, 3, **13, 14);** (15: 24-29); **(16: 46, 47);** (**18: 17**); **(19: 1-9,** 17); **(21: 6-9);** (23: 1-3); (25: 13); **(28: 3, 4,** 9, 10, 15-19, 22, 23, 30, 31); (29: 1-end); (31: 50). Deut. (12: 5, 6, 13, 14); **(15: 21); (16: 1-6); (17: 1).** Josh. (5: 10); (8: 30, 31). Judg. (2: 5); (20: 26); (21: 4). 1 Sam. (1: 3); (6: 15); (7: 9); (10: 8); (11: 15); (13: 9, 10); (15: 15, 21); (20: 6). 2 Sam. (6: 13, 17, 18); (24: 25). 1 Kings (3: 4, 15); (8: 5, 62-64); (9: 25); (18: 29, 36 [first part]). 2 Kings (16: 13-15); **(23: 21).** 1 Chr. (6: 49); (16: 1, 2, 40); (21: 26); (28: 21). 2 Chr. (2: 4); (7: 4, 5); (8: 12, 13); (13: 11); (15: 11); (29: 21-24, 27, 31-35); **(30: 1, 5,** 15, 22, 24); (31: 2, 3); (35: 1, 7-19). Ezra (3: 2-6); (6: 17, **19, 20);** (8: 35); Neh. (10: 33); (12: 43). Job (1: 5); (42: 8). Ps. (22: 13-18); (40: 6-8); **(69: 20, 21).** Isa. **(52: 14, 15); 53: 3-end;** (56: 7). Ezek. (40: 39); (42: 13); (43: 18-27); (44: 11, 27, 29); (45: 15-end); (46: 4-6, 11, 12, **13, 14,** 15, 20). Dan. 9: 24-26 [first part]. Jonah (1: 16). Zech. (12: 10); (13: 1). Mal. (1: 8, **13, 14).** Matt. (1: 21); 20: 28; 26: 26-28. Mark 10: 45; **14: 22-24.** Luke 9: 56; 10: 10; 22: 17-20; 24: 25-27, 44-47. John **1: 29, 36; 3: 14-17;** 6: **51-56;** 10: **11, 15;** 11: 49-52; 12: 32, 47; 15: 13; 18: 14. Acts 8: 32-35; 20: 28 [last part]; 26: 22, 23. Rom. 3: 24, 25; 5: 1, 2, 6-11, 12-21; 8: 3, 32, 34 [first part]; 14: 9, 15 [last part]. 1 Cor. **5: 7** [last part]; **(6: 20); (7: 23);** 8: 11; 10: 16; **11: 23-25; 15: 3.** 2 Cor. 5: 14, 15, 18-21; (9: 15). Gal. 1: 4; 2: 20 [last part], **21;** 3: **13,** 16; 4: 4, 5. Eph. 1: 4, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11; 2: 13-18; 4: 32 [last part]; **5: 2, 25.** Col. **1: 14, 20-22.** 1 Thess. 5: 9, 10. 1 Tim. 1: 15; 2: 5, 6. Tit. 2: **14.** Heb. **1: 3; 2: 9, 14-17;** 5: 1-5; **7: 27; (9: 7), 11-28;** 10: 1-11, **12,** 13-22; **12: 24; 13: 11, 12,** 20, 21. 1 Pet. 1: 2 [last part], 11, **18, 19;** 2: 21, **24; 3: 18;** 4: 1 [first part]. 2 Pet. 2: 1. 1 John **1: 7; 2: 2,** 12; 3: 5, 16; 4: 9, 10, 14; 5: 8. Rev. 1: 5; 5: 6 [middle], 9, 12; **7: 14; 12: 11;** 13: 8.

E——God Knows EVERY Secret Sin ..... { Gen. 6: 5 / Matt. 9: 4

Gen. 3: 8, 9; **6: 5,** 11, 12; 13: 13; 18: 20, 21; 19: 13; (20: 6). Ex. 32: 9. Num. 32: 23 [last clause]. Deut. 9: 13; (31: 16), 21 [fifth and sixth clauses]. Josh. 22: 22. 1 Sam. 2: 3, 17; **16: 7.** 1 Kings **8: 39;** (19: 18). 2 Kings **19: 27.** 1 Chr. **28: 9** [middle]. 2 Chr. 6: **30** [last part]; **16: 9.** Job 10: 4-7, 14; 13: 27 [second clause]; **14:** 16, 17; 20: 27; **22: 12-17;** 23: 10 [first clause]; **26: 6; 28: 24, 25; 31: 4; 34: 21,** 22, 25; **42: 2.** Ps. 7: 9 [last part]; **10: 11-14; 11: 4;** 14: 2; 17: 3; **33: 13-15; 44: 21;**

53: 2; **56: 8;** 59: 9, 8; 64: 5; **66: 7;** 69: 5; 73: 11; 87: 6 [second clause]; **90: 8;** 94: 7-11; 102: 19; 139: 1-16. Prov. 5: 21; **15: 3, 11;** 16: 2; 17: 3; 21: 2; 24: 12. Eccl. 12: 14. Isa. 28: 17; **29: 15;** 59: 12. Jer. (2: 26); 7: 11; **11: 20** [third clause]; 12: 3 [first part]; 13: 27; **16: 17; 17: 1, 10;** 18: 23; **20: 12** [first part]; 23: 23, 24; 29: 23; **32: 19;** 49: 10. Ezek. **8: 12;** 9: **9, 10;** 11: 5 [last two clauses]. Dan. 2: 22; **5: 27.** Hos. 5: 3; **7: 2.** Amos 5: 12; **8: 7;** 9: 8 [first part]. Jonah 1: 2; (4: 4). Zech. **4: 10** [last two clauses]. Matt. **9: 4;** 10: 26, (29, 30); **12: 25** [first clause], 36. Mark 2: 8; 4: 22; 12: 15 [fourth clause]. Luke 5: 22); **6: 8** [first clause]; 8: 17; 9: 47; 11: 17 [first part]; **12: 2, 3; 16: 15.** John 1: 47-49; **2: 24, 25;** 4: 17-19, **29,** 39; 5: 42; **6: 64;** (10: 14); 13: 11, (21); **16: 30; 21: 17.** Acts **1: 24; 15:8** [first part], **18;** 18: 10 plus). Rom. 2: 16; **8: 27** [first clause], 29; (11: 4). 1 Cor. 3: 13; **4: 5;** 8: 3. 2 Cor. 11: 31. 1 Thess. **2: 4** [last part]. 2 Tim. (2: 19). Heb. **4: 12, 13.** Jas. 5: 4. 1 John **3: 20.** Rev. **2: 23** [second clause]; **3: 1.**

F——We Are Saved Through FAITH ..... { Gen. 15: 6 / Matt. 11: 12

Gen. **15: 6.** 2 Sam. 22: 31 [last clause]. 2 Chr. **20: 20** [last four clauses]. Ps. **2: 12** [last clause]; 18: 30 [last clause]; 32: 10; **34: 8, 22** [last clause]; 37: 3, 40; 40: 4; **84: 12;** (116: 13); **125: 1;** 146: 5; 147: 11. Prov. 16: 20 [last part]; **29: 25** [last clause]. Isa. 7: 9 [last part]; **26: 3, 4.** Jer. **17: 7.** Hab. 2: 4 [last clause]. Matt. 9: 2; (**11: 12**); **21: 31** [last two clauses], **32.** Mark **1: 15;** 2: 5; **16: 16.** Luke 5: 20; **7: 50; 8: 12;** (16: 16;) 18: 42 (?). John **1: 12; 3: 14-18, 36; 5: 24; 6: 28, 29, 35, 40, 47; 7: 38;** 8: 24; 9: 35; **11: 25, 26;** 12: 36, **46;** 14: 12, **20, 29, 31.** Acts **8: 37; 10: 43; 13: 38, 39;** 15: 9; **16: 30, 31;** 19: 4; **20: 21;** 26: 18. Rom. **1: 16,** 17; 3: 3, **21-30;** 4: 1, 2, **3,** 4-15, **16,** 17-22, **23, 24,** 25; **5: 1, 2;** 8: **24;** 9: **30-33; 10: 4, 6-11;** 11: 20, **23; 15: 13.** 1 Cor. **1: 21;** 15: 2. Gal. **2: 16;** 3: 2, **6-9, 11,** 14, 22, **24-26;** 5: 5, 6. Eph. **2: 8;** 3: 12. Philip. **3: 9.** 2 Thess. 2: 12, 13. 1 Tim. 1: 16 [last part]. 2 Tim. (2: 13); 3: 15. Heb. **(3: 18, 19);** 4: 2, 3 [first clause], 6; (6: 1), 12; **10: 38, 39;** (11: 1), **6,** 7, 13. Jas. 2: 5, **23.** 1 Pet. 1: 5, **8, 9; 2: 6.** 1 John **3: 23;** 4: 15; **5: 1** [first part], **4, 5, 9, 10, 13.**

G——"GOOD WORKS," etc., Will not Save ..... { Deut. 32: 31 / Matt. 5: 20

Ex. (20: 25). Deut. (9: 6); 10: 17; (**32: 31,** 37). Judg. 10: 13, 14. 1 Sam. 2: 9; 12: 21; **16: 7.** 1 Kings (18: 21). 2 Chr. 19: 7. Job. **8: 11-15;** 9: 2, 3, **20, 29-31; 15: 12, 16, 31;** 27: 18; 31: 24; 34: 19; 36: 18, 19; 40: 3, 4. Ps. 16: 4 [first part]; (20: 7); (33: 16, 17); (44: 3, 6); 49: 6, 7; **52: 7; 62: 9-11;** 75: 6, 7; 78: 36, 37; 118: 8, 9; 127: 1; **143: 2;** 146: 3. Prov. **3: 5, 6, 7;** 11: 4, 28; **16: 2;** 18: 11, 12; **19: 21; 20: 9; 21: 2; 26: 12; 28: 26.** Eccl. **1: 14, 15;** 7: 13. Isa. (1: 11-14); **28: 15-20; 29: 8, 13, 14; 30: 1;** (31: 1); (36: 6); 41: 29; (45: 20); **50: 11;** 52: 3; 55: 1, 2; 59: 6 [first two clauses]; **64: 6.** Jer. **2: 13, 22, 28, 35;** 3: 23; 4: 14, (19, 20); (8: 9), 11; **9: 23, 24;** (10: 15); **13: 23;** 16: 19; **17: 5; 18: 13-15;** (23: 17); **30: 12;** (34: 17); **(46: 11);** (48: 7). Lam. 3: 37. Ezek. 7: 19; **(13: 10-14);** (29: 6, 7); **33: 31.** Hos. (1: 7); (5: 13); (10: 13); (14: 3). Amos 2: 14-16. Jonah (2: 8). Mic. (6: 7). Hab. (2: 13). Zeph. **1: 18.** Hag. (1: 5-7). Zech. 4: 6. Matt. (3: 9); **5: 20;** (**7: 26, 27**); 9: 13; **15: 8, 9;** (18: 23-25); 19: 16-26; **22: 11-14;** 25: 1, 2, **(3),** 4-13. Mark **7: 6, 7, 10, 17-22,** 23-27. Luke 6: 49; (7: 41, 42); 11: 39, 40; 12: 15; 16: 15; **18: 9-14, 16-22,** 23-27. John **1: 12,** 13; 3: 3, 5; **6: 28, 29;** 9: 39; **10: 1;** 15: 4. Acts 15: 11. Rom. (2: 11), 28, 29; **3: 20, 27; 4: 1-4,** 13, **14; 8: 9, 14;** 9: 11, **15, 16, 31, 32; 10: 1-3; 11:** 5, 6, 32. 1 Cor. 1: 18-21, 26-31; 3: **11, 19, 20;** 13: 1-3; 15: 10 [first clause]. 2 Cor. **10: 18.** Gal. 1: 8, 9; 2: 6 [fourth clause], **16, 21;** 3: 2, **10-12,** 17, 18, **21;** 4: 21-31; 5: 4, 6; 6:14, 15. Eph. 2: 5 [last clause], **8, 9;** 6: 9 [last clause]. Philip. **3: 3-10.** 1 Tim. (6: 7), **17.** 2 Tim. **1: 9.** Tit. **3: 5.** Heb. **11: 6.** 1 Pet. **1: 18, 19,** 23, 24. Rev. 3: **17, 18.**

H——Punishment and HELL Await Sinners ..... { Gen. 17: 14 / Matt. 3: 7

Gen. 2: 17; 3: 3, 14-19; 4: 7 [first four clauses], 11-14; 6: 7, 13, 17; 7: 4, 21-23; **9: 6;** 11: 7, 8; 12: 17; **(17: 14);** 19: 11, 13, 24-26; 20: 18; 38: 7, 10. Ex. 4: 24 plus; **7:** 19-21; 8: 1-6, **16, 18,** 20-24; 9: 1-6, 8-11, 13-15, 18, 19, 22-25; 10: 4-6, 12-15,

21-23; 11: 4-6; (12: 13), 15, 29, 30; 14: 23-28, 30; 15: 4, 5, 10; 19: 13; 20: 5, 7, 21: 12, 14-17, 20, 22-25; 22: 9, 20, 24; 23: 7 [last clause], 21, (27); 31: 14, 15; 32: 10, 27, 28 plus, 33, 34 [last part]; (33: 2), 3; 34: 7 [third clause, last part]; 35: 2. Lev. 10: 1, 2, (6, 7); (10: 10); 18: 25, 28; 20: 1-6, 9-21, 27; 22: 9; 23: 30; 24: 13-21; 26: 14-39, 41, 43. Num. 1: 51; 3: 4, 10, 38; 5: 27; (8: 17); 9: 13; 11: 1, 33, 34; 14: 11, 12, 18 [fourth clause, last part], 22, 23, 29, 30, 32-37, 42, 43; 15: 30-36; 16: 29-35, 39, 40, 44-49; 17: 12, 13; 18: 7, 22; 20: 12, 24; (21: 2, 3), 6; 22: 33 plus (23: 20 [last part]); (24: 17, 20, 24); 25: 3-9, (17); (26: 10), 61, (64, 65); 27: 13 14; 31: 16, 17; 32: 10-15, 23; 33: 4, (52); 35: 19, 21. Deut. 1: 34-37, 42-44; 2: 14 15, (21), (34); (3: 6); 4: 3, (21), 24, 25, 27; 5: 9, 11; 6: 15; 7: 1-5, 10, (23, 24), 26; 8: 19, 20; 9: 3-5, 13, 14, 25; 10: 10; 11: 4-8, 16, 17, 26-28; 13: 4-11, (15). 17: 2-7, 12, 13; 18: 12, 18, 19; 19: 11-13, 21; 20: 16, 17; 21: 21-24; 24: 7; (25: 1); (27: 14-26); 28: 15-28, 29, 30-end; 29: 19-28; (30: 1), 15, 17, 18, 19; 31: 16, 17, 29; 32: 22, 23, 24-26, 35, 41, 42, 43, 49-52; (34: 4, 5). Josh. 5: 6; (6: 17, 21); 7: 1-end; (8: 24, 26); 9: 24; 10: 11, (24, 25, 28-41); 11: 11, 12, (14), 20-22; (13: 22 plus); (22: 17, 18, 20); (23: 12, 13), 15, 16; 24: 18, 19 [last three clauses], 20. Judg. 1: 6, 7; 2: 14, 15, (20, 21); 3: 7, 8; 4: 1, 2; (5: 23), (31); 6: 1; 10: 6-9; 13: 1; 20: 13; (21: 11). 1 Sam. 2: 9, 10, (24, 25), 30-34; 3: 11, 12, 13, 14; (4: 7, 8, 10, 11); 5: 6, 7, 9-12; (6: 4), 19, 20; 7: 10, 13; 12: 9, 15, 25; 15: 1-23, 26, 33; 25: 29 [last three clauses], 38; 26: 10; 28:18, 19. 2 Sam. 3: 39 [last part]; 6: 7; 7: 14; 12: 1-15; 22: 27, 28; 23: 6, 7; 24: 10-15. 1 Kings 2: 5, 6, 33, 34, 44; 8: 32, 33, 35, 46; 9: 6-9; 13: 34; 14: 10, 11, 16; 16: 1-4, 12, 13; (17: 1); 20: 42; 21: 20-24, (29). 2 Kings 1: 10, 12, 14; 2: 23, 24; 9: 8-10, 25; (10: 18-25), 32; 13: 3; 14: 5, 6; 17: 6, 7, 18-20, 22, 23, 25; 18: 11, 12; 21: 9-15; (22: 13), 16, 17; 23: 26, 27; 24: 3; 25: 21). 1 Chr. 2: 3 [last part]; 5: 25, 26; 9: 1; 10: 13, 14; 21: 8-14; (27: 24); 28: 9 [last part]. 2 Chr. 6: 23, 26, 36; (7: 13), 19-22; 12: 1, 2, 5; 15: 2 [last part]; 19: 2; 22: 7, 8; (24: 18), 20, 24; 25: 3, 4, 15, 16, 20, (23); 26: 16-21; 28: 4-6, (10, 11, 13), 19; 29: 7, 8; 30: 7; (32: 25); 33: 10, 11; (34: 21), 24, 25; 36: 16, 17. Ezra 8: 22 [last part]. Neh. 1: 8; 4: 5; (9: 11), 26, 27 [first part], 28 [first part], 30. Esth. 7: 10 plus. Job 4: 8, 9; 8: 11-15, (20), 22; 9: 4; 10: 14, 15 [first part]; 11: 20; 15: 20-22, 23-26, 30, 31-33, 34; 20: 5-25, 26, 27, 28, 29; 21: 17-20, 30; 22: 15, 16; (26: 6); 27: 7, 8, 19-23; (29: 17); 31: 3; 34: 11, 12, 25, 26; 36: 12-14; 38: 15. Ps. 1: 4-6; 2: 4, 5, 8, 9, 12; 3: 7; 5: 4-6, 10; 7: 11, 12-15, 16; 9: 3, 5, 15, 16, 17; 10: 2, 14-16; 11: 6; 12: 3; 16: 4; (18: 13, 14, 26); 21: 8, 9; 26: 9; (28: 1), 3, 5; 31: 23; 32: 10; 34: 16, 21; 35: 4-8, (26); 36: 12; 37: 1, 2, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 20, 22, 28, 33-36, 38; 39: 11; (40: 14); 50: 3, 21, 22; 52: 5, 6; 53: 5; 55: 9, 15, 23; 57: 6; 58: 6-10; 59: 5, (8), 12, 13; 62: 3, 12; 63: 9, 10; 64: 7; 68: 1, 2, 21, (23); 69: 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 28; (70: 2, 3); (71: 13); 72: 9; 73: 17, 18, 27; (74: 1); 75: 7, 8, 10; 76: 7; 78: 21, 22, 30-34, 43-51, 55-66; 79: 5, 6; (83: 9-11), 13-16, 17; 86: 13(?); 89: 10, (23), 32; 91: 8; 92: 7, 9; 94: 1, 2, 13, 23; 95: 11; 97: 3; 101: 8; 103: 4 [first clause]; 104: 35; 105: 27-36; (106: 11), 14, 15, 17, 18, 23, 27, 29, 32, 34, 40, 42; 107: 17, 33, 34; 109: 7-16, 17-19; 110: 1, 5, 6; 112: 10; 119: 21, 118, 119; (120: 3, 4); (125: 3); 129: 4; (135: 8-12); (136: 10); 139: 19; 140: 9-11; 141: 9, 10; (143: 7); (144: 6); 145: 20; 146: 9; 147: 6; 149: 7. Prov. 1: 24-32; (2: 18), 22; 3: 25, 33, 34; 5: 4, 5, 22, 23; 6: 15, 27, 28, 32, 33; 7: 27; 8: 36; 9: 18; 10: 7, 14, 24, 25, 27-31; 11: 3, 5-7, 19, 21 [first two clauses], 31; 12: 2, 13, 21; 13: 2, 3, 6, 9, 13, 15, 20, 21, 25; 14: 11, 12, 13, 14, 27, 32; 15: 10, (11), 24, 25; 16: 4, 5, 18, 25; 17: 19; 18: 7, 12; 19: 5, 9, 19; 20: 17, 20, 26; 21: 7, 11, 12, 15, 16, 28; 22: 3, (8); 23: 14, 29-32; 24: 12, 16, 20; 26: 10, 27; 27: 12, (20); 29: 1; 30: 17; (31: 6). Eccl. 7: 6, 17; 8: 11-13; 9: 12; 10: 8, (12). Isa. 1: 20, 24, 28, 30, 31; 2: 10-21; 3: 8-10, 11, 16-20; 5: 5, 6, 11, 12, 16-18, 23; 11: 4; 13: 6-13, 15-22; 14: 4-6, (9), 11, 12, 15, 19-25; (15: 9); 16: 6-11; (17: 12-14); (23: 1-11); 24: 1-12, 17-23; (25: 5, 10-12); 26: 11, 20, 21; 28: 1-3, 15-18, 22; 29: 1-8, 15; 30: 1, 12-14, (17), (30), 31, (33); 31: 1, 2; 33: 11, 12, 14; 34: 1-end; 35: 4; 40: 2 [last part]; 42: 24, 25; (43: 17); 50: 1; 51: 17; 59: 18; 60: 12; 61: 2; 63: 3, 4, 6, 10; 65: 6, 7, 12, 13, 14, 15, 20 [last part]; 66: 14 [last part]-16, 17, 24. Jer. 1: 16; 2: 16, 17, 35; 3: 3, 8; 4: 4, 6-9, (15), 18-20; 5: 6, 9, 14-19, 25, 29; 6: 11, 12, 15, 19, 21, (25, 26); 7: 12, 19, 20, 29, 32-34; 8: 12-18, (20); 9: 9, 11, 16, 19, 22, 25; 10: 10, (15), 18, 25; 11: 8, 11, (20), 22; (12: 5), 9, 11-13, 17; 13: 10, 14, 15, 16, 17 23, (24), 25-end; (14: 4), 10-12; 15: 2-9; 16: 4, 5, 10-13, 18; 17: 4 [last part], 5, 6, 10, (18); 18: 9-11, 16, 17, 23; 19: 3, 6-end; 20: 3-6, 11 [last part], 12, 16; 21: 4-7, 10, 12, 14; 22: 5-13, 24-end; 23: 1, 2, 12, 15, 17-19,

20, 29, 34, 39, **40;** 24: 9, 10; 25: 8-end; 26: 3-6; (27: 8); 29: 17-19, (22), 32; **30: 6,** 7, 15, (20), **23, 24;** (31: 28), 30; 32: 18, 19, 23-25, 28, 29, (36); 33: 5; 34: 17, 20-22; **35: 17;** (36: 3), **7,** 30, 31; 42: 16-18; 43: 11-13; 44: 2, 6, 7, 11-14, 22, 23, 27, 29, 30; (46: 5, 6), 10, 14-16, 19-26; 47: 4-7; (48: 3, 4), 7-10, 15-25, 36-46; (49: 2, 3, 8-10), 12-18, (20-29, 32-38); (50: 3), 12-18, 21-32, 35-end; (51: 3, 4), 6, 11, 18, 20-end. Lam. 1: 5-8, 12-22; 2: 1-12, 20; 3: 20, **39,** 64-66; 4: 5, 6, 10-12, 22; 5: 1-end. **Ezek.** 3: 17-20; 5: 1-7, **8,** 9-16, **17, 18,** 19; 9: 5-7, **10; 11: 21;** 12: 13-15, 25; **13: 8,** 9, (22); 14: 8-10, 13, **14** plus, 15-21; 15: 7, 8; **16: 23,** 49, 50; 17: 16, 18-21; **(18: 4),** 13, (**20**), 23, 24, 26, **30 [last three clauses];** (19: 8, 9); 20: 8, 15, 21, 23; (**22: 20-22**), 31; 23: 25, 26, 32-34; 24: 13, 14, 23; 25: **7,** 13-16, **17;** 26: 4-8, (14-21); 28: 7-10, 18, 19; 29: 8-10; 30: 1-end; 31: 11-18; 33: 4, 5, 8-10, **11,** 12, **13,** (14-16), 18; 35: 3-9, **14;** 36: 5-7; 38: 20-23; 43: 8; 44: 12. Dan. (2: 44); (**5: 1-6**), 20, 24-28; 6: 24; 7: 11, (26); 8: 25; 9: 11-14; **12: 1, 2.** Hos. 1: 6; 2: 2, 3, (13); 4: 2, 3, 6-9, 14 [last clause]; 5: 5, 9-14; 6: 4, 5; 7: 12, 13; **8: 7 [first two clauses],** 13, 14; 9: 9, 12; 10: 7-10, 13-15; 12: 2; 13: 1, **3,** 16; 14: 1, 9. Joel **1: 15; 2: 1, 2,** 3-5, **6,** 7-9, **10, 11, 31; 3: 13, 14.** Amos 1: 3; 2: 6, (9), **14-16;** 3: 2, 14; 4: 2, 6-11, **12;** 5: 6, **16-20,** 27; (6: 1, 11); 8: 3, (**7 plus**), 8-14; (9: 1-4), 8, 10. Obad. 4, 8-10, **15.** Jonah 1: 2; 3: 4. Mic. 1: 3-6; (2: 1), 3, 10; 3: 12, **15; 6: 13,** 14, 15; 7: 9, 10, (17). Nah. **1: 2, 3, 5, 6,** 8-12; (2: 10), 13; (3: 1, 10, 13-15). Hab. (2: 10); 3: 12, 13. Zeph. (1: 2, 3), **6-8, 12, 17, 18; 2: 2, 3; 3: 8.** Hag. 2: 17. Zech. **3: 2 [last clause** plus]; 5: 1-4; 7: 14; 8: 14; 9: 4, 5; 10: 3, (5); 11: 6; 14: 3, (12), 18, 19. Mal. **1: 4 [last part]; 2: 2,** 9; **3: 2, 5; 4: 1, 3.** Matt. **3: 7, 10, 12;** (5: 13), **22 [last part](?), 29, 30;** (6: 15); **7: 13, 19, 23, 26, 27; 8: 12; 10: 14, 15,** (**28**), (33); **11: 20-24;** (12: 31, 32), (36, 37), (41, 42); **13: 30, 38-42, 46-50;** 15: 4, **13, 14;** 16: 19, **26, 27;** (18: 3), 6-9, 18, 34, 35; (19: 24); 21: 40, 41, **44;** 22: 1-6, (**7**), **11-13, 44; 23: 14, 15,** (23 [first part], 25 [first part], 27 [first part], 29 [first part]), **33,** 38; (24: 21), (40, 41), **50, 51;** 25: 11, 12, **30-46; 26: 24,** (52). Mark (3: 28, 29); **6: 11;** 7: 10; **8: 36-38, 42-49;** 12: 9, **36, 40; (13: 19); 14: 21; 16: 16.** Luke 1: 51; 2: 34; **3: 7, 9, 17;** 6: 24 (**25,** 26), **39, 49;** 9: **25, 26; 10: 12-15,** 18; (11: 31, 32, 42-44, 46, 47, 50-52); **12: 4, 5,** (9, 10, 16-19, **20, 21**), **46-48;** 13: 1-4, 5, 6-8, **9, 24-28,** 35; 14: 16-23, **24 plus; 16: 19-31; 17: 1, 2, 26-30,** 32-36; (18: 7); 19: 27 plus, 41-46; 20: 15, 16, **18, 42, 43. 47;** 21: 24, (**25, 26**); 22: 22; **23: 30.** John (3: 3, 5, **16-19**), **36;** 5: 14, (24), **29;** 9: 39; (**12: 48**); **15: 2,** 6; 17: 12. Acts **1: 25; 2: 34, 35; 3: 23 plus;** 5: 1-11; 12: 21-23; 13: 6-11, **41;** (18: 6); 23: 3. Rom. **1: 18,** 28-32; **2: 2-13;** (3: 5, 6), **8 [last part],** 16; (5: 9), 12; 6: 21, **23;** (8: 6), 13; **9: 22;** 11: 9, 10, (14), **20-22,** (25); **12: 19;** (13: 2), 4; (14: 15 [last part]). 1 Cor. **1: 18;** 3: **17;** (6: **9, 10,** 13); (8: 11); (9: 22); **10: 5-12;** (**11: 32**); **15: 25,** (56); **16: 22.** 2 Cor. **2: 15, 16; 4: 3; 5: 10, 11** [first part]; **11: 15** plus. Gal. 1: 8, 9; (**5: 19-21**); **6: 7, 8.** Eph. **5: 5, 6.** Philip. (**1: 28**); **3: 19 [first part].** Col. **3: 5, 6, 25.** 1 Thess. (**1: 10**); (2: 16); 4: 6; **5: 3,** (9). 2 Thess. **1: 5-9; 2: 8, 11, 12.** 1 Tim. (4: 16); (5: 12?, 24); **6: 9,** 10. 2 Tim. 4: 14. Heb. 1: 13; **2: 2, 3;** 3: 11, 17-19; **6: 2** [last clause], **7, 8** plus; **10: 12, 13, 26-31, 39;** (**11: 28** plus); (12: 20, 21), **25,** (29); 13: 4. Jas. 1: 15; 2: 13; (3: 1); 5: 1-3. 1 Pet. **3: 12; 4: 17, 18.** 2 Pet. **2: 1, 3-9, 12, 13, 17,** 20, 21; **3: 6, 7,** 16 [last part]. Jude **5-7,** (11), **13-15,** (23). Rev. (1: 7); 2: 5, 16, 21-23, 27; (3: 3), **16; 6: 15-17;** 8: 7-31; 9: 1-21; 11: 13, 14, **18;** 13: 10 plus; **14: 10-11,** (**14-20**); **15: 1,** 6-end; 17: 8 plus, 11 plus; 18: 4-8, 10, 15, 20, 21; **19: 3 plus,** 11-19, **20,** 21; (20: 2, 3), **9-15; 21: 8,** (**27**); 22: 12 (**15**).

J——All Men Will Be JUDGED by God ..... Gen. 18: 25 / Matt. 7: 1, 2

Gen. **18: 25 [last clause].** Judg. 11: 27 [third clause]. 1 Sam. **2: 10 [third clause].** 1 Chr. **16: 33.** Ps. **1: 5 [first part]; 7: 8; 9: 7, 8;** 37: 32, 33; **50: 3-6;** 58: 11; **67: 4;** 75: 7; 82: 8; 94: 2; **96: 10, 13; 98: 9;** 109: 7; 110: 6. Eccl. **3: 17; 11: 9; 12: 14.** Isa. 2: 4 [first clause]; 3: 13, 14; 33: 22. Ezek. 7: 27 [last three clauses]; 18: 30 [first part]; 33: 20; 34: 17, 20, 22. Dan. **7: 9, 10,** 26. Joel 3: 12. Amos (**4: 12**). Mal. 3: 5. Matt. **7: 1, 2; 10: 15; 11: 22, 24; 12: 36, 41, 42; 25: 31-46.** Mark **6: 11.** Luke **10: 12-14; 11: 31, 32.** John 8: 50; 12: 48; 16: 11 plus. Acts **10: 42; 17: 31; 24: 25.** Rom. **2: 2-13, 16; 3: 6 plus; 14: 10-12.** 1 Cor. **4: 4, 5;** 5: 13. 2 Cor. **5: 10.** 1 Tim. 5: 24. 2 Tim. **4: 1,** 8 [second and third clauses]. Heb. **9: 27;** 10: 27, 30; **12: 23** [third clause]; 13: 4 [last clause]. Jas. **2: 12, 13;** 4: 12; 5: 9. 1 Pet **4: 5.** 2 Pet. **2: 4 [last part], 9; 3: 7.** 1 John **4: 17.** Jude **6, 14, 15.** Rev. **11: 18; 14: 7;** 19: 11; **20: 11-15.**

K——Saving and KEEPING Power of God ..... { Gen. 15: 1 / Matt. 1: 21

Gen. (7: 16 [last clause]); (14: 19 [last clause]), (22 [last clause]); **15: 1 [latter part]**); **18: 14 [first clause]**; (22: 18 [first clause]). Ex. (**12: 13 [first three clauses]**), (23); 15: 2 [first two clauses], (**11**), **13**, (17); 19: 5, 6; **33: 19 [latter part]**. Num. **6: 24-26**; **11: 23**; (**21: 8, 9**); **23: 19**. Deut. **30: 6, 20**; 32: 15 [last clause], **39**; **33: 25 [latter part]**, 27 [**first part**], 29 [**first part**]. Josh. **1: 5 [last clause]**. Judg. **5: 3 [middle]**. Ruth **2: 12 [last clause]**. 1 Sam. **2: 2, 8 [first part]**, 9 [**first clause**]; **25: 29 [third clause]**. 2 Sam. **22: 31 [last clause]**, **36**, 47 [last clause]. 1 Kings 8: 57, 58. 2 Kings **6: 16, 17**. 1 Chr. **4: 10**; **29: 11, 12**. 2 Chr. (2: 5, 6). Neh. 8: 10 [last clause]; 9: 29 [sixth and seventh clauses]. Job **1: 10 [first clause]**; (5: 24 [last clause]); **17: 9**; **19: 25 [first clause]**; **36: 7**; **42: 2 [first clause]**. Ps. **2: 12 [last clause]**; **3: 8 [first clause]**; (4: 3); **12: 7**; **16: 8**; (**17: 8**); **18: 2, 16, 35, 36**, (46); **19: 7**; **20: 5, 6**; 25: 5 [third clause]; **26: 1 [latter part]**; **27: 1**; (31: 5 [last two clauses]); **36: 9**; **37: 27, 28**; **40: 2**; **51: 7**; **55: 16, 22**; (61: 2); **62: 1, 2**, 5-10, **11, 12**; **67: 1, 2**; **68: 13, 20**; **69: 32 [last clause]**; 72: 17 [third clause]; **73: 26**; **78: 35**; **80: 3, 7, 19**; **84: 11**; (89: 8, 13, **15, 16**, (26); **91: 3, 11**; **94: 18**; 95: 1 [last clause]; **103: 3, 4, 12**; 106: 8; **107: 14**; 118: 14, 21; 119: 130; **121: 1-8**; **125: 1**; **128: 1, 2**; **130: 7**; 135: 5, 6; 144: 15; 145: 14; (146: 5). Prov. 14: 17; (16: 15); 19: 21; (20: 22); **23: 11 [first clause]**. Eccl. 7: 13. Isa. **1: 18, 25**; 4: 4, 6; 12: 1, 2; **25: 4**; **26: 3, 4**; **28: 16**; **32: 2**; **40: 8, 29**, 30, 31; **41: 10**; **43: 1, 2**; (47: 4); **48: 18**; **50: 2 [middle]**, (10); **51: 6**; 52: 10; **53: 5, 11**; **55: 7**; **57: 13 [latter part]**; **59: 1**; **60: 19-21**; **63: 1 [latter part]**. Jer. **8: 22 [first part]**; **17: 13 [latter part]**, 14 [**first part**]; (18: 14, 15 [first clause]); **24: 7**; **31: 33, 34**; 32: 17 [last clause], 18 [first clause], **27, 38, 39**; **33: 8**; **50: 20**, 34 [first part]. Ezek. **11: 19, 20**; **12: 25 [first part]**; (20: 13 [middle], 21 [middle]); **36: 25, 26, 29 [first part]**, **33 [first part]**; **37: 23 [last five clauses]**. Joel **2: 32 [first part]**. Amos **5: 4, 6 [first clause]**, (8). Obad. **17 [first part]**. Jonah **2: 9 [last clause]**. Mic. (7: 7 [middle]). Zech. **13: 1**. Mal. 3: 3. Matt. **1: 21** (25 [last clause]); 4: 4 [last three clauses]; **6: 13**; **7: 24, 25**; 9: 2-5, **6, 7, 8**; **11: 28, 29**; **19: 26 [last clause]**; **24: 35**; (27: 42) [first clause]; **28: 18 [latter part]**. Mark **2: 10**; **10: 27 [last clause]**; **13: 31**; **14: 36 [first part]**; (15: 31 [second clause]). Luke (1: 31 [last clause]), **37**, 69, **77-79**; **2: 10, 11**, [21 middle], 32, 38; 3: 5, 6; **5: 24**; **6: 47, 48**; (11: 4); 18: 27; 21: 33; 22: 31, 32; (23: 35 [fourth clause]). John **1: 4, 12, 29**; **3: 14-18**; **4: 10, 13, 14, 42**; **5: 24**; **6: 27, 33-35, 39, 40, 50, 51, 54-58, 63, 68 [last clause]**; **7: 17**, 38; **8: 12, 36, 51**, 52 [last clause]; **9: 5 [last clause]**; **10: 7, 9, 10 [last two clauses]**, 28, 29; **11: 25, 26**; **12: 46, 50 [first part]**; **14: 6 [first part]**, 27; **17: 3, 11, 12**; (19: 30 [third clause]); **20: 23**. Acts 2: 25, 26; **3: 26**; **5: 31**; **10: 43**; 13: 23, 38, 39, 47; **16: 31 [latter part]**; **20: 32**. Rom. **1: 16**; **3: 3, 4 [first part]**, 24, 25; **5: 1, 2, 9-11, 15-21**; **7: 24, 25 [first part]**; **8: 1-4, 33-39**; **9: 15, 18 [first part]**, 21, 33 [latter part]; **10: 4, 11**; 11: 26; (15: 29); (16: 20 [first part]), **25**. 1 Cor. (1: 9), (18), 23, 24, **25, 30**; (3: 7); **6: 9-11**; **15: 56, 57**. 2 Cor. **1: 20**; **2: 14**; **9: 8**. Eph. **1: 7**; (2: 18); **3: 20**; **5: 14**. Philip. **4: 13, 19**. Col. **1: 14**. 1 Thess. (1: 10); **5: 9, 10**. 2 Thess. **3: 3**. 1 Tim. (4: 3). 2 Tim. **1: 12 [last two clauses]**; 3: 15. Tit. (1: 2); **2: 11**. Heb. **2: 18**; **5: 9**; 6: 16, 17, **18, 19**; **7: 25**; **8: 10-12**; **9: 13, 14**; **10: 16, 17**; **12: 24**; 13: 6, (8). Jas. **1: 21**; **4: 12 [first part]**. 1 Pet. **1: 4, 5, 8, 9**, (23), 25; **2: 6 [latter part]**, 24. 2 Pet. **2: 9 [first part]**. 1 John **1: 7**; **2: 2**; **3: 5, 8**; **4: 4, 14**; **5: 4, 5**. Jude **24**. Rev. **1: 18**; 5: 9; 7: 9, **14 [latter part]**; **12: 11**.

L——The Lord LOVES and Saves Sinners..... { Ex. 20: 6 / Matt. 1: 21

Gen. (15: 16); 17: 7; 18: 23-32. Ex. **20: 6**; 22: 27 [last part]; (**25: 17**); **34: 6, 7 [first part]**. Lev. 4: 1-19, **20**, 21-25, **26**, 27-30, **31**, 32-34, **35**; 5: 5-9, **10**, 11, 12, **13**, 14, 15, **16**, 17, **18**, 19; 6: 4-6, **7**; **19: 22**; 26: 40-42. Num. **14: 18-20**; 15: 25-28; 21: 7-9; 30: 5, 8, 12. Deut. (**4: 7**), **29**, 30, 31; **5: 10**; (**7: 7, 8 [first part]**, 9); **11: 26, 27**; 30: 1-3, **11-15, 19**. Judg. 3: 8, 9, 12-15; 4: 1-7; 6: 1-14; (13: 1-5). 1 Sam. 2: 8; (7: 9); 12: 10, 11, **20**. 2 Sam. **12: 13**; 22: 28. 1 Kings (8: 33-39, 47-50); 21: 25-29. 1 Chr. 16: 34, 41; **28: 9 [seventh and eighth clauses]**. 2 Chr. 5: 13 [seventh and eighth clauses]; (6: 26-30, 37-39); 7: 3 [last part], 6 [middle], **14**; **15: 2**, 3, **4**,

15; 20: 21 [last part]; **30: 9 [last part],** 18-20; 33: 11-13. Ezra 3: 11 [first three clauses]; **8: 22 [fourth clause].** Neh. 1: 9; 9: 16, **17 [last part],** 18-28, **31.** Job **33: 27,** 28. Ps. **9: 10;** 22: 5, 24, **26;** 25: 6-11; **30: 5;** 31: 16; **32: 5;** 33: 5, 18, 19; 34: 8, **18;** (51: 1-3), **17;** 65: 3; **68: 13;** 69: 16, **32;** 77: 7-9; 78: 34-37, **38, 39;** 79: 9; **85: 2, 3, 9, 10;** 86: 5, 13, **15;** (89: 34); 99: 8; 100: 5; **102: 19, 20; 103: 1-4, 8-14, 17;** 106: 7, 8, 45; 107: 1, 9, 13, 19; **108: 4;** 109: 26; **111: 4; 112: 4;** 113: 7; **116: 5,** (13); 118: 1-5, 29; 119: 64, 156; **130: 3, 4, 7, 8;** 136: 1-26 [last clause of each verse]; 138: 8; **145: 9, 18;** (**147: 3**); **149: 4** [last clause]. Prov. **8: 17;** 21: 21; **28: 13.** Isa. **1: 18, 19, 25;** 4: 4 (6); **9: 2; 12: 1-3;** (32: 2, 3, 4); 33: 24; **38: 17;** 40: 2; **42: 6, 7;** 43: 1, **25; 44: 22; 45: 22; 49: 6** [last part]; **52: 3; 53: 4-6, 11, 12** [last part]; **55: 1-3, 6, 7; 57: 15, 16,** 18, **19; 59: 1; 61: 1-3;** (63: 7, 9); 65: 1, **2.** Jer. **3: 1,** 5, **12, 14, 22;** 5: 1; 9: 24; (14: 7); **18: 8,** (11, 12); **21: 8;** 25: 3-5; 26: 3, **13,** 19 [middle]; 29: 12, **13; 31: 3, 20, 34;** 32: 18 [first clause]; **33: 8,** 11 [middle]; 35: 15; **36: 3;** 44: 4, 5; **50: 20.** Lam. 3: 22, **25, 32, 33,** 42. Ezek. **18: 21-23, 27, 28, 32; 33: 11,** 12, **14-16, 19;** (**34: 11, 12**); **36: 25, 29** [first clause], 33; 37: 23. Dan. **9: 9,** 24. Hos. 1: 10 [last part]; 2: 19, 20, 23; (5: 15); 6: 1, **3; 13: 9,** 14; **14: 4.** Joel **2: 13.** Amos 5: 4, 6-8; 7: 3 plus, 6 plus. Jonah **3: 10; 4: 2** [last part], 11. Mic. **6: 6-8; 7: 18, 19.** Hab. (2: 13). Zech. **1: 3;** (**3: 1-5**), 9 [last clause]; **13: 1.** Mal. **3: 7.** Matt. **1: 21; 4: 16; 5: 6; 6: 14;** (**7: 7, 8**); 9: 2, 10, 11, **12, 13;** 10: 6; (11: 19), **28, 29; 12: 20, 31, 32** [first part]; 15: 24; **18: 11-14,** 21-25, **26, 27; 20: 1-14;** 21: 27-30, **31, 32;** 22: 1-8, 9, **10; 23: 37.** Mark 2: 5, 15, 16, **17; 3: 28;** 6: 34; 11: 24, 25; (16: 9). Luke 1: 50, **77-79; 2: 10, 11,** 14, 32; **4: 18, 19;** 5: 20, 29, 30, **31, 32;** 6: 35, 36, **37** [last part]; (7: 34 [last part]), 36-40, **41, 42,** 43-46, **47; 9: 56;** (**11: 9, 10**); 12: 10 [first part]; **13: 34;** 14: 12-20, **21-23;** 15: 1, 2, **3-24,** 25-31, **32;** 16: 19-22; (17: 3, 4); **18: 9-14;** 19: 1-9, **10, 41, 42;** 23: 34, 39-41, **42** [last clause], **43; 24: 46, 47.** John **1, 7,** 9, **12, 29;** 3, **14-17, 36;** 4: 6-9, **10,** 11-41, **42** [last clause]; **5: 24,** 34; **6: 35, 37** [last part], **40, 47;** 7: 17, **37;** 8: 3-10, **11,** 51; 9: 35-38, **39;** 10: 10; **11: 25, 26; 12: 32, 46, 47; 15: 13;** 20: 31. Acts 3: 14-18, **19,** 25, **26; 5: 31; 10: 43; 11: 18; 13: 38, 39, 47;** 14: 27; 15: 7-10, **11,** 14-17; **17: 27,** 28; **26: 17, 18,** 23; **28: 28.** Rom. 2: 4; **3: 21-30; 4: 6-12, 16, 22-24; 5: 1, 6-21; 8: 32;** 9: 23-26; **10: 4-13,** 20, **21;** 11: 23, 24, 26, 27, 32; 15: 8-12, 21. 1 Cor. 1: 26-31; **6: 9-11,** 20; (**7: 23** [first clause]); **15: 3.** 2 Cor. 1: 3; **5: 18-21; 6: 2;** (**9: 15**). Gal. **1: 4;** (**2: 21**); **3: 8, 22,** 26; 4: 4, 5. Eph. **1: 6, 7; 2: 1-9, 11-18;** 3: 6-8; **4: 32;** 5: 8, **14.** Col. **1: 13, 14,** 19-22; **2: 13;** 3: 13. 1 Thess. 1: 10; (2: 16 plus); **5: 9, 10.** 1 Tim. 1: 13, **15; 2: 3, 4; 4: 10.** 2 Tim. **1: 9;** (2: 13). Tit. 1: 2; 2: 11; 3: 3-5, 7. Heb. **1: 3;** 2: 14-17; 4: 15; **5: 2,** 9; **7: 25, 27; 8: 12; 9: 13, 14, 28; 10: 17;** (**13: 8**). Jas. 2: 5; **4: 10;** 5: 7, **11** [last part]. 1 Pet. 1: 10, **18, 19; 2: 6,** 9, 10, **24, 25; 3: 18.** 2 Pet. **3: 9.** 1 John **1: 7,** 9; **2: 1, 2, 12,** 25; **3: 5, 16; 4: 8-10, 14; 5: 1, 9, 10, 16.** Rev. **1: 5; 3: 20; 21: 6; 22: 17.**

M——We Must Be MEEK, or Humble Before God .... { Ex. 32: 9, 10 / Matt. 5: 3-5

Ex. 10: 3; **32: 9, 10;** 33: 3, 5; 34: 8, 9. Lev. (26: 18, 19), **40-42.** Num. (12: 3). Deut. **9: 13, 14; 10: 16, 17;** 31: 27. Josh. **7: 6.** Judg. 20: 26. 1 Sam. 1: 10; **2: 3.** 2 Sam. **22: 28; 24: 10.** 1 Kings 8: 33, 34, 38, 39, 47-50; **21: 25-29.** 2 Kings 17: 14; 20: 2-5; **22: 19.** 1 Chr. **21: 8.** 2 Chr. 6: 24-27, 29, 30, 37-39; **7: 14; 12: 6, 7, 12; 30: 8; 32: 26; 33: 12, 13,** 23; **34: 27;** 36: 12, 13. Ezra 9: **5, 6,** 7-15; **10: 1,** 2-12. Neh. **1: 4-6; 9: 3,** 29. Job 5: 11; **22: 29;** 38: 15; 40: 3-5, 11, 12; 41: 34. Ps. 6: 1-4; 9: 12; **10: 4,** 17; **12: 3, 4;** (17: 10); 18: 27; 22: 26; 25: 9, **11,** 16-18; 27: 7, 8; 30: 5, (11); 31: 9, 10, (18); **34: 18;** 37: 11, (35, 36); 42: 1, 2; **51: 1-17;** (59: 12); 61: 1, 2; 63: 1-3; 72: 12, 13; **73:** 3-18; 76: 9; 79: 8, 9; 84: 2; 86: 16; 94: 2-4; 106: 6; 113: 7; **116: 3-5;** 119: 21, 81; 123: 1-3; **126: 5; 138: 6;** 143: 6, 7; 145: 14; 146: 8; 147: 3, 6; **149: 4** [last clause]. Prov. 3: **7, 34;** (4: 24); **6: 16, 17** [first clause]; (8: 13); 11: 2; 14: 3, **16;** 15: 25, **33; 16: 5, 18;** 17: 19, 20; **18: 12; 26: 12; 29: 1,** 20, 23; **30: 12, 13.** Eccl. (7: 6). Isa. **2: 10-17; 5: 14-16, 21;** (10: 15), 33; **13: 11;** 14: 12-15; 16: 6-11; 23: 9; 25: 11; (28: 1-3); 29: 4; 38: 2-4; **46: 12;** (**48: 4**); **57: 15;** 61: 1-3; **66: 2.** Jer. **2: 35;** 3: 3 [last part]; **4: 3, 4;** 5: 3; 6: 10, **15;** 7: 24, 26; **8: 12;** 9: 25, 26; 13: 9, 10, **15-17;** 14: 7; 17: 23; 19: 15; 26: 18, 19; **29: 12,** 13; 48: 29-31; **49: 16;** 50: 31, 32. Lam. 2: 18, 19; **3: 19-21,** 40-42. Ezek. 2: 4; 3: 7; **16: 50;** 31: 10-14; (33: 13); 34: 16; (44: 7). Dan. 4: 30-33, 37; 5: 20-24; **9: 3-5,** 6-19, **20, 21.** Hos. 5: 5; 7: 10; **10: 12;** (12: 7, 8). Joel 1: 13; 2: 13, 17. Amos

(7: 2, 3). Obad. 3, 4. Jonah 2: 1, 2; 3: 5-10. Hab. 2: 4. Zeph. 2: 2, 3, 10. Mal. 3: 13; 4: 1. Matt. 5: 3-5; 11: 20-23, (25); 18: 1-4, 26, 27; 19: 14, (23, 24), 30; 20: 16, 27; 23: 12. Mark 10: 14, 15, (23-25), 31. Luke 1: 51, 52; 6: 20, 21; 10: 13-15; 13: 30; 14: 11; 18: 9-14; (24: 25). John (7: 48); 9: 39. Acts 7: 51; 8: 22; 12: 21-23. Rom. (1: 30); 12: 16 [last clause]; 14: 11. 1 Cor. 1: 26-31; 10: 12; 14: 24, 25. Col. 2: 18 [last clause]. 1 Tim. 6: 3, 4. 2 Tim. (3: 2) Jas. (1: 10, 11); 2: 5; 4: 6-10. 1 Pet. 5: 5, 6. 1 John (2: 16). Jude (15). Rev. 3: 17, 18; 18: 7, 8.

N——It Is Dangerous to NEGLECT or Reject . . . . . { Gen. 6: 3 / Matt. 10: 14, 15

Gen. 6: 3 [first part]; (7: 16 plus); (19: 14, 17). Ex. 16: 28; 32: 9, 10; 33: 5. Lev. 26: 14-26, 18, 21, 23, 24, 27, 28. Num. 14: 11, (23), 27. Deut. 9: 13, 14, 23-25; 10: 16; 11: 26-28; 18: 18, 19; 28: 15; 29: 19, 20, 21; 30: 15, 19; 31: 27; 32: 35. Josh. 24: 15 [first part]. 1 Sam. 12: 15. 2 Sam. (14: 14 [first three clauses]). 1 Kings (18: 4 [first part]), 21; (19: 10). 2 Kings 17: 13-15; 18: 11, 12. 1 Chr. (20: 15). 2 Chr. 12: 14; (24: 20, 21); 25: 16; 30: 8; 33: 10, 11; 36: 12, 13 [last part], 16. Neh. 9: 16, 26, 29, 30 [first part]. Job. (4: 19, 20); (7: 1, 6-10); (8: 9), 11-15; 9: 2-4 [first clause]; 11: 20; (14: 1, 2, 5, 7-12); 15: 12, 13; (16: 22); 20: 5, 6-12; 21: 13, 14; 22: 15-17; 24: 13; 27: 8, 9; (34: 15); 36: 10-12. Ps. 2: 2-5; (27: 8); (39: 4, 5); 49: 10-14; 50: 16, 17, 21, 22; 55: 23; 58: 4, 5; 78: 10, 22, 32, 33, (39); 81: 11, 12; (89: 48); (90: 5, 6, 9 [last clause], 12); 95: 8; 103: 9(?), (15, 16); 106: 24-26; 112: 10; 118: 22; (144: 4); (146: 3, 4). Prov. 1: 24-end; 8: 17; (11: 7); 14: 16, 32; 22: 3; 27: 1, 12; 28: 14; 29: 1. Eccl. (7: 6); 8: 8, 11-13; (9: 4), 10-12; 12: 1, 2-7. Isa. 26: 10, 11; 28: 12, 13; 30: 12, 13; (40: 6); 48: 4; 55: 6; 60: 12; 63: 10; 65: 12 [last six clauses], 13, 14; 66: 4. Jer. 2: 27 [last five clauses]; 3: 5; 5: 3, 4, 12, 21-25; 6: 15-17, 19; 7: 13-15, 23-29; 8: 9, 12, 20; 9: 13-15; 11: 7, 8, 10, 11; 13: 10, 15-17 [first part]; 17: 23; 18: 11-13; 19: 15; 22: 5; 25: 4, 5, 7-9; 26: 3-6, (22-24); 29: 17-19; 32: 33 [first part]; 35: 14, 15, 17; 37: 15; 44: 4-6. Ezek. 3: 7; 12: 2; 20: 15, 16; (33: 1-3, 4, 5), 6-8, 9, 31; (39: 6). Dan. 5: 1-6, (20); 8: 25 [last part]. Hos. 4: 17. Joel 3: 14. Amos. 4: 6-11, 12 [last part]. Zech. 1: 4, 5; 7: 11, 12. Mal. 2: 2. Matt. (5: 12); 10: 14, 15; 11: 15-19, 20-24; 12: 41-42; 13: 3-9, 13-15, 18-23; 17: 17; 21: 33-43, 44; 22: 1-7; 23: 37, 38; 24: 36-41, 43, 44, 50, 51; 25: 1-9, 10, 11; (27: 1). Mark 4: 3-9, 14-20, 23; 6: 11; 12: 1-10; 16: 15, 16. Luke (4: 28, 29); 7: 29, 30, 8: 4-15; 9: 5; 10: 10-16; 11: 23, 31, 32; 12: 16-21, 39, 40, 46, 47; 13: 24, 25, 34, 35; 14: 16-24; 16: 30, 31; 17: 26-30; 20: 9-17, 18; 21: 34-36. John 3: 18-20, 36; 8: 24, 47; 9: 39-41; 10: 1, 26, 27; 12: 35, 36, 40, 48. Acts (2: 23); 3: 14, 15, 22, 23; 4: 11, 12, 27; 5: 30; 7: 51-53, 54-60; (12: 1-4); 13: 41, 46, 50, 51; (14: 19); (16: 22, 23); 18: 6; (21: 27 plus); 24: 25; 26: 28, 29; 28: 26, 27. Rom. 1: 20-22, 28; 2: 5, 8; 13: 12. 1 Cor. 1: 18. 2 Cor. 2: 15, 16; 4: 3, 4; 6: 2 [last part]. 1 Thess. 2: 15, 16; 5: 2, 3. 2 Thess. 1: 7, 8; 2: 10-12. 1 Tim. 4: 2 [last clause]. 2 Tim. 3: 8; 4: 3, 4. Heb. 2: 2, 3; 3: 7-9, 15, 18; 4: 2, 6, 7; (11: 36, 37 plus); 12: 25. Jas. 4: 13, 14. 1 Pet. (1: 24); 2: 7, 8. 2 Pet. 3: 10, 11. 1 John 5: 10, 12. Jude 14, 15. Rev. 2: 21, 22; 3: 17, 18; (6: 15, 16); 10: 5, 6; 13: 9; (22: 11, 12).

O——The Lord the ONLY Way of Salvation . . . . . { Deut. 4: 35 / Matt. 7: 26, 27

Gen. (17: 14). Ex. 15: 11. Deut. 3: 24; 4: 35, 39; 6: 4, 5; 10: 12; 18: 15, 18, 19; 30: 15, 16, 20; 32: 31, 32, 39. Josh. (5: 2-9). 1 Sam. 2: 2, 6-9. 2 Sam. 7: 22; 22: 32. 1 Kings 8: 60. 2 Kings 19: 15, 19. 1 Chr. 17: 20. Job 8: 11-15. Ps. 3: 8; 16: 4 [first part]; 18: 31; 36: 9; 62: 1, 2, 5, 6, 11, 12, 68: 20; 73: 25-27; 75: 6, 7; 86: 10; 118: 22; (127: 1). Prov. 19: 21. Eccl. 7: 13; 12: 13. Isa. 37: 16; 43: 11; 44: 6, 8; 45: 5-9, 14 [last part], 18, 21 [last part], 22; 46: 9; 48: 12; 50: 10, 11. Jer. 2: 13, 22; 3: 23, 9: 23, 24; 13: 23; 17: 13, 14. Lam. 3: 37. Hos. 6: 1; 13: 4; 14: 3. Jonah 2: 9. Mic. 6: 7, 8. Matt. 7: 26, 27; 10: 32, 33; 12: 21; 15: 13; 16: 16-18, 19; 18: 3, 18; 19: 16-22, 25, 26; 21: 42; 22: 11-14, 35-40; 25: 1-12. Mark 2: 7; 8: 38; 10: 15, 17, 22, 26, 27; 12: 10, 28-34; 16: 15, 16. Luke 5: 21; 6: 47-49; 10: 25-28; 12: 8, 9; 18: 16, 17, 18-27; 20: 17; 24: 46, 47. John 1: 4; 3: 3, 5, 18, 19, 36; 5: 38-42; 6: 53; 8: 12, 24; 10: 1, 7, 9; 12: 48; 14: 6; 15: 1-5, 6; 20: 23. Acts 3: 22, 23; 4: 11, 12; 13: 38, 39. Rom. 8: 9, 14; 9: 15, 16; 10: 3, 4;

11: 36; 14: 17. 1 Cor. 1: 30, 31; 2: 2; 3: 7, **11;** 8: 4 [last part], 6; 15: 17. 2 Cor. **10: 17, 18; 13: 5.** Gal. **1: 8, 9; 2: 16;** 3: 11; 5: 6; 6: 14, 15. Eph. 1: 6, 22; 4: 15, 16. Philip. 3: 8, 9. Col. 1: 16-18. 1 Tim. **2: 5.** 2 Tim. **2: 11, 12.** Heb. **9: 22;** 11: 6. Jas. **4: 12.** 1 Pet. 1: 18, 19. 1 John 22: 22, 23; **5: 12.** Rev. 1: 8, 18; 3: 17, 18; **7: 9-12,** 14; 12: 11; **19: 1;** 21: 6; 22: 13.

P——God Loves and PARDONS Backsliders..... { Lev. 26: 40-42 / Matt. 10: 6

Lev. **26: 40-44.** Num. **14: 19, 20.** Deut. **4: 29-31;** 30: 2, 3. Judg. **10: 15, 16.** 1 Sam. 12: 20. 2 Sam. **12: 13.** 1 Kings 8: 33-36, 38, 39, 46-50. 2 Chr. 6: 24-27, 29, 30, 36-39; **7: 14; 15: 3, 4,** 15; **30: 9** [last part]. Neh. 1: 9; 9: 16, 17. Ps. **32: 5;** 51: 1-10; **78: 38;** 106: 43-45. Isa. 49: 14-16; **57: 15-19.** Jer. **3: 1, 5, 12-14, 20-22; 4: 1;** 25: 3-5; **29: 11-13;** 30: 17; **31: 3, 20; 33: 6-8;** 35: 15; **36: 3,** 7; 44: 4, 5. Lam. 3: 40-42. Ezek. 2: 3-5; **34: 11, 12.** Dan. **9: 9.** Hos. **6: 1; 14: 1, 2, 4.** Joel **2: 12, 13.** Amos **5: 4,** 6-8. Mic. **7: 18, 19.** Zech. **1: 3.** Mal. **3: 7.** Matt. (**10: 6**); **18: 11-14.** Luke **15: 3-end.** Rom. **10: 21; 11: 23, 24.** Jas. **5: 19, 20.** 1 John **2: 1, 2; 5: 16.** Rev. **2: 5.**

R——REPENTANCE, Confession, Restitution..... { Ex. 22: 1-14 / Matt. 3: 2

Gen. 35: 2, 3. Ex. **22: 1-14;** (34: 13). Lev. **5: 5, 16;** 16: 21; 22: 14; **26: 40, 41.** Num. **5: 6-8;** 21: 7; 22: 34. Deut. **4: 29, 30;** (7: 5); (12: 3); **30: 2, 8.** Josh. **7: 19;** 24: 14, 23. Judg. **10:** 10, **15, 16;** 20: 26. 1 Sam. (1: 14); 7: 3-6; **12: 3,** 10, 11; 15: 24, 30, 31; 26: 21. 2 Sam. 12: 6, **13; 24: 10.** 1 Kings 8: 33-36, 47-50; 21: 25-29. 2 Kings 11: 17, 18; **17: 13;** (18: 4, 5); (23: 3-8, 14, 15). 1 Chr. **21: 8.** 2 Chr. 6: 24-27, 37-39; **7: 14;** (14: 3); **15: 4,** 8, 12, 15; 19: 3; 23: 16-19; (29: 4-8); 30: 8, 22; (31: 1); (34: **7**), 31-33; (36: 13 [last part]). Ezra 9: 5-10; 10: **11,** 12. Neh. 1: **6, 7,** 9; 5: 11-13; 9: 2, 3, 33-35; 10: 29; (13: 3, 30). Job 7: 20 [first clause]; **11: 13, 14;** 13: 23; 20: 18; 22: 23; 28: 28 [last clause]; **31: 33 plus; 33: 27, 28; 34: 31, 32; 36: 9-11;** 40: 3, 4; **42: 6.** Ps. (6: 6); 7: 11, 12; 25: 11; **32: 5; 34: 14, 18; 37: 27;** 38: 1-10, **18;** (39: 8); (40: 12, 13); 41: 4; **51: 1-3, 17;** 66: 16-19; 78: 34; 80: 3, 7, 19; 106: 6; **126: 5; 147: 3.** Prov. 1: 23; **3: 7;** 6: 30, 31; **14: 16; 28: 13.** Eccl. 11: 10. Isa. **1: 16, 17;** (9: 13); 31: 6; **55: 7; 57: 15; 58: 5-10; 66: 2** [last three clauses]. Jer. 3: 10, **12, 13,** 25; **4: 1,** 3, 4, **14;** 6: 15; **7: 3, 5-7;** 8: 5, 6, 12; 14: 7, 20; 18: 7, 8, **11** [last part]; 23: 22; **25: 4, 5;** 26: 3, **13; 20: 12, 13;** 31: 9, 18, 19; 35: 15; **36: 3,** 7; 44: 5; 50: 4. Lam. 1: **16,** 18, 20; (2: 11), 18, 19; **3: 40, 41,** 42; 5: 21. Ezek. 3: 19; 13: 22; **14: 6; 18: 21-23, 27, 28, 30-32;** 20: 43; **33: 9, 11,** 12 [middle], **14-16, 19; 36: 31;** 43: 9; 45: 9-12. Dan. **4: 27;** 9: 4, 5, 15, 20. Hos. 2: 2, (7 [last part]); **5: 4, 15;** 7: 10; **10: 12;** 12: 6; 14: 1, 2. Joel 1: 13; **2: 12, 13.** Amos 5: 14, 15. Jonah **3: 5-10.** Hag. 2: 17. Zech. 1: 4, 5; 12: 10. Mal. 3: 7. Matt. **3:** 2, 6, **8,** 11 [first part]; **4: 17; 6: 12, 14, 15;** 9: 13; 11: 20-22; 12: 41; **18: 35; 21: 28-32; 26: 75.** Mark 1: 4, 5, **15;** 2: 17; **6: 12; 11: 15, 26;** 14: 72. Luke 3: 3, 8 [first part]; **5: 32; 6: 37** [last part]; 10: 13, 14; **11: 4,** 32; **13: 3, 5; 15: 7, 10, 18-22;** 16: 30; (17: 3, 4); **18: 13, 14; 19: 8, 9; 22: 62; 24: 47.** Acts **2: 37, 38; 3: 19,** 26; 5: 31; **8: 22; 11: 18;** 13: 24; 14: 15; **17: 30;** 19: 4, **18-20; 20: 21;** 26: 18, **20.** Rom. 2: 4. 2 Cor. **7: 9, 10;** 12: 21. 1 Thess. (1: 9). 2 Tim. 2: 25. Heb. 6: 1, 6. Jas. 1: 21; **4: 8;** 5: 16. 2 Pet. **3: 9.** 1 John **1: 9.** Rev. **2: 5, 16,** 21, 22; 3: 3, 19; 9: 20, 21; 16: 9, 11.

S——Holy Living SHOULD Follow Conversion..... { Gen. 2: 17 / Matt. 1: 21

Gen. **2: 17;** 4: 7; **7: 1;** 18: 19; **(19: 26);** (35: 2). Ex. (15: 26); 16: 28; **19: 5, 6; 20: 6; 22: 31** [first clause]; 23: 2, **7** [last clause], (18), 21; **32: 33,** 34; 34: 11 [first clause]. Lev. (11: 4-8), **44, 45; 18: 4, 5;** 19: 2, 12, 37; **20: 7, 8,** 22-25, **26;** (22: 8), **31, 32;** 25: 18; 26: 2-4, 14-16, 23, 24, 27, 28. Num. (**14: 22-25,** 30), 43; **15: 30, 31,** 37, 40; **16: 7** [middle], (23-26); **(32: 11), 23.** Deut. 4: 1, 2, 9, 40; **5: 29,** 32, 33; 6: 1-9, 12-18, 24, **25; 7: 6, 9,** 11, 12, 26; 8: 1, **3** [last two clauses], 6, 11, 19, 20; 10: 12, 13; 11: 1, 8, 14, 16-22, **26, 27,** 32; (12: 19), 25, **28, 32;** 13: 4-end; **14: 2;** 15: 5; **16: 12, 20; 7: 7, 9-13,** 20; 18: 9-12, **13,** 18, 19; 19: 9, 19, 20; 21: 9, 20, 21; 22: 21-24;

23: 12-14; 24: 7; **25: 16; 26: 16-19;** 27: 1, **9, 10;** 28: 1, 2, **9, 10,** 13, 14, **15,** 20, **45,** 58, 59, 62; **29: 19, 20;** 30: 2, **6,** 8, 10, 11, 15-20; 31: 12, 13; 32: 5. Josh. 1: 7, **8; (5: 6);** 6: 18; 7: 1-end; 22: 5, 16-20, 29 [first part]; 23: 6-8, 11, 16; **24: 14** [**first part**], 15, 16, 19-24, 27. Judg. (2: 2), 11-15, 17, 19-22; 3: 4, 7, 8, 12; 4: 1, 2; 6: 1, (10); 8: 23; 10: 6, 7; 13: 1; (20: 13). 1 Sam. 12: 14, **15,** 20-23, **24,** 25; 15: 1-21, **22, 23,** 24; (16: 14); 24: 13 [first two clauses]. 2 Sam. 12: 1-14; **22: 21-27;** 24: 1-15. 1 Kings 2: 3, 4; 3: 14; 6: 12; 8: 58, **61;** 9: 6-9; 11: 4-11, 33, 38; 14: 8, 16, 22; 15: 3, 5, 14, 26, 30, 34; 16: 13, 19, 25, 26, 30, 31, 33; 18: 18, **21;** 20: 36; 22: 52, 53. 2 Kings 10: 31; 13: 2, 3, 6, 11; 14: 24; 15: 9, 18, 28; 17: 7-20, 33-end; 18: 11, 12; 20: 3; 21: 2, 6, 14, 15, 20-22; 22: 13, 17; 23: 32, 37; 24: 9, 19. 1 Chr. 10: 13, 14; **16: 29** [**last part**]; 28: 8, **9;** 29: 19. 2 Chr. 6: 14; **7: 14,** 17, 19-22; 12: 1, 2, 5; 15: 2; 19: 7-10; **20: 21;** 24: 18, **20** [**last part**], 24; 27: 2; 28: 1, 6, 19, 22; 29: 4-6; 30: 7; 34: 2, 21, 24, 25, 31-33; 36: 12. Ezra **8: 28** [**first part**]; 9: 1-10, 12. Neh. 1: 5, 7, 8; 9: 16, 28, 29; 10: 29; 13: 26, 27. Job. **4: 8; 8: 20; 11: 14; 17: 9;** 22: 23; **27: 8;** (**28: 7, 8**); **34: 11,** 26, 27, **32; 36: 10, 11.** Ps. 1: 1, 2, **5;** 4: 2, **3, 4; 5: 4, 5,** 6; (6: 8); **7: 10, 11; 11: 5; 15: 1, 2, 5;** 18: 20, **21-23,** 24; **19: 12-14; 24: 3-5; 26: 1, 5, 6;** 29: 2; **34: 12-16;** 36: 4; **37: 3, 8, 9,** 27, 29-31, 34, 37, 38; 50: 16, 17-22, **23;** 62: 12; 66: 18; **68: 21;** 69: 28; 73: 1, 27; 78: 7, 8, 10, 14, 56-66; 85: 8-11; 89: 30-32; **93: 5;** 96: 9; **97: 10** [**first part**]; 101: 2, 3, (6-8); 105: 45; 106: 13, 21; 110: 3; **119: 1-3,** 4, 8, 9, 11, 15, 16, 21, 30, 31, **32,** 97, 101-106, 112, 115, **119,** 126-129, 141, 153, **155,** 159, 173; 125: 3, 4, **5;** 128: 1, 2; **139: 23, 24;** 140: 13; 141: 4. Prov. 1: 10, 15; 3: 3, **6, 7;** 4: 14, 15, **23,** 24-26, **27;** 6: 22, 27, 28; 10: 28, **29, 30;** 11: 3-5, **6,** 7, 8; **14: 9, 14,** 16; 15: 8, 9, 26, **29;** 16: 5, 7, **17; 17: 15;** 21: **16,** 21; 22: 8; **24: 12, 20, 24;** 28: 9. Eccl. 5: 6; 8: 5; 11: 13; **12: 13, 14.** Song 6: 10. Isa. 1: 4, **13-17, 19,** 20, **27, 28;** 2: 5; 3: 10, 11; **5: 18,** 23; **32: 17; 33: 14** [**first part**], **15-17;** 35: 8, **9;** 48: 18, **22;** 52: 1, 11; 57: 20, 21; **60: 21;** 62: 12; 65: 11, 12; 66: 4. Jer. 1: 16; 2: 13, 17, **19,** 20, 29, 32; 3: 1, 6, **8; 4: 14;** 5: 7; 6: 28-30; 7: 3, 5-7, **9-11,** 12, **23,** 24-29; 8: 5; 9: 13-15, (25); 11: 3, 4, 7, 8; 12: 17; 13: 10, 25; **14: 10,** 11-14; **15: 6;** 16: 10-12; **17: 10, 13;** 18: 9-11; 19: 3, 4; 22: 3, 8, 9; 23: 16, 17, **21, 22;** 26: 4-6, 13; 32: **19,** 23, 39, 40; 40: 3; 42: 6, 21; 44: 4-6, 23. Ezek. **3: 20, 21;** 5: 5-8; 6: 9-11; 8: 17, 18; (9: 4-6); **11: 19-21;** 13: **22;** 14: **6-8,** 11; **18: 4** [last clause], **20-27,** 30-32; 20: 11, 13, 19, 21, 27, 39; **33: 11-16, 18, 31; 36: 25-27, 29;** 37: 23. Dan. 9: 4, 11. Hos. 4: 6, 7, 16 [first clause]; 6: 4; 7: 13; 8: 1; 10: 1, **2** [**first part**], 12, 13; 11: 7; **12: 6;** 13: 1; **14: 1.** Joel 3: 17. Amos 2: 4; 3: 2, 3; 5: 14, 15; **6: 12;** 9: 10. Obad. **17.** Jonah **2: 8.** Mic. 2: 10; 3: 4; 6: 7, 8. Nah. **1: 3** [**first three clauses**]. Zeph. **1: 6, 7; 2: 3;** 3: 13. Zech. **7: 9, 10; 8: 16, 17;** 14: 20, 21. Mal. **1: 6;** 2: 11, **17;** 3: 7, **18.** Matt. **1: 21; 3: 10;** 5: 3-7, 8, 9, 13, 19, 20, **29, 30, 48; 6: 21-24; 7: 13, 14,** 16-24; 10: 22 [last clause], **37, 38;** 11: 29; **12: 33-37,** 44, 45, **50;** 13: 5-8, 20-22; **16: 24, 27;** 18: 3, **9,** 15, 16, **17,** 23-35; **19: 16-21;** 21: **28-31,** 33, **34,** 35-40, **41;** 22: 30, 35, **36-40;** 23: 23, 25-28; **24: 13,** 42-47, **48-51;** 25: 14-23, **24-30,** 31-33, **34-36,** 37-40, **41-43,** 44 end; **28: 20.** Mark **3: 35; 4: 5-8, 16-20; 8: 34;** 9: **43-50;** 12: 1, **2,** 3-9, 28-34; **13: 13,** 34. Luke 1: **74, 75;** 3: 8, **9; 6: 43-49; 8: 6-8, 13-15, 21;** 9: **23, 62;** 10: 25-28; **11: 28, 34;** 12: 1, 34-37, 45-47; 13: 6-8, **9,** 23-28; **14: 26, 27,** 28-31, **32-35;** 16: 10-12, **13;** (17: 32); 19: 12-27; 20: 9, **10,** 11-16, 21-19. John **4: 23, 24; 5: 14, 29; 8: 11,** 12, **31, 34, 35,** 44, 51; 9: 31; 12: 26; 13: 35; **14: 15, 21;** 15: 1, **2,** 3-5, 6, 7-9, **10, 14,** 16; **17: 15-20.** Acts 1: 25; **3: 26;** 5: 1-11, 32; **14: 22.** Rom. **1: 18; 2: 6-13;** 3: 31; **6: 1, 2,** 3-5, 6, 7-10, **11-23: 7: 4,** 5, 6; **8: 1-14;** 11: 16-19, **20-22;** 12: **1, 2,** 9, **21;** 13: 8-13, **14; 14: 10-12, 15-18.** 1 Cor. (1: 2), 30; 3: 8, 12, 13, **17;** 5: 7, 8, 11, 13; 6: 9-11, 13 [last part], 15, **20;** 8: 11; **9: 24-27;** 10: 5-10, **11, 12,** 13, 21, 31; **11: 27-32; 13: 1-7;** 15: 1, **2, 33, 34.** 2 Cor. 5: 10, 15, 17; 6: 14; **7:** 1; 10: 2; 12: 21; 13: 2, **11.** Gal. 1: 10; **2: 17,** 18, 19, **20;** 3: 1; **5: 6,** 13, **19-25; 6: 7-9, 14-16.** Eph. 1: 4; **2: 10;** 4: 1, 17-19, **20-24,** 26-end; 5: 1-4, 5, 6, 7-12, **25-27.** Philip. 1: 27; **2: 12, 15;** 3: 17, **18,** 19, 20; 4: 8, 9. Col. **1: 10, 21-23; 2: 6, 11;** 3: 1-3, 5-10, 12, **17,** 23-25; 4: 6. 1 Thess. 2: 11, 12; 4: 1, 2, **3,** 4, 5, **6, 7;** 5: **22, 23.** 2 Thess. 1: 8; 2: 13; **3: 6,** 14. 1 Tim. 1: 5, **19;** 2: 8-10, 15; 4: 1, 2, 12, **16;** 5: 8, 12; 6: 8-11, **12,** 13, 14, 18-21. 2 Tim. 2: 10-12, **19** [**last part**], 22; 3: 1-5; 4: 10. Tit. **1: 16;** 2: 11-14; 3: 1, 8, 14. Heb. 2: 1-3; 3: 6, 10, 11, **12-14;** 4: 1, **11;** 5: **9;** 6: **1,** 4-7, 8, **11, 12;** 9: **14;** 10: **26-31, 35, 36, 38, 39;** 12: **1, 14, 25;** 13: 4, **20, 21.** Jas. **1:** 21-end; **2:** 8-end; **3: 11-13,** 14-18; 4: 4, **8, 17;** 5: **9,** 19, 20. 1 Pet. **1: 2,** 13, 14, **15-17,** 22; 2: 1, 11-17, **21, 22, 24;** 3: 2-4, 8, 9, **10-12,** 15; 4: 1-7, 15, **17, 18;** 5: 8, 9. 2 Pet. 1: 4-8, **9, 10;** 2: 9, 10, 15, **19-22;** 3: 7, **11, 13, 14.** 1 John **1: 5-7;** 2: 1 [first

part], 3-6, 9, 11, **15,** 16, 17, 29, 3: 3-10, 14, **15,** 20, 21, 23, **24; 4: 8, 20, 21; 5: 2, 3,** 4, 16, 17, **18.** 2 John **8, 9.** 3 John **11.** Jude **5, 6,** 15, 19-21, 24. Rev. **2: 4,** 5, **7,** 10 [last part], 11, 17, 23 [last part]; 26; **3: 1-5, 14-16,** 21; 14: 4, 5, 13; **20: 12. 13; 21: 7,** 8, 27; 22: 12, 14, 15.

T——TESTIFYING, or Confessing the Lord ..... { **Deut. 6: 7** / **Matt. 10: 32, 33**

Deut. **6: 7;** 8: 10; (26: 1-3). Josh. (4: 1-9, 19-24). 1 Sam. (7: 12). 2 Sam. 22: 50. 1 Chr. **16: 8-10,** 23, 24, 29 [first clause], 34-36. Ps. 9: 11, 14; 20: 5; **22: 22, 23, 25;** 29: 2, 9 [last clause]; **34: 1-3,** 4-6; 35: 18, 27, 28; **40: 10,** 16; 44: 8; **50: 23;** 51: 15; (**60: 4**); 63: 3; **66: 8, 16, 17;** 67: 3; 68: 26; 70: 4; 71: 8; 77: 12; **78: 4;** 92: 1; 96: 2-4; 100: 4; **105: 1, 2;** 106: 1, 2; 107: 1, **2,** 22, 31; 109: 30; 111: 1; 118: 21, 28, 29; 119: 13, 27, **46, 108,** 116, 171; **132: 9; 134: 1-3;** 135: 1-3, 19, 20; 138: 2; 140: 13; **145: 1-7, 10-12,** 21; 146: 1, 2; 147: 12; 148: 1-end. Isa. 12: 1-3, **4,** 5, 6; 38: 19; **43: 10** [first two clauses], **12; 44: 8.** Jer. **1: 17.** Dan. 4: 37. Joel **2: 26.** Mal. **3: 16, 17.** Matt. **10: 32, 33;** (12: 34 [last clause], 37). Mark **5: 19; 8: 38.** Luke **6: 45;** (**9: 25, 26**); **12: 8, 9.** John **12: 42, 43.** Acts 1: 8. Rom. (**1: 16**); **10: 8-10,** 11. 1 Cor. 14: 3, **24, 25.** Philip. (1: 28). 2 Tim. **1: 8; 2: 12.** Philem. 6. Heb. (2: 11, 12); **3: 13;** (13: 6), **15, 16.** 1 Pet. **2: 9.** 1 John 4: 15. Rev. **12: 11; 19: 5.**

W——"WHOSOEVER WILL," May Be Saved ..... { **Num. 21: 8, 9** / **Matt. 7: 7, 8**

Gen. (12: 3 [last part]; (22: 18); (26: 4 [last part]); (28: 14 [last part]). Num. (**21: 8, 9**). 2 Sam. **22: 21** [last clause]. 1 Chr. (12: 22 [last part]). Ezra **8: 22** [fourth clause]. Ps. **2: 12; 18: 30;** 22: 27; 32: 10; **34: 8, 22** [last clause]; 49: 1, 2; **50: 1;** 84: 12; **86: 5; 145: 9, 19.** Prov. 16: 20 [last part]; **29: 25** [last clause]. Isa. **1: 18;** 11: 10; **42: 3,** 6 [last clause]; **45: 22; 49: 6** [last part]; 52: 10(?); **53: 6; 55: 1, 6, 7; 57: 19;** 59: 1, 2; 63: 1. Jer. 17: 7. Ezek. **18: 23, 32; 33: 11.** Zech. 13: 1. Matt. (**7: 7, 8**), 24; (8: 11); 9: 12; **10: 32;** (11: 15), **28, 29; 12: 20,** 31, 32 [first part]; (13: 9); **20: 1-16,** 28; **22: 1-10;** 26: 28; 28: 19. Mark **3: 28;** (4: 9, 23); 10: 45; 14: 24; **16: 15, 16.** Luke 1: 79; **2: 10, 11,** 30-32; 6: 47, 48; (**11: 9, 10**); **12: 8;** (13: 29); **14: 16-23; 15: 7;** 16: 16; 19: 10; 24: 46, 47. John **1: 7, 9, 12, 29; 3: 14-18,** 36; 4: 10, 42 [last part]; **5: 24; 6: 35, 37** [last clause], 40, **47,** 51, 54; 7: 17, **37;** 9: 5; 11: 25, **26; 12: 32, 46,** 47. Acts **2: 21;** 3: 25; **10: 34, 35, 43;** 11: 18; **13: 26, 38, 39,** 47; 15: 7-11; **17: 27;** 26: 17, 18; 28: 28. Rom. **1: 16; 3: 21-24, 28-30;** 4: 6-13, 16; 5: 6-17, **18,** 19-21; **9: 33; 10: 4, 6-13;** 11: 32; 15: 10. 2 Cor. **5: 14, 15,** 19-21. Gal. **3: 6-9,** 14, **22,** 26. Eph. **2: 17, 18;** 3: 6-8. Col. 1: 20, 21. 1 Tim. **1: 15; 2: 3-6; 4: 10.** Tit. **2: 11.** Heb. **2: 9; 5: 9; 7: 25;** 9: 13, 14, (22 [first clause]), 28. 2 Pet. **3: 9.** 1 John **1: 7-9; 2: 1, 2; 4: 14, 15; 5: 1, 9, 10,** 13 Rev. **3: 20;** (5: 9); (7: 9); 14: 6; **21: 6; 22: 17.**

THE HOLY SPIRIT (Green)

P——The Holy Spirit PROMISED ..... { **Ps. 68: 18** / **Matt. 3: 11**

Num. 11: 17; 12: 6. 1 Sam. 10: 6. 2 Kings 2: 9, 10. Ps. **68: 18;** 84: 11. Prov. **1: 22, 23.** Isa. **4: 4;** 9: 5; 11: 2; 12: 3; **32: 15;** 41: 17, 18; 42: 1; **44: 3, 4;** 55: 1; 59: 21; 61: 1. Ezek. 11: 19; **36: 26, 27;** 37: 14 [first part]; 39: 29. Dan. 9: 24 [last clause]. Hos. 6: 3; 10: 12. Joel **2: 28, 29;** 3: 18. Zech. **12: 10** [first part]. Mal. 3: 10; 4: 2. Matt. **3: 11;** 12: 18. Mark **1: 8.** Luke 1: 15, 35; **3: 16;** 4: 17, 18; **11: 9-13; 24: 49.** John **1: 33;** 4: 10; **7: 37-39; 14: 16, 17, 26; 15: 26; 16: 7-15.** Acts **1: 4, 5, 8; 2: 15-18,** 38 [last part], **39; 11: 16.** Rom. 15: 29. Gal. **3: 14.** 2 Pet. 1: 4. Rev. 22: 17.

W——God WISHES Us to Be Filled with the Spirit ..... { **Num. 11: 29** / **Luke 24: 49**

Num. **11: 29;** 14: 24; 27: 18-20. Ps. **68: 18.** Prov. **1: 22, 23;** (29: 18). Isa **30: 1.** Jer. 2: 13. Hos. 10: 12. Mic. **2: 7.** Zech. **4: 6.** Luke 24: 49. John 4: 23,

24; 6: 63; 14: 16, 17; 16: 7. Acts **1: 4, 5; 6: 3; 7: 51; 8: 14, 15; 9: 17; 19: 2.** Rom. **1: 11; 7: 6; 8: 1-16;** 12: 1, 2, **6-8 [first part]; 14: 17.** 1 Cor. 1: 4-7; **2: 14; 3: 1, 2; 12: 1-11, 31; 14: 1, 5, 15.** 2 Cor. **3: 6-11, 17, 18; 6: 6 [fifth clause]; 13: 14.** Gal. 3: 3, 14; **5: 16, 25.** Eph. **1: 16, 17; 2: 22; 3: 14-19; 4: 3, 4,** 11-14; **5: 9, 18.** Philip. **3: 3.** Col. **1: 9.** 1 Thess. **4: 7, 8.** 2 Thess. **2: 13.** 1 Tim. **4: 12.** 1 Pet. **1: 2; 2: 5; 4: 10, 11.** Jude **19, 20.** Rev. 3: 18 [last part].

E —EXAMPLES of the Spirit's Work ..... { Gen. 1: 2, 3 / Matt. 1: 18

Gen. **1: 2, 3;** 15: 1; (32: 24-28); 41: 15, **38;** 46: 2. Ex. 3: 1-6; 13: 21, 22; **28: 3; 31: 3;** 34: 29-35; 35: 31; 40: 34, 35. Num. 9: 15, 16; **11: 17, 25-29;** 12: 6; **14: 24; 24: 2,** 4; **27: 18.** Deut. **34: 9.** Judg. **3: 10; 6: 34; 11: 29; 13: 15; 14: 6, 19; 15: 14, 15; 16: 20.** 1 Sam. 3: 1, 15; **10: 6, 7, 10-12; 11: 6; 16: 13, 14;** 18: 12; **19: 20-23.** 2 Sam. 7: 17; **23: 1, 2.** 1 Kings 3: 5-12; 4: 29-34; 8: 10, 11; (13: 20); **18: 12** [middle], 46. 2 Kings **2: 9, 10, 15, 16;** 3: (11, 12), **15;** (6: 8-12, 17). 1 Chr. **12: 18** [first part]; 17: 15; **28: 12,** 19. 2 Chr. 1: 7-12; 5: 13, 14; 7: 1-3; 9: 29 [last part]; **15: 1; 20: 14; 24: 20** [first part]; 26: 5; 32: 32 [fourth clause]. Neh. 9: 12, 20 [first part], **30.** Job (4: 12, 13); **26: 13** [first part]; **32: 8, 18, 19; 33: 3,** 14, 15. Ps. 39: 3; 45: 7; 78: 14; 89: 10, 20; **104: 30; 139: 7; 143: 10.** Isa. 1: 1; 6: 5-8; (21: 2 [first clause]); (22: 1 [first clause]); **30: 1; 34: 16;** 40: 7; **48: 16** [last part]; **59: 21; 63: 10, 11, 14.** Jer. 20: 9; (23: 16). Lam. 2: 9 [last clause]. Ezek. 1: 1, 3, **12, 20** [first part]; **2: 2; 3: 12, 14,** 22 [first part], **24;** 7: 13 [third clause]; 8: 1 [last clause], **3,** 4; 10: 4; **11: 1** [first part], **5** [first part], **24;** 12: 27; **13: 3;** 33: 22 [first part]; **37: 1;** 40: 1 [last part], 2; 43: 3, 4, **5.** Dan. 1: 17, 20; 2: 19, 28; 4: 5, **8, 9,** 13, **18; 5: 11, 12, 14; 6: 3;** 7: 1, 2, 7, 13, 15; 8: 1, 2; 10: 1, 7, 8. Hos. 12: 10. Obad. 1 [first clause]. Mic. **3: 8.** Nah. 1: 1. Hab. 2: 2. Hag. **2: 5.** Zech. **4: 6; 6: 8;** 7: 12. Matt. **1: 18, 20; 3: 16; 4: 1; 12: 28;** 16: 17; 17: 9; **22: 43.** Mark **1: 10, 12; 12: 36** [first part]. Luke **1: 15-17,** 22, **41, 67, 80;** 2: 25-27, 40; 3: 22; **4: 1, 14;** (24: 23), 32. John **1: 32, 33; 3: 34; 20: 22.** Acts **1: 2, 16** [middle]; **2: 1-18, 33; 4: 8,** 13, **31,** 33; **5: 3, 9, 32; 6: 3, 5, 8-10,** 15; **7: 51, 55; 8: 14-21, 29, 39;** 9: 3, 10, 12, **17, 31;** 10: 3, 10, 11, **19,** 38, **44-47;** 11: 5, **12** [first part], **15-17, 28;** (12: 9); **13: 2, 4, 9, 52; 15: 8, 28; 16: 6, 7,** 9, 10; **18: 5,** 9; **19: 1-7; 20: 22, 23, 28** [middle]; **21: 4, 11;** 22: 6, 17; 26: 19; **28: 25.** Rom. **1: 4** [second clause], **11;** 5: 5; 7: 6; **8: 2, 15,** 23, 26, 27; **9: 1;** 12: 6, 7; 15: 16, **18, 19, 30.** 1 Cor. **2: 4-16;** (3: 1), 16; **6: 11, 19; 7: 40; 12: 1-13, 28-31.** 2 Cor. **2: 21,** 22; **3: 3, 6-end;** 12: 1-4. Gal. **3: 2, 3, 5; 4: 6;** 5: 5; **6: 1.** Eph. **1: 3, 13, 14; 3: 2-5; 4: 3, 7, 8, 30.** Philip. **3: 3.** Col. **1: 8;** 2: 5. 1 Thess. **1: 5, 6; 4: 8.** 2 Thess. **2: 13.** 1 Tim. **3: 16** [middle]; **4: 1** [first part], **14.** 2 Tim. **1: 6, 7, 14.** Tit. **3: 5** [last part], **6.** Heb. 1: 9; **2: 4;** 3: 7; **9: 8, 14** [middle]; **10: 15,** 32. 1 Pet. **1: 2, 11, 12,** 22; **2: 5; 3: 18** [last part], **19; 4: 10, 11.** 2 Pet. **1: 21.** 1 John **2: 20, 27;** 3: 24; **4: 13;** 5: 6 [last part], 7, 8. Jude **19, 20.** Rev. **1: 4** [last part], **10;** 2: 7 [first part], **11** [first part], **17** [first part], **29;** 3: 1 [middle], **6, 13,** 22; **4: 2** [first part], **5** [last part]; 5: 6 [last part]; 9: 17 [first clause]; **11: 11; 14: 13** [middle]; **17: 3** [first part]; **21: 10** [first part]; **22: 17** [first part].

C —The Holy Spirit CONVICTS of Sin ..... { Gen. 6: 3 / Luke 1: 15-17

Gen. **6: 3** [first part]. Neh. **9: 30** [first part]. Job (36: 8-10). Ps. **51: 12, 13; 139: 7.** Isa. 49: 2. Jer. (5: 14); (23: 29). Hos. 6: 5. Mic. **3: 8.** Zech. (4: 6); **12: 10.** Luke **1: 15-17.** John **16: 7-11.** Acts 2: 37; 9: 3-6; 11: 24; 22: 6-10; 26: 12-14. 2 Cor. 10: 4, 5. Eph. **6: 17.** Heb. (4: 12). Rev. 1: 16; **22: 17** [first part].

R —REGENERATION the Work of the Spirit ..... { 1 Sam. 10: 6 / Luke 1: 17

1 Sam. **10: 6,** 9. Ps. **51: 10, 12, 13.** Isa. **4: 4;** 6: 5-7; **61: 1-3.** Jer. 31: 33, 34; 32: 38, 39. Ezek. **11: 19; 36: 25-27.** Luke **1: 17.** John **3: 3-8; 6: 63** [first part]. Rom. 8: 1-16. 1 Cor. 6: **11; 12: 13.** 2 Cor. **3: 3.** Gal. **3: 2, 3; 4: 6, 29.** Eph. **1: 13, 14; 2: 18.** Tit. **3: 5.** Heb. 8: 10-12; 10: **16,** 22.

S——SANCTIFYING Power of the Spirit ..... { **Ex. 30: 25** / **Luke 1: 17**

Ex. 3: 1-6; (28: 41); (29: 21); **(30: 25).** Lev. **(8: 12);** (21: 10-12). Deut. 30: 6. 1 Sam. (24: 6); (26: 9). 2 Sam. (1: 14, 21). 1 Chr. 16: 22. Ps. **51: 10.** Isa. **4: 3, 4;** 6: 5-8; (9: 5). Ezek. **11: 19; 36: 25-27.** Mic. **2: 7.** Luke **1: 17.** Acts **15: 8, 9.** Rom. **1: 4** [second clause]; **8: 1-16; 12: 12; 15: 16.** 1 Cor. **3: 1, 16, 17;** 6: 11. 2 Cor. **3: 18.** Gal. **5: 16.** Eph. 4: 22-24; 5: 25-27. 1 Thess. **4: 7, 8;** 5: 23. 2 Thess. **2: 13.** Heb. **10: 14, 15,** 22, **29.** 1 Pet. **1: 2, 22.** Jude **19, 20.**

A——ASKING FOR, or Praying for, the Spirit ..... { **2 Kings 2: 9, 10** / **Luke 11: 9-13**

Gen. 32: 24-28. 1 Kings 3: 5-12. 2 Kings **2: 9, 10.** 2 Chr. 1: 7-12. Ps. 51: **10-13.** Isa. (44: 3 [first clause]). Matt. (5: 6). Luke **11: 9-13.** John **4: 10.** Acts (1: 4, 14); **4: 29-31; 8: 14-17;** (10: 31). Eph. **1: 16, 17; 3: 14-19.** Col. **1: 9.**

B——BAPTISM, or Filling, of the Spirit ..... { **Gen. 41: 38** / **Matt. 3: 11**

Gen. **41: 38.** Ex. **28: 3;** (29: 7); **31: 3; 35: 31.** Lev. (8: 12). Num. **27: 18.** Deut. **34: 9.** 2 Kings 2: 9, 10. Job 32: 18, 19. Ps. **45: 7; 51: 12, 13;** 68: 18; (133: 2). Isa. **11: 2; 42: 1; 44: 3; 61: 1** [first part]; **63: 11.** Ezek. **11: 19; 36: 26, 27; 37: 14** [first part]. Dan. **4: 8, 9, 18; 5: 11, 12, 14.** Joel **2: 28, 29.** Mic. **3: 8.** Mal. (3: 10). Matt. **3: 11, 16;** 12: 18. Mark **1: 8, 10.** Luke **1: 15** [last part], **41, 67; 3: 16, 21, 22; 4: 18** [first part]; **24: 49.** John **1: 32, 33; 3: 34;** 4: 10, 14; **7: 37-39; 14: 16, 17, 26; 15: 26; 16: 7, 13.** Acts **1: 4, 5, 8; 2: 1-18, 33, 38** [last part], **39; 4: 31; 5: 32; 6: 3, 5; 8: 14-21; 9: 17** [last part]; **10: 44-47; 11: 15-17, 24;** 13: 52; **15: 8; 19: 1-7.** Rom. **8: 23; 15: 13, 16.** 1 Cor. **6: 11; 12: 1-11.** 2 Cor. **1: 21, 22; 5: 5.** Gal. **3: 5.** Eph. **1: 13, 14; 3: 16; 4: 8; 5: 18.** Tit. **3: 5** [last part], 6. Heb. **1: 9; 2: 4; 10: 14, 15.** 1 Pet. **1: 11; 4: 10, 11.** 1 John **2:20.**

F——FRUITS of the Holy Spirit ..... { **Ps. 45: 7** / **Acts 9: 31**

Ps. **45: 7** [last clause]; **51: 12.** Isa. 61: 3 [third and fourth clauses]; **63: 14.** Matt. 3: 10; 7: 16-20; 12: 33; 13: 8, 22, 23. Mark 4: 8, 20. Luke 3: 9; 6: 43, 44; 8: 8, 15; 13: 9. John 4: 10-15; 15: 1-8. Acts **9: 31** [last part]; **13: 52.** Rom. **5: 5;** 6: 22; **8: 6, 23; 14: 17; 15: 13, 30** [fourth clause]. 2 Cor. **13: 14** [last part]. Gal. **5: 22, 23.** Eph. **1: 3; 4: 3; 5: 9.** Philip. 1: 11; **2: 1** [third clause]. Col. 1: 6, **8.** 1 Thess. **1: 6** [last clause]. 2 Tim. **1: 7.** Heb. **1: 9;** 12: 11. Jas. 3: 17, 18. 1 Pet. **1: 22.**

G——GIFTS of the Holy Spirit ..... { **Gen. 41: 38** / **Matt. 10: 19, 20**

Gen. **41: 38.** Ex. 4: 10-15; 6: 30—7: 1; (25: 31-end); **28: 3; 31: 3,** 6; **35: 31,** 34, 35; 36: 1; (37: 17-24). Num. **11: 25-29.** Deut. **34: 9.** 1 Sam. 10: 6, **7, 10-12;** 18: 14, 15, 30; **19: 20-24.** 2 Sam. 14: 17, 20; 16: 23; **23: 2.** 1 Kings 3: 5-14, 28; 4: 29-34; 5: 12; 10: 1-9, 23, 24; 11: 41. 2 Kings 6: 8-12. 1 Chr. 22: 12. 2 Chr. 1: 7-12; 2: 12; 9: 1-8, 22, 23. Ezra 7: 25 [first part]. Neh. **9: 20** [first part]. Job **32: 8;** 35: 10, 11(?); 38: 36. Ps. 51: 6; **68: 18.** Prov. 1: 22, **23;** 2: 3-8; 3: 13-18. Eccl. 2: 26 [first part]. Isa. **11: 2, 3; 28: 6,** 9, 11; **42: 1; 61: 1** [first part]. Jer. 1: 6-10; 5: 14. Dan. 1: 17, 20; 2: 20-23; **4: 8,** 9 **18; 5: 11, 12, 14.** Joel **2: 28, 29.** Mic. **3: 8.** Zech. (4: 1-6). Matt. **10: 19, 20;** 12: 42. Mark **13: 11; 16: 17, 18.** Luke **1: 17, 67; 2: 40;** 11: 31; **12: 11, 12;** 21: 14, 15; **24: 49.** John **3: 34; 14: 26; 16: 13-15.** Acts **1: 8; 2: 3-18;** 4: 13; **6: 3,** 8-10; **10: 38, 46; 11: 27, 28; 19: 6; 20: 28** [third clause]. Rom. **1: 11; 12: 6-8;** 15: 19. 1 Cor. **1: 4, 7; 2: 4-15; 3: 1, 2; 7: 7; 12: 1-end; 13: 1, 2, 8; 14: 1-end.** Eph. **1: 16-19; 3: 2-5, 7, 14-19; 4: 7, 8, 11-14.** Col. **1: 9.** 1 Thess. **5: 20.** 1 Tim. **4: 14.** 2 Tim. **1: 6, 7, 14; 3: 16** [first clause]. Heb. **2: 4.** Jas. 1: 5. 1 Pet. **4: 10, 11.** 2 Pet. 1: 19, **21.** 1 John **2: 20, 27.** Rev. **1: 4** [last part]; **3: 1** [middle]; **4: 5** [last part]; **5: 6** [last part]; **19: 10** [last part].

T——TEACHING or Enlightening of the Spirit ..... { Gen. 41: 38 / Matt. 10: 19, 20

Gen. 15: 1; **41: 38;** 46: 2. Ex. 4: 15; **28: 3; 31: 1; 35: 31.** Num. **11: 25-29; 12: 6;** 22: 38; 23: 5, 12, 16; **24: 2, 3.** Deut. **34: 9.** 1 Sam. 3: 1; **10: 6, 7, 10-12.** 2 Sam. 16: 23; **23: 1, 2.** 1 Kings 3: 5-14, 28; 4: 29-34; 5: 12; 10: 1-9, 23, 24; 22: 14. 2 Kings 6: 8-12, 17. 1 Chr. 28: 12, 19. 2 Chr. 9: 1-7, 23; 18: 23; **20: 14, 15; 24: 20** [first part]; 26: 5. Ezra 7: 25 [first part]. Neh. **9: 20** [first part]. Job 4: 13(?); 27: 11; **32: 8, 18, 19;** 33: 14, 15; 35: 10, 11(?); 38: 36. Ps. **143: 10.** Prov. **1: 22, 23;** 2: 3-9; 28: 5. Eccl. 1: 16; 2: 26 [first part]. Isa. **11: 2, 3; 28: 6,** 9; **40: 13; 42: 1;** 51: 16; **61: 1.** Jer. 1: 6-10, 5-14; 31: 33, 34. Lam. 2: 9 [last part]. Ezek. 1: 1; 7: 26; **8: 3; 11: 24; 13: 3; 40: 1,** 2. Dan. 1: 17, 20; 2: 19-23, 28; **4: 8, 9, 18; 5: 11, 14;** 7: 1; 8: 1, 2, 16; 9: 21; 10: 1, 8, 16. Joel **2: 28.** Mic. 3: 8. Zech. 7: 12. Matt. 6: 22; **10: 19, 20;** 12: 42; **22: 43, 44.** Mark **12: 36;** 13: 11; **16: 17** [last clause]. Luke 1: 22, **41, 42, 67;** 2: 40, 52; 4: 18 [first part]; 11: 31; **12: 11, 12; 21: 14, 15.** John 3: 34; **14: 26; 15: 26; 16: 7-15.** Acts 1: 2, 16 [middle]; 2: 1-18; 4: 13; 6: 3, 9, 10; **7: 55;** 10: 10, 11, 17 [first part], 46; **11: 28;** 16: 9; **19: 6; 20: 23; 21: 4, 11;** 22: 17, 18; **29: 25.** Rom. **12: 6-8.** 1 Cor. 2: 4-end; **7: 40; 12: 3, 8, 10; 14: 30.** 2 Cor. 12: 1-4. Gal. 1: 11, 12. Eph. **1: 17-19; 3: 2-5, 16-19; 6: 17.** 1 Thess. **1: 5.** 1 Tim. **4: 1.** 2 Tim. **3: 16.** Heb. 3: **7; 6: 4;** 8: 10, 11; 10: 16. 1 Pet. 1: **11,** 22; **4: 10, 11.** 2 Pet. **1: 21.** 1 John 2: 20, 27. Rev. 1: 10; 2: 7, 11, **17** [first part], **29; 3: 6, 13,** 18 [last part], **22; 4: 2; 14: 13; 17: 3.**

H——HEALING and Resurrecting Power of the Spirit ..... { Job 33: 4 / Matt. 12: 28

Job 33: 4. Ezek. 37: 1-12, **13, 14.** Matt. **12: 28.** John **3: 3-8; 6: 63** [first part]. Rom. 1: 4; 8: 2 [first part], 11; 15: 19. 1 Cor. 6: 14; 12: 9; **15: 44-54.** 2 Cor. **3: 6(?).** Eph. 1: 19, 20. Heb. **2: 4.** 1 Pet. **3: 18.** Rev. **11: 11.**

L——LEADING, or Guiding, of the Spirit ..... { Judg. 13: 25 / Matt. 4: 1

Gen. 24: 27 [last part]. Num. 9: 21. Judg. **13: 25.** 1 Sam. **10: 6, 7.** 2 Sam. 5: 24; 23: 2. 1 Kings **18: 12** [middle]; 22: 24. 2 Kings 2: 16 [last part]. 1 Chr. 14: 15. 2 Chr. **18: 23.** Neh. 2: 12; 9: 12, **20** [first part]. Job **32: 18, 19.** Ps. 37: 23; **39: 3; 143: 10.** Prov. 3: 5, 6; 6: 22; 16: 1, 9. Isa. 30: 21; **48: 16** [last part]; 58: 11; 63: 14. Jer. 10:23; 20: 9. Ezek. 1: 12, 20 [first part]; 2: 2, 3; 3: 14, 22, 24; **11: 1** [first part], 5 [first part]; **13: 3;** 36: 27. Matt. 4: 1; 10: 19, 20. Mark **1: 12;** 12: 36 [first part]; 13: 11. Luke 2: 27; 4: 1, 14; 12: 11, 12; 21: 14, 15. John 4: 23, 24; 16: 13. Acts 1: 2 [middle]; 2: 4; 4: 8; 6: 10; 8: 29, 39; 9: 31; 10: 19, 20; 11: 12 [first part]; 13: 2, 4, 9; 15: 28; 16: 6, 7; 18: 5; 20: 22, 23, 28 [middle]; 21: 4. Rom. 7: 6; 8: 1-14, 26, 27; 9: 1; 12: 6-8. 1 Cor. 7: 40; 12: 3; 14: 15, 30, 32, 33. 2 Cor. 12: 18 [fourth clause]. Gal. 5: 5, 16-18, 22-25; 6: 8 [last part]. Eph. 4: 3, 4; 5: 18, 19; 6: 18. Philip. 3: 3. 1 Thess. 5: 19. Heb. 9: 14 [middle]. 1 Pet. 1: 12, 22; 2: 5; 3: 18 [last part], 19; 4: 10, 11. Jude 19, 20. Rev. **1: 10;** 4: 2.

Q——QUENCHING, Grieving or Sinning Against the Spirit ..... { Gen. 6: 3 / Matt. 12: 31, 32

Gen. 6: 3. Judg. **16: 20.** 1 Sam. (3: 1); **16: 14;** 18: 12. 1 Kings **22: 24.** 2 Chr. **18: 23.** Neh. **9: 30.** Ps. **51: 11.** Isa. **63: 10.** Lam. (2: 9). Mic. **3: 6.** Zech. 6: 8. Matt. 12: 31, 32. Mark 3: 29. Luke **12: 10.** Acts 5: 3, 4, 9; **7: 51.** Eph. **4: 30.** 1 Thess. **5: 19.** Heb. 6: 4-6; **10: 29.** 1 John **5: 16,** 17, 18.

M——Great MIGHT or Power of the Holy Spirit ..... { Gen. 1: 2, 3 / Matt. 3: 11

Gen. **1: 2, 3; 41: 38.** Ex. 4:10-12; 40: 34, 35. Judg. **3: 10; 6: 34; 11: 29; 14:** 6, 19; 15: 14; 16: 20. 1 Sam. **10: 10-12; 11: 6; 19: 20-23.** 1 Kings 3: 12; 4: 29-end; 8: 10, 11; 10: 1-9. 2 Kings **2: 16.** 2 Chr. 5: 14; 7: 2. Job **26: 13, 14;**

32: 18, 19; 33: 4. Ps. **51: 12, 13; 104: 30; 139: 7.** Isa. 9: 5; **11: 2; 28. 6; 31: 3** [first four clauses]; **32: 15; 34: 16; 40: 7, 13; 44: 3, 4;** 58: 11; **59: 19.** Jer. 1: 6-10, 17-end; 5: 14; 20: 9. Ezek. **2: 2; 3: 12, 14, 24;** (33: 22); **36: 27; 37: 14** [first part]. Dan. **4: 8, 9, 18; 5: 11, 12, 14; 6: 3.** Joel **2: 28.** Mic. **2: 7; 3: 8.** Zech. **4: 6.** Mal. 3: 10; 4: 2, 3. Matt. **3: 11; 12: 28.** Mark **13: 11.** Luke **1: 15-17, 80; 2: 40; 3: 16; 4: 14; 21: 14, 15;** 24: 32, **49.** John **7: 38, 39; 14: 26; 16: 7-15.** Acts **1: 8; 2: 1-18;** 4: 13, 29—**31,** 33; **6: 8-10, 15; 10: 38** [first part], **46; 11: 24;** 19: 6. Rom. **1: 4, 11; 8: 2, 26, 27; 15: 13, 19.** 1 Cor. **2: 4-10; 3: 1;** 4: 20. 2 Cor. **3: 5-18;** 9: 8. Gal. **3: 5.** Eph. **1: 17-19; 3: 2-5, 14-19;** 6: 10. Philip. **1: 19.** Col. **1: 9-11.** 1 Thess. **1: 5.** 2 Tim. **1: 7.** Heb. **2: 4.** 2 Pet. **1: 21.** 1 John **2: 20, 27.**

J——Comfort and JOY of the Spirit ..... { **Ps. 45: 7** / **Matt. 3: 16**

Ps. **45: 7; 51: 12.** Isa. **44: 3;** 61: 3; **63: 14.** Mal. 3: 10. Matt. **(3: 16);** 5: 6. Mark (1: 10 . Luke (3: 22). John **(1: 32); 14: 16, 17, 26; 15: 26; 16: 7; 20: 21, 22.** Acts 2: 46; **9: 31; 13: 52.** Rom. **5: 5; 8: 1, 15; 14: 17; 15: 13.** 2 Cor. **3: 17.** Gal. **5: 22.** 1 Thess. **1: 6** [last clause]. Heb. **1: 9.**

N——NAMES and Symbols of the Holy Spirit ..... { **Gen. 1: 2** / **Matt. 3: 11**

Gen. **1: 2** [last part]. Ex. 3: 1-6; 13: 21, 22; (25: 31-37); (29: 7); (30: 25); **34:** 29-end; 40: 34, 35. Lev. (1: 7); (6: 13); (8: 12). Num. 9: 15, 16. 1 Sam. (10: 1); (16: 13 [first part]). 1 Kings 8: 10, 11; 18: 46 [first part]. 2 Kings **2: 9;** 3: 15. 2 Chr. 5: 13, 14; 7: 1-end. Neh. 9: 12, **20** [first part]. Job **26: 13** [first part]; 32: 8, 18, 19; 33: 4. Ps. 39: 3; 45: 2, 7; **51: 12** [last clause]; 78: 14; 84: 11; 89: 20; **104: 30;** (133: 2); **139: 7; 143: 10** [third clause]. Eccl. 11: 5(?). Isa. **4: 4,** 5; 6: 6; 9: 5; **11: 2;** 12: 3; **30: 1; 40: 7; 44: 3, 4;** 55: 1; 61: 3. Jer. 2: 13; 5: 14; 17: 13 [last part]; 20: 9. Ezek. 1: 3 [last clause], 4, 13, 27, 28; **3: 12, 14,** 22 [first part]; 8: 1 [last clause], **3;** 10: 2-4; 34: 26 [last part]; **37: 1;** 40: 1 [last part]; **43: 4, 5.** Dan. **5: 12; 6: 3.** Hos. 10: 12. Joel 3: 18. Zech. 4: 1-6; **6: 8** [last part]; **12: 10** [first part]. Mal. 4: 2. Matt. **3 :11, 16** [last part]; 6: 22; 25: 4. Mark **1: 10;** (6:13). Luke **3: 16, 22;** 11:34-36; 24: 32. John **1: 32; 3: 5, 8, 34;** 4: 10-14; **7: 37-39; 14: 16; 15: 26.** Acts **2: 2-4,** 13, **33; 4: 31;** 6: 15; **8: 39;** 9: 3; **10: 45;** 22: 6; 26: 13. Rom. **1: 4** [second clause]. 1 Cor. **2: 11; 12: 1-13.** 2 Cor. **3: 17;** 4: 6, 7; **11: 4** [third clause]. Gal. **5: 17.** Eph. **2: 18; 3: 16; 4: 4; 5: 18.** Heb. 9: **14** [second clause]; **10: 29** [last clause]. Jas. (5: 14 [last part]). 1 Pet. **4: 14** [third clause]. 1 John **2: 20, 27; 4: 1, 2, 6** [fourth clause]; 5: 6 [last part], 7, 8. Jude 19. Rev. **1: 4** [last part]; **3: 1** [second clause], 18 [last part]; **4: 5** [last part]; 5: 6 [last part]; 22:17.

D——DEITY, or Divinity of the Holy Spirit ..... { **Ps. 66: 18** / **Matt. 12: 31, 32**

Ps. **68: 18; 139: 7.** Isa. **40: 13.** Matt. **12: 31, 32; 28: 19.** Mark 3: 28, **29.** Acts **5: 4** [latter part]. 1 Cor. **3: 16, 17.** 2 Cor. **3: 17; 6: 16; 13: 14.** Eph. **2: 22; 4: 4.** Heb. **9: 14** [second clause]. 1 John **5: 7.**

TEMPORAL BLESSINGS (Brown)

A——ALL THINGS Working for Good ..... { **Gen. 21: 22** / **Rom. 8: 28**

Gen. **21: 22** [last clause]; **24: 1** [last clause]; (45: 5-8); 48: 16 [first clause]. Deut. **14: 29** [latter part]; **15: 10** [latter part], **18** [latter part]; (29: 9). 1 Kings **2: 3** [latter part]. Ps. **91: 10** [first clause]; **121: 7.** Prov. 12: 21 [first clause]; **19: 23** [latter part]. Isa. **58: 11** [first clause]. Rom. 8: 28. 1 Thess. (5: 18 [first clause]).

B——The Lord's BLESSING on Fields and Flocks ..... { Gen. 24: 35 / 2 Cor. 9: 10

Gen. (15: 7); **24: 35; 26: 12,** 13, 14; 27: 28, **39;** (30: 43); **39: 5.** Ex. 9: 4-7, (26); **23: 26;** (33: 3 [first clause]). Lev. (20: 24); **25: 19,** 20-22, (38); **26: 3-5,** (19, 20). Deut. **7: 13,** 14; (8: 7, 8), 13; 11: 10, **11, 12,** 13; **14: 15;** (26: 9); **28: 3-5, 11, 12,** (23, 24); **30: 9.** 1 Kings (8: 35). 2 Kings 2: 19-22. Job **42: 12.** Ps. **65: 9-13; 67: 6; 85: 12; 107: 38;** 144: 13. Prov. **3: 9, 10.** Isa. 4: 2; (55: 10). Ezek. **34: 26, 27; 36: 30.** Hos. 2: 8, **21, 22.** Joel **2: 22, 24-26.** Amos (4: 9); 9: 13. Hag. (1: 10); 2: 15-19. Zech. **8: 12.** Mal. **3: 11, 12.** 2 Cor. **9: 10.**

C——CLOTHING Provided for God's Children ..... { Gen. 28: 20 / Matt. 6: 25-36

Gen. **28: 20.** Deut. **2: 7; 8: 4; 10: 18; 29: 5; 33: 25.** Neh. **9: 21.** Job **27: 16, 17.** Ezek. **16: 10.** Matt. **6: 25-34;** 10: 10. Mark 6: 8, 9. Luke 9: 3; 10: 4; **12: 22-31; 22: 35.**

D——Some Reasons Why DISEASE Is Allowed ..... { Gen. 12: 17 / Matt. 13: 58

Gen. **12: 17; 19: 11; 20: 18.** Ex. **4: 6;** 5: 3; **9: 8-10,** 11-14, **15; 15: 26;** (20: 12); (23: 25); (30: 12); **32: 35.** Lev. (14: 19), (30-32), 34; (15: 13-15); (28: 30); 26: 14, 15, **16,** 23-25 **[fourth clause],** 36. Num. 5: 20, **21, 27;** (8: 19); **11: 33, 34; 12: 9, 10; 14: 12, 37; 16: 46,** 47-49; **21: 6;** 25: 1-7, **8, 9.** Deut. **7: 15;** 24: 9; **28: 21, 22, 27, 35, 59-61; 29: 22.** Josh. **22: 17.** 1 Sam. 1: 5, 6; **5: 6, 9, 11, 12; 25: 38.** 2 Sam. (3: 29); 6: 23; 12: 15-18; 24: 15. 1 Kings **13: 4;** 14: 1-11, **12, 13;** (17: 18). 2 Kings **1: 2-4;** 5: 20-26, **27; 6: 18; 15: 5.** 1 Chr. 21: 9 [fifth clause], 13, **14.** 2 Chr. 7: 13 [last clause]; **13: 20; 21: 14, 15,** 18, 19; 26: 16-18, **19-21.** Job 2: 3-6, **7,** 8; 30: 18, 19; **33: 17-22,** 23-28, **29, 30.** Ps. 78: 30, 31; **106: 29.** Prov. 5: 8-11. Jer. 14: 12 [last clause]; **21: 6;** 24: 10 [third clause]; 29: 17 [fifth clause]; 42: 17 [fourth clause], 22 [third clause]; **44: 13.** Ezek. **5: 12 [first clause],** 17 **[third clause];** 6: 12 **[first clause]; 7: 15; 14: 19, 21; 28: 23; 33: 27; 38: 22** [first clause]. Amos 4: 10 **[first clause].** Matt. **(13: 58).** Mark **(6: 5, 6).** Luke **1: 20;** (4: 23-27); **13: 16.** John **5: 14; 9: 13** [compare with verse 34]; **11: 4.** Acts **9: 8, 9; 10: 38; 13: 11.** 1 Cor. (7: 28); **10: 8; 11: 29-32.** 2 Cor. **12: 7-10** [compare with Gal. 4: 13-15]. Philip. **2: 30 [compare with 1 Tim. 5: 23 and 2 Tim. 4: 20].** Heb. **(12: 5-12).** Rev. (16: 3).

E——EXAMPLES of Healing for the Body ..... { Gen. 17: 15-17 / Matt. 4: 23-25

Gen. (5: 5, 8, 11, 14, 17, 20, 23, 27, 31, 32); **17: 15-17; 18: 12-14; 20: 17;** (25: 7, 8), **21;** 29: 31; 30: 17, 22; (50: 23). Ex. **4: 7.** Lev. (14: 3). Num. **12: 9-15; 16: 46-50;** 21: 7-9; **25: 8.** Deut. **8: 4; 34: 7.** Josh. **14: 10, 11.** Judg. **13: 2, 3.** 1 Sam. **1: 5-20;** 2: 5. 2 Sam. 24: 18-24, **25.** 1 Kings **13: 6;** 17: 17-21, **22-24.** 2 Kings 4: 12-31, **32-35, 39-41;** 5: 1-13, **14; 6: 20; 8: 4, 5; 13: 21; 20: 1-11.** 1 Chr. 21: 15-27; (29: 28). 2 Chr. **32: 24.** Neh. **9: 21.** Job **42: 16, 17.** Ps. **30: 2, 3;** 103: 3; 105: 37; 106: 30; **107: 20.** Isa. **38: 1-22.** Dan. **1: 15.** Hos. **11: 3.** Matt. **4: 23-25;** 7: 22; 8: 2, 3, 4, **5-17, 28-32,** 33, 34; **9: 2-8, 18-35;** 10: 1, 7, 8; **11: 4, 5;** 12: 9-13, 15, 22-29; 13: 58; **14: 14, 34-36;** 15: 21-28, 30, 31; **17: 14-21;** 19: 1, 2; 20: 3-34; **21: 14.** Mark 1: 23-34, 39-45; 2: 3-12; 3: 1-5, 7-9, 10-12, 14, 15, 22-27; 5: 1-20, 22-43; 6: 5, 7, 13, 54-56; 7: 25-37; 8: 22-26; 9: 14-29, 38, 39; 10: 46-52; 16: 9 [latter part]. Luke 1: 11-17, 18, 19-25, 36, 37; 4: 23-27, 33-41; 5: 12-26; 6: 6-11, 17-19; 7: 1-22; 8: 26-56; 9: 1-2, 6, 11, 37-43, 49, 50; 10: 9, 17-20; 11: 14-26; 13: 11-17, 32, 33; 14: 1-6; 17: 11-19; 18: 35-43; 22: 50, 51. John 4: 46-54; 5: 1-16, (17-38); 6: 2; 7: 23; 9: 1-7, 8-41; 11: 1-38, 39-46, (47-54); 12: 9-11, 17-19. Acts (2: 22); 3: 1-16; 4: 8-10, 14-22; 5: 14-16; 8: 6, 7; 9: 12, 17, 18, 32-35; 10: 38; (14: 3), 8-10, 11-18, 19, 20; 16: 16-18, 19-24; 19: 11, 12, 13-17; 20: 9-12; 22: 11-13; 28: 3-9. Rom. (15: 18, 19). 1 Cor. 12: 9, 28 [sixth clause], (30 [first clause]). 2 Cor. (12: 12). Philip. 2: 25, 26, **27.** Heb. (2: 4); **11: 11, 12, 34 [third clause], 35 [first clause].**

F——FOOD Provided for the Lord's Children ..... { Gen. 21: 19 / Matt. 4: 11

Gen. 6: 19-21; **21: 19**; (**27: 28**); **28: 20**; 45: 5-7; **48: 15**. Ex. **15: 23-25**; **16: 4-36**; **17: 5, 6**; **23: 25**. Lev. **25: 19**, 20-22; **26: 5**. Num. **11: 7-9, 18-23, 31, 32**; **20: 7-11**; **21: 16**, 17. Deut. (**2: 7**); 7: 13; **8: 3**, 9, 10, **15, 16**; **10: 18**; **11: 14, 15**; **32: 13, 14**. Josh. **5: 12**. Judg. **15: 18, 19**. Ruth **1: 6**. 1 Sam. (2: 5 [first part]). 1 Kings **17: 1-16**; **19: 5-8**. 2 Kings **3: 9-20**; **4: 1-7, 42-44**; 6: 24—7: 17, **18, 19**, 20. 2 Chr. **20: 9**. Neh. **9: 15, 20, 21**. Job **5: 20 [first part]**; (15: 23). Ps. **22: 26 [first clause]**; **23: 1, 2, 5**; **33: 18, 19**; **34: 9, 10**; **37: 3, 19, 25**; **78: 15, 16, 19-29**; **81: 10, 16**; **103: 5**; (104: 27); **105: 40, 41**; (107: 9); **111: 5**; **114: 8**; **132: 15**; (136: 25); (145: 15); **146: 7 [middle]**; (**147: 9**), **14**. Prov. **10: 3**; **13: 25**; (30: 8 [last clause]). Eccl. (11: 1). Isa. **1: 19**; **33: 16**; **41: 17**, 18; **48: 21**; **49: 9, 10**; (55: 10); **58: 11**; **65: 13**. Hos **2: 8**; **11: 4**; **13: 5, 6**. Joel **2: 19, 24-26**. Hab. **3: 17, 18**. Matt. **4: 11 [last clause]**; **6: 11, 25-34**; (10: 9, 10); **14: 15-21**; **15: 32-38**; **16: 5-10**, 11, 12. Mark **1: 13 [last clause]**; (6: 8), **33-44**; **8: 1-9, 14-21**. Luke 1: 53; **4: 25, 26**; **5: 4-9**; (9: 3), **12-17**; (10: 4); **11: 3**; **12: 22-31**; (**22: 35**). John **6: 5-14, 31, 32**; **21: 8-13**. 2 Cor. **9: 10**. Rev (7: 16).

H——HEALTH and HEALING Promised ..... { Gen. 15: 15 / Matt. 8: 17

Gen. **15: 15**. Ex. (9: 4, **5**); **15: 26**; (**20: 12**); **23: 25**; (30: 12). Deut. (4: 40); **7: 15**; (11: 21); (25: 15 [latter part]); (32: 39); **33: 25**. 1 Sam. (2: 6); (6: 3). 2 Sam. (12: 22). 1 Kings **3: 14**; (**8: 37-39**). 2 Kings (5: 7). 1 Chr. 29: 12. 2 Chr. (**6: 28-30**); **7: 13, 14**; **16: 12**; **20: 9**. Job **5: 26**; **33: 23-30**. Ps **34: 12, 13**; **41: 3**; **67: 2**; **91: 3, 5-7, 10, 16**; **103: 3, 5**; **113: 9**; **128: 6**; **146: 8**. Prov. **3: 2, 8, 16**; **4: 10, 22**; **9: 11**; **10: 16, 27**; **14: 30**; **17: 22**; **19: 23**. Isa. 29: 18; 32: 3, 4; **35: 3-6**; **38: 16**; **40: 29-31**; 42: 6, 7; (**53: 4 [compare with Matt. 8: 17]**). Jer. **8: 22**; **17: 14**. Ezek. (34: 4), **16**; **47: 12**. Matt. **8: 17**; **10: 7, 8**. Mark **9: 23**; **16: 17, 18**. Luke **4: 18**. Eph. **6: 2, 3**. Jas. **5: 13-18**. 1 Pet. **3: 10**. 3 John 2. Rev. **22: 2**.

J——JOY and Trust in Times of Trial ..... { Neh. 8: 10 / Matt. 5: 12

Neh. **8: 10 [last clause]**. Job **1: 21**; **13: 15**. Ps. **3: 5, 6**; **18: 29**; **23: 4**; **27: 1**; **30: 5 [latter part]**; 31: 13, **14**; **42: 5, 7, 8, 11**; **43: 5**; **46: 1-3**; **56: 3, 4, 11**; **57: 1**; **61: 2-4**; **91: 5, 6**; **112: 7, 8**; **118: 6**; 119: 83. Prov. **1: 35**; 14: 31 [last clause]. Isa. **26: 3**; **51: 12**. Hab. **3: 17-19**. Matt. **5: 11, 12**. Luke **6: 22, 23**. John **16: 33**. Acts **5: 41**; **6: 15**; **16: 25**. Rom. **5: 3**; **12: 12**. 2 Cor. **1: 3-10**; **2: 14**; **4: 8-10**, 15, **16-18**; **7: 4**; **8: 1**, 2; (11: 23-33); **12: 10**. Eph. (5: 20). Philip. **1: 28, 29**; **2: 17**; **3: 8**. Col. 1: 24. Heb. 10: 34; **13: 6**. Jas. **1: 2, 3**, 4; **5: 10**, 11. 1 Pet. **2: 19, 20**; **3: 14**; **4: 12-14, 16**. 1 John **4: 18**.

L——The Lord's LOVE and Care for His Children ..... { Gen. 15: 1 / Matt. 6: 8

Gen. (6: 7, 8), **17, 18**; **7: 1**; (8: 1); 12: 3 [first part]; **15: 1**; 16: 13; (**19**: 19-22), 29; 21: 17-19, 22; (22: 11, 12); 24: 27, 48; 26: 3, 4, 24, **28 [first part]**; (27: 28, 29); **28: 15**; 31: 3, 24, 29; 35: 3; 48: 16 **[first clause]**. Ex. 2: 1-10, 24, 25; 3: 7, 8, (15); 8: 22; 9: 4, 6, 26; 10: 23; **11: 7**; 13: 21, 22; 14: 19, 20, 24-28; **15: 13**; 18: 8-10; **19: 4-6**; 23: 20; 29: 45, 46; **33: 12 [latter part]**, (22); **40: 36-38**. Num. **9: 15-23**; **14: 14**; 20: 16; 22: 12; 23: 18-24; 24: 9; **31: 49**. Deut. (1: 21); **29: 5**; **31: 6, 8**, 23; **32: 9-14**; **33: 12**, 13-16, **27** [first part], 28, 29. Josh. **1: 5, 9**, 17; 3: 7; 5: 13, 14; 6: 27; **21: 45**; 23: 14; 24: 3-13. 1 Sam. **2: 9 [first part]**; **12: 24**; 17: 37; 20: 13 [latter part]; **25: 29**. 2 Sam. 4: 9; 6: 11, 12; 7: 9-11, 23; 8: 6 [latter part], 14 [latter part]; 22: 1, **2-4**, 5-51. 1 Kings 1: 29, 37, (47, 48); 8: 51-53, 56-59, 66; 9: 4, 5; 17: 1-16; 19: 5-8. 2 Kings 4: 1-7; **6: 16, 17**. 1 Chr. 13: 14; **16: 21, 22**; 17: 7, 8, 21, 22; 18: 6 [latter part]; **28: 20**. 2 Chr. 7: 10; **32: 22**. Neh. 9: 11, **12**, 13-15, 19. Esth. 4: 14; 6: 1—7: 10; **8: 16**. Job **5: 17-26**; 23: 6. Ps. 3: 3; (6: 8, 9); **13: 6**; 18: **28**; 20: 1, 2; **23: 1 end**; **27: 4, 5, 10**; 28: 7-9; 29: 11; 30: 5; 31: 7, **19, 20, 23**; 32: 8; 33: 18, 20; **34: 7-10, 15, 19, 20, 22**; **36: 7, 8**; **37: 39, 40**; 40: 17; 41: 12; 46: 1;

48: 14; 50: 15; 54: 4; 56: 8; 63: 3-7; 66: 9, 12; **68: 5, 19; 71: 3, 6; 73: 23, 24;** 78: 14-16, **52, 53;** 81: 6, 7, 10 [last clause]; **86: 7,** 17; **90: 1; 91: 1-16; 94: 18,** 19, 22; **97: 10; 103: 13, 17, 18;** 105: 13, **14, 15,** 16-45; 106: 44; **107: 6, 13, 19** 20, **28,** 35-38; **116: 15;** (**118: 8,** 9); 119: 132; **121: 1-8; 125: 1, 2;** 138: 7, 8; 140: 7; **142: 3** [first part], 5, 7; **144: 2; 145: 18, 20; 146: 5.** Prov. **2: 8;** 3: 26; **18: 24** [latter part]. Song 1: 2, 4, 8-10; **2: 3, 4 6,** 8-16; 4: 1, **9 10,** 11-15; 5: 1; 6: 1-7. Isa. **32: 2; 41: 10, 13, 14; 43: 2,** 5; 44: 2; **46: 3, 4; 48: 17,** 21; **49: 16, 16; 54: 10;** 63: 7, 8, **9.** Jer. 1: 17-19; (2: 3), 6, 7, 20; 13: 11; (14: 8); **31: 3,** 32; 49: 11. Ezek. 16: 7-14. Dan. 2: 17-19; 3: 1-24, **25,** 26-30; 6: 4-21, **22; 9: 23** [third clause]; 10: 11. Hos. 11: 1, 8, 9. Joel 2: 18, **26, 27.** Amos (2: 10); (7: 3, 6). Jonah 1: 15; 2: 10. Mic. (6: 4). Hag. 2: 4, 5. Zech. 2: 8; 12: 8. Mal. **3: 16, 17.** Matt. 4: 6; **6: 8, 25-34; 7: 7-11; 8: 26; 10: 29-31;** (14: 31); **18: 5, 6, 10, 19, 20; 21: 22; 28: 20** [latter part]. Mark (9: 41, **42**); **(11: 24).** Luke (1: 30); **4: 10, 11;** (**11: 9, 10**); **12: 6, 7, 22-32;** 17: 1, **2;** 18: 1-6, **7, 8; 21: 18; 22: 31, 32, 35.** John **10: 3, 4,** 5-8, **9-11;** 12: 13, **14, 15, 27-29; 14: 13, 14;** 16: 22, 23, **24,** 26, 27; (17: 13). Acts 7: 34; 18: 10; (23: 11); (26: 22 [first part]); 27: 22-44. Rom. **8: 31-39.** 1 Cor. **10: 13.** 2 Cor. 1: 3-10; 7: 6; 8: 9, (15). Philip. **4: 19.** 1 Tim. **6: 17.** 2 Tim. 3: 11; 4: 17, 18. Heb. **1: 14;** (11: 32-35); **13: 5, 6.** Jas. **5: 10, 11.** 1 Pet. **3: 12; 5: 7.** 2 Pet. **2: 9.** 1 John **3: 1;** (**5: 14, 15**). Rev. 7: 16, 17; (12: 14).

P——PROSPERITY in Business and Finance ..... { Gen. 15: 14 / Matt. 6: 31-33

Gen. (13: 2); **15: 14;** (**24: 1,** 21), **35,** (40), 56; 33: 11. Ex. 12: 36. Deut. **8: 13,** 17, **18;** 14: 29; **15: 4-6,** 7-9, **10, 18;** 16: 15; 24: 19; 28: **8, 11, 12;** 30: 9. 1 Sam. **2: 7, 8.** 1 Kings 2: 3; **3: 13;** 10: 23. 1 Chr. **29: 12.** 2 Chr. **1: 12; 25: 9; 31: 10;** 32: 29. Job **1: 10;** 22: **24, 25;** 27: **16,** 17; 42: **10, 12.** Ps. 37: 4; **105: 37; 112: 3;** 128: 1, 2. Prov. 3: 9, **10, 16;** 8: **18;** 10: 22; **11: 24, 25;** 13: 22; 15: 6; **19: 17;** 22: 9; 28: 8, 27. Eccl. 2: 26; 5: 19; 11: 1. Hos. 2: 8. Mal. **3: 10, 11.** Matt. **6: 31-33;** (10: 9); **(17: 27).** Mark (6: 8, 9). Luke 5: 4-7; (9: 3); (10: 4); **22: 35.** John 21: 3-13. 2 Cor. **9: 6-11.** Philip. **4: 19.** 1 Tim. **4: 8;** 6: 17. Heb. **(6: 10).**

R——Blessing on Children, RELATIVES and Friends. { Gen. 26: 24 / Luke 1: 13-15

Gen. 9: 9; 12: 7; 13: 15; 15: 18; 17: 7, 8; 18: 17-19; (19: 12), 29; 21: 13; 22: **17,** 18; 26: **4, 24;** 28: 4; **30: 27,** 30; **39: 5.** Ex. (2: 24, 25). Deut. **7: 9,** 13; 11: 21; 28: 4 [first clause], (11); (30: 9); (34: 4). 2 Sam. 7: 12. 1 Kings 2: 4; (3: 6); 8: 25; 11: 36; 15: 4. 2 Kings 8: 19; 10: 30. 2 Chr. 6: 16; 20: 7; 21: **7.** Neh. 9: 8. Job 5: 25; 42: 13, 14, **15.** Ps. 18: 50; 25: 13; **37: 26;** 89: 35, 36; **102: 28; 103: 17, 18; 112: 1, 2; 115: 14; 128: 3;** 132: 11, 12; **144: 12.** Jer. 35: 19. Luke 1: 5-12, **13-15,** 16, 17. Acts 3: 25. Heb. (11: 9).

S——SAFETY from All Harm and Danger ..... { Ex. 11: 7 / Matt. 4: 6

Gen. 6: 18; 7: 1; 15: 1; 18: 23-32; 19: 16-19, (22), 29; 22: 12; 26: 24. Ex. 8: 22; 9: 4, 6, 26; **11: 7;** 12: 13, 27; (33: 22). Lev. **25: 18;** 26: 5, **6.** Num. 14: 9; **31: 49.** Deut. 12: 10; 33: 28, 29. 2 Sam. **8: 6** [last clause], **14** [latter part]; 22: 3. 1 Chr. **18: 6** [latter part], **13** [latter part]. Job 5: 21; 11: 18, 19; **34: 29.** Ps. (3: 3); **4: 8;** 9: 9; (18: 2); 27: 5; **31: 20, 23;** 32: **6, 7;** 46: **1;** 59: 16; (71: 7); (84: 11); **91: 1-16;** 97: 10; (115: 9-11); **118: 6; 119: 117; 121: 1-8;** 140: **7;** (142: 5); 144: 10. Prov. **1: 33; 3: 23-26; 18: 10; 29: 25; 30: 5.** Isa. **32: 18.** Jer. 16: 19 [first part]; 23: 6; 32: 37; 33: 16; (42: 11, 12). Ezek. 34: 25. Dan. 3: 1-16, **17,** 18-23, **24,** 25, 26, 27, 28-30; 6: 4-21, **22, 23,** 27. Hos. 2: 18. Jonah 1: 15, 16, **17;** 2: 9, 10. Nah. **1: 7.** Matt. **4: 6.** Mark 4: 38, 39, **40,** 41. Luke 8: 23-25; **21: 18.** Acts **18: 10;** (23: 11); 27: 22, **23, 24,** 25-44. Rom. **8: 31.** Heb. **(11: 33, 34).** 2 Pet. 2: 5, **7.**

T——Why TEMPTATIONS and Trials Are Allowed .... { Deut. 8: 2 / Rom. 5: 3, 4

Deut. 8: 2, 5, 6, 16. 2 Sam. 7: 14. Job 5: 17; 23: 10; 33: 17-22; 34: 31. Ps. 17: 3; 39: 11; 66: 10-12; 89: 30-33; 94: 12, 13; 105: 19; 119: 67, 71, 75.

Prov. **3: 11, 12; 17: 3; 25: 4.** Eccl. **7: 14.** Isa. **48: 10.** Jer. 24: 5; 31: **18, 19,** Dan. 9: 11-14; 11: 35; **12: 10.** Hag. **1: 5-11; 2: 15-19.** Zech. 13: 9. Rom. **5: 3, 4.** 1 Cor. **11: 32.** 2 Cor. **1:** 6-9; **4: 10, 11, 17; 12:** 7-10. Heb. **5: 8; 12: 5-13.** Jas. **1: 2-4, 12.** 1 Pet. **1: 6, 7;** 4:12, 13; **5: 10.** Rev. 3: 10, **19.**

U——The UPRIGHT Are Blessed and Prospered ..... { Gen. 12: 1-3 / Matt. 5: 5-12

Gen. 9: 1; **12: 1-3;** 17: 1-8; 21: 22; **22: 15-18; 24: 1, 35;** 25: 11; **26: 3,** 24, 28, 29 [last clause]; 28: 3, 4, 10-22; 31: 3; 32: 9-12; 35: 9-12; 37: 5-11; **39: 2, 3,** 6, 21, **23;** (41: 51, 52); 48: 3, 4; 49: 22-24, **25, 26.** Ex. 1: 21; 3: 12, (21); 11: 3; 15: 26; 20: 24. Lev. **26: 3-12.** Num. 6: 23, **24-27; 10: 29,** 32; **14:** 8; 23: 8, 9, **10;** 24: 5-9. Deut. 4: 40; **5: 10, 29,** 33; 6: 3, 18; **7: 12, 13,** 14-24; **11: 26, 27;** 12: 28; **14: 29;** 15: 10, 18; (22: 7 ; 23: 20; 24: 19; (26: 15), **18, 19; 28: 1-14; 30: 8, 9,** 15, 16; (31: 23); (33: 13, 24, 28, 29). Josh. (1: 9). Ruth (2: 12). 1 Sam. 2: 9, **30** [latter part], (35); 3: 19; 16: 18; 18: 12, 14, 28; 25: 28-30. 2 Sam. (7: 3), 9; **22: 20, 21,** 22-28. 1 Kings 2: 3; **3: 6, 13, 14;** (5: 4); 6: 11-13; 8: 32; 9: 4, 5; 11: 38. 2 Kings 18: 7. 1 Chr. **4: 10; 11: 9;** 17: 2, 7, 8; 22: 13; 28: 7, 8; (29: 25), 28. 2 Chr. 1: 1, **12;** 6: **14;** 15: 2; 16: 9; **19: 11** [last clause]; **20: 20; 26: 5; 27: 6;** 31: 5-9, **10,** 20, **21;** (32: 26), **30** [last clause]. Ezra 8: **22.** Neh. **1: 5;** (13: 14, 22). Job **1: 9, 10;** (4: 7); 8: **6, 7;** 11: 13-19; **17: 9;** 22: **21, 23, 28;** 29: 1, 2, **3,** 4, 5, **6,** 7-25; **36: 7; 11: 16; 42: 10,** 11, **12,** 13-17. Ps. **1: 1-3; 3: 8; 4: 7; 5: 11, 12; 7: 10; 11: 7;** 15: **1,** 2; 16: **6, 11;** 18: 19, 20, 21, 23, **24,** 25-31, **32, 33;** 19: **11;** 21: **1, 7;** (22: 8); **24: 3, 4;** 25: **10, 14,** 15; **31: 19, 20, 23;** 32: **1,** 2, **10, 11;** 33: 18; 34: **7, 9, 12-15;** 36: 10; **37: 4-6, 17-19, 23-28,** 30, **31, 37;** 41: **1-3;** 45: **7;** 55: **22;** 64: **10;** 65: **4;** 68: **3;** 73: **1;** 81: **15, 16;** 84: **4,** 5, **7,** 10-12; 89: **15, 16;** 91: **1-16;** 92: 12-14; 97: **10-12;** 112: **1-10;** 115: **12-15;** 118: **15;** 119: **1, 2, 165;** (125: 4); **128: 1-6;** 132: **9, 16;** 140: **13;** 144: **15;** 145: 18, 19; **147: 11.** Prov. 3: 1, 2, **5, 6, 9, 10, 33;** 4: **18;** 10: **6, 22, 24;** 11: **8, 20, 24, 25, 28, 31;** 12: **2, 3, 13,** (19), 21, **28;** 13: **21,** 22, 14: **9, 11,** (19), 32; 15: **8, 9, 29;** 16: 3, **7,** 20; **21: 21;** 23: 17, 18; **24: 16,** 25; **25: 21;** 22; **28: 10** [first part], **25** [latter part]. Eccl. **2: 26; 7: 18.** Isa. **1: 19; 3: 10; 32: 17; 33: 15, 16;** 55: **2;** 56: 5, 7; **57: 1, 2;** 58: 7, **8, 10, 14; 62: 4; 64: 4, 5;** 65: **13, 14;** 66: 2. Jer. **7: 23;** 17: **7, 8;** 35: 1-18, **19.** Ezek. **34: 26.** Dan. 1: 8-14, **15;** 3: 1-30; 6: 4-23; 9: 4; **10: 12, 19; 12: 3.** Hos. 13: 1. Amos 5: 14, 15. Hag. (1: 5-11); **2: 15-19,** 23. Zech. 8: 12. Mal. **2: 5; 3: 10,** 11, 12, 16, 17. Matt. **5: 5-12; 6: 4, 6, 18, 33;** 19: 27, 28, **29.** Mark **10: 28-30.** Luke **12: 31;** 18: 28; **29: 30.** John 9: 31; **12: 25, 26; 14: 21; 15: 7, 11.** Acts (7: 9, 10); 10: 35. Rom. **8: 28.** 1 Cor. **2: 9.** 2 Cor. **5: 1,** 2-9; **6: 17—7: 1.** Gal. **6: 16.** 1 Tim. **4: 8.** Jas. 5: **16.** 1 Pet. **3: 12.** 1 John **(1: 4); 3: 22.**

V——VICTORY over Enemies and Troubles ..... { Ex. 23: 22 / Luke 21: 18

Gen. (12: 3); 14: 20; (19: 10, 11); 22: 17; 27: 29; 31: 5-9, (16), (42); 49: 8. Ex. 1: 12; 3: 7-10, 16, 17, 19-22; 6: 1, 6-8; 7: 4, 5; 11: 1, (3); 12: 33-36, 42; 13: 14, 15; 14: 13-31; (15: 1), 6, 9, 10; 18: 4, 8-11; 20: 2; **23: 22,** 23, **27,** 28; 33: 2; 34: 11, 24. Lev. 26: 6-8. Num. **10: 9; 14: 9,** (3); 21: 33-35; (22: 12); (23: 8-12), 19-24; **24: 1-9;** 33: 52, 53. Deut. 1: 29-52; (2: 25), 33-36; 3: 2-6, 21-24; 4: 37, 38; 5: 6, 15; 6: 18-23; 7: 1, 2, 15-24; 9: 1-3; 11: 4, 23, 24, **25;** (12: 10); 20: 1-3, **4:** 23: 5, 14; 25: 19; 26: 8; **28: 7;** 31: 3-8; **32: 30.** Josh. **1: 5;** 2: 8-11, 24; 3: 10; 5: 1, 13; 6: 21; 8: **1,** 1; 10: 8-14, 24, 25, 30, 32, 42; 11: 1; 12: 24; 13: 6; 17: 18; **21: 44;** 22: 8; 23: **3,** 5, **9, 10;** 24: 11-13, 17, 18. Judg. 1: 2-4; 3: 10, 28-31; 4: 9, 14-16, 23; 5: 20; 6: 8, 9, 16; 7: 1-25; 10: 11, 12; 11: 21, 32, 33, 36; 15: 15; 16: 28-30; 18: 10. 1 Sam. 2: 1; 7: 3, 9-13; 10: 18, 19; 11: 13; 12: 11; **14: 6;** 12: 23; 17: 36-46, **47,** 48-54; 20: 15; 23: 4, 5; **25: 29;** 30: 8. 2 Sam. 3: 18; 5: 19-25; 7: 9-11; 22: 1-29, **30,** 31-51; 23: 10-12. 1 Kings (8: 37-39), (44, 45); 20: 13, 27-30. 2 Kings 3: 18, 19; 6: 13-23; 13: 17-19; **17: 39;** 18: 13-19, 37; 20: 6. 1 Chr. 5: 20; 11: 14; 14: 10, 11, 13-17; 17: 10; 22: 9, 18. 2 Chr. (6: 28-30), (34, 35); 13: 14-16, 18; 14: 6, **7, 11,** 12-14; 16: 8, **9;** 18: 31; 20: 5-14, **15,** 16, **17,** 27, 29; **32: 7, 8,** 9, 22. Ezra 8: 31. Neh. (4: 4), 14, 15, **20** [last clause]; 6: 15, 16; 9: 11, 24, 25, 27. Esth. 4: 14; 5: 14; **7:** 10; 8: 4-11; 9: 16-32. Job 5: 15, **20-23,** 24. Ps. **3:** 5, **6;** (6: 10); **9: 3, 4; 17: 7; 18: 3,** 14, 17, 18, **29,** 34-50; **20: 7, 8; 22: 4, 5;** (25: 2, 3); 27: 1, **3,** 5, 6; 31: 20;

34: 6, 17, 19; 35: 1-9, **10;** 37: 32, **33;** (40: 14, 15); **41: 2, 11;** 44: **1-3, 5-7;** 45: **5;** 47: 3; **50: 15; 54: 7;** 55: 18; **56: 9;** (59: 1), 10; **60: 12;** (70: 2); 78: 42, **55; 81: 13, 14; 89: 22, 23; 91: 10;** 106: 10, 11; 107: 2; **108: 13;** (109: 29), 31; (110: 5); **112: 8;** 118: 6, 7, 10-14; 124: 1-6, 7, 8; 132: 18; **138: 7.** Prov. **12: 13** [last clause]; **16: 7; 20: 22.** Isa. 31: 4; 36: 1; 37: 38; 38: 6; **41: 11-14;** 49: 25, 26; **50: 9; 54: 15, 17.** Jer. 1: 17, 18, **19; 15: 20, 21; 20: 11; 39: 17, 18;** 42: 11, 12; **51: 36.** Dan. 3: 6; **11: 32.** Hos. 1: 7. Joel 2: 20. Zech. **4: 6; 12: 8.** Matt. 8: 23-27. Mark 4: 36-39. Luke 8: 22-25; **21: 18.** Acts 5: 18, **19,** 20-25, **38, 39;** 7: 34; 12: 5, **6, 7-11,** 12-19; **14: 19, 20;** 16: 25, **26,** 27, 28; **18: 10;** 27: 9-44; 28: 1-6. Rom. **8: 31, 35-39.** 1 Cor. **15: 57.** 2 Cor. **2: 14.** 2 Tim. **4: 18.** Heb. **11: 32-35.** 1 John **5: 4, 5.**

W——WORRY and Anxiety Contrary to God's Will . . { Gen. 15: 1 / Matt. 6: 25-35

Gen. **15: 1;** 21: 17; 26: 24. Deut. **1: 21; 20: 8; 31: 6-8,** 23. Josh. **1: 6, 7, 9; 8: 1** [first part]. Judg. (7: 3). 1 Chr. **22: 13; 28: 20.** 2 Chr. **19: 11** [latter part]. Neh. **8: 10** [last clause]. Ps. **23: 4; 27: 1-14; 31: 24; 37: 1, 5; 42: 5, 11; 43: 5; 55: 22; 91: 5, 6; 112: 7, 8; 119: 165.** Prov. **1: 33.** Isa. **12: 2, 3; 26: 3, 4; 32: 17.** Jer. **(10: 2).** Matt. **6: 25-34; 8: 26.** Mark **4: 40.** Luke **8: 24, 25; 12: 22-32; 18: 1.** John **14: 1, 27.** 2 Cor. 13: 11. Eph. (5: 20). Philip. **(3: 1); (4: 4), 6, 7, 11-13.** Col. **(3: 15).** 1 Thess. **(5: 16, 18).** 1 Tim. **6: 6, 8.** Heb. **13: 5, 6.** 1 Pet. **3: 14; 5: 7.** 1 John **4: 18.**

PROPHETIC SUBJECTS (Purple)

K——The Certain Triumph of God's KINGDOM . . . . . . { Ps. 10: 16 / Matt. 6: 10

Ps. **10: 16; 92: 9; 145: 13.** Is. 2: 2-4; **11: 9;** 24: 23. Jer. 10: 10; **31: 34.** Dan. 2: 33, 35, 44, 45; 4: 3, 34; 6: 26; **7: 13, 14,** 27. Obad. 21. Mic. 4: 7. Hab. **2: 14.** Zech. **14: 9.** Matt. **6: 10,** 13; **13: 33.** Luke **11: 2.** Acts **3: 21.** 1 Cor. **15: 24-28.** Rev. **11: 15.**

R——REJECTION and Scattering of Israel . . . . . . { Lev. 26: 18 / Matt. 10: 6

Lev. (10: 22); 26: 15-17, **18,** 19-23, **24,** 25-27, **28,** 29, 30, **31-35,** 36-39, **43.** Deut. **4: 27,** 28, 30; 28: 15-22, **23-25,** 26-32, **33,** 34-36, **37,** 38-44, **45,** 46-48, **49,** 50-61, **62-65,** 66-68; **29: 22-28,** 29; **30: 1;** 31: 16, **17, 18, 29;** 32: 9-19. **20,** 21-25, **26,** 36. Josh. **23: 15, 16;** 24: 20. 1 Kings **9: 6-9; 14: 15, 16.** 2 Kings 10: 32; **(13: 23);** (17: 6), **18,** 19, **20,** 21, 22, **23,** 24; **18: 9-12;** (21: **7, 9**), **12-15; 22: 15-20; 23: 26, 27; 24: 2, 3,** 4, 10-13, **14,** 15-19, **20;** 25: 1-6, **7- 12,** 13-20, **21,** 22-26. 1 Chr. 5: 25, **26; 6: 15; 9: 1.** 2 Chr. **7: 20-22; 28: 23; 29: 8; 30: 6, 7; 34: 24, 25; 36: 17-21.** Ezra 5: 12. Neh. **1: 8.** Ps. 44: 9-14; 60: 1-3; (69: 21-28); **74: 1, 2,** 3-6, **7-11; 78: 67; 79: 1,** 2, 3, **4-7,** 8-13; **80: 4-6,** 7-11, **12-16;** 129: 1-3; 137: 1-3. Song 1: 6. Isa. 1: 1-6, **7-9, 21, 22; 2: 6;** 3: 1-7, **8,** 9-15, 25, **26;** (4: 1); **5: 1-10,** 11-24, **25,** 26-29, **30; 6: 9-13; 7: 8, 9, 17,** 18-22, **23, 24,** 25; 8: 18; 9: 8-21; 10: 3-6, 12, **22, 23; 14: 29-31;** 17: 4-8, **9-11; 18: 2;** 22: 1-7, **17-19; 26: 15-17,** 18; **28: 13;** 29: 1-3, **4,** 5, 6-12, **13, 14,** 15, 16; 30: 8-12, **13, 14,** 15, 16, **17; 31: 2;** 32: 9, **10,** 11, 12, **13, 14; 40: 2; 42: 22-25;** (43: 2), **27, 28;** (48: 10); 50: 1, 2; **51: 17, 19,** 20; **54: 4, 6-8, 11; 59: 1, 9-12,** 13-15; **60: 10, 14, 15; 63: 17; 64: 7, 9, 10,** 11, **12;** 65: 6, 7. Jer. (1: 3), 11-16; **2: 14-17; 3: 8,** 25; 4: 6-19, **20,** 21-25, **26-28,** 29; 5: 2, **3,** 4-8, **9-10,** 11-18, **19,** 20-28, **29,** 30; 6: 10, **11, 12,** 13-18, **19,** 20-29, **30;** 7: 12, 13, **14-16,** 17-19, **20,** 21-28, **29,** 30-33, **34;** 8: 4, **5, 6,** 7-11, **12-14,** 15– 9: 8, **9-22;** 10:17, **18,** 19, **20, 21,** 22, **25;** 11: 8, 11-17; 12: 4, 7-9, 10-13; 13: 1-8, **9, 10, 11-16, 17-21,** 22, 23, **24,** 25; 14: 18, **19,** 20; **15: 1-4,** 5, **6, 7,** 8-14; 16: 1-13, **18;** 17: 1-3, **4,** 27; 18: 1-15, **16, 17;** 19: 1-7, **8,** 9; 20: 6; 21: 1-9, **10,** 11-14; **22: 5,** 6-30; 23: 33, **39, 40;** 24: 1-10; 25: 8-11, 15, 16, **17, 18,** 34; 26: 2, **3,** 4, 5, **6,** 7-19, **20,** 21-24; 29: 18; 30: 4-6, **7, 17;** 31: 15, 16; 33: 5; 34: 17, 21, **22;** 35: 17; 36: 1-32; 37: 8, 9; 38: 3; 39: 1-18; 40: 2, 3;

42: 19—43: 7; 44: 1, 2, 3-5, 6, 7-10, 11, 12, 13-21, 22, 23-26, 27, 28—45: 3, 4, 5; 50: 6-8, 11, 17; 52: 3-30. Lam. 1: 1, 2, 3, 4-10, 11, 12, 13-15, 16, 17, 18—2: 1, 2, 3-5, 6, 7—3: 1-3, 4—21, 42-44, 45, 46—4: 20; 5: 1-21, 22. Ezek. 2: 3-10; 4: 1—5: 2, 3, 4, 5-13, 14, 15, 16—6: 5, 6, 7-9, 10, 11—7: 1, 2, 3-27; 8: 17—10: 2; 11: 13-16; 12: 1-14, 15, 16-19, 20, 21-28; 14: 21—15: 8; 16: 35-43; 17: 9, 10, 21; 19: 12—20: 32, 45—21: 2, 3, 4-25, 26, 27, 28—22: 3, 4, 5-14, 15, 16—23: 31, 32, 33, 34—24: 12, 13, 14-27; 25: 3; 33: 23-27, 28, 29, 30-33; 34: 5, 6; 35:15; 36: 3, 4, 16, 17, 18, 19; 39: 21-24, 26, 28; 43: 8. Dan. 1: 1, 2; 8: 11-14, 19, 24; 9: 7, 8, 11-14, 16-18, 26, 27; 11: 31, 36; 12: 7, 11, 12. Hos. 1: 1-5, 6, 8, 9; 2: 1-3, 4, 5, 6, 7-10, 11, 12, 13; 3: 1-3, 4; 4: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10—5: 4, 5, 6-8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15; 8: 1-7, 8, 9—9: 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8-11, 12, 13-16, 17—10: 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11—11: 7; 12: 2, 14; 13: 1, 2, 3, 7-9, 13, 15, 16; 14: 1. Joel 1: 1-3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8—2: 11; 3: 2. Amos 2: 4—5: 1, 2, 3—7: 8, 9, 10—8: 1, 2, 3—9: 4, 5, 6, 7, 8-10. Mic. 1: 1-5, 6, 7—2: 3, 4, 5-11; 3: 12; 4: 9, 10, 11; 6: 13, 14, 15, 16; 7: 1, 13. Hab. 1: 5-11. Zeph. 1: 1, 2-4, 5-18; 3: 1-7. Zech. 1: 12-15, 18-21; 2: 6, 7; 3: 3, 4; 7: 14; 8: 1, 2; 11: 1-8, 9, 10, 11-13, 14, 15—12: 5; 13: 8; 14: 1-3. Matt. 10: 5, 6; 15: 21, 22, 23-27, 28; 21: 33-40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45; 22: 3-6, 7, 8; 23: 34-36, 37-39; 24: 1-3, 4-13, 15-22, 28; (27: 25). Mark 12: 1-8, 9, 10-12; 13: 1, 2, 3-13, 14-20. Luke 13: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6-9, 34, 35; 14: 15-23, 24; 19: 41-44; 20: 9-16; 21: 5-19, 20-24; 23: 28, 29-31. John 7: 35; 12: 37-41. Rom. 9: 1-24, 25-29, 30—11: 1-5, 6, 7-12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17-28. 2 Cor. 3: 14. 1 Thess. 2: 14, 15, 16. Rev. 12: 1-6, 7-9, 10-13.

G——Times of the GENTILES' Ascendancy ..... { Deut. 32: 21 / Matt. 21: 41

Deut. 32: 21. 2 Chr. (36: 23). Ezra (1: 2). Esth. (1: 1). Song 8: 8, 9. Isa. 49: 6; 65: 1. Jer. 16: 19, 20, 21. Dan. 2: 1-27, 28-45; 7: 1, 2-28; 8: 1-26, 27; 9: 26, 27; 10: 1, 2-13, 14, 15-19, 20—11: 5, 6-30, 31, 32-45; 12: 5, 6, 7, 11, 12. Zech. (1: 7-15, 18-21). Mal. 1: 11. Matt. 21: 41, 43; 22: 9, 10. Mark 12: 9. Luke 14: 21, 22-24; 20: 16, 21, 24. John 10: 16. Acts 10: 1-14, 15, 16-44, 45—11: 1, 2-17, 18, 19-21; 13: 44, 45, 46-48; 14: 27; 15: 3, 6, 7-9, 10, 11, 12, 13-19; 18: 6; 21: 19; 22: 21; 28: 28. Rom. 9: 30; 10: 19, 20; 11: 11, 12, 13, 14, 15-29; 15: 9-11, 12, 16, 27. Rev. 11: 2; 12: 3-6; 13: 1-18; (14: 8); 17: 1—18: 3.

E——EVENTS that Presage Christ's Coming ..... { Dan. 12: 4 / Matt. 16: 3

Songs (5: 6, 8); (6: 1, 2). Dan. 12: 4, 8, 9, 10. Mal. 4: 5. Matt. 10: 23; (16: 2, 3); 24: 3-6, 7-31, 32, 33. Mark 13: 5-26. Luke (12: 54-57); 17: 26-30; 21: 25-31. Acts 2: 17, 19, 20. 1 Thess. 5: 1, 4. 2 Thess. 2: 1-9, 10-12. 1 Tim. 4: 1-3. 2 Tim. 3: 1-4, 5; 4: 3, 4. Jas. 5: 1, 3; 3: 4-6, 7. 2 Pet. 3: 3-10. 1 John 2: 18. Jude 17, 18. Rev. (1: 1), (3), (19); (4: 1), 2—5: 1; 6: 11; (22: 6, 7), (10).

C——Christ's COMING for His People ..... { Ps. 97: 2-7 / Matt. 16: 27

2 Sam. 22: 10-13. Ps. (77: 15-18); 97: 2-7; (114: 7). Song (1: 2, 4); (2: 7, 8), (16, 17); (13: 5-11); (4: 6); (5: 6, 7), 8; (6: 12); (11: 12); (7: 1-7, 8, 9); (8: 4), 14. Isa. 64: 1, 4. Dan. 7: 13. Hag. 2: 6, 7. Matt. 16: 27; 24: 3, 4-25, 26, 27, 28, 29-33, 34, 35, 36-51; 25: 1-13, 14-18, 19, 20-30; 26: 64. Mark 4: 26-28, 29; 8: 38; (9: 1-13); 13: 26, 32-37; 14: 62. Luke 9: 26; 12: 34, 35-47, 48; 17: 24, 25, 26-30, 31-33, 34-36, 37; 18: 8; 19: 15, 23; 21: 27-31, 32, 33, 34-36. John 14: 2, 3; 16: 16; 21: 22, 23. Acts 1: 9, 10, 11. Rom. 13: 11, 12. 1 Cor. 1: 7, 8. (7: 29-31); (10: 11); 11: 26. 2 Cor. 1: 14. Philip. 1: 6, 10; 2: 16; 3: 20, 21; 4: 5. Col. 3: 4. 1 Thess. 1: 10; 2: 19; 3: 13; 4: 14—5: 4, 5—11, 23. 2 Thess. 1: 7, 10; 2: 1-3; 3: 5. 1 Tim. 6: 14. 2 Tim. 1: 12; 4: 8. Tit. 2: 13. Heb. (9: 26), 28; 10: 25, 37. Jas. 5: 7-9. 1 Pet. (1: 5), 7, 13, (20); (4: 7), 13. 2 Pet. 1: 16-19; 3: 3-14. 1 John 2: 28; 3: 2, 3. Rev. 1: 7; (13—17); 3: 11; 22: 7, 12, 20.

F——The FIRST Resurrection ..... { Job 19: 26 / Matt. 22: 30-32

Job 19: 26. Psa. 16: 9; 17: 15; 71: 20; 88: 10-12. Isa. 25: 8; 26: 19. Ezek. 37: 12-14. Dan. 12: 2, 13. Hos. 13: 14. Matt. 22: 23-29, 30-32. Mark 12: 18-23,

20; 42: 4; 45: 8, 23, 24; 49: 8-12; 52: 13; 55: 12, 13—56: 1; 57: 13; **59: 19; 60: 1-22; 65: 16-25; 66: 18-24.** Jer. **3: 17; 23: 5, 6; 30: 9; 33: 15.** Ezek. **21: 26, 27; 34:** 23-29; **37:** 22-28; **43: 5-7; 48: 35.** Dan. **2: 34, 35, 44, 45; 7: 13, 14, 18, 22, 27.** Hos. **2: 18; 3: 5.** Joel **3: 18.** Mic. **4: 3, 4; 5: 2.** Hab. **2: 14,** (20). Zech. **2: 5, 10-13;** 6: 9-11, **12, 13;** (**8: 3**); 9: 1, **9, 10; 14: 9,** 16-21. Mal. **4: 2, 3.** Matt. 2: 1, **2,** 3-5, **6;** (5: 35); **6: 10, 13** [third clause]; **13: 31-33, 43;** (16: 28—17: 13); **19: 28; 20: 20, 21,** 22-24; (21: 1-4, **5,** 6-11), (33-37, **38** [third clause]); 22: 43, **44; 25: 21** [fifth clause], **23** [fifth clause]; **27: 11,** (28, **29,** 30, 31), **37, 42.** Mark **4: 30-32;** 10: 35, 36, **37,** 38-45; (11: 1-9, **10**); (12: 10, 11), **36; 15: 2, 9, 12,** (16, **17, 18,** 19, 20), **26, 32, 43.** Luke **1: 32, 33;** (**2: 26**); 3: 4, **5, 6;** (9: 27-36); (**11: 2** [latter part]); **12: 32,** (44); 13: 18, **19,** 20, **21;** 17: 20-37; **19: 11-19,** 20-26, **27,** (28-40); (20: 9-13, **14**), (17), **42, 43; 22: 29, 30; 23: 2, 3,** 36, **37, 38, 42, 51.** John **10: 16;** (12: 12, **13-15,** 16); **18: 33-37,** 38, **39,** 40—19: 5, **12-16,** 17, 18, **19-22.** Acts **2: 29-31, 34, 35; 3: 19-21; 17: 7.** Rom. (**4: 13**); **8: 17, 18; 15: 12;** (**16: 20**). 1 Cor. **6: 2, 3;** (10: 26, 28 [latter part]); **15: 24-28.** Eph. 1: 10, 22. Philip. **2: 9-11.** Col. (1: 20). 1 Thess. 3: 13. 2 Thess. 1: 5. 1 Tim. **6: 15.** 2 Tim. **2: 12; 4: 1, 8, 18.** Heb. 1: 2, **8, 13; 2: 5-8;** 5: 6; (7: 1, **2,** 3-10, **11,** 12-14, **15-17,** 18, 19, **20, 21,** 22-24); 10: 12, **13.** 1 Pet. (4: 11 [latter part]), 13; (**5: 1** [latter part]), **4,** (6). 2 Pet. (1: 19 [latter part]). Rev. 1: 5, 6; **2: 26, 27;** (**3: 7** [middle]), 11, 12, **21; 5: 10; 11: 15-19; 12: 5;** 19: 16; **20: 1-6.**

W——The Resurrection of the WICKED ..... { **Dan. 12: 2** / **John 5: 25-29**

Dan. **12: 2.** John **5: 25-29.** Acts **24: 15.** 1 Cor. **15: 21-26.** 1 Tim. (6: 13).

J——The JUDGMENT ..... { **Ps. 1: 5** / **Matt. 10: 15**

Ps. **1: 5; 7: 8; 9: 7, 8,** (19). Eccl. **3: 17; 12: 14.** Dan. **7: 10, 11.** Matt. **10: 15; 11:** 22, 24; **12: 36,** 42; 25: 14-18, **19,** 20-30, **31-46.** Mark **6: 11.** Luke **10: 12, 14; 11: 31, 32.** John **12: 48.** Acts **17: 31.** Rom. **2: 5, 16;** 14: 10-13. 1 Cor. **4: 5.** 2 Cor. **5: 9-11.** 2 Tim. 4: 1. Heb. **9: 27; 10: 30.** 1 Pet. **4: 5.** 2 Pet. 2: 4, **9;** 3: 7. 1 John **4: 17.** Jude **6.** Rev. **20: 11-15.**

N——The NEVER-ENDING Life ..... { **Deut. 4: 40** / **Matt. 5: 5**

Deut. (4: 40 [latter part]). Job (26: 10 [latter part]). Ps. 37: 9, **11,** 22, **29, 34;** (**75: 3**); (78: 69); (93: 1); (96: 10); **102: 25, 26;** (104: 5); (119: 90). Prov. (**10: 30**). Eccl. (**1: 4**). Isa. (51: 16); **65: 16-18.** Matt. **5: 5.** Eph. (1: 10); (6: 3). Heb. **1: 10-12;** 2: 5; 6: 5; **12: 26-28.** 2 Pet. **3: 13, 14.** 1 John (**2: 17**). Rev. **21: 1-5,** 6—22: 2, **3-5,** (14, 15).

S——SORROW and SUFFERING Over ..... { **Ps. 16: 11** / **Rev. 7: 17**

Ps. **16: 11;** 30: 5; 98: 4; 126: 5. Isa. **12: 3; 25: 8;** 29: 19; 35: 2, **10;** 49: 13; **51: 11;** 52: 9; **61: 3;** 65: 14, 18, 19. Jer. 31: 13. Luke 2: 10. John 15: 11; 16: 22; 17: 3. Acts 2: 28. Gal. 5: 22. 1 Thess. 5: 16. 1 Pet. 1: 8, 9. 1 John 1: 4. Rev. **7: 17; 21: 4.**

Q——QUESTION of Recognition of Friends in Heaven Answered ..... { **Gen. 15: 15** / **Luke 9: 28-33**

Gen. **15: 15;** 25: 8, 17; 35: 29; 49: 29, 33. Num. 20: 24, 26; 27: 13; 31: 2. Deut. 32: 50. Judg. 2; 10, Matt. 8: 11; 17: 4. Mark 9: 4, 5. Luke **9: 28-33;** 13: 28; **16: 23-25.** 1 Cor. **13: 12.** Col. 1: 28. Philem. 15. Heb. 12: 23. Rev. **3: 5.**

THE INTERNATIONAL

——TEACHERS' HANDY——

BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA AND CONCORDANCE

UNDER ONE ALPHABETICAL ARRANGEMENT

COMPRISING

A Complete Concordance to the Scriptures; a Subject Dictionary, showing where each topic in the Bible is found and how used; a Biblical Biographical Dictionary; a Biblical Geographical Dictionary, giving the location of places on the Maps; a Dictionary of Archaic and Obsolete Words in the English Bible; Dictionary of Biblical Antiquities, Customs, Musical Terms, Plants, Animals, and Precious Stones; the Pronunciation of Words; the Translation of Classical Words; and Encyclopedic Descriptions of the Books of the Bible, Translations of the Bible, and Many Other Important Subjects of Interest to all Bible Students,

PREPARED IN SIMPLE LANGUAGE
PRINTED FROM BOLD FACE TYPE
PROFUSELY ILLUSTRATED

EDITED BY
REV. JESSE LYMAN HURLBUT, D.D.
AND REV. ALFRED J. P. McCLURE

THE JOHN C. WINSTON COMPANY
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

who sometimes hesitate to use Bible words, not being quite sure as to their pronunciation and not having at hand a glossary to which they can turn.

6. One more change may be mentioned. In this Encyclopedia, only proper names in the alphabetical arrangement begin with capitals. This is the way in which words are printed in books, but has not been the way in which they are printed when defined in a dictionary, e. g. "Hebrews," "Hebron," begin with capitals, but "hedge," "heed," "heel," as they should, with small letters.

It is confidently believed that this Bible Encyclopedia will be found to contain as much practical aid to the student and the teacher, as any work of its class ever published. If any omissions or errors are found by students making use of this work the information will be gratefully received at the office of publication. In the hope that these pages may aid those who read and those who teach the Word of Life, they have been prepared and are now sent forth.—The Publishers.

EXPLANATIONS

1. All topics are given under one alphabetical arrangement.

2. Under each word are given all its various uses in the Bible, and their interpretation, with leading facts in Encyclopedic form.

3. The index word is capitalized only when it is a proper name; cf. Aaron; abase

4. The pronunciation is indicated in parentheses ( ), in general according to The Winston Simplified Dictionary. Where the name is uncommon, the correct classical pronunciation has been given when possible.

5. The translations of classical words is enclosed in brackets [ ]; cf. Aaron [enlightened].

6. References to the maps follow the names, being placed within parentheses, the figures and letters indicating the situation of the place on the respective maps; thus, Abana (5 Ea; 7 Ca) appears on Map 5, in the square Ea; and on Map 7, in the square Ca.

7. Bold face and extra bold face type is used throughout the work and makes it notably easy in reading.

8. Where quotations including the index word are given, the index word is represented by its initial letter to avoid unnecessary repetition. Cf. abase, Job 40 . 11, behold proud, and **a.** him.

ABBREVIATIONS

A.D. *Anno Domini* (Latin), in the year of our Lord.
A.M. *Anno Mundi* (Latin), in the year of the world.
ar. Archaic, or obsolete meaning of a word.
A.U.C. *Anno Urbis Conditae* (Latin), in the year from the building of Rome, which was 754 B.C.
A.V. Authorized Version, the English Bible in common use.
B.C. Before Christ.
cf. *Confer* (Latin), compare.
ch. chs. Chapter, chapters.
cir. *Circa* (Latin), about, near; in reference to time.
e.g. *Exempli gratia* (Latin), for example.
f. Following (verse or page).
ff. Following (verses or pages).
Gk. Greek.
Heb. Hebrew.
ib. or **ibid.** *Ibidem* (Latin), the same.
id. *Idem* (Latin), the same.
i.e. *Id est* (Latin), that is.
LXX. Seventy: the Septuagint version of the Old Testament.
p. or **pp.** Page or pages.
q.v. *Quid vide* (Latin), which see.
R.V. Revised Version of the Bible.
Sam. Samaritan.
sc. *Scilicet* (Latin), that is to say.
Sept. Septuagint.
sq. or **seq.** *Sequens* (Latin), following.
ver. or **vs.** Verse, verses.
viz. *Videlicet* (Latin), namely.
vol. Volume.

[International Teachers]

HANDY BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA

A

Aaron (âr'on) [enlightened], brother of Moses, the first high priest.
appointed to assist Moses, Ex. 4:14, 16, 27.
with Moses before Pharaoh, Ex. 5:1.
his rod becomes a serpent, Ex. 7:10.
changes the waters into blood, Ex. 7:20.
causes the plagues of frogs, lice, flies, Ex. 8:5, 17, 24; of boils, Ex. 9:10.
along with Hur holds up Moses' hands, Ex. 17:12.
set apart for the priest's office, Ex. 28.
his sin in making the golden calf, Ex. 32.
spared at Moses' intercession, Deu. 9:20.
consecration, Ex. 29; Lev. 8.
his duties, to offer sacrifice, Ex. 30:7; Lev. 9.
his sons (Nadab and Abihu) offer strange fire and die, Lev. 10:1; Nu. 3:4.
not to drink wine when going into the tabernacle, Lev. 10:8-11.
his sons (Eleazar and Ithamar) censured by Moses, Lev. 10:16.
his sedition against Moses, Nu. 12.
spoken against by Korah, Nu. 16:3.
makes atonement, and the plague is stayed, Nu. 16:46-48.
his rod buds, Nu. 17:8.
excluded from the promised land, Nu. 20:24.
dies on Mount Hor, Nu. 20:28.
his descendants, I. Chr. 6:49-53.
chosen by God, Ps. 105:26; Heb. 5:4.
his priesthood inferior to Christ's, Heb. 5:7.
See Ps. 77:20; 99:6 106:16; Ac. 7:40; Heb. 9:4.

Ab (ăb), the fifth Hebrew month (July-August). See **Months**.

Abaddon (ă-băd'don) (Apollyon) [destruction], angel of the bottomless pit, Job 28:22; 26:6 (R. V., marg.); Rev. 9:11.

Abagtha (ā-băg'thā), a Persian name possibly [God's gift]; i.e., Theodore, Esth. 1:10. One of the eight chamberlains sent by Ahasuerus (Xerxes) to fetch queen Vashti to his banquet.

Abana (ăb'a-nà) (5 Ea; 7 Ca; 17 Da; 16 Ea) (see **Amana**) and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, flow eastward from Anti-Lebanon and Hermon. Abana, a very rapid stream, rises in the uplands near Baalbec. Its volume is more than doubled fourteen miles from Damascus by mighty fountains. Branches pass through Damascus, II. Ki. 5:12. See **Palestine, Rivers.**

Abarah (ăb'a-rà), ford of. See **Jordan.**

Abarim (ăb'a-rĭm) [regions beyond] (5 De), mountains of, northeast of Dead Sea, including Nebo, Pisgah, Hor, Nu. 27:12; Deu. 32:49; Nu. 33:47, 48.

abase, Job 40:11, behold proud, and a. him.
Isa. 31:4, lion will not a. himself.
Eze. 21:26, and a. him that is high.
Dan. 4:37, walk in pride, he is able to a.
Mat. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:14, exalt himself shall be a.
II. Cor 11:7, offence in a. myself.
Phil. 4:12 I know how to be a.

abated, Gen. 8:3, 11, waters were a.
Lev. 27:18, be a. from thy estimation.
Deu. 34:7, nor was Moses' force a.
Judg. 8:3, their anger was a.

Abba (ăb'bà) [Father], Mar. 14:36; Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:6.

Abda (ăb'dà) [servant], I. Ki. 4:6.

Abdi (ăb'dī) [my servant] or [servant of Jehovah], I. Chr. 6:44

Abdiel (ăb'dĭ-el) [servant of God], I. Chr. 5:15.

Abdon (ăb'don) [servile], a judge of Israel, Judg. 12:13.
—(5 Cb), a town of Asher, Josh. 21:30; I. Chr. 6:74.

Abed-nego (ā-bĕd'ne-gō) [servant of Nego], a Babylonian god.
—one of the three Hebrew captives, Dan. 1:7. in the fiery furnace, Dan. 3.

Abel (ā'bĕl) (Heb., Hebel) [breath, vapor], or connected with Assyrian 'ablu,' son, the second son of Adam, his life and death, Gen 4.
righteous, Mat. 23:35; I. John 3:12.
blood of, Lu. 11:51; Heb. 12:24.
his faith, Heb. 11:4.

Abel (ā'bĕl) [meadow], II. Sa. 20:18.

Abel-beth-maachah (ā'bel-bĕth-mā'a-kah) [meadow by Beth-maachah] (5 Db; 7 Ba), I. Ki. 15:20.

Abel-maim (ā'bel-mā'im) [meadow of the waters], II. Chr. 16:4.

Abel-meholah (ā'bel-mĕ-hō'lah) [dance meadow] [7 Bb], north part of Jordan valley, birthplace of Elisha, I. Ki. 4:12; 19:16.

Abel-mizraim (ā'bel-mĭz'ra-ĭm) [meadow of Egypt], mourning of the Egyptians, Gen. 50:11.

Abel-shittim (ā'bel-shĭt'tim) [acacia meadow] (5 De), town from which Joshua sent spies to Jericho, Josh. 2:1; Nu. 33:49.

Abez (ā'bĕz), or **Ebez** [gleam (?)], Josh. 19:20

abhor, Lev. 26:11, my soul shall not a. you.
I. Sa. 27:12, made his people to a. him.
Job 42:6, I a. myself and repent.
Ps. 5:6, Lord will a. bloody man.
78:59, Lord wroth, and a. Israel.
107:18, their soul a. all manner.
119:163, I hate and a. lying.
Prov. 24:24, nations shall a.
Isa. 7:16, land thou a. shall be forsaken.
Jer. 14:21, do not a. us for thy name's sake.
Am. 6:8, I a. the excellency of Jacob.

abhor—Continued
Rom. 12:9, a. that which is evil.
Ex. 5:21, made savour to be a.
Job 19:19, my inward friends a. me.
Ps. 89:38, hast cast off and a.
Prov. 22:14, a. of the Lord shall fall therein.
Eze. 16:25, made thy beauty to be a.
Isa. 66:24, an a. to all flesh.
abhorring[ar.], aloathsome object, Isa. 66:24.
Abi (ā'bī) [my father]; or, perhaps, i. q. **Abiah** [Jehovah is a father], II. Ki. 18:2; I. Chr. 7:8; II. Chr. 29:1.
Abi-albon (ā'bī-ăl'bŏn) [father of power], II. Sa. 23:31; I. Chr. 33:11.
Abiasaph (ā-bī'a-săf) [my father has collected], Ex. 6:24.
Abiathar (ā-bī'a-thär) [excellent father], the priest, escapes Saul's vengeance, I. Sa. 22:20.
faithful to David, I. Sa. 23:6; 30:7. II. Sa. 15:24.
follows Adonijah, I. Ki. 1:7.
deposed by Solomon, I. Ki. 2:26.
Abib (ā'bĭb) [month of the ripening ears], the Hebrew Passover month (March-April), Ex. 13:4; 23:15; 34:18. See **Months.**
Abidah (ā-bī'dah) [my father knows], Gen. 25:4; I. Chr. 1:33.
Abidan (ăb'ī-dăn) [my father is judge], Nu. 1:11; 2:22; 7:60; 10:24.
abide, Gen. 44:33, let servant a. instead.
Ex. 16:29, a. every man in his place.
Nu. 24:2, he saw Israel a.
31:19, a. without camp seven days.
I. Sa. 5:7, ark shall not a. with us.
Job 24:13, a. in paths of light.
Ps. 15:1, a. in tabernacle?
91:1, a. under the shadow.
Prov. 15:31, ear that heareth reproof a.
Ec. 1:4, the earth a. for ever.
Jer. 42:10, if ye will still a. in this land.
49:18, 33; 50:40, no man a.
Hos. 3:3, shalt a. many days.
Joel 2:11, day terrible, who can a. it?
Mat. 10:11; Mar. 6:10; Lu. 9:4, there a.
Lu. 2:8, shepherds a. in the field.
19:5, I must a. at thy house.
24:29, a. with us.
John 3:36, wrath of God a. on him.
5:38, have not his word a. in you.
14:16, another Comforter, that he may a.
15:6, a man a. not in me.
Ac. 16:15, to my house and a.
I. Cor. 3:14, if any man's work a.
13:13, a. faith, hope, charity.
II. Tim. 2:13, yet he a. faithful.
I. John 3:6, whosoever a. in him sinneth not.
3:15, no murderer hath eternal life a. in him.
—[ar.], wait to befall, Ac. 20:23.
See Nu. 35:25; Ec. 8:15.
Abiel (ā-bī'el) [God is my father], grandfather of Saul, I. Sa. 9:1; 14:51.
—one of David's thirty men, I. Chr. 11:32.
Abiezer (ā-bī-ē'zēr) [father of help], ancestor of Gideon, Josh. 17:2; Judg. 6:34.
—name of clan, tribe of Manasseh, Judg. 6:15.
—one of David's heroes, I. . 23:27.
Abigail (ăb'ī-gal) [father's joy], wife of Nabal, her character, I. Sa. 25:3.
becomes David's wife, I. Sa. 25:39.
Abihail (ăb-i-hā'il) [father of strength], Nu. 3:35; I. Chr. 2:29.
—niece of David's.
—father of Esther, Esth. 2:15; 9:29.
Abihu (ā-bī'hū) [my father is he], son of Aaron, offers strange fire, and dies, Lev. 10:1, 2; Nu. 3:4; 26:61; I. Chr. 24:2.
Abihud (ā-bī'hud) [father of majesty], I. Chr. 8:3.
Abijah (ā-bī'jah), or **Abijam** [Jehovah is father], king of Judah, his evil reign, I. Ki. 15:1; seven of this name.
his wars with Jeroboam, II. Chr. 13.
—son of Jeroboam, death foretold, I. Ki. 14:12.
Abila (ăb'ī-lā) (7 Bb; 13 Cc), a town on the borders of Bashan and Gilead.
Abilene (ăb-ī-lē'nē) (13 Da), Lu. 3:1.
ability, Lev. 27:8, according to his a.
Ezra 2:69, they gave after their a.
Neh. 5:8, we after our a. have redeemed.
Dan. 1:4, had a. to stand in the palace.
Mat. 25:15, to every man according to a.
Ac. 11:29, according to a. to send.
I. Pet. 4:11, as of the a. God giveth.
Abimael (ā-bĭm'a-el) (1 Ge) [father of Mael] an Arabian tribe, descendants of Joktan Gen. 10:28.
Abimelech (ā-bĭm'e-lĕk) [father of the king] king of Gerar, reproved by God about Abraham's wife, Gen. 20:3; restores her, Gen 20:14.
—another, Isaac rebuked by, and makes a covenant with, Gen. 26.
—son of Gideon, Judg. 8:31; slays his brethren, and is made king, Judg. 9:5, 6.
his cruelty, Judg. 9:48.
his death, Judg. 9:50-55.
Abinadab (ā-bĭn'a-dăb) [noble father], receives the ark from the Philistines, I. Sa. 7:1; II. Sa. 6:3; four of this name.
Abinoam (ā-bĭn'o-ăm) [father of graciousness], Judg. 4:6.
Abiram (ā-bī'ram) [high father], rebels against Moses, Nu. 16; his punishment, Nu. 16:31; 26:10.
Abishag (ăb'ī-shăg) [father of wandering (?)], the Shunammite, ministers to David, I. Ki. 1:3.
Adonijah slain on her account, I. Ki. 2:25.
Abishai (ā-bĭsh'ā-ī) (Ab and Ishai, Jesse) [father of being, living], brother of Joab, I. Chr. 2:16; I. Sam. 26:6.
prevented from slaying Saul, I. Sa. 26:9.
and Shimei, II. Sa. 16:9; 19:21.
his valiant deeds, II. Sa. 21:17; 23:18; I. Chr. 11:20; 18:12.
Abishalom (ā-bĭsh'a-lŏm) [father of peace], called Absalom, I. Ki. 15:2; II. Chr. 11:20.
Abishua (ā-bĭsh'u-ā) [father of fortune(?)], I. Chr. 8:4.
—son of Phinehas, I. Chr. 6:4, 50.
Abishur (ăb'ī-shur) [father is uprightness], son of Shammai, I. Chr. 2:28.
Abital (ăb'ī-tăl) [father is protection], II. Sa. 3:4.
—wife of David, I. Chr. 3:3.
Abitub (ăb'ī-tŭb) [father of goodness], a Benjamite, I. Chr. 8:11.
Abiud (ā-bī'ŭd), i. q. **Abihud**, Mat. 1:13.
abjects [ar.], persons of the lowest kind, despicable persons, Ps. 35:15.

able, Ex. 18: 21, out of all the people a. men.
Deu. 16: 17, every man give as he is a.
Josh. 23: 9, no man been a. to stand.
I. Sa. 6: 20, who is a. to stand before God?
I. Ki. 3: 9, who is a. to judge?
II. Chr. 2: 6, who is a. to build?
Prov. 27: 4, who is a. to stand before envy?
Dan. 3: 17; 6: 20, God is a. to deliver.
Am. 7: 10, land not a. to bear all his words.
Mat. 3: 9, God is a. of these stones.
9: 28, believe ye that I am a.?
20: 22, are ye a. to drink of the cup?
22: 46, no man was a. to answer.
Lu. 12: 26, not a. to do least.
John 10: 29, none is a. to pluck.
Ac. 6: 10, not a. to resist wisdom.
Rom. 4: 21, what he had promised he was a.
8: 39, a. to separate us from the love of God.
I. Cor. 10: 13, tempted above that ye are a.
II. Cor. 3: 6, a. ministers of the new testament; R.V., sufficient as ministers.
Eph. 3: 18, a. to comprehend with all saints.
Phil. 3: 21, a. to subdue all things.
Heb. 2: 18, a. to succour them that are tempted.
7: 25, a. to save to the uttermost.
Jas. 4: 12, a. to save and destroy.
Jude 24, a. to keep you from falling.
Rev. 5: 3, no man a. to open the book.
6: 17, who shall be a. to stand?

Abner (ăb'nĕr) [father is light], cousin of Saul, commander of his army, I. Sa. 14: 50.
taunted by David, I. Sa. 26: 5, 14.
makes Ish-bosheth king, II. Sa. 2: 8.
goes over to David, II. Sa. 3: 8.
treacherously slain by Joab, II. Sa. 3: 27.
lamented by David, II. Sa. 3: 31.

aboard, Ac. 21: 2, we went a., and set forth.

abode, II. Ki. 19: 27; Isa. 37: 28, I know thy a.
John 14: 23, we will come, and make our a.
Gen. 49: 24, his bow a. in strength.
Ex. 24: 16, glory of the Lord a. on Sinai.
Judg. 21: 2, people a. there before God.
I. Sa. 7: 2, the ark a. in Kirjath-jearim.
Ezra 8: 15, there a. we in tents.
Lu. 1: 56, Mary a. with her.
John 1: 32, Spirit, and it a. on him.
1: 39, they came and a. with him.
8: 44, a murderer, and a. not in truth.
Ac. 14: 3, long time a., speaking boldly.
18: 3, Paul a. with them, and wrought.

abolish, Isa. 2: 18, idols he shall utterly a.
Eze. 6: 6, your works may be a.
II. Cor. 3: 13, end of that which is a.
Eph. 2: 15, a. in his flesh the enmity.
II. Tim. 1: 10, Christ, who hath a. death.

abominable, Lev. 11: 43, not make yourselves a. with.
Deu. 14: 3, shall not eat any a. thing.
I. Ki. 21: 26, Ahab, a. in following idols.
Job 15: 16, how much more a. is man.
Ps. 14: 1; 53: 1, they have done a. works.
Isa. 14: 19, cast out like an a. branch.
65: 4, broth of a. things.
Jer. 16: 18, detestable and a. things.
44: 4, this a. thing that I hate.
Tit. 1: 16, in works they deny him, being a.
I. Pet. 4: 3, walked in a. idolatries.
Rev. 21: 8, unbelieving and the a.

abomination of desolation, mentioned by our Saviour, Mat. 24: 15, as a sign of the approaching destruction of Jerusalem, with reference to Dan. 9: 27; 11: 31; 12: 11. It may be that the profanities of the Zealots (see Zealots) constituted the abomination, which was the sign of impending ruin; but most people refer it to the standards or banners of the Roman army. They were abomination because idolatrous images were upon them.

abomination, of offerings, Lev. 7: 18; Deu. 17: 1; 23: 18; Prov. 15: 8; Isa. 1: 13; 41: 24; Prov. 15: 8.
defilement, Deu. 24: 4; Prov. 16: 12; Isa. 66: 17; Eze. 16; Rev. 21: 8, 27.
idolatry, Deu. 7: 25, 26; 27: 15; I. Ki. 11: 5; II. Ki. 23: 13; Eze. 18: 12; Mal. 2: 11.
pride and falsity, Prov. 3: 32; 6: 16-19; 11: 1, 20; 16: 5; 17: 15; 20: 10, 23.
of the heathen censured, Lev. 18: 26; Deu. 18: 9; I. Ki. 14: 24.
of Jerusalem described, Isa. 1: 13; Jer. 2, 7; Eze. 5: 11; 7: 8; 11: 18; 23: 36; Hos. 9: 10.
prayer of the wicked, Prov. 28: 9.
of desolation foretold, Dan. 11: 31; 12: 11; Mat. 24: 15; Mar. 13: 14.
Gen. 43: 32; 46: 34, a. to Egyptians.
Lev. 7: 18; 11: 10; 11: 41, be an a. to you.
18: 26, not commit any a.
Deu. 7: 25, it is a. to the Lord.
18: 9, after the a. of nations.
18: 12, because of a. the Lord.
25: 16, all that do unrighteously are a.
I. Sa. 13: 4, Israel had in a. with.
Prov. 3: 32; 11: 20, the froward a. to the Lord.
8: 7, wickedness an a. to my lips.
15: 8, 9, 26; 21: 27, sacrifice, etc., of wicked a.
28: 9, even his prayer shall be a.
Isa. 44: 19, the residue thereof an a.
Jer. 4: 1, put away thine a.
6: 15; 8: 12, ashamed when committed a.
Eze. 33: 29, land desolate because of a.
Dan. 11: 31; Mat. 24: 15; Mar. 13: 14, a. of desolation.
Mal. 2: 11, an a. is committed in Israel.
Lu. 16: 15, esteemed among men, a. in sight of God.
Rev. 21: 27, not enter that worketh a.
—[ar.], a cause of pollution, an idol, Deu. 7: 26.

abound, Prov. 28: 20, faithful shall a. with blessings.
Mat. 24: 12, because iniquity shall a.
Rom. 5: 15, grace by Jesus Christ hath a. to many.
5: 20, that the offence might a.
15: 13, that ye may a. in hope.
I. Cor. 15: 58, always a. in work of the Lord.
II. Cor. 1: 5, as sufferings a., so consolation a.
Phil. 4: 12, I know how to a.
II. Pet. 1: 8, these things be in you and a.

above, Deu. 28: 13, a. only and not beneath.
Job 31: 2, portion of God from a.
Ps. 138: 2, magnified thy word a.
Prov. 15: 24, way of life is a. to the wise.
Mat. 10: 24; Lu. 6: 40, disciple not a. master.
John 3: 31, he that cometh from a. is a. all.
8: 23, I am from a.
19: 11, power given thee from a.
Gal. 4: 26, Jerusalem a. is free.

above—Continued
Eph. 4: 6, one God, who is a. all.
Col. 3: 2, set your affection on things a.
Jas. 1: 17, every perfect gift is from a.

Abraham (ā'brā-hăm) (Abram) [father of a multitude], born, Gen. 11: 27.
called by God, and sent to Canaan, Gen. 12: 1-5.
goes down to Egypt, Gen. 12: 10.
makes his wife pass for his sister, Gen. 12: 13; 20: 2.
dispute with and separation from Lot, Gen. 13: 7-11.
receives the promise, Gen. 13: 16; 15: 5.
rescues Lot from captivity, Gen. 14: 14.
blessed by Melchizedek, king of Salem, Gen. 14: 19; Heb. 7: 1.
his faith counted for righteousness, Gen. 15: 6.
God's covenant with him, Gen. 15: 18; 17: 7; Ps. 105: 9.
he and his household circumcised, Gen. 17: 9-14.
entertains angels, Gen. 18.
pleads for Sodom, Gen. 18: 23.
dismisses Hagar and Ishmael, Gen. 21: 14.
his faith in offering Isaac, Gen. 22.
purchases Machpelah for a burying place, Gen. 23.
sends for a wife for his son, Gen. 24.
invests Isaac with all his goods, Gen. 25: 5.
death, Gen. 25: 8.
his posterity, Gen. 25.
testimonies to his faith and works, Isa. 41: 8; 51: 2; Ac. 7: 2; Rom. 4; Gal. 3: 6; Heb. 11: 8; Jas. 2: 21-24.

Abram (ā'brăm) [high father], Gen. 11: 27.

Absalom (ăb'sa-lŏm), or **Abishalom** (I. Ki. 15: 2) [father of peace], son of David, II. Sa. 3: 3.
slays Amnon, II. Sa. 13: 28.
conspires against David, II. Sa. 15.
David flies from, II. Sa. 15: 17.
caught by hair in an oak, II. Sa. 18: 9.
slain by Joab, II. Sa. 18: 14.
lamented by David, II. Sa. 18: 33; 19: 1.

Absalom's Pillar, or **Place**, a monument or tomb which Absalom had built during his lifetime in the king's dale, i. e. the valley of the Kedron, at the foot of Mount Olivet, near Jerusalem, II. Sa. 18: 18, comp. with 14: 27, for his three sons, and where he probably expected to be buried. The tomb there now, and called by Absalom's name, was probably built at a later date.

Absalom's Pillar.

absent, Gen. 31: 49, when we are a. one from another.
I. Cor. 5: 3, as a. in body.
II. Cor. 5: 6, a. from the Lord.

absent—Continued
II. Cor. 5: 8, willing to be a. from body.
10: 1, being a., am bold towards you.
Col. 2: 5, a. in body.

abstain, Ac. 15: 20, 29, a. from pollutions of idols.
I. Thes. 5: 22, a. from all appearance of evil.
I. Tim. 4: 3, commanding to a. from meats.
I. Pet. 2: 11, a. from fleshly lusts.

abstinence. Ac. 27: 21, after long a. Paul stood forth; R.V., long without food.

abundance Deu. 33: 19, suck of the a. of the seas.
I. Sa. 1: 16, out of a. of my complaint.
I. Ki. 18: 41, sound of a. of rain.
Job 36: 31, giveth meat in a.
Ps. 52: 7, trusted in the a. of his riches.
72: 7, a. of peace.
Isa. 60: 5, a. of the sea shall be.
66: 11, with the a. of her glory.
Ec. 5: 10, loveth a. with increase.
5: 12, a. of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.
Mat. 12: 34; Lu. 6: 45, out of a. of heart.
Mat. 13: 12; 25: 29, he shall have more a.
Lu. 12: 15, life consisteth not in a.
21: 4, have of their a. cast.
II. Cor. 8: 2, a. of their joy abounded.
12: 7, through a. of revelations.
Rev. 18: 3, rich through a. of delicacies.
See Jer. 33: 6.

abundant, Ex. 34: 6, Lord God a. in goodness.
Isa. 56: 12, as this day and more a.
I. Tim. 1: 14, grace was exceeding a.
I. Pet. 1: 3, according to his a. mercy.
II. Cor. 11: 23, in labors more a.

abundantly, Gen. 1: 20, let waters bring forth a.
Job 36: 28, clouds drop and distil a.
Ps. 36: 8, a. satisfied with fatness.
145: 7, a. utter the memory.
Isa. 55: 7, he will a. pardon.
John 10: 10, might have life more a.
I. Cor. 15: 10; I laboured more a. than.
Eph. 3: 20, able to do exceeding a.
Tit. 3: 6, shed a. through Jesus Christ.
II. Pet. 1: 11, entrance ministered a.

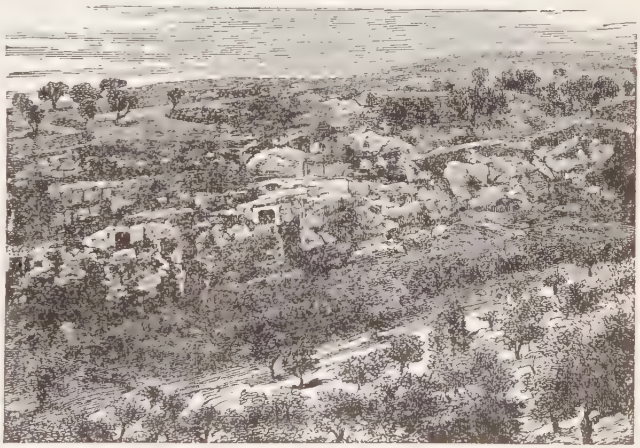
abuse, I. Sa. 31: 4; I. Chr. 10: 4, lest uncircumcised a. me.
I. Cor. 7: 31, use world as not a.
9: 18, that I a. not my power.

Accad (ăk'kăd) (1 Gd; 2 Db), probably 'highland,' a city in Shinar, built by Nimrod Gen. 10: 10.

accept, Deu. 33: 11, a. the work of his hands.
II. Sa. 24: 23, the Lord thy God a. thee.
Job 13: 8; 32: 21, will ye a. his person?
Ps. 20: 3, and a. thy burnt sacrifice.
119: 108, a., I beseech thee.
Prov. 18: 5, not good to a. wicked.
Jer. 14: 12; Am. 5: 22, I will not a. them.
Eze. 20: 40; 43: 27, I will a.
Mal. 1: 13, should I a. this.
Gen. 4: 7, shalt thou not be a.?
Ex. 28: 38; Lev. 10: 19, a. before the Lord.
I. Sam. 18: 5, a. in the sight of all people.
Esth. 10: 3, a. of his brethren.
Jer. 37: 20; 42: 2, let our supplication be a.
Lu. 4: 24, no prophet is a.
Ac. 10: 35, he that worketh righteousness is a.
II. Cor. 5: 9, present or absent, we may be a.

ccept—Continued
Eph. 1: 6, made us a. in the beloved.
Ps. 19: 14, let the meditation of my heart be a.
Isa. 61: 2; Lu. 4: 19, to proclaim the a. year of the Lord.
Rom. 12: 1, sacrifice, holy, a. to God.
I. Tim. 1: 15, worthy of all a.
Heb. 12: 28, serve God a. with fear.
ccess to God by faith, Rom. 5: 2; Eph. 2: 18; 3: 12; Heb. 7: 19; 10: 19; not in O.T.
its blessedness, Ps. 65: 4; 73: 28; Isa. 2: 3; Jer. 31: 6.
See Isa. 55: 6; Hos. 14: 2; Joel 2: 12; John 14: 6; Jas. 4: 8. See **Prayer**.
Accho (ăk'kō) [curve] (shape of bay or hot sand) (5 Cc; 7 Bb; 13 Bc; 16 Cc), Judg. 1: 31, a seaport town of Asher, afterwards called Ptolemais, visited by Paul at the close of his third missionary tour, Ac. 21: 7.
ccomplish, Job 14: 6, shall a., as an hireling.
Ps. 64: 6, they a. a diligent search.
Isa. 55: 11, it shall a. that I please.
Lu. 9: 31, decease he should a. at Jerusalem.
Prov. 13: 19, desire a. is sweet.
Isa. 40: 2, her warfare is a.
Lu. 12: 50, how am I straitened till it be a.
22: 37, yet be a. in me.
I. Pet. 5: 9, afflictions are a. in brethren.
ccord, Ac. 1: 14, with one a. in prayer.
Ac. 2: 46, daily with one a. in temple.
4: 24, their voice to God with one a.
8: 6, people with one a. gave heed.
Phil. 2: 2, being of one a., of one mind.
ccording, Ex. 12: 25, a. as he hath promised.
Deu. 16: 10, a. as God hath blessed.
Job 34: 11; Jer. 17: 10; 25: 14; 32: 19, a. to his ways.
Ps. 33: 22, a. as we hope in thee.
62: 12, to every man a. to his work.
103: 10, nor rewarded us a. to our iniquities.
Mat. 16: 27; Rom. 2: 6; II. Tim. 4: 14, a. to his works.
John 7: 24, a. to the appearance.
Rom. 8: 28, the called a. to his purpose.
12: 6, gifts differing a. to grace.
II. Cor. 8: 12, a. to that a man hath.
ccount, Ps. 144: 3, man, that thou makest a. of him.
Mat. 12: 36, give a. in the day of judgment.
Lu. 16: 2, give a. of thy stewardship.
20: 35, a. worthy to obtain.
Rom. 14: 12, every one give a. to God.
Gal. 3: 6, a. to him for righteousness.
Heb. 13: 17, watch as they that give a.
I. Pet. 4: 5, give a. to him ready to judge quick and dead.

accursed, what so called, Deu. 21: 23; Josh. 6: 17; 7: 1; I. Chr. 2: 7; Isa. 65: 20; Gal. 1: 8.
Deu. 21: 23, hanged is a. of God.
Josh. 6: 18, keep yourselves from the a. thing.
Rom. 9: 3, wish myself a. from Christ.
I. Cor. 12: 3, no man by Spirit calleth Jesus a.
Gal. 1: 8, 9, preach other gospel, be a.
accusation, Ezra 4: 6, an a. against Judah.
Mat. 27: 37; Mar. 15: 26, over his head his a.
Lu. 6: 7, that they might find an a.
19: 8, anything by false a.
I. Tim. 5: 19, against elder receive not a.
II. Pet. 2: 11; Jude 9, railing a.
accuse, Prov. 30: 10, a. not servant to master.
Mat. 12: 10; Mar. 3: 2; Lu. 11: 54, that they might a. him.
Mat. 27: 12, when a. he answered nothing.
Lu. 3: 14, neither a. any falsely.
16: 1, was a. that he.



Aceldama. (From an original Photograph.)

23: 2, began to a. him.
John 5: 45, think not that I will a. you to the Father.
Ac. 25: 11, whereof these a. me.
26: 2, whereof I am a. of the Jews.
Rom. 2: 15, thoughts a. or excusing.
Tit. 1: 6, not a. of riot.
I. Pet. 3: 16, that falsely a. your good conversation.

Aceldama (ă-cĕl'da-mà) [field of blood] (11 Bd; 12 Cd), Mat. 27: 8. (Akeldama in the R.V.) The name given by the Jews of Jerusalem to a field near Jerusalem purchased by Judas with the money which he received for the betrayal of Christ, and so called from his violent death therein, Ac. 1: 19. The "field of blood" is now shown on the steep southern face of the valley or ravine of Hinnom, "southwest of the supposed pool of Siloam."

Achaia (ăk-ā'iá) (15 Ec), Roman province in Greece, including the Peloponnesus and

Achaia—Continued
part of Hellas; Corinth the capital, Ac. 18: 12.
contribution for poor made by those of, Rom. 15: 26; II. Cor. 9: 2.
See I. Cor. 16: 15; II. Cor. 11: 10.

Achaicus (à-kā'i-kŭs), a native of Achaia, I. Cor. 16: 17.

Achan (ā'kăn) or **Achar** (I. Chr. 2: 7) [he that troubleth], Josh. 7: 18-26.
his trespass and punishment, Josh. 7; 22: 20; I. Chr. 2: 7.

Achaz (ā'kăz) or **Ahaz**, Mat. 1: 9.

Achbor (ăk'bôr) [mouse], Gen. 36: 38.

Achim (ā'kim) or **Jachin**, Mat. 1: 14.

Achish (ā'kish) [serpent (?)], king of Gath.
succors David, I. Sa. 21: 10; 27: 2; 28: 1; 29: 6.
See I. Ki. 2: 39.

Achmetha (ăk'me-thà), Ecbatana (2 Db), capital of Lower Media, where was found decree of Cyrus concerning the rebuilding of the temple, Ezra 6: 2.

Achor (ā'kôr) [causing trouble], valley of. Achan slain there, Josh. 7: 26.
See Hos. 2: 15.

Achsah (ăk'sah) [anklet], Caleb's daughter, Josh. 15: 16; Judg. 1: 13-15.

Achshaph (ăk'shăf) [enchantment], Josh. 11: 1; 12: 20.

Achzib (ăk'zĭb) [deception] (5 Cb; 13 Bb), a town of Asher, Josh. 15: 44; 19: 29; Mic. 1: 14.

acknowledge, Ps. 32: 5; 51: 3; I a. my sin.
Prov. 3: 6, in all thy ways a. him.
Isa. 63: 16, though Israel a. us not.
Jer. 14: 20, we a. our wickedness.
Dan. 11: 39, whom he shall a.
Hos. 5: 15, till they a. their offence.
Col. 2: 2, to the a. of the mystery of God.
I. John 2: 23, he that a. the son.

acquaint, Job 22: 21, a. thyself with him.
Ps. 139: 3, a. with my ways.
Ec. 2: 3, a. mine heart with wisdom.
Isa. 53: 3, a. with grief.

acquit, Job 10: 14, not a. me from mine iniquity.
Nah. 1: 3, Lord will not at all a. wicked.

Acre, Accho (16 Cc).
—land, I. Sa. 14: 14.

actions, I. Sa. 2: 3, by the Lord a. are weighed.

activity, Gen. 47: 6, men of a. among them.

acts, Judg. 5: 11, rehearse righteous a. of the Lord.
Ps. 145: 4, 6, speak of thy mighty a.
150: 2, praise him for his mighty a.
Isa. 28: 21, his a., his strange a.

Acts of the Apostles, The.
Author.—Few opinions in biblical criticism are better founded than that the author of the third Gospel was the author of the Acts, and therefore a companion of St. Paul. It is practically certain that this companion was St. Luke.
Date.—It may have been published in any year between 62 and 70, but probably not long after 62. There is no hint of the Neronian persecution, or of the death of Peter or of Paul, or of the epistles of either, or of the destruction of Jerusalem.

Acts of the Apostles, The—Continued
Sources.—In his Gospel, St. Luke is entirely dependent upon research; he is never an eye-witness, but obtains his information from eye-witnesses. In the Acts he has both sources of knowledge. In the first half he is mainly dependent upon others, but in the second half records a great deal that he witnessed himself. Without mentioning his own name he slips from the third person into the first, and thus indicates his own presence (16: 10-17: 20: 5-21; 27: 1-28). These are the famous "we" sections, which every one admits to be contemporary evidence. The excellence of his information and his fidelity in using it have been abundantly proved. Wherever we can test him, by profane writers, by inscriptions, by excavations, and the like, he is found to be accurate.
Characteristics.—Luke evidently regards the book as a continuation of his Gospel (1: 1-8), and as such perhaps gave it no title. "The former treatise" gives us the ministry of Christ in his own person; the latter gives us his ministry through the Spirit acting upon his apostles. It has been called "the Gospel of the Holy Spirit," who is mentioned in the Acts more often than in any other book in the New Testament. In this way it forms a link between the Gospels and the Epistles.
Summary.—He himself indicates the main divisions of his treatise, in the last words of Christ before the ascension (1: 8)—"Ye shall be my witnesses both in Jerusalem (15: 8), and in all Judea and Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth (11: 19-28)." Of the opening verses, 1-5 are preface and 6-14 are introduction, which overlaps the Gospel.

Acts, Apocryphal. See **Apocrypha of the New Testament.**

Adadah (ăd'a-dah) [festival (?)], Josh. 15: 22.

Adah (ā'dah) [ornament], Gen. 4: 23.

Adaiah (ăd-a-ī'ah) [adorned by Jehovah], II. Ki. 22: 1.

Adalia (ăd-a-lī'à), a Persian name, Esth. 9: 8.

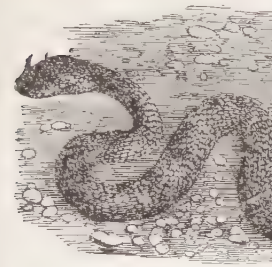
Adam (ăd'ăm) [red, man], created, Gen. 1: 27 and blessed, Gen. 1: 28.
placed in Eden, Gen. 2: 8.
creatures named by, Gen. 2: 20.
his disobedience and punishment, Gen. 3.
hides from God, Gen. 3: 8.
his death, Gen. 5: 5.
his transgression referred to, Job 31: 33; Rom. 5: 14.
first Adam, I. Cor. 15: 45; I. Tim. 2: 13.
in, all die, I. Cor. 15: 22.
—the last, I. Cor. 15: 45.
—place, Jos. 3: 16.

Adamah (ăd'a-mah)[red, earth], Josh. 19: 36.

adamant, Jer. 17: 1; Ezek. 3: 9; Zec. 7: 12. Originally the 'adamas' of the ancients appears to have been a hard metal. Subsequently we find it applied to a very hard stone probably corundum; ultimately in the time of Pliny the 'adamas' included the diamond. See **Diamond, Jasper.**

Adami (ăd'a-mī), more correctly, **Adami-Nekab** [the pass of Adami (?)], Josh. 19: 33.

Adana (ā-dā'nà) (15 Kc).
Adar (ā'dăr) [glory], the twelfth month of the Hebrews (February-March), so called from the beauty of the flowers, Ezra 6: 15; Esth. 3: 7. See **Months.**
Adbeel (ăd'bē-el), Gen. 25: 13.
Addan (ăd'dăn), or **Addon**, a city of the captivity, Ezra 2: 59; Neh. 7: 61.



Horned Cerastes (Adder).

adder. This word is used for any poisonous snake, and is applied in this general sense by the translators of the A. V. The word adder occurs five times in the text of the A. V. (see below), and three times in the margin as synonymous with cockatrice, viz., Isa. 11: 8; 14: 29; 59: 5.
—Gen. 49: 17, Dan shall be an a.
Ps. 58: 4, like the deaf a. that stops.
91: 13, thou shalt tread on the a.
140: 3, a. poison is under their lips.
Prov. 23: 32, wine stingeth like an a.
Addi (ăd'dī), Lu. 3: 28.
addicted [ar.], self-devoted, fixedly given to.
I. Cor. 16: 15, a. themselves to the ministry.
additions, I. Ki. 7: 29, 30, 36, certain a.
Ader (ā-dĕr) [flock], I. Chr. 8: 15.
Adiel (ā'dĭ-el) [ornament of God], I. Chr. 4: 36.
Adin (ā'dĭn) [voluptuous], Ezra 2: 15.
Adina (ăd'ĭ-nà) [pliable, thin (?)], I. Chr. 11: 42.
Adithaim (ăd-i-thā'im) [double ornament (?)], Josh. 15: 36.
adjure, I. Ki. 22: 16; II. Chr. 18: 15, how many times shall I a. thee?
Mat. 26: 63, I a. thee by the living God.
Mar. 5: 7, I a. thee by God, torment not.
Ac. 19: 13, we a. you by Jesus.
—[ar.], to bind under the penalty of a curse.
Josh. 6: 26, Joshua a. them at that time.
I. Sa. 14: 24, Saul had a. the people.
Adlai (ăd'la-ī) [righteousness of Jehovah (?)], I. Chr. 27: 29.
Adlun (ăd'lun) (16 Cb), famous for its caves and tombs.
Admah (ăd'mah), city of the plain, destroyed, Gen. 10: 19; Deu. 29: 23; Hos. 11: 8.
Admatha (ăd'ma-thà), a Persian name, probably [indomitable], Esth. 1: 14.
administered, II. Cor. 8: 19, 20, a. by us to the glory.
administration, I. Cor. 12: 5, there are differences of a.
II. Cor. 9: 12, for the a. of this service.
admiration, II. Thes. 1: 10, to be a. in all them.
Jude 16, having men's persons in a.

admiration—Continued
—[ar.], astonishment.
Rev. 17: 6, I wondered with great a.
admonish, Ec. 4: 13, who will no more be a.
Ec. 12: 12, by these be a.
Jer. 42: 19, certainly that I have a.
Ac. 27: 9, Paul a. them.
Rom. 15: 14; Col. 3: 16, a. one another.
I. Thes. 5: 12, over you in the Lord, and a. you.
II. Thes. 3: 15, a. him as a brother.
Heb. 8: 5, Moses was a. of God.
admonition, I. Cor. 10: 11, written for our a.
Eph. 6: 4, bring them up in the a.
Tit. 3: 10, after first and second a.
Adna (ăd'nà) [pleasure], Ezra 10: 30; Neh. 12: 15.
ado [ar.], fuss, bustle (old verbal form for to do), Mar. 5: 39.
Adoni-bezek (ā-dō'nī-bē'zĕk) [Lord of Bezek], Judg. 1: 5.
Adonijah (ăd-o-nī'jah) [my Lord is Jehovah], fourth son of David, II. Sa. 3: 4; usurps the kingdom, I. Ki. 1: 5.
is pardoned by Solomon, I. Ki. 1: 53.
requesting Abishag in marriage, is slain, I. Ki. 2: 17-25.
Adonikam (ā-dŏn'ĭ-kăm) [my Lord rises], Ezra 2: 13.
Adoniram (ăd-o-nī'ram) [Lord of height], (see **Adoram**), I. Ki. 4: 6.
Adoni-zedek (ā-dō'nī-zē'dĕk) [Lord of righteousness], king of Jerusalem, resists Joshua, Josh. 10: 1.
his death, Josh. 10: 26.
adoption, of the children of God described, John 1: 12; 20: 17; Rom. 8: 14; II. Cor. 6: 18; Gal. 4; Eph. 1: 5; Heb. 2: 10; 12: 5; Jas. 1: 18; I. John 3.
of the Gentiles, Isa. 66: 19; Ac. 15: 3; Rom. 8: 15; 9: 24; Col. 1: 27.
—Rom. 8: 15, received the spirit of a.
8: 23, waiting for the a.
9: 4, to whom pertaineth the a.
Gal. 4: 5, might receive a. of sons.
Eph. 1: 5, predestinated us to the a.
Adoraim (ăd-o-rā'im) [the two heights (?)] (5 Ce), one of the fortified cities built in Judah by Rehoboam, II. Chr. 11: 9.
Adoram (ā-dō'ram), probably i. q. **Adoniram** and **Hadoram**, II. Sa. 20: 24.
adorn, Isa. 61: 10, Rev. 21: 2, as a bride a. herself.
Lu. 21: 5, temple a. with goodly stones.
I. Tim. 2: 9; I. Pet. 3: 3, 5, women a.
Tit. 2: 10, a. the doctrine of God.
Adram'melech (ā-drăm'me-lek) [splendor of the king], the name of an idol introduced into Samaria by the colonists from Sepharvaim, II. Ki. 17: 31. He was worshipped with rites resembling those of Molech, children being burnt in his honor. Adrammelech was probably the male power of the sun, and Anammelech, who is mentioned with Adrammelech as a companion god, the female power of the sun.
—II. Ki. 19: 37.
Adramyttium (ăd-ra-mĭt'tĭ-um) (15 Fb), town on coast of Mysia, Ac. 27: 2.
Adria (ā'drĭ-à) (15 Bc), sea between Italy and Greece, Ac. 27: 27.

Adrammelech.

Adullam (ă-dŭl'lăm) [righteousness of the people (?)] (7 Ac), cave of, David's sojourn there, I. Sa. 22: 1; I. Chr. 11: 15.

adultery, forbidden, Ex. 20: 14; Deu. 5: 18; Mat. 5: 27; 19: 18; Rom. 13: 9; Gal. 5: 19; Heb. 13: 4.
- penalty of, Lev. 20: 10; I. Cor. 6: 9.
- instances of, II. Sa. 11: 2; Mar. 6: 18; John 8: 3.
- in what it consists, Mat. 5: 28; 15: 19; 19: 9; Mar. 7: 21; 10: 11.
- spiritual, Jer. 3; 13: 27; Eze. 16; 23; Hos. 1; 2; Rev. 2: 22.

advantage, Job 35: 3, what a. will it be?
- Lu. 9: 25, what is a man a.?
- Rom. 3: 1, what a. hath the Jew?
- I. Cor. 15: 32, what a. if the dead?
- II. Cor. 2: 11, lest Satan get a. of us.
- Jude 16, in admiration because of a.

adversary, Ex. 23: 22, I will be a. to thy a.
- Nu. 22: 22, angel stood for a.
- Deu. 32: 43; Ps. 89: 42; Isa. 59: 18; Jer. 46: 10; Nah. 1: 2; Lu. 13: 17, his a.
- Job 31: 35, that mine a. had written a book.
- Ps. 74: 10, how long shall a. reproach?
- Isa. 50: 8, who is mine a.?
- Mat. 5: 25, quickly lest a. deliver.
- Lu. 18: 3, saying, Avenge me of mine a.
- I. Cor. 16: 9, there are many a.
- Phil. 1: 28, nothing terrified by your a.
- I. Tim. 5: 14, give no occasion to a.
- Heb. 10: 27, shall devour the a.
- I. Pet. 5: 8, your a. the devil.

adversity, I. Sa. 10: 19; II. Sa. 4: 9, out of all a.
- Ps. 10: 6, I shall never be in a.
- 31: 7, known my soul in a.
- 94: 13, give rest from days of a.
- Prov. 17: 17, brother is born for a.
- Ec. 7: 14, in the day of a. consider.
- Isa. 30: 20, bread of a.
- Heb. 13: 3, remember them which suffer a.

advertise [ar.], inform, instruct, warn, Nu. 24: 14; Ru. 4: 4.

advice, Judg. 20: 7, give your a. and counsel.
- I. Sa. 25: 33, blessed be thy a.
- II. Sa. 19: 43, our a. not be first.
- II. Chr. 10: 9, 14, what a. give ye?

advice—Continued
- Prov. 20: 18, with good a. make war.
- II. Cor. 8: 10, herein I give my a.

advise, II. Sa. 24: 13; I. Chr. 21: 12, a. and see.
- I. Ki. 12: 6, how do ye a. that I?
- Prov. 13: 10, with well-a. is wisdom.
- Ac. 27: 12, the more part a. to depart.

Advocate (Christ) of the Church, I. John 2: 1.

Æneas (ē'ne-ăs), healing of, Ac. 9: 33.

Ænon (ē'nŏn), a brook, John baptizes there, John 3: 23.

afar off, Gen. 22: 4, Abraham saw the place a.
- Ps. 139: 2, thou understandest my thoughts a.
- Jer. 23: 23, at hand, not a God a.
- Mat. 26: 58, Peter followed a.
- Ac. 2: 39, promise to all a.
- Eph. 2: 17, preached peace to you a.
- Heb. 11: 13, seen promises a.
- Rev. 18: 10, 15, 17.

affairs, Ps. 112: 5, guide a. with discretion.
- Dan. 3: 12, thou hast set over the a.
- Eph. 6: 21, know my a.
- Phil. 1: 27, I may hear of your a.
- II. Tim. 2: 4, entangleth himself with a.

affect, Lam. 3: 51, mine eye a. mine heart.
- Ac. 14: 2, minds evil a. against brethren.
- Gal. 4: 17, they zealously a. you [seek to win, strive after].
- 4: 18, good to be zealously a.

affection, to God's house, I. Chr. 29: 3; Ps. 26: 8; 84.
- to God, Ps. 42: 1; 73: 25; 91: 14; 119.
- worldly, to be mortified, Rom. 8: 13; 13: 14; I. Cor. 9: 27; Gal. 5: 16, 24; II. Pet. 2: 10.

—I. Chr. 29: 3, set a. to house of God.
- Rom. 1: 26, gave up unto vile a.
- 1: 31; II. Tim. 3: 3, without natural a
- 12: 10, be kindly a. one to another.
- II. Cor. 7: 15, his inward a.
- Gal. 5: 24, crucified flesh with a.
- Col. 3: 2, set your a. on things above.
- I. Thes. 2: 8, being a. desirous of you.

afflict, Ex. 1: 11, taskmasters to a. them.
- Lev. 16: 29, 31, shall a. your souls.
- Ru. 1: 21, Almighty hath a. me.
- I. Ki. 11: 39, I will a. seed of David.
- Ps. 44: 2, how thou didst a. the people.
- 82: 3, do justice to the a.
- 90: 15, the days wherein thou hast a.
- 116: 10, I was greatly a.
- 140: 12, Lord will maintain cause of a.
- Prov. 22: 22, neither oppress the a.
- Is. 53: 4, smitten of God and a.
- 53: 7, oppressed and a.
- 63: 9, in all their a. he was a.
- Lam. 3: 33, he doth not a. willingly.
- Nah. 1: 12, I will a. thee no more.
- II. Cor. 1: 6, whether we be a., it is.
- I. Tim. 5: 10, if she have relieved the a.
- Heb. 11: 37, destitute, a., tormented.
- Jas. 4: 9, be a. and mourn.
- 5: 13, is any among you a.?

afflicted, our duty towards the, Job 6: 14; Ps. 82: 3; Prov. 22: 22; I. Tim. 5: 10; Jas. 1: 27; 5: 13.

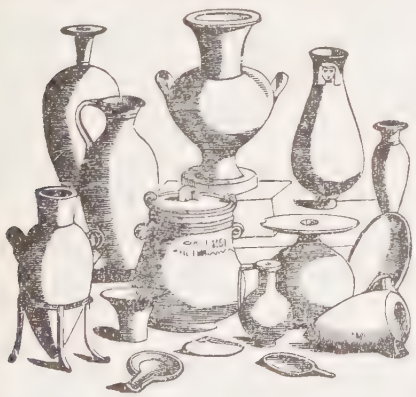
affliction, the consequence of sin, II. Sa. 12: 14; Job 4: 8; Ps. 90: 7; Prov. 1: 31; Eze. 6: 13; Rom. 5: 12.
- man born to, Job 5: 6, 7; 14: 1.

affliction—Continued
foretold, Gen. 15:13; Isa. 10:12; Jer. 29:17; 42:16; Eze. 20:37.
sent from God, Nu. 14:33; II. Ki. 6:33; Job 10:15; Ps. 66:11; Isa. 9:1.
sent in mercy, Gen. 50:20; Ex. 1:12; Deu. 8:16; Ps. 30:5; 106:43, 44; 119:75; Isa. 54:7; Eze. 20:37; Nah. 1:12; Mat. 24:9; John 16:20, 33; Ac. 20:23; Rom. 8:18; II. Cor. 4:17; Heb. 12:6; Jas. 5:10; I. Pet. 1:6; 4:13; Rev. 3:19; 7:14.
promises of support under, Ps. 27:5; 46:5; Isa. 25:4; 43:2; 49:13; 63:9; Jer. 16:19; 39:17; Nah. 1:7; Mat. 11:28; John 14; II. Cor. 1:4; Heb. 2:18; 12; Rev. 3:10.
comfort under, Isa. 61:2; Jer. 31:13; Mat. 5:4; Lu. 7:13; II. Cor. 7:6.
object of, I. Cor. 11:32; I. Pet. 5:10.
behavior under, I. Sa. 1:11; 3:18; II. Sa. 12:16; II. Ki. 20:1; Neh. 9:3; Job 1:21; 2:10; 5:17; 13:15; 34:31; Ps. 18:6; 27:4; 39:9; 50:15; 55:16, 22; 56:3; 66:13; 71:14; Prov. 3:11, 12; Jer. 50:4; Lam. 3:39; Hos. 6:1; Mic. 7:9; Lu. 15:17; 21:19; Rom. 12:12; II. Cor. 1:9; I. Thes. 4:13; II. Thes. 1:4; Heb. 12:1; Jas. 1:4; 5:10; I. Pet. 2:20.
supplication under, Judg. 4:3; I. Sa. 1:10; II. Sa. 24:10; II. Ki. 19:16; II. Chr. 14:11; 20:6; Ezra 9:5, 6; Neh. 9:32; Job 10:2; 13:23; 33:26; Ps. 66:13; Jer. 17:14; 31:18; Lam. 5:1; Dan. 9:3; Hab. 3:2; Mat. 26:39; II. Cor. 12:8; Jas. 5:13.
deliverance from, Ps. 34:4, 19; 40:2; Prov. 12:13; Isa. 63:9; Jon. 2:1,2; II. Tim. 3:11; 4:17, 18.
benefits of, Job 23:10; 36:8; Ps. 66:10; 119:67, 77; Ec. 7:2; Isa. 26:9; 48:10; Lam. 3:19, 27, 39; Eze. 14:11; Hos. 5:15; Mic. 6:9; Zec. 13:9; John 15:2; Ac. 14:22; Rom. 5:3; Phil. 1:12; Heb. 12:10; 13:12; I. Pet. 1:7.
—Ex. 3:7; Ac. 7:34, seen a. of my people.
Deu. 16:3; I. Ki. 22:27; II. Chr. 18:26, bread of a.
II. Chr. 20:9, cry to thee in a.
Job 5:6, a. cometh not forth of the dust.
30:16, 27, days of a.
36:8, cords of a.
Ps. 34:19, many are the a. of the righteous.
119:50, this is my comfort in a.
Isa. 30:20, water of a.
48:10, furnace of a.
Jer. 16:19, refuge in day of a.
Hos. 5:15, in a. will seek me early.
Mar. 4:17, a. ariseth for the word's sake.
Ac. 20:23, bonds and a. abide me.
II. Cor. 2:4, out of much a. I wrote.
4:17, light a. but for a moment.
8:2, great trial of a.
Phil. 1:16, add a. to my bonds.
I. Thes. 1:6, received word in much a.
Heb. 10:32, great fight of a.
11:25, suffer a. with people of God.
Jas. 1:27, visit fatherless in a.
affright, II. Chr. 32:18, to a. them and to trouble.
Job 39:22, mocketh at fear and is not a.
Isa. 21:4, fearfulness a. me.

affright—Continued
Mar. 16:5, 6; Lu. 24:37, they were a.
Rev. 11:13, remnant were a.
afoot, Mar. 6:33; Ac. 20:13.
aforehand, Mar. 14:8.
aforetime, Dan. 6:10, prayed as a.
Rom. 15:4, written a.
afraid, Lev. 26:6; Job 11:19; Isa. 17:2, none make a.
I. Sa. 18:29, Saul yet the more a.
Job 3:25, that I was a. of is come.
9:28, I am a. of sorrows.
Ps. 27:1, of whom shall I be a.?
56:3, what time I am a.
65:8, a. at thy tokens.
77:16, waters saw thee and were a.
91:5, not be a. for terror by night.
112:7, a. of evil tidings.
Mat. 14:27; Mar. 5:36; 6:50; John 6:20, be not a.
Mar. 9:6; Lu. 2:9, sore a.
Gal. 4:11, I am a. of you.
I. Pet. 3:6, not a. with any amazement.
II. Pet. 2:10, not a. to speak evil of dignities.
afresh, Heb. 6:6, they crucify Son of God a.
afternoon, Judg. 19:8, they tarried until a.
afterwards, Ps. 73:24, a. receive me to glory.
Prov. 20:17, deceit sweet, but a.
29:11, wise keepeth till a.
John 5:14, a. Jesus findeth him.
13:36, thou shalt follow me a.
I. Cor. 15:23, a. they that are Christ's.
Gal. 3:23, faith a. revealed.
Heb. 12:11, a. yieldeth fruit of righteousness.
See I. Cor. 15:23, 46.
Agabus (ăg'a-bŭs) [a locust], foretells a famine, Ac. 11:28, and Paul's suffering at Jerusalem, Ac. 21:10.
Agag (ā'găg), king of Amalek, spared by Saul, but slain by Samuel, I Sa. 15.
spoken of by Balaam, Nu. 24:7.
Agagite (ā'gag-īte), a descendant of Agag, Esth. 3:1.
against, Gen. 16:12, hand a. every man.
Mat. 10:35, man a. his father.
12:30, he not with me is a. me.
Lu. 2:34, for a sign spoken a.
Ac. 28:22, sect every where spoken a.
Agar (ā'gär). See Hagar.
agate (from river Achates). A species of precious quartz. Second stone in third row of high-priest's breastplate, Ex. 28:19; 39:12; Isa. 54:12; Ezek. 27:16. Original sometimes translated amethyst.
age, Job 5:26, come to grave in a full a.
Ps. 39:5, my a. is as nothing before thee.
Eph. 2:7, a. to come he might show.
Col. 1:26, mystery hid from a.
aged, II. Sa. 19:32, Barzillai was a very a. man.
Tit. 2:2, 3, that the a. men be sober.
Phile. 9, such an one as Paul the a.
ages, Eph. 2:7, a. to come.
See Eph. 3:5, 21; Col. 1:26.
agone [ar.], gone by, past (full form of Latin verb 'ago'), I. Sa. 30:13, three days a. I fell sick, Matt. 11:21; Ac. 10:30; II. Cor. 12:2.
agony, of Christ in the garden, Mat. 26:36; Lu. 22:44.
—Lu. 22:44, being in a. he prayed.

agree, Am. 3:3, can two walk together except they be a.?
Mat. 5:25, a. with adversary quickly.
18:19, if two shall a. on earth.
Mar. 14:56, witness a. not.
Lu. 5:36, a. not with the old.
Ac. 23:20, Jews have a. to desire thee.
II. Cor. 6:16, what a. hath the temple?
I. John 5:8, these three a. in one.
Agrippa (ă-grĭp'pà), Paul's defence before, Ac. 25:22; 26.
his respective decisions, Ac. 26:28, 32.
genealogy of. See Herodian Family.
aground, Ac. 27:41, they ran the ship a.
Agur (ā'gûr) [a collector], his confession and instructions, Prov. 30.
aha, Ps. 35:21, a. a. our eye hath seen it.
Ps. 40:15, desolate that say unto me a. a.
70:3, be turned back that say a. a.
—[ar.], equivalent to hurrah.
Eze. 26:2, a. she is broken.
Ahab (ā'hăb)[father's brother], king of Israel, I. Ki. 16:29.
marries Jezebel, his idolatry, I. Ki. 16:31.
meets Elijah, I. Ki. 18:17.
defeats the Syrians, I. Ki. 20:20.
condemned for sparing Benhadad, I. Ki. 20:42.
takes Naboth's vineyard, I. Ki. 21:16.
his repentance, I. Ki. 21:27.
seduced by false prophets, I. Ki. 22:6.
mortally wounded at Ramothgilead, I. Ki. 22:34; II. Chr. 18:33.
—a false prophet, Jer. 29:21.
Ahasuerus (ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs) probably [protector of the land], king of Persia, Esth. 1:1.
Supposed to be Xerxes.
divorces Vashti, Esth. 1:12-21.
makes Esther queen, Esth. 2:17.
advances Haman, Esth. 3:1.
his decree to destroy the Jews, Esth. 3:12.
rewards Mordecai for his loyalty, Esth. 6.
hangs Haman, Esth. 7:9.
advances Mordecai, Esth. 9:4; 10.
Ahava (ă-hā'vah), or Ivah (8 Fd), name of a canal or river, Ezra 8:15.
Ahaz (ā'hăz) [possessor], shortened from Jehoahaz or from Ahaziah, king of Judah, his wicked reign, II. Ki. 16.
profanes the temple, II. Ki. 16:17.
afflicted by Pekah, king of Israel, II. Chr. 28:6.
comforted by Isaiah, Isa. 7.
refuses to ask a sign, Isa. 7:12.
Ahaziah (ā-ha-zī'ah) [Jehovah preserves], king of Judah, his wicked reign, II. Ki. 8:25.
slain by Jehu, II. Ki. 9:27; II. Chr. 22:9.
—king of Israel, I. Ki. 22:40, 49.
his sickness and idolatry, II. Ki. 1.
his death declared by Elijah, II. Ki. 1.
Ahi (ā'hī), a shortened form of Ahiah.
Ahiah (ă-hī'ah) [Jehovah is my brother], I. Sa. 14:3, 18.
Ahiezer (ă-hī-ē'zĕr) [brother of help], Nu. 1:12.
Ahihud (ā-hī'hud) [brother of majesty], Nu. 34:27.
Ahijah (ă-hī'jah) i. q. Ahiah, prophesies against Solomon, I. Ki. 11:31.
prophesies against Jeroboam, and foretells his son's death, I. Ki. 14:7.
Ahikam (ă-hī'kam) [my brother raises himself], II. Ki. 22:12.
protects Jeremiah, Jer. 26:24.
Ahilud (ă-hī'lud), II. Sa. 8:16.
Ahimaaz (ă-hĭm'a-ăz) [brother of anger], son of Zadok, serves David, II. Sa. 15:27; 17:17; 18:19.
Ahiman (ă-hī'măn) [my brother is a gift], I. Chr. 9:17.
Ahimelech (ă-hĭm'e-lĕk) [my brother is king], high priest, slain by Saul's order for assisting David, I. Sa. 22:18.
Ahimoth (ă-hī'mŏth) [brother of death], I. Chr. 6:25.
Ahinadab (ă-hĭn'a-dăb) [noble brother], I. Ki. 4:14.
Ahinoam (ă-hĭn'o-ăm) [brother is pleasantness], I. Sa. 14:50.
—I. Sa. 30:5.
Ahio (ă-hī'ō) [Jehovah is brother], II. Sa. 6:3.
Ahira (ă-hī'rà), possibly [Ra (the Egyptian sun-god) is a brother], Nu. 1:15.
Ahiram (ă-hī'ram) [high brother], Nu. 26:38.
Ahisamach (ă-hĭs'a-măk) [my brother helps], Ex. 31:6.
Ahishahar (ă-hĭsh'a-här) [brother of the morning], I. Chr. 7:10.
Ahishar (ă-hī'shär) [my brother sings (?)], I. Ki. 4:6.
Ahithophel (ă-hĭth'o-fĕl) [brother of folly].
his treachery, II. Sa. 15:31; 16:20.
disgrace and suicide, II. Sa. 17:1-23.
See Ps. 41:9; 55:12; 109.
Ahitub (ă-hī'tub) [brother of goodness], I. Sa. 14:3.
Ahlab (äh'lăb) [fat, fruitful], Judg. 1:31.
Ahlai (äh'lâi) [oh that!], I. Chr. 2:31.
Ahmed (äh'med) (12 Ae), valley and brook near Jerusalem.
Aholah (ă-hō'lah) [her tent], i. e., she who has her tent or sanctuary, and Aholibah (a-hŏl'i-bà), more correctly, Oholah and Oholibah, their abominations figurative of Samaria and Jerusalem, Eze. 23.
Aholiab (ă-hō'li-ăb) [tent of the father], inspired to construct the tabernacle, Ex. 35:34; 36.
Aholibah (ă-hŏl'i-bah) [my tent is in her]. See Aholah.
Aholibamah (ă-hŏl-i-bā'mah) [tent of the high places], Gen. 36:2; I. Chr. 1:52.
Ahumai (ă-hū'ma-ī) [brother of (i. e., dweller near) water], I. Chr. 4:2.
Ahuzam (ă-hū'zam) [possessor], I. Chr. 4:6.
Ahuzzath (ă-hŭz'zath) [possession], Gen. 26:26.
Ai (ā'ī), or Hai [heap] (of stones) (3 Cd; 5 Ce), royal city of the Canaanites.
men of, defeat Israel, Josh. 7, but are subdued, Josh. 8.
Aiah (ă-ī'ah), or Ajah [a hawk], Gen. 36:24; II. Sa. 3:7.
Aiath (ă-ī'ath), i. q. Ai, feminine, Isa. 10:28.
Aija (ă-ī'jà), i. q. Ai, Neh. 11:31.
Aijeleth Shahar (ăj'e-lĕth shā'-här, or, rather, ăy-yĕ'lĕth hăsh-shā'chăr), Ps. 22, title 'the hind of the morning,' was probably the name of some song to the tune of which this psalm was to be sung.
aileth, Gen. 21:17, what a. thee, Hagar?
Judg. 18:23; Micah, what a. thee?

ailleth—Continued
I. Sa. 11: 5, what a. the people?
Ps. 114: 5, what a. thee, O sea?
Isa. 22: 1, what a. thee now?
Ain (ā'in) [fountain], Nu. 34: 11.
air, II. Sa. 21: 10, birds of the a. to rest.
Job 41: 16, no a. can come between.
Ec. 10: 20, bird of the a. shall carry the voice.
Mat. 8: 20, birds of the a. have nests.
I. Cor. 9: 26, not as one that beateth the a.
Eph. 2: 2, prince of power of the a.
I. Thes. 4: 17, to meet the Lord in the a.
Rev. 9: 2, sun and a. were darkened.
Ajalan (ăj'a-lan) (16 Be), ancient Eglon.
Ajalon (ăj'a-lŏn) (5 Ce) [place of stags], town of Dan, Josh. 10: 12, 13.
Akabah (ăk'a-bà) (4 Ed), an arm of the Red Sea.
Akan (ā'kăn) Gen. 36: 27 (in the margin, Jakan).
Akkub (ăk'kŭb) [insidious], I. Chr. 3: 24; Ezra 2: 42.
Akra (ăk'rà) (10 Ac), a hill in Jerusalem.
Akrabbim (à-krăb'bim) [scorpions], Nu. 34: 4.
Akrabeh (ā'kra-beh) (16 Cd).



Alabaster Vases.
(Inscription on the centre vessel denotes the quantity it holds.)

alabaster, Mat. 26: 7; Mar. 14: 3; Lu. 7: 37, a variety of gypsum, resembling marble, but softer, less porous, and translucent, largely used in Egypt.
Alameth (ăl'a-měth) [hiding], I. Chr. 7: 8.
Alammelech (à-lăm'mĕ-lĕk) [king's oak], Josh. 19: 26.
Alamoth (ăl'a-mŏth) [virgins], Ps. 46, title, and I. Chr. 15: 20; as "alamoth" means "maidens," this is usually explained "for sopranos."
alarm, Nu. 10: 5, when ye blow an a., then.
Jer. 4: 19; 49: 2, a. of war.
Joel 2: 1, sound a. in holy mountain.
Zep. 1: 16, a. against the fenced cities.
alas, II. Ki. 6: 5, 15, a., my master!
Eze. 6: 11, stamp, and say, a.
Joel 1: 15, a. for the day!
Am. 5: 16, say in highways, a. a.
Rev. 18: 10, a. a., that great city.
albeit, Eze. 13: 7, a. I have not spoken.
Phile. 19, a. I do not say.
Alemeth (ăl'e-měth) (12 Cb), town of Benjamin, I. Chr. 6: 60.
Alexander (ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr) [assister of men], and Rufus, Mar. 15: 21.
—a member of the council, Ac. 4: 6.
—an Ephesian Jew, Ac. 19: 33.
—the coppersmith, I. Tim. 1: 20; II. Tim. 4: 14.
Alexandria (ăl-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-à) (from Alexander), Ac. 18: 24; 6: 9, the Hellenic, Roman and Christian capital of Egypt.
Situation.—Alexandria was situated on the Mediterranean Sea, directly opposite the island of Pharos, 12 miles west of the Canopic branch of the Nile and 120 miles from the present city of Cairo. It was founded by Alexander the Great, B.C. 332, who himself traced the ground plan of the city. It became the most important commercial city on the Mediterranean Sea.
Description.—Its population and wealth were enormous. Its importance as one of the chief grain-ports of Rome secured for it the general favor of the first emperors. Its population was mixed from the first. According to Josephus, Alexander himself assigned to the Jews a place in his new city. Philo, born B.C. 25, estimates the number of the Alexandrine Jews in his time at a little less than 1,000,000.
algum. See **Almug**.
Aliah (à-lī'ah), or 'Alvah' in margin [unrighteous], I. Chr. 1: 51.
Alian (à-lī'an), or 'Alvan' in margin, I. Chr. 1: 40. See **Alvah**.
alien, Ex. 18: 3, I have been an a.
Deu. 14: 21, sell it to an a.
Job 19: 15, I am an a. in their sight.
Ps. 69: 8, an a. unto my mother's children.
Eph. 2: 12, a. from commonwealth.
Heb. 11: 34, armies of the a.
alienated, Eze. 23: 17, 18, mind was a. from.
Eph. 4: 18, a. from life of God.
Col. 1: 21, that were sometime a.
alike, Job 21: 26, lie down a. in dust.
Ps. 33: 15, fashioneth their hearts a.
139: 12, darkness and light both a.
Ec. 9: 2, all things come a. to all.
Rom. 14: 5, esteemeth every day a.
alive, Deu. 4: 4, a. every one this day.
I. Sa. 2: 6, killeth and maketh a.
15: 8, he took Agag a.
Eze. 18: 27, save soul a.
Lu. 15: 24, 32, son was dead, and is a.
24: 23, angels, who said he was a.
Ac. 1: 3, showed himself a.
Rom. 6: 11, 13, a. unto God.
I. Cor. 15: 22, in Christ all be made a.
I. Thes. 4: 15, 17, a. and remain.
Rev. 1: 18, I am a. for evermore.
2: 8, which was dead, and is a.
all to brake [ar.], broken all to bits, shattered, Judg. 9: 53. The particle 'to' belongs to the word it precedes, and means 'asunder'; thus 'to-break' means to break in two pieces. R.V. omits.
alleging, Ac. 17: 3, opening and a. that Christ
allegory (of Hagar), Gal. 4: 24.
Alleluia. See **Hallelujah**.
allied, Neh. 13: 4.

Allon (ăl'lŏn) [an oak], Josh. 19:33.
Allon-bachuth (ăl'lŏn-bāk'uth) [oak of weeping], Gen. 35:8; Deborah buried under.
allow, I. Thes. 2:4, as we were a. of God.
—[ar.], approve, praise.
Lu. 11:48, that ye a. the deeds.
Rom. 7:15, that which I do, I a. not.
allowance, II. Ki. 25:30.
allure, Hos. 2:14, a. her into the wilderness.
II. Pet. 2:18, they a. through lusts.
Almighty, Gen. 17:1, I am the a. God.
Ex. 6:3, by the name of God a.
Job 11:7, find out the a. to perfection.
32:8, inspiration of the a.
Ps. 91:1, under shadow of the a.
Rev. 1:8, was and is to come, the a.
4:8, Lord God a., which was. See God.
Almodad (ăl-mō'dăd) [the Modad], an Arab tribe, Gen. 10:26.
Almon (ăl'mŏn) [concealment], Josh. 21:18. Spelled 'Alemeth' in margin.
almond tree; almond. This word is found in Gen. 43:11; Ex. 25:33, 34; 37:19, 20; Nu. 17:8; Ec. 12:5; Jer. 1:11, in the text of the A. V. It is invariably represented by the same Hebrew word, 'shaked,'

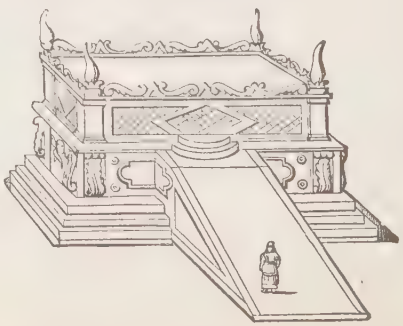
Almond.

meaning 'hasten, Jer. 1:11, 12. The almond tree is a native of Asia and North Africa, but it is cultivated in the milder parts of Europe. "It resembles the peach tree in form, blossom and fruit. It is in fact only another species of the same genus." The height of the tree is about 12 or 14 feet. It is chiefly valued for its nuts.
Almon-diblathaim (ăl'mŏn-dĭb-la-thā'ĭm), Nu. 33:46. See **Beth-diblathaim.**
almost, Ac. 26:28, 29, a. thou persuadest me.
alms, Mat. 6:1, do not your a. before men.
Lu. 11:41, give a. of such things.
Ac. 3:3, seeing Peter and John, asked a.
10:2, Cornelius gave much a.
24:17, to bring a. to my nation.
almsgiving, Mat. 6:1; Lu. 11:41; 12:33. examples of, Ac. 3:2; 10:2; 24:17.
almug or algum trees, the former occurring in I. Ki. 10:11, 12, the latter in II. Chr. 2:8; 9:10, 11. These words are identical. It is probable that this tree is the red sandal wood, which is a native of India

almug—Continued
and Ceylon. The wood is very heavy, hard and fine grained, and of a beautiful

The Almug.

garnet color. Used in Temple furniture.
aloes, or lign aloes, Ps. 45:8; Prov. 7:17, S. of S. 4:14; John 19:39. A perfumed wood, not known in the early days of the Jews, and probably brought from the East; several varieties.
alone, Gen. 2:18, not good that the man should be a.
Nu. 11:14; Deu. 1:9, bear all this people a.
Deu. 32:12, Lord a. did lead him.
Ps. 136:4, who a. doeth great wonders.
Hos. 4:17, Ephraim joined to idols, let him a.
Mat. 4:4; Lu. 4:4, not live by bread a.
Mat. 14:23; Lu. 9:18, Jesus was a.
John 8:16; 16:32, I am not a.
Heb. 9:7, went high priest a. once.
Jas. 2:17, faith is dead, being a.
Aloth (ā'lŏth), I. Ki. 4:16, mistake for 'Bealoth' (R.V.). Solomon's ninth district.
Alpha (ăl'fā), Rev. 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13, the first letter of the Greek alphabet.
Alpheus (ăl-fē'us) [deputy], Mat. 10:3; Mar. 2:14. Two men of name.



Altar.

altar. The idea of the altar was of a meeting-place with God, who was to be ap-

altar—Continued
proached with a gift in the form of a sacrifice. Though generally erected for the offering of sacrifice, in some instances they appear to have been only memorials. Altars were most probably originally made of earth. The law of Moses allowed them to be made of either earth or unhewn stones.
erected by Noah, Gen. 8:20.
Abram, Gen. 12:7, 8; 13:4, 18; 22:9.
Isaac, Gen. 26:25.
Jacob, Gen. 33:20; 35:7.
Moses, Ex. 17:15.
Balaam, Nu. 23:1.
Reubenites, Josh. 22:10.
Saul, I. Sa. 14:35.
Elijah, I. Ki. 18:30-32.
Solomon, II. Chr. 4:1.
of Damascus, II. Ki. 16:10.
Jacob commanded to make, Gen. 35:1.
how built, of earth, Ex. 20:24; of stone, Ex. 20:25; of wood, Ex. 27:1.
of incense, Ex. 30:1; 37:25.
in the temple, II. Chr. 4:1.
gift brought to, Mat. 5:23.
we have an, Heb. 13:10.
golden, Rev. 8:3; 9:13.
—Ps. 26:6, so will I compass thine a.
43:4, then will I go to a. of God.
Mat. 5:23, bring thy gift to a.
I. Cor. 9:13; 10:18, partakers with a.
Heb. 7:13, gave attendance at the a.
13:10, we have an a.

Altar of Burnt Offering. It differed in construction at different times. (1) In the tabernacle, it was comparatively small and portable. In shape it was square. It was five cubits in length, the same in breadth, and three cubits high. It was made of planks of shittim (or acacia) wood overlaid with brass. The interior was hollow, Ex. 27:8. The place of the altar was at "the door of the tabernacle of the congregation," Ex. 40:29. (2) In Solomon's temple the altar was considerably larger in its dimensions. It differed too in the material of which it was made, being entirely of brass, I. Ki. 8:64; II. Chr. 7:7. It had no grating, and instead of a single gradual slope, the ascent to it was probably made by three successive platforms, to each of which it has been supposed that steps led. The altar erected by Herod in front of the temple was 15 cubits in height and 50 cubits in length and breadth. According to Lev. 6:12, 13, a perpetual fire was to be kept burning on the altar.

Altar of Incense. See **Tabernacle.**

Al-taschith (ăl-tăs'chith) [destroy not], occurs in the titles of Ps. 57, 58, 59, and 75, and is probably the first word of some popular song or psalm.

alter, Ezra 6:11, whosoever shall a. this word.
Ps. 89:34, not a. thing gone out.
Dan. 6:8, law of Medes and Persians, which a. not.
Lu. 9:29, fashion of countenance a.

altogether, Ps. 14:3; 53:3, a. become filthy.
Ps. 50:21, a. such an one as thyself.
S. of S. 5:16, he is a. lovely.
Ac. 26:29, almost and a. such as I.

Alush (ā'lush) [crowd], Nu. 33:13.

Alvah and Alvan, Gen. 36:40, 23; I. Chr. 1:40, 51, i. q. Aliah and Alian.

always, Job 7:16, I would not live a.
Ps. 103:9, not a. chide.
Mat. 28:20, I am with you a.
Mar. 14:7; John 12:8, me ye have not a.
Lu. 18:1, men ought a. to pray.
II. Cor. 6:10, yet a. rejoicing.
Phil. 4:4, rejoice in the Lord a.

am, Mat. 18:20, there a. I in the midst of them.
John 7:33, yet a little while a. I with you.
I. Cor. 9:1, a. I not an apostle? a. I not free?
II. Cor. 12:10, when I a. weak, then a. I strong.
See Gen. 4:9; 30:2; II. Ki. 5:7; 18:25; Jer. 23:23.

Amad (ā măd), Josh. 19:26.

Amal (ā'măl) [labor, sorrow], I. Chr. 7:35.

Amalek (ăm'a-lĕk), derivation unknown, Gen. 36:12.
fights with Israel in Rephidim, and is discomfited, Ex. 17:8-13.
perpetual war declared against, Ex. 17:16; Deu. 25:17.
smitten by Gideon, Judg. 7:12.
smitten by Saul, I. Sa. 14:48; 15:7, 8.
smitten by David, I. Sa. 27:9; 30:17.

Amalekite (ăm'a-lĕk-īte), self-accused of killing Saul, is slain, II. Sa. 1.
land of (3 Cd). See **Palestine, Early Inhabitants of.**

Amam (ā'mam) [conspicuous], Josh. 15:26.

Amana (ăm'a-nā) [security], S. of S. 4:8.

Amariah (ăm-a-rī'ah) [Jehovah hath said], I. Chr. 6:52; 24:23.

Amasa (ăm'a-sā) [burden], captain of the host of Absalom, II. Sa. 17:25.
treacherously slain by Joab, II. Sa. 20:9, 10; I. Ki. 2:5; II. Chr. 28:12.

Amasai (ā-mas'a-ī), I. Chr. 12:18; 15:24.

Amashai (ā-măsh'a-ī), Neh. 11:13. R.V., 'Amashsai.'

Amasiah (ăm-a-sī'ah) [burden of Jehovah], II. Chr. 17:16.

amazed, Mat. 19:25, disciples exceedingly a.
Mar. 2:12; Lu. 5:26, a. and glorified God.
14:33, he began to be sore a.
Lu. 9:43, a. at mighty power of God.
Ac. 3:10, filled with wonder and a.
9:21, all that heard Saul were a.
I. Pet. 3:6, not afraid with any a.

Amaziah (ăm-a-zī'ah) [Jehovah is strong], king of Judah, II. Ki. 14:1; II. Chr. 25:1.
defeats Edom, II. Ki. 14:7; II. Chr. 25:11.
defeated by Joash, king of Israel, II. Ki. 14:12; II. Chr. 25:22.
slain at Lachish, II. Ki. 14:19.
—priest of Bethel, Am. 7:10.

ambassadors, to Hezekiah, Isa. 39.
—Josh. 9:4, made as if they had been a.
II. Chr. 32:31, business of the a.
Jer. 49:14, an a. sent unto the heathen.
Eph. 6:20, I am an a. in bonds.
II. Cor. 5:20, we are a. for Christ.

amber (Gk.), Eze. 1:4, 27; 8:2. Four substances were known to the ancients by the

amber—Continued
name of 'electrum' or 'amber': (1) an alloy of four parts of gold to one of silver; (2) glass; (3) amber; (4) shellac. It is probable that the substance mentioned in Ezekiel, if not the alloy above referred to, was one of baser metals. See Copper and Brass.

ambition, reproved, Gen. 11:4; Mat. 18:1; 20:25; 23:8; Lu. 22:24.
punishment of, Prov. 17:19; Isa. 14:12; Eze. 31:10.
of Aaron and Miriam, Nu. 12.
Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Nu. 16:3.
Absalom, II. Sa. 18:9.
Adonijah, I. Ki. 1:5.
Babylon, Jer. 51:53.
James and John, Mat. 20:21.
man of sin, II. Thes. 2:4.
Diotrephes, III. John 9.

ambush, Josh. 8:4, Judg. 20:29; Jer. 51:12.

ambushment [ar.], ambuscade, men lying in wait, II. Chr. 13:13; 20:22.

amen [true], form of assent, Nu. 5:22; Deu. 27:15 ff.; Rom. 16:27; I. Cor. 14:16; II. Cor. 1:20. A very old word, used in Hebrew and Greek, (1) after a statement, to signify 'made true,' 'confirmed,' 'established'; (2) after a prayer, to signify 'let it be so.'

amend, Jer. 7:3; 26:13; 35:15, a. your ways.
John 4:52, hour when he began to a.

amerce [ar.], to impose a fine, Deu. 22:19.

amethyst, Ex. 28:19; 39:12; Rev. 21:20. Identical with the stone now known by that name. It is a purple variety of quartz.

Amhaaretz, the common people.

Ami (ā'mī), probably i. q. 'Amon,' Ezra 2:57.

amiable, Ps. 84:1, how a. are thy tabernacles.

Amianthus = **Asbestos**[incontaminatus]. This word is used in the figurative sense for 'imperishable, indestructible,' I. Pet. 1:3, 4.

Aminadab (ā-mĭn'a-dăb), i. q. **Amminadab**, Mat. 1:4.

Aminon (ăm-ī-nŏn') and **Amnon** (ăm'nŏn) [faithful, true], II. Sa. 3:2; 13:20.

amiss, II. Chr. 6:37, we have done a.
Dan. 3:29, speak anything a.
Lu. 23:41, hath done nothing a.
Jas. 4:3, because ye ask a.

Amittai (ā-mĭt'ta-ī) [true], II. Ki. 14:25.

Ammah (ăm'mah) [mother], II. Sa. 2:24.

Amman (ăm'măn) (16 De), modern name for Rabboth Ammon.

Ammi (ăm'mī) [my people], Hos. 2:1. A proper name.

Ammiel (ăm'mī-el) [people of God], Nu. 13:12; four of name. See II. Sa. 9:4; I. Chr. 3:5; 26:5.

Ammihud (ăm-mī'hŭd) [people of praise], Nu. 1:10; five of name.

Amminadab (ăm-mĭn'a-dăb) [my people are noble], Ex. 6:23.

Ammishaddai (ăm'mi-shăd'da-ī) [people of the Almighty], Nu. 1:12.

Ammizabad (ăm-mĭz'a-băd) [my people have given, or, gift of my people], I. Chr. 27:6.

Ammon (ăm'mŏn) [belonging to the people], children of, or descendants of, Gen. 19:38.

Ammonites (ăm'mon-ītes), their possessions to remain inviolate, Deu. 2:19.
not to enter the congregation, Deu. 23:3.
subdued by Jephthah, Judg. 11.
slain by Saul, I. Sa. 11:11.
insult David's servants, II. Sa. 10.
chastised by David, II. Sa. 12:31.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25:21; 49:1; Eze. 21:28; 25; Am. 1:13; Zep. 2:8. See Palestine, Early Inhabitants.

Amnon (ăm'nŏn) [faithful], son of David, II. Sa. 3:2.
his wickedness and death, II. Sa. 13.

Amok (ā'mok) [deep], Neh. 12:7.

Amon (ā'mon), king of Judah, his wicked reign, II. Ki. 21:21; II. Chr. 33:22.
killed by his servants, II. Ki. 21:23.

Amorites (ăm'ôr-ītes) (3 Cd) [highlanders], dispossessed for their iniquities, Gen. 15:16; Deu. 20:17; Josh. 3:10. See Palestine, Early Inhabitants of.

Amos, Book of.
Author.—Amos was a herdsman of Tekoa (about nine miles south of Jerusalem), who also, as would appear from ch. 7:14, was employed in the cultivation of sycamore trees. Though apparently a native of Judah, he was commissioned by Jehovah to go and prophesy unto Israel. His prophetic ministry belongs to the reigns of Uzziah and Jeroboam II. He was, therefore, somewhat earlier than Isaiah, and an elder contemporary of Hosea.
Place.—In accordance with the divine commission, he came to the kingdom of Israel, Bethel being apparently the chief scene of his prophetic activity. His sojourn at Bethel lasted probably no longer than a year, when, having incurred the hostility of Amaziah, the priest of Bethel, by prophesying disaster to King Jeroboam II. in the midst of his victories, he returned to Judea, where, we may infer, he committed his prophecy to writing.
Contents.—The chs. 1 and 2 are introductory, announcing that God's judgment will come upon Damascus, Gaza, Tyre, Edom, Ammon, Moab, and Judah, but will fall most heavily upon Israel. Chs. 3-6 contain three discourses, commencing with the emphatic words, "Hear ye," in which the indictment and sentence of chs. 1 and 2 are further justified and expanded. Chs. 7-9:10 describe in five visions the judgments that are coming upon Israel, the book concluding (9:11 to end) with a promise that the kingdom of God ("the tabernacle of David that is fallen") shall again be restored.

Amoz (ā'mŏz) [strong], Isa. 1:1.

Amphipolis (ăm-fĭp'o-lĭs) (15 Ea), a city of Macedonia, Ac. 17:1.

Amplias (ăm'plĭ-ăs), for 'Ampliatus,' R.V., a Latin name [enlarged], Rom. 16:8.

Amram (ăm'răm) [exalted people], Ex. 6:20.

Amraphel (ăm'ra-fĕl) [the son is ruler], Gen. 14:1.

Amygdalon (ă-mĭg'da-lŏn), pool of (10 Ac).

Amzi (ăm'zī) [Jehovah strengthens], I. Chr. 6:46; Neh. 11:12.

Anab (ā'năb) (5 Cf) [place of grapes], a town of Judah, Josh. 15:50.
Anah (ā'nah) [answering], Gen. 36:2, 20.
Anaharath (ăn-a-hā'rath), Josh. 19:19.
Anaiah (ăn-a-ī'ah) [Jehovah answers], Neh. 8:4.
Anak (ā'năk) [neck-collar, or, long-necked], Nu. 13:22, 28.
Anakim (ăn'a-kĭm), a tribe called after Anak, (giants), Nu. 13:33; Deu. 9:2.
cut off by Joshua, Josh. 11:21.
Anammelech (ā-năm'me-lĕk) [Ana (an Assyrian god) is king], II. Ki. 17:31.
Anan (ā'nan) [a cloud], Neh. 10:26.
Anani (ăn-ā'nī), or **Ananiah** (ăn'a-nī'á) [Jehovah covers], I. Chr. 3:24; Neh. 3:23.
—(12 Bb), a Benjamite city, Neh. 11:32.
Ananias (ăn-a-nī'as) (Gr. form of preceding) and Sapphira, their sin and death, Ac. 5.
—disciple, sent to Paul at Damascus, Ac. 9:10; 22:12.
—high priest, Paul brought before, Ac. 22:30. orders Paul to be smitten, and is rebuked by Paul, Ac. 23:2, 3.
Anata (ā-nā'tà) (5 Ce), the ancient Anathoth.
Anath (ā'năth) [answering], name of a goddess (?), Judg. 3:31.
Anathema Maran-atha (ā-năth'e-mà măr'an-ā'thà), a Greek word answering to the Hebrew 'cherem,' which denotes persons or things so devoted to God for destruction that they could not be redeemed (Josh. 6:17). 'Maran-atha' is an East Aramean word (the dialect of Jerusalem), meaning 'the Lord cometh.' "Anathema maranatha" signifies 'accursed, the Lord cometh' (I. Cor. 16:22).
Anatho (ăn'a-thō) (8 Cb), a town in Syria.
Anathoth (ăn'a-thŏth) (5 Ce; 7 Bc; 12 Cb) [answers], city of Benjamin, birthplace of Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1; Isa. 10:30.
anchor of the soul, Heb. 6:19.
anchors, Ac. 27:29, 30, 40.
Ancient of Days, Dan. 7:22.
ancients [ar.], aged or elderly persons, Isa. 47:6; Prov. 22:28; Isa. 9:15; Ez. 8:12.
Ancyra (ăn-sī'rà), a town in Galatia.
and if. 'And' or 'an' precedes 'if' to make it more emphatic, Mat. 24:48.
Andrew (ăn'drụ), a Greek name ('Andreas'); the apostle, Mat. 4:18; Mar. 13:3; John 1:40; 6:8; 12:22; Ac. 1:13.
Andrew, Acts and Martyrdom of, apocryphal book.
Andrew and Matthias, Acts of, apocryphal book.
Andronicus (ăn-dro-nī'kus), disciple at Rome, Rom. 16:7.
Anem (ā'nem) [the two springs], I. Chr. 6:73.
Aner (ā'nĕr), Gen. 14:24; I. Chr 6:70.
angel ['messenger' of God]. A race of spiritual beings of a nature exalted far above that of man, although infinitely removed from that of God—whose office is "to do him service in heaven, and by his appointment to succor and defend men on earth."
angels, announce the nativity, Lu. 2:13.
minister to Christ, Mat. 4:11; 26:53; Lu. 22:43; John 1:51.
saints shall judge, I. Cor. 6:3.
angels—Continued
not to be worshipped, Col. 2:18; Rev. 19:10, 22:9.
rebellious, II. Pet. 2:4; Jude 6.
—Gen. 48:16, the a. who redeemed me.
Ex. 23:23, my a. shall go before thee.
Ps. 34:7, a. of the Lord encampeth.
Isa. 63:9, a. of his presence saved them.
Hos. 12:4, he had power over the a.
Mat. 13:39, reapers are the a.
Mar. 12:25; Lu. 20:36, as a. in heaven.
John 5:4, a. went down at a certain season
Ac. 6:15, saw as face of an a.
I. Cor. 6:3, we shall judge a.
II. Thes. 1:7, with his mighty a.
Heb. 2:16, took not nature of a.
13:2, entertained a. unawares.
I. Pet. 1:12, a. desire to look.
Rev. 5:11, voice of many a. about throne.
Angel of the Lord. The special form in which God manifested himself to man, and hence Christ's visible form before his coming in human flesh.
appears to Hagar, Gen. 16:7; 21:17.
Abraham, Gen. 18, etc.
Lot, Gen. 19.
Moses, Ex. 3:2.
Balaam, Nu. 22:23.
Israelites, Judg. 2.
Gideon, Judg. 6:11.
Manoah's wife, Judg. 13:3.
David, II. Sa. 24:16; I. Chr. 21:16.
Elijah, I. Ki. 19:7.
Daniel, Dan. 8:16; 9:21; 10:11; 12.
Joseph, Mat. 1:20.
two women, Mat. 28:2-5; Mar. 16.
Zacharias, Lu. 1:11.
Mary, Lu. 1:26-28.
the shepherds, Lu. 2:8-12.
the apostles, Ac. 5:19.
Philip, Ac. 8:26.
Cornelius, Ac. 10:3.
Peter, Ac. 12:7.
Paul, Ac. 27:23.
See Ps. 34:7; 35:5; Zec. 1:11.
Angels of the Churches, Rev. 1:20; 2:3, etc.
anger, human, nature and effects of, Gen. 27:45; 44:18; 49:7; Ex. 32:19; Ps. 37:8; 69:24; Prov. 15:18; 16:32; 19:11; 21:19; 29:22; Ec. 7:9; Mat. 5:22; Tit. 1:7.
See Wrath.
cure for, Prov. 15:1; 21:14.
to be put away, Eph. 4:26, 31; Col. 3:8.
instances of, Gen. 4:5; 31:36; Ex. 11:8; Lev. 10:16; Nu. 22:27; I. Sa. 20:30; II. Ki. 5:11; Jon. 4:1; Mat. 2:16.
—divine, Gen. 3:14, 4; Deu. 29:20; 32:19; Josh. 23:16; II. Ki. 22:13; Ezra 8:22; Job 9:13; Ps. 7:11; 21:9; 78:21, 58; 89:38; 90:7; 99:8; 106:40; Prov. 1:28; Isa. 1; 3:8; 9:13; 13:9; 47:6; Jer. 3:5; 7:19; 44:3; Nah. 1:2; Mar. 3:5; 10:14; John 3:36; Rom. 1:18; 2:5; 3:5; I. Cor. 10:22; Eph. 5:6; Col. 3:6; I. Thes. 2:16; Heb. 3:18; 10:26; Rev. 21:8; 22.
kindled, Ex. 4:14; Nu. 11:1; 12:9; Josh. 7:1; II. Sa. 6:7; 24:1; II. Ki. 13:3; Jer. 17:4; Hos. 8:5; Zec. 10:3.
is slow, Ps. 103:8; Isa. 48:9; Jon. 4:2; Nah. 1:3.

anger—Continued
deferred, Ps. 103:9; Isa. 48:9; Jer. 2:35; 3:12; Hos. 14:4; Jon. 3:9, 10.
instances of, Gen. 19; Ex. 14:24; Job 9:13; 14:13; Ps. 76:6; 78:49; 90:7; Isa. 9:19; Jer. 7:20; 10:10; Lam. 1; Eze. 7:9; Nah. 1.
reserved for the day of judgment, Rom. 2:5; II. Thes. 1:8; II. Pet. 3; Rev. 6:17; 11:18; 19:15.
to be dreaded, deprecated, and endured, Ex. 32:11; II. Sa. 24:17; Ps. 2:12; 6; 27:9; 30:5; 38; 39:10; 74; 76:7; 79:5; 80:4; 85:4; 90:11; Isa. 64:9; Jer. 4:8; Lam. 3:39; Dan. 9:16; Mic. 7:9; Hab. 3:2; Zep. 2:2; 3:8; Mat. 10:28; Lu. 18:13.
propitiation of, by Christ, Rom. 3:25; 5:9; II. Cor. 5:18; Eph. 2:14; Col. 1:20; I. Thes. 1:10; I. John 2:2.
turned away by repentance, I. Ki. 21:29; Job 33:27, 28; Ps. 106:43; 107:13, 19; Jer. 3:12; 18:7, 8; 31:18; Joel 2:14; Lu. 15:18.
—Ex. 4:14, a. of Lord kindled against Moses.
Deu. 13:17, fierceness of his a.
Ps. 30:5, his a. endureth but a moment.
37:8, cease from a.
90:7, we are consumed by thine a.
Isa. 5:25, his a. is not turned away.
Hos. 14:4, mine a. is turned away.
Col. 3:8, put off a.

angle [ar.], a rod with line and hook for fishing, Isa. 19:8; Hab. 1:15.

angry, Gen. 18:30, let not Lord be a.
Ps. 2:12, kiss the Son, lest he be a.
7:11, God is a. with the wicked.
Ec. 7:9, be not hasty to be a.
Isa. 12:1, though thou wast a. with me.
Jon. 4:9, I do well to be a.
Mat. 5:22, whoso is a. with brother.
Eph. 4:26, be a. and sin not.
Rev. 11:18, the nations were a.

anguish, Ex. 6:9, hearkened not for a.
Job 7:11, I will speak in a. of spirit.
Ps. 119:143, trouble and a. take hold.
John 16:21, remember not a. for joy.
Rom. 2:9, tribulation and a. on every soul.

Aniam (ā'nĭ-ăm), I. Chr. 7:19.

Anim (ā'nĭm), Josh. 15:50, fountains.

anise (ăn'ĭs), the fruit of a plant, allied to the caraway; it was cultivated for its aromatic, seed-like fruits, Mat. 23:23.

Anna (ăn'nà), Grecized form of 'Hannah,' a prophetess, Lu. 2:36.

Annas (ăn'nas), Grecized form of 'Hanan,' high priest, Lu. 3:2.
Christ brought to, John 18:13, 24.
Peter and John before, Ac. 4:6.

anoint, Ex. 28:41, shalt a. them.
I. Sa. 15:1, the Lord sent me to a. thee king.
II. Sa. 14:2, a. not thyself with oil.
Isa. 21:5, arise and a. shield.
Mar. 14:8, a. my body to burying.
Lu. 7:46, my head thou didst not a.
John 9:6, a. eyes of blind man.
12:3, Mary a. feet of Jesus.
II. Cor. 1:21, hath a. us is God.
Jas. 5:14, a. with oil in the name of the Lord.

anoint—Continued
I. John 2:27, the same a. teacheth.
Rev. 3:18, a. thine eyes with eye-salve.

anointed, the (Christ), Isa. 61:1; Lu. 4:18; Ac. 4:27; 10:38.
—mine, I. Sa. 2:35; I. Chr. 16:22; Ps. 132:17.
—the Lord's, I. Sa. 24:10; 26:9.

anointing, of Aaron and his sons as priests, Lev. 6:20; 8:12, 30; 10:7.
Saul as king, I. Sa. 10:1.
David, I. Sa. 16:13.
Solomon, I. Ki. 1:39.
Elisha, I. Ki. 19:16.
Jehu, II. Ki. 9:6.
Joash, II. Ki. 11:12.
Christ by Mary, Mat. 26:7; Mar. 14:3; John 12:3.
Christ by a woman that was a sinner, Lu. 7:37.
of the Holy Spirit, II. Cor. 1:21; I. John 2:20.
of the sick, Jas. 5:14.

anointing oil, directions for making, Ex. 30:25; 37:29.

anon [ar.], at once, Mat. 13:20; Mar. 1:30.

another, Prov. 27:2, let a. praise thee.
II. Cor. 11:4; Gal. 1:6, 7, a. gospel.
Gal. 6:2, bear ye one a. burdens.
Jas. 5:16, pray one for a.
See I. Sa. 10:6; Job 19:27; Isa. 42:8; 48:11.

answer, Gen. 41:16, Pharaoh an a. of peace.
Job 19:16, he gave me no a.
Prov. 15:1, a soft a. turneth away wrath.
S. of S. 5:6, I called him, but he gave me no a.
John 1:22, that we may give a.
19:9, Jesus gave him no a.
I. Pet. 3:15, be ready to give an a.
3:21, a. of good conscience.
Job 13:22, call thou, and I will a.
Ps. 65:5, by terrible things wilt thou a.
Prov. 26:4, a. not a fool. See 26:5.
Ec. 10:19, money a. all things.
Lu. 21:14, not to meditate what ye a.
II. Cor. 5:12, somewhat to a.
Col. 4:6, how ye ought to a.
Tit. 2:9, not a. again.

ant, Prov. 6:6-8; 30:25, an insect abundant in Palestine, which stores up food against a time of need. It surpasses most insects in instinct and industry.

antelope (Heb., 'teō'), R.V., Deu. 14:5; Isa. 51:20.

Antichrist (ăn'tĭ-chrīst) [adversary of Christ], I. John 2:18, 22; 4:3; II. John 7. See II. Thes. 2:9; I. Tim. 4:1.

antimony, II. Ki. 9:30; Jer. 4:30, used as a paint to give lustre to the eyes of women.

Antioch (ăn'tĭ-ŏch) (from 'Antiochus'). 1. In Syria. The capital of the Greek kings of Syria, and afterwards the residence of the Roman governors of the province which bore the same name. This province included Palestine, the procurator and tetrarchs in that land being under the direction of the legate at Antioch. It was 300 miles north of Jerusalem. Here the first Gentile church was founded, Ac. 11:20, 21; here the disciples of Jesus Christ were first called Christians, 11:26. It was

Antioch—Continued
from Antioch that St. Paul started on his three missionary journeys. Present population 6000.

2. In Pisidia, Ac. 13:14; 14:19, 21; II. Tim. 3:11, on the borders of Phrygia, corresponds to 'Yalowatch,' which is distant from 'Ak-sher' six hours over the mountains. This city, like the Syrian Antioch, was founded by Seleucus Nicator.

Antipas (ăn'tĭ-păs), a Christian martyr, Rev. 2:13.

Antipatris (ăn-tĭp'a-trĭs) (13 Ad), a town near Joppa, Ac. 23:31.

antiquity, Isa. 23:7, whose a. is of ancient days.

Antonia (ăn-tō'nĭ-à) (9), a castle in Jerusalem, Ac. 21:34, 37.

Anthothijah (ăn-to-thĭ'jah), I. Chr. 8:24.

Antothite (ăn'toth-īte), I. Chr. 11:28.

Anub (ā'nub), I. Chr. 4:8.

apart, Ps. 4:3, Lord hath set a. godly.
Mat. 14:13, desert place a.
Mar. 6:31, come ye yourselves a.

ape, only in I. Ki. 10:22, and II. Chr. 9:21. Brought to Solomon in ships of Tarshish.

Apelles (à-pĕl'lēs), saluted by Paul, Rom. 16:10.

Apharsathchites (à-fär'sath-kītes), Ezra 4:9, or **Apharsachites** (à-fär'sak-ītes), Ezra 5:6, people belonging to the Assyrian empire.

Apharsites (à-fär'sītes), possibly Persians, Ezra 4:9.

Aphek (ā'fek), or **Aphekah** (ā-fē'kah) (5 Dc), probably 'fortress.' The name is given to several different places, Josh. 13:4; 12:18; I. Sa. 29:1.

Aphiah (à-fī'ah), or **Aphiach**, derivation unknown, I. Sa. 9:1.

Aphrah (ăf'rah), so written in Mic. 1:10, as if feminine form of a word meaning 'dust,' but probably identical with 'Ophrah.'

Apocalypse, the Greek name of the book of Revelation.

Apocrypha, The.

I. The Old Testament Aprocrypha.

The word 'Apocrypha' (lit. hidden or concealed) has been the title employed by the Protestant church to designate those books which are appended to the ancient Greek and Latin versions of the Bible, but which were not admitted into the Hebrew canon by the Jews. Jerome (400 A.D.) expressly distinguishes between the canonical writings as works of authority, and the non-canonical, which he considered useful for private perusal, and "for example of life and instruction of manners," but which ought not to be used to "establish any doctrine." The Church of England adopted Jerome's view and expressed a similar opinion; but the Roman Church, in accordance with the decision of the so-called Council of Trent, regards the books as canonical. It is composed partly of independent works, and partly of additions to canonical works, and was, with the exception of Ecclesiasticus, I. Maccabees, Judith, and perhaps Baruch and Tobit, originally written in Greek. Some of the books are of great historical value, while

Apocrypha, The—Continued
others are important as exhibiting various moral and doctrinal views.

1. The Third Book of Esdras is variously entitled the First Book of Esdras (A.V., so LXX. and Syriac) and the Third Book of Esdras (Vulgate). The book is for the most part compiled from other books of the Bible, chiefly from the canonical book of Ezra. Its author is unknown, and the date of its composition uncertain.
2. The Fourth Book of Esdras, otherwise called Apocalypse of Esra, and in the A.V. the Second Book of Esdras, was originally written in Greek, but is now extant only in translations. The main portion of the work (chs. 3-14) consists of seven visions, in some respects similar to the book of Daniel, and is generally assigned to the end of the first century A.D. The contents of the book possess no historical value.
3. The Book of Tobit.—The work is now only extant in several translations, viz., Greek, Latin, Hebrew, and Aramaic. The date of composition cannot be fixed, but the book ought perhaps to be assigned to the second or first century B.C., rather than to a later period.
4. The Book of Judith relates how Holofernes, the chief captain of Nebuchadrezzar, king of Assyria, was commissioned to set out and take vengeance on the nations who had refused that king assistance in his campaign against Arphaxad, king of the Medes. Judith, a Jewish widow, by means of a stratagem slays Holofernes, which so encourages the defenders of Bethulia, a fortress on the way to Jerusalem, that they easily rout the demoralized Assyrian hosts. The book probably dates from the Maccabean period.
5. The rest of the book of Esther, containing chs. 10:4-16, was doubtless originally written in Greek. It is later than the canonical book of Esther, and was not composed by the author of that work.
6. The Book of Wisdom is also entitled The Wisdom of Solomon. The name of Solomon was used because it had become "a sort of collective name for all sapiential Hebrew literature" (Farrar). The work was perhaps composed between 150 and 50 B.C., and is not a translation.
7. The Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach, otherwise called Ecclesiasticus. The book was probably edited and translated into Greek, in Egypt, about 132 B.C. by the author's grandson Jesus, the son of Sirach. Nothing certain is known about the author himself.

8, 9. The Book of Baruch consists of two distinct sections, the work of different authors, to which, in the English version of the Apocrypha (and also in the Vulgate), a third is appended, entitled the Epistle of Jeremy, an independent work proceeding from another author. These parts were probably composed between 100 B.C. and 300 A.D.

10, 11, 12. The additions to Daniel.—(1) The Prayer of Azariah and the Song of the

Apocrypha, The—Continued

Three Children, in the LXX, and Vulgate ch. 3: 24-90, was probably written in Hebrew or Aramaic. (2) The Story of Susannah, or the Judgment of Daniel. In the LXX, this is a separate work, placed after the book of Daniel, but in the Vulgate is Dan. 13. The original was probably composed in Greek. (3) The Story of Bel and the Dragon, a separate book in the LXX., curiously entitled, from "the Prophecy of Habakkuk, Son of Joshua, of the Tribe Levi."

13. The Prayer of Manasses is only found in some MSS. of the LXX.

14. The First Book of the Maccabees is a work of great historical value. It contains an account of the history of the Jews in Palestine, from 175 to 135 B.C., beginning with Antiochus Epiphanes' attempt to abolish the Jewish religion, narrating the heroic exploits of the Maccabean brothers, and concluding with the death of Simon the high priest. The work was probably composed by an unknown author about 105 B.C.

15. The Second Book of the Maccabees is of inferior historical value to the first, and of later date. The author was probably a Jew of Alexandria.

16. The Third Book of Maccabees is one of the books whose canonicity is maintained by none.

17. The Fourth Book of the Maccabees, more correctly entitled The Triumph of Reason, was probably composed before the destruction of Jerusalem, by an Alexandrian Jew. It attempts to prove that "religious reasoning is absolute master of the passions."

18. Among the other apocryphal writings of the Old Testament may be enumerated: (1) The Book of Jubilees, or The Little Genesis. (2) The Book of Enoch. (3) The Assumption of Moses. (4) The Ascension of Isaiah. (5) The Apocalypse of Baruch. (6) The Sibylline Oracles. (7) The Psalter of Solomon. (8) The Testament of the Twelve Patriarchs. Not one of all these, though each is important from various points of view, has been recognized as canonical.

II. The New Testament Apocrypha.

A number of writings professing to supplement the New Testament, and which may be styled for convenience "New Testament Apocrypha," were known in the early ages of the church. These writings, which were always carefully excluded from the canon, may be arranged in four divisions: I, Gospels; II, Acts; III, Apocalypses, and IV, Epistles.

I. Gospels.—According to the unanimous opinion of critics, these are mostly forgeries, of little value, of no literary merit, and abounding in inaccuracies.

1. The most important of the apocryphal gospels is the Protevangelium of James, extant in some 50 MSS., written in Greek, and containing 25 chapters. It gives particulars respecting the birth of the Virgin Mary.

Apocrypha, The—Continued

2. The Gospel of the Pseudo-Matthew consists of 42 chapters. The date of this work is about the fifth century; its contents are based upon the Protevangelium.

3. The Gospel of the Nativity of Mary is a short book of 10 chapters, in Latin. The book shows the growing veneration for the Virgin.

4. The History of Joseph the Carpenter was originally written in Coptic, but was also translated into Arabic.

5. The Gospel of Thomas was written in Greek and is probably almost as old as the Protevangelium.

6. The Arabic Gospel of the Infancy also contains legends of our Lord's childhood.

7. The Gospel of Nicodemus is divided into two portions, treating of different subjects, the first being "The Acts of Pilate." The second part relates Christ's descent into the underworld.

8. The Gospel of Peter, discovered in a tomb in Egypt in 1886, published in 1892.

A few brief documents may be conveniently mentioned here, viz.: The Assumption of Mary; The Correspondence between Abgar, King of Edessa, and Jesus; The Epistle of Lentulus; The Story of Veronica; The Giving up of Pilate, and other documents relating to Pilate; The Death of Pilate; The Narrative of Joseph of Arimathea; The Saviour's Revenge.

II. The Acts, though abounding in extravagances, are superior to the apocryphal gospels. They are romantic in character, and tinged with an Oriental coloring. The principal ones are Acts of Peter and Paul, The Acts of Paul and Thecla, The Acts of Barnabas, The Acts of Philip, The Acts and Martyrdom of Andrew, The Acts of Andrew and Matthias, Acts and Martyrdom of Matthew, Acts of Thomas, The Martyrdom of Thomas, The Martyrdom of Bartholomew, The Acts of Thaddæus, The Acts of John.

III. Apocalypses.—Clement of Alexandria, in the third century, and other writers have preserved fragments of the so-called Apocalypse of Peter.

The Apocalypse of Paul is a description of what the apostle saw and heard when caught up into the third heaven, II. Cor. 12.

IV. Epistles.—The books grouped under this head are of real value, and ought not to be classed as New Testament Apocrypha. They may, however, conveniently be given here, as—

1. The Epistle of Barnabas was probably written during the reign of Vespasian (A.D 70-79). The author was probably a Gentile Christian, poorly acquainted with the Old Testament, who occupied the position of a teacher in the church of Alexandria, to which the letter is addressed.

2. The Epistle of Clement.—The genuineness of this epistle is admitted by all. The writer is often reckoned fourth bishop of Rome. The style approaches most nearly that of the apostolic epistles. The writer incidentally alludes to the martyrdom of

Apocrypha, The—Continued
Paul at Rome, and also of Peter, though where the latter suffered is not stated.
3. The Second Epistle of Clement is admitted to be spurious.
4. The Shepherd of Hermas appeared in the sub-apostolic age. The writer speaks of himself as a contemporary of Clement of Rome, which city was the scene of his visions. The first part of the book contains four visions, in which the church is depicted under various forms. The second part contains twelve commandments, given to Hermas by an angel. The last portion of the book contains similitudes, in which the church and Christian virtues are represented under symbolic forms.
5. The Didache, or Teaching of the Twelve Apostles, was practically unknown until its discovery by Bryennios in the MS. at Constantinople. Its date is the close of the first or the beginning of the second century. Its antiquity gives great importance to its contents.

Apollonia (ăp-ŏl-lō'nĭ-à) (13 Ad), seaport town of Samaria.
—(15 Ea), a city of Macedonia, Ac. 17: 1.
Apollos (à-pŏl'lŏs) (Gr. name), an eloquent disciple, Ac. 18: 24; 19: 1; I. Cor. 1: 12; 3: 4.
Apollyon (à-pŏl'lĭ-ŏn) [destroyer], Rev. 9: 11.
apostates, described, Deu. 13: 13; Mat. 24: 10; Lu. 8: 13; John 6: 66; Heb. 3: 12; 6: 4; II. Pet. 3: 17; I. John 2: 19.
their punishment, Zep. 1: 4; II. Thes. 2: 8; I. Tim. 4: 1; Heb. 10: 26; II. Pet. 2: 17.
apostle [one sent forth, messenger], applied (1) to Jesus as sent forth from God to redeem and save mankind, Heb. 3: 1; (2) to the Twelve whom Jesus sent forth, Mat. 10: 2; (3) to persons of eminence in apostolic fellowship and service, Rom. 16: 7; (4) to other workers, II. Cor. 8: 23, so Greek, though in A.V. "messenger"; also in I. Cor. 15: 7; cf. v. 5.
apostles, calling of the, Mat. 4: 18, 21; 9: 9; Mar. 1: 16; Lu. 5: 10; John 1: 38.
their appointment and powers, Mat. 10; 16: 19; 18: 18; 28: 19; Mar. 3: 13; 16: 15; Lu. 6: 13; 12: 11; 24: 47; John 20: 23; Ac. 9: 15, 27; 20: 24; I. Cor. 5: 3; II. Thes. 3: 6; II. Tim. 1: 11.
witnesses of Christ, Lu. 1: 2; 24: 33, 48; Ac. 1: 8, 22; 10: 41; I. Cor. 9: 1; 15: 5; II. Pet. 1: 16; I. John 1: 1.
their sufferings, Mat. 10: 16; Lu. 21: 16; John 15: 20; 16: 2, 33; Ac. 4 ff.; I. Cor. 4: 9; II. Cor. 1: 4; 4: 8; 11: 23 ff.; Rev. 1: 9, etc.
their names written in heaven, Lu. 10: 20; Rev. 21: 14.
—false, condemned, II. Cor. 11: 13.
apothecary, R.V., "perfumer." See **Handicraft.**
Ex. 30: 25, art of a.
37: 29, work of a.
Ec. 10: 1, ointment of a.
Appaim (ăp'pa-ĭm) [the nostrils], I. Chr. 2: 30, 31.
apparel, exhortations concerning, Deu. 22: 5; I. Tim. 2: 9; I. Pet. 3: 3.
of the Jewish women described, Isa. 3: 16.
apparently [ar.], openly, Nu. 12: 8.
appeal of Paul to Cæsar, Ac. 25: 11.
appear, Gen. 1: 9, let the dry land a.
Ex. 23: 15, none a. before me empty.
Ps. 42: 2, when shall I come and a.?
90: 16, let thy work a.
S. of S. 2: 12, flowers a. on earth.
Isa. 1: 12, ye come to a. before me.
Mat. 6: 16, a. unto men to fast.
23: 28, outwardly a. righteous.
Rom. 7: 13, that it might a. sin
II. Cor. 5: 10, all a. before judgment seat.
Col. 3: 4, Christ our life shall a.
appearance, I. Sa. 16: 7, man looketh on th. outward a.
John 7: 24, judge not according to the a.
I. Thes. 5: 22, abstain from all a. of evil.
See Nu. 9: 15; II. Cor. 5: 12.
Appearances of Christ. See **Harmony of the Gospels.**
appearing, II. Tim. 4: 1, quick and dead at his a.
Tit. 2: 13, looking for glorious a.
See I. Tim. 6: 14; I. Pet. 1: 7.
appease, Gen. 32: 20, I will a. him.
Prov. 15: 18, slow to anger a. strife.
Ac. 19: 35, the town-clerk had a. the people.
appertain, Nu. 16: 30, all that a. unto them.
Jer. 10: 7, to thee doth it a.
appetite, Job 38: 39; the a. of the young lions
Prov. 23: 2, man given to a.
Ec. 6: 7, the a. is not filled.
Isa. 29: 8, his soul has a.
Apphia (ăf'fĭ-à), a Greek female name, Phile. 2.
Appii Forum (ăp'pĭ-ī-fō'rum) (15 Aa); R.V., "The Market of Appius," Ac. 28: 15.
apple, mentioned only six times. Cannot apply to the apple as known to us, which produces but a poor fruit in hot countries. Fairly applies to the apricot, a delicious and common fruit in Palestine.
—of the eye, Deu. 32: 10; Ps. 17: 8; Prov. 7: 2; Lam. 2: 18; Zec. 2: 8.
apply, Ps. 90: 12, may a. our hearts to wisdom.
Prov. 2: 2, a. thine heart to understanding.
appoint, Job 14: 5, thou hast a. his bounds.
14: 14, days of my a. time.
30: 23, house a. for all living.
Ps. 79: 11; 102: 20, preserve those a. to die.
Isa. 1: 14, a. feasts.
Mat. 24: 51; Lu. 12: 46, a. him his portion.
Ac. 1: 23, they a. two.
6: 3, seven men whom we may a.
17: 31, hath a. a day.
I. Thes. 5: 9, God hath not a. to wrath.
Heb. 9: 27, a. to men once to die.
See Heb. 3: 2; I. Pet. 2: 8.
appointment, Nu. 4: 27; II. Sa. 13: 32; Ezra 6: 9; Job 2: 11.
apprehend, Phil. 3: 12, may a. that for which.
—[ar.], lay hold of.
Ac. 12: 4, when he a. Peter.
II. Cor. 11: 32, garrison desirous to a.
approach, Nu. 4: 19, they a. unto the most holy things.
Deu. 31: 14, days a. that thou must die.
Job 40: 19, his sword to a. unto him.
Ps. 65: 4, blessed whom thou causest to a.
Isa. 58: 2, take delight in a. God.
Lu. 12: 33, where no thief a.
I. Tim. 6: 16, light no man can a.
Heb. 10: 25, as ye see the day a.

approve, Ac. 2: 22, a man a. of God.
Rom. 2: 18, a. the things that are more.
16: 10, a. in Christ.
II. Cor. 6: 4; 7: 11, in all things a. ourselves.
Phil. 1: 10, a. things that are excellent.
II. Tim. 2: 15, show thyself a.
—[ar.], show proof of, or test, Ps. 49: 13, their posterity a. their sayings.
apron, Gen. 3: 7; Ac. 19: 12.
apt, I. Tim. 3: 2; II. Tim. 2: 24.
aqueduct (10 Bd), in Jerusalem.
Aquila (ăk'wĭ-là) and Priscilla, accompany Paul, Ac. 18: 2.
instruct Appollos, Ac. 18: 26.
their constancy commended, Rom. 16: 3; I. Cor. 16: 19.
Ar, city, Nu. 21: 15; Deu. 2: 9, 29.
Ar Moab (7 Bc), the capital of Moab, Nu. 21: 28; Isa. 15: 1.
Arab (ā'rab) [ambush], Josh. 15: 52.
Arabah (ăr'a-bah) [the plain], Josh. 18: 18.
Arabia (à-rā'bĭ-à) [desert, barren], a country known in the Old Testament under two designations: (1) The East Country, Gen. 25: 6, or perhaps the East, Gen. 10: 30; Num. 23: 7; Isa. 22: 13; and Land of the Sons of the East, Gen. 29: 1; Gentile name, Sons of the East, Judg. 6: 3; 7: 12; I. Ki. 4: 30; Job 1: 3; Isa. 11: 14; Jer. 49: 28; Ezek. 25: 4. From these passages it appears that Land of the East and Sons of the East indicate, primarily, the country east of Palestine, and the tribes descended from Ishmael and from Keturah; and that this original signification may have become gradually extended to Arabia and its inhabitants generally, though without any strict limitation. (2) "Arâb' and "Arab,' whence Arabia, 2 Chron. 9: 14; Isa. 21: 13; Jer. 25: 24; Ezek. 27: 21. Arabia is a triangular peninsula, included between the Mediterranean and Red seas, the Indian Ocean and the Persian Gulf. Its extreme length, north and south, is about 1300 miles, and its greatest breadth 1500 miles.

Arab Chieftain.

Arabians, Isa. 13: 20; 21: 13; Jer. 25: 24; Ac. 2: 11.
Arad (ā'răd) [wild ass] (4 Fa; 5 Cf; 7 Bc; 13 Bf; 16 Cf), royal city of the Canaanites, Nu. 21: 1; Josh. 12: 14; Judg. 1: 16.
Aram (ā'ram) [height] (1 Fd; 2 Cb; 6 Ea), country northeast of Palestine, usually called Syria, Nu. 23: 7.
Aramitess [woman of Aram], I. Chr. 7: 14.
Aram-maachah (ā'ram-mā'a-kah), I. Chr. 19: 6, R.V.
Aram-naharaim (ā'ram-nā-ha-rā'im) (2 Db), district between rivers Tigris and Euphrates, usually called Mesopotamia, Gen. 24: 10.
Aram-rehob (ā'ram-rē'hŏb), an Aramean state.
Aram-zobah (ā'ram-zō'bah), Ps. 60, title.
Aran (ā'răn) [wild goat], Gen. 36: 28; I. Chr. 1: 42.
Ararat (ăr'a-răt) [Armenia] (2 Db), mountainous region in Armenia, resting place of the ark, Gen. 8: 4; Jer. 51: 27.
Araunah (à-rau'nah; Heb., ă-rav-na) [ark], II. Sa. 24: 16.
Araxes (à-răx'ēş), or **Gihon** (2 Db), a river in Armenia, Gen. 2: 13.
Arba (är'bà) [four], Josh. 14: 15; 21: 11.
Arbathite (är'băth-īte), native of Arabah, II Sa. 23: 31; I. Chr. 11: 32.
Arbite (är'bīte) [man of Arab], II. Sa. 23: 35.
arch, Eze. 40: 16, 22, 26, 29.
archangel, I. Thes. 4: 16, with the voice of the a.
Jude 1: 9, Michael the a.
Archelais (är-kĕ-lā'is) (15 Ib), a city in Asia Minor.
Archelaus (är-kĕ-lā'ŭs) (Gr.) [commanding the people], king of Judea, feared by Joseph, Mat. 2: 22. See **Herodian Family.**
archers, Gen. 21: 20; 49: 23; I. Sa. 31: 3; Jer. 16: 13, etc.
Ahab and Josiah killed by, I. Ki. 22: 34; II. Chr. 35: 23.
Archevites (är'ke-vītes), Ezra 4: 9.
Archi (är'kī), Josh. 16: 2.
Archippus (är-kĭp'pus) (Gr.), exhorted by Paul, Col. 4: 17; Phile. 2.
Archite (är'kīte), II. Sa. 15: 32; 16: 16; 17: 5, 14.
Arcturus (ärk-tū'rus), Latin name of constellation, the Bear, Job 9: 9; 38: 32.
Ard, Gen. 46: 21; Nu. 26: 40.
Ardon (är'dŏn), I. Chr. 2: 18.
Areli (à-rē'lī) [heroic], Gen. 46: 16; Nu. 26: 17.
Areopagite (ăr-e-ŏp'a-gīte), belonging to the council held on Areopagus, Ac. 17: 34.
Areopagus (ăr-e-ŏp'a-gŭs) [Mars' Hill], where Athenian court held its sittings, Ac. 17: 19.
Aretas (ăr'e-tăs), father-in-law of Herod Antipas, II. Cor. 11: 32.
Argob (är'gŏb) [stony], Deu. 3: 13.
—II. Ki. 15: 25.
arguing, Job 6: 25.
arguments, Job 23: 4.
Aridai (à-rīd'a-ī), Esth. 9: 9.
Aridatha (à-rīd'a-thà), Esth. 9: 8.
Arieh (à-rī'eh) [lion], II. Ki. 15: 25.
Ariel (ā'rĭ-el) [hearth of God], Isa. 29: 7; Ezra 8: 16; II. Sa. 23: 20; Isa. 29: 1; 2: 7.
aright, Ps. 50: 23, ordereth his conversation a.
Ps. 78: 8, set not their heart a.
Prov. 15: 2, useth knowledge a.
23: 31, wine, when it moveth itself a.
Jer. 8: 6, they spake not a.
Arimathea (ăr-ĭ-mă-thē'à), or **Arimathaim,** [the two Ramahs], (13 Ad), home of Joseph, who buried Jesus in his own tomb, Mat. 27: 57-60; John 19: 38.
Arioch (ā'rĭ-ŏk) [venerable], Gen. 14: 9.
—Dan. 2: 14.
Arisai (à-rīs'a-ī), Esth. 9: 9.

arise, Josh. 1: 2, a., go over this Jordan.
I. Ki. 18: 44, there a. a little cloud.
Ps. 68: 1, let God a.
88: 10, shall the dead a. and praise thee?
102: 13, a. and have mercy on Zion.
112: 4, to upright a. light.
Isa. 60: 1, a., shine, thy light is come.
Mal. 4: 2, Sun of righteousness a.
Mar. 5: 41; Lu. 8: 54, damsel, a.
Lu. 7: 14, young man, a.
15: 18, I will a. and go to my father.
Eph. 5: 14, a. from the dead, and Christ.
II. Pet. 1: 19, till the day-star a.

Aristarchus (ăr-ĭs-tär'kus) (Cr.) [best-ruling], fellow-prisoner of Paul, Ac. 19:29; 20: 4; 27: 2; Col. 4: 10; Phile. 24.

Aristobulus (ăr-ĭs-tŏ-bū'lus) (Gr.) [best advising], his household greeted by Paul, Rom. 16: 10.

ark, of Noah, described, Gen. 6: 14.
Noah's faith in making, Heb. 11: 7; I. Pet. 3: 20.
—of bulrushes, Ex. 2: 3.
—of God, its construction, Ex. 25: 10; 37: 1.
passes over Jordan, Josh. 3: 15; 4: 11.
compasses Jericho, Josh. 6: 11.
captured by the Philistines, I. Sa. 4: 5.
their plagues in consequence, I. Sa. 5.
restored, I. Sa. 6.
carried to Jerusalem, II. Sa. 6; 15: 24; I. Chr. 13; 15; 16.
ark of the covenant brought into the temple, I. Ki. 8: 3; II. Chr. 5.
in heaven, Rev. 11: 19.
See Heb. 9: 4.

Arkite (ärk'ite), Gen. 10: 17; I. Chr. 1: 15.

arm, Ex. 15: 16, by greatness of thine a.
Job 40: 9, hast thou an a. like God?
Ps. 89: 13, thou hast a mighty a.
Isa. 53: 1; John 12: 38, to whom is the a. of the Lord revealed?
See Deut. 33: 27.

Armageddon (ăr-ma-ğĕd'don) [mountain of Megiddon], Rev. 16: 16.

Armenia (ăr-mē'nĭ-a), a land called in Hebrew 'Ararat,' II. Ki. 19: 37; Isa. 37: 38.

armholes, Jer. 38: 12.

Armoni (ăr-mō'nī) [palace-born], II. Sa. 21: 8.

arms, armor. The subject naturally divides itself into—I. Offensive weapons: Arms. II. Defensive weapons: Armor.

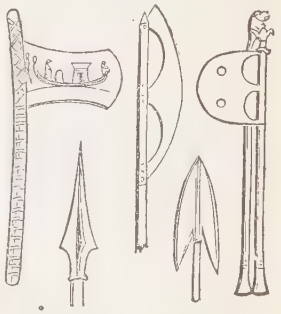
I. Offensive weapons.—(1) Apparently the earliest known and most widely used was the 'Chereb or Sword. Very little can be gathered as to its shape, size, material or mode of use. Perhaps if anything is to be inferred it is that the 'Chereb' is both a lighter and a shorter weapon than the modern sword. (2) Next we have the Spear; and of this weapon we meet with at least three distinct kinds. (a) The 'Chanîth,' a "spear," and that of the largest kind. It was the weapon of Goliath, I. Sa. 17: 7, 45; II. Sa. 21: 19; I. Chr. 20: 5, and also of other giants, II. Sa. 23: 21; I. Chr. 11: 23; and mighty warriors, II. Sa. 2: 23; 23: 18; I. Chr. 11: 11, 20. (b) Apparently lighter than the preceding was the 'Cîdôn' or "javelin." When not in action the 'Cîdôn' was carried on the back of the warrior, I. Sa. 17: 6, A. V. "target." (c) Another

arms, armor—Continued

kind of spear was the 'Rômach.' In the historical books it occurs in Nu. 25: 7 and I. Ki. 18: 28, and frequently in the later books, as in I. Chr. 12: 8 ("buckler"); II. Chr. 11: 12. (It varied much in length, weight and size.) (d) The 'Shelach' was

Roman Soldier in full Armor.

probably a lighter missile or "dart." See II. Chr. 23: 10; 32: 5 ("darts"); Neh. 4: 17, 23 (see margin); Job 33: 18; 36: 12; Joel 2: 8. (e) 'Shebet,' a rod or staff, is used once only to denote a weapon, II. Sa. 18: 14. (3) Of missile weapons of offence the chief was undoubtedly the Bow, 'Kesheth.' The Arrows were carried in a quiver, Gen. 27: 3; Isa. 22: 6; 49: 2; Ps. 127: 5. From an allusion in Job 6: 4 they would seem to have been sometimes poisoned; and Ps. 120: 4 may point to a practice of using arrows with some burning material attached to them. (4) The Sling is first mentioned in Judg. 20: 16. Later in the monarchy, slingers formed part of the regular army, II. Ki. 3: 25. (5) The Battle-Axe, Jer. 51: 20, a powerful weapon of whose exact form we have no knowledge.



Egyptian Battle-ax.

arms, armor—Continued
II. Armor.—(1) The Breastplate, enumerated in the description of the arms of Goliath, a "coat of mail," literally a "breastplate of scales," I. Sa. 17: 5. (2) The Habergeon is mentioned but twice—in reference to the gown of the high priest, Ex. 28: 32; 39: 23. It was probably a quilted shirt or doublet. (3) The Helmet is referred to in I. Sa. 17: 5; II. Chr. 26: 14; Eze. 27: 10. (4) Greaves or defences for the feet, made of brass, are named in I. Sa. 17: 6 only. (5) Two kinds of Shield are distinguishable. (a) The large shield, encompassing, Ps. 5: 12, the whole person. When not in actual conflict it was carried before the warrior, I. Sa. 17: 7, 41. (b) Of smaller dimensions was the 'buckler' or 'target,' probably for use in hand-to-hand fight, I. Ki. 10: 16; II. Chr. 9: 15, 16.

Assyrian Helmets.

—Rom. 13: 12, a. of light.
II. Cor. 6: 7, by a. of righteousness.
Eph. 6: 11, put on whole a. of God.
See I. Sa. 17: 38, 54.

armour-bearer, Judg. 9: 54; I. Sa. 14: 7; 16: 21.

armoury, Neh. 3: 19; Jer. 50: 25.

army, Gen. 26: 26, chief captain of his a.
Ex. 12: 17, brought your a. out of Egypt.
I. Sa. 4: 16, he that came out of the a.
I. Ki. 20: 19, the a. which followed them.
II. Ki. 25: 5, the a. of the Chaldees.
II. Chr. 25: 9, given to the a. of Israel.
Ps. 44: 9, goest not forth with our a.
Dan. 3: 20, that were in his a.
Mat. 22: 7, sent forth his a.
Ac. 23: 27, then came I with an a.
Heb. 11: 34, turned to flight the a.
Rev. 19: 14, a. which were in heaven.
19: 19, against his a.

Arnan (är'nan) [active], I. Chr. 3: 21.

Arni, Lu. 3: 33, R.V.; A.V., 'Aram.'

Arnon (är'nŏn) [rushing] (5 Df; 7 Bc), a river which formed the north boundary of Moab, largest of the perennial streams entering the Dead Sea on the east, Nu. 21: 13: 22: 36; Deu. 2: 24. See **Palestine, Rivers.**

Arod (ā'rŏd), Gen. 46: 16; Nu. 26: 17.

Aroer (ăr'ŏ-ĕr) [ruins?] (4 Fa; 5 Df), a city on the river Arnon, Josh. 13: 16; Judg. 11: 26.
—(5 Cf), a city of Simeon, I. Sa. 30: 28.

Aroerite (ăr'ŏ-ĕr-īte), I. Chr. 11: 44.

Arpad (är'pad), or **Arphad** [camp], a city of Syria, II. Ki. 18: 34; 19: 13; Isa. 10: 9; 37: 13.

Arphaxad (är-făx'ad) (1 Gd), territory of descendants of Shem.
—**son of Shem**, Gen. 10: 22; I. Chr. 1: 17; Lu. 3: 36.

Arrabe (16 Cd), a village in the mountains of Nablus.

array, II. Sa. 10: 9, put them in a.
Job 6: 4, the terrors of God set in a.
—[ar.], raiment.
Mat. 6: 29; Lu. 12: 27, not a. like one of these.
I. Tim. 2: 9, not with costly a.
Rev. 7: 13, a. in white robes.
See Rev. 17: 4; 19: 8.

arrived, Lu. 8: 26; Ac. 20: 15.

arrogancy, I. Sa. 2: 3, a. come out of your mouth.
Prov. 8: 13, pride and a.
Isa. 13: 11, a. of the proud to cease.
Jer. 48: 29, his a. and his pride.

arrow, I. Sa. 20: 37; II. Ki. 13: 17, the a. of the Lord's deliverance.
Ps. 38: 2, thine a. stick fast.
45: 5, a. sharp in heart of enemies.
91: 5, a. that flieth by day.
Eze. 5: 16, evil a. of famine.
See Job 41: 28; Jer. 9: 8; Zec. 9: 14.

arrow-snake, Isa. 34: 15, R.V.

art, II. Chr. 16: 14, apothecaries' a.
Ac. 19: 19, used curious a.

Artaxerxes (är-tăx-ĕrx'ēs), king of Persia, prevents the building of the walls of Jerusalem, Ezra 4: 7. Supposed to be the king known as "the false Smerdis."
—Longimanus, permits Ezra to restore the temple, Ezra 7; and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem, Neh. 2: 1. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**

Artemas (är'te-mas), Greek form of 'Artemidorus,' Tit. 3: 12.

artificer, Gen. 4: 22; I. Chr. 29: 5; II. Chr. 34: 11; Isa. 3: 3.

artillery [ar.], bows and arrows, I. Sa. 20: 40.

Arumah (ā-rụ'mah), Judg. 9: 41.

Arvad (är'văd) (2 Cb; 6 Cb), city of Phœnicia, Eze. 27: 8, 11.

Arvadites (är'vad-ītes), inhabitants of Arvad, Gen. 10: 18; I. Chr. 1: 16.

Arza (är'zà), I. Ki. 16: 9.

as, penny; one cent; Roman bronze.

Asa (ā'sà) [physician], contracted form of 'Jehovah is healer,' his good reign, I. Ki. 15: 11.
wars with Baasha, I. Ki. 15: 16; II. Chr. 16.
his prayer against the Ethiopians, II. Chr. 14: 11.
his zeal, II. Chr. 15.
seeks aid from the Syrians, II. Chr. 16: 2, 3.
rebuked by Hanani the seer, II. Chr. 16: 7.
his long reign and death, II. Chr. 16: 12, 13.

Asahel (ā'sa-hĕl) [God hath made], his rashness, slain by Abner, II. Sa. 2: 18-23; 3: 27; 23: 24; I. Chr. 11: 26.

Asahiah (ā-sa-hī'ah), or **Asaiah** (a-sā'yà) [Jehovah hath made], II. Ki. 22: 12; I. Chr. 4: 36; four of name.

Asaph (ā'saf) [a collector], a Levite, musical composer, his part in the temple service, I. Chr. 6: 39; II. Chr. 5: 12; 29: 30; 35: 15; Neh. 12: 46. Ps. 50 and 73 to 83 are ascribed to him.
—recorder, II. Ki. 18: 18.
—keeper of king's forests, Neh. 2: 8.

Asareel (ā-sā'rē-el), I. Chr. 4: 16.

Asarelah (ăs-a-rē'lah), I. Chr. 25: 2.

Asbestos. See Amianthus.

Ascalon (ăs'ka-lŏn) (13 Ae; 16 Be; 17 Ae). See Ashkelon.

ascend, Ps. 24:3, who shall a. into the hill of the Lord?
Ps. 68:18; Eph. 4:8, a. on high.
Ps. 139:8; John 6:62; 20:17, if I a. up into heaven.
John 1:51, angels of God a.
3:13, no man hath a. to heaven.
Rev. 8:4, smoke of incense a.

ascension of Christ (from Olivet), Lu. 24:51; Ac. 1:9; Rom. 8:34; Eph. 4:8; I. Pet. 3:22.
prophecies concerning, Ps. 24:7-10; 68:18; John 6:62; 14:2, 28; 16:5; 20:17.

ascent, II. Sa. 15:30; I. Ki. 10:5.

ascribe, Deu. 32:3, a. greatness to God.
I. Sa. 18:8, a. unto David.
Job 36:3, a. righteousness to my Maker.
Ps. 68:34, a. ye strength to God.

Asenath (ăs'e-năth), doubtful, compounded with the name of 'Neith,' an Egyptian goddess, Gen. 41:45, 50; 46:20.

Aser (ā'sẽr), Lu. 2:36; Rev. 7:6.

ash (Heb., ôren); R.V., "fir-tree," found only in Isa. 44:14.

ashamed, Gen. 2:25, and were not a.
Job 11:3, shall no man make thee a.
Ps. 25:3, let none that wait on thee be a.
31:1, let me never be a.
34:5, their faces were not a.
Isa. 45:17, not be a. world without end.
Jer. 6:15; 8:12, were they a.?
Mar. 8:38, a. of me and my words.
Rom. 1:16, not a. of gospel.
5:5, hope not a.
II. Tim. 2:15, workman not needing to be a.
Heb. 11:16, not a. to be called their God.
I. Pet. 4:16, suffer as Christians, not to be a.
I. John 2:28, a. before him at his coming.

Ashan (ā'shan), Josh. 15:42; 19:7; I. Chr. 4:32; 6:59.

Ashbea (ăsh-bē'a), I. Chr. 4:21.

Ashbel (ăsh'bel), Gen. 46:21; I. Chr. 8:1.

Ashchenaz (ăsh'ke-năz), I. Chr. 1:6; Jer. 51:27.

Ashdod (ăsh'dŏd) [stronghold], (5 Be; 7 Ac), city of Philistines, now a mud village with cactus hedges.
the ark carried there, I. Sa. 5:1.
men of, smitten, I. Sa. 5.
subdued by Uzziah, II. Chr. 26:6.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25:20; Am. 1:8; Zep. 2:4; Zec. 9:6.

Ashdoth-pisgah (ăsh'dŏth-pĭs'gah) [springs of Pisgah], Deu. 3:17; Josh. 12:3; 13:20.

Asher (ăsh'ẽr) [happy], son of Jacob, Gen. 30:13.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:20.
blessed by Moses, Deu. 33:24.
his descendants, Nu. 1:40; 26:44; I. Chr. 7:30; Lu. 2:36.
—land of the tribe of, (5 Cb).
their inheritance, Josh. 19:24; Judg. 5:17. See Eze. 48:34; Rev. 7:6.

Asherah (ăsh'ẽr-ah) [straight], the name of a Phœnician goddess, or rather of the idol itself (A.V., "grove"). Asherah is closely connected with Ashtoreth and her worship, Judg. 3:7, comp. 2:3; Judg. 6:25; I. Ki. 18:19; Ashtoreth being, perhaps, the proper name of the goddess, whilst Asherah is the name of her image or symbol, which was of wood. See Judg. 6:25-30; II. Ki. 23:14.

Asherites (ăsh'er-ites), Judg. 1:32.

Asheroth, R.V., Judg. 3:7, for "groves" in A.V.

ashes, man likened to, Gen. 18:27; Job 30:19.
used in mourning, II. Sa. 13:19; Esth. 4:1; Job 2:8; 42:6; Isa. 58:5; Jon. 3:6 ff.; Mat. 11:21.
to feed on, Isa. 44:20.
sanctifieth, Heb. 9:13.

Ashima (ăsh'ĭ-ma), a Hamathite deity, II. Ki. 17:30.

Ashkelon (ăsh'ke-lŏn), **Askelon,** or **Ascalon,** (13 Ae; 16 Be; 17 Ae), one of the five chief Philistine cities, situated by the sea, 10 miles north of Gaza; beautified by Herod. The walls built by Richard the Lion-Hearted and other remains have been found here.
taken, Judg. 1:18; 14:19; I. Sa. 6:17; II. Sa. 1:20.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25:20; 47:5; Am. 1:8; Zep. 2:4; Zec. 9:5.

Ashkenaz (ăsh'ke-năz), Gen. 10:3.
territory of, (1 Fc).

Ashnah (ăsh'nah), Josh. 15:33, 43.

Ashpenaz (ăsh'pe-năz), Dan. 1:3.

Ashtaroth (ăsh'ta-rŏth), images of Ashtoreth, goddess of Zidon, worshipped by Israel, Judg. 2:13; I. Sa. 12:10; by Solomon, I. Ki. 11:5, 33.

Ashterathite (ăsh'tẽ-răth-ite), I. Chr. 11:44.

Ashteroth Karnaim (ăsh'tẽ-rŏth kär-nā'im) (5 Ec; 7 Cb; 13 Dc; 16 Ec), a ruined mound east of the Sea of Galilee, now called Tell Ashtara, Gen. 14:5.

Ashtoreth (ăsh'tŏ-rĕth), Astarte, the Asiatic moon-goddess, I. Ki. 11:5, 33; II. Ki. 23:13.

Ashur (ăsh'ŭr), I. Chr. 2:24.
—See Asshur.

Ashurites (ăsh'ŭr-ites), II. Sa. 2:9; Eze. 27:6.

Ashvath (ăsh'văth), I. Chr. 7:33.

Asia (ā'şia) (15 Hb), Roman province in the western part of Asia Minor, within which the seven churches of Asia were situated, Rev. 1:4.

Asia Minor (2 Cb; 15 Hb), a province almost synonymous with Asia, including the part of Asia between the Mediterranean and Black seas.

aside, Ex. 3:3, now turn a. and see this.
II. Ki. 4:4, thou shalt set a.
Mar. 7:8, 33, a. from the multitude.
Heb. 12:1, let us lay a. every weight.
I. Pet. 2:1, wherefore laying a.

Asiel (ā'sĭ-el), I. Chr. 4:35.

ask, Ps. 2:8, a. of me, and I shall give.
Jer. 6:16, a. for the old paths.
50:5, they shall a. way to Zion.
Mat. 7:7; Lu. 11:9, a. and it shall be given.
Mar. 10:38, know not what ye a.

ask—Continued
John 14: 13; 15: 16, a. in my name.
Eph. 3: 20, above all we a.
Jas. 1: 5, lack wisdom, let him a. of God.
4: 2, have not, because ye a. not.
I. Pet. 3: 15, a. reason of hope.
I. John 3: 22; 5: 14, whatsoever we a.
I. Ki. 3: 11, thou hast a.
Mar. 15: 2, Pilate a. him.
Mat. 5: 42, give him that a.
Lu. 11: 10, every one that a.
I. Cor. 10: 25, a. no questions.
I. Sa. 12: 17, in a. you a king.

Askelon (ăs'ke-lŏn). See **Ashkelon.**

asleep, Judg. 4: 21, he was fast a.
Mat. 8: 24; Mar. 4: 38, but he was a.
Mat. 26: 40; Mar. 14: 40, disciples a.
Lu. 8: 23, as they sailed he fell a.
—dead.
I. Cor. 15: 6, some are fallen a.
I. Thes. 4: 13, them that are a.
II. Pet. 3: 4, since fathers fell a.

Asnah (ăs'nah), Ezra 2: 50.

Asnapper (ăs-năp'pẽr), probably a corruption of 'Assur-banipal,' king of Assyria B.C. 667, Ezra 4: 10.

asp (Heb., 'pethen'), venomous serpent, Deu. 32: 33; Job 20: 14; Isa. 11: 8; Rom. 3: 13.

Aspatha (ăs'pa-thà), Esth. 9: 7.

Asriel (ăs'rĭ-el), Nu. 26: 31.

Asrielites (ăs'rĭ-el-ītes), Nu. 26: 31.

ass, in the Old Testament times the most important beast of burden of the East. It was strong, swift, and enduring. It was in use in Egypt thousands of years before the Christian era.
—**wild.** Probably the Syrian wild ass (Asinus hemippus), as this ass is figured on the Ninevite sculptures; it was once apparently common in the countries around Palestine.
—Nu. 22: 30, am not I thine a.?
Prov. 26: 3, bridle for a.
Isa. 1: 3, a. his master's crib.
Zec. 9: 9; Mat. 21: 5, riding on an a.
Lu. 13: 15, each loose his a. on Sabbath.
14: 5, a. fallen into pit.
John 12: 14, had found a young a.
II. Pet. 2: 16, the dumb a. speaking.
See Ex. 13: 13; 23: 4; Deu. 22: 10; Job 39: 5; Hos. 8: 9.

assarion, penny. See **Money**; also **As.**

assault, Esth. 8: 11, that would a. them.
Ac. 14: 5, there was an a. made.
17: 5, a. the house of Jason.

assay, attempt, try.
Job 4: 2, if we a. to commune with thee.
Ac. 9: 26, Saul a. to join disciples.
16: 7, they a. to go into Bithynia.
Heb. 11: 29, Egyptians a. to do.

assemble, Nu. 10: 3, shall a. themselves to thee.
Joel 2: 16, a. the elders.
Zep. 3: 8, that I may a. the kingdoms.
See Isa. 1: 13; 4: 5; Eze. 44: 24.

assembling for public worship, Lev. 23; Deu. 16: 8; Heb. 10: 25.
David's love for, Ps. 27: 4; 42; 43; 65; 84; 87; 118: 26; 122; 134; 135.
instances of, I. Ki. 8; II. Chr. 6; 29; 30;

assembling—Continued
Neh. 8; Lu. 4: 16; John 20: 19; Ac. 1: 13; 2: 1; 3: 1; 13: 2; 16: 13; 20: 7.
See Isa. 4: 5; Mal. 3: 16; Mat. 18: 20.

assembly, Ps. 22: 16, a. of wicked.
Ps. 89: 7, God feared in a. of his saints.
Ec. 12: 11, nails fastened by masters of a.
Heb. 10: 25, forsake not the a.

assent, II. Chr. 18: 12, with one a.
Ac. 24: 9, the Jews also a.

Asshur (ăsh'ur) (1 Gd), Hebrew form of Assyria, Hos. 14: 3.
—ancient city of Assyria.
—god of Assyria, Gen. 10: 11, 12.

assigned, Gen. 47: 22, had a portion a. them.
Josh. 20: 8, a. Bezer in the wilderness.
II. Sa. 11: 16, a. Uriah unto a place.

Assir (ăs'sĭr) [prisoner], Ex. 6: 24.

assist, Rom. 16: 2.

associate, Isa. 8: 9.

Assos (ăs'sŏs) (15 Fb), seaport town of Mysia, now Behram Keni, Ac. 20: 13, 14.

Assur, (ăs'sur), Ezra 4: 2; Ps. 83: 8. See **Assyria.**

assurance, Isa. 32: 17, effect of righteousness a.
Ac. 17: 31, whereof he hath given a.
Col. 2: 2, full a. of understanding.
I. Thes. 1: 5, gospel came in much a.
Heb. 6: 11, full a. of hope,
10: 22, draw near in full a. of faith.
See I. John 3: 19.

assure, Lev. 27: 19, it shall be a. to him.
Jer. 32: 41, a. with my whole heart.
Ac. 2: 36, house of Israel know a.
16: 10, a. gathering that the Lord had.
I. John 3: 19, shall a. our hearts before him.

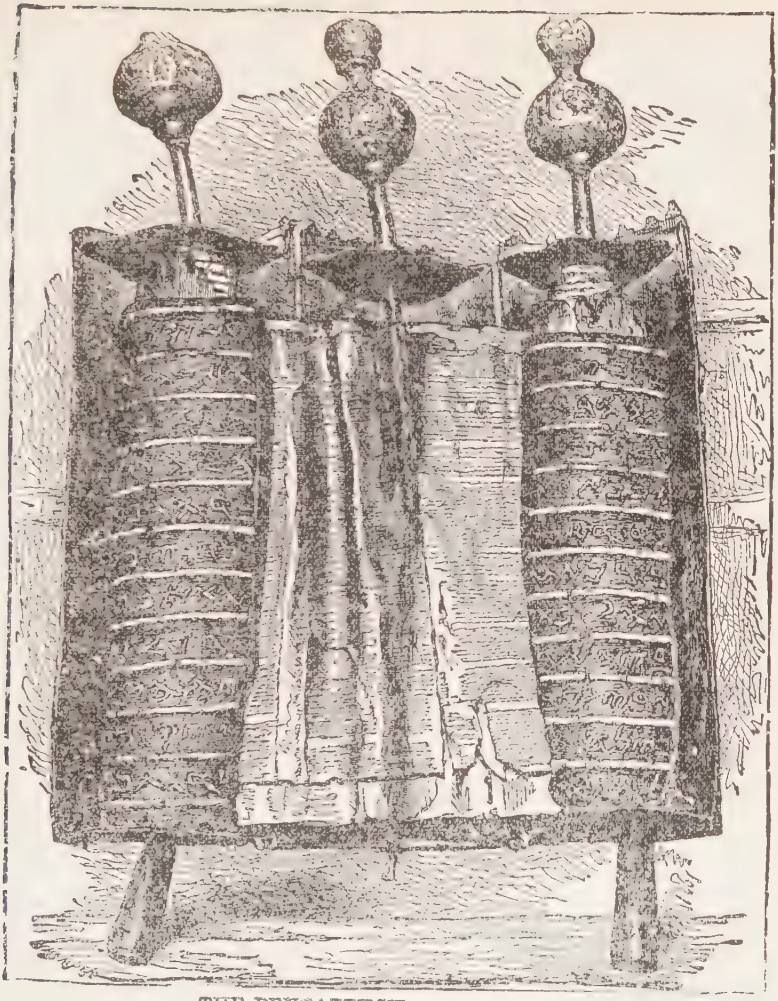
asswage, Gen. 8: 1, and the waters a.
Job 16: 5, my lips should a. your grief.
16: 6, my grief is not a.

Assyria (ăs-sȳr'ĭ-à), **Asshur** (ăs'shur), was a great and powerful country lying on the Tigris, Gen. 2: 14, the capital of which was Nineveh, Gen. 10: 11, etc. It derived its name apparently from Asshur, the son of Shem, Gen. 10: 22, who in later times was worshipped by the Assyrians as their chief god.

Extent.—The boundaries of Assyria differed greatly at different periods. Probably in the earliest times it was confined to a small tract of low country lying chiefly on the left bank of the Tigris. Gradually its limits were extended, until it came to be regarded as comprising the whole region between the Armenian mountains (lat. 37° 30′) upon the north, and upon the south the country about Baghdad (lat. 33° 30′). Eastward its boundary was the high range of Zagros, or mountains of 'Kurdistán;' westward it was, according to the views of some, bounded by the Mesopotamian desert, while according to others it reached the Euphrates.

Original Peopling.—Scripture informs us that Assyria was peopled from Babylon, Gen. 10: 11, and both classical tradition and the monuments of the country agree in this representation.

Date of the Foundation of the Kingdom.—As a country, Assyria was evidently known to Moses, Gen. 2: 14; 25: 18; Nu. 24: 22,



THE PENTATEUCH AT SHECHEM

The manuscripts of the Pentateuch form a single roll or volume, and are divided, not into books but into the larger and smaller sections. The five books of the Pentateuch form a consecutive whole. The work, beginning with the record of creation and the history of the primitive world, passes on to deal more especially with the early history of the Jewish family, and finally concludes with Moses' last discourses and his death.

Assyria—Continued
24. The foundation of the Assyrian empire was probably about 2000 B.C.
History.—The original seat of government was not at Nineveh, but at 'Kileh-Sherghat,' on the right bank of the Tigris. The most remarkable monarch of the earlier kings was called Tiglath-pileser. He appears to have been king towards the close of the twelfth century, and thus to have been contemporary with the Judges in Israel. Afterwards followed Pul, who invaded Israel in the reign of Menahem, II. Ki. 15: 29, about B.C. 770, and Shalmaneser, who besieged Samaria three years and destroyed the kingdom of Israel B.C. 721, himself or by his successor Sargon, who usurped the throne at that time. Under Sargon the empire was as great as at any former era, and Nineveh became a most beautiful city. Sargon's son Sennacherib became the most famous of the Assyrian kings. He began to reign 704 B.C. He invaded the kingdom of Judea in the reign of Hezekiah. He was followed by Esarhaddon, and he by a noted warrior and builder, Sardanapalus. In Scripture it is remarkable that we hear nothing of Assyria after the reign of Esarhaddon, and profane history is equally silent until the attacks began which brought about her downfall. The fall of Assyria, long previously prophesied by Isaiah, Isa. 10: 5-19, was effected by the growing strength and boldness of the Medes, about 625 B.C.
General Character of the Empire.—The Assyrian monarchs bore sway over a number of petty kings through the entire extent of their dominions. These native princes were feudatories of the great monarch, of whom they held their crown by the double tenure of homage and tribute. Her religion was a gross and complex polytheism, comprising the worship of thirteen principal and numerous minor divinities, at the head of all of whom stood the chief god, Asshur, who seems to be the deified patriarch of the nation, Gen. 10: 22.
Israel carried captive to, II. Ki. 16: 9; 17.
army of, miraculously destroyed, II. Ki. 19: 35; Isa. 37: 36.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 8; 10: 5; 14: 24; 30: 31; 31: 8; Mic. 5: 6; Zep. 2: 13.
its glory, Eze. 31: 3.

astonied [ar.], astounded, stunned, Ezra 9: 3, 4; Job 17: 8; Eze. 4: 17; Dan. 3: 24.

astonished, Job 26: 11, pillars of heaven are a.
Isa. 52: 14, as many were a. at thee.
Jer. 2: 12, be a. O ye heavens.
Dan. 8: 27, was a. at the vision.
Mat. 7: 28; 22: 33; Mar. 1: 22; 11: 18; Lu. 4: 32, a. at his doctrine.
Lu. 2: 47, a. at his understanding and answers.
5: 9, a. at draught of fishes.
24: 22, women made us a.
Ac. 9: 6, Saul trembling and a.
12: 16, saw Peter, they were a.
13: 12, deputy believed, being a.

astonishment, Deu. 28: 37, become an a. and a proverb.

astonishment—Continued
Ps. 60: 3, drink wine of a.
Jer. 8: 21, a. hath taken hold.
Eze. 23: 33, filled with cup of a.

astray, Ps. 58: 3, they go a.
Prov. 28: 10, causeth the righteous to go a.
Isa. 53: 6, like sheep have gone a.
Mat. 18: 12, one of them be gone a.
II. Pet. 2: 15, gone a. following the way.

astrologers (Chaldean), their inability, Isa. 47: 13-15; Dan. 2: 2; 4: 7; 5: 7.

Assupim (ă-sŭp'pim); R.V., "storehouse," I. Chr. 26: 15.

Asyncritus (ă-sŷn'krĭ-tŭs) (Gr. name) [incomparable], a disciple, Rom. 16: 14.

at one, in friendship (Ac. 7: 26). From 'at one' has come 'atone,' "to set 'at one,' to reconcile," and 'at-one-ment.'

Atad (ā'tad) [buck thorn], Gen. 50: 10, 11.

Atarah (ăt'a-rah), I. Chr. 2: 26.

Ataroth (ăt'a-rŏth), Nu. 32: 3, 34; I. Chr. 2: 54.

Ataroth-adar (ăt'a-rŏth-ā'dăr), Josh. 16: 5; 18: 13.

Ater (ā'tĕr), Ezra 2: 16; Neh. 7: 21; 10: 17.

Athach (ā'thăk), I. Sa. 30: 30.

Athaiah (ăth-a-ī'ah), Neh. 11: 4.

Athaliah (ăth-a-lī'ah) [Jehovah is strong], mother of Ahaziah, II. Ki. 8: 26.
slays the seed royal, II. Ki. 11: 1; II. Chr. 22: 10.
slain by order of Jehoiada, II. Ki. 11: 15; II. Chr. 23: 14.

Atharim [spies], R.V., Nu. 21: 1; caravan road.

Athens (ăth'ĕnz) (2 Bb; 15 Eb), capital of Attica in Greece, visited by Paul, Ac. 17: 15; I. Thes. 3: 1.
men of, described, Ac. 17: 21.

athirst, Judg. 15: 18, he was sore a.
Ru. 2: 9, thou art a.
Mat. 25: 44, when saw we thee a.?
Rev. 21: 6, I will give to him that is a.
22: 17, let him that is a. come.

Athlai (ăth'lāi), Ezra 10: 28.

atonement, under the law, Ex. 29: 29; 30; Lev. 1 ff.
made by Aaron for the plague, Nu. 16: 46.
made by Christ, Rom. 3: 24; 5: 6; II. Cor. 5: 18; Gal. 1: 4; 3: 13; Tit. 2: 14; Heb. 9: 28; I. Pet. 1: 19; 2: 24; 3: 18; I. John 2: 2; Rev. 1: 5; 13: 8 ff.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 53; Dan. 9: 24; Zec. 13: 1, 7; John 11: 50.
commemorated in the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26: 26; I. Cor. 11: 23.
—Lev. 23: 28; 25: 9, day of a.
II. Sa. 21: 3, wherewith shall I make a.?
Rom. 5: 11, by whom we have received a.

Atonement, Day of. This was a fast of peculiar solemnity, hence called in Ac. 27: 9, "the fast." It was, moreover, a day on which no work could be done. This day was called a "high Sabbath" as well as a day of "holy convocation," Lev. 16.
It lasted from the evening of the 9th Tishri till that of the 10th. The ritual acts were performed by the high priest, of which the most important was his entering into the Holy of holies, which took place only on this day.

Atroth (ăt'rŏth), Nu. 32: 35.

Attai (ăt'tāi), I. Chr. 2:36; 12:11; II. Chr. 11:20.

attain, Ps. 139:6, high, I cannot a. to it.
Rom. 9:30, Gentiles a. to righteousness.
Phil. 3:11, if I might a. to resurrection of dead.
I. Tim. 4:6, doctrine, whereunto thou hast a.

Attalia (ăt-tā'lĭ-ā) (15 Hc), a town on coast of Pamphylia, now Adali, Ac. 14:25.

attend, Ps. 17:1; 61:1; 142:6, a. to my cry.
Prov. 4:1, a. to know understanding.
4:20, a. to my words.
5:1, a. to my wisdom.
Ac. 16:14, a. to the things spoken by Paul.
Rom. 13:6, ministers a. continually.

attendance, I. Ki. 10:5, a. of his ministers.
I. Tim. 4:13, give a. to reading.
Heb. 7:13, no man gave a. at altar.

attent, II. Chr. 6:40; 7:15, ears be a. unto prayer.

attentive, Neh. 1:6; Ps. 130:2, let thine ears be a.
Job 37:2, hear a. the noise.
Lu. 19:48, people were very a.

attire, Prov. 7:10, the a. of an harlot.
Jer. 2:32, or a bride her a.
Eze. 23:15, in dyed a.
Lev. 16:4, linen mitre shall he be a.

audience, I. Chr. 28:8, in a. of our God.
Lu. 7:1; 20:45, in a. of people.
Ac. 13:16, ye that fear God, give a.
22:22, they gave him a. to this word.

augment, Nu. 32:14.

Augustus (ąu-gŭs'tus) [venerable] **Cæsar** (çæ'sar), the first Roman emperor. He was born A.U.C. 691, B.C. 63. His father was Caius Octavius; his mother Atia, daughter of Julia the sister of C. Julius Cæsar. He was principally educated by his great-uncle Julius Cæsar, and was made his heir. After his murder, the young Octavius, then Caius Julius Cæsar Octavianus, was taken into the triumvirate with Antony and Lepidus, and, after the removal of the latter, divided the empire with Antony. The struggle for the supreme power was terminated in favor of Octavianus by the battle of Actium, B.C. 31. On this victory he was saluted imperator by the senate, who conferred on him the title Augustus, B.C. 27. Augustus died in Nola in Campania, Aug. 19, A.U.C. 767, A.D. 14, in his 76th year; but long before his death he had associated Tiberius with him in the empire. The word Augustus was afterward used as a title for all the Emperors, Ac. 25:25.

aunt, Lev. 18:14.

aureus, imperial. See **Money.**

austere, Lu. 19:21, 22.

author, I. Cor. 14:33, God is not a. of confusion.
Heb. 5:9, he became a. of salvation.
12:2, Jesus, the a. and finisher.

authority, Mat. 7:29; Mar. 1:22, as one having a.
Mat. 8:9; Lu. 7:8, I am a man under a.
Mat. 21:23, by what a.?
Mar. 1:27; Lu. 4:36, with a. he commandeth unclean spirits.
Mar. 13:34, gave a. to his servants.

authority—Continued
Lu. 9:1, power and a. over all devils.
19:17, have a. over ten cities.
22:25, exercise a. called benefactors.
John 5:27, a. to execute judgment.
Ac. 8:27, eunuch of great a.
I. Cor. 15:24, put down all a.
I. Tim. 2:2, kings, and all in a.
2:12, suffer not a woman to usurp a.
Tit. 2:15, rebuke with all a.
I. Pet. 3:22, angels and a. made subject to.
Rev. 13:2, dragon gave him great a.

Authorized Version. See **Versions.**

Ava (ā'vą), probably identical with 'Ivah,' II. Ki. 17:24; 18:34.

availeth, Esth. 5:13, all this a. me nothing.
Gal. 5:6, in Christ, circumcision a. not.
Jas. 5:16, prayer of righteous man a. much.

Aven (ā'ven) [iniquity], Eze. 30:17; Hos. 10:8.

avenge, Lev. 19:18, thou shalt not a.
Deu. 32:43, a. blood of his servants.
Josh. 10:13, sun stood still till people a.
I. Sa. 24:12, the Lord judge, and a.
II. Sa. 22:48; Ps. 18:47, God a. me.
Isa. 1:24, I will a. me of mine enemies.
Lu. 18:3, a. me of mine adversary.
Rom. 12:19, a. not yourselves.
Rev. 19:2, God hath a. blood of his servants.
See Gen. 4:24; Judg. 15:7; I. Sa. 25:26.

avenger, the "avenger of blood" (Josh. 20:3) was the next of kin to a slain person, upon whom, as the nearest relation, the obligation lay to execute the law of natural justice. To stay this vengeance in cases of accident or justifiable homicide, "cities of refuge" were instituted, to which the man-slayer might flee, and in which, if innocent, he should find asylum so long as he kept within their gates. The provision of "cities of refuge" did not abolish the law; it only mitigated or stopped its execution where murder was not wilful (Nu. 35:12).
—Nu. 35:12, refuge from the a.
Deu. 19:6, lest a. pursue the slayer.
Ps. 8:2, mightest still the a.
44:16, enemy and a.
I. Thes. 4:6, the Lord is the a.

avenging of Israel, Judg. 5:2; R.V., "that the leaders took the lead in Israel."

averse, Mic. 2:8.

Avim (ā'vĭm), or **Avites** (ā'vītes) [dwellers in ruins] (3 Bd), a tribe of the Samaritans from Avah, Josh. 18:23; II. Ki. 17:31. See **Palestine, Early Inhabitants.**

Avith (ā'vĭth), Gen. 36:35; I. Chr. 1:46.

avoid, Prov. 4:15, a. it, pass not by it.
Rom. 16:17, divisions, a. them.
I. Tim. 6:20, a. profane babblings.
II. Tim. 2:23, unlearned questions a.
Tit. 3:9, a. foolish questions.
—[ar.], retreat, escape, I. Sa. 18:11.
See II. Cor. 8:20.

avouch [ar.], avow, to declare openly, Deu. 26:17, 18.

awake, Ps. 17:15, satisfied, when I a., with thy likeness.
Ps. 57:8; 108:2, a., psaltery and harp, I will a.
Prov. 23:35, when shall I a.?
Isa. 51:9; 52:1, a., a., put on strength.

awake—Continued
Dan. 12: 2, sleep in the dust shall a.
Joel 1: 5, a., ye drunkards, and weep.
Zec. 13: 7, a., O sword.
Mar. 4: 38, asleep, and they a. him.
Lu. 9: 32, when a., they saw his glory.
Rom. 13: 11, high time to a.
I. Cor. 15: 34, a. to righteousness.
Eph. 5: 14, a., thou that sleepest.
See Ps. 3: 5; 73: 20; Isa. 29: 8; Ac. 16: 27.
aware, Jer. 50: 24, and thou wast not a.
—R.V., "expecteth."
Mat. 24: 50, hour he is not a. of.
Lu. 12: 46, at an hour when he is not a.
away with [ar.], tolerate, endure, Isa. 1: 13.
awe, Ps. 4: 4, stand in a., and sin not.
Ps. 33: 8, inhabitants of world stand in a. of.
119: 161, my heart standeth in a.
awl, Ex. 21: 6; Deu. 15: 17.
awork [ar.], at work, II. Chr. 2: 18.
ax, I. Ki. 6: 7, hammer nor a. was heard.
II. Ki. 6: 5, a. head fell into water.
Ps. 74: 5, famous as he had lifted up a.
Isa. 10: 15, shall the a. boast?
Mat. 3: 10; Lu. 3: 9, the a. is laid to root.
axletrees, I. Ki. 7: 32, 33.
Azal (ā'zăl), Zec. 14: 5.
Azaliah (ăz-a-lī'ah), II. Ki. 22: 3; II. Chr. 34: 8.
Azaniah (ăz-a-nī'ah), Neh. 10: 9.
Azareel (ā-zăr'e-el), Neh. 12: 36; I. Chr. 12: 6.
Azariah (ăz-a-rī'ah) (Heb., ā-zar'ya) [Jehovah helps] (Uzziah), king of Judah, his good reign, II. Ki. 14: 21; II. Chr. 26.
invades the priest's office, II. Chr. 26: 16.
struck with leprosy, II. Ki. 15: 5; II. Chr. 26: 20.
—ten others, I. Chr. 2: 8; 6: 9; 6: 10; 6: 36; 9: 11; II. Chr. 15: 1; 26: 17; 31: 10, 13; Neh. 3: 23; Dan. 1: 6, 7.
Azaz (ā'zăz), I. Chr. 5: 8.
Azazel (ā-zā'zei), R.V., Lev. 16: 8, 10, 26. The goat sent into the wilderness on the day of Atonement was marked "for Azazel" or "destruction."
Azaziah (ăz-a-zī'ah), I. Chr. 15: 21; 27: 20; II. Chr. 31: 13.
Azbuk (āz'bŭk), Neh. 3: 16.
Azekah (ā-zē'kah) [plowed] (5 Be), a town of Judah, Josh. 10: 10, 11.
Azel (ā'zel), I. Chr. 8: 38; 9: 44.
Azem (ā'zem), Josh. 15: 29; 19: 3.
Azgad (āz'găd) [strong is fortune], Ezra 8: 12; Neh. 7: 17.
Aziel (ā'zī-el), I. Chr. 15: 20.
Aziza (ā-zī'zā), Ezra 10: 27.
Azmaveth (ăz'ma-vĕth) (12 Ca), a village near Jerusalem, Neh. 12: 29.
—David's treasurer, I. Chr. 27: 25.
—one of David's mighty men, II. Sa. 23: 31.
Azmon (ăz'mŏn), Nu. 34: 4, 5; Josh. 15: 4.
Aznoth-tabor (ăz'nŏth-tā'bôr) [ears of Tabor], Josh. 19: 34.
Azor (ā'zôr), Mat. 1: 13, 14.
Azotus (ā-zō'tus), Greek name of Ashdod, (13 Ae), city on the borders of the Mediterranean, Ac. 8: 40.
Azriel (ăz'rī-el), I. Chr. 5: 24; Jer. 36: 26.
Azrikam (ăz'ri-kăm), I. Chr. 3: 23.
Azubah (ā-zū'bah), I. Chr. 2: 18; I. Ki. 22: 42.
Azur (ā'zur) [helper], Neh. 10: 17; Jer. 28: 1; Eze. 11: 1.
Azzah (ăz'zah) (3 Bd), form of 'Gaza', Deu. 2: 23.
Azzan (ăz'zan), Nu. 34: 26.

B

Baal (bā'al), the supreme male divinity of the Phœnician and Canaanitish nations, as Ashtoreth was their supreme female divinity. Some suppose Baal to correspond to the sun and Ashtoreth to the moon; others that Baal was Jupiter and Ashtoreth Venus. There can be no doubt of the very high antiquity of the worship of Baal. It prevailed in the time of Moses among the Moabites and Midianites, Nu. 22: 41, and through them spread to the Israelites, Nu. 25: 3-18; Deu. 4: 3. In the times of the kings it became the religion of the court and people of the ten tribes, I. Ki. 16: 31-33; 18: 19, 22, and appears never to have been permanently abolished among them, II. Ki. 17: 16. Temples were erected to Baal in Judah, I. Ki. 16: 32, and he was worshipped with much ceremony. I. Ki. 18: 19, 26-28; II. Ki. 10: 22. The attractiveness of this worship to the Jews undoubtedly grew out of its licentious character. We find this worship also in Phœnician colonies. The religion of the ancient British islands much resembled this ancient worship of Baal, and may have been derived from it. Nor need we hesitate to regard the Babylonian Bel, Isa. 46: 1, or Belus, as essentially identical with Baal, though perhaps under some modified form. The plural, Baalim, is found frequently.
—a man, I. Chr. 5: 5; 8: 30.
—a place, I. Chr. 4: 33.
Baalah (bā'al-ah) [lady], city in the south of Judah, Josh. 15: 29.
Baalath (bā'al-ăth), Josh. 19: 44.
Baalath-beer (bā'al-ăth-bē'ĕr) [lady of the well], Josh. 19: 8.
Baalbek (bāl'bĕk) (6 Dc), a Syrian town north of Damascus celebrated for its great temple built by Julia Domna.
Baal-berith (bā'al-bē'rith) [covenant lord], Judg. 8: 33.
Baal-gad (bā'al-găd) [lord of fortune], Josh. 11: 17.
Baal-hamon (bā'al-hā'mon) [lord of riches], S. of S. 8: 11.
Baal-hanan (bā'al-hā'nan) [Baal is gracious], Gen. 36: 38, 39.
Baal-hazor (bā'al-hā'zôr) [Baal's court or village] (5 Ce), a city near Bethel, now called Tell Asur, II. Sa. 13: 23.
Baal-hermon (bā'al-hĕr'mon) [lord of Hermon], a city, I. Chr. 5: 23.
—a mountain, Judg. 3: 3.
Baalis (bā'al-ĭs) [son of rejoicing], an Ammonite king, Jer. 40: 14.
Baal-meon (bā'al-mē'on) (5 De) [lord of dwelling], Nu. 32: 38; Josh. 13: 17.
Baal-peor (bā'al-pē'or) [lord of the opening], a mountain in Moab, Nu. 25: 3, 5; Deu. 4: 3; Ps. 106: 28; Hos. 9: 10.
Baal-perazim (bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm) [lord of breaches, i. e., defeats], II. Sa. 5: 20.
Baal-shalisha (bā'al-shăl'ĭ-shà) [lord of Shalisha], I. Sa. 9: 4; II. Ki. 4: 42.

Baal-tamar (bā'al-tā'mär) [lord of the palm tree], Judg. 20:33.

Baal-zebub (bā'al-zē'bŭb) [lord of flies], false god of Ekron, II. Ki. 1:2, 3, 6.

Baal-zebul (bā'al-zē'bul) [lord of the height].

Baal-zephon (bā'al-zē'fon) [lord of the north, or darkness], Ex. 14:2, 9.

Baana, or Baanah (bā'a-nà) [son of affliction], four persons, I. Ki. 4:12; 4:16; II. Sa. 4:2; 23:29.

Baaseiah (bā'-a-sē'iah), I. Chr. 6:40.

Baasha (bā'a-shà) [bravery], king of Israel, destroys the house of Jeroboam, I. Ki. 15:16, 27.
- Jehu's prophecy against, I. Ki. 16:1. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**

babbler, Ec. 10:11; Ac. 17:18.

babbling, Prov. 23:29; I. Tim. 6:20; II. Tim. 2:16.

babe, Ex. 2:6, behold the b. wept.
- Ps. 8:2; Mat. 21:16, out of mouth of b.
- Ps. 17:14, leave their substance to b.
- Isa. 3:4, b. shall rule over them.
- Mat. 11:25, Lu. 10:21, revealed to b.
- Lu. 2:12, the b. wrapped in swaddling clothes.
- 10:21, revealed them unto b.
- Rom. 2:20, teacher of b.
- I. Cor. 3:1, b. in Christ.
- I. Pet. 2:2, as new-born b.

Babel (bā'bel) [gate of El, or confusion] (8 Dc).
- Nimrod, king of, Gen. 10:10.
- confusion of tongues at the building of, Gen. 11.

Babylon (băb'ĭ-lon) (Gr. form of Babel) (1 Gd; 2 Db; 8 Dc), capital of Chaldea, built by Nimrod, Gen. 10:10; II. Ki. 17:30.
- ambassadors from, come to Hezekiah, II. Ki. 20:12, II. Chr. 32:31; Isa. 39.
- Jews carried captive there, II. Ki. 25; II. Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52.
- return of Jews from, Ezra 1; Neh. 2.
- to be taken by Cyrus, Isa. 45:1, 2.
- its greatness, Dan. 4:30.
- taken by the Medes, Dan. 5:30.
- its fall, Isa. 13:14; 21:2; 47; 48; Jer. 25:12; 50:51.
- church in, I. Pet. 5:13.
- the Great, Rev. 14:8; 16:19; 17:18.

Babylonia. An ancient kingdom, situated between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers, near the Persian Gulf. It was divided into the two districts of Accad in the north, and Sumer (probably the Shinar of the Old Testament) in the south. Among its chief cities may be mentioned Ur (now Mugheir or Mugayyar), on the western bank of the Euphrates; Uruk, or Erech, Gen. 10:10 (now Warka), between Ur and Babylon; Larsa (now Senkereh), the Ellasar of Gen. 14:1, a little to the east of Erech; Nipur (now Niffer), southeast of Babylon; Sepharvaim, II. Ki. 17:24, "the two Sipparas" (now Abu-Habba), considerably to the north of Babylon; and Eridu, "the good city" (now Abu-Shahrein), which lay originally on the shore of the Persian Gulf, but is now, owing to the silting up of the sand, about 100 miles distant from it. Another city was **Kulunu, or Calneh, Gen. 10:10.**

Babylonia—Continued
The most famous of the early kings of Babylonia were Sargon of Accad (B.C. 3800) and his son, Naram-Sin, who conquered a large part of Western Asia, establishing their power in Palestine, and even carrying their arms to the Sinaitic peninsula. A great Babylonian library was founded in the reign of Sargon. Babylonia was subsequently again broken up into more than one state, and at one time fell under the domination of Elam. This was put an end to by Hammu-rabi (Amraphel), who drove the Elamites out of the country, and overcame Arioch, the son of an Elamite prince. From this time forward Babylonia was a united monarchy. About B.C. 1750, it was conquered by the Kassi, or Kosseans, from the mountains of Elam, and a Kassite dynasty ruled over it for 576 years and 9 months.

In the time of Hammu-rabi, Syria and Palestine were subject to Babylonia and its Elamite suzerain; and after the overthrow of the Elamite supremacy, the Babylonian kings continued to exercise their influence and power in what was called "the land of the Amorites." In the epoch of the Kassite dynasty, however, Canaan passed into the hands of Egypt.

In B.C. 729, Babylonia was conquered by the Assyrian king Tiglath-pileser III.; but on the death of Shalmaneser IV. it was seized by the Kaldâ or "Chaldean" prince Merodach-baladan (II. Ki. 20:12-19), who held it till B.C. 709, when he was driven out by Sargon.

Under Sennacherib, Babylonia revolted from Assyria several times, with the help of the Elamites, and after one of these revolts Babylon was destroyed by Sennacherib, B.C. 689. It was rebuilt by Esarhaddon, who made it his residence during part of the year, and it was to Babylon that Mannasseh was brought a prisoner, II. Chr. 33:11.

When Nineveh was destroyed, B.C. 606, Nabopolassar, the viceroy of Babylonia, who seems to have been of Chaldean descent, made himself independent. His son Nebuchadrezzar (Nabu-kudur-uzur), after defeating the Egyptians at Carchemish succeeded him as king, B.C. 604, and founded the Babylonian empire. He strongly fortified Babylon, and adorned it with palaces and other buildings. His son, Evil-merodach, who succeeded him in B.C. 561, was murdered after a reign of two years. The last monarch of the Babylonian empire was Nabonidus (Nabu-nahid), B.C. 555-538, whose eldest son, Belshazzar (Bilu-sar-uzur), is mentioned in several inscriptions. Babylon was captured by Cyrus, B.C. 538, and though it revolted more than once in later years, it never succeeded in maintaining its independence.

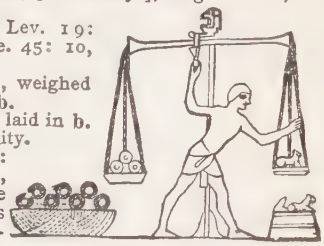
Babylonish (băb-ĭ-lō'nish), Josh. 7:21.

Baca (bā'kà) [weeping, valley of misery], Ps. 84:6.

back, Ps. 21:12, shalt make them turn their b.
- Ps. 129:3, plowers plowed on my b.
- Prov. 26:3, rod for the fool's b.

back—Continued
Isa. 38: 17, cast my sins behind my b.
50: 6, I gave my b. to the smiters.
Jer. 2: 27; 32: 33, turned their b. unto me.
Mat. 28: 2, rolled b. the stone.
Lu. 9: 62, looking b. is fit for the kingdom.
Rom. 11: 10, bow down their b. always.
Heb. 10: 39, not of them who draw b.
back side, rear, Ex. 3: 1, to the b. of the desert.
Ex. 26: 12, over the b. of the tabernacle.
Rev. 5: 1, within and on the b.
backbite, Ps. 15: 3, that b. not with his tongue.
Prov. 25: 23, a b. tongue.
Rom. 1: 30, b., haters of God.
II. Cor. 12: 20, lest there be debates, b.
backsliding, turning from God, I. Ki. 11: 9; II. Cor. 11: 3; Gal. 3: 1; 5: 4; Rev. 2: 4.
of Israel, Ex. 32; Jer. 3: 6, 11; Hos. 11: 7.
of Saul, I. Sa. 15: 11.
of Solomon, I. Ki. 11: 3, 4.
of Peter, Mat. 26: 70-74; Gal. 2: 14.
God's displeasure at, Ps. 78: 57-59.
punishment of, Deu. 11: 28; Prov. 14: 14; Jer. 2: 19.
pardon for, promised, II. Chr. 7: 14; Jer. 3: 12; 31: 20; 36: 3.
return from, Ps. 80: 3; 85: 4; Jer. 3: 22; Lam. 5: 21; Hos. 6: 1.
—Jer. 2: 19, thy b. shall reprove thee.
3: 12, return, thou b. Israel, saith the Lord.
14: 7, our b. are many.
Hos. 4: 16, Israel slideth back as b. heifer.
14: 4, I will heal their b.
backward, II. Ki. 20: 10; Isa. 38: 8, shadow return b.
Job 23: 8, b. I cannot perceive.
Ps. 40: 14; 70: 2, driven b.
Isa. 59: 14, judgment is returned b.
Jer. 7: 24, they went b. and not forward.
John 18: 6, they went b. and fell to the ground.
bad, Gen. 24: 50, cannot speak b. or good.
II. Sa. 13: 22, Absalom spake neither good nor b.
I. Ki. 3: 9, discern between good and b.
Mat. 13: 48, good, but cast the b. away.
II. Cor. 5: 10, done, whether good or b.
See Gen. 41: 19.
badger. The badger is found in Palestine, but the skins used as coverings for the tabernacle, Ex. 36: 19; 39: 34, were probably the skins of the sea-cow or dugong ('Halicore hemprichii') ,common in the Red Sea.
bag, Deu. 25: 13, in the b. divers weights.
I. Sa. 17: 40, smooth stones in a b.
Job 14: 17, transgression sealed in a b.
Prov. 7: 20, taken a b. of money.
Isa. 46: 6, lavish gold out of b.
Mic. 6: 11, b. of deceitful weights.
Hag. 1: 6, b. with holes.
Lu. 12: 33, b. that wax not old.
John 12: 6; 13: 29, Judas a thief, and had the b.
—girdle or purse, Mat. 10: 9; Ac. 21: 11.
Bahurim (bā-hū'rim), II. Sa. 16: 5; I. Chr. 11: 33.
Bajith (bā'jith) [house, temple], Isa. 15: 2.
Bakbukiah (bāk-bu-ki'ah), Neh. 11: 17.
bake, Ex. 16: 23, b. that which ye will b. today.

bake—Continued
Lev. 2: 4, a meat offering b. in oven.
26: 26, ten women shall b.
I. Sa. 28: 24, women at Endor did b.
Isa. 44: 15, he b. bread.
bake-meats, Gen. 40: 17.
baker. See Handicraft.
Gen. 40: 1, had offended the king.
41: 10, put in ward both chief b.
I. Sa. 8: 13, your daughters to be b.
Jer. 37: 21, bread out of b. street.
Hos. 7: 4, as oven heated by the b.
Balaam (bā'lam) [ruin, destruction], requested by Balak to curse Israel, is forbidden, Nu. 22: 5-13.
his anger, Nu. 22: 27.
blesses Israel, Nu. 23: 19; 24: 1.
his prophecies, Nu. 23: 7, 18; 24: 17.
his wicked counsel, Nu. 31: 16; Deu. 23: 4.
slain, Nu. 31: 8; Josh. 13: 22.
See Josh. 24: 9; Judg. 11: 25; Mic. 6: 5; II. Pet. 2: 15; Jude 11; Rev. 2: 14.
Baladan (băl'a-dăn), II. Ki. 20: 12.
Balak (bā'lăk) [he destroys], king of Moab, Nu. 22: 2.
balance, Lev. 19: 36; Eze. 45: 10, just b.
Job 31: 6, weighed in even b.
Ps. 62: 9, laid in b. are vanity.
Prov. 11: 1; 20: 23, a false b. is abomination.
16: 11, just weight and b. are the Lord's.
Isa. 40: 12, weighed hills in b.
46: 6, weigh silver in the b.
Dan. 5: 27, weighed in the b. and found wanting.
Hos. 12: 7, b. of deceit in his hand.
Am. 8: 5, falsifying the b. by deceit.
Mic. 6: 11, with the wicked b.
Rev. 6: 5, a pair of b.


Egyptian Balancer weighing Rings of Gold.

bald, Lev. 13: 42, leprosy sprung up in his b. head.
II. Ki. 2: 23, go up, thou b. head.
Jer. 48: 37; Eze. 29: 18, every head b.
baldness, Lev. 21: 5, not made b. on their heads.
Deu. 14: 1, any b. between your eyes.
Isa. 3: 24, instead of well-set hair b.
22: 12, the Lord did call to b.
Mic. 1: 16, enlarge thy b. as eagle.
See Jer. 47: 5; Eze. 7: 18.
ball, Isa. 22: 18.
balm. Of the trees and plants of Palestine yielding fragrant and medicinal gums, the 'Pistacia lentiscus,' or mastic, the 'Balanites Ægyptiaca,' or modern balm of Gilead, and the 'Balsamodendron Gileadense,' or true balm of Gilead, may be mentioned. The most precious is the last. It was at one time cultivated in Judea. See Mastic.
—Gen. 37: 25, Ishmaelites bearing b.
43: 11, a little b.

balm—Continued
Jer. 8: 22, is there no b. in Gilead?
46: 11, go up into Gilead and take b.

Balm of Gilead.

Bamah (bā'-mah) [a high place, sanctuary], Eze. 20: 29.
Bamoth (bā'-mŏth), Bamoth = baal [high places of Baal], Nu. 21: 20; Josh. 13: 17.
band, a "band of soldiers," John 18: 3, was the Roman cohort, the tenth part of a legion, and numbered from five to six hundred. The "Italian band," Ac. 10: 1, was a body of strictly Roman soldiers from Italy. "Augustus' band," Ac. 27: 1, was one of the five cohorts stationed at Cæsarea.
—Mat. 27: 27; Mar. 15: 16, gathered to him whole b.
—bonds, fetters, Ps. 2: 3; 107: 14, break their b. asunder.
Ps. 73: 4, there are no b. in their death.
Is. 58: 6, to loose the b. of wickedness.
Hos. 11: 4, drew them with b. of love.
Lu. 8: 29, he brake b. and was driven.
Ac. 16: 26, every one's b. were loosed.
—(a name) Zec. 11: 7, two staves, Beauty, and B.
—(ligaments) Col. 2: 19, all the body by b.
—(unite) Ac. 23: 12, certain of the Jews b.
Bani (bā'nī) [built], II. Sa. 23: 36.
banished, II. Sa. 14: 13, fetch home his b.
II. Sa. 14: 14, that his b. be not expelled.
banishment, Ezra 7: 26, it be unto death or b.
Lam. 2: 14, false burdens and causes of b.
bank, II. Sa. 20: 15, cast up a b. against the city.
Eze. 47: 7, at b. of river many trees.
Dan. 8: 16, man's voice between the b.
Lu. 19: 23, my money into the b.
banner, Ps. 20: 5, in name of God set up b.
S. of S. 6: 4, terrible as an army with b.
2: 4, his b. over me was love.
Isa. 13: 2, lift ye up a b. on mountain.
banquet, Esth. 5: 4, let Haman come to b.
Job. 41: 6, companions make a b. of him?
S. of S. 2: 4, brought me to the b. house.
Am. 6: 7, b. of them that stretched.
I. Pet. 4: 3, we walked in lusts, b.
baptism, of John, Mat. 3: 6, Mar. 1: 4; Lu. 3; Ac. 19: 4.
Pharisees' answer concerning, Mat. 21: 25; Mar. 11: 30; Lu. 20: 4.
appointed by Christ, Mat. 28: 19; Mar. 16: 15, 16; John 3: 22; 4: 1.

baptism—Continued
its signification, Ac. 2: 38; 19: 3; 22: 16; Rom. 6: 3; I. Cor. 10: 2; 12: 13; 15: 29; Gal. 3: 27; Col. 2: 12; Tit. 3: 5; I. Pet. 3: 21.
instances of, Ac. 8: 12, 38; 9: 18; 10: 48; 16: 15, 33; I. Cor. 1: 14, 16.
—Mat. 20: 22; Mar. 10: 38; Lu. 12: 50, baptized with b.
Mar. 1: 4; Lu. 3: 3; Ac. 13: 24, b. of repentance.
Rom. 6: 4; Col. 2: 12, buried with him by b.
Eph. 4: 5, one Lord, one faith, one b.
Heb. 6: 2, doctrine of b.
I. Pet. 3: 21, whereunto even b. doth.
baptize, Mat. 3: 11; Mar. 1: 8; Lu. 3: 16, b. with Holy Ghost.
Mar. 10: 39, the baptism that I am b. withal.
16: 16, he that believeth and is b.
Lu. 3: 7, multitude came to be b.
7: 30, Pharisees and lawyers being not b.
John 1: 33, he that sent me to b.
4: 1, 2, Jesus made and b. more.
Ac. 2: 38, repent and be b.
8: 12, were b. both men and women.
8: 36, what doth hinder me to be b.?
9: 18, Saul arose and was b.
10: 47, that these should not be b.
18: 8, many believed and were b.
22: 16, be b. and wash away thy sins.
Rom. 6: 3; Gal. 3: 27, b. into Jesus Christ.
I. Cor. 1: 13, b. in name of Paul.
10: 2, were all b. in cloud.
12: 13, all b. into one body.
15: 29, b. for the dead.
bar, Ex. 26: 28; 36: 33, the middle b.
Deu. 3: 5, high walls, gates, and b.
Job 17: 16, go down to the b. of the pit.
40: 18, his bones are like b. of iron.
Jon. 2: 6, the earth with her b.
Barabbas (bă-răb'bas) [son of the father], a robber, released instead of Jesus, Mat. 27: 16; Mar. 15: 7; Lu. 23: 18; John 18: 40.
Barachel (băr'a-kĕl) [El (God) blesses], Job 32: 2, 6.
Barachias (băr-a-kī'as) [whom Jevovah blesses], Mat. 23: 35.
Barak (bā'răk) [lightning], delivers Israel from Sisera, Judg. 4: 6; Heb. 11: 32.
barbarian [ar.], a foreigner, one not a Greek, Ac. 28: 2, 4, b. saw venomous beast.
Rom. 1: 14, debtor both to Greeks and b.
I. Cor. 14: 11, to him a b. and he a b.
Col. 3: 11, neither Greek nor Jew, b.
barber, Eze. 5: 1. See Handicraft.
bare, Isa. 52: 10, the Lord hath made b.
I. Cor. 15: 37, that shall be but b. grain.
barefoot, II. Sa. 15: 30; Isa. 20: 2, 3.
Barhumite (băr-hū'mīte), II. Sa. 23: 31.
Bariah (bā-rī'ah) [a fugitive], I. Chr. 3: 22.
Bar-jesus [son of Jesus, or of Jeshua] (Elymas), smitten with blindness, Ac. 13: 6.
Bar-jona [son of Jonah, or of Johanan], sometimes so written in the LXX., Mat. 16: 17.
bark, Isa. 56: 10; Joel 1: 7.
Barkos (băr'kŏs), Ezra 2: 53.
barley and wheat were the two staple cereal crops of Egypt and the Holy Land. Barley, being the less costly, was most used as a food for cattle, though also by itself, or

barley—Continued
mixed with wheat and other substances, for man, Ezek. 4:9.
—Ex. 9:31, flax and the b.
Deu. 8:8, land of wheat and b.
Ru. 1:22, beginning of the b. harvest.
John 6:9, 13, five b. loaves.
Rev. 6:6, three measures of b. for a penny.

barn. Barns were caves, natural or artificial, in the limestone rocks. These primitive storehouses were used not only for grain, but for all kinds of produce. Buildings were in use as barns in the time of Jesus, Lu. 12:18.
—Job 39:12, gather thy seed into b.
Prov. 3:10, thy b. be filled with plenty.
Mat. 6:26; Lu. 12:24, nor gather into b.
Mat. 13:30, gather wheat into b.
Lu. 12:18, pull down my b.
See II. Ki. 6:27.

Barnabas (bär'na-bäs) [son of consolation], Levite of Cyprus.
sells his possessions, Ac. 4:36.
preaches at Antioch, Ac. 11:22.
accompanies Paul, Ac. 11:30; 12:25; 13; 14; 15; I. Cor. 9:6.
their contention, Ac. 15:36.
his error, Gal. 2:13.

barrel, I. Ki. 17:12, 14, 16, the b. of meal shall not.
I. Ki. 18:33, fill four b. with water.

barren, II. Ki. 2:19, 21, water naught, and ground b.
Ps. 107:34, turneth fruitful land into b.
113:9, the b. woman to keep house.
Isa. 54:1, sing, O b., thou that didst not bear.
Joel 2:20, land be b. and desolate.
Lu. 23:29, blessed are the b. and.
II. Pet. 1:8, be neither b. nor unfruitful.

barrenness, of Sarah, Gen. 11:30; 16:1; 18:11; 21.
of Rebekah, Gen. 25:21.
of Rachel, Gen. 29:31; 30:1.
of Manoah's wife, Judg. 13.
of Hannah, I. Sa. 1.
of the Shunammite, II. Ki. 4:14.
of Elizabeth, Lu. 1.
See Ps. 113:9; Isa. 54:1; Gal. 4:27.

Barsabas (bär'sa-bäs) [son of the sabbath], Ac. 1:23.

Bartholomew (bär-thŏl'o-mew) [son of Tolmai, or Talmai, brotherly (?)], one of the Twelve, Mat. 10:3; Mar. 3:18; Lu. 6:14; Ac. 1:13.

Bartimæus (bär-ti-mē'us) [son of Timeus], Mar. 10:46.

Baruch (bā'rŭk) [blessed], takes Jeremiah's evidence, Jer. 32:13; 36.
carried into Egypt, Jer. 43:6.
comforted, Jer. 45.

Barzillai (bär-zĭl'la-ī) [iron-like], his kindness to David, II. Sa. 17:27.
David's gratitude, II. Sa. 19:31; I. Ki. 2:7.

base [ar.], of humble rank.
Job 30:8, children of b. men.
Eze. 17:14, kingdom might be b.
Zec. 5:11, set there upon her own b.
Mal. 2:9, I have made you b.
Ac. 17:5, fellows of b. sort.
I. Cor. 1:28, b. things of the world.
II. Cor. 10:1, who in presence am b.

Bashan (bā'shăn) [fruitful] (2 Cb; 7 Cb), large fertile region east of the Jordan, conquered, Nu. 21:33; Deu. 3:1; Ps. 68:15, 22; 135:11; 136:20.

Bashan-havoth-jair (bā'shăn-hā'voth-jā'ĭr), Deu. 3:14.

Bashemath (băsh'e-măth) [sweet-smelling], Gen. 26:34; 36:3.
—I. Ki. 4:15.

basilisk. In the R.V. this word is so translated in Jer. 8:17; in the A.V. it is "cockatrice." It evidently refers to some venomous snake. See **Adder.**

basin or **bason**, Nu. 4:14, the shovels and the b.
Ezra 1:10, thirty b. of gold.
John 13:5, poureth water into a b.

basket. I. Old Testament: (1) a "bread b." (Heb., 'sal,' made of peeled twigs, Gen. 40:16; (2) "grape b." (Heb., 'sallilloth'), Jer. 6:9; (3) b. for first-fruits (Heb., 'téne'), Deu. 26:2-4; (4) with lid, "fruit b." (Heb., 'kelŭb,' of rushes, Am. 8:1, 2; (5) a "fig b." (Heb., 'dūdh'), Jer. 24:2.
II. New Testament: (1) a "hand b." (Gr. 'Kophinos'), usually carried in the hand or on the arm, Mat. 14:20; (2) a "store b." (Gr. 'Spuris'), of a larger size than the arm b., Mat. 15:37; (3) a twisted or "rope b." (Gr. 'Sargane'), called also a "fish b.," II. Cor. 11:33.
—Gen. 40:17, birds did eat them out of the b.
Deu. 28:5, blessed shall be thy b.
Jer. 24:12, two b. of figs.
Mat. 14:20; Mar. 6:43; Lu. 9:17; John 6:13, twelve b.
Mat. 15:37; Mar. 8:8, seven b.
Mat. 16:9; Mar. 8:19, how many b.

Basra (bäs'rà) (8 Fd), a city on the Tigris.

bastards, not enter the congregation, Deu. 23:2.
See Heb. 12:8.

bat. Named among the birds in Lev. 11:19 and Deu. 14:18, as not to be eaten. The allusion in Lev. 11:20 may refer to bats. There are many forms of bats in Egypt and Palestine swarming among ruins and in caverns.

bath, a measure, I. Ki. 7:38; Eze. 45:14.
See **Weights and Measures.**

bathe, Lev. 15:5, 10, 21, and b. himself.

Bath-rabbim (băth'răb-bim), S. of S. 7:4.

Bath-sheba (băth'shĕ-bà) [daughter of the oath], her sin with David, II. Sa. 11:3.
her request for Solomon, I. Ki. 1:15.
her request for Adonijah, I. Ki. 2:19.

battered, II. Sa. 20:15, b. the wall.

battering-ram, Eze. 4:2; 21:22, set b. against it.

battle, laws concerning, Deu. 20:
of great day of God, Rev. 16:14.
of Israelites, etc., described, Gen. 14: Ex. 17; Nu. 31; Josh. 8:10; Judg. 4; 7; 8; 11; 20; I. Sa. 4; 11; 14; 17; 31; II. Sa. 2; 10; 18; 21:15; I. Ki. 20; 22; II. Ki. 3; I. Chr. 18-20; II. Chr. 13; 14:9; 20; 25.
—I. Sa. 17:47; II. Chr. 20:15, b. is the Lord's.
II. Sa. 11:1; I. Chr. 20:1, when kings go forth to b.
I. Chr. 5:20, they cried to God in the b.
Job 39:25, war horse smelleth b. afar off.
Ps. 18:39, girded with strength to b.

battle—Continued
Ps. 24: 8, the Lord mighty in b.
55: 18, delivered my soul from the b.
Ec. 9: 11, nor b. to strong.
Jer. 50: 22, sound of b. in land.
I. Cor. 14: 8, who shall prepare to b.?
Rev. 16: 14, b. of that great day.
battle-ax, Jer. 51: 20.
battle-bow, Zec. 9: 10; 10: 4.
battlements, Deu. 22: 8; Jer. 5: 10.
bay, Josh. 15: 2, b. that looketh southward.
Josh. 18: 19, north b. of the south sea.
bay tree. Perhaps the sweet bay ('Laurus nobilis'), a native of Palestine, and often growing very luxuriantly.
Bazlith (băz'lith), Neh. 7: 54; Ezra 2: 52.
bdellium, mentioned in Gen. 2: 12; Nu. 11: 7. Some think it a precious stone; some that it was an odoriferous gum. The bdellium of India is a fragrant gum. In color it resembles myrrh.
beacon, Isa. 30: 17.
Bealiah (bē'-a-lī'ah) [Jehovah is Lord], I. Chr. 12: 5.
Bealoth (bē'a-lŏth), Josh. 15: 24.
beam, I. Sa. 17: 7, spear like a weaver's b.
II. Ki. 6: 5, one was felling a b.
Ps. 104: 3, who layeth b. in waters.
Mat. 7: 5; Lu. 6: 42, cast out b.
beans, a much cultivated vegetable.
brought to David, II. Sa. 17: 28.
mixed with barley and other substances to form barley cakes, Eze. 4: 9.
bear, Gen. 4: 13, punishment greater than I can b.
Ex. 20: 16; Lu. 11: 48; John 1: 7; 8: 18; Ac. 23: 11; I. John 1: 2; 5: 8, b. witness.
Lev. 24: 15; Heb. 9: 28, b. sin.
Nu. 11: 14; Deu. 1: 9, not able to b. people.
Nu. 11: 17, thou b. it not thyself alone.
Deu. 5: 20; Lu. 18: 20, b. false witness.
Esth. 1: 22; Jer. 5: 31; Dan. 2: 39, b. rule.
Ps. 75: 3, b. pillars of the earth.
91: 12; Mat. 4: 6; Lu. 4: 11, they shall b. thee up.
Prov. 18: 14, wounded spirit who can b.?
Isa. 52: 11, clean that b. vessels of Lord.
Jer. 10: 19, and I must b. it.
17: 21, b. no burden on the sabbath day.
31: 19, b. reproach of youth.
Lam. 3: 27, b. yoke in youth.
Mat. 3: 11, shoes not worthy to b.
27: 32; Mar. 15: 21, Lu. 14: 27; 23: 26, b. cross.
John 15: 8, that ye b. much fruit.
16: 12, cannot b. them now.
Ac. 9: 15, chosen vessel to b. my name.
Rom. 15: 1, b. infirmities of the weak.
I. Cor. 13: 7, charity b. all things.
15: 49, shall b. image of the heavenly.
Gal. 6: 2, b. one another's burdens.
Jas. 3: 12, can fig tree b. olive berries?
Ex. 19: 4, I b. you on eagles' wings.
Deu. 1: 31, thy God b. thee as.
Isa. 53: 12, he b. the sin of many.
63: 9, he b. them all the days of old.
Mat. 8: 17, himself b. our sicknesses.
I. Pet. 2: 24, his own self b. our sins.
Rev. 22: 2, the tree of life b. twelve.
Gen. 1: 29, every herb b. seed.
Ps. 126: 6, b. precious seed.

bear—Continued
Lu. 22: 10, b. a pitcher of water.
John 19: 17, b. cross.
Rom. 2: 15; 9: 1, conscience b. witness.
II. Cor. 4: 10, b. about in body dying of Jesus.
Heb. 2: 4, God also b. them witness.
13: 13, b. his reproach.
—**animal** (Heb., 'dob'; Ursus Syriacus), a native of the Holy Land, where in certain wooded districts it still is met with. Its peculiar plantigrade feet (walking on its soles, not on its toes) are referred to in Rev. 13: 2.
I. Sa. 17: 37, out of the paw of the b.
II. Sa. 17: 8; Prov. 17: 12, a b. robbed of her whelps.
Prov. 28: 15, a raging b.
Isa. 11: 7, cow and b. shall feed.
59: 11, we roar all like b.
Hos. 13: 8, as a b. bereaved.
Am. 5: 19, as if a man did flee from a lion, and a b.
Rev. 13: 2, as the feet of a b.
beard, laws concerning, Lev. 19: 27; 21: 5.
—II. Sa. 10: 5; I. Chr. 19: 5, till b. be grown.
Ps. 133: 2, even Aaron's b.
Eze. 5: 1, cause razor to pass on b.
See II. Sa. 10: 4; Jer. 41: 5.
beasts, creation of, Gen. 1: 24.
dominion over, given to man, Gen. 1: 26, 28; Ps. 8: 7.
named by Adam, Gen. 2: 20.
preserved, Gen. 7: 2; Ps. 36: 6; 104: 11; 147: 9.
what clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deu. 14: 4; Ac. 10: 12.
laws concerning, Ex. 13: 12; 20: 10; 22; 23: 4; Lev. 27: 9; Deu. 5: 14; Prov. 12: 10.
Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7.
John's vision of, Rev. 4: 7; 13, etc.
—Gen. 3: 1, serpent more subtil than any b.
Ps. 49: 12, like b. that perish.
50: 10, every b. of the forest.
73: 22, as a b. before thee.
Prov. 12: 10, regardeth life of b.
I. Cor. 15: 32, fought with b.
15: 39, another flesh of b.
Jas. 3: 7, every kind of b. is tamed.
II. Pet. 2: 12, as natural brute b.
beat, Judg. 9: 45; II. Ki. 3: 25, b. down the city.
Isa. 2: 4; Mic. 4: 3, b. swords into plowshares.
Lu. 12: 47, b. with many stripes.
Ac. 16: 22, commanded to b. them.
I. Cor. 9: 26, not as one that b. the air.
II. Cor. 11: 25, thrice was I b.
beaten gold, Nu. 8: 4.
beaten oil, Ex. 29: 40.
beatitudes, Mat. 5: 3-11; Lu. 6: 20-22.
beautiful, I. Sa. 16: 12; 25: 3, of a b. countenance.
Ps. 48: 2, b. for situation.
S. of S. 7: 1, how b. are thy feet.
Isa. 52: 7, how b. upon the mountains.
Eze. 23: 42, b. crowns upon their heads.
Ac. 3: 2, gate of the temple which is called B.
Rom. 10: 15, how b. are the feet of them.
beautify, Ezra 7: 27; Isa. 60: 13.
beauty, vanity of, Ps. 39: 11; 49: 14; Prov. 6: 25; 31: 30; Isa. 3: 24.
instances of its danger, Gen. 12: 11; 26: 7; 34; II. Sa. 11; 13, etc.

beauty—Continued
of holiness, I. Chr. 16:29; II. Chr. 20:21; Ps. 110:3.
and Bands, the two staves so called, Zec. 11:7.
—I. Chr. 16:29; II. Chr. 20:21; Ps. 29:2; 96:9; 110:3; b. of holiness.
Ps. 27:4; 90:17, b. of the Lord.
50:2, perfection of b.
Isa. 33:17, see the king in his b.
53:2, no b. that we should desire him.
61:3, give unto them b. for ashes.
Eze. 16:15, didst trust in thine own b.
28:12, full of wisdom and perfect in b.

Becher (bē'kĕr), Nu. 26:35; I. Chr. 7:8.

Bechorath (bē-kō'răth), I. Sa. 9:1.

beckoned, Lu. 1:22, he b. unto them.
Ac. 24:10, the governor had b.
12:17, b. unto them.
13:16, b. with the hand.

become, Gen. 2:7, man b. a living soul.
Gen. 19:26, b. a pillar of salt.
Judg. 15:14, b. as flax.
I. Sa. 16:21, b. his armour-bearer.
Ps. 93:5, holiness b. thine house.
Eze. 16:8, thou b. mine.
I. Cor. 9:20, unto the Jews I b. as a Jew.
II. Cor. 5:17, behold, all things are b. new.
8:9, for your sakes he b. poor.
Gal. 5:4, Christ is b. of no effect.
Eph. 5:3, as b. saints.
I. Thes. 1:6, ye b. followers of us.

bed, used throughout Scripture for the 'mattress' only, which among the lower classes was mostly a mat or coarse rug. Such a bed could easily be rolled up and carried away, Lu. 5:25.
—Job 7:13, when I say, My b. shall comfort.
33:15, in slumberings upon the b.
Ps. 41:3, make all his b. in his sickness.
63:6, when I remember thee upon my b.
Isa. 28:20, b. is shorter than a man.
Mat. 9:6; Mar. 2:9; John 5:11, take up thy b.
Lu. 8:16, putteth it under a b.
17:34, two men in one b.

Bedad (bē'dăd) [solitary], Gen. 36:35.

Bedan (bē'dăn), possibly i. q. 'Abdon,' Judg. 12:13; I. Chr. 7:17.

bed-chamber, Ex. 8:3; II. Ki. 6:12; Ec. 10:20.

Bedeiah (bē-dē'iah), Ezra 10:35.

bedstead, Deu. 3:11.

bee, referred to but four times: Deu. 1:44; Judg. 14:8; Ps. 118:12; Isa. 7:18. The wild bee of Palestine makes its nest (comb) in the hollows of rocks, and in hollow trunks of trees.

Beeliada (bē-ĕl-ī'a-dà), I. Chr. 14:7.

Beelzebub (bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb), or **Beelzebul** (bē-ĕl'ze-bŭl), (see **Ba-al-zebub**), prince of devils, Mat. 10:25; 12:24; Mar. 3:22; Lu. 11:15. The name properly should be 'Beelzebul' in all the N. T. passages.
Christ's miracles ascribed to, Mat. 9:34; 12:24, etc.

Beer (bē'er) [a well], Nu. 21:16; i. q. **Beera** (bē-ē'rà), I. Chr. 7:37.

Beer-elim (bē'er-ē'lim) [well of trees], Isa. 15:8.

Beeri (bē-ē'rī), Gen. 26:34, Hos. 1:1.

Beer-lahai-roi (bē'er-la-hā'roi) [well of the living one who sees me] (4 Eb), a well near Kadesh-barnea, Gen. 16:14; 24:62.

Beeroth (bē-ē'rŏth) [wells] (5 Ce; 16 Ce), a city near Bethel, now Bereh, Josh. 9:17; II. Sa. 23:37.

Beeroth-bene-jaakan, Deu. 10:6, R.V.

Beer-sheba (bē'er-shē'bà) [well of the oath] (3 Bd; 4 Ea; 5 Bf; 7 Ac; 16 Bf), city and site of three great wells, with Christian ruins, now called Bir-es-seba.
Abraham dwells there, Gen. 21:31; 22:19.
Hagar relieved there, Gen. 21:14.
Jacob comforted there, Gen. 46:1.
Elijah flees to, I. Ki. 19:3.

Beesh-terah (bē-ĕsh-tē'rah) [house of Ashtaroth], Josh. 21:27.

beetle, Lev. 11:22; R.V., "cricket," which more correctly answers to the description in the text.

beeves, Lev. 22:19, 21; Nu. 31:38, 44.

befall, Gen. 42:4; 44:29, mischief b. him.
Gen. 42:29; Josh. 2:23, all things that b. them.
Gen. 49:1; Deu. 31:29; Dan. 10:14, b. in last days.
Judg. 6:13, why is all this b. us?
Ps. 91:10, no evil b. thee.
Ec. 3:19, b. men, b. beasts.
Ac. 20:19, temptations which b. me.
20:22, things that shall b. me.

beforehand, Mar. 13:11; I. Pet. 1:11.

beg, Ps. 109:10, let his children b.
Mat. 27:58, Lu. 23:52, b. body of Jesus.
Lu. 16:3, to b. I am ashamed.
John 9:8, he that sat and b.

beggar, I. Sa. 2:8; Lu. 16:20, 22.

beggarly [worthless], Gal. 4:9.

begin, Eze. 9:6, b. at my sanctuary.
Lu. 13:26, then shall ye b. to say.
II. Cor. 3:1, do we b. to commend.
I. Pet. 4:17, judgment b. at house of God.
Esth. 6:13, before whom thou hast b. to fall.
Gal. 3:3, having b. in the Spirit.
Phil. 1:6, hath b. good work.
I. Tim. 5:11, they have b. to wax wanton.

beginning, a name of Christ, Rev. 1:8; 3:14.
of time, Gen. 1:1; John 1:1.
—Gen. 1:1, in the b. God created.
Job 8:7, thy b. was small.
Ps. 111:10; Prov. 9:10, b. of wisdom.
Prov. 17:14, the b. of strife is.
Ec. 7:8, better end of a thing than b.
Mat. 24:8; Mar. 13:8, b. of sorrows.
John 1:2, was in the b. with God.
2:11, b. of miracles.
Col. 1:18, who is the b., the first-born.
Heb. 3:14, the b. of our confidence.
I. John 1:1; 2:7, 13, from the b.
Rev. 1:8, the b. and the ending.

begotten, Ps. 2:7; Ac. 13:33; John 1:14, as of the only b. of the Father.
John 3:16, God gave only b. son.
I. Pet. 1:3, b. us again to a lively hope.
Heb. 1:5; 5:5, this day have I b. thee.
1:6, when he bringeth in first-b.

beguile, Gen. 3:13, serpent b. me.
Gen. 29:25, wherefore hast thou b. me?
Josh. 9:22, wherefore have ye b. us?
II. Cor. 11:3, lest as the serpent b. Eve.
II. Pet. 2:14, b. unstable souls.

behalf [ar.], on account of, Job 36:2, speak on God's b.
Rom. 16:19, I am glad on your b.

behalf—Continued
Phil. 1: 29, in b. of Christ.
I. Pet. 4: 16, glorify God on this b.
behave, I. Chr. 19: 13, let us b. valiantly.
Ps. 101: 2, I will b. wisely.
131: 2, I have b. and quieted myself.
Isa. 3: 5, child shall b. proudly.
I. Cor. 13: 5, charity shall not b. unseemly.
I. Thes. 2: 10, how unblamably we b.
II. Thes. 3: 7, b. not ourselves disorderly.
I. Tim. 3: 2, sober, of good b.
3: 15, b. in the house of God.
See I. Sa. 21: 13.
beheaded, Mat. 14: 10, and b. John in the prison.
Rev. 20: 4, souls of them that were b.
See Mar. 6: 16; Lu. 9: 9.
Behemoth (bē'hĕ-mŏth). This Hebrew word (the plural of the common word for beast), is left untranslated in Job 40: 15. It is apparently a transliteration of the Egyptian 'p-ehe-mau,' water-ox or hippopotamus, and the description given of its food and habits tallies well with what is known of that animal.
behind, Isa. 38: 17, all my sins b. thy back.
Mar. 8: 33, get thee b. me, Satan.
Lu. 8: 44, came b. him and touched.
I. Cor. 1: 7, ye come b. in no gift.
Phil. 3: 13, forgetting things b.
Col. 1: 24, fill up that which is b.
behold, Job 19: 27, my eyes shall b. and no another.
Ps. 27: 4, to b. beauty of Lord.
37: 37, b. the upright man.
Hab. 1: 13, of purer eyes than to b.
John 17: 24, they may b. my glory.
19: 5, b. the man.
II. Cor. 3: 18, b. as in a glass.
Jas. 1: 23, like man b. natural face.
behoved, Lu. 24: 46, it b. Christ to suffer.
Heb. 2: 17, in all things it b. him to be made.
being, Ps. 104: 33; 146: 2; Ac. 17: 28.
Bekah (bē'kah) [a weight], Ex. 38: 26. Half shekel = 112 gr. See Weights.
Bel (bĕl), contracted from Baal, Assyrian-Babylonian god Bel, Isa. 46: 1; Jer. 50: 2.
Bela (bē'là) (3 Cd), a town of Reuben, Gen. 14: 8.
Belaites (bē'là-ītes), the family of Bela, Nu. 26: 38.
Belial (bē'lĭ-al) [worthlessness, wickedness], not a proper name in O.T., though in N.T., under the forms of 'Belial' and 'Beliar,' it is regarded as a name of Satan, Deu. 13: 13; II. Cor. 6: 15.
men of, wicked men so called, Judg. 19: 22.
children of, I. Sa. 10: 27.
believe, Nu. 14: 11, how long ere they b. me?
II. Chr. 20: 20, b. in the Lord, b. his prophets.
Ps. 78: 22, they b. not in God.
Prov. 14: 15, simple b. every word.
Isa. 28: 16, that b. not make haste.
53: 1; John 12: 38; Rom. 10: 16, who hath b. our report?
Mat. 8: 13, as thou hast b., so be it.
9: 28, b. ye that I am able?
18: 6; Mar. 9: 42, little ones which b.
Mat. 27: 42, come down from cross, and we will b.
Mar. 1: 15, repent and b. the gospel.

believe—Continued
Mar. 5: 36; Lu. 8: 50, be not afraid, only b.
Mar. 9: 23, if thou canst b., all things are possible.
11: 24, b. that ye receive them.
Lu. 1: 1, things most surely b.
8: 13, which for a while b.
24: 25, slow of heart to b.
John 1: 7; all men through him might b.
3: 12, b. heavenly things.
5: 47, how shall ye b. words?
6: 36, seen me, and b. not.
7: 48, have any of the rulers b.?
10: 38, b. the works.
11: 15, to intent ye may b.
12: 36, b. in the light.
14: 1, ye b. in God, b. also in me.
16: 30, we b. thou camest from God.
17: 21, world may b.
20: 31, written that ye might b.
Ac. 8: 37, I b. Jesus Christ is Son of God.
13: 39, all that b. are justified.
16: 34, b. with all in his house.
26: 27, I know that thou b.
27: 25, I b. God, that it shall be as.
Rom. 1: 16, the power of God to every one that b.
3: 22, on all them that b.
4: 11, father of all that b.
9: 33, b. on him shall not be ashamed.
10: 14, how shall they b.?
I. Cor. 1: 21, by preaching to save them that b.
II. Cor. 4: 13, we b., therefore speak.
Gal. 3: 22, promise to them that b.
I. Thes. 1: 7, ensamples to all that b.
II. Thes. 1: 10, admired in all that b.
Heb. 4: 3, which have b. do enter into rest.
10: 39, b. to saving of soul.
11: 6, must b. that he is.
Jas. 2: 19, devils b., and tremble.
I. Pet. 2: 7, to you which b. he is precious.
I. John 4: 1, b. not every spirit.
5: 1, whoso b. Jesus is the Christ.
5: 10, he that b. not God hath made.
Ac. 5: 14, and b. were the more added.
I. Tim. 4: 12, be thou an example of the b.
bellows, Jer. 6: 29.
bells, upon the priest's ephod, Ex. 28: 33; 39: 25.
See Zec. 14: 20.
belly, Gen. 3: 14, upon thy b. shalt thou go.
Job 15: 2, b. with east wind.
Ps. 22: 10, my God from my mother's b.
Jon. 1: 17; Mat. 12: 40, in b. of fish.
Mat. 15: 17; Mar. 7: 19, into b. and is cast out.
John 7: 38, out of his b. flow rivers.
Rom. 16: 18, serve their own b.
I. Cor. 6: 13, meats for b., and b. for meats.
Phil. 3: 19, whose God is their b.
Tit. 1: 12, Cretians slow b.
Rev. 10: 9, it shall make thy b. bitter.
belong, Gen. 40: 8, interpretations b. to God.
Deu. 29: 29, secret things b. to God.
Ps. 68: 20, to God b. issues from death.
94: 1, God, to whom vengeance b.
Dan. 9: 7, righteousness b. to thee.
Mar. 9: 41, because ye b. to Christ.
Lu. 19: 42, things that b. to thy peace.
Heb. 5: 14, strong meat b. to them.

beloved, Deu. 33: 12, **b.** of the Lord dwell in safety.
Neh. 13: 26, Solomon **b.** of his God.
Ps. 60: 5; 108: 6, thy **b.** may be delivered.
127: 2, so he giveth his **b.** sleep.
S. of S. 5: 1, drink abundantly, O **b.**
Dan. 9: 23; 10: 11, 19, greatly **b.**
Mat. 3: 17; 17: 5, **b.** son.
Rom. 9: 25, **b.** which was not **b.**
11: 28, for the fathers' sakes.
Eph. 1: 6, accepted in the **b.**
Col. 3: 12, elect of God, holy and **b.**
4: 9; Phile. 16, **b.** brother.
I. Tim. 6: 2, because they are faithful and **b.**
II. Pet. 1: 17, this is my **b.** son.
Jude 17, **b.**, remember ye the words.
Rev. 20: 9, compassed **b.** city.

Belshazzar (bĕl-shăz'zar) (Babylonian form, 'Bel-sharra-usur') [Bel preserve the king], Dan. 5: 1; 8: 1.

Belteshazzar (bĕl-te-shăz'zar) (Babylonian form, 'Balatsu-usur') [preserve his life], name given to Daniel in Babylon, Dan. 1: 7, etc.

bemoan, Job 42: 11, and they **b.** him.
Jer. 16: 5, lament nor **b.** them.
31: 18, Ephraim **b.** himself thus.

Ben [son], I. Chr. 15: 18.

Benaiah (bē-nā'iah) [Jehovah builds], valiant acts of, II. Sa. 23: 20; I. Chr. 11: 22; 27: 5.
proclaims Solomon king, I. Ki. 1: 32.
slays Adonijah, Joab, and Shimei, I. Ki. 2: 25-46.
—four others, I. Chr. 11: 31; 15: 20; 15: 24; II. Chr. 20: 14.

Ben-ammi (bĕn-ăm'mī) [son of my people], Gen. 19: 38.

benches, Eze. 27: 6.

bend, Ps. 11: 2, the wicked **b.** their bow.
Ps. 58: 7, he **b.** his bow.
Isa. 60: 14, afflicted thee, come **b.** to thee.
Jer. 46: 9, Lydians, that **b.** the bow.
Eze. 17: 7, vine did **b.** her root.

beneath, Deu. 4: 39, earth **b.**
Isa. 14: 9, hell from **b.** is moved.
Am. 2: 9, and his roots from **b.**
Mar. 14: 66, as Peter was **b.** in the palace.
John 8: 23, ye are from **b.**

Bene-berak (bĕn-e-bē'răk) [sons of lightning], Josh. 19: 45.

benefactors, Lu. 22: 25.

benefit, Ps. 68: 19, daily loadeth us with **b.**
Ps. 103: 2, forget not all his **b.**
116: 12, what render for all his **b.**?
Jer. 18: 10, I would **b.** them.
I. Tim. 6: 2, partakers of the **b.**
Phile. 14, that thy **b.** should not be.

benevolence, I. Cor. 7: 3.

Ben-hadad (bĕn-hā'dăd) [son of Hadad], king of Syria, his league with Asia, I. Ki. 15: 18.
war with Ahab, I. Ki. 20.
baffled by Elisha, II. Ki. 6: 8.
besieges Samaria, II. Ki. 6: 24; 7.
slain by Hazael, II. Ki. 8: 15.
—son of Hazael, wars with Israel, II. Ki. 13: 3, 25.
See Jer. 49: 27; Am. 1: 4.

Ben-hail (bĕn-hā'il), II. Chr. 17: 7.

Ben-hanan (bĕn-hā'nan), I. Chr. 4: 20.

Beninu (bĕn'ī-nū), Neh. 10: 13.

Benjamin [son of the right hand] (Ben-oni), youngest son of Jacob, his birth, Gen. 35: 18.
sent into Egypt, Gen. 43: 15.
Joseph's stratagem to detain, Gen. 44.
—his descendants, Gen. 46: 21; I. Chr. 7: 6.
Jacob's prophecy concerning, Gen. 49: 27.
twice numbered, Nu. 1: 36; 26: 38.
blessed by Moses, Deu. 33: 12.
their wickedness chastised, Judg. 20: 21.
the first king chosen from, I. Sa. 9: 16.
support the house of Saul, II. Sa. 2; afterwards adhere to that of David, I. Ki. 12: 20, 21; I. Chr. 11.
their inheritance, Josh. 18: 11.
See Ps. 68: 27; Eze. 48: 32; Rev. 7: 8.
the tribe of Paul, Phil. 3: 5.
—land of the tribe of (5 Ce).

Beno (bē'nō), I. Chr. 24: 26.

Ben-oni (bĕn-ō'nī) [son of my sorrow], Gen. 35: 18. See **Benjamin.**

Ben-zoheth (bĕn-zō'heth), I. Chr. 4: 20.

Beon (bē'ŏn), Nu. 32: 3. = Baal-Meon.

Beor (bē'or) [a torch], father of Balaam, Nu. 22: 5; Deu. 23: 4; two of name.

Bera (bē'ra), Gen. 14: 2.

Berachah (bĕr'a-kah) [blessing], I. Chr. 12: 3; II. Chr. 20: 26; person and place.

Berachiah (bĕr-a-kī'ah), I. Chr. 6: 39.

Beraiah (bĕr-a-ī'ah) [Jehovah created], I. Chr. 8: 21.

Berea (bē-rē'ā) (15 Da), a city of Macedonia. Ac. 17: 10, 13.

bereave, Ec. 4: 8, **b.** my soul of good.
Jer. 15: 7; 18: 21, **b.** them of children.
Lam. 1: 20, abroad the sword **b.**
Eze. 36: 14, neither **b.** thy nations.
Hos. 13: 8, as a **b.** bear.

Berechiah (bĕr-e-kī'ah) [the Lord hath blessed], I. Chr. 9: 16; six of name.

Bered (bē'red), Gen. 16: 14; I. Chr. 7: 20.

Beri (bē'rī), I. Chr. 7: 36.

Beriah (bē-rī'ah) [in evil], Gen. 46: 17; Nu. 26: 44; three of name.

Beriites (bē-rī'ītes), the descendants of Beriah, Nu. 26: 44.

Berith (bē'rith) [covenant], Judg. 9: 46.

Bernice (bĕr-nī'cē) [victory bringing], daughter of Herod Agrippa, Ac. 25: 13. See **Herodian Family.**

Berodach-baladan (bē-rō'dăk-băl'a-dăn), II. Ki. 20: 12.

Berothah (bē-rō'thah), or **Beirut** (6 Cc), seaport on the Mediterranean.

Berothai (bĕr'o-thāi), II. Sa. 8: 8.

beryl, Ex. 28: 20, Eze. 28: 13; Rev. 21: 20. Probably but not certainly the beryl of modern times, well known in Egypt and the East.

Besai (bē'sāi), Ezra 2: 49.

beseech, Ex. 33: 18, I **b.** show me thy glory.
Ps. 80: 14, return, we **b.**, O God.
Mal. 1: 9, **b.** God, he be gracious.
Rom. 12: 1, **b.** you by the mercies of God.
I. Cor. 4: 16, wherefore I **b.** you.
II. Cor. 5: 20, as though God did **b.** you.
Gal. 4: 12, I **b.**, be as I am.
Phile. 9, for love's sake **b.** thee.
Mat. 8: 5, centurion, **b.** him.
Lu. 7: 3, **b.** him that he would come.

beseech—Continued
Ex. 32: 11; Deu. 3: 23; I. Ki. 13: 6; Jer. 26: 19, b. the Lord.
Mat. 8: 31; Lu. 8: 31, devils b. him.
Lu. 5: 12, fell on his face and b.
8: 37, b. him to depart from them.
John 4: 40, b. that he would tarry.
Ac. 27: 33, Paul b. them all.
II. Cor. 12: 8, the Lord thrice.
I. Tim. 1: 3, as I b. thee.
beset, Ps. 139: 5, b. me behind and before.
Hos. 7: 2, own doings have b. them.
Heb. 12: 1, sin which doth so easily b. us.
beside, Mar. 3: 21, he is b. himself.
Ac. 26: 24, Paul, thou art b. thyself.
II. Cor. 5: 13, whether we be b. ourselves.
besiege, Deu. 20: 12, then thou shalt b. it.
Eze. 6: 12, remaineth and is b.
See Deu. 28: 52; Jer. 52: 5.
Besodeiah (bĕs-o-dē'iah) [in the secret of the Lord], Neh. 3: 6.
besom or broom [sweeper], Isa. 14: 23.
Besor (bē'sôr) [rich in grass], I. Sa. 30: 10.
best, Gen. 47: 6, b. of the land.
II. Sa. 18: 4, what seemeth you b.
Ps. 39: 5, man at his b. state is vanity.
Lu. 15: 22, b. robe.
I. Cor. 12: 31, covet b. gifts.
bestead [ar.], placed, circumstanced, Isa. 8: 21.
bestir, II. Sa. 5: 24.
bestow, Ex. 32: 29, b. upon you a blessing.
Isa. 63: 7, the Lord hath b. on us.
Lu. 12: 17, no room to b. my fruits.
I. Cor. 13: 3, though I b. all my goods.
15: 10, grace b. on me not in vain.
Gal. 4: 11, lest I have b. labor in vain.
I. John 3: 1, manner of love the Father hath b.
Betah (bē'tah) [confidence], II. Sa. 8: 8.
Beten (bē'ten) [belly, valley], Josh. 19: 25.
Bethabara (bĕth-ăb'a-rà) [house of the ford] (13 Ce), one of the principal fords of the Jordan, John 1: 28.
Beth-anath (bĕth-ā'nath) [house of response], Josh. 19: 38.
Beth-anoth (bĕth-ā'noth) [house of answers], Josh. 15: 59.
Bethany (bĕth'a-nỹ) [house of dates] (12 Cd; 13 Be), a village near Jerusalem.
visited by Christ, Mat. 21: 17; 26: 6; Mar. 11: 1; Lu. 19: 29; John 12: 1.
raising of Lazarus at, John 11: 18-44.
ascension of Christ at, Lu. 24: 50, 51.
Beth-arabah (bĕth-ăr'a-bah) [house of the desert], Josh. 18: 22.
Beth-aram (bĕth-ā'răm) [house of the height], Josh. 13: 27.
Beth-arbel (bĕth-ăr'bel) [house of God's court] (5 Dc), town of Zebulon, Hos. 10: 14.
Beth-aven (bĕth-ā'ven) [house of vanity or idolatry], Josh. 7: 2.
Beth-azmaveth (bĕth-ăz ma-vĕth), Neh. 7: 28.
Beth-barah (bĕth-bā'rah), Judg. 7: 24.
Beth-birei (bĕth-bĭr'e-ī) [house of my making], I. Chr. 4: 31, called in Josh. 19: 6 Beth-le-baoth, [house of lionesses].
Beth-car (bĕth'kär) [house of the lamb], I. Sa. 7: 11.
Beth-dagon (bĕth-dā'gon) [house of Dagon] (5 Be; 16 Be), a city of Judah, the modern Beit Dejan, Josh. 15: 41.

Beth-dagon—Continued
—a city near the southeast border of Asher, Josh. 19: 27.
Beth-diblathaim (bĕth-dĭb'la-thā'im) [house of the two fig cakes], Jer. 48: 22. The name is mentioned on King Mesha's stone. See Moabite Stone.
Bethel (bĕth'el) [house of God] (3 Cd; 5 Ce; 6 Ce; 7 Bc; 13 Be; 17 Be), a village of 400 inhabitants, on a barren, stony ridge, twelve miles north of Jerusalem.
Jacob's vision there, Gen. 28: 19; 31: 13; he builds an altar, Gen. 35: 1.
occupied by the house of Joseph, Judg. 1: 22.
idolatry of Jeroboam at, I. Ki. 12: 28; 13: 1.
prophets dwell there, II. Ki. 2: 2, 3; 17: 28.
reformation by Josiah at, II. Ki. 23: 15.
See Am. 3: 14; 4: 4; 5: 5; 7: 10.
Bethelite (bĕth'el-īte), inhabitant of Bethel, I. Ki. 16: 34.
Beth-emek (bĕth-ē'mek) [house of the valley], Josh. 19: 27.
Bether (bē'thĕr) [division], S. of S. 2: 17.
Bethesda (bĕ-thĕs'dà) [house of mercy, or the flowing water], the Hebrew name of a reservoir or tank, with five "porches," close upon the sheep-gate or "market" in Jerusalem, John 5: 2. The largest reservoir—'Birket Israil'—360 feet long, 120 feet wide and 80 feet deep, within the walls of the city, close by St. Stephen's Gate, and under the north-east wall of the Haram area, is generally considered to be the modern representative of Bethesda. Robinson, however, suggests that the ancient Bethesda is identical with what is now called the 'Pool of the Virgin,' an intermittent pool, south of 'Birket Israil' and north of the pool of Siloam. See Jerusalem.
Beth-ezel (bĕth-ē'zel) [house of the side], Mic. 1: 11.
Beth-gader (bĕth-gā'dĕr) [house of the wall], I. Chr. 2: 51.
Beth-gamul (bĕth-gā'mul) [house of the weaned], Jer. 48: 23.
Beth-haccerem (bĕth-hăk'çe-rĕm) [house of the vineyard], Neh. 3: 14.
Beth-haran (bĕth-hā'ran), Nu. 32: 36.
Beth-hogla (bĕth-hŏg'là), Josh. 15: 6.
Beth-horon (bĕth-hō'rŏn) [house of caves] (7 Bc; 13 Be), two towns of Ephraim—upper and nether, Josh. 10: 10, 11.
battle of.
bethink, I. Ki. 8: 47; II. Chr. 6: 37, b. themselves.
Beth-jeshimoth (bĕth-jĕsh'ĭ-mŏth) (5 De), a city of the Reubenites, Josh. 13: 20.
Beth-le-Aphrah (bĕth-le-ăf'rah) [house of dust], Mic. 1: 10, R.V.
Beth-lebaoth (bĕth-lĕb'a-ŏth), Josh. 19: 6.
Bethlehem (bĕth'lĕ-hĕm) [house of bread] (3 Cd; 5 Ce; 6 Ce; 7 Bc; 13 Be; 16 Ce), a thriving Christian town of 5000 inhabitants. The Church of the Nativity, with cave and manger, is found there.
anointing of David at, I. Sa. 16: 13.
well of, II. Sa. 23: 15; I. Chr. 11: 17.
Ruth and Naomi, Ru. 1-4.
prophecy concerning, Mic. 5: 2.
birthplace of our Lord, Mat. 2: 1, 6; Lu. 2: 4.
slaying of the children at, Mat. 2: 16.

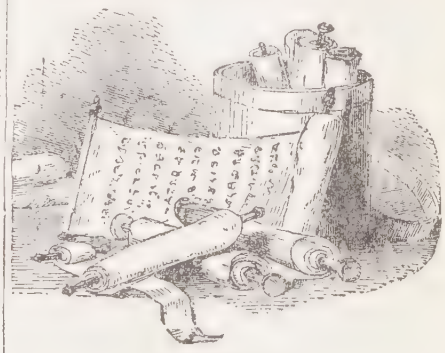
Bethlehemite (bĕth'lĕ-hĕm-īte), man of Bethlehem, I. Sa. 16: 18; II. Sa. 21: 19.
Beth-lehem-judah, Judg. 17: 7, 9; Ru. 1: 1.
Beth-maachah (bĕth-mā'a-kah) [house of oppression], II. Sa. 20: 14, 15.
Beth-marcaboth (bĕth-mär'ka-bŏth) [house of chariots], Josh. 19: 5.
Beth-meon (bĕth-mē'on) [house of habitation], Jer. 48: 23.
Beth-nimrah (bĕth-nĭm'rah) [house of sweet water) (5 De), a city of Gad, Nu. 32: 36.
Beth-peor (bĕth-pē'ôr) [house of Peor] (Baal-peor), Deu. 3: 29.
Bethphage (bĕth'fa-gē) [house of figs], Mat. 21: 1.
Beth-rapha (bĕth-rā'fa) [house of Rapha], I. Chr. 4: 12.
Beth-rehob (bĕth-rē'hŏb), Judg. 18: 28.
Bethsaida (bĕth-sā'ĭ-dā) [house of fishing], (13 Cc; 14 Ca), north of Sea of Galilee.
blind man cured at, Mar. 8: 22.
condemned for unbelief, Mat. 11: 21.

Site of Bethsaida.
(From an original Photograph.)

Christ feeds the five thousand at, Lu. 9: 10-17.
—of Galilee, native place of Philip, Peter, and Andrew, Mar. 6: 45; John 1: 44; 12: 21.
Bethshan (bĕth'shăn), or **Beth-shean** (bĕth'-shē'an) [house of rest] (5 Dc; 6 Cd; 7 Bb), a city west of the Jordan, Josh. 17: 11; I. Sa. 31: 10.
Beth-shemesh (bĕth-shē'mesh) [house of the sun] (5 Be), a city of Judah.
men of, punished for profanity, I. Sa. 6: 19.
great battle at, II. Ki. 14: 11.
—two other cities, Josh. 19: 22, 38; Judg. 1: 33.
Beth-shemite (bĕth-shē'mite), native of Beth-shemesh, I. Sa. 6: 14, 18.
Beth-shittah (bĕth-shĭt'tah) [house of acacias], Judg. 7: 22.
Beth-tappuah (bĕth-tăp'pu-ah) [house of apples] (5 Ce), a city of Judah, Josh. 15: 53.
Bethuel (bĕth-ū'el) [house of God], Gen. 22: 22, 23.
—a southern city of Judah, I. Chr. 4: 30.
Beth-zur (bĕth'zûr) [house of rock] (5 Ce; 7 Bc), a city of Judah now called Beit Sur, Josh. 15: 58.
betimes, Gen. 26: 31, they rose up **b.**
Job 8: 5, seek unto God **b.**
Prov. 13: 24, chasteneth him **b.**
See II. Chr. 36: 15; Job 24: 5.
Betonim (bĕt'o-nĭm) [nuts], Josh. 13: 26.
betray, Mat. 24: 10, shall **b.** one another.
Mat. 26: 16; Mar. 14: 11; Lu. 22: 6, opportunity to **b.**
Mat. 26: 21, 23, 46, **b.** me.
27: 4, **b.** innocent blood.
Mar. 14: 42, he that **b.** me is at hand.
Lu. 22: 48, **b.** thou the Son of man?
Ac. 7: 52, ye have been now the **b.**
I. Cor. 11: 23, same night he was **b.**
betroth, Hos. 2: 19, 20.
bĕtrothal, laws concerning, Ex. 21: 9; Lev. 19: 20; Deu. 20: 7.
better, I. Sa. 15: 22, to obey **b.** than sacrifice.
I. Ki. 19: 4, I am no **b.** than my fathers.
Ps. 63: 3, loving-kindness **b.** than life.
Prov. 16: 16, **b.** to get wisdom than gold.
Ec. 4: 9, two are **b.** than one.
7: 1, **b.** a good name than.
7: 10, former days **b.** than these.
Mat. 6: 26, are ye not much **b.** than they?
12: 12, man **b.** than a sheep?
Mar. 5: 26, nothing **b.**, but rather grew worse.
Lu. 5: 39, old wine **b.**
Phil. 1: 23, with Christ far **b.**
2: 3, esteem other **b.** than themselves.
Heb. 1: 4, **b.** than the angels.
8: 6, the Mediator of a **b.** covenant.
12: 24, speaketh **b.** things than that of Abel.
II. Pet. 2: 21, **b.** not have known the way.
between, Ex. 31: 13, a sign **b.** me and you.
Lu. 16: 26, **b.** us and you a great gulf.
I. Tim. 2: 5, one God and one mediator **b.**
betwixt, Jer. 39: 4; Phil. 1: 23.
Beulah (bū'lah) [married], Isa. 62: 4.
bewail, Isa. 16: 9, will **b.** with the weeping.
II. Cor. 12: 21, shall **b.** many.
Rev. 18: 9, shall **b.** her.
See Lu. 8: 52; Jer. 4: 31.
beware, Judg. 13: 4, **b.** and drink not wine.
Job 36: 18, **b.** lest he take thee away.
Mat. 7: 15, **b.** of false prophets.
16: 6; Mar. 8: 15; Lu. 12: 1, **b.** of the leaven.
Mar. 12: 38; Lu. 20: 46, **b.** of scribes.
Lu. 12: 15, **b.** of covetousness.
Phil. 3: 2, **b.** of dogs, **b.** of evil workers.
Col. 2: 8, **b.** lest any man spoil you.
bewitched, Ac. 8: 9, Simon **b.** the people.
Gal. 3: 1, who hath **b.** you?
bewray [ar.], reveal, betray.
Prov. 27: 16, ointment of his right hand **b.** itself.
29: 24, cursing, and **b.** it not.
Isa. 16: 3, **b.** not him that wandereth.
Mat. 26: 73, thy speech **b.** thee.
beyond, Nu. 22: 18, **b.** the word of the Lord.
Mar. 6: 51; 7: 37, amazed **b.** measure.
II. Cor. 8: 3, **b.** their power.
Gal. 1: 13, **b.** measure I persecuted.
I. Thes. 4: 6, that no man go **b.**
Bezai (bē'zāi), Neh. 7: 23.
Bezaleel (bĕ-zăl'e-el) [in the shadow of God], Ex. 31: 2.
Bezek (bē'zek) [breach, split], Judg. 1: 5.
Bezer (bē'zĕr), a city, Deu. 4: 43.
—a person, I. Chr. 7: 37.
Bezetha (bĕz'e-thā) (10 Bb), a quarter of Jerusalem.
Bible Manuscripts. See Manuscripts.

blindness—Continued
9:39; I. Cor. 2:14; II. Pet. 1:9; I. John 2:9; Rev. 3:17.
judicially inflicted, Ps. 69:23; Isa. 6:9; 44:18; Mat. 13:13; John 12:40; Ac. 28:26; Rom. 11:7; II. Cor. 4:4.
prayer for deliverance from, Ps. 13:3; 119:18.
to be removed by Christ, Isa. 9:2; 42:7; Lu. 4:18; John 8:12; 9:39; II. Cor. 3:14; 4:6; Eph. 5:8; Col. 1:13; I. Thes. 5:5; I. Pet. 2:9.
—Rom. 11:25, b. in part has happened.
Eph. 4:18, because of b. of their heart.
See Ps. 146:8; Isa. 29:18; 35:5; 42:7.
blood, eating of, forbidden to man after the flood, Gen. 9:4.
eating of, forbidden to the Israelites under the law, Lev. 3:17; 7:26; 17:10; 19:26; Deu. 12:16; I. Sa. 14:32, 33; Eze. 33:25.
eating of, forbidden to the Gentile Christians, Ac. 15:20, 29.
water changed into, Ex. 4:9, 30; 7:17; Rev. 8:8; 11:6.
shedding of human, forbidden, Deu. 21:1-9; Ps. 106:38; Prov. 6:16, 17; Isa. 59:3; Jer. 22:17; Eze. 22:4; Mat. 27:6.
of legal sacrifices, Ex. 23:18; 29:12; 30:10; 34:25; Lev. 4:7; 17:11; Heb. 9:13, 19-22; 10:4.
of the covenant, Ex. 24:8; Zec. 9:11; Heb. 10:29.
of Christ, I. Cor. 10:16; Eph. 2:13; Heb. 9:14; I. Pet. 1:19.
in the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26:28; Lu. 22:20, I. Cor. 11:25.
redemption by, Col. 1:20; Heb. 9:12, 22; 10:19; 12:24; 13:12; I. Pet. 1:2; Rev. 1:5; 5:9; 12:11.
typified under the law, Ex. 12:13; 29:16; 30:10; Lev. 1:5; 4; 16:15; Heb. 9:7ff.
—Gen. 9:6, whoso sheddeth man's b.
Deu. 32:43, avenge b. of his servants.
II. Sa. 1:16, thy b. be on thy head.
Ps. 30:9, what profit in my b.?
72:14, precious shall b. be in his sight.
Isa. 1:15, your hands are full of b.
9:5, garments rolled in b.
Eze. 9:9, land is full of b.
Zep. 1:17, their b. poured out as dust.
Mat. 9:20; Mar. 5:25; Lu. 8:43, woman with issue of b.
Mat. 16:17, flesh and b. hath not revealed.
27:25, his b. be on us and our children.
Mar. 14:24, new testament in my b.
John 1:13, born not of b.
6:54, who drinketh my b.
19:34, came thereout b.
Ac. 17:26, made of one b.
20:28, purchased with his b.
Rom. 3:25, through faith in his b.
5:9, justified by his b.
I. Cor. 11:27, guilty of body and b. of the Lord.
15:50, flesh and b. cannot inherit.
Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14, redemption through his b.
Heb. 9:22, without shedding of b.
13:20, b. of the covenant.
I. John 1:7, b. of Jesus Christ cleanseth us.
5:8, the spirit, water, and b.
blood—Continued
Rev. 7:14; 12:11, b. of the Lamb.
See Ps. 55:23; Eze. 22:2; Ac. 28:8.
blood-guiltiness, Ps. 51:14.
blood-thirsty, Prov. 29:10.
blossom, Nu. 17:5, the man's rod shall b.
Nu. 17:8, bloomed, b., and yielded.
Isa. 35:1, desert shall b. as the rose.
Eze. 7:10, rod hath b.
Hab. 3:17, fig tree shall not b.
blot, Ex. 32:32; Ps. 69:28, b. out of book.
Deu. 29:20, b. out his name.
Isa. 43:25, b. out thy transgressions.
44:22, b. out, as a thick cloud.
Jer. 18:23, neither b. out their sins.
Ac. 3:19, that your sins be b. out.
Col. 2:14, b. out the handwriting.
blow, Nu. 10:5, 6, b. an alarm.
Josh. 6:9, 13, and b. with the trumpets.
Ps. 147:18, causeth his wind to b.
Isa. 27:13, the great trumpet shall be b.
Lu. 12:55, see the south wind b.
Rev. 7:1, wind shall not b. on the earth.
blue, Ex. 25:4; 35:23; Esth. 8:15; Prov 20:30.
blunt, Ec. 10:10.
blush, Ezra 9:6; Jer. 6:15; 8:12.
Boanerges (bō-a-nēr'ĝēs) [sons of thunder], James and John so surnamed, Mar. 3:17.
boar, mentioned only in Ps. 80:13. Though unclean to the Jews, the wild boar had to be constantly destroyed on account of its destructiveness to the crops. It still abounds in many parts of Palestine. See Swine.
boards, Ex. 26:15; I. Ki. 6:9; Eze. 27:5; Ac. 27:44.
boast, I. Ki. 20:11, not b. as he that putteth it off.
Ps. 44:8, in God we b. all the day.
49:6, b. themselves in their riches.
Prov. 27:1, b. not of to-morrow.
Eph. 2:9, not of works, lest any man should b.
Jas. 3:5, tongue b. great things.
Ps. 34:2, my soul shall make her b.
Rom. 2:17, makest thy b. of God.
boasting, reproved, I. Ki. 20:11; Ps. 52:1; 94:4; Prov. 20:14; 25:14; Isa. 10:15; Rom. 1:30; 11:18; II. Cor. 10:13; Jas. 4:16.
excluded under the gospel, Rom. 3:27; Eph. 2:9.
of Paul, II. Cor. 7:14; 8:24; 9:3, 4; 11:10.
boat, II. Sa. 19:18; John 6:22, 23; Ac. 27:16.
Boaz (bō'ăz), or Booz [swiftness], his kindness towards Ruth, Ru. 2-4.
ancestor of David and Christ, Ru. 4:17, 22; Mat. 1:5; Lu. 3:23, 32.
—and Jachin (strength and stability), pillars of the temple, II. Chr. 3:17.
Bocheru (bŏk'e-ru) [first-born], I. Chr. 8:38.
Bochim (bō'kim) [weepers], Judg. 2:1, 4, 5.
bodily, Lu. 3:22, Holy Ghost descended in a b. shape.
II. Cor. 10:10, his b. presence is weak.
Col. 2:9, fulness of the Godhead b.
I. Tim. 4:8, b. exercise profiteth little.
body, human, not to be disfigured, Lev. 19:28; 21:5; Deu. 14:1.

body—Continued
to be kept pure, Rom. 12: 1; I. Cor. 6: 13; I. Thes. 4: 4.
of Christians, the temple of the Holy Ghost, I. Cor. 3: 16; II. Cor. 6: 16.
dead, laws concerning, Lev. 21: 11; Nu. 5: 2; 9: 6; 19: 11; Deu. 21: 23; Hag. 2: 13.
to be raised again, Mat. 22: 30; I. Cor. 15: 12; Phil. 3: 21. See Resurrection.
of Christ, Lu. 23: 52; John 19: 34.
buried by Joseph, Mat. 27: 58; Mar. 15: 42, Lu. 23: 50-53; John 19: 38.
the church so called, Rom. 12: 4; I. Cor. 10: 17; 12: 12; Eph. 1: 22; 2: 16; 3: 15; 4: 13; 5: 23.
—Job 19: 26, worms destroy this b.
Prov. 5: 11, flesh and b. are consumed.
Mat. 5: 29, b. cast into hell.
6: 22, Lu. 11: 34, b. full of light.
Mar. 5: 29, felt in b. that the was healed.
John 2: 21, the temple of his b.
Ac. 19: 12, from his b. were brought.
Rom. 6: 6, b. of sin destroyed.
7: 24, b. of his death.
8: 23, the redemption of our b.
I. Cor. 6: 19, b. is the temple of the Holy Ghost.
13: 3, though I give my b. to be buried.
II. Cor. 5: 8, absent from the b.
12: 2, whether in b., or out of the b.
Gal. 6: 17, I bear in b. marks.
Phil. 3: 21, who shall change our vile b.
Col. 1: 18, head of the b., the church.
Heb. 10: 5, a b. hast thou prepared me.
Jas. 3: 6, tongue defileth the whole b.
I. Pet. 2: 24, in his own b. on the tree.
Bohan (bō'hăn), Josh. 15: 6.
boil, Job 41: 31; Isa. 64: 2.
boils and blains, the plague of, Ex. 9: 10; Rev. 16: 2.
See II. Ki. 20: 7; Job 2: 7.
boisterous, Mat. 14: 30.
bold, Prov. 28: 1, righteous are b. as a lion.
John 7: 26, he speaketh b.
Ac. 13: 46, Paul and Barnabas waxed b.
Rom. 15: 15, have written more b.
Phil. 1: 14, more b. to speak the word.
Heb. 4: 16, let us come b. to throne.
boldness through faith, Prov. 28: 1; Isa. 50: 7; Ac. 5: 29; Eph. 3: 12; Heb. 10: 19; I. John 4: 17.
exhortations to, Josh. 1: 7; II. Chr. 19: 11; Jer. 1: 8; Eze. 3: 9; Heb. 4: 16.
of Peter and John, Ac. 4: 13; 5: 29; Stephen, Ac. 7: 51; Paul, Ac. 9: 27; 19: 8; II. Cor. 7: 4; Gal. 2: 11; Apollos, Ac. 18: 26.
—II. Cor. 7: 4, great is my b. of speech.
Eph. 3: 12, we have b. and access.
Heb. 10: 19, b. to enter into holiest.
I. John 4: 17, have b. in day of judgment.
bolled [ar.], having the seed vessel formed, Ex. 9: 31.
bolster, I. Sa. 19: 13; 26: 16.
bond, law of (vow), Nu. 30.
of peace, Eph. 4: 3.
—Ps. 116: 16, thou hast loosed my b.
Ac. 8: 23, in b. of iniquity.
20: 23, b. abide me.
23: 29; 26: 31, worthy of death or b.
Eph. 4: 3, b. of peace.
bond—Continued
Col. 3: 14, b. of perfectness.
Heb. 11: 36, others had trial of b.
bondage of Israel in Egypt, Ex. 1-12; Ps. 105: 25; Ac. 7: 6.
of Israel in Babylon, II. Ki. 25: Ezra 9: 9; Neh. 1; Esth. 3; Dan. 1.
spiritual, John 8: 34; Ac. 8: 23; Rom. 6: 16; 7: 23; 8: 2; Gal. 2: 4; 4: 3; I. Tim. 3: 7; II. Tim. 2: 26; Heb. 2: 14; II. Pet. 2: 19.
deliverance by Christ, Isa. 61: 1; Lu. 4: 18; John 8: 36; Rom. 8: 2; Gal. 3: 13.
—Ex. 1: 14, lives bitter with hard b.
John 8: 33, never in b. to any man.
Rom. 8: 15, not received spirit of b.
Gal. 5: 1, not entangled with yoke of b.
Heb. 2: 15, lifetime subject to b.
bondmaid, Lev. 19: 20; 25: 44.
bondmen, Lev. 25: 42; I. Ki. 9: 22; Esth. 7: 4.
bond-servant, Lev. 25: 39.
bond-service, I. Ki. 9: 21.
bond-woman, Gen. 21: 10; Gal. 4: 31.
bones, Joseph's, Gen. 50: 25; Ex. 13: 19; Heb. 11: 22.
of the paschal lamb not broken, Ex. 12: 46.
scattered as a judgment, II. Ki. 23: 14; Ps. 53: 5; 141: 7; Jer. 8: 1; Eze. 6: 5.
vision of dry bones, Eze. 37.
Christ's, John 19: 36.
—Gen. 2: 23, this is b. of b.
Nu. 9: 12, neither shall ye break a b. thereof.
Job 19: 20, my b. cleaveth to my skin.
Ps. 51: 8, b. thou hast broken may rejoice.
Prov. 14: 30, envy the rottenness of the b.
Mat. 23: 27, full of dead men's b.
Lu. 24: 39, spirit hath not flesh and b.
John 19: 36, a b. of him shall not be broken.
Eph. 5: 30, of his flesh, and of his b.
bonnet [ar.], a man's head-dress; of the priests; directions for making, Ex. 28: 40; 29: 9; 39: 28; Eze. 44: 18. See Mitre.
book. Among the Hebrews, books were rolls of dressed skins or parchments. Sometimes they were of thin leather. Several skins stitched together and attached to a



Ancient Books.

roller of wood formed "a roll of a book," Jer. 36: 2. The writing was in columns parallel to the rollers. Writing with ink, on paper made from the papyrus, was in use in the apostles' days, II. John 12. Our

book—Continued
word 'volume' (that which is 'rolled up', from 'volvere' to roll) has its early sense of 'roll' in Heb. 10: 7.
of life, Ex. 32: 32; Ps. 69: 28; Dan. 12: 1; Phil. 4: 3; Rev. 3: 5; 13: 8; 17: 8; 21: 27; 22: 19.
opened, Rev. 20: 12.
of the law, Deu. 28: 61; 29: 27, etc.; Gal. 3: 10.
found and read, II. Ki. 22: 8; 23: 2; Neh. 8: 8.
of Jasher, Josh. 10: 13; II. Sa. 1: 18.
Job 19: 23, printed in a b.
31: 35; adversary had written a b.
Ps. 40: 7; Heb. 10: 7, volume of the b.
Ps. 69: 28, let them be blotted out of b.
139: 16, in thy b. all my members.
Isa. 34: 16, seek ye out of the b. of the Lord.
Mal. 3: 16, b. of remembrance.
Lu. 4: 17, when he opened the b.
John 21: 25, world could not contain b.
Phil. 4: 3; Rev. 3: 5; 13: 8; 17: 8; 20: 12; 21: 27, b. of life.
Rev. 22: 19, take away from words of b.

books, of various persons, I. Chr. 29: 29; II. Chr. 9: 29; 12: 15; 20: 34.
of Samuel, I. Sa. 10: 25.
of Solomon, I. Ki. 4: 32; 11: 41.
of judgment, Dan. 7: 10; Rev. 20: 12.
burned at Ephesus, Ac. 19: 19.
See Ec. 12: 12; Dan. 9: 2; John 21: 25; II. Tim. 4: 13.

Books of the Old Testament, Jewish classification. See **Old Testament**.

Books of the Apocrypha. See **Apocrypha**.

booth, Lev. 23: 42; Neh. 8: 14, dwell in b. seven days.
Job 27: 18, as a b. the keeper maketh.
Jon. 4: 5, Jonah made him a b.

booty, plunder, Nu. 31: 32; Hab. 2: 7; Zep. 1: 13.

borders of the land determined, Nu. 34; Josh. 1: 4; Eze. 47: 13.

bore, Ex. 21: 6; II. Ki. 12: 9; Job 41: 2.

born, Job 5: 7, man b. to trouble.
Ps. 22: 31, a people that shall be b.
87: 4, this man was b. there.
Prov. 17: 17, a brother is b. for adversity.
Ec. 3: 2, a time to be b.
Isa. 9: 6, unto us a child is b.
66: 8, shall a nation be b. at once?
Mat. 2: 4, where Christ should be b.
Lu. 2: 11, to you is b. this day.
John 1: 13; I. John 3: 9; 4: 7; 5: 1, 4, 18, b. of God.
John 3: 3; I. Pet. 1: 23, b. again.
I. Cor. 15: 8, as one b. out of due time.
I. Pet. 2: 2, as new-b. babes.

borne, Ps. 55: 12, then I could have b. it.
Isa. 53: 4, b. our griefs.
Mat. 20: 12, b. burden and heat of day.
23: 4; Lu. 11: 46, grievous to be b.
Ac. 21: 35, he was b. of the soldiers.
I. Cor. 15: 49, have b. the image.

borrow, Deu. 15: 6; 28: 12, shalt lend, but not b.
II. Ki. 4: 3, b. thee vessels abroad.
Neh. 5: 4, we have b. money for.
Ps. 37: 21, wicked b. and payeth not.
Prov. 22: 7, the b. is servant to the lender.
Mat. 5: 42, from him that would b. of thee.

borrowing, law concerning, Ex. 22: 14; Deu. 15: 2-6, etc.
its consequences, II. Ki. 6: 5; Prov. 22: 7.
of Israel from the Egyptians, Ex. 3: 22; 12: 35.

Boscath (bŏs'kath) [stony, elevated ground], II. Ki. 22: 1.

bosom, Job 31: 33, iniquity in my b.
Ps. 35: 13, prayer returned into mine own b.
Prov. 6: 27, take fire into his b.
Ec. 7: 9, anger resteth in the b.
Isa. 40: 11, carry lambs in b.
Lu. 16: 22, carried into Abraham's b.
John 1: 18, in the b. of the Father.
13: 23, leaning on Jesus' b.

Bosor (bō'sôr), Greek and Aramaic form of 'Beor,' II. Pet. 2: 15.

bosses, convex projections of a shield, Job 15: 26.

botch, one of the Egyptian plagues, Deu. 28: 27, 35; eruption of the skin, boil.

bottle. The bottles mentioned in the Bible are of two kinds: (1) an earthenware vessel, as in Jer. 19: 1; (2) the skin-bottle, which is obtained from the goat. The skin is drawn off the body without splitting it, then tanned with aromatic bark, and when intended for wine, is hung by the fire to dry.

Skin Bottles.

of water, Gen. 21: 14.
of wine, Josh. 9: 4, 13; I. Sa. 25: 18; Hos. 7: 5.
old and new, Job 32: 19; Mar. 2: 22; Lu. 5: 37, 38.

Arab Water-carrier.

—Judg. 4: 19, a b. of milk.
I. Sa. 1: 24; 10: 3; 16: 20; II. Sa. 16: 1, a b. of wine.
Ps. 56: 8, put tears into b.
119: 83, like b. in smoke.
Hab. 2: 15, puttest thy b. to him.
Mat. 9: 17, new wine into old b.

bottom, Job 36: 30, covereth the b. of the sea.
Eze. 43: 17, the b. thereof shall be a cubit.
Mar. 15: 38, in twain from top to b.

bottomless, Rev. 9: 1; 11: 7; 17: 8; 20: 1, 3, b. pit.

bough, Gen. 49: 22, Joseph is a fruitful b.
Judg. 9: 49, cut down every man his b.
Job 14: 9, bring forth b. like a plant.
Ps. 80: 10, b. like goodly cedars.
Eze. 31: 3, 14, top among thick b.

bought, Mar. 11: 15, that sold and b.
Lu. 14: 18, I have b. a piece of ground.
I. Cor. 6: 20; 7: 23, ye are b. with a price.
II. Pet. 2: 1, denying the Lord that b. them.

bound, Deu. 32: 8, he set the b. of the people.
Job 36: 8, if they be b. in fetters.
Ps. 107: 10, being b. in affliction.
Prov. 22: 15, foolishness is b. in heart of child.
Isa. 61: 1, opening of prison to them that are b.
Ac. 20: 22, I go b. in spirit.
II. Tim. 2: 9, word of God is not b.
Heb. 13: 3, in bonds, as b. with them.

bountiful, Ps. 13: 6, Lord hath dealt b.
Ps. 119: 17, deal b. with thy servant.
Prov. 22: 9, a b. eye shall be blessed.
Isa. 32: 5, nor churl said to be b.
II. Cor. 9: 6, he that soweth b. shall reap b. 9: 11, enriched to all b.

bounty, I. Ki. 10: 13, gave her of his royal b.
II. Cor. 9: 5, as a matter of b.

bow, in the cloud, sign of God's mercy, Gen. 9: 13; Eze. 1: 28.
—weapon, Gen. 48: 22; Josh. 24: 12; I. Sa. 18: 4; II. Sa. 1: 18, 22; II. Ki. 9: 24; Ps. 44: 6; 78: 57; Jer. 49: 35; Hos. 7: 16; Rev. 6: 2.

bow, Ex. 12: 27, b. the head and worshipped.
Ex. 20: 5, thou shalt not b. down thyself.
Judg. 7: 5, every one that b. down.
Prov. 22: 17, b. down thine ear and hear.
Isa. 45: 23, unto me every knee shall b.
Mar. 15: 19, b. their knees.
Eph. 3: 14, I b. my knees unto the Father.

bowels of mercy, Gen. 43: 30; Ps. 25: 6; Isa. 63: 15; Lu. 1: 78; Col. 3: 12, etc.
—R.V., "affections," "compassion."

Bracelets.

1. Gold Egyptian Bracelets. 2. Silver Bracelet. 3. Bronze, with Bell attached, from Mummy of a Girl. 4. Iron, with Cornelian Setting. 5. Bracelet of Cowries.

II. Cor. 6: 12, straitened in your own b.
Phil. 1: 8, long after you in b. of Christ.
2: 1, if there be any b. and mercies.
I. John 3: 17, b. of compassion.

bowls, of tabernacle, Ex. 25: 31, 33, 34; 37: 17, 19, 20.
offered by the princes, Nu. 7: 31.
in Zechariah's vision, Zec. 4: 2, 3.

bowmen, Jer. 4: 29.

bowshot, Gen. 21: 16.

box, II. Ki. 9: 1, 3, b. of oil.
Mat. 26: 7; Mar. 14: 3, an alabaster b.

box-tree, Isa. 41: 19; 60: 13. A species of cedar growing in Lebanon, remarkable for the beauty of its evergreen foliage. Its hard and durable wood is well adapted for the art of inlaying, Eze. 27: 6, R.V.

boys, Gen. 25: 27; Zec. 8: 5.

Bozez (bō'zĕz) [shining, or boggy], I. Sa. 14: 4.

Bozrah (bŏz'rah) [fortified place] (4 Fb), a city of Moab.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 34: 6; 63: 1; Jer. 48: 24; 49: 13; Am. 1: 12; Mic. 2: 12.

bracelet, Gen. 24: 22, 30; Nu. 31: 50; II Sa. 1: 10.

brake, Ex. 32: 19; Deu. 9: 17, tables and b. them.
II. Ki. 23: 14; II. Chr. 34: 4, Josiah b. the images.
Ps. 76: 3, b. the arrows of the bow.
107: 14, b. their bands in sunder.
Mat. 14: 19; 15: 36; 26: 26; Mar. 6: 41; 14: 22; Lu. 9: 16, 22: 19; I. Cor. 11: 24, blessed and b.
See Ex. 34: 1; Eze. 29: 7.

brambles, briers. References to briers, brambles, and thorns are numerous, and several different words in the original are thus translated. The bramble in Jotham's parable may be 'Lycium Europæum,' the box-thorn. 'Zizyphus Spina-Christi' is a large tree, with the branches ending in sharp spines; from these the crown of thorns is said to have been made.

branch, of the Lord, prophecies concerning, Isa. 4: 2; Jer. 23: 5; Zec. 3: 8; 6: 12; Rom. 11: 16.
—Job 14: 7, tender b. will not cease.
Ps. 80: 15, b. thou madest strong.
Prov. 11: 28, righteous flourish as b.
Isa. 60: 21, the b. of my planting.
Mat. 13: 32; Lu. 13: 19, birds lodge in b.
Mat. 21: 8; Mar. 11: 8; John 12: 13, cut down b.
John 15: 5, I am the vine, ye are the b.

brand, Judg. 15: 5, he had set the b. on fire.
Zec. 3: 2, b. plucked out of the fire.

brandish, Eze. 32: 10.

brass (Heb., 'nechōsheth') (see Copper), used in construction of the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 25: 3; 26: 11; I. Ki. 7: 14.
for fetters, Judg. 16: 21; II. Ki. 25: 7.
armor, I. Sa. 17: 5, 6.
musical instruments, I. Chr. 15: 19; I. Cor. 13: 1.
money, Mat. 10: 9.
altar of, Ex. 39: 39; II. Ki. 16: 14.
mentioned figuratively Lev. 26: 19; Job 6: 12; Rev. 1: 15.
—Nu. 21: 9, serpent of b.
Deu. 8: 9, out of whose hills mayest dig b.
28: 23, the heaven shall be b.
Ps. 107: 16, broken the gates of b.
I. Cor. 13: 1, as sounding b.

bravery [ar.], showy appearance, Isa. 3: 18.

brawler, I. Tim. 3: 3, a bishop must be no b.
Tit. 3: 2, to be no b.

brawling, Prov. 21: 9; 25: 24, b. woman.

bray, Job 6: 5; 30: 7.
—[ar.], to break or bruise small, Prov. 27: 22.

brazen, Ex. 27: 4, four b. rings.
Ex. 39: 39; I. Ki. 8: 64; II. Ki. 16: 15, b. altar.

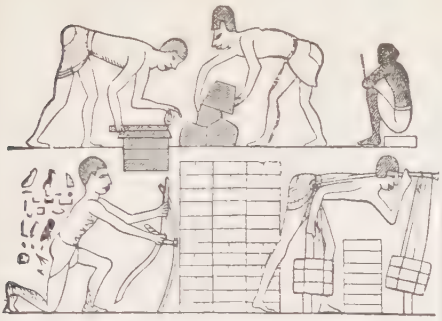
brazen—Continued
II. Ki. 18: 4, b. serpent.
Mar. 7: 4, b. vessels.
breach, Lev. 24: 20, b. for b., eye for eye.
Ps. 106: 23, Moses stood in the b.
Isa. 58: 12, the repairer of the b.
Lam. 2: 13, thy b. is great like the sea.
—[ar.], bay, haven, Judg. 5: 17.
bread, man appointed to labor for, Gen. 3: 19.
given from heaven (manna), Ex. 16: 4.
miraculously supplied, II. Ki. 4: 42.
a type of Christ, John 6: 31; I. Cor. 10: 16.
offered before the Lord, Ex. 25: 30; Lev. 8: 26; 24: 5, 6.
hallowed, David obtains from Abimelech, I. Sa. 21: 4.
used in the Lord's Supper, Lu. 22: 19; 24: 30; Ac. 2: 42; 20: 7; I. Cor. 10: 16.
unleavened, Gen. 19: 3; Ex. 12: 8; I. Sa. 28: 24; II. Ki. 23: 9.
figuratively used, I. Cor. 5: 8.
—Deu. 8: 3; Mat. 4: 4; Lu. 4: 4, man not live by b. alone.
Ru. 1: 6, visited people in giving them b.
I. Ki. 17: 6, ravens brought b. and flesh.
Job 22: 7, withholden b. from hungry.
33: 20, life abhorreth b.
Ps. 132: 15, satisfy poor with b.
Prov. 9: 17, b. eaten in secret.
12: 11; 20: 13; 28: 19, satisfied with b.
Ec. 11: 1, cast b. on waters.
Isa. 33: 16, b. given, and waters sure.
55: 2, money for that which is not b.
Mat. 4: 3; Lu. 4: 3, stones be made b.
Mat. 6: 11, Lu. 11: 3, give us our daily b.
Mat. 15: 26; Mar. 7: 27, not meet to take children's b.
Lu. 24: 35, known in breaking b.
John 6: 35, 48, I am b. of life.
Ac. 2: 46, breaking b. from house to house.
I. Cor. 11: 23, night he was betrayed, took b.
II. Thes. 3: 8, neither did we eat b. for nought.
See Isa. 28: 28.
breadth, I. Ki. 7: 27; Job 37: 10; Hab. 1: 6; Eph. 3: 18; Rev. 21: 16.
break, Gen. 32: 26, the day b.
I. Chr. 14: 11, like the b. forth of waters.
Ps. 48: 7, thou b. the ships.
S. of S. 2: 17; 4: 6, day b. and shadows flee.
Isa. 42: 3; Mat. 12: 20, bruised reed shall he not b.
Jer. 4: 3; Hos. 10: 12, b. up your fallow ground.
Mat. 5: 19, b. one of these least commandments.
Ac. 21: 13, to weep and b. my heart.
I. Cor. 10: 16, bread which we b.
breaker, Mic. 2: 13; Rom. 2: 25.
breast, Lev. 7: 30, the b. may be waved.
Dan. 2: 32, b. and arms of silver.
Lu. 18: 13, smote upon his b.
John 13: 25, lying on Jesus' b.
Rev. 15: 6, b. girded with golden girdles.
breastplate of the high priest described, Ex. 28: 15; 39: 8.
of righteousness, Eph. 6: 14.
of faith and love, I. Thes. 5: 8.
breath, life, dependent upon God, Gen. 2: 7; 6: 17; Job 12: 10; Ps. 104: 29; Eze. 37: 5; Dan. 5: 23.

breath—Continued
of God, its power, II. Sa. 22: 16; Job 4: 9; Ps. 33: 6; Isa. 11: 4; 30: 28.
—Gen. 2: 7; 6: 17; 7: 15, b. of life.
Job 33: 4, the b. of the Almighty.
Ps. 146: 4, his b. goeth forth, he returneth.
150: 6, that hath b. praise the Lord.
Isa. 2: 22, cease from man, whose b.
Lam. 4: 20, the b. of our nostrils.
Eze. 37: 5, I will cause b. to enter.
Ac. 17: 25, he giveth to all life and b.
breathe, Deu. 20: 16, save alive nothing that b.
Ps. 27: 12, such as b. out cruelty.
Eze. 37: 9, O breath, b. on these.
John 20: 22, he b. on them, and said.
Ac. 9: 1, Saul b. out threatenings.
breeches, Ex. 28: 42; Lev. 6: 10; Eze. 44: 18.
breed, Gen. 8: 17; Deu. 32: 14; Zep. 2: 9.
brethren, duty of, towards each other, Gen. 13, 8; Deu. 15: 7; 24: 14; Mat. 5: 22; 18: 15, 21; 25: 40; John 13: 34; 15: 12, ff.; Rom. 12: 10; I. Cor. 6: 8; Gal. 6: 1; I. Thes. 4: 9; II. Thes. 3: 15; Heb. 13: 1; I. Pet. 3: 8; II. Pet. 1: 7; I. John 2: 9; 3: 17.
—Ps. 122: 8, for my b. and companions' sakes.
133: 1, for b. to dwell together in unity.
Mat. 23: 8, all ye are b.
Mar. 10: 29; Lu. 18: 29, no man left house or b.
Rom. 8: 29, first-born among many b.
Heb. 2: 11, not ashamed to call them b.
I. Pet. 1: 22, unfeigned love of the b.
I. John 3: 14, because we love the b.
bribe, I. Sa. 12: 3, have I received any b.?
Ps. 26: 10, right hand is full of b.
Isa. 33: 15, hands from holding b.
bribery, forbidden, Ex. 23: 2, 6; Deu. 16: 19; Job 15: 34.
denounced, Prov. 17: 23; 29: 4; Ec. 7: 7; Isa. 5: 23; 33: 15; Eze. 13: 19; Am. 2: 6.
of Delilah, Judg. 16: 5.
of Samuel's sons, I. Sa. 8: 3.
of Judas, Mat. 26: 14, 15.
of the soldiers, Mat. 28: 12.
—Job 15: 34, tabernacles of b.
brick. The bricks in use among the Jews were much larger than with us, being usually from 12 to 13 inches square and 3½ inches thick; they thus possess more of the character of tiles, Ezek. 4: 1. The Israelites, in common with other captives, were employed by the Egyptian monarchs in making bricks and in building, Ex. 1: 14; 5: 7. Egyptian bricks were not generally dried in kilns, but in the sun. That brick-kilns were known is evident from II. Sa. 12: 31; Jer. 43: 9. When made of the Nile mud they required straw to prevent cracking.

Assyrian Brick from Nimrod, inscribed with Shalmaneser's Name and Title.

Gen. 11: 3, make b., had b. for stone.
Ex. 5: 7, straw to make b.

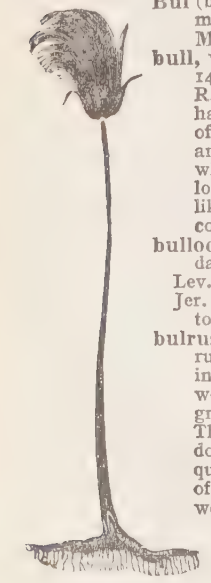
brick—Continued
Isa. 9: 10, the b. are fallen down.
65: 3, incense on altars of b.



Captives making Bricks in Egypt.

brick-kiln, II. Sa. 12: 31; Jer. 43: 9; Nah. 3: 14.
bride, Isa. 61: 10, as a b. adorneth.
Jer. 2: 32, can a b. forget her attire?
John 3: 29, he that hath the b.
Rev. 18: 23, voice of b. heard no more.
21: 2, as a b. adorned for her husband.
22: 17, Spirit and the b. say, Come.
bride-chamber, Mat. 9: 15, Mar. 2: 19; Lu. 5: 34.
bridegroom, Christ, the heavenly, Mat. 9: 15; 25: 1; John 3: 29.
—Ps. 19: 5, as a b. coming out of chamber.
Isa. 61: 10, as a b. decketh.
62: 5, the b. rejoiceth
Mat. 25: 5, while the b. tarried.
Mar. 2: 19; Lu. 5: 34, while b. is with them
Rev. 18: 23, the voice of the b.
bridle, II. Ki. 19: 28; Isa. 37: 29, my b. in thy lips.
Ps. 39: 1, keep my mouth with a b.
Prov. 26: 3, a b. for the ass.
Isa. 30: 28, a b. in jaws of the people.
Jas. 1: 26, b. not his tongue.
3: 2, able to b. whole body.
briefly, Rom. 13: 9; I. Pet. 5: 12.
brier, Isa. 5: 6, there shall come up b.
Isa. 55: 13, instead of the b. shall come.
Eze. 2: 6, b. and thorns be with thee.
Heb. 6: 8, beareth thorns and b.
See Brambles.
brigandine [ar.], scale armor, formerly worn by a brigand, Jer. 46: 4; 51: 3.
bright, Job 37: 11, scattereth his b. cloud.
Mat. 17: 5, b. cloud overshadowed.
Rev. 22: 16, the b. and morning star.
brightness, Isa. 60: 3, to b. of thy rising.
Isa. 62: 1, righteousness go forth as b.
Dan. 12: 3, wise shine as b. of firmament.
Hab. 3: 4, his b. was as the light.
Ac. 26: 13, a light above b. of sun.
II. Thes. 2: 8, b. of his coming.
Heb. 1: 3, the b. of his glory.
brim, I. Ki. 7: 23, ten cubits from the one b.
I. Ki. 7: 26, like the b. of a cup.
II. Chr. 4: 2, from b. to b.
John 2: 7, filled them up to the b.
brimstone (sulphur) and fire, Sodom destroyed by, Gen. 19: 24.
brimstone—Continued
figurative torment, Isa. 30: 33; Rev. 9: 17; 14: 10; 19: 20; 21: 8.
—Job 18: 15, b. shall be scattered.
Eze. 38: 22, hailstones, fire, and b.
Lu. 17: 29, fire and b. from heaven.
bring, Gen. 1: 11, let the earth b. forth.
Ps. 126: 6, rejoicing, b. his sheaves with him.
Prov. 27: 1, knowest not what a day may b.
Nah. 1: 15, feet of him that b. good tidings.
John 12: 24; 15: 5; Col. 1: 6, b. forth fruit.
I. Thes. 4: 14, will God b. with him.
I. Tim. 6: 7, b. nothing into this world.
Heb. 7: 19, the b. in of a better hope.
brink, Ex. 2: 3, by the river's b.
Josh. 3: 8, when ye are come to the b.
Eze. 47: 6, return to the b.
broad, Ps. 119: 96, thy commandment is exceeding b.
Isa. 33: 21, a place of b. rivers.
Mat. 7: 13, b. way to destruction.
23: 5, make b. their phylacteries.
broidered, Eze. 16: 10, 13; 26: 16, 27: 24.
broiled, Lu. 24: 42.
broken, Ps. 34: 18, 51: 17, b. heart.
Mat. 21: 44, shall fall on stone, shall be b.
John 10: 35, scripture cannot be b.
19: 36, bone shall not be b.
Eph. 2: 14, b. down middle wall.
broken-footed, Lev. 21: 19.
broken-handed, Lev. 21: 19.
broken-hearted, Isa. 61: 1; Lu. 4: 18.
brood, Lu. 13: 34.
brook, I. Sa. 17: 40, five stones out of the b.
Ps. 42: 1, as hart panteth after b.
110: 7, drink of the b. in way.
John 18: 1, went over b. Cedron.
broth, Judg. 6: 19, Gideon put the b. in a pot.
Isa. 65: 4, b. of abominable things.
brother, Prov. 17: 17, a b. is born for adversity.
Prov. 18: 19, a b. offended is harder to be won.
18: 24, friend closer than b.
Ec. 4: 8, neither child nor b.
Mat. 10: 21; Mar. 13: 12, b. deliver up b.
I. Cor. 6: 6, b. goeth to law with b.
II. Thes. 3: 15, admonish as a b.
I. John 2: 10, loveth his b. abideth in light.
See Gen. 4: 9; 12: 5; Deu. 25: 7; Mat. 7; 3: Rom. 14: 13.
brotherhood, Zec. 11: 14; I. Pet. 2: 17.
brotherly, Rom. 12: 10, affectioned with b. love.
I. Thes. 4: 9, as touching b. love.
Heb. 13: 1, let b. love continue.
II. Pet. 1: 7, to godliness b. kindness.
brow, Isa. 48: 4; Lu. 4: 29.
brown, Gen. 30: 32, 33, 35, 40.
bruise, Gen. 3: 15, b. thy head, b. his heel.
Isa. 1: 6, but wounds and b.
53: 10, pleased the Lord to b. him.
Lu. 9: 39, the Spirit b. him.
Rom. 16: 20, God of peace shall b. Satan.
bruised (Christ), for us, Isa. 53: 5.
reed, Isa. 42: 3; Mat. 12: 20.
Egypt so called, II. Ki. 18: 21; Eze. 29: 6, 7.
bruit [ar.], report, Jer. 10: 22; Nah. 3: 19.
brutish, Ps. 49: 10, fool and b. person perish.
Ps. 92: 6, a b. man knoweth not.
Prov. 30: 2, I am more b. than any.
Jer. 10: 21, pastors are become b.

bucket, Nu. 24: 7; Isa. 40: 15.
buckler, II. Sa. 22: 31; Ps. 18: 30, a b. to all that trust.
Ps. 18: 2, Lord is my God, my b.
91: 4, his truth shall be thy b.
Prov. 2: 7, b. to them that walk uprightly.
budded, Gen. 40: 10; Eze. 7: 10; Heb. 9: 4.
buds, Nu. 17: 8.
buffet, Mat. 26: 67; Mar. 14: 65, and b. him.
I. Cor. 4: 11, to present hour b.
II. Cor. 12: 7, messenger of Satan to b. me.
I. Pet. 2: 20, when b. for your faults.
build, Gen. 11: 4, go to, let us b. a city.
Ps. 51: 18, b. walls of Jerusalem.
127: 1, except the Lord b. the house.
Ec. 3: 3, a time to b. up.
Isa. 58: 12; 61: 4, b. old waste places.
Mat. 7: 24; Lu. 6: 48, wise man b. on rock.
Lu. 14: 30, began to b., not able to finish.
Ac. 20: 32, able to b. you up.
Rom. 15: 20, b. on another man's foundation.
I. Cor. 3: 12, if any b. on this foundation.
Eph. 2: 22, in whom ye are b. together.
Heb. 3: 4, every house is b. by some man.
See Mat. 27: 40; I. Cor. 3: 10; Heb. 9: 11.
builder, Ps. 118: 22; Mat. 21: 42; Mar. 12: 10; Lu. 20: 17; Ac. 4: 11; I. Pet. 2: 7, stone which b. refused.
I. Cor. 3: 10, as a wise master-b.
Heb. 11: 10, whose b. and maker is God.
building, I. Cor. 3: 9, ye are God's b.
II. Cor. 5: 1, we have a b. of God.
Eph. 2: 21, in whom b. fitly framed.
Bukki (bŭk'kī), Nu. 34: 22; Ezra 7: 4.
Bukkiah (bŭk-kī'ah), I. Chr. 25: 4, 13.


Bulrush.

Bul (bŭl), probably 'fruit,' eighth month, I. Ki. 6: 38. See **Months.**
bull, wild, Isa. 51: 20; in Deu. 14: 5 translated "wild ox"; R. V., "antelope." There have been great differences of opinion as to what this animal may have been, which was among those allowed for food, but it seems likely to have been the wild cow of the Arabs.
bullock, Ex. 29: 36, offer every day a b.
Lev. 16: 14, 15, blood of the b.
Jer. 31: 18, b. unaccustomed to yoke.
bulrush, flag, reed, paper reed, rush, weeds. These represent, in the A.V., six different words, and all refer to plants growing in or near the water. The bulrush was without doubt the 'Papyrus antiquorum,' the fibrous portions of the leaf stalk of which were used when prepared as a writing material. Of this the ark in which Moses was hid was made, Ex. 2: 3, and the word is translated "papyrus" in Isa. 18: 2, R.V. It grows in Palestine, and was common in Lower Egypt, from whence it has now disappeared. It was used in Egypt for writing material and for the wrappings of mummies. The reeds and flags were apparently some species of rush.
bulwark, Deu. 20: 20, b. against the city.
Ps. 43: 13, mark well her b.
Isa. 26: 1, salvation for walls and b.
Bunah (bū'nah), I. Chr. 2: 25.
bunch, Ex. 12: 22; II. Sa. 16: 1; I. Chr. 12: 40; Isa. 30: 6, a camel's hump.
bundle, Gen. 42: 35, every man's b. of money.
I. Sa. 25: 29, soul bound in b. of life.
S. of S. 1: 13, a b. of myrrh.
Mat. 13: 30, bind the tares in b.
Ac. 28: 3, Paul gathered a b. of sticks.
Bunni (bŭn'nī), Neh. 9: 4; 10: 15.
burden, meaning prophecy, II. Ki. 9: 25; Isa. 13; 15; 17; 19; 21; 22; 23; Nah. 1: 1.
cast on the Lord, Ps. 55: 22.
of affliction, Isa. 58: 6; II. Cor. 5: 4.
of iniquities, Ps. 38: 4.
of Christ, light, Mat. 11: 30; Ac. 15: 28, 29; Rev. 2: 24.
bear one another's, Gal. 6: 2.
—Ps. 55: 22, cast thy b. on the Lord.
Ec. 12: 5, grasshopper shall be a b.
Mat. 11: 30, my b. is light.
20: 12, borne b. and heat of day.
23: 4; Lu. 11: 46, heavy b.
II. Cor. 12: 16, I did not b. you.
Gal. 6: 5, every man bear his own b.
burdensome, II. Cor. 12: 13, I was not b. to you.
burial. It was the usage of the Hebrew people to put their dead in tombs. They interred in the earth only when entombment was too costly or difficult. A natural cave, such as Machpelah, was their usual burial-place. They also embalmed their deceased.
deprivation of, a calamity, Deu. 28: 26; Ps. 79: 2; Ec. 6: 3; Isa. 14: 19; Jer. 7: 33; 16: 4; 25: 33; 34: 20.
of Sarah, Gen. 23: 19; Abraham, Gen. 25: 9; Isaac, Gen. 35: 29; Jacob, Gen. 50; Abner, II. Sa. 3: 31, 32; Christ, Mat. 27: 57; Lu. 23: 50; Stephen, Ac. 8: 2.
—Ec. 6: 3, that he have no b.
Jer. 22: 19, with the b. of an ass.
Mat. 26: 12, she did it for my b.
Ac. 8: 2, carried Stephen to his b.
buriers, Eze. 39: 15.
burn, Gen. 44: 18, let not thine anger b.
Ps. 39: 3, while musing the fire b.
89: 46, shall thy wrath b. like fire?
Prov. 26: 23, b. lips and wicked heart.
Isa. 9: 18, wickedness b. as fire.
27: 4, I would b. them together.
33: 14, dwell with everlasting b.
Mal. 4: 1, day that shall b. as an oven.
Mat. 13: 30, bind tares to b. them.
Lu. 3: 17, chaff he will b.
12: 35, loins girded and lights b.
24: 32, did not our heart b.?
John 5: 35, he was a b. and shining light.
I. Cor. 13: 3, give body to be b.
Heb. 6: 8, whose end is to be b.
12: 18, not come to mount that b.
Rev. 19: 20, cast into a lake b.
burning bush. See **Bush.**

burnished, Eze. 1:7.
burnt offerings, law concerning, Lev. 1:1; 6:8.
illustrations of, Gen. 8:20; 22:13; Ex. 18:12; I. Sa. 7:9; Ezra 3:4; Job 1:5.
the continual, Ex. 29:38; Nu. 28:3; I. Chr. 16:40; II. Chr. 13:11.
—Ps. 40:6, b. thou hast not required.
51:16, thou delightest not in b.
Isa. 61:8, I hate robbery for b.
Jer. 6:20, your b. not acceptable.
Hos. 6:6, knowledge of God more than b.
Mar. 12:33 to love neighbour is more than b.
Heb. 10:6, in b. for sin no pleasure.
See Ps. 51:19; Isa. 40:16.
burnt sacrifice, Lev. 1:13; 3:5; II. Chr. 13:11.
burst, Prov. 3:10, presses shall b. out.
Isa. 30:14, not be found in the b.
Jer. 30:8; Nah. 1:13, will b. thy bonds.
Mar. 2:22; Lu. 5:37, doth b. the bottles.
Ac. 1:18, b. asunder in the midst.
bury, Mat. 8:21; Lu. 9:59, suffer me to b. my father.
Mat. 27:7, field to b. strangers.
Lu. 9:60, let the dead b. their dead.
John 12:7, against the day of my b.
19:40, manner of Jews is to b.
Rom. 6:4; Col. 2:12, b. with him by baptism.
I. Cor. 15:4, he was b. and rose.
burying-place, Gen. 23:4, 47:30; Judg. 16:31.
bush, burning, thought by some to have been the thorn-bush, 'Acacia nilotica.'
the Lord appears to Moses in, Ex. 3:2, 3, 4; Mar. 12:26; Ac. 7:30, 35.
bushel, Mat. 5:15; Mar. 4:21; Lu. 11:33, a candle, and put it under a b.
bushy, S. of S. 5:11.
business, Judg. 18:7, 28, no b. with any man.
I. Sa. 21:8, king's b. requireth haste.
Ps. 107:23, do b. in great waters.
Prov. 22:29, man diligent in b.
Ec. 5:3, dream cometh through multitude of b.
Lu. 2:49, about my Father's b.
Rom. 12:11, not slothful in b.
I. Thes. 4:11, study to do your own b.
busy, I. Ki. 20:40.
busybodies censured, Prov. 20:3; 26:17; I. Thes. 4:11; II. Thes. 3:11; I. Tim. 5:13; I. Pet. 4:15.
butchers. See **Handicrafts**.
butler (Heb., 'mashkēh'), servant in charge of the wine, cupbearer, Gen. 40:1, 2, 9, 21.
butter, Gen. 18:8, Abraham took b. and milk.
Judg. 5:25, she brought b. in lordly dish.
Ps. 55:21, words smoother than b.
Isa. 7:15, 22, b. shall he eat.
buy, Lev. 22:11, b. any soul with money.
Deu. 2:6, b. meat for money.
Prov. 23:23, b. the truth.
Isa. 55:1, b. and eat, b. wine and milk.
Mat. 14:15; Mar. 6:36, b. victuals.
Mat. 25:9, go to them that sell and b.
John 4:8, disciples were gone to b. meat.
6:5, whence shall we b. bread?
13:29, b. things we have need of.
I. Cor. 7:30, b. as though they possessed not.
Jas. 4:13, b. and sell, and get gain.
buy—Continued
Rev. 3:18, b. of me gold tried.
13:17, no man might b. save.
18:11, no man b. their merchandise.
buyer, Prov. 20:14, it is naught, saith b.
Isa. 24:2, as with the b. so with the seller.
Eze. 7:12, let not b. rejoice.
buz (bŭz) [contempt], Gen. 22:21.
Buzi (bū'zī) [my contempt], Eze. 1:3.
Buzite (bū'zite), Job 32:2, 6.
by [ar.], against, I. Cor. 4:4.
by and by [ar.], immediately, at once, Mat. 13:21; Mar. 6:25; Lu. 17:7; 21:9.
byways, Judg. 5:6.
byword, Deu. 28:37, a b. among all nations.
Job 17:6; 30:9, a b. of the people.
Ps. 44:14, a b. among the heathen.

C.

cab [measure], II. Ki. 6:25. See **Measures**.
Cabbon (kăb'bon), Josh. 15:40.
cabins, R.V., "cells," Jer. 37:16.
Cabul (kā'bŭl) [as nothing] (5 Cc; 7 Bb), a city given by Solomon to Hiram, king of Tyre, Josh. 19:27; I. Ki. 9:13.
Cædmon of Whitby. See **Versions, English**.
Cænæ (1 Gd; 8 Cb), a town near Nineveh.
Cæsar (çē'şar), Roman emperor, Augustus, Lu. 2:1.
Tiberius, Lu. 3:1.
Claudius, time of dearth, Ac. 11:28.
Nero, Paul appeals to, Ac. 25:11.
Cæsarea (çĕs-a-rē'a) (13 Ac; 15 Ie; 16 Bd), the Roman capital of Palestine, now in ruins, Ac. 8:40.
Peter sent there, Ac. 10.
Paul visits, Ac. 21:8.
Paul sent to Felix, Ac. 23:23.
Cæsarea Philippi (çĕs-a-rē'a fĭ-lĭp'pī) (13 Cb; 16 Db), a city now called Banias, Mar. 8:27.
visited by Christ, Mat. 16:13.
cage (Heb., 'kelub'), Jer. 5:27, as a c. is full of birds.
Rev. 18:2, Babylon, c. of every unclean bird.
Caiaphas (kā'ia-făs), probably identical with 'Cephas', rock; high priest, prophesies concerning Christ, John 11:49.
his counsel, Mat. 26:3.
condemns Christ, Mat. 26:65; Mar. 14:63.
Cain (kān; Heb., 'kā'yin' [spear], kills Abel, Gen. 4:8.
his punishment, Gen. 4:11.
See Heb. 11:4; I. John 3:12; Jude 11.
Cainan (kā-ī'nan) [smith], Gen. 5:9; Lu. 3:36.
cake, Judg. 7:13, a c. tumbled into host.
II. Sa. 6:19, to every man a c.
I. Ki. 17:12, I have not a c.
19:6, a c. baken on coals.
Hos. 7:8, Ephraim is a c. not turned.
Calah (kā'lah) [strength] (2 Db; 8 Cb), one of the ancient cities of Assyria, Gen. 10:11, 12.
calamity, Deu. 32:35, day of their c. is at hand.
II. Sa. 22:19; Ps. 18:18, prevented me in day of c.
Ps. 57:1, until these c. be overpast.

calamity—Continued
Prov. 1: 26, I will laugh at your c.
17: 5, he that is glad at c.
19: 13, foolish son is c.
27: 10, brother's house in day of c.
Jer. 49: 8, will bring the c. of Esau.
49: 32, bring their c. from all sides.

calamus, sweet, or sweet cane, an aromatic cane brought from a far country, Jer. 6: 20; used in the preparation of the anointing oil, Ex. 30: 23; sold in the markets of Tyre, Eze. 27: 19.

Calcol (kăl'kŏl) [sustenance], I. Chr. 2: 6.

caldron, Job 41: 20, a seething pot or c.
Jer. 52: 19, the c. and the candlesticks.
Eze. 11: 3, city is the c. and we.

Caleb (kā'leb) [dog], faith of, Nu. 13: 30; 14: 6.
permitted to enter Canaan, Nu. 26: 65; 32: 12; Deu. 1: 36.
his request, Josh. 14: 6 ff.
his possessions, Josh. 15: 13.
gives his daughter to Othniel to wife, Judg. 1: 13.

Caleb-ephratah (kā'leb-ĕf'ra-tah), I. Chr. 2: 24.

calf, golden, Aaron's transgression in making, Ex. 32; Ac. 7: 40, 41.
of Samaria, Hos. 8: 5, 6.
calves made by Jeroboam, I. Ki. 12: 28.
—Ex. 32: 4; Deu. 9: 16; Neh. 9: 18; Ps. 106: 19, made a molten c.
Isa. 11: 6, c. and young lion together.
Lu. 15: 23, bring fatted c.

calkers [ar.], seamen who stop the chinks of ships with tow, Eze. 27: 9-27.

call, of God to repentance and salvation, Ps. 49: 50; Prov. 1: 20; 2; 8; Isa. 1; 45: 20; 55; Jer. 35: 15; Hos. 6; 14; Joel 2; Jon. 3; Mat. 3; 11: 28; John 7: 37; 12: 44; Rom. 8: 28; 9; 11; II. Cor. 5: 20; Rev. 2: 5; 3: 3, 19; 22: 17.
danger of rejecting, Ps. 50: 17-23; Prov. 1: 24; 29: 1; Isa. 6: 9, 10; 66: 4; Jer. 6: 8; 26: 4; 35: 17; Mat. 22: 3; John 12: 48; Ac. 13: 46; 18: 6; 28: 24-27; Rom. 11: 8; II. Thes. 2: 10; Heb. 2: 1; 12: 25; Rev. 2: 5.
of Noah, Gen. 6: 13; Abraham, Gen. 12; Jacob, Gen. 28: 12; Moses, Ex. 3; Gideon, Judg. 6: 11; Samuel, I. Sa. 3; Elijah, I. Ki. 17; Elisha, I. Ki. 19: 16, 19; Isaiah, Isa. 6; Jeremiah, Jer. 1; Ezekiel, Eze. 1; Hosea, Hos. 1; Amos, Am. 7: 14, 15; Jonah, Jon. 1.
of Peter, etc., Mat. 4: 18; Mar. 1: 16, 17; Lu. 5; John 1: 39.
of Paul, Ac. 9; Rom. 1: 1; Gal. 1: 1, 11; I. Tim. 1.
See Mic. 1: 1; Zep. 1: 1; Hag. 1: 1; Zec. 1: 1.

calling or vocation of the gospel, Rom. 11: 29; I. Cor. 1: 26; Eph. 1: 18; 4: 1; II. Tim. 1: 9; I. Pet. 2: 9; Rev. 19: 9.
—Rom. 11: 29, c, of God without repentance.
I. Cor. 7: 20, abide in same c.
Phil. 3: 14, prize of high c. of God.
II. Thes. 1: 11, worthy of this c.
Heb. 3: 1, partakers of heavenly c.
II. Pet. 1: 10, make c. and election sure.

calm, Ps. 107: 29, maketh storm a c.
Jon. 1: 11, sea may be c. unto us.
Mat 8: 26; Mar. 4: 39; Lu. 8: 24, great c.

Calneh (kăl'neh), or **Calno** (kăl'nō) [fort], (8 Bb), a city of Assyria built by Nimrod, Gen. 10: 10; Isa. 10: 9.

Calvary (Heb., 'Golgotha') [place of a skull, or, skull-like], the name of the place where Jesus was crucified. It is shown within the walls of the church of the Holy Sepulchre, but the best scholars are inclined to think that the true Calvary is a hill north of the city, on the Damascus road, having a precipitous descent on the south. In it is a series of caves known as "Jeremiah's Grotto."

calves, Hos. 14: 2, render the c. of our lips.
Mic. 6: 6, c. of a year old.
Heb. 9: 19, blood of c. and sprinkled.

camel. The species of camel which was in common use among the Jews and the heathen nations of Palestine was the Arabian or one-humped camel, 'Camelus arabicus.' The dromedary is a swifter animal than the baggage-camel, and is used chiefly for riding purposes; it is merely a finer breed than the other. The Arabs call it the 'heirie.' The speed of the dromedary has been greatly exaggerated, the Arabs asserting that it is swifter than the horse. Eight or nine miles an hour is the utmost it is able to perform; this pace, however, it is able to keep up for hours together. The Arabian camel carries about 500 pounds. The hump on the

Camels.

camel's back is chiefly a store of fat, from which the animal draws as the wants of his system require; and the Arab is careful to see that the hump is in good condition before a long journey. Another interesting adaptation is the thick sole which protects the foot of the camel from the burning sand. The nostrils may be closed by valves against blasts of sand. Most interesting is the provision for drought made by providing the second stomach with great cells in which water is long retained. Sight and smell are exceedingly acute in the camel.
their flesh unclean, Lev. 11: 4; Deu. 14: 7.
camel's hair, raiment of, Mat. 3: 4.
See Gen. 12: 16; 24: 19; Ex. 9: 3; I. Chr. 5: 21; Job 1: 3; Mat. 19: 24

camel's hair. Clothing made of the hair of the camel was worn by persons of ascetic and self-denying habits. It did not retain perspiration, did not harbor vermin, was easily kept clean, and was very durable, Mat. 3:4.

Camon (kā'mŏn) [firmness], Judg. 10:5.

camp, of Israelites, Nu. 1:52; 2; 24:5.
to be kept holy, Lev. 6:11; 13:46; Nu. 5:2; Deu. 23:10; Heb. 13:11.
—Ex. 14:19, angel, which went before c.
16:13, quails came up and covered the c.
Nu. 11:26, they prophesied in c.
Deu. 23:14, Lord walketh in midst of c.
Isa. 29:3, I will c. against thee.
Heb. 13:13, go forth to him without the c.
Rev. 20:9, compassed the c. of the saints.

Camphire.

camphire. The 'Lawsonia alba' of botanists, the 'henna' of Arabian naturalists. The henna plant grows in Egypt, Syria, Arabia and northern India. The flowers are white and grow in clusters, and are very fragrant. The whole shrub is from four to six feet high. S. of Sol. 4:13.

Cana (kā'nà) [reeds] (13 Bc), now Kefr Kenna, a Christian village of 400 inhabitants.
Christ's first miracle at, John 2:1-11.
nobleman visited Christ at, John 4:46.

Canaan (kā'năn) [lowland] (1 Fd: 2 Cb), the country named from Canaan, son of Ham,
land of, Ex. 23:31; Josh. 1:4; Zep. 2:5.
promised to Abraham, Gen. 12:7; 13:14; 17:8.
inhabitants of, Ex. 15:15.
their wickedness at Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 13:13; 19.
Israelites not to walk in their ways, Lev. 19:3, 24, 30; 20:23.
patriarchs dwell in, Gen. 12:6; 28; 36; 37.
the spies visit, and their report, Nu. 13.
the murmurers forbidden to enter, Nu. 14:2; also Moses and Aaron, Nu. 20:12; Deu. 3:23-27; 32:48.
Moses sees, from Pisgah, Nu. 27:12 ff.; Deu. 3:27; 34:1.
allotted to children of Israel, Nu. 26:52; Josh. 14.

Canaan—Continued
See Gen. 28:1, 6, 8; Judg. 3:1; 4:2, 23, 24; 5:19; Ps. 135:11; Isa. 19:18.
—a son of Ham, cursed on account of his father's mockery of Noah, Gen. 9:25.

Cananaean, (R.V.) Mat. 10:4; Mar. 3:19. It means 'zealot.' See **Zealot.**

Canaanites (kā'năn-īts) (3 Cc), inhabitants of Canaan, Judg. 1:1.

Canaanitess, I. Chr. 2:3.

Canaanitish, Ex. 6:15.

Candace (kăn'da-çē), an Ethiopian queen, Ac. 8:27.

candle (Heb., 'ner'), an earthen vessel with a handle, and a nozzle through which a wick protruded; a species of oil lamp.
figurative, Job 18:6; 21:17; Ps. 18:28; Prov. 20:27.
parable, Mat. 5:15.
—Job 29:3, his c. shined on my head.
Ps. 18:28, thou wilt light my c.
Prov. 24:20, c. of wicked be put out.
31:18, her c. goeth not out by night.
Mat. 5:15; Lu. 8:16, light a c.
Lu. 15:8, light a c. and sweep.
Rev. 18:23, c. shine no more in thee.
22:5, no c., neither light of sun.

candlestick, in the tabernacle, Ex. 25:31; 37:17; Lev. 24:4; Nu. 8:2-4.
in visions, Zec. 4:2; Rev. 1:12.

cane (Heb., 'kanen'), Isa. 43:24, Jer. 6:20.

canker, II. Tim. 2:17; their word will eat as c.
Jas. 5:3, your gold and silver is c.

Golden Candlestick.
(From the Arch of Titus.)

canker worm. See **Locust.**

Canneh (kăn'neh), Eze. 27:23.

Canon of Scripture, The, may be generally described as the "collection of books which form the original and authoritative written rule of the faith and practice of the Christian Church," i. e. the Old and New Testaments. The word 'canon' in classical Greek is properly a 'straight rod,' "a rule" in the widest sense, and especially in the phrases "the rule of the Church," "the rule of faith," "the rule of truth."

Capernaum (kā-pĕr'na-ŭm) (13 Cc; 14 Bb) [village of comfort], a city on the west shore of the Sea of Galilee.
Christ preaches at, Mat. 4:17; Mar. 1:21.
miracles at, Mat. 8:5; John 4:46; 6:17.
parables at, Mat. 13:18, 24; Mar. 4.

Capernaum—Continued
condemned for unbelief, Mat. 11:23; Lu. 10:15.
Caphtor (kăf'tôr), or **Rahob** [a knob, pomegranate], in Upper Egypt, Deu. 2:23; Am. 9:7.
Caphtorim (kăf'tŏ-rĭm), Gen. 10:14; Deu. 2:23.
Cappadocia (kăp'pa-dō'shĭ-â) (2 Cb; 15 Kb), the southeast province of Asia Minor, Ac. 2:9; I. Pet. 1:1.
captain, Josh. 5:14, c. of the Lord's host.
II. Chr. 13:12, God himself is our c.
Heb. 2:10, c. of their salvation.
Rev. 19:18, eat the flesh of c.
captive, Ex. 12:29, first born of c.
Isa. 52:2, loose thyself, O c. daughter of Zion.
61:1, proclaim liberty to the c.
Lu. 4:18, preach deliverance to the c.
Eph. 4:8, he led captivity c.
II. Tim. 2:26, taken c. by him at will.
3:6, lead c. silly women.
captivity, of the Israelites, foretold, Lev. 26:33; Deu. 28:36.
of the ten tribes, foretold, Am. 6:7; 7:11; fulfilled, II. Ki. 17; I. Chr. 5:26.
of Judah, foretold, Isa. 39:6; Jer. 13:19; 20:4; 25:11; 32:28; fulfilled, II. Ki. 25; II. Chr. 36; Esth. 2; Ps. 137; Jer. 39; 52; Dan. 1.
return of the Israelites from, Ezra 1; 2; Neh. 2-7; Ps. 126. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**
—Ps. 68:18; Eph. 4:8, led c. captive.
Rom. 7:23, into c. to law of sin.
II. Cor. 10:5, bringing into c. every thought.
carbuncle, Ex. 28:17; Eze. 28:13. The word so translated in the A. V. should have been rendered 'emerald,' and 'emerald' by 'carbuncle,' 'Nophek' (a glowing red stone). See **Emerald.** The term 'carbuncle,' as understood by the ancients, included the ruby, with several varieties of garnet. See **Ruby.** See also **Precious Stones.**
Carcas (kär'kas), Esth. 1:10.
carcase, Mat. 24:28, c. is, there will eagles be.
Heb. 3:17, whose c. fell in wilderness.
Carchemish (kär'ke-mĭsh) (2 Cb), a city on the Euphrates, II. Chr. 35:20; Jer. 46:2.
care, worldly, forbidden, Mat. 6:25; Lu. 8:14; 12:22; John 6:27; I. Cor. 7:32; Phil. 4:6; I. Tim. 6:8; II. Tim. 2:4; Heb. 13:5.
Martha reproved for, Lu. 10:41.
loving, of the Samaritan, Lu. 10:34.
of Christ for his mother, John 19:26, 27.
of Paul for the Corinthians, II. Cor. 7:12.
of Titus for the Corinthians, II. Cor. 8:16.
for Paul by Philippians, Phil. 4:10.
to be cast on God, I. Pet. 5:7.
—Mat. 13:22; Mar. 4:19, c. of this world.
I. Cor. 9:9, doth God take c. for oxen?
12:25, have the same c. one for another.
II. Cor. 11:28, c. of all the churches.
Ps. 142:4, no man c. for my soul.
John 12:6, not that he c. for the poor.
Ac. 18:17, Gallio c. for none of these things.
Phil. 2:20, naturally c. for your state.
Carcah (kär'kah) [bald head], II. Ki. 25:23.
careful, Jer. 17,8, not be c. in year of drought.
Dan. 3:16, not c. to answer thee.
Lu. 10:41, c. about many things.
Phil. 2:28, sent him the more c.
4:6, be c. for nothing.
Heb. 12:17, he sought it c. with tears.
carefulness, painful anxiety, I. Cor. 7:32; II. Cor. 7:11.
careless, Judg. 18:7; Isa. 32:9, 10, 11.
Caria (kā'rĭ-â) (15 Gc), a maritime province of Asia.
Carmel (kär'mel) [garden land] (3 Cc; 5 Cc; 6 Cd; 7 Ab; 13 Ac; 16 Cc; 17 Bc), a famous mountain in Palestine, rising on the southeast to 500 feet; soil fertile; entire mountain covered with copse, Isa. 33:9.
Elijah and the prophets of Baal at, I. Ki. 18.
Shunammite woman meets Elisha at, II. Ki. 4:25; her child restored to life, II. Ki. 4:34.
—(5 Cf; 7 Bc; 16 Cf), a city of Judah, now called El Kurmul, I. Sa. 15:12.
Nabal's conduct to David at, I. Sa. 25.
Carmelite, native of Carmel, I. Sa. 30:5.
Carmelitess, I. Chr. 3:1.
Carmi (kär'mī) [my vineyard], Josh. 7:1.
Carmites, descendants of Carmi, Nu. 26:6.
carnal mind condemned, Rom. 8:7; I. Cor. 3:1; Col. 2:18.
—Rom. 7:14, c., sold under sin.
8:6, to be c. minded is death.
8:7, c. mind is enmity against God.
I. Cor. 3:3, ye are yet c.
II. Cor. 10:4, weapons of warfare not c.
Heb. 7:16, law of a c. commandment.
carob, a tree of Palestine. See **Husks.**
carpenter's son, Christ reproached as, Mat. 13:55; Mar. 6:3.
carpenters, vision of four, Zec. 1:20.
sent to David by Hiram, II. Sa. 5:11. See **Handicraft.**
carpus (kär'pus) [fruit], II. Tim. 4:13.
carriage [ar.], baggage, Judg. 18:21, cattle and c. before them.
I. Sa. 17:22, David left his c.
Isa. 46:1, your c. were heavy loaden.
Ac. 21:15, we took up our c.
carry, Ex. 33:15, c. us not up hence.
Job 21:18, chaff that the storm c. away.
Ps. 90:5, c. them away as with a flood.
Isa. 40:11, c. lambs in his bosom.
53:4, c. our sorrows.
63:9, c. them all days of old.
Mar. 6:55, began to c. in beds.
Lu. 10:4, c. neither purse nor scrip.
John 5:10, not lawful to c. thy bed.
21:18, c. thee whither thou wouldest not.
Eph. 4:14, c. about with every wind.
I. Tim. 6:7, can c. nothing out of world.
Heb. 13:9, c. about with divers doctrines.
Jude 12, clouds c. about of winds.
Rev. 17:3; 21:10, c. me away in the spirit.
Carshena (kär-shē'nà), Esth. 1:14.
cart, II. Sa. 6:3, set ark on a new c.
Isa. 5:18, draw sin as with a c. rope.
28:27, neither is a c. wheel turned.
Am. 2:13, c. full of sheaves.
carved, I. Ki. 6:18, 29, 32, 35.
case, Ps. 144:15, happy people in such a c.
Mat. 5:20, in no c. enter heaven.

case—Continued
John 5: 6, long time in that c.
I. Cor. 7: 15, not under bondage in such c.
casement, Prov. 7: 6.
Casiphia (kȧ-sĭf'i-ȧ), Ezra 8: 17.
Casluhim (kȧs'lu-him), I. Chr. 1: 12.
cassia. Two Hebrew words are thus translated. The first, 'kiddad,' Ex. 30: 24, has been supposed to represent 'Cinnamomum Cassia,' of India, which formed part of the merchandise of Tyre, Eze. 27: 19. The inner bark of the twigs and stem of the tree yield the aromatic spice. The other, 'ketziah,' Ps. 45: 8, was also a spice-bearing tree.
cast. Ps. 73: 18, c. them down.
Ps. 88: 14, why c. thou off my soul?
Prov. 16: 33, lot is c. into lap.
Isa. 25: 7, covering c. over all people.
Mat. 5: 29; Mar. 9: 45, whole body c. into hell.
Mat. 21: 21, be c. into sea.
Mar. 9: 38; Lu. 9: 49, one c. out devils.
Mar. 15: 24, c. lots upon them.
Lu. 21: 1, c. gifts into treasury.
II. Cor. 10: 5, c. down imaginations.
I. Pet. 5: 7, c. all care upon him.
I. John, 4: 18, love c. out fear.
cast about [ar.], turn round, Jer. 41: 14.
cast-away, outcast, I. Cor. 9: 27.
castle, Gen. 25: 16; I. Chr. 27: 25; II. Chr. 17: 12.
castor, Ac. 28: 11.
catch, Ps. 10: 9, to c. the poor.
Mat. 13: 19, devil c. away that which was sown.
Mar. 12: 13, to c. him in his words.
Lu. 5: 10, c. men.
John 10: 12, wolf c. and scattereth sheep.
caterpillar. See **Locust, Moth.**
Catholic Epistles. See **General Epistles.**
cattle, of Jacob increased, Gen. 30: 43.
of Israelites preserved, Ex. 9: 4.
regulations concerning, Ex. 20: 10; 21: 28; 22: 1; 23: 4; Deu. 5: 14; 22: 1; 25: 4; (I. Cor. 9: 9; I. Tim. 5: 18).
an example of obedience, Isa. 1: 3.
referred to by Christ, Mat. 12: 11; Lu. 13: 15; 14: 5.
—Gen. 46: 32, their trade to feed c.
Deu. 2: 35; 3: 7; Josh. 8: 2, the c. take for prey.
Ps. 50: 10, c. on a thousand hills.
caught, Gen. 22: 13, ram c. by horns.
Ec. 9: 12, birds that are c.
Mar. 12: 3, they c. the servant.
John 21: 3, that night they c. nothing.
Ac. 8: 39, the Spirit c. away Philip.
27: 15, when the ship was c.
II. Cor. 12: 2, a man c. up to third heaven.
I. Thes. 4: 17, be c. up together with them.
caul [ar.], net for the head, Isa. 3: 18.
—membrane around the heart, Hos. 13: 8.
cause, Ps. 140: 12, the Lord will maintain the c.
Ec. 7: 10, what is c. that former days were better?
Isa. 51: 22, pleadeth c. of his people.
Mat. 19: 5; Mar. 10: 7; Eph. 5: 31, for this c. shall.
I. Cor. 11: 30, for this c. many are sickly.

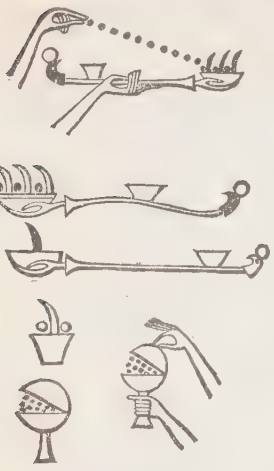
cause—Continued
II. Cor. 4: 16, for which c. we faint not.
I. Tim. 1: 16, for this c. I obtained mercy.
Job 30: 22, thou c. me to ride.
Ps. 67: 1; 80: 3, God c. his face to shine.
Mal. 2: 8, c. many to stumble at the law.
Mat. 10: 21; Mar. 13: 12, c. parents to be put to death.
Rom. 16: 17, mark them who c. divisions.
Rev. 13: 16, he c. all, both small and great.
causeless, I. Sa. 25: 31; Prov. 26: 2.
causeway, I. Chr. 26: 16, 18.
caves of refuge, I. Sa. 13: 6; Heb. 11: 38.
prophets concealed in, by Obadiah, I. Ki. 18: 4.
Elijah lodges in, I. Ki. 19: 9.
cease, Deu. 15: 11, poor never c. out of land.
Job 3: 17, wicked c. from troubling.
Ps. 37: 8, c. from anger.
46: 9, he maketh wars to c.
Prov. 19: 27, c. to hear the instruction.
23: 4, c. from thine own wisdom.
Ec. 12: 3, grinders c., because they are few.
Isa. 1: 16, c. to do evil.
Ac. 20: 31, I c. not to warn.
I. Cor. 13: 8, tongues, they shall c.
I. Thes. 5: 17, pray without c.
I. Pet. 4: 1, hath c. from sin.
cedar, temple built of, I. Ki. 5: 6; 6: 15.
behemoth compared to, Job 40: 17.
trees, Nu. 24: 6; I. Ki. 5: 10; Ezra 3: 7.
wood, Lev. 14: 4; I. Chr. 22: 4.
—II. Sa. 7: 2, I dwell in a house of c.
II. Ki. 14: 9, thistle sent to c.
Ps. 92: 12, grow like a c. in Lebanon.
cedars of Lebanon, Judg. 9: 15; Ps. 92: 12; 104: 16; S. of S. 5: 15; Isa. 2: 13; Eze. 17: 3.
cedron (cē'dron), or **kidron** (kĭd'-ron), [black or turbid] (5 Ce; 12 Cd), a brook between Jerusalem and Mount of Olives, John 18: 1.
celebrate, Lev. 23: 32, 41; Isa. 38: 18.
celestial, I. Cor. 15: 40.
cellars, I. Chr. 27: 27, 28.
Cenchrea (cĕn-krē'ȧ) (15 Eb), now Kikries, seaport of Corinth, church there, Rom. 16: 1.
Paul shaves his head at Ac. 18: 18.

censer, a small portable vessel of metal fitted to receive burning coals from the altar, and on which the incense for burning was sprinkled, II. Chron. 26: 19.

Censer.

censers, of brass, Lev. 10: 1; 16: 12.
of gold, I. Ki. 7: 50; Heb. 9: 4; Rev. 8: 3.

censers—Continued
of Korah, reserved for holy use, Nu. 16: 36, 37.



Egyptian Censers.

centurion, servant of, healed, Mat. 8: 5; Lu. 7.
—at crucifixion acknowledges Christ, Mat. 27: 54; Mar. 15: 39; Lu. 23: 47.
—Cornelius, Ac. 10: 1.
—in charge of Paul, Ac. 27: 43.

Cephas (cē'fas) [Petrus, rock, stone] Peter, John 1: 42; I. Cor. 1: 12; 3: 22; 9: 5; 15: 5; Gal. 2: 9. See **Peter**.

ceremonies, Nu. 9: 3.
certain, Ex. 3: 12, c. I will be with thee.
Lu. 23: 47, c. this was a righteous man.
I. Cor. 4: 11, no c. dwelling-place.
I. Tim. 6: 7, it is c. we can carry nothing.
Heb. 10: 27, a c. looking for of judgment.
certainty, Josh. 23: 13, know for a c. that the Lord.
Ac. 22: 30, would have known the c.
certify, Ezra 4: 14, 16; Gal. 1: 11.
chafed, II. Sa. 17: 8.
chaff, Ps. 35: 5, let them be as c. before wind.
Jer. 23: 28, what is c. to the wheat?
Mat. 3: 12; Lu. 3: 17, burn up c. with fire.
chain, Gen. 41: 42; Dan. 5: 7, put a gold c. about his neck.
I. Ki. 7: 17, wreaths of c.-work.
Mar. 5: 3, bind him, no, not with c.
Ac. 12: 7, Peter's c. fell off.
II. Tim. 1: 16, not ashamed of my c.
II. Pet. 2: 4, c. of darkness.
Jude 6, everlasting c.
chalcedony, supposed to refer figuratively to a green variety of chalcedony, found at Chalcedon. See **Precious Stones**.
foundation of the heavenly city, Rev. 21: 19.
Chalcol (kăl'kŏl) [sustenance], I. Ki. 4: 31.
Chaldea (kăl-dē'ā) (Heb., 'Kasdim'; Assyr., 'Kaldu') (2 Db; 8 Ed), southern province of Babylonia, Jer. 50: 10; Eze. 23: 15, 16.
Chaldeans afflict Job, Job 1: 17.
besiege Jerusalem, II. Ki. 24: 2; 25: 4; Jer. 37: 9.
wise men of, preserved by Daniel, Dan. 2: 24.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 23: 13; 43: 14; 47: 1: 48: 14; Hab. 1: 6.
chalk-stones, Isa. 27: 9.
challengeth [ar.], claim, Ex. 22: 9.
chamber, II. Ki. 4: 10, little c. on wall.
Ps. 19: 5, as bridegroom coming out of c.

chamber—Continued
Ps. 104: 3, beams of his c. in the waters.
Isa. 26: 20, enter into thy c.
Eze. 8: 12, c. of his imagery.
Dan. 6: 10, windows being open in his c.
Mat. 24: 26, in secret c.
Ac. 9: 37; 20: 8, in upper c.
chambering [ar.], amorous intrigue, Rom. 13: 13.
chamberlain, II. Ki. 23: 11; Esth. 1: 10; 6: 2.
chameleon in Lev. 11: 30, R.V., "land-crocodile"; and the word rendered "mole" in the same text is in the R.V. given as "chameleon." Probably some of the

Chameleon.

numerous land lizards found in Palestine. See **Mole**.
chamois, Deu. 14: 5. Possibly the wild mountain sheep, which probably was, in early times, found in numbers in Palestine.
champaign, flat country, Deu. 11: 30.
champion, I. Sa. 17: 4, 51.
chance, I. Sa. 6: 9, it was a c. that happened.
II. Sa. 1: 6, happened by c.
I. Cor. 15: 37, it may c. of wheat.
See Deu. 22: 6; Ec. 9: 11.
chancellor, Ezra 4: 8, 9, 17.
change, Job 14: 14, till my c. come.
Job 14: 20, thou c. his countenance.
Ps. 15: 4, sweareth, and c. not.
102: 26, as a vesture shalt shou c. them.
Mal. 3: 6, I am the Lord, I c. not.
Rom. 1: 23, c. glory of uncorruptible God.
I. Cor. 15: 51, we shall all be c.
II. Cor. 3: 18, c. from glory to glory.
Phil. 3: 21, c. our vile body.
Heb. 7: 12, of necessity a c. of law.
changeable, Isa. 3: 22.
changers, John 2: 14, 15.
changes, Gen. 45: 22; Job 10: 17; Ps. 55: 19.
channel, Ps. 18: 15; Isa. 27: 12.
chant, Am. 6: 5.
chapel, Am. 7: 13.
chapiter, cornice crowning a pillar, I. Ki. 7: 16, 17; Jer. 52: 22.
chapmen [ar.], traders, II. Chr. 9: 14.
chapt, cracked, Jer. 14: 4.
Charashim (kăr'a-shĭm), I. Chr. 4: 14.
charge, of God to Moses and Aaron, Ex. 6: 13.
of Moses to Joshua, Deu. 31: 7.
of David to Solomon, I. Ki. 2: 1; I. Chr. 22: 6.
of Jehoshaphat to the judges, II. Chr. 19: 6.
of Paul to the elders of Ephesus, Ac. 20: 17.
of Paul to Timothy, I. Tim. 5: 21; II. Tim. 4.
of Peter to the elders, I. Pet. 5.
—Ex. 19: 21, thou c. us, saying.
Job 1: 22, nor c. God foolishly.
Ps. 91: 11; Mat. 4: 6; Lu. 4: 10, give his angels c.

charge—Continued
Mat. 9:30; Mar. 1:43; 3:12; Lu. 9:21, straitly c. them.
Ac. 7:60, lay not sin to their c.
Rom. 8:33, who shall lay anything to c.?
I. Cor. 9:18, gospel without c.
I. Tim. 1:18, this c. I commit to thee.
6:17, c. them that are rich.
II. Tim. 2:14, c. them before the Lord.
chargeable [ar.], causing expense, II. Cor. 11:9, I was c. to no man.
I. Thes. 2:9, we would not be c.
charger [ar.], large dish, Mat. 14.8; Mar. 6:25.
charges, II. Chr. 31:16; Ac. 21:24; I. Cor. 9:7.
chariot of fire, Elijah ascends to heaven in, II. Ki. 2:11.
—II. Ki. 13:14, c. of Israel and the horsemen.

Egyptian Chariot.

chariots, of war, Ex. 14:7; I. Sa. 13:5; II Sa. 10:18; Ps. 20:7; Nah. 3:2.
sent by the king of Syria to take Elisha, II. Ki. 6:14.
of fire sent to defend Elisha, II. Ki. 6:17.
of God, Ps. 68:17.
charity, love to our neighbor, Mat. 22:39; Mar. 12:33; Rom. 13:8-10; I. Cor. 13; I. Thes. 1:3; 3:6; 4:9; I. Tim. 4:12; II. Tim. 3:10; Heb. 6:10; Jas. 2:8; I. Pet. 1:22; I. John 2:10; 3:14; 4:11; Rev. 2:19.
almsgiving, Prov. 19:17; Mat. 19:21; Lu. 11:41; 12:33; 18:22; Ac. 10:2, 4; II. Cor. 9; III. John 6.
exhortations to, Lev. 19:18; Deu. 10:19; Mat. 5:44; Gal. 5:14; 6:10; Eph. 4:2; I. John 3:23; 4:7, 21; II. John 5.
commanded, I. Cor. 8:1; 13; Gal. 5:6, 22; Eph. 3:17; 4:16; 5:2.
how to be manifested, Lev. 19:17; 25:35; Isa. 58:7; Mat. 18:15; 25:35; John 13:35; Rom. 12:15; I. Cor. 12:26; Gal. 5:13; Eph. 4:32; I. Thes. 5:14; Heb. 6:10; I. John 3:10, 17
exemplified by Christ, John 13:34; 15:12; Eph. 5:2, 25; Rev. 1:5.
—I. Cor. 8:1, c. edifieth.
13:4, c. suffereth long.
Col. 3:14, above all, put on c.
I. Tim. 1:5, end of commandment is c.
II. Tim. 2:22, follow faith, c.
I. Pet. 4:8, c. shall cover the multitude of sins.

charity—Continued
II. Pet. 1:7, to brotherly kindness c.
Jude 12, spots in your feasts of c.
charmer, Deu. 18:11; Ps. 58:5; Isa. 19:3.
Charran (kär'ran), i. q. Haran (8 Aa), Ac. 7:2, 4.
chase, Lev. 26:7, ye shall c. your enemies.
Josh. 23:10, one man of you shall c. a thousand.
I. Sa. 17:53, Israel returned from c.
Prov. 19:26, c. away his mother.
Isa. 17:13, shall be c. as the chaff.
chaste, II. Cor. 11:2, present you as c. virgin.
I. Pet. 3:2, your c. conversation.
chasten, Ps. 6:1; 38:1, nor c. me in displeasure.
Ps. 94:12, blessed is man whom thou c.
Prov. 19:18, c. thy son while there is hope.
II. Cor. 6:9, as c., and not killed.
Heb. 12:5, despise not thou the c.
12:6; Rev. 3:19, whom the Lord loveth he c.
Heb. 12:11, no c. for the present.
chastise, I. Ki. 12:11, 14, c. you with scorpions.
Jer. 31:18, thou hast c. me.
Lu. 23:22, c. him, and let him go.
chastisement, Job 34:31, I have borne c.
Isa. 53:5, c. of our peace was upon him.
Heb. 12:8, if ye be without c.
chatter, Isa. 38:14.
Chebar (kē'bär) [strength] (8 Bb), a river in the land of the Chaldeans, scene of Ezekiel's visions, Eze. 1:1; 3:15; 10:15.
check, Job 20:3.
checker, I. Ki. 7:17.
Chedorlaomer (kĕd-or-lā'o-mēr) (probably 'Khudur Lagamar'), king of Elam, Gen. 14.
cheek, Mat. 5:39; Lu. 6:29, smiteth on right c.
See Ps. 3:7; Lam. 1:2; Joel 1:6.
cheer, Ec. 11:9, thy heart c. thee.
John 16:33; Ac. 23:11, be of good c.
cheerful, Prov. 15:13, merry heart maketh a c. countenance.
Zec. 9:17, corn shall make young men c.
Ac. 24:10, more c. answer for myself.
II. Cor. 9:7, God loveth a c. giver.
cheerfulness, Rom. 12:8, he that showeth mercy, with c.
cheese, II. Sa. 17:29; Job 10:10.
Chelal (kē'lăl), Ezra 10:30.
Chelluh (kĕl'luh), Ezra 10:35.
Chelub (kē'lŭb), I. Chr. 4:11; 27:26.
Chelubai (kē-lū'bāi), I. Chr. 2:9.
Chemarims (kĕm'a-rĭms) [black], of idolatrous priests. Zep. 1:4.
Chemosh (kē'mŏsh), god of Moab, Nu. 21:29; Judg. 11:24; Jer. 48:7, 13, 46.
worshipped by Solomon, I. Ki. 11:7.
Chenaanah (kē-nā'a-nah), feminine of Canaan, I. Ki. 22:11.
Chenaniah (kĕn-a-nī'ah) [Jehovah strengthens], I. Chr. 15:22.
Chephar-haammonai (kē'fär-hā-ăm'mo-nāi), Josh. 18:24.
Chephirah (kē-fī'rah), Josh. 9:17; Ezra 2:25.
Cheran (kē'ran), Gen. 36:26.
Cherethims (kĕr'e-thĭms), Eze. 25:16, i. q. Cherethites [executioners (?)], II. Sa. 15:18; Zep. 2:5.

cherish, Eph. 5: 29, c. flesh, as the Lord the church.
I. Thes. 2: 7, as a nurse c. children.
Cherith (kē'rĭth) [cutting], I. Ki. 17: 3, 5.
Cherub (kē'rub) [cherub], a place in Babylon, Ezra 2: 59; Neh. 7: 61.
cherubim, in garden of Eden, Gen. 3: 24.
for the mercy-seat and the temple, Ex. 25: 18; 37: 7; I. Ki. 6: 23; II. Chr. 3: 10; Ps. 80: 1; Eze. 41: 18.
Ezekiel's visions of, Eze. 1; 10.
Chesalon (kĕs'a-lŏn) [strength], Josh. 15: 10.
Chesed (kē'sed) [gain], name of ancestors of Chaldeans, Gen. 22: 22.
Chesil (kē'sĭl) [fool, or fat], Josh. 15: 30.
chest (Heb., ărôn'), II. Chr. 24: 8, 10, 11; Eze. 27: 24.
chestnut tree, Gen. 30: 37; Eze. 31: 8. R.V. translates "plane trees," which is the correct rendering.
Chesulloth (kĕ-sŭl'lŏth) [fatness], Josh. 19: 18.
chew, Lev. 11: 4; Nu. 11: 33; Deu. 14: 7.
Chezib (kē'zĭb) [deceitful], Gen. 38: 5.
chickens, Mat. 23: 37.
chide, Ex. 17: 2, the people did c.
Ps. 103: 9, he will not always c.
See Gen. 31: 36; Nu. 20: 3.
Chidon (kĭ'don) [dart], I. Chr. 13: 9.
chief, Mat. 20: 27, whosoever will be c. among you.
Lu. 22: 26, he that is c. as he that serveth.
Eph. 2: 20, Jesus Christ being c. corner stone.
II. Pet. 2: 10, c. them that walk after the flesh.
chief priests. These were: (1) the high priest; (2) those who had held the office of high priest; (3) the seniors of the twenty-four courses, I. Chr. 24.
consulted by Herod, Mat. 2: 4.
their persecution of Christ, Mat. 16: 21; Mar. 14: 1; 15: 31; John 7: 32.
chiefest, S. of S. 5: 10, c. among ten thousand.
II. Cor. 11: 5, behind c. apostles.
Mar. 10: 44, be c. shall be servant.
child, Gen. 37: 30, c. is not.
Gen. 42: 22, do not sin against the c.
Ps. 131: 2, quieted myself as a weaned c.
Prov. 20: 11, even a c. is known by his doings.
22: 6, train up a c. in way.
Isa. 9: 6, unto us a c. is born.
65: 20, c. shall die an hundred years old.
Jer. 1: 6, I cannot speak, for I am a c.
Mar. 9: 36, Jesus took a c. and set him in the midst.
10: 15, receive kingdom of God as little c.
Lu. 1: 66, what manner of c.
John 4: 49, come down ere c. die.
Ac. 4: 27, the holy c. Jesus.
I. Cor. 13: 11, when I was a c.
Gal. 4: 1, as long as he is a c.
II. Tim. 3: 15, from a c. hast known the Scriptures.
childhood, I. Sa. 12: 2; Ec. 11: 10.
childless, Lev. 20: 20; Jer. 22: 30.
children, the gift of God, Gen. 33: 5; Ps. 127: 128.
a blessing, Prov. 10: 1; 15: 20; 17: 6; 23: 24; 27: 11; 29: 3.
duty of, Ex. 20: 12; Lev. 19: 3, 32; Deu. 5: 16; 30: 2; Prov. 1: 8; 6: 20; 13: 1; 15: 5; 19: 27; 23: 22; 24: 21; 28: 7, 24; Ec. 2: 1; Col. 3: 20; I. Tim. 5: 4; Heb. 12: 9; I. Pet. 5: 5.
of Bethlehem, slain by Herod, Mat. 2: 16; (Jer. 31: 15).
blessed by Christ, Mat. 19: 13; Mar. 10: 13; Lu. 18: 15.
of light, John 12: 36; Eph. 5: 8; I. Thes. 5: 5.
of God, Eph. 5: 1; Heb. 12: 6; I. Pet. 1: 14; I. John 3: 10.
obedient, examples of: Christ, Lu. 2: 51; Isaac, Gen. 22: 6; Joseph, Gen. 45: 9; Jephthah's daughter, Judg. 11: 36; Samuel, I. Sa. 2: 26.
wicked, characterized, I. Sa. 2: 12, 25; Prov. 15: 5; 17: 21; 19: 13, 26; 28: 7, 24; 30: 11; Isa. 3: 5; Eze. 22: 7.
their punishment, Ex. 21: 15; Deu. 21: 18; 27: 16; II. Ki. 2: 23; Prov. 30: 17; Mar. 7: 10.
of the devil, Ac. 13: 10; I. John 3: 10.
—Ps. 34: 11, come, ye c., hearken unto me.
45: 16, instead of fathers shall be c.
128: 3, thy c. like olive plants.
Isa. 8: 18; Heb. 2: 13, I and c. given me.
Isa. 63: 8, c. that will not lie.
Eze. 18: 2, c. teeth are set on edge,
Mat. 15: 26; Mar. 7: 27, not take c. bread.
Mat. 19: 14; Mar. 10: 14; Lu. 18: 16, suffer little c.
Lu. 16: 8, c. of this world wiser than c. of light.
Rom. 8: 16; Gal. 3: 26; I. John 3: 10, c. of God.
Eph. 5: 6; Col. 3: 6, c. of disobedience.
Eph. 6: 1, c., obey your parents.
Chileab (kĭl'e-ăb) [protected by the father], second son of David, II. Sa. 3: 3.
Chilion (kĭl'ĭ-on) [destruction], Ru. 1: 2.
Chilmad (kĭl'măd), Eze. 27: 23.
Chimham (kĭm'hăm) [despising (?)], II. Sa. 19: 37.
chimney, Hos. 13: 3.
Chinnereth Sea (kĭn'ne-rĕth), or **Chinneroth** [basin-shaped] (3 Cc; 5 Dc; 6 Cd; 7 Bb; 13 Cc; 14 Bb), now called Sea of Galilee, or Lake of Tiberias, Deu. 3: 17; Josh. 13: 27.
Chios (kī'os) (15 Fb), an island off Smyrna, Ac. 20: 15.
Chisleu (kĭs'leū), or **Kislev**, ninth month, Neh. 1: 1. See **Months.**
Chislon (kĭs'lon) [strength], Nu. 34: 21.
Chisloth-tabor (kĭs'lŏth-tā'bôr), possibly i. q. 'Chesulloth' (5 Cc), a city of Zebulun, Josh. 19: 12.
Chittim (kĭt'tim), the island of Cyprus, so called from the city of Chiethi, prophecies concerning, Nu. 24: 24; Isa. 23: 1, 12; Jer. 2: 10; Eze. 27: 6; Dan. 11: 30.
Chiun (kī'un) (Assyr. 'Kaivanu'), the star of Saturn, Am. 5: 26.
Chloe (klō'ē) [green shoot], I. Cor. 1: 11.
choice, II. Ki. 3: 19; Jer. 22: 7; Ac. 15: 7.
choke, Mat. 13: 22; Mar. 4: 19, deceitfulness of riches c. the word.
Mar. 5: 13; Lu. 8: 33, c. in sea.
Lu. 8: 14, are c. with cares.
choler, hot temper, Dan. 8: 7; 11: 11.
choose, Ps. 65: 4, blessed is man thou c.
Prov. 1: 29, did not c. fear of Lord.
Heb. 11: 25, c. to suffer affliction.

chop, Mic. 3:3.
Chor-ashan (kôr-ā'shan), more correctly, Borashan [smoking pit], I. Sa. 30:30.
Chorazin (kō-rā'zin) (13 Cc), a city on shore of Sea of Galilee, Mat. 11:21; Lu. 10:13.
chose, Gen. 13:11; Judg. 5:8; Isa. 66:4; Ac. 13:17; 15:40.
—Lu. 14:7, how they c. chief rooms.
chosen, Ps. 119:30, have c. the way of truth.
Prov. 16:16, rather to be c.
22:1, good name rather to be c.
Jer. 8:3, death shall be c. rather than life.
Mat. 20:16; 22:14, many called but few c.
Lu. 10:42, Mary hath c. good part.
John 15:16, ye have not c. me.
15:19, have c. you out of the world.
Ac. 9:15, a c. vessel unto me.
10:41, witnesses c. before God.
Rom. 16:13, c. in the Lord.
I. Cor. 1:27, God hath c. the foolish things.
Eph. 1:4, according as he hath c. us.
I. Pet. 2:4, c. of God, and precious.
Chozeba (kō-zē'bà), I. Chr. 4:22.
Christ, Lord Jesus, Mat. 1:21; Lu. 2:11; John 1:41; 4:42; Ac. 11:17; 13:23; 15:11; 16:31; 20:21; Rom. 5:1, 11; 6:23; 7:25; 13:14; 15:6, 30; 16:3; I. Cor. 1:2, 3, 7, 10; 5:4; Eph. 5:23; Phil. 3:20; I. Tim. 1:1, 12; 3:13; 4:6; 5:21; II. Tim. 1:10; Tit. 1:4; 2:13; 3:6; Phile. 3, 6, 25; Heb. 13:8, 21; Jas. 1:1; I. Pet. 1:3; II. Pet. 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:18; Jude 1, 4, 17, 21; Rev. 22:21.
Son of God, Mat. 2:15; 3:17; 4:3, 6; Lu. 1:32, 35; 3:22; 4:3, 9, 41; John 1:34; 3:16, 18; 5:22, 23; 6:69; 13:3; 16:27, 30; 17:1; 19:7; Rom. 1:9; 5:10; 8:3, 32; I. Cor. 1:9; Gal. 1:16; 4:4; Col. 1:13; I. Thes. 1:10; Heb. 1:2, 5, 8; 3:6; 4:14; 5:5; 6:6; I. John 1:7; 3:23; 4:9, 10; 5:9.
Son of man, Mat. 8:20; 10:23; 11:19; 12:8, 32, 40; 13:37, 41; 16:13; 17:9, 22; 24:27, 30, 44; 25:31; 26:2, 24, 45; Mar. 8:38; 9:12, 31; Lu. 5:24; 6:22; 9:22, 56; 11:30; 12:8; 17:22; 18:8; 19:10; 21:36; 22:48; John 1:51; 3:13 5:27; 6:27, 53, 62; 8:28; 12:23, 34; 13:31; Ac. 7:56; Rev. 1:13.
Prophet, Deu. 18:15; Nah. 1:15; Lu. 4:18, 24; Ac. 3:22.
Priest, Heb. 2:17; 3:1; 5:6; 6:20; 7; 8. See Ps. 110:4.
King, Mat. 2:2; 21:5; 25:34; John 1:49; 18:36; Heb. 1:8; Rev. 1:5; 11:15; 17:14; 19:16.
Life and Work on Earth. See Harmony of the Gospels.
His Teaching:
preaches repentance at Galilee, Mat. 4:17.
preaches at Nazareth, Lu. 4:16.
the gospel of the kingdom, Mat. 4:23; Mar. 1:14.
testimony concerning John the Baptist, Mat. 11:7; Lu. 7:24; 20:4.
upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, Capernaum, Mat. 11:21; Lu. 10:13.
concerning his mission, John 5:17; 7:16; 8:12; 10:16, 28.
on the bread of life, John 6:35.
traditions of the elders, Mat. 15:1; Mar. 7:5.
Christ—Continued
to Pharisees asking a sign, Mat. 12:38; 16:1; Mar. 8:11; Lu. 11:16; 12:54; John 2:18.
on humility, John 13:14.
concerning the scribes and Pharisees, Mat. 23; Mar. 12:38; Lu. 11:37; 20:45.
prophesies the destruction of Jerusalem, and the last times, Mat. 24; Mar. 13; Lu. 13:34; 17:30; 19:41; 21:5.
his invitation to the weary and heavy laden, Mat. 11:28.
concerning the Galileans killed by Pilate, Lu. 13:1.
on suffering for the gospel's sake, Mat. 10:37; Lu. 14:26.
on marriage, Mat. 19; Mar. 10.
on riches, Mat. 19:16; Mar. 10:17; Lu. 12:13; 18:18.
paying tribute, Mat. 22:15; Mar. 12:13; Lu. 20:20.
the resurrection, Mat. 22:23; Mar. 12:18.
the two great commandments, Mat. 22:35; Mar. 12:28.
the son of David, Mat. 22:41; Mar. 12:35; Lu. 20:41.
the widow's mites, Mar. 12:41; Lu. 21:1.
on watchfulness, Mat. 24:42; Mar. 13:33; Lu. 21:36; 12:35.
the last judgment, Mat. 25:31.
'Sermon on the Mount,' Mat. 5; 6; 7. See Lu. 6:20-46.
'Lord's Prayer,' Mat. 6:9-13; Lu. 11:2-4.
hearers and doers, Mat. 7:24; Lu. 6:46.
message to the seven churches in Asia, Rev. 1; 2; 3.
His Discourses:
on faith, the centurion's, Mat. 8:8.
to those who would follow him, Mat. 8:19; Lu. 9:23, 57.
on fasting, Mat. 9:14; Mar. 2:18; Lu. 5:33.
on blasphemy, Mat. 12:31; Mar. 3:28; Lu. 11:15.
who are his brethren, Mat. 12:46; Mar. 3:31; Lu. 8:19.
His Parables. See Parables of the Bible.
His Miracles. See Miracles of the Bible.
His Character:
holy, Lu. 1:35; Ac. 4:27; Rev. 3:7.
righteous, Isa. 53:11; Heb. 1:9.
good, Mat. 19:16.
faithful, Isa. 11:5; I. Thes. 5:24.
true, John 1:14; 7:18; I. John 5:20.
just, Zec. 9:9; John 5:30; Ac. 22:14.
guileless, Isa. 53:9; I. Pet. 2:22.
sinless, John 8:46; II. Cor. 5:21.
spotless, I. Pet. 1:19.
harmless, Heb. 7:26.
obedient to God the Father, Ps. 40:8; John 4:34; 15:10.
subject to his parents, Lu. 2:51.
zealous, Lu. 2:49; John 2:17; 8:29.
meek, Isa. 53:7; Mat. 11:29.
lowly in heart, Mat. 11:29.
merciful, Heb. 2:17.
long-suffering, I. Tim. 1:16.
compassionate, Isa. 40:11; Mat. 15:32; Lu. 7:13; 19:41.
benevolent, Mat. 4:23, 24; 9:35; Ac. 10:38.
loving, John 13:1; 15:13.
self-denying, Mat. 8:20; II. Cor. 8:9.

Christ—Continued
humble, Lu. 22:27; Phil. 2:8.
forgiving, Lu. 23:34.
His Compassion:
for the weary and heavy laden, Mat 11:28-30.
towards the afflicted, Lu. 7:13; John 11:33.
towards the diseased, Mat. 14:14; Mar. 1:41.
for perishing sinners, Mat. 9:36; Lu. 19:41; John 3:16.
towards the tempted, Heb. 2:18.
necessary to his priestly office, Heb. 5:2-10.
an encouragement to prayer, Heb. 4:15, 16.
His Divine Nature:
the eternal God and Creator, John 1:1-5; Col. 1:16, 17; 2:9; Heb. 1:2, 3.
equality with God, John 5:17-23; 10:30, 38; 16:15; Phil. 2:6; I. Thes. 3:11; II. Thes. 2:16.
Son of God, Mat. 3:17; 26:63, 64; John 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; 14:7-10; I. John 4:9.
one with the Father, John 12:45; 17:10.
sending the Spirit equally with the Father, John 14:16; 15:26.
image of God and first-born, Col. 1:15; Heb. 1:3.
the Lord of glory, I. Cor. 2:8; Jas. 2:1.
the Lord of all, Ac. 10:36.
Lord of the Sabbath, Mat. 12:8.
the Lord from heaven, I. Cor. 15:47.
King of kings and Lord of lords, Rev. 19:16.
the Judge of men, Mat. 16:27; 25:31; II. Cor. 5:10.
the true Light, Lu. 1:78, 79; John 1:4, 9.
the Way, John 14:6; Heb. 10:19, 20.
the Truth, I. John 5:20; Rev. 3:7.
the Life, John 11:25; Col. 3:4; I. John 5:11.
manifest in the flesh, John 1:14; I. Tim. 3:16.
head of the church, Eph. 1:22.
manifested in his words, Lu. 4:22; John 7:46.
manifested in his works, Mat. 13:54; John 2:11; 5:21; 6:40.
acknowledged by his disciples, Mat. 16:16; John 1:49; 20:28.
object of divine worship, Ac. 7:59; Heb. 1:6; Rev. 5:12.
his omnipresence, omnipotence, and omniscience, Mat. 18:20; 28:20; John 3:13; 16:30; 21:17; Phil. 3:21; Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:8-10.
the Mediator, Gal. 3:19; Heb. 8:6; 12:24.
His Human Nature:
born of a woman, Mat. 1:18; Lu. 1:31; Gal. 4:4.
partaking of our flesh and blood, John 1:14; Heb. 2:14.
having a human soul, Mat. 26:38; Lu. 23:46; Ac. 2:31.
increasing in wisdom and stature, Lu. 2:52.
feeling hunger, Mat. 4:2; 21:18.
feeling thirst, John 4:7; 19:28.
feeling weariness, John 4:6.
sleeping, Mat. 8:24; Mar. 4:38.
weeping, Lu. 19:41; John 11:35.
Man of sorrows, Isa. 53:3, 4; Lu. 22:44; John 11:33; 12:27.
enduring indignities, Mat. 26:67; Lu. 22:64; 23:11.
Christ—Continued
scourged, Mat. 27:26; John 19:1.
nailed to the cross, Lu. 23:33; John 19:18.
buried, Mat. 27:59, 60; Mar. 15:46.
like us in all things, Ac. 3:22; Phil. 2:7, 8; Heb. 2:17; but without sin, John 8:46; 18:38; Heb. 4:15; 7:26, 28; I. Pet. 2:22; I. John 3:5.
asserted by men, Mar. 6:3; John 7:27; 19:5; Ac. 2:22.
denied by Antichrist, I. John 4:3; II. John 7.
evidenced by the senses, John 20:27; I. John 1:1, 2.
attested by himself, Mat. 8:20; 16:13.
called Son of David, Mat. 22:42; Mar. 10:47; Ac. 2:30; 13:23; Rom. 1:3.
the seed of Abraham, Gal. 3:16; Heb. 2:16.
one Mediator, the man Christ Jesus, I. Tim. 2:5; Heb. 2:17.
His Different Titles:
Adam, the second, I. Cor. 15:45.
Advocate, I. John 2:1.
Alpha and Omega, Rev. 1:8; 22:13.
Amen, Rev. 3:14.
Apostle of our Profession, Heb. 3:1.
Author and Finisher of our Faith, Heb. 12:2.
Beginning of the Creation of God, Rev. 3:14.
Blessed and only Potentate, I. Tim. 6:15.
Captain of Salvation, Heb. 2:10.
Chief Corner Stone, Eph. 2:20; I. Pet. 2:6.
Chief Shepherd, I. Pet. 5:4.
Dayspring, Lu. 1:78.
Desire of all Nations, Hag. 2:7.
Emmanuel, Isa. 7:14; 8:8; Mat. 1:23.
Everlasting Father, Isa. 9:6.
Faithful Witness, Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
First and Last, Rev. 1:17; 2:8.
Good Shepherd, John 10:14.
Governor, Mat. 2:6.
Great High Priest, Heb. 3:1; 4:14.
Head of the Church, Eph. 5:23; Col. 1:18.
Heir of All Things, Heb. 1:2.
Holy One, Mar. 1:24; Ac. 2:27.
Horn of Salvation, Lu. 1:69.
I Am, John 8:58. See Ex. 3:14.
Just One, Ac. 7:52.
Lamb (of God), John 1:29, 36; Rev. 5:6, 12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3.
Lion of Tribe of Judah, Rev. 5:5.
Lord God Almighty, Rev. 15:3; 22:6.
Lord Our Righteousness, Jer. 23:6.
Messenger of the Covenant, Mal. 3:1.
Messiah, Dan. 9:25; John 1:41.
Morning Star, Rev. 22:16.
Prince of the Kings of the Earth, Rev. 1:5.
Prince of Life, Ac. 3:15.
Prince of Peace, Isa. 9:6.
Resurrection and Life, John 11:25.
Root of David, Rev. 22:16.
Saviour, II. Pet. 2:20; 3:18.
Shepherd and Bishop of Souls, I. Pet. 2:25.
Son of the Blessed, Mar. 14:61.
Son of the Highest, Lu. 1:32.
Sun of Righteousness, Mal. 4:2.
Wonderful, Counsellor, Mighty God, Isa. 9:6.
Word of God, Rev. 19:13.
Word of Life, I. John 1:1.

Christ—Continued
The Head of the Church:
declared by himself to be the Head of the corner, Mat. 21:42.
declared by St. Paul, Eph. 4:12, 15; 5:23.
as such, has pre-eminence in all things, I. Cor. 11:3; Eph. 1:22; Col. 1:18.
saints complete in, Col. 2:10.
Types of:
Aaron, Ex. 28:1; Lev. 16:15; Heb. 4:15.
Abel, Gen. 4:8, 10; Heb. 12:24.
Adam, Rom. 5:14; I. Cor. 15:45.
David, II. Sa. 8:15; Ps. 89:19; Eze. 37:24; Phil. 2:9.
Eliakim, Isa. 22:20–25. See Rev. 3:7.
Isaac, Gen. 22:2; Heb. 11:17.
Jacob, Gen. 32:28; John 11:42; Heb. 7:25.
Jonah, Jon. 1:17; Mat. 12:40.
Joshua, Josh. 1:5; 11:23; Ac. 20:32; Heb. 4:8.
Melchizedek, Gen. 14:18, 20; Heb. 7:1.
Moses, Nu. 12:7; Deu. 18:15; Ac. 3:22; 7:37; Heb. 3:2.
Noah, Gen. 5:29; II. Cor. 1:5.
Solomon, II. Sa. 7:12; Lu. 1:32.
Zerubbabel, Zec. 4:7, 9; Heb. 12:2, 3.
the ark, Gen. 7:16; Ex. 25:16; Ps. 49:8; Isa. 42:6; I. Pet. 3:20, 21.
Jacob's ladder, Gen. 28:12; John 1:51.
passover, Ex. 12; I. Cor. 5:7.
lamb, Ex. 12:3; Isa. 53:7; John 1:29; Ac. 8:32; I. Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:6; 6:1; 7:9; 12:11; 13:8; 14:1; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7; 21:9; 22:1.
manna, Ex. 16:11; John 6:32; Rev. 2:17.
rock, Ex. 17:6; I. Cor. 10:4.
first fruits, Ex. 22:29; I. Cor. 15:20.
brazen altar, Ex. 27:1, 2; Heb. 13:10.
laver, Ex. 30:18; Zec. 13:1; Eph. 5:26.
burnt offering, Lev. 1:2; Heb. 10:10.
peace offering, Lev. 3; Eph. 2:14.
sin offering, Lev. 4:2; Heb. 13:11.
atonement, sacrifices upon day of, Lev. 16:15; Heb. 9:12.
scapegoat, Lev. 16:20; Isa. 53:6; Heb. 9:28.
brazen serpent, Nu. 21:9; John 3:14.
cities of refuge, Nu. 35:6; Heb. 6:18.
tabernacle, Heb. 9:8, 11.
temple, I. Ki. 6:1, 38; John 2:21.
veil, Ex. 40:21; Heb. 10:20.
branch, Isa. 4:2; Jer. 23:5; Zec. 3:8.
—Mat. 16:16, thou art the C.
24:5, many shall come, saying, I am C.
Mar. 9:41, because ye belong to C.
Lu. 24:46, it behoved C. to suffer.
John 4:25, Messias, which is called C.
6:69, we are sure that thou art that C.
Ac. 8:5, preached C. to them.
Rom. 5:8, while yet sinners, C. died for us.
I. Cor. 1:24, C. the power of God.
3:23, ye are C.'s, and C. is God's.
Gal. 3:13, C. hath redeemed us.
Eph. 3:17, that C. may dwell in your hearts.
5:14, C. shall give thee light.
Phil. 1:21, to me to live is C.
3:8, that I may win C.

Christ—Continued
Heb. 13:8, C. the same yesterday, and to-day.
I. Pet. 1:11, the spirit of C. did signify.
I. John 2:22, denieth that Jesus is the C.
Rev. 20:4, they reigned with C. a thousand years.
Christian, none to be ashamed to suffer as a C., I. Pet. 4:16.
—Ac. 26:28, almost thou persuadest me to be a C.
Christians, disciples first called at Antioch, Ac. 11:26.
Christs, false, warnings against, Mat. 24:4, 5, 24; Mar. 13:22.

Chronicles, Books of.

Name.—In Hebrew MSS. the books are regarded as one. The present division into two books is adopted from the LXX. and Vulgate. The Hebrew title, "Acts of the Days," is a general term indicating the historical character of the work.

Author.—According to Jewish tradition Ezra was the author; but this seems inconsistent with the genealogy in I. Chr. 3:19-24, which is brought down to several generations after Nehemiah and Ezra. The work may have been written, if not by Ezra, by a Levite connected with the musical services of the second temple.

Object.—The author's object appears to be not merely to write a supplement to the already existing historical books, but to compose an independent work, from a Levitical and religious standpoint. He omitted much that was not connected with the object in view, such as the period of the judges, and the history of Saul, and that of the northern kingdom, which is only related in as far as it is connected with that of the southern.

Contents.—The two books may be divided into four parts: (1) I. Chr. 1-10, an outline of the history from Adam to David, mainly consisting of genealogical lists. (2) I. Chr. 11-29, the reign of David. (3) II. Chr. 1-9, the reign of Solomon. (4) II. Chr. 10-36, the history of the southern kingdom down to the Babylonian captivity.

Chronology of the Bible.—The dates found on the margin of most reference Bibles until recently are those prepared by Archbishop Ussher, of Ireland, about 1650. At that time nothing was known of the inscriptions in Egypt, Babylonia and Assyria. The discovery and translation of these inscriptions have led to a change in all the chronology of the Bible earlier than 721 B.C. The old dates have been discarded by scholars for a generation, though still printed in some reference Bibles. We present a revised system of chronology, bringing the events of the old Testament into accord with other ancient history; based upon the tables of Rev. Owen C. Whitehouse, but modified as the result of later information. The old chronology (Ussher's) is given in the first column, the revised in the second, and the dates of Babylonian, Assyrian, and Egyptian history in the other columns. See pp. 58-62.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

Common Chronology (Ussher) B.C.	Biblical Chronology. B.C.		The Kingdoms of the East. *Babylonia and Assyria.*	*Egypt.*	*Syria and other Lands.*
1921	Call of Abraham.....about 1920		1975. Hammurabi.		
1706	Israel's settlement in Egypt.....about 1700			2190-1680. Hyksos (shepherd kings) Dynasties 13, 14, 15, 16.	
1550	Oppression of Israelites began.....about 1350		1325. Ramman-nirari I.	1368. Seti I. Dyn. 19.	
1491	The exodus from Egypt.....about 1270			1347. Rameses II. (oppressor).	
1451	The Israelites enter Canaan.....about 1230			1280. Menephthah.	
1405	Rule of the Judges began.....about 1200		1100. Tiglath-pileser I.		
1095	Saul king of Israel.....about 1050				
1055	David king of Israel.....about 1010				
1015	Solomon king..... 978				
975	Division of the kingdom..... 938				About 938 Rezin founds kingdom of Syria.
	Israel.	*Judah.*			
975	Jeroboam I..... 938	Rehoboam..... 938	911-890. Ramman-nirari II.	935. Sheshenk (Shishak) captures Jerusalem.	
		Abijam or Abijah..... 921			
956	Nadab..... 916				
954	Baasha..... 914	Asa..... 918			
930	Elah..... 901		890-884. Tiglath-adar II.	Oscarkon (Zerah) invades Judah.	
929	Zimri..... 900				
929	Omri..... 900		884-860. Asshar-nazir-abal.		
918	Ahab..... 875				
914	Prophet Elijah.	Jehoshaphat..... 877	860-825. Shalmaneser II. Jehu pays tribute.		
897	Ahaziah..... 853	Jehoram..... 852	854. Battle of Karkar, (Ahab defeated.)		854. Benhadad II. defeated at Karkar.
896	Jehoram..... 852 Prophet Elisha.				
885		Ahaziah..... 843			
884	Jehu..... 842	Athaliah, Queen..... 842			
884		Joash..... 837			840. Hazael king; victorious over Israel.
878			825-812. Shamshi-ramman.		
856	Jehoahaz..... 815		812-783. Ramman-nirari III. Damascus overcome.		
840	Jehoash..... 798 Death of Elisha.	Amaziah..... 797			803. Benhadad III. defeated by Assyrians.
825	Jeroboam II..... 782 Indian Summer of Israel.		783. Shalmaneser III.		
811	Amos and Hosea prophets.	Uzziah or Azariah..... 777 Vision of Isaiah. Prosperity of Judah.	773. Asshurdan III.		776. First Olympiad in Greece.
773	Zechariah..... 741 End of Jehu's dynasty.				

773 Shallum..... 741
773 Menahem..... 741
Pays tribute to Assyria.
761 Pekahiah..... 738
759 Pekah..... 736
730 Hoshea, last king.... 730
Israel carried into captivity by Assyrians 721.
End of Israelite kingdom.

Jotham as regent..... 750
Jotham as king..... 736
Ahaz..... 735
Judah under Assyrian control.
Hezekiah..... 726
Isaiah, prophet.
Micah, prophet.
Destruction of Assyrian army..... 701
Manasseh..... 697
Carried prisoner to Babylon.
Amon..... 641
Josiah..... 639
Prophets, Nahum, Jeremiah, Zephaniah.
Death of Josiah in battle 608
Jehoahaz..... 608
Jehoiakim..... 608
Jeconiah or Jehoiachin. 597
Taken captive to Babylon.
Ezekiel prophet.
Zedekiah (last king)... 597
Siege of Jerusalem . 589-587
End of kingdom of Judah..... 587
Captivity begins.

755. Asshur-nirari.
747. Nabonassar, ruler of Babylon.
745. Tiglath-pileser III., called Pul.
727. Shalmaneser IV. Siege of Samaria.
722. Sargon.
721. Capture of Samaria.
705. Sennacherib.
681. Esar-haddon.
688. Asshur-bani-pal.
Manasseh tributary.
Decline of Assyrian power.
625. Nabo-polassar, king of Babylonia.
608. Downfall of Assyria. Rise of Chaldean Empire.
605. Nebuchadrezzar.

730. 24th Dynasty. Egypt under Ethiopian control. Sabaka (So).
701. Taharka. Aids Hezekiah against Assyrians.
650. Psamtik I.
610. Necho I. Defeats Josiah at Megiddo.
605. Battle of Carchemish. Necho defeated by Nebuchadrezzar.
600. Psamtik II.
590. Uaphris or Apries. (Hophra of the Bible.)
570. Amasis.

753. Traditional founding of Rome.
734. Syracuse founded by Archias.
732. Damascus taken by Assyrians. (Tiglath-pileser III.) End of Syrian kingdom.
625. Periander of Corinth.
624. Legislation of Draco, Athens.
610. Sappho and Alcaeus, poets.
594. Legislation of Solon, Athens.

The Jews.

The Jews captives in Babylonia.....587-536

Babylonia and Persia.

562. Evil-merodach, king of Chaldean Empire. Rapid decline.
556. Nabonidus, last king of Babylonia. Belshazzar vice-king in Babylon.
550. Cyrus founds Persian Empire.
538. Babylon taken by Cyrus. Downfall of Chaldean Empire.

537 Edict of Cyrus for restoration of Jews..... 536
536 First Caravan of returning exiles under Zerubbabel.
535 Rebuilding of Temple began..... 535
522 Rebuilding of Temple arrested..... 522

538. Cyrus.
529. Cambyses.
521. Rule of "false Smerdis" over Persia.

526. Psamtik III. Captured and slain by Cambyses of Persia.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

Common Chronology (Ussher) B.C.	Biblical Chronology. *The Jews.* B.C.	The Kingdoms of the East. *Babylonia and Persia.*	*Egypt.*	*Greece, Rome, etc.*
520	Prophets Haggai and Zechariah..... 520	521. Darius Hystaspes.	525. Cambyses, king. Egypt a part of Persian Empire.	510. Roman republic begins.
515	Dedication of Second Temple..... 515			510. Laws of Cleisthenes, Athens.
		485. Xerxes I. Queen Esther.		490. Battle of Marathon.
				480. Battle of Salamis.
		465. Artaxerxes I. (Longimanus.)		478. Herodotus, historian.
458	Ezra's journey to Jerusalem.			
444	Nehemiah in Jerusalem.			
443	Malachi prophet. End of Old Testament.			431. Peloponnesian war begins.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND THE NEW.

B.C.	*History of the Jews.*	*Persia and Syria.*	*Egypt.*	*Greece and Rome.*
424	Joiada, high priest and ruler.	424. Darius II.	414. Egypt and Media revolt from Persia.	359. Philip, king of Macedon, conquers Greek States.
410	Johanan (or Jonathan) high priest.			336. Alexander the Great, king of Macedon.
388	Jaddua high priest.	336. Darius III. (Codomanus).		334. Alexander invades Persia.
358	Onias I. high priest.			
332	Alexander marches on Jerusalem, and receives submission of the Jews.	331. Battle of Arbela. Persian Empire ends.	331. Jews settle at Alexandria. Egypt a part of Alexander's Empire.	331. Alexander conqueror of the East.
329	Simon the Just, high priest: last survivor of "the Great Synagogue."	323. Death of Alexander the Great.	323. Ptolemy Soter, first Greek king of Egypt.	323. Division of Alexander's Empire.
320	Ptolemy Soter takes Jerusalem. Judea under rule of Egypt.	312. Seleucus I. Nicator, king of Syria and Babylon.		
		301. War of the successors of Alexander ended at battle of Ipsus in Phrygia.	285. Ptolemy II. Philadelphus. Septuagint Version begun.	
320	Eleazar, high priest, Manasseh, high priest.	280. Antiochus I. Soter, king of Syria.		280. Achæan League, Greece.
304	Manasseh, high priest.	261. Antiochus II. Theos.		275. Pyrrhus defeated by Romans.
250	Onias II., high priest.	246. Seleucus II.	247. Ptolemy III. Euergetes.	264. First Punic War.
				250. Regulus, Consul, Rome.
219	Simon II., high priest. Antiochus the Great conquers Judea and annexes it to Syria.	226. Seleucus III.		241. Agis, king of Sparta.
		244. Antiochus III. (the Great).	222. Ptolemy IV. Philopator.	219. Hannibal's war with Rome.
199	Onias III., high priest.	187. Seleucus IV. Philopator.	205. Ptolemy V. Epiphanes.	202. Battle of Zama.

180	Ecclesiasticus written by Jesus, son of Sirach.			
			181. Ptolemy VI. Philometor.	
175	Jason (or Joshua) buys the high priesthood from Antiochus IV. Temple neglected; Greek period in Judea.	175. Antiochus IV., Epiphanes, "the Illustrious," called also Epimanes, "the Madman."		
172	Menelaus high priest, supplants Jason.			
168	Jason and Menelaus in civil war. Antiochus IV. takes Jerusalem, massacres Jews, and profanes the Temple.			168. Roman conquest of Macedonia.
168	Revolt of the priest Mattathias against Syrian rule.			
167	Battle of Beth-horon. Syrians beaten by Judas Maccabeus, son of Mattathias. Judas becomes ruler of the Jews. Maccabean independence begins.			
166	Jerusalem taken by Judas; Temple re-consecrated.	164. Antiochus V. Eupator.		
161	Judas Maccabeus slain in battle, succeeded by his brother Jonathan.	162. Demetrius I. Soter.		
153	Jonathan begins line of Asmonean priest-princes.	160. Onias IV., priest in Egypt.		
		150. Alexander Balas, usurper.	145. Ptolemy VII., Physcon or Euergetes.	146. Carthage and Corinth destroyed by the Romans.
143	Simon, brother of Jonathan, high priest. Jewish peace and prosperity.	146. Demetrius II. Nicator. 143. Tryphon, usurper.		
135	Simon slain by Ptolemy of Egypt.	137. Antiochus VII. Sidetes.		
				132-121. The Gracchi in Rome.
133	John Hyrcanus high priest, Judea tributary to Antiochus.			
128	Judea recovers independence.			
106	Aristobulus I. high priest.	114. Antiochus Cyzicenus.	117. Ptolemy VIII., Lathyrus.	
105	Alexander Jannæaus high priest.	96. Antiochus Eusebes.	106. Ptolemy IX.	106. Birth of Cicero.
78	Alexandra, wife of Alexander, succeeds to rule.	83. Tigranes the Armenian conquers Syria.	81. Ptolemy X.	102. Marius, Consul.
70	Hyrcanus II., son of Alexandra, high priest.	70. Romans at war with Tigranes.	80. Ptolemy XI. Auletes.	100. Birth of Julius Cæsar. 80. Sulla, dictator.
69	Aristobulus II. high priest.			66. Pompey, ruler.
63	Hyrcanus II. restored by Pompey; who takes Jerusalem and enters the Holy of holies.	64. Syria annexed to Roman empire.		63. Conspiracy of Catiline. 58. Cæsar in Gaul.
63	Antipater, an Edomite, ruling in Judea.	53. Defeat of Crassus by the Parthians.	51. Cleopatra, queen.	48. Battle of Pharsalia.
48	Antipater, procurator of Judea, by appointment of Rome. Herod, his son, governor of Galilee.			44. Cæsar murdered.
40	Herod made king of Judea by the Roman senate.		36. Mark Antony and Cleopatra.	42. Battle of Actium.
34	Hillel and Shammai, teachers in Jerusalem.	27. Syria made an imperial province.	30. Death of Cleopatra. 27. Egypt made an imperial province.	29. Temple of Janus, closed at Rome; universal peace.
17	Herod begins the rebuilding of the Temple.	23. Vipsanius Agrippa, legate of Syria.		27. Augustus emperor of Rome.
4	Birth of Jesus Christ.			
4	Death of Herod; succeeded by Archelaus in Judea; Agrippa in Galilee; and Philip in Bashan.	9. C. Sentius Saturninus, legate of Syria.		

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY.

[For details on the life of Christ, see Harmony of the Gospels.]

Christian History.	*Political History of Palestine.*	*Rome.*
B.C.	B.C.	B.C.
4 Probable date of our Lord's birth	4. Death of Herod the Great. Archelaus, ethnarch, in Judea, Samaria and Idumea. Herod Antipas in Galilee and Perea. Philip in Bashan.	27. Augustus, emperor.
A.D.	A.D.	A.D.
	6. Archelaus banished by Augustus.	
8 Jesus visits Jerusalem at age of twelve.	7. Coponius, procurator of Judea.	
	9. M. Ambiosus, procurator.	
	12. Annius Rufus, procurator.	
	15. Valerius Gratus, procurator. Ishmael, afterwards Eleazar, high priest.	14 Tiberius, emperor.
26 Ministry of John the Baptist.	16. Eleazar deposed, Simon high priest.	
27 Baptism of Jesus Christ, and opening of his ministry.	17. Simon deposed, Caiaphas high priest.	
30 Crucifixion of Christ: resurrection and ascension.	26. Pontius Pilate, procurator.	
31 Growth of Christian church in Jerusalem.		
36 Preaching and martyrdom of Stephen.	34. Vitellius, legate in Syria.	
37 Conversion of Saul of Tarsus.	36. Pilate deposed.	
	37. Caiaphas deposed. Jonathan, high priest.	37. Caius(Caligula)emperor.
40 Saul at Tarsus. Baptism of Cornelius by Peter.	38. Marcellus, procurator.	
41 Church of Jews and Gentiles in Antioch.	39. Petronius, legate of Syria.	
43 Paul and Barnabas at Antioch.	41. Herod Agrippa made king of Judea and Samaria.	41. Claudius, emperor.
44 Apostle James martyred by Herod Agrippa Deliverance of Peter.	42. Matthias, high priest.	
	43. Elionæus, high priest.	
45 Barnabas and Paul begin first missionary journey.	44. Herod dies at Cæsarea. Cuspus Padus, procurator.	
48 Council at Jerusalem gives liberty to Gentile Christians.	45. Theudas executed. Joseph high priest.	
49 Paul and Silas begin second missionary journey.	46. Tiberius Alexander, procurator.	
	47. Ananias, high priest.	
51 Paul at Philippi, Thessalonica, Athens.	48. Cirmanus, procurator.	
52 Paul at Corinth. *Epistles to Thessalonians* written.	51. Quadratus, legate of Syria. Antonius Felix, procurator Judea. Ananias, high priest, sent prisoner to Rome.	54. Nero, emperor.
53 Proconsulship of Gallio at Corinth.		
55 Paul at Jerusalem. Begins third missionary journey.		
57 Paul at Ephesus, two years. *Corinthians* and *Galatians* written.		
58 Paul in Corinth again. *Epistle to Romans* written.		
58 Paul at Miletus, Cæsarea, Jerusalem. Made prisoner and sent to Cæsarea. Trial before Felix.	59. Ishmael, high priest.	
60 Paul at Cæsarea, before Festus and Agrippa.	60. Porcius Festus, procurator.	
60 Paul sails for Rome; shipwrecked at Melita		
61 Paul arrives at Rome; prisoner two years in his own house.	62. Gessius Florus, procurator.	
62 Writes *Ephesians*, *Colossians*, *Philemon*, and *Philippians*.		68. Galba, emperor.
64 Persecution of Christians at Rome by Nero.	66. Jewish revolt against Rome.	69. Otho, emperor.
67 Paul writes *First Timothy* and *Titus*.		69. Villius, emperor.
63 Paul's second imprisonment. *Second Timothy* written. Martyrdom of Paul.	70. Capture of Jerusalem by Titus; and end of the Jewish state.	69. Vespasian, emperor.
		79. Titus, emperor.
		81. Domitian, emperor.
95 Persecution of Christians by Domitian.		96. Nerva emperor.
96 Apostle John at Patmos.		98. Trajan, emperor.

chrysolite, Ex. 28: 17; Eze. 28: 13; Rev. 21: 20. The chrysolite of the ancients was called topaz and vice versa, and so they are rendered in the A.V. and R.V. It is a soft gem of various shades of olive green.

chrysoprase, Rev. 21: 20. Supposed to be identical with the beautiful lustrous leek-green variety of chalcedonic quartz now called chrysoprase.

Chub (kŭb), a people of the lands near Egypt, Eze. 30: 5.

Chun (kŭn), I. Chr. 18: 8.

church, of God, Ac. 20: 28; I. Cor. 1: 2; 10: 32; 11: 22; 15: 9; Gal. 1: 13; I. Tim. 3: 5.
foundation of, Mat. 16: 18; Col. 1: 18.
increase of, Ac. 14: 23.
authority of, Mat. 18: 17; I. Cor. 5: 4.
teaching of, Ac. 11: 26; I. Cor. 12: 28; 14: 4, 5.
persecuted, Ac. 8: 3; 12: 1; Gal. 1: 13; Phil. 3: 6.
saluted, Ac. 18: 22; I. Cor. 16: 19.
loved by Christ, Eph. 5: 25, 29.
—Mat. 16: 18, on this rock I will build my c.
Ac. 2: 47, Lord added to c. daily.
7: 38, the c. in the wilderness.
16: 5, c. established in faith.
19: 37, robbers of c.
20: 28, feed the c. of God.
Rom. 16: 5; Phile. 2, c. in house.
Eph. 1: 22, head over all things to the c.
Heb. 12: 23, the c. of the first-born.

churches, the seven in Asia, Rev. 1: 4, 11, 20; 2: 7, 11, 17, 29; 3: 6, 13, 22.

churl, I. Sa. 25: 3; Isa. 32: 5, 7.

churning, Prov. 30: 33.

Chushan-rishathaim (kū'shan-rĭsh'a-thā'-im) [Kushan of the double wickedness], Judg. 3: 8, 10.

Chuza (kū'zà) [small pitcher], Lu. 8: 3.

Cieled, I. Ki. 6: 15; II. Chr. 3: 5; Hag. 1: 4.

Cilicia (cĭ-lĭsh'ĭà) (2 Cb; 15 Ic), a maritime Roman province in southeast of Asia Minor.
disciples there, Ac. 15: 23, 41.
the country of Paul, Ac. 21: 39; 22: 3; Gal. 1: 21.

cinnamon, the inner bark of 'Cinnamomum Zeylanicum,' was used in the preparation of the precious ointment of the tabernacle, Ex. 30: 23; also, with other aromatic substances, for sprinkling bed tapestry, Prov. 7: 16, 17. It was imported from the East.

circle, Isa. 40: 22.

circuit, I. Sa. 7: 16, from year to year in c.
Job 22: 14, walketh in c. of heaven.
Ps. 19: 6, his c. unto the ends of it.
Ec. 1: 6, returneth according to his c.

circumcise, Gen. 17: 11, ye shall c. foreskin.
Lu. 1: 59, they came to c. the child.
John 7: 22, ye on sabbath c. a man.
Ac. 15: 1, except ye be c. ye.
Gal. 5: 2, if ye be c., Christ shall profit nothing.
Phil. 3: 5, c. the eighth day.

circumcision, the covenant of, Gen. 17: 10.
performed, Gen. 34: 24; Ex. 4: 25; 12: 48 ff.
renewed by Joshua, Josh. 5: 2.
of John, Lu. 1: 59; of Jesus, Lu. 2: 21; of Timothy, Ac. 16: 3.
Superseded by the gospel, Ac. 15: ; Gal. 5: 2ff.

circumcision—Continued
of heart, Deu. 10: 16; 30: 6.
spiritual, Phil. 3: 3.
how far profitable, Rom. 2: 25; 4: 9.
—Ac. 7: 8, gave him the covenant of c.
Rom. 3: 1, what profit is there of c.?
15: 8, Jesus Christ minister of c.
Gal. 5: 6; 6: 15, in Christ neither c. availeth
Eph. 2: 11, by that called c. in flesh.
Phil. 3: 3, the c., which worship God.
Col. 2: 11, c. without hands.
3: 11, neither c. nor uncircumcision.
Tit. 1: 10, specially they of the c.

circumspect, Ex. 23: 13, in all things be c.
Eph. 5: 15, see that ye walk c.

Cis (cĭs), Ac. 13: 21.

cistern, II. Ki. 18: 31; Isa. 36: 16, drink every one of his c.
Ec. 12: 6, wheel broken at the c.
Jer. 2: 13, hewed them out c., broken c.

cities, what to be spared, Deu. 20: 10.
what to be destroyed, Deu. 20: 16.
of refuge, Nu. 35: 6; Deu. 19; Josh. 20.

citizen, Lu. 15: 15; 19: 14; Ac. 21: 39.

city, Gen. 4: 17, Cain builded a c.
Nu. 35: 6; Josh. 20: 2, c. of refuge.
II. Sa. 19: 37, I may die in my own c.
Ps. 46: 4, make glad c. of God.
107: 4, found no c. to dwell in.
127: 1, except Lord keep c.
Prov. 8: 3, wisdom crieth in c.
16: 32, than he that taketh a c.
Ec. 9: 14, a little c., and few men.
Isa. 22: 2, a tumultuous c., a joyous c.
26: 1, we have a strong c.
33: 20, c. of our solemnities.
Zec. 8: 3, a c. of truth.
Mat. 5: 14, c. set on a hill.
21: 10, all the c. was moved.
23: 34, persecute them from c. to c.
Lu. 10: 8, into whatsoever c. ye enter.
19: 41, he beheld c. and wept.
Ac. 8: 8, great joy in that c.
Heb. 11: 10, a c. that hath foundations.
12: 22, the c. of the living God.
13: 14, no continuing c.
Rev. 3: 12, name of the c. of my God.
20: 9, compassed beloved c.

Civil Year, Jewish. See **Months.**

clad, I. Ki. 11: 29; Isa. 59: 17.

clamour, Prov. 9: 13; Eph. 4: 31.

clap, Job 34: 37, he c. his hands among us.
Ps. 47: 1, c. your hands, all ye people.
98: 8, let the floods c. their hands.
Isa. 55: 12, the trees shall c. their hands.
Lam. 2: 15, all that pass by c. their hands.
See Job 27: 23; Eze. 25: 6; Nah. 3: 19.

Clauda (klạu'dà) (15 Ed), a small island south-west of Crete, now Candia, Ac. 27: 16.

Claudia (klạu'dĭ-à), II. Tim. 4: 21.

Claudius Cæsar (klạu'dĭ-ŭs cē'sar), Ac. 11: 28.

Claudius Lysias (klạu'dĭ-ŭs lĭs'ĭ-as), Ac. 23: 26.

clave, Gen. 22: 3, Abraham c. wood for burnt offering.
Ps. 78: 15; Isa. 48: 21, c. the rock.
—Ru. 1: 14, Ruth c. to her mother-in-law.
II. Sa. 23: 10, his hand c. to the sword.
Neh. 10: 29, they c. to their brethren.
Ac. 17: 34, certain men c. to Paul.

claws, Deu. 14: 6; Dan. 4: 33; Zec. 11: 16.
clay, Job 4: 19, that dwell in houses of c.
Job 10: 9, thou hast made me as c.
13: 12, bodies like to bodies of c.
33: 6, I am formed out of c.
Ps. 40: 2, out of the miry c.
Isa. 64: 8, we the c., thou our potter.
Jer. 18: 6, as c. is in the potter's hand.
Dan. 2: 33, part of iron, part of c.
John 9: 6, made c., and anointed the eyes.
Rom. 9: 21, potter power over c.
clean, Josh. 3: 17, passed c. over.
II. Ki. 5: 12, wash and be c.
Job 14: 4, a c. thing out of an unclean?
15: 15, heavens not c. in his sight.
Ps. 19: 9, fear of the Lord is c.
24: 4, he that hath c. hands.
51: 10, create in me a c. heart.
77: 8, is his mercy c. gone forever?
Prov. 16: 2, ways c. in his own eyes.
Isa. 1: 16, wash you, make you c.
52: 11, be c. that bear vessels of the Lord.
Eze. 36: 25, then will I sprinkle c. water on you.
Mat. 8: 2; Mar. 1: 40; Lu. 5: 12, thou canst make me c.
Mat. 23: 25; Lu. 11: 39; make c. the outside.
Lu. 11: 41, all things c. unto you.
John 13: 11, ye are not all c.
15: 3, c. through the word.
Ac. 18: 6, I am c.
II. Pet. 2: 18, were c. escaped.
Rev. 19: 8, arrayed in fine linen, c. and white.
cleanness, II. Sa. 22: 21, 25; Ps. 18: 20; Am. 4: 6.
cleanse, Ex. 29: 36, shalt c. the altar.
Ps. 19: 12, c. from secret faults.
73: 13, I have c. my heart in vain.
119: 9, young man c. his way?
Eze. 36: 25, idols will I c. you.
Mat. 8: 3, his leprosy was c.
10: 8; 11: 5; Lu. 7: 22, c. lepers.
Mat. 23: 26, c. first that which is within.
Lu. 4: 27, none was c. saving Naaman.
17: 17, were not ten c.?
Ac. 10: 15; 11: 9, what God hath c.
II. Cor. 7: 1, let us c. ourselves.
Eph. 5: 26, might c. it with washing.
Jas. 4: 8, c. your hands, ye sinners.
I. John 1: 7, c. us from all sin.
clear, Gen. 44: 16, how shall we c. ourselves?
Ex. 34: 7, by no means c. the guilty.
II. Sa. 23: 4, c. shining after rain.
Job 11: 17, thine age be c. than noon-day.
Ps. 51: 4, c. when thou judgest.
S. of S. 6: 10, c. as the sun.
Zec. 14: 6, light shall not be c.
Mat. 7: 5; Lu. 6: 42, see c. to pull out mote.
Mar. 8: 25, saw every man c.
Rom. 1: 20, things from creation c. seen.
II. Cor. 7: 11, approved yourselves to be c.
Rev. 21: 11; 22: 1, as crystal.
clearness, Ex. 24: 10, heaven in his c.
cleave, Josh. 23: 8, c. to the Lord your God.
Job 29: 10; Ps. 137: 6; Eze. 3: 26, tongue c. to roof of mouth.
Job 31: 7, hath c. to my hands.
Ps 119: 25, my soul c. to dust.
Ac. 11: 23, with purpose of heart c.
Rom. 12: 9, c. to that which is good.
clefts, S. of S. 2: 14, dove in c. of the rock.
Isa. 2: 21, to go into c. for fear.
Jer. 49: 16; Ob. 3, dwellest in the c.
clemency, Ac. 24: 4.
Clement (klĕm'ĕnt), Phil. 4: 3.
Cleopas (klē'o-păs), contraction of 'Cleopatros,' Lu. 24: 18.
Cleophas (klē'o-făs), John 19: 25.
clerk, Ac. 19: 35.
climate, and products of Syria.
climb, Am. 9: 2, though they c. up to heaven.
Lu. 19: 4, c. up a tree.
John 10: 1, c. up some other way.
cloak. The cloak was the outer garment or robe worn by day as a mantle over the other clothing, and used to sleep in at night, for which reason it was not lawful to retain it as a pledge after sunset, Ex. 22: 26.
—Isa. 59: 17, clad with zeal as a c.
Mat. 5: 40; Lu. 6: 29, let him have thy c. also.
John 15: 22, no c. for their sin.
I. Thes. 2: 5, c. of covetousness.
II. Tim. 4: 13, the c. that I left.
I. Pet. 2: 16, c. of maliciousness.
clods, Job 21: 33, c. of valley be sweet.
Isa. 28: 24, plowman break the c.
Joel 1: 17, seed rotten under c.
See Job 7: 5; 38: 38; Hos. 10: 11.
close, Nu. 16: 33, earth c. upon them.
Isa. 29: 10, Lord hath c. your eyes.
Ac. 28: 27, eyes have they c.
—Prov. 18: 24, friend sticketh c. than a brother.
Lu. 9: 36, they kept it c.
Ac. 27: 13, sailed c. by Crete.
closet, Joel 2: 16; Mat. 6: 6; Lu. 12: 3.
cloth, Deu. 22: 17, spread c. before the elders.
Mar. 2: 21, new c. on old garment.
14: 51, 52, linen c.
clothe, Ps. 65: 13, pasture c. with flocks.
Ps. 93: 1, Lord is c. with majesty.
132: 9, priests be c. with righteousness.
132: 16, c. with salvation.
132: 18, enemies will I c. with shame.
Prov. 31: 21, household c. with scarlet.
Isa. 50: 3, heavens with blackness.
61: 10, c. with garments of salvation.
Mat. 6: 30; Lu. 12: 28, c. grass of the field.
Mat. 11: 8; Lu. 7: 25, a man c. in soft raiment?
Mat. 25: 36, 43, naked, and ye c. me.
Mar. 1: 6, c. with camel's hair.
5: 15; Lu. 8: 35, c., and in right mind.
Mar. 15: 17, c. Jesus with purple.
Lu. 16: 19, c. in purple and fine linen.
II. Cor. 5: 2, desiring to be c. upon.
I. Pet. 5: 5, be c. with humility.
Rev. 3: 18, that thou mayest be c.
7: 9, c. with white robes, and palms.
19: 13, c. with a vesture dipped in blood.
clothes, Gen. 44: 13; Josh. 7: 6; Esth. 4: 1; Mar. 14: 63, rent his c.
Deu. 29: 5; Neh. 9: 21, c. not waxen old.
Mat. 24: 18, not return to take c.
Mar. 5: 28, if I touch but his c.
Lu. 2: 7, in swaddling c.
19: 36, spread c. in the way.
24: 12; John 20: 5, linen c. laid.
John 11: 44, bound with grave-c.
Ac. 7: 58, laid down c. at Saul's feet.
22: 23; cried out, and cast off c.

clothing, the first, Gen. 3: 21.
rending, a mark of grief, Gen. 37: 29, 34; Nu. 14: 6; Judg. 11: 35; Ac. 14: 14.
laws concerning washing, Ex. 19: 10; Lev. 11: 25; Nu. 19: 7.
—Job 31: 19, perish for want of c.
Ps. 45: 13, c. of wrought gold.
31: 22, c. is silk and purple.
Isa. 59: 17, garments of vengeance for c.
Mat. 7: 15, in sheep's c.
11: 8, wear soft c. are in kings' houses.
Mar. 12: 38, love to go in long c.
Ac. 10: 30, a man in bright c.
Jas. 2: 3, to him that weareth gay c.
cloud, pillar of, children of Israel guided by, Ex. 13: 21; 14: 19; Ps. 78: 14; 105: 39; I. Cor. 10: 1.
appearance of the Lord in, Ex. 24: 15; 34: 5; Lev. 16: 2; Nu. 11: 25; 12: 5; I. Ki. 8: 10; Eze. 10: 4; Lu. 21: 27; Rev. 14: 14.
—Gen. 9: 13, I do set my bow in the c.
Ex. 14: 24; Neh. 9: 19, pillar of c.
I. Ki. 18: 44, a little c.
Ps. 36: 5, faithfulness reacheth to c.
97: 2, c. and darkness round about him.
104: 3, maketh c. his chariot.
Prov. 3: 20, c. drop down dew.
Ec. 12: 2, nor c. return after rain.
Isa. 5: 6, the c. that they rain not.
44: 22, blotted out as a thick c.
60: 8, fly as a c.
Dan. 7: 13; Lu. 21: 27, Son of man with c.
Hos. 6: 4; 13: 3, goodness as morning c.
Mat. 17: 5; Mar. 9: 7; Lu. 9: 34, c. overshadowed.
Mat. 24: 30; 26: 64; Mar. 13: 26; 14: 62, in c. with power.
I. Thes. 4: 17, caught up in c.
II. Pet. 2: 17, c. carried with tempest.
Jude 12, c. without water.
Rev. 1: 7, he cometh with c.
cloudy, Ex. 33: 9, c. pillar descended.
Ps. 99: 7, spake in the c. pillar.
Eze. 30: 3, near a c. day.
clouted [ar.], patched, Josh. 9: 5.
clouts [ar.], rags, Jer. 38: 11, 12.
cloven, Lev. 11: 3, c.-footed, that eat.
Ac. 2: 3, c. tongues.
cluster, Nu. 13: 23; I. Sa. 30: 12; Rev. 14: 18.
coal. In the English Bible "coal" represents five different words in the original, not one of which means mineral coal; John 21: 9 means a charcoal fire. In I. Ki. 19: 6 and Isa. 6: 6 hot stones are meant.
—Prov. 6: 28, hot c. and not be burned.
25: 22; Rom. 12: 20, heap c. of fire.
Isa. 6: 6, seraphim having live c. in hand.
Lam. 4: 8, blacker than a c.
Eze. 10: 2, with c. of fire.
John 18: 18; 21: 9, fire of c.
coast, I. Sa. 7: 13; I. Ki. 1: 3, c. of Israel.
Zep 2: 5; Mat. 4: 13, sea c.
See Mat. 16: 13; Mar. 7: 31; 10: 1; Ac. 27: 2.
coat. This was the inner garment or shirt, usually having sleeves, and reaching down to the knees. It was often the only clothing worn. Corresponding to this coat was the "vesture" of Jesus, which, like the robes of the priests, was all of one piece, woven without a seam, John 19: 23.
—Mat. 5: 40, take away thy c.

coat—Continued
Mat. 10: 10; Mar. 6: 9, neither provide two c.
Lu. 6: 29, to take c. also.
John 21: 7, fisher's c.
Ac. 9: 39, the c. which Dorcas made.
cock, hen. Domestic poultry are not mentioned in the Old Testament, but were well and universally known in our Lord's time. The "fatted fowl" that were daily supplied to King Solomon's table may have been geese.
—Mat. 26: 34; Mar. 14: 30; Lu. 22: 34, c. crow, deny me.
Mar. 13: 35, cometh at c.-crowing.
cockatrice, Isa. 11: 8; 14: 29; Jer. 8: 17. See Basilisk.
cockle, Job 31: 40; margin, "noisome weeds"; plural form rendered "wild grapes" in Isa. 5: 2, 4.
coffer, I. Sa. 6: 8, 11, 15.
coffin, Gen. 50: 26.
cogitations, Dan. 7: 28.
coins. See Money.
cold, Prov. 20: 4, by reason of c.
Prov. 25: 13, c. of snow in harvest.
25: 25, c. waters to thirsty soul.
Mat. 10: 42, cup of c. water.
24: 12, love of many wax c.
II. Cor. 11: 27, in c. and nakedness.
Rev. 3: 15, neither c. nor hot.
Col-hozeh (kŏl-hō'zeh), Neh. 3: 15; 11: 5.
collar (Heb., 'peh'), Job 30: 18.
—(Heb., 'nĕtiphôth'), Judg. 8: 26; R.V., "pendants."
collection, II. Chr. 24: 6; I. Cor. 16: 1.
college (Heb., 'mishneh') [ar.], the second ward, II. Ki. 22: 14; II. Chr. 34: 22.
collops [ar.], flakes of flesh, Job 15: 27.
colony, a body of Roman citizens occupying a city or town of importance and enjoying therein the same rights and privileges as in Rome itself, Ac. 16: 12.
Colosse, or **Colossæ,** (kŏ-lŏs'sē) (2 Bb; 15 Gb), a city of Phrygia in Asia Minor.
brethren at, encouraged and warned, Col. 1; 2.
exhorted to holiness, Col. 3; 4.
Colossians, The Epistle to.
The Epistle and Its Date.—This epistle is the connecting link between Ephesians and Philemon. The letters to the Ephesians and the Colossians were both entrusted to Tychicus, and they have a great deal of common material. Those to the Colossians and to Philemon mention almost exactly the same group of persons. The probable date is A.D. 63, shortly before the apostle's release from the first of the two Roman imprisonments.
The Colossian Church. — Colossæ, about fifty miles east of Ephesus, had been a great city, but it had very much declined, and was now the smallest of the three neighbor cities in the valley of the Lycus; for Laodicea and Hierapolis were still prosperous. It was the most insignificant of the churches which have been honored by receiving a letter from St. Paul, and it is scarcely mentioned in later times. Neither in this epistle nor in the Acts is there any evidence that the apostle ever visited the Colossians. He has "heard of their faith," 1: 6, 9, and

Colossians—Continued
implies they "have not seen his face in the flesh" (2:1).
Contents.—"Christ is all and in all," is the main theme of the epistle, which is written with less finish than most of St. Paul's letters, but with all his characteristic force. After the customary salutation and thanksgiving (1:1-8), he protests his intense interest in the Colossians (1:9-29), which leads on to warning against errors (2:1-3:4), and exhortation to Christian duties as husbands, fathers, wives, mothers, children, masters, and servants (3:5-4:6). Personal explanations and salutations bring the letter to a close (4:7-18).

colour, Gen. 37:3, coat of many c.
Prov. 23:31, giveth his c. in the cup.
Isa. 54:11, stone with fair c.
—[ar.], pretext, Ac. 27:30, under c. as though they would.

colt, Mat. 21:2; Lu. 19:35; John 12:15.

come, Gen. 37:27, c. and let us sell him.
Ex. 1:10, c. on, let us deal wisely.
Mat. 11:3, he that should c.
11:28, c. unto me, all ye.
Mar. 10:14, suffer little children to c.
Lu. 7:8, to another, c., and he c.
John 17:1, Father, the hour is c.
Gal. 4:4, fulness of time was c.
Heb. 4:16, let us c. boldly.
Rev. 22:17, Spirit and bride say, C.
22:20, even so, c., Lord Jesus.
Job 14:2, c. forth like a flower.
Ps. 30:5, joy c. in the morning.
Mat. 3:11, he that c. after me.
Mar. 1:7, c. one mightier than I.
Lu. 12:40, Son of man c.
John 14:6, c. unto the Father.
I. Cor. 15:24, then c. the end.
I. Thes. 5:2, so c. as a thief.
Jas. 1:17, c. down from Father of lights.

come by, get possession, Ac. 27:16.

comeliness, Isa. 53:2; Eze. 27:10; I. Cor. 12:23.

comely, Ps. 33:1; 147:1, praise is c.
S. of S. 1:5, I am black but c.
I. Cor. 7:35, for that which is c.

comers, Heb. 10:1.

comfort, Ps. 119:50, c. in affliction.
Mat. 9:22; Mar. 10:49; Lu. 8:48; II. Cor. 13:11, be of good c.
Ac. 9:31, c. of Holy Ghost.
Rom. 15:4, patience and c. of Scriptures.
II. Cor. 1:3, God of all c.
7:13, were comforted in your c.
Phil. 2:1, if any c. of love.
Ps. 23:4, rod and staff c. me.
77:2, refused to be c.
Isa. 12:1, thou c. me.
40:1, c. ye, c. ye my people.
61:2, c. all that mourn.
66:13, as one whom his mother c.
Mat. 2:18, would not be c.
5:4, that mourn, they shall be c.
Lu. 16:25, he is c. and thou art tormented.
John 11:19, to c. them.
Rom. 1:12, I may be c. with you.
II. Cor. 1:4, able to c. them.
7:6, c. those that are cast down.
I. Thes. 4:18, c. one another with these words.
II. Thes. 2:17, c. your hearts.

comfortable, Zec. 1:13, Lord answered with c. words.
Isa. 40:2, speak ye c. to Jerusalem.
Hos. 2:14, I will speak c. to her.

comforter, Job 16:2, miserable c. are ye all.
Ps. 69:20, looked for c. but found none.
John 14:16; 15:26; 16:7, the Holy Ghost the C. II. See Sam. 10:3; I. Chr. 19:3.

comfortless, John 14:18, will not leave you c.

coming, Mal. 3:2, abide the day of his c.?
Mat. 24:30, see the Son of man c.
Lu. 19:23, at my c. I might have.
I. Cor. 1:7, waiting for the c. of our Lord.
15:23, Christ at his c.
Jas. 5:8, c. of the Lord draweth nigh.

command, God to Adam, Gen. 2:16; to Moses, Ex. 3:14; to Joshua, Josh. 1:9.
of Moses to the sons of Levi, Deu. 31:10.
of Christ to the Twelve, Mat. 10:5; Mar. 16:15; to Peter, John 21:15.
—Gen. 18:19, he will c. his children.
Deu. 28:8, Lord shall c. the blessing.
Josh. 1:16, all that thou c. us.
Ps. 33:9, he c. and it stood fast.
42:8, Lord will c. his loving-kindness.
Lu. 8:25, he c. even the winds.
9:54, c. fire from heaven.
John 15:14, if ye do whatsoever I c.
Ac. 17:30, c. all men everywhere.
I. Tim. 4:3, c. to abstain from meats.
Heb. 12:20, could not endure that c.

commander, Isa. 55:4.

commandments, ten, delivered, Ex. 20; 31:18; Deu. 5:6.
on tables of stone broken, Ex. 32:19.
renewed, Ex. 34:1; Deu. 10:1.
fulfilled by Christ, Mat. 5:17; 19:17; 22:35; Mar. 10:17; Lu. 10:25; 18:18.
—Josh. 22:5, heed to do the c.
II. Ki. 17:34, after the law and c.
Ps. 119:86, c. are faithful.
119:96, c. exceeding broad.
119:127, I love thy c.
119:143, thy c. are my delight.
Mat. 15:9; Mar. 7:8; Col. 2:22, the c. of men.
Mar. 12:28, the first c. of all.
John 13:34; I. John 2:7; II. John 5, a new c.
John 15:12, my c., That ye love.
Rom. 7:12, c. is holy, just, and good.
I. Cor. 7:6; II. Cor. 8:8, not by c.
Eph. 6:2, first c. with promise.
I. Tim. 1:5, end of the c. is charity.

commend, Prov. 12:8, c. according to his wisdom.
Ec. 8:15, then I c. mirth.
Lu. 16:8, Lord c. unjust steward.
23:46, I c. my spirit.
Ac. 20:32, I c. you to God.
Rom. 3:5, our unrighteousness c. righteousness of God.
5:8, God c. his love toward us.
I. Cor. 8:8, meat c. us not to God.
II. Cor. 3:1; 5:12, c. ourselves
4:2, c. to every man's conscience.
10:18, not he that c. himself is approved.

commendation, II. Cor. 3:1.

commission, Ezra 8:36; Ac. 26:12.

commit, Ps. 37:5, c. thy way to the Lord.
Eze. 33:15, without c. iniquity.
John 2:24, Jesus did not c. himself.

commit—Continued
John 5: 22, hath c. judgment to Son.
8: 34, c. sin is the servant of sin.
Rom. 3: 2, c. oracles of God.
II. Cor. 5: 19, c. to us word of reconciliation.
I. Tim. 1: 18, charge I c. unto thee.
6: 20, keep that which is c. to thee.
I. Pet. 2: 23, c. himself to him that judgeth.
I. John 3: 4, whosoever c. sin.
commodious, Ac. 27: 12.
common, Lev. 4: 27, c. people sin through ignorance.
Ec. 6: 1, evil, and it is c. among men.
Mat. 28: 15, is c. reported.
Mar. 12: 37, the c. people heard him gladly.
Ac. 2: 44; 4: 32, all things c.
5: 18, in the c. prison.
10: 14; 11: 8, never eaten anything c.
I. Cor. 10: 13, temptation c. to men.
Jude 3, write of c. salvation.
commonwealth, Eph. 2: 12.
commotion, Jer. 10: 22; Lu. 21: 9.
commune, Gen. 23: 8, he c. with them.
Job 4: 2, if we c. with thee.
Ps. 4: 4; 77: 6, with own heart.
Lu. 6: 11, c. one with another.
24: 15, c. together and reasoned.
communicate, Gal. 2: 2, c. unto them that gospel.
Gal. 6: 6, let him that is taught c.
Phil. 4: 15, church c. with me.
I. Tim. 6: 18, be willing to c.
Heb. 13: 16, do good and c.
communication, Mat. 5: 37, let your c. be, Yea.
Lu. 24: 17, what manner of c.
I. Cor. 15: 33, evil c. corrupt good manners.
Eph. 4: 29, let no corrupt c. proceed.
Col. 3: 8, filthy c. out of your mouth.
Phile. 6, c. of thy faith.
communion, of the body and blood of Christ, I. Cor. 10: 16.
Lord's Supper instituted, Mat. 26: 26; Mar. 14: 22; Lu. 22: 19; I. Cor. 11: 23.
self-examination and preparation for, Ac. 2: 42; 20: 7; I. Cor. 10: 21; 11: 28.
unworthily partaken of, I. Cor. 11: 27.
of saints. See Fellowship.
II. Cor. 6: 14, what c. hath light with darkness?
13: 14, c. of Holy Ghost be with you.
compact, Ps. 122: 3, Jerusalem is a city c.
Eph. 4: 16, the whole body c.
companies, I. Sa. 11: 11; Mar. 6: 39.
companion, Ps. 119: 63, c. of all them that fear.
Ps. 122: 8, brethren and c. sakes.
Prov. 13: 20, c. of fools shall be destroyed.
Isa. 1: 23, c. of thieves.
Ac. 19: 29, Paul's c. in travel.
Phil. 2: 25, c. in labour.
Heb. 10: 33, ye became c. of them.
Rev. 1: 9, c. in tribulation.
company, evil, to be avoided, Ps. 1: 1; 26: 4; Prov. 1: 10; 2: 12; 4: 14; 12: 11; 14: 7; 22: 14; 24: 19; 29: 2, 24; Rom. 1: 32; I. Cor. 5: 9; 15: 33; Eph. 5: 7.
—Gen. 50: 9, very great c.
I. Sa. 19: 20, c. of prophets.
Ps. 55: 14, walked to house of God in c.
68: 11, great was the c. of those.
company—Continued
Lu. 9: 14, sit down by c.
Ac. 13: 13, Paul and his c. loosed.
II. Thes. 3: 14, have no c. with him.
Heb. 12: 22, innumerable c. of angels.
Rev. 18: 17, all the c. in ships.
compare, Ps. 89: 6, who in heaven can be c. to Lord?
Prov. 3: 15; 8: 11, not to be c. to wisdom.
Isa. 40: 18, what likeness will ye c. unto him?
46: 5, to whom will ye c. me?
Lam. 4: 2, c. to fine gold.
Rom. 8: 18, not worthy to be c. with the glory.
I. Cor. 2: 13, c. spiritual things with spiritual.
comparison, Judg. 8: 2, what have I done in c. of you?
Hag. 2: 3, in your eyes in c. of it.
Mar. 4: 30, with what c. shall we?
compass, II. Ki. 3: 9; Ac. 28: 13, fetched a c.
Prov. 8: 27, c. on face of deep.
II. Sa. 22: 5, waves of death c. me.
Ps. 18: 4; 116: 3, sorrows of death c. me.
26: 6, c. thine altar.
32: 7, c. with songs of deliverance.
Isa. 50: 11, c. yourselves with sparks.
Jon. 2: 3, floods c. me about.
Mat. 23: 15, c. sea and land.
Lu. 21: 20, Jerusalem c. with armies.
Heb. 5: 2, himself c. with infirmity.
12: 1, about with cloud of witnesses.
Rev. 20: 9, the camp of the saints.
compassion, to be shown to the afflicted, etc., Job 6: 14; Ps. 35: 13; Prov. 14: 21; 19: 17; 28: 8; Zec. 7: 9; Rom. 12: 15; II. Cor. 11: 29; Gal. 6: 2; Col. 3: 12; Heb. 13: 3; Jas. 1: 27; I. Pet. 3: 8.
Christ's, Mat. 15: 32; 20: 34; Heb. 2: 18; 4: 15.
—Ps. 111: 4; 145: 8, gracious and full of c.
Isa. 49: 15, that she should not have c.
Lam. 3: 22, his c. fail not.
Mat. 9: 36; 14: 14; Mar. 1: 41; 6: 34, Jesus moved with c.
Mat. 15: 32; Mar. 8: 2, c. on multitude.
Mat. 18: 33, c. on thy fellow servant.
20: 34, had c. on them, and touched.
Mar. 5: 19, the Lord hath had c.
9: 22, have c. and help us.
Lu. 7: 13, Lord saw her, he had c.
10: 33, Samaritan had c.
15: 20, father had c. and ran.
Rom. 9: 15, I will have c. on whom I will.
Heb. 5: 2, have c. on ignorant.
I. Pet. 3: 8, having c. one of another.
I. John 3: 17, shutteth up bowels of c.
Jude 22, of some have c.
compel, Lev. 25: 39, not c. him to serve.
Esth. 1: 8, none did c.
Mat. 5: 41, c. thee to go a mile.
27: 32; Mar. 15: 21, c. to bear cross.
Lu. 14: 23, c. to come in.
Ac. 26: 11, I c. them to blaspheme.
Gal. 2: 3, was c. to be circumcised.
2: 14, why c. thou the Gentiles?
complain, Job 7: 11, I will c. in bitterness of soul.
Ps. 77: 3, I c. and my spirit was overwhelmed.
144: 14, no c. in our streets.
Lam. 3: 39, wherefore doth a living man c.?
Jude 16, these are murmurers, c.
complaint, I. Sa. 1: 16, out of abundance of my c.

complaint—Continued
Job 23: 2, to-day is my c. bitter.
Ps. 142: 2, I poured out my c. before him.
Ac. 25: 7, grievous c. against Paul.
complete, Col. 2: 10, ye are c. in him.
Col. 4: 12, stand c. in all.
compound, Ex. 30: 25, 33.
comprehend, Isa. 40: 12, c. dust of the earth.
John 1: 5, the darkness c. it not.
Eph. 3: 18, able to c. with all saints.
Conaniah (kŏn-a-ni'ah), II. Chr. 35: 9.
conceal, Ps. 40: 10, not c. thy loving-kindness.
Prov. 12: 23, prudent c. knowledge.
25: 2, glory of God to c. a thing.
Jer. 50: 2, publish and c. not.
conceit, pride, reproved, Prov. 3: 7; 12: 15; 26: 5; 28: 11; Isa. 5: 21; Rom. 11: 25.
—Prov. 18: 11, as high wall in own c.
26: 12, man wise in his own c.
Rom. 12: 16, be not wise in your own c.
conceive, Job 15: 35; Isa. 59: 4, c. mischief.
Ps. 51: 5, in sin did my mother c. me.
Isa. 7: 14, a virgin shall c.
Jer. 49: 30, c. a purpose against you.
Ac. 5: 4, c. this in thine heart?
Jas. 1: 15, when lust hath c.
conception, Gen. 3: 16; Ru. 4: 13.
concern, Lev. 23: 2, c. the feasts of the Lord.
Ps. 119: 152, c. thy testimonies.
138: 8, Lord perfect that c. me.
Ac. 28: 31, things which c. Christ.
Lu. 24: 27, things c. himself.
Rom. 9: 5, as c. the flesh Christ came.
16: 19, simple c. evil.
I. Cor. 12: 1, now c. spiritual gifts.
II. Cor. 11: 30, things which c. mine infirmities.
Phil. 4: 15, c. giving and receiving.
I. Thes. 5: 18, will of God c. you.
I. Tim. 6: 21, erred c. the faith.
I. Pet. 4: 12, c. fiery trial.
concision, Phil. 3: 2.
conclude, Rom. 3: 28, we c. a man is justified.
Rom. 11: 32, c. them all in unbelief.
Gal. 3: 22, hath c. all under sin.
conclusion, Ex. 12: 13.
concord, II. Cor. 6: 15.
concourse, Prov. 1: 21; Ac. 19: 40.
concubine, II. Sa. 3: 7; 5: 13; I. Ki. 11: 3; Dan. 5: 2, 3.
concupiscence, Rom. 7: 8; Col. 3: 5; I. Thes. 4: 5.
condemn, Deu. 25: 1, and c. the wicked.
Job 9: 20, mouth shall c. me.
10: 2, say to God, Do not c. me.
Ps. 94: 21, c. the innocent.
109: 31, those that c. his soul.
Isa. 50: 9, who is he shall c. me?
Mat. 12: 7, not have c. guiltless.
12: 42; Lu. 11: 31, rise in judgment and c.
Mat. 20: 18; Mar. 10: 33, c. him to death.
Mar. 14: 64, c. him to be guilty.
Lu. 6: 37, c. not, and ye shall not be c.
John 3: 17, God sent not his Son to c. the world.
3: 18, believeth is not c.
8: 11, neither do I c. thee.
Ac. 13: 27, fulfilled them in c. him.
Rom. 2: 1, thou c. thyself.
8: 3, c. sin in the flesh.
8: 34, who is he that c.?
Jas. 5: 6, c. and killed the just.
I. John 3: 21, our heart c. us not.

condemnation, for sin, universal, Ps. 14: 3; 53: 3; Rom. 3: 12, 19; 5: 12; 6: 23.
for unbelief, etc., Mat. 11: 20; John 3: 18.
by the law, II. Cor. 3: 6, 9.
of false teachers, II. Pet. 2: 1; Jude 4.
deliverance from, by Christ, John 3: 18; 5: 24.
final, Mat. 25: 46; Rev. 20: 15.
—John 3: 19, this is the c., that light.
Rom. 5: 16, judgment by one to c.
8: 1, there is no c. to them in Christ.
I. Tim. 3: 6, the c. of the devil.
Jas. 5: 12, lest ye fall into c.
condescend, Rom. 12: 16.
condition, I. Sa. 11: 2; Lu. 14: 32.
conduct, II. Sa. 19: 15, to c. the king over the Jordan.
Ac. 17: 15, c. Paul brought him unto Athens.
I. Cor. 16: 11, c. him forth in peace.
conduit, subterranean water-course to Jerusalem from the elevated ground beyond the Damascus gate. Solomon built aqueducts which conveyed water from the Judean hills to the pools of Gihon on Mount Zion. Pilate reconstructed the work, part of which still exists. II. Ki. 18: 17; 20: 20; Isa. 7: 3.
coney, enumerated among the unclean animals in Lev. 11: 5. Its timid, cautious habits and defenceless character are referred to in Scripture. It inhabits mountains and rocks (Prov. 30: 26), is a soft-furred and hare-like animal, with the toes joined together by skin, and moves its jaws as if it were chewing the cud, but it does not really ruminate. There can be little doubt of its being the hyrax ('Hyrax Syriacus').
confection, Ex. 30: 35, make a c. after art.
I. Sa. 8: 13, daughters to be c.
confederate, Gen. 14: 13; Ps. 83: 5; Isa. 7: 2.
conference, Gal. 2: 6.
conferred, I. Ki. 1: 7, he c. with Joab.
Ac. 4: 15, among themselves.
Gal. 1: 16, c. not with flesh and blood.
confess, Lev. 26: 40, if they c. their iniquity.
I. Ki. 8: 33; II. Chr. 6: 24, c. thy name and pray.
Ps. 32: 5, I said, I will c. my transgression.
Prov. 28: 13, whoso c. and forsaketh.
Mat. 10: 32; Lu. 12: 8, c. me before men.
John 1: 20, c. and denied not.
9: 22, if any man did c.
Ac. 23: 8, Pharisees c. both.
Rom. 14: 11; Phil. 2: 11, every tongue c.
Rom. 15: 9, c. thee among the Gentiles.
Heb. 11: 13, c. they were strangers.
I. John 1: 9, if we c. our sins.
4: 2, every spirit that c. Christ.
Rev. 3: 5, I will c. his name before my Father.
confession, of Christ unto salvation, Mar. 8: 35; Rom. 10: 9; II. Tim. 2: 12; I. John 2: 23.
of sin, Lev. 5: 5; Josh. 7: 19; Hos. 5: 15.
examples of, Nu. 12: 11; 21: 7; Josh. 7: 20; I. Sa. 7: 4; 15: 24; Ezra 9: 6; Neh. 1: 6; 9; Ps. 51; Dan. 9: 4; Lu. 23: 41.
at the offering of first-fruits, Deu. 26.
"one to another," Jas. 5; 16.
confidence, through faith, Prov. 3: 26; 14: 26; Eph. 3: 12; Heb. 3: 6; 10: 35; I. John 2: 28; 3: 21; 5: 14.
none in the flesh, Phil. 3: 3.
—Job 31: 24, thou art my c.

confidence—Continued
Ps. 65: 5, the c. of all the ends of the earth.
118: 8, than put c. in man.
Prov. 14: 26, in fear of Lord is strong c.
25: 19, c. in an unfaithful man.
Isa. 30: 15, in c. shall be your strength.
Jer 2: 37, rejected thy c.
Eph. 3: 12, access with c. by faith.
Phil. 3: 3, no c. in the flesh.
II. Thes. 3: 4, c. in the Lord touching you.
Heb. 3: 6, hold fast c.
10: 35, cast not away c.
I. John 3: 21, we have c. toward God.
5: 14, this is the c. we have in him.
confident, Ps. 27: 3, in this will I be c.
Lu. 22: 59, another c. affirmed.
II. Cor. 9: 4, same c. boasting.
Phil. 1: 14, waxing c. by my bonds.
confirm, Isa. 35: 3, c. the feeble knees.
Dan. 9: 27, c. the covenant.
Mar. 16: 20, c. the word with signs.
Ac. 14: 22, c. souls of disciples.
Rom. 15: 8, c. promises made.
II. Cor. 2: 8, c. your love.
See I. Cor. 1: 6.
confirmation, Phil. 1: 7, in the c. of the gospel.
Heb. 6: 16, an oath for c.
confiscation, Ezra 7: 26.
conflict, Phil. 1: 30, same c. ye saw in me.
Col. 2: 1, what c. I have for you.
conform, Rom. 8: 29, c. to image of his Son.
Rom. 12: 2, not c. to this world.
Phil. 3: 10, made c. to his death.
confound, Gen. 11: 7, c. their language.
II. Ki. 19: 26, dismayed and c.
Ps. 22: 5, fathers trusted, and were not c.
40: 14; 70: 2, ashamed and c.
Ac. 2: 6, multitude were c.
I. Cor. 1: 27, world to c. the wise.
I. Pet. 2: 6, believeth shall not be c.
confused, Isa. 9: 5, battle is with c. noise.
Ac. 19: 32, the assembly was c.
confusion, Ps. 71: 1, never be put to c.
Jer. 3: 25, our c. covereth us.
Dan. 9: 7, to us belongeth c. of faces.
Ac. 19: 29, city was filled with c.
I. Cor. 14: 33, God not author of c.
Jas. 3: 16, c. and every evil work.
congealed, Ex. 15: 8.
congratulate, I. Chr. 18: 10.
congregation, of Israel, all to keep the passover, Ex. 12: 3ff.
sin offering for, Lev. 4: 13; 16: 17.
to stone offenders, Lev. 24: 14; Nu. 14: 10; 15: 35.
who not to enter, Deu. 23: 1.
—Lev. 16: 33, atonement for all the c.
Nu. 14: 10, c. bade stone them.
Neh. 5: 13, all the c. said, Amen.
Ps. 1: 5, nor sinners in c. of the righteous.
22: 22, in midst of c. will I praise.
26: 12, in the c. will I bless the Lord.
Prov. 21: 16, in the c. of the dead.
Isa. 14: 13, upon the mount of the c.
Joel 2: 16, sanctify the c.
Ac. 13: 43, c. was broken up.
Coniah (kō-nī'ah), Jer. 22: 24; 37: 1. See Jeconiah.
conies. See Coney.
conquerors, Rom. 8: 37, we are more than c.
Rev. 6: 2, c. and to conquer.

conscience, convicts of sin, Gen. 3: 20; 4: 13; 42: 21; I. Sa. 24: 5; Prov. 20: 27; Mat. 27: 3; Lu. 9: 7; John 8: 9.
purified by faith, I. Tim. 1: 19; 3: 9; II. Tim. 1: 3.
purified by blood of Christ, Heb. 9: 14; 10: 2, 22.
a good, Heb. 13: 18; I. Pet. 3: 16.
effects of a good, Rom. 13: 5; 14: 22: II. Cor. 1: 12; I. Pet. 2: 19.
of others to be respected, Rom. 14: 21; I. Cor. 8: 10, 12.
seared, I. Tim. 4: 2; defiled, Tit. 1: 15.
ignorant, Ac. 26: 9 ff.; Rom. 10: 2.
—Ac. 24: 16, c. void of offence.
Rom. 2: 15; 9: 1, c. bearing witness.
I. Cor. 8: 7, c. being weak is defiled.
I. Tim. 1: 5, 19; Heb. 13: 18; I. Pet. 3: 16, a good c.
I. Tim. 3: 9; II. Tim. 1: 3, pure c.
Heb. 9: 14, purge c. from dead works.
10: 22, hearts sprinkled from evil c.
consecrate, Nu. 3: 3, c. to minister.
I. Chr. 29: 5, to c. his service to the Lord.
Eze. 43: 26, they shall c. themselves.
Mic. 4: 13, I will c. their gain to the Lord.
Heb. 7: 28, Son, who is c. for evermore.
10: 20, living way, which he hath c.
consecration, of priests, Ex. 29; Lev. 8.
of the Levites, Nu. 8: 5.
of Christ, Heb. 7; 8; 10: 20.
consent, Ps. 50: 18, a thief, thou c. with him.
Ps. 83: 5, consulted together with one c.
Prov. 1: 10, if sinners entice thee, c. thou not.
Dan. 1: 14, he c. to them.
Zep. 3: 9, to serve with one c.
Lu. 14: 18, with one c. began to make excuse.
23: 51, not c. to the counsel.
consider, Deu. 32: 29, wise to c. latter end.
Ps. 8: 3, when I c. thy heavens.
25: 19, c. mine enemies.
41: 1, blessed is he that c. the poor.
48: 13, c. her palaces.
119: 153, c. mine affliction.
Prov. 6: 6, go to the ant, c. her ways.
23: 1, c. diligently what is before thee.
Ec. 5: 1, they c. not that they do evil.
7: 14, in days of adversity c.
Isa. 41: 20, see and know and c.
Jer. 23: 20; 30: 24, in latter days ye shall c.
Eze. 12: 3, it may be they will c.
Hag. 1: 5, 7, c. your ways.
Mat. 7: 3, c. not the beam.
Lu. 12: 24, c. the ravens.
12: 27, c. the lilies.
John 11: 50, c. it is expedient.
Rom. 4: 19, c. not his own body.
Gal. 6: 1, c. thyself, lest thou also be tempted.
Heb. 3: 1, c. the Apostle and High Priest.
12: 3, c. him that endureth.
13: 7, c. the end of their conversation.
consideration, exhortations to, Deu. 4: 39; 32: 29; Job 23: 15; 37: 14; Ps. 50: 22; Prov. 6: 6; Ec. 4: 1; 5: 1; 7: 13; Hag. 1: 5; Mat. 6: 28; II. Tim. 2: 7; Heb. 7: 4; 10: 24.
consist, Lu. 12: 15, life c. not in the abundance.
Col. 1: 17, by him all things c.
consolation, under affliction, Deu. 33: 27; Job 19: 25; Ps. 10: 14; 23; 34: 6; 41: 3;

consolation—Continued
42:5; 51:17; 55:22; 69:29; 71:9, 18; 73:26; 94:19; 119:50; Isa. 1:18; 12:1; Lam. 3:22; Eze. 14:22; Hos. 2:14; Mic. 7:18; Zec. 1:17; Mat. 11:28; Lu. 4:18; 15; John 14; 15; 16; Rom. 15:4; 16:20; I. Cor. 10:13; 14:3; II. Cor. 1:3; 5:1; 7:6; 12:9; Col. 1:11; I. Thes. 4:14; 5:11; Heb. 4:9; 12; Jas. 1:12; 4:7; II. Pet. 2:9; Rev. 2:10; 7:14; 14:13.
—Job 15:11, are the c. of God small?
Lu. 6:24, ye have received your c.
Rom. 15:5, the God of c.
Phil. 2:1, if there be any c. in Christ.
II. Thes. 2:16, everlasting c.
Phile. 7, great joy and c.
Heb. 6:18, strong c.
consorted, Ac. 17:4.
conspiracy, against Christ, Mat. 26:3, 4; Mar. 3:6; 14:1; Lu. 22:2; John 11:55-57; 13:18.
against Paul, Ac. 23:12.
—II. Ki. 12:20, arose and made a c.
Eze. 22:25, c. of her prophets.
conspirators, II. Sa. 15:31.
conspired, Gen. 37:18; II. Chr. 24:25; Am. 7:10.
constancy, of Ruth, Ru. 1:14.
of Priscilla and Aquila, Rom. 16:3, 4.
constant, I. Chr. 28:7; Prov. 21:28; Ac. 12:15; Tit. 3:8.
constellations, Isa. 13:10.
constrain, Job 32:18, the spirit in me c. me.
Mat. 14:22; Mar. 6:45, Jesus c. disciples.
Lu. 24:29, c. him, saying, Abide.
II. Cor. 5:14, love of Christ c. us.
I. Pet. 5:2, the oversight, not by c.
consult, Ps. 62:4, only c. to cast him down.
Mat. 26:4, c. that they might take Jesus.
Lu. 14:31, c. whether he be able.
John 12:10, c. to put Lazarus to death.
consultation, Mar. 15:1, chief priests held a c.
consume, Ex. 3:2, bush was not c.
Deu. 4:24; 9:3; Heb. 12:29, a c. fire.
Judg. 6:21, fire out of rock c. flesh.
I. Ki. 18:38; II. Chr. 7:1, fire fell, and c. the sacrifice.
Job 4:9, by breath of his nostrils c.
20:26, fire not blown shall c. him.
31:12, fire that c. to destruction.
Ps. 39:11, his beauty to c. away.
Mal. 3:6, therefore ye are not c.
Lu. 9:54, fire to c. them, as Elias did.
Gal. 5:15, take heed that ye be not c.
Jas. 4:3, may c. it on your lusts.
consummation, Dan. 9:27.
consumption, Lev. 26:16; Deu. 28:22; Isa. 10:22; 28:22.
contain, I. Ki. 8:27; II. Chr. 2:6; 6:18, heaven of heavens cannot c. thee.
John 21:25, world not c. the books.
I. Pet. 2:6, it is c. in Scripture.
contemn, Ps. 10:13, wicked c. God.
Ps. 15:4, in whose eyes a vile person is c.
107:11, c. counsel of Most High.
Eze. 21:10, it c. rod of my son.
contempt, Job 12:21; Ps. 107:40, c. on princes.
Ps. 31:18, c. against the righteous.
123:3, exceedingly filled with c.
Prov. 18:3, when wicked cometh, then cometh c.
Dan. 12:2, awake to everlasting c.

contemptible, Mal. 2:9, I made you c.
II. Cor. 10:10, his speech c.
contend, Isa. 49:25, I will c. with him that c.
Isa. 50:8, who will c. with me?
Jer. 12:5, how canst thou c. with horses?
Jude 3, earnestly c. for the faith.
See Neh. 13:11; Job 10:2; 40:2; Jude 9.
content, Job 6:28, now therefore be c.
Mar. 15:15, willing to c. the people.
Lu. 3:14, be c. with your wages.
Phil. 4:11, I have learned to be c.
Heb. 13:5, be c. with such things as ye have.
contention, Prov. 13:10, by pride cometh c.
Prov. 18:18, lot causeth c. to cease.
23:29, who hath c.?
Ac. 15:39, the c. was sharp.
I. Cor. 1:11, there are c. among you.
Phil. 1:16, preach Christ of c.
Tit. 3:9, avoid c.
See Prov. 18:19; Jer. 15:10.
contentious, Prov. 27:15, rainy day and a c. woman.
Rom. 2:8, unto them that are c.
I. Cor. 11:16, any man seem to be c.
See Prov. 21:19; 26:21.
contentment, with godliness.
great gain, Ps. 37:16; Prov. 30:8; I. Tim. 6:6.
exhortations to, Ps. 37:1; Lu. 3:14; I. Cor. 7:20; I. Tim. 6:8; Heb. 13:5.
of Paul, I. Cor. 4:12; Phil. 4:11.
—I. Tim. 6:6, godliness with c. is great gain.
continual, Prov. 15:15, merry heart hath a c. feast.
Prov. 27:15, c. dropping in a rainy day.
Isa. 14:6, smote with a c. stroke.
Lu. 18:5, lest by her c. coming.
Rom. 9:2, I have c. sorrow in my heart.
Gen. 6:5, imagination was only evil c.
Ps. 34:1; 71:6, praise c. in my mouth.
40:11, truth c. preserve me.
71:14, will hope c.
73:23, I am c. with thee.
Prov. 6:21, bind them c. on thine heart.
Isa. 52:5, my name is c. blasphemed.
Dan. 6:16, whom thou servest c.
Lu. 24:53, were c. in the temple.
Ac. 6:4, give ourselves c. to prayer.
Heb. 7:3, abideth a priest c.
13:15, sacrifice of praise to God c.
continuance, Ps. 139:16; Isa. 64:5; Rom. 2:7.
continue, I. Sa. 1:12, c. praying.
Ps. 36:10, c. thy loving-kindness.
72:17, name shall c. as long as the sun.
Isa. 5:11, c. till wine inflame them.
Lu. 6:12, he c. all night in prayer.
John 8:31, if ye c. in my word.
15:9, c. ye in my love.
Ac. 1:14; 2:46, c. with one accord.
14:22, exhorting them to c. in faith.
20:7, c. his speech.
27:33, c. fasting.
Rom. 6:1, shall we c. in sin?
12:12; Col. 4:2, c. in prayer.
Gal. 3:10, that c. not in all things.
Col. 1:23; I. Tim. 2:15, if ye c. in faith.
I. Tim. 5:5, c. in supplications.
Heb. 7:23, not suffered to c.
13:1, let brotherly love c.
13:14, here have we no c. city.
Jas. 4:13, c. there a year and buy.

continue—Continued
II. Pet. 3: 4, all things c. as they were.
I. John 2: 19, no doubt have c. with us.
contradicting, Ac. 13: 45, with envy, c. and blaspheming.
contradiction, Heb. 7: 7, without c. less is blessed.
Heb. 12: 3, endured such c. of sinners.
contrariwise, II. Cor. 2: 7; Gal. 2: 7; I. Pet. 3: 9.
contrary, Lev. 26: 21, 23, 27, 28, walk c.
Mat. 14: 24, wind was c.
Ac. 18: 13, c. to the law.
26: 9, c. to name of Jesus.
Gal. 5: 17, c. the one to the other.
Col. 2: 14, hand-writing c. to us.
I. Thes. 2: 15, c. to all men.
I. Tim. 1: 10, c. to sound doctrine.
contribution, for saints, Ac. 20: 35; Rom. 15: 26; II. Cor. 8.
contrite, Ps. 34: 18, such as be of a c. spirit.
Ps. 51: 17, c. heart thou wilt not despise.
Isa. 57: 15, that is of a c. spirit, to revive heart of c. ones.
66: 2, c. spirit and trembleth.
controversy, how to be decided, Deu. 17: 8; 19: 16, 17: 21: 5.
—Jer. 25: 31, a c. with the nations.
Mic. 6: 2, Lord hath a c. with his people.
I. Tim. 3: 16, without c. great is the mystery.
See II. Chr. 19: 8; Eze. 44: 24.
convenient, Prov. 30: 8, feed me with food c.
Mar. 6: 21, a c. day was come.
14: 11, might c. betray him.
Ac. 24: 25, when I have a c. season.
Rom. 1: 28, things which are not c.
I. Cor. 16: 12, shall have c. time.
Eph. 5: 4, foolish talking, jesting, not c.
conversant, Josh. 8: 35; I. Sa. 25: 15.
conversation, of the Lord with Moses, Ex. 33: 9.
of Jesus with Nicodemus, John 3.
of Jesus with woman of Samaria, John 4: 7-27.
on the walk to Emmaus, Lu. 24: 13.
of Peter with Cornelius, Ac. 10: 27.
of Festus and Agrippa, Ac. 26: 31.
—[ar.], conduct.
upright. Ps. 50: 23; I. Tim. 4: 12; Heb. 13: 5; Jas. 3: 13; II. Pet. 3: 11.
as becometh the gospel, II. Cor. 1: 12; I. Pet. 1: 15.
—Ps. 37: 14, such as be of upright c.
Gal. 1: 13, c. in time past.
Eph. 2: 3, had our c. in times past.
Phil. 1: 27, c. as becometh the gospel.
3: 20, our c. is in heaven.
I. Pet. 2: 12, your c. honest among Gentiles.
II. Pet. 2: 7, filthy c. of the wicked.
3: 11, holy c.
conversion, of sinnners, proceeds from God, I. Ki. 18: 37; Ps. 19: 7; 78: 34; Prov. 1: 23; Jer. 31: 18; John 6: 44; Ac. 3: 26; 11: 21.
call to, Isa. 1: 16; Mat. 3: 2; 4: 17; 10: 7; Ac. 2: 38; 17: 30; Jas. 4: 8.
prayer for, Ps. 80: 7; 85: 4; Lam. 5: 21.
instruments of, blessed, Dan. 12: 3; I. Tim. 4: 16; Jas. 5: 19, 20.
of the Jews, Ac. 2: 41; 4: 32; 6: 7.
of Paul, Ac. 9; 22; 26.
of the Gentiles, foretold, Isa. 2: 2; 11: 10; 60: 5; 66: 12.
of the Gentiles, fulfilled, Ac. 8: 26; 10; 15:
conversion—Continued
3; Rom. 10; 11; I. Cor. 1; Eph. 2; 3; I. Thes. 1.
See Ps. 51: 13; Isa. 1: 16; 6: 10; Eze. 18: 23; 36: 26; Joel 2: 13; II. Cor. 5: 17; I. Thes. 1: 9.
convert, Ps. 19: 7, law of Lord perfect, c. soul.
Ps. 51: 13, sinners be c. unto thee.
Isa. 6: 10; Mat. 13: 15; Mar. 4: 12; John 12: 40; Ac. 28: 27, lest they c.
Mat. 18: 3, except ye be c.
Lu. 22: 32, when c., strengthen thy brethren.
Ac. 3: 19, repent and be c.
Jas. 5: 19, do err, and one c. him.
5: 20, which c. the sinner.
convey, I. Ki. 5: 9; Neh. 2: 7; John 5: 13.
convicted, John 8: 9.
convince, John 8: 46, which of you c. me of sin?
I. Cor. 14: 24, he is c. of all.
Tit. 1: 9, able to c. gainsayers.
convocation, Ex. 12: 16; Lev. 23: 2, 4.
cook, I. Sa. 8: 13, daughters to be c.
I. Sa. 9: 23, Samuel said to the c., Bring.
cool, Gen. 3: 8, walking in c. of the day.
Lu. 16: 24, and c. my tongue.
Coos (kō'ŏs) (15 Fc), a small island northwest of Rhodes, now called Stanchio, Ac. 21: 1.
Copher. See **Henna**; also **Kopher.**
copied, Prov. 25: 1.
coping, I. Ki. 7: 9.
copper (Heb., 'nĕchōsheth'; 'æreus'; brass (bronze), Ex. 38: 8; II. Ki. 25: 13. It is supposed that the regular manufacture of brass is not older than the thirteenth century. Where our translators use the term brass, copper should often be understood. The alloy of copper and tin, known as bronze, has been in use since very early times, and, in the countries of the west of Europe at least, its use preceded that of iron. The brazen serpent, the sacrificial forks, the mirrors of the Hebrew women, etc., were probably made of bronze. See **Tin.**
coins made of. See **Money.**
—Ezra 8: 27, two vessels of fine c.
copper-smith, II. Tim. 4: 14, Alexander the c-smith.
copy, Deu. 17: 18, write a c. of this law.
Josh. 8: 32, on stones c. of law of Moses.
Ezra 4: 11; 5: 6, c. of letter sent.
Esth. 3: 14; 4: 8, c. of the writing.
cor, measure for liquids and solids, equal to one homer, Eze. 45: 14.
coral (Heb., 'ramoth'; 'Corallium rubrum'), It is a product of both the Red and Mediterranean seas. It is the calcareous portion of a marine animal belonging to the 'Alcyonaria.'
corban, a 'gift,' an offering to the temple, by which the Jews sometimes rid themselves of their obligations, Mar. 7: 11.
cord, Josh. 2: 15, let spies down by a c.
Ps. 2: 3, let us cast away their c.
118: 27, bind the sacrifice with c.
Prov. 5: 22, holden with the c. of sins.
Ec. 4: 12, a threefold c.
12: 6, silver c. loosed.
Isa. 5: 18, draw iniquity with c.
54: 2, lengthen thy c.
Hos. 11: 4, c. of a man.
John 2: 15, scourge of small c.

core (kō'rē), Jude 11. See **Korah.**

coriander is a well-known umbel-bearing plant. The fruits have an aromatic flavor, and are used to season confectionery. Ex. 16: 31; Nu. 11: 7.

Corinth (kŏr'inth) (15 Eb), the capital of Achaia, Ac. 18: 1; 19: 1; I. Cor. 1: 2; II. Tim. 4: 20.

Corinthians, their divisions, etc., censured, I. Cor. 1; 5; 11: 18; II. Cor. 13.
their gifts and graces, II. Cor. 3.
instructed concerning spiritual gifts, I. Cor. 14; and the resurrection, I. Cor. 15.
exhorted to charity, etc., I. Cor. 13; 14: 1; II. Cor. 8: 9.
their false teachers exposed, II. Cor. 11: 3, 4, 13.
Paul commends himself to, II. Cor. 11: 12.

Corinthians, First Epistle to.
Date and Place.—The epistle was written at or near Ephesus, before Pentecost (16: 8), and probably in A.D. 57. It was written near the end of St. Paul's second and long visit to Ephesus on his third missionary journey (Ac. 19: 1, 10; 20: 31), shortly before his departure for Greece (19: 21).
The Corinthian Church.—Corinth, destroyed by Mummius (B.C. 146), was restored by Julius Cæsar (B.C. 46); and in a century it had become the political and commercial capital of Greece. As such it was the abode of the proconsul Gallio (Ac. 18: 12). With its luxury and its worship of Aphrodite, it became a byword for licentiousness. The Corinthian Christians had been rescued from this (I. Cor. 6: 10, 11); but the evil influence was always there (ch. 5). The planting of the gospel in this corrupt centre was the work of St. Paul (3: 6, 10; 4: 15; 16: 15; 1: 16). He was probably the first Christian to enter Corinth (c. A.D. 52).
Style.—No epistles of St. Paul illustrate the peculiarities of his style better than the two to the Corinthians. He dictated his letters and thus speaks rather than writes to the recipients of them. In this way his letters have become a mixture of oratory, conversation, and correspondence, which is unlike any other collection of letters that is known to us.
Occasion.—Some five years after the founding of the Corinthian church, St. Paul was moved by three things to write the First Epistle—the news of the monstrous case of incest, perhaps brought by Stephanas and others (16: 17); the news of the factions and kindred evils, brought by some of the household of Chloe (1: 11); and the letter from the Corinthians (7: 1).
Contents.—After the usual salutation and thanksgiving (1: 1-9), he deals with the factions (1: 10-4: 20) and impurity (4: 21-6: 20). He then answers their questions about marriage (ch. 7), heathen feasts (8: 1-11: 1), public worship and spiritual gifts (11: 2-14: 40), and expounds the doctrine of the resurrection (ch. 15). He ends with charges and salutations (ch. 16). These contents are more varied than those of any other epistle.

Corinthians, Second Epistle to.
Date.—The Second Epistle to the Corinthians was written in Macedonia, in the autumn of A.D. 57, but perhaps not all at one time or place. The bearers of the letter were Titus and two others, who are not named, and about whom there have been many futile conjectures.
Characteristics.—This is the first chapter in ecclesiastical biography, as the First Epistle is in ecclesiastical history. It is the apostle's defence of his acts, being in part an autobiography; and for many details of his life it is our only source of information. It tells us much about his personal feelings, the joys and sorrows which his high office brought to him, and the humility and fortitude with which he received them.
Occasion and Contents.—The motive for writing it was news brought from Corinth by Titus (7: 5, 6), especially as to the way in which the First Epistle had been received, and the success of the Judaizing party, who had been intriguing in Corinth, as elsewhere, against the authority of St. Paul. The contents are less varied than those of the First Epistle, but the changes from one subject to another are very abrupt. After the usual salutation and thanksgiving (1: 1-11), he discusses the news brought by Titus (1: 12-7: 16), the collection for the churches in Judea (8: 1-9: 15); and his own apostolic authority (10: 1-12: 13). He ends with warning and blessing (12: 14-13: 13).

cormorant, enumerated among the unclean birds in Lev. 11: 17 and Deu. 14: 17; still common on the coasts and rivers of Palestine.

corn. The most common kinds were wheat, barley, spelt, A.V., Ex. 9: 32 and Isa. 28: 25, "rye;" Ezek. 4: 9 "fitches" and millet; oats are mentioned only by rabbinical writers. Our Indian corn was unknown in Bible times. Corn-crops are still reckoned at twenty-fold what was sown, and were anciently much more. Gen. 41: 22. From Solomon's time, II. Chr. 2: 10, 15, as agriculture became developed under a settled government, Palestine was a corn-exporting country, and her grain was largely taken by her commercial neighbor Tyre. Ezek. 27: 17; comp. Am. 8: 5.

corn, the treading out. The mode was this: A large area of beaten and hardened earth having been made, the sheaves of corn were placed on it, and over these oxen were driven (Deu. 25: 4) to crush out the grain.

—Gen. 42: 2; Ac. 7: 12, **c.** in Egypt.
Nu. 18: 27, **c.** of threshing-floor.
Deu. 25: 4; I. Cor. 9: 9; I. Tim. 5: 18, **ox treadeth c.**
Deu. 33: 28; Isa. 36: 17, **land of c. and wine.**
Judg. 15: 5, **let foxes go into standing c.**
Ru. 2: 14; I. Sa. 25: 18, **parched c.**
Job 5: 26, **like as a shock of c.**
Ps. 65: 9, **thou perparest them c.**
72: 16, **handful of c.**
Prov. 11: 26, **he that withholdeth c.**
Am. 9: 9, **c. sifted in a sieve.**
Zec. 9: 17, **c. shall make the young men cheerful.**

corn—Continued
Mat. 12:1; Mar. 2:23; Lu. 6:1, pluckears of c.
Mar. 4:28, full c. in the ear.
John 12:24, a c. of wheat fall into ground.
Cornelius (kôr-nē'lĭ-ŭs), devout centurion, his prayer answered, Ac. 10:3.
sends for Peter, Ac. 10:9.
baptized, Ac. 10:48.
corner, II. Ki. 14:13; II. Chr. 25:23, to the c. gate.
Ps. 118:22; Eph. 2:20, headstone of c.
Ps. 144:12, daughters as c. stones.
Isa. 28:16; I. Pet. 2:6, a precious c. stone.
Isa. 30:20, teachers removed into c.
Mat. 6:5, pray in c. of streets.
Mar. 12:10; Lu. 20:17, head of the c.
Ac. 26:26, not done in c.
Rev. 7:1, four c. of the earth.
cornet, I. Chr. 15:28; Ps. 98:6, with sound of the c..
See Dan. 3:5; Hos. 5:8. See Musical Instruments.
cornfloor, Hos. 9:1, reward upon every c.
corpse, Mar. 6:29.
correct, Job 5:17, man whom God c.
Ps. 39:11, dost c. man.
Prov. 3:12, whom Lord loveth he c.
29:19, not be c. by words.
Jer. 30:11; 46:28, I will c. thee in measure.
Heb. 12:9, fathers which c. us.
correction, Prov. 3:11, neither be weary of his c.
Prov. 15:10, c. is grievous unto him.
23:13, withhold not c. from child.
Jer. 2:30; 5:3; 7:28; Zep. 3:2, receive c.
II. Tim. 3:16, Scripture profitable for c.
corrupt, Gen. 6:11, the earth was c.
Deu. 4:16, 25, ye c. yourselves.
Ps. 73:8, c., and speak wickedly.
Dan. 2:9, lying and c. words.
Mat. 6:19; Lu. 12:33, moth c.
Mat. 7:17; 12:33; Lu. 6:43, a c. free.
I. Cor. 15:33, evil communications c.
Eph. 4:22, put off old man, which is c.
I. Tim. 6:5; II. Tim. 3:8, men of c. minds.
Jas. 5:2, your riches are c.
Rev. 19:2, did c. the earth.
See II. Chr. 27:2; Neh. 1:7.
corrupters, Isa. 1:4; Jer. 6:28.
corruptible, Rom. 1:23, image like to a man.
I. Cor. 9:25, a c. crown.
15:53, c. must put on incorruption.
I. Pet. 1:18, not redeemed with c. things.
corruption, Ps. 16:10; 49:9; Ac. 2:27; 13:35, not see c.
Jon. 2:6, brought up life from c.
Ac. 2:31, neither his flesh did see c.
Rom. 8:21, bondage of c.
I. Cor. 15:42, sown in c.
Gal. 6:8, of flesh reap c.
II. Pet. 1:4, the c. that is in world.
2:12, perish in their own c.
Cosam (kō'sam), Lu. 3:28.
cost, II. Sa. 24:24; I. Chr. 21:24, offer of that which c. nothing.
Lu. 14:28, sitteth not down and counteth c.
costliness, Rev. 18:19, made rich by her c.
costly, John 12:3, spikenard, c.
I. Tim. 2:9, c. array.
costus, R.V., margin, Ex. 30:24, for 'Cassia.' The roots of some species of costus yield a costly perfume. See Cassia.
cotes [sheds], II. Chr. 32:28.
cottage, Isa. 1:8; 24:20; Zep. 2:6.
cotton. The R.V. translates "green" (Esth. 1:6, marg.) by "cotton." Cotton was cultivated in Egypt in early times, and was known to the Persians from remote antiquity.
couch, Lu. 5:19, let him down with c.
Lu. 5:24, take up thy c.
Ac. 5:15, laid sick on c.
Gen. 49:9, c. as a lion.
Deu. 33:13, the deep that c. beneath.
Job 38:40, they c. in their dens.
coughing place, Eze. 25:5.
coulter, plowshare, I. Sa. 13:20, 21.
council, of the Jews, Mat. 26:3, 59; Mar. 15:1.
the apostles arraigned before, Ac. 4; 5:29.
Paul's discourse before, Ac. 23.
—Mat. 5:22, in danger of c.
Lu. 22:66, led Jesus into their c.
Ac. 5:27, set them before c.
6:12, brought Stephen to c.
counsel, advantage of good, Prov. 12:15; 13:10; 20:18; 27:9.
of God asked by Israel, Judg. 20:18; by Saul, I. Sa. 14:37; by David, I. Sa. 23:2, 10; 30:8; I. Chr. 14:10.
danger of rejecting, II. Chr. 25:16; Jer. 23:18-22; Lu. 7:30.
of the wicked condemned, Job 5:13; 10:3; 21:16; Ps. 1:1; 5:10; 33:10; 64:2; 81:12; 106:43; Isa. 7:5; Hos. 11:6; Mic. 6:16.
—Ex. 18:19, will give thee c.
Judg. 18:5, ask c. of God.
Neh. 4:15, brought c. to naught.
Job 21:16; 22:18, c. of the wicked.
38:2; 42:3, darkeneth c. by words.
Ps. 1:1, c. of the ungodly.
33:11; Prov. 19:21, c. of Lord standeth.
73:24, guide me with thy c.
Prov. 1:25, set at naught all my c.
8:14, c. is mine.
19:20, hear c. and receive.
Isa. 28:29, wonderful in c.
40:14, with whom took he c.?
Jer. 32:19, great in c., mighty in working.
Mar. 3:6; John 11:53, took c. against Jesus.
Ac. 2:23, determinate c. of God.
5:38, if this c. be of men.
20:27, declare all the c. of God.
I. Cor. 4:5, make manifest c. of the heart.
Eph. 1:11, after the c. of his own will.
Heb. 6:17, the immutability of his c.
Rev. 3:18, I c. thee to buy gold tried in fire.
See Ps. 16:7; Prov. 8:14; Ec. 8:2; Rev. 3:18.
counsellor, Ps. 119:24, thy testimonies my c.
Prov. 11:14; 15:22; 24:6, in multitude of c.
Mar. 15:43; Lu. 23:50, an honourable c.
Rom. 11:34, who hath been his c.?
count, Gen. 15:6; Ps. 106:31; Rom. 4:3, c. for righteousness.
Neh. 13:13; I. Tim. 1:12, c. faithful.
Ps. 44:22, c. as sheep for the slaughter.
Ec. 7:27, c. one by one.
Isa. 32:15, field be c. for a forest.
Mat. 14:5; Mar. 11:32, c. him as a prophet
Lu. 14:28, c. the cost.
Ac. 5:41; I. Tim. 5:17, c. worthy.
Ac. 20:24, neither c. I my life dear.
Phil. 3:8, I c. loss for Christ.

count—Continued
Phil. 3: 13, c. not myself to have apprehended.
Heb. 10: 29, c. blood an unholy thing.
Jas. 1: 2, c. it all joy.
II. Pet. 3: 9, men c. slackness.
countenance, Nu. 6: 26, Lord lift up his c. on thee.
I. Sa. 16: 7, look not on his c.
Neh. 2: 2, why is thy c. sad?
Job 14: 20, thou changest his c.
Ps. 4: 6; 44: 3; 89: 15; 90: 8, light of thy c.
Prov. 15: 13, merry heart maketh cheerful c.
Ec. 7: 3, by sadness of c., heart made better.
Isa. 3: 9, c. doth witness against them.
Dan. 1: 15, c. appeared fairer.
Mat. 6: 16, hypocrites, of a sad c.
28: 3; Lu. 9: 29, c. like lightning.
Ac. 2: 28, joy with thy c.
Rev. 1: 16, his c. as the sun shineth.
countervail, Esth. 7: 4.
country, Josh. 7: 2, go up and view c.
I. Sa. 6: 18, of c. villages.
Prov. 25: 25, good news from a far c.
Dan. 11: 41, c. shall be overthrown.
Mat. 13: 57; Mar. 6: 4; Lu. 4: 24; John 4: 44, in his own c.
Mat. 21: 33; 25: 14; Mar. 12: 1, went to far c.
Lu. 4: 23, do here in thy c.
Ac. 12: 20, their c. nourished by king's c.
Heb. 11: 9, sojourned as in a strange c.
11: 16, desire a better c.
countrymen, II. Cor. 11: 26; I. Thes. 2: 14.
couple, Ex. 26: 6, c. the curtains.
39: 4, two edges was it c.
I. Pet. 3: 2, conversation c. with fear.
II. Sa. 13: 6, c. of cakes.
Isa. 21: 7, c. of horsemen.
courage, exhortations to, Nu. 13: 20; Josh. 1: 6; 10: 25; II. Sa. 10: 12; II. Chr. 19: 11; Ezra 10: 4; Ps. 31: 24; Isa. 41: 6; I. Cor. 16: 13; Eph. 6: 10.
through faith: Abraham, Heb. 11: 8, 17; Moses, Heb. 11: 24; Israelites, Heb. 11: 29; Barak, Judg. 4: 16; Gideon, Judg. 7: 1; Jephthah, Judg. 11: 29; Samson, Judg. 16: 28; Jonathan, I. Sa. 14: 6; Daniel, Dan. 6: 10-23.
—Deu. 31: 6; Josh. 10: 25; Ps. 27: 14, be of good c.
Ac. 28: 15, thanked God and took c.
See **Boldness, Confidence.**
course, Ps. 82: 5, are out of c.
Isa. 44: 4, willows by the water-c.
Ac. 20: 24; II. Tim. 4: 7, finished my c.
Ac. 21: 1, came with a straight c.
II. Thes. 3: 1, word may have free c.
Jas. 3: 6, the c. of nature.
courses, of the Levites, established by David, I. Chr. 23; 24.
of the singers, I. Chr. 25.
of the porters, I. Chr. 26.
of the captains, I. Chr. 27.
court, of the tabernacle described, Ex. 27: 9; 38: 9.
—Ps. 65: 4, that he may dwell in thy c.
84: 2, soul fainteth for the c. of the Lord.
84: 10, a day in thy c. is better.
92: 13, flourish in the c. of our God.
100: 4, enter into his c. with praise.
Isa. 1: 12, to tread my c.
Lu. 7: 25, live delicately are in kings' c.
courtesy, exhortation to, Col. 4: 6; Jas. 3: 17; I. Pet. 3: 8.
examples of, Ac. 27: 3; 28: 7.
cousin [ar.], kinsman or kinswoman, Lu. 1: 36, 58.
covenant, of God—
with Noah, Gen. 6: 18; 9: 8.
with Abraham, Gen. 15: 7, 18; 17: 2; (Lu. 1: 72; Gal. 3: 16, 17).
with Isaac, Gen. 17: 19; 26: 3.
with Jacob, Gen. 28: 13; (Ex. 2: 24; 6: 4; I. Chr. 16: 16).
with the Israelites, Ex. 6: 4; 19: 5, 24; 34: 27; Lev. 26: 9; Deu. 5: 2; 9: 9; 26: 16, 29; Judg. 2: 1; Jer. 11; 31: 33.
with Phinehas, Nu. 25: 13.
with David, II. Sa. 23: 5; Ps. 89: 3.
God mindful of, Deu. 7: 9; I. Ki. 8: 23; Ps. 111: 5.
danger of despising, Deu. 28: 15; Jer. 11: 2; Heb. 10: 29.
signs of: salt, Lev. 2: 13; Nu. 18: 19; II. Chr. 13: 5; the Sabbath, Ex. 31: 12-17.
book of the, Ex. 24: 7; II. Ki. 23: 2; Heb. 9: 19.
between Abraham and Abimelech, Gen. 21: 27.
between Joshua and Israelites, Josh. 24: 25.
between David and Jonathan, I. Sa. 18: 3; 20: 16; 23: 18.
new, Jer. 31: 31; Rom. 11: 27; Heb. 8: 8.
ratified by Christ (Mal. 3: 1), Lu. 1: 68-80; Gal. 3: 17; Heb. 9: 15; 12: 24.
of peace, Isa. 54: 10; Eze. 34: 25; 37: 26.
unchangeable, Ps. 89: 34; Isa. 54: 10; 59: 21.
everlasting, Gen. 9: 16; 17: 13; Lev. 24: 8; Isa. 55: 3; 61: 8; Eze. 16: 60; 37: 26; Heb. 13: 20.
—Gen. 17: 11, a token of the c. betwixt.
Ex. 31: 16, sabbath for a perpetual c.
Nu. 18: 19; II. Chr. 13: 5, c. of salt.
Ps. 25: 14, will show them his c.
105: 8; 106: 45, he remembereth his c. forever.
Isa. 28: 18, your c. with death disannulled.
Mat. 26: 15; Lu. 22: 5, they c. with him.
Ac. 3: 25, children of the c.
Rom. 9: 4, to whom pertaineth the c.
Eph. 2: 12, stranger from c. of promise.
Heb. 8: 6, Mediator of a better c.
13: 20, blood of the everlasting c.
covenant-breakers, Rom. 1: 31.
cover, Gen. 7: 20, mountains were c.
Ex. 15: 5, depths c. them.
33: 22, I will c. thee.
I. Sa. 28: 14, old man c. with a mantle.
Ps. 32: 1; Rom. 4: 7, blessed whose sin is c.
Ps. 44: 19, c. us with the shadow.
65: 13, c. over with corn.
73: 6, violence c. as a garment.
104: 2, c. thyself with light.
104: 6, c. it with the deep.
147: 8, c. heaven with clouds.
Prov. 10: 12, love c. all sins.
28: 13, he that c. sins shall not prosper.
Isa. 26: 21, earth no more c. her slain.
30: 1, c. with a covering.
Mat. 8: 24, ship c. with waves.
10: 26; Lu. 12: 2, there is nothing c.
I. Cor. 11: 7, a man not to c. head.
I. Pet. 4: 8, charity c. multitude of sins.
See Nu. 9: 15, 16.
covering, Job 22: 14, thick clouds are a c. to him.
Job 26: 6, destruction hath no c.
31: 19, poor without c.

covering—Continued
Ps. 105: 39, spread a cloud for a c.
Isa. 28: 20, c. narrower than he can wrap.
I. Cor. 11: 15, given her for a c.
covert, Ps. 61: 4, trust in the c. of thy wings.
Isa. 4: 6, a tabernacle for a c.
32: 2, a man be c. from tempest.
covet, Deu. 5: 21; Rom. 7: 7, thou shalt not c.
Prov. 21: 26, he c. greedily all the day.
Hab. 2: 9, c. an evil covetousness.
Ac 20: 33, I have c. no man's silver.
I. Cor. 12: 31, c. earnestly the best gifts.
covetous, I. Cor. 6: 10, nor c. inherit kingdom.
II. Tim. 3: 2, men shall be c.
covetousness, described, Ps. 10: 3; Prov. 21: 26; Ec. 4: 8; 5: 10; Hab. 2; Eph. 5: 5; I. Tim. 6: 10; II. Pet. 2: 14.
forbidden, Ex. 20: 17; Lu. 12: 15; Rom. 13: 9.
its evil consequences, Prov. 1: 18; 15: 27; 28: 20; Eze. 22: 13; I. Tim. 6: 9.
its punishment, Job. 20: 15; Isa. 5: 8; 57: 17; Jer. 6: 12; 22: 17; Mic. 2: 1; Hab. 2: 9; I. Cor. 5: 10; 6: 9; Eph. 5: 5; Col. 3: 5.
of Laban, Gen. 31: 41.
of Balaam, Nu. 22: 21; (II. Pet. 2: 15; Jude 11).
of Achan, Josh. 7: 21.
of Saul, I. Sa. 15: 9.
of Ahab, I. Ki. 21.
of Gehazi, II. Ki. 5: 20.
of Judas, Mat. 26: 14.
of Ananias and Sapphira, Ac. 5.
of Felix, Ac. 24: 26.
—Eze. 33: 31, their heart goeth after c.
Mar. 7: 22, out of heart proceedeth c.
Rom. 1: 29, filled with all c.
Heb. 13: 5, conversation withhout c.
II. Pet. 2: 3, through c. take merchandise.
cow, Job 21: 10, their c. casteth not.
Isa. 11: 7, c. and bear shall feed.
Coz (kŏz), I. Chr. 4: 8.
Cozbi (kŏz'bī), Nu. 25: 15, 18.
crackling, Ec. 7: 6.
cracknel, I. Ki. 14: 3.
craft, Mar. 14: 1, take him by c.
Ac. 18: 3, because he was of same c.
19: 27, our c. is in danger.
Rev. 18: 22, of whatsoever c. he be.
craftiness, Job 5: 13; I. Cor. 3: 19, wise in their c.
Lu. 20: 23, he perceived their c.
II. Cor. 4: 2, not walking in c.
Eph. 4: 14, carried by cunning c.
craftsman, II. Ki. 24: 14, all the c. and smiths.
Ac. 19: 24, gain unto the c.
Rev. 18: 22, no c. of whatsoever.
crafty, Ps. 83: 3, taken c. counsel.
II. Cor. 12: 16, being c., I caught.
crag, Job 39: 18.
crane. This bird is associated, in Isa. 38: 14 and Jer. 8: 7, with the turtle-dove and the swallow, as observing the time of their coming. The crane is a regular though passing migrant in Palestine. In the A.V. our translators interchanged the words "crane" and "swallow," but this has been rectified in the R.V.
crashing, Zep. 1: 10.
crave, Prov. 16: 26; Mar. 15: 43.
create, Ps. 51: 10, c. in me a clean heart.
Isa. 65: 17, I c. new heavens and new earth.
created, Gen. 1: 1, God c. the heavens.
Gen. 2: 7, God c. man.
Isa. 40: 26, who hath c. these things.
Jer. 31: 22, the Lord hath c. a new thing
Am. 4: 13, c. the wind.
Mal. 2: 10, hath not one God c. us?
I. Cor. 11: 9, neither man c. for woman.
Eph. 2: 10, c. in Christ Jesus.
4: 24, after God is c. in righteousness.
Col. 1: 16, by him were all things c.
Rev. 4: 11, thou hast c. all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were c.
creation, of the world, Gen. 1; 2.
the new, Rev. 21.
—Mar. 10: 6, from c. male and female.
13: 19, as was not from the c.
Rom. 8: 22, whole c. groaneth.
II. Pet. 3: 4, continue as from the c.
Rev. 3: 14, beginning of c. of God.
See Rom. 1: 20; Rev. 4: 11.
Creator, Ec. 12: 1, remember C. in youth.
Isa. 40: 28, C. of ends of the earth.
Rom. 1: 25, creature more than C.
I. Pet. 4: 19, as to a faithful C.
creature, a new, II. Cor. 5: 17.
—Mar. 16: 15; Col. 1: 23, preach gospel to every c.
Rom. 8: 19, expectation of the c.
Gal. 6: 15, a new c.
Col. 1: 15, first-born of every c.
I. Tim. 4: 4, every c. of God is good.
Heb. 4: 13, any c. not manifest.
creatures, the four living, vision of, Eze. 1: 5.
creditor, parable of the, Lu. 7: 41.
of two creditors, Mat. 18: 23.
—Deu. 15: 2, c. that lendeth shall.
II. Ki. 4: 1, c. to take my two sons
Isa. 50: 1, which of my c. is it?
Lu. 7: 41, had two debtors.
creek, Ac. 27: 39.
creep, Lev. 11: 31, unclean all that c.
Ps. 104: 20, beasts of the forest c. forth.
148: 10, c. things.
Eze. 8: 10, from of c. things portrayed.
Ac. 10: 12; 11: 6, Peter saw c. things.
Jude 4, certain men c. in unawares.
Crescens (krĕs'çens), II. Tim. 4: 10.
Crete (krēte) (15 Ec), a large island in the Mediterranean, Ac. 27: 12; Tit. 1: 5.
Cretians, Tit. 1: 12.
crew, Mat. 26: 74; Lu. 22: 60.
crib, Job 39: 9; Prov. 14: 4; Isa. 1: 3.
cried, Ps. 3: 4; 120: 1, c. unto the Lord.
Ps. 72: 12, needy when he c.
Prov. 1: 20, wisdom c. without.
2: 3, c. after knowledge.
Mar. 15: 34, 37, Jesus c. with loud voice.
crime, Job 31: 11; Ac. 25: 16.
crimson, the Hebrew word meaning 'crimson worm,' is translated either, as in Isa. 1: 18, as "crimson," or, as often elsewhere, by "scarlet," the dye obtained from the insect being the color intended. This minute insect is found on the leaves of the Syrian oak. The female is scale-like and wingless, and the dye is procured from her body. It is still common in Palestine.
—II. Chr. 2: 7, cunning to work in c.
Isa. 1: 18, your sins be like c.
Jer. 4: 30, though thou clothest with c.
cripple, Ac. 14: 8.

crisping, Isa. 3:22.
Crispus (kris'pus), Ac. 18:8; I. Cor. 1:14.
Criticism, Biblical. See Inspiration.
crocodile, Lev. 11:29, probably the animal called Leviathan, q.v.
crook-backt, Lev. 21:20.
crooked, Ps. 125:5, aside to their c. ways.
Ec. 1:15; 7:13, c. cannot be made straight.
Isa. 40:4; 42:16; Lu. 3:5, c. shall be made straight.
Isa. 45:2, make the c. places straight.
59:8; Lam. 3:9, c. paths.
Phil. 2:15, midst of a c. nation.
crop, Lev. 1:16; Eze. 17:4, 22.
cross, Christ dies upon, Mat. 27:32; Heb. 12:2.
the preaching of, I. Cor. 1:18.
to be taken up, self-denial, Mat. 10:38.
offence of the, Gal. 5:11.
persecution for, Gal. 6:12.
—Mat. 16:24; Mar. 8:34; 10:21; Lu. 9:23, take up c.
Mar. 15:21; Lu. 23:26, compelled to bear c.
John 19:25, there stood by c.
I. Cor. 1:17; Gal. 6:12; Phil. 3:18, c. of Christ.
Gal. 6:14, glory save in the c.
Eph. 2:16, reconcile both by the c.
Phil. 2:8, the death of the c.
Col. 1:20, peace through blood of the c.
2:14, nailing it to his c.
Heb. 12:2, for joy endured the c.
crossway, Ob. 14.
crouch, I. Sa. 2:36; Ps. 10:10.
crown (and mitre) of the high priest, Ex. 29:6; 39:30; Lev. 8:9.
of thorns, John 19:5.
of righteousness, II. Tim. 4:8.
of life, Jas. 1:12.
of glory, I. Pet. 5:4.
incorruptible, I. Cor. 9:25.
—Job 19:9, taken the c. from my head.
31:36, bind it as a c. to me.
Prov. 4:9, c. of glory deliver to thee.
12:4, virtuous woman is a c.
16:31, hoary head a c. of glory.
Isa. 28:1, woe to the c. of pride.
Mat. 27:29; Mar. 15:17; John 19:2, a c. of thorns.
Phil. 4:1, my joy and c.
I. Thes. 2:19, c. of rejoicing.
Rev. 2:10, c. of life.
3:11, that no man take thy c.
12:1, a c. of twelve stars.
14:14, a golden c.
19:12, on his head were many c.
Ps. 65:11, thou c. the year.
103:4, c. thee with loving-kindness.
Prov. 14:18, c. with knowledge.
Isa. 23:8, Tyre, the c. city.
Heb. 2:7, c. him with glory.
See Rev. 4:4; 9:7; 12:3; 13:1; 19:12.
Crucifixion of Christ. See Chronology; New Testament; Harmony of the Gospels; Calvary.
crucify, Mat. 20:19, to Gentiles to c. him.
Mat. 27:31; Mar. 15:20, led away to c. him.
Mar. 15:27, c. two thieves.
John 19:20, 41, where Jesus was c.
Ac. 2:23, by wicked hands ye have c.
Rom. 6:6, old man is c. with him.
I. Cor. 1:13, Paul c. for you.
1:23, we preach Christ c.
crucify—Continued
I. Cor. 2:2, save Jesus Christ, and him c.
II. Cor. 13:4, though he was c. through weakness.
Gal. 2:20, I am c. with Christ.
3:1, Christ set forth c.
5:24, have c. the flesh.
Heb. 6:6, c. to themselves afresh.
cruel, Ps. 25:19, hate with c. hatred.
Ps. 71:4, deliver out of hand of c.
Prov. 12:10, tender mercies of wicked are c.
27:4, wrath is c.
S. of S. 8:6, jealousy is c.
Heb. 11:36, trial of c. mockings.
cruelty, condemned, Ex. 23:5; Prov. 11:17.
of Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34:25; 49:5.
of Pharaoh, Ex. 1:8-14.
of Adoni-bezek, Judg. 1:7.
of Herod, Mat. 2:16.
See Judg. 9:5; II. Ki. 3:27; 10; 15:16; Ps. 27:12.
crumbs. Knives and forks were not in use in Old or New Testament times. The Orientals used their fingers at table, and they cleaned them by rubbing them with pieces of bread. These were sometimes thrown out of the window, and sometimes dropped on the floor.
—Mat. 15:27; Mar. 7:28, dogs eat of c.
Lu. 16:21, to be fed with the c.
cruse. The cruse was an earthenware vessel having a bulb about nine inches in diameter and a neck three inches long; it had a handle below the neck, and a spout on the side opposite the handle, with an opening about the width of a straw, through which the contents were drunk by suction This was the vessel which held the widow's oil, I. Ki. 17:12, and Elijah's water, I. Ki. 19:6.
See I. Ki. 14:3; II. Ki. 2:20.
crush, Jer. 51:34; Lam. 1:15; 3:34; Am. 4:1.
cry, Ex. 3:7, I have heard their c.
I. Sa. 5:12, c. of the city went up to heaven.
Job 34:28, he heareth the c. of the afflicted.
Ps. 9:12, forgetteth not c. of humble.
34:15, his ears open to their c.
88:2, incline thine ear to my c.
Prov. 21:13, stoppeth his ears at c. of the poor.
Mat. 25:6, at midnight there was a c. made
Ex. 14:15, wherefore c. thou unto me?
Job 29:12, I delivered the poor that c.
Ps. 34:17, righteous c., Lord heareth.
147:9, food to young ravens which c.
Prov. 8:1, doth not wisdom c.?
Isa. 58:1, c. aloud, spare not.
65:14, shall c. for sorrow of heart.
Mat. 12:19, he shall not strive nor c.
20:31; Mar. 10:48; 18:39, c. the more.
Lu. 18:7, who c. day and night.
John 7:37, Jesus c., If any man thirst.
Ac. 19:32; 21:34, some c. one thing, and some another.
Rom. 8:15, we c., Abba, Father.
Jas. 5:4, hire of labourers c.
crying, Prov. 19:18, soul spare for his c.
Isa. 65:19, voice of c.
Mat. 3:3; Mar. 1:3; Lu. 3:4; John 1:23, one c. in wilderness.
Heb. 5:7, prayers, with strong c.
Rev. 21:4, no more death, nor c.

crystal, Job 28: 17, c. cannot equal it.
Eze. 1: 22, as colour of terrible c.
Rev. 4: 6, a sea of glass, like c.
21: 11, light of city clear as c.
22: 1, a pure river, clear as c.

cubit, measure, Deu. 3: 11, after the c. of a man. Mat. 6: 27; Lu. 12: 25, one c. to stature. See Measures.

cuckoo, one of the unclean birds of Lev. 11: 16 and Deu. 14: 15. The European cuckoo (Cuculus canorus) visits Palestine, but some think the bird referred to was a sea bird, and the R.V. translates it as a "sea-mew."

cucumbers are referred to twice, Nu. 11: 5; Isa. 1: 8. Fresh vegetable food enters so largely into the ordinary diet of the people of a warm country that its loss is soon felt. For protection's sake, then as now, booths were constructed in the fields of melons and cucumbers, in which the person who watched the fields lay sheltered from the heat of the sun, Isa. 1: 8.

Cumanus, procurator. See Chronology, New Testatment.

cumber, Lu. 10: 40, c. about much serving.
Lu. 13: 7, why c. it the ground?

cumbrance, Deu. 1: 12.

cumi (kụ'mī), Mar. 5: 41.

cummin. It is a small plant, and the separation of the fruit from the stalks was done by beating with rods, Isa. 28: 25, 27; Mat. 23: 23.

cunning, Gen. 25: 27, Esau was a c. hunter.
Ex. 31: 4, to devise c. works.
Ps. 137: 5, hand forget her c.
Isa. 40: 20, he seeketh a c. workman.
Jer. 9: 17, send for c. women.
Dan. 1: 4, children c. in knowledge.
Eph. 4: 14, carried about by c. craftiness.
II. Pet. 1: 16, c. devised fables.

cup, Ps. 23: 5, c. runneth over.
Ps. 116: 13, I will take c. of salvation.
Mat. 10: 42; Mar. 9: 41, c. of cold water.
Mat. 20: 22; Mar. 10: 38, 39, drink of my c.
Mat. 23: 25, make clean outside of c.
26: 27; Mar. 14: 23; Lu. 22: 17; I. Cor. 11: 25, took the c.
Mat. 26: 39; Mar. 14: 36; Lu. 22: 42, let this c. pass.
Lu. 22: 20; I. Cor. 11: 25, this c. is new testament.
John 18: 11, the c. which my Father hath given.
I. Cor. 10: 16, c. of blessing we bless.
11: 26, as often as ye drink this c.

cup-bearers, II. Chr. 9: 4; Neh. 1: 11.

curdle, Job 10: 10.

cure, Jer. 33: 6, I will c. them.
Mat. 17: 18, child c. that very hour.
Lu. 7: 21, in that hour he c. many.
9: 1, power to c. diseases.
13: 32, I do c. to-day.

curious, Ex. 28: 8; 35: 32; Ps. 139: 15; Ac. 19: 19.

current, Gen. 23: 16.

curse, upon the earth in consequence of the fall, Gen. 3: 17.
upon Cain, Gen. 4: 11.
on Canaan, Gen. 9: 25.
upon the breakers of the law, Lev. 19: 14; Deu. 27: 13; 28: 15; 29: 19; Josh. 8: 34; Prov. 3: 33.
uttered by Job on his birth, Job 3: 1.
also by Jeremiah, Jer. 20: 14.
Christ redeems from, Rom. 3: 14; Gal. 3: 13; Rev. 22: 3.
—Mal. 3: 9, cursed with a c.
Gal. 3: 10, are under the c.
Gen. 8: 21, I will not c. ground.
Ex. 22: 28, not c. ruler of thy people.
Lev. 19: 14, not c. the deaf.
Nu. 23: 8, how shall I c. whom God hath not?
Judg. 5: 23, c. ye Meroz, c. ye bitterly.
Job 2: 9, c. God, and die.
Ps. 62: 4, they bless, but c. inwardly.
Isa. 8: 21, c. their king and their God.
Mal. 2: 2, I will c. your blessings.
Lu. 6: 28; Rom. 12: 14, bless them that c. you.
Mat. 26: 74; Mar. 14: 71, he began to c.
Mar. 11: 21, fig tree thou c.
John 7: 49, who knoweth not the law are c.
Gal. 3: 10, c. every one that continueth not.
Jas. 3: 9, therewith c. we men.

cursed, who so called, Deu. 27: 15; Ps. 37: 22; Prov. 11: 26; 27: 14; Jer. 11: 3; 17: 5; Lam. 3. 65; Zec. 5: 3; Mal. 1: 14; Mat. 25: 41; II. Pet. 2: 14.

cursing, forbidden, Ex. 21: 17; Lev. 24: 15; Ps. 109: 17; Prov. 30: 11; Jas. 3: 10.
to return blessing for, Mat. 5: 44.
—Deu. 11: 26, I set before you blessing and c. 23: 5, turned c. into blessing.

curtains of tabernacle, Ex. 26: 36.

Cush (kŭsh) (1 Ff; or 1 Gd (?), 2 Db (?), generally called Ethiopia, an extensive country in Africa, Gen. 10: 6-8.

Cushan (kụ'shan), Hab. 3: 7.

Cushan-rishathaim (kụ'shan-rĭsh-a-thā'im). See Chronology, Old Testament.

Cushi (kụ'shī), an Ethiopian, II. Sa. 18: 21-23.

custody, Nu. 3: 36; Esth. 2: 3, 8.

custom, Mat. 9: 9; Mar. 2: 14; Lu. 5: 27, receipt of c.
Mat. 17: 25, of whom do kings take c.?
Lu. 1: 9, according to c. of priest's office.
4: 16, as Jesus' c. was.
John 18: 39, ye have a c.
Ac. 16: 21, teach c. which are not lawful.
Rom. 13: 7, c. to whom c.
I. Cor. 11: 16, we have no such c.

Cuthah (kū'thah) (8 Ec), now the mounds of Tel-Ibrahim, II. Ki. 17: 24.

cutting the flesh forbidden, Lev. 19: 28; Deu. 14: 1.
practiced by prophets of Baal, I. Ki. 18: 28.

cymbals, used in worship, II. Sa. 6: 5; I. Chr. 15: 16; 16: 5; Ps. 150: 5. See Musical Instruments.
tinkling, I. Cor. 13: 1.

cypress, Isa. 44: 14; R.V., "holm tree." It was a hard-wooded tree, probably the 'Cupressus sempervirens.'

Cyprus (çỹ'prus) (2 Cb; 6 Aa; 15 Id), a large island in the Mediterranean, disciples there, Ac. 11: 19.
Paul and Barnabas preach there, Ac. 13: 4.
Barnabas and Mark go there, Ac. 15: 39.

Cyrene (çỹ-rē'nē), disciples of, Ac. 11: 20; 13: 1.

Cyrenian (çỹ-rē'nĭ-an), Mar. 15: 21; Ac. 6: 9.

Cyrenius (çy-rē'nĭ-ŭs), Greek form of 'Quirinus,' governor of Syria, Lu. 2:2.

Cyrus (çy'rus), king of Persia, prophecies concerning, Isa. 44:28; 45:1.
his proclamation for rebuilding the temple, II. Chr. 36:22, 23; Ezra 1.
See Dan. 6:28; 10:1. See **Chronology. Old Testament.**

—(2 Da), a river of Armenia.

D

Dabareh (dăb'a-reh), Josh. 21:28.

Dabbasheth (dăb'ba-shĕth) [camel's hump], (5 Cc), a city of Zebulon, now called Dabsheh, Josh. 19:11.

Daberath (dăb'e-răth) [pasture], (5 Cc), a town at the foot of Mount Tabor, Josh. 19:12; I. Chr. 6:72.

dagger, Judg. 3:16, 21, 22.

Dagon (dā'gŏn) [fish], national idol-god of the Philistines, sacrificed to, Judg. 16:23.
smitten down in temple at Ashdod, I. Sa. 5:3, 4.
Saul's head fastened in house of, I. Chr. 10:10.

The Fish-God. (From a bas-relief from Khorsabad.)

daily, Ex. 5:13, 19, d. tasks.
Ex. 16:5, gathered d.
Ps. 13:2, sorrow in my heart d.
42:10, d. to me, Where is thy God?
Ps. 68:19, d. loadeth us with benefits.
Prov. 8:30, I was d. his delight.
Dan. 8:11; 11:31; 12:11, d. sacrifice taken away.
Mat. 6:11; Lu. 11:3, our d. bread.
Lu. 9:23, take up cross d.
Ac. 2:47, added to church d.
6:1, the d. ministration.
16:5, churches increased d.
17:11, searched the scriptures d.
I. Cor. 15:31, I die d.
Heb. 3:13, exhort d.
7:27, needeth not d. to offer.
Jas. 2:15, destitute of d. food.

dainty, Job 33:20, his soul abhorreth d. meat.
Ps. 141:4, let me not eat of their d.
Prov. 23:3, be not desirous of d.
Rev. 18:14, were d. and goodly.

dale, Gen. 14:17; II. Sa. 18:18.

Dalmanutha (dăl-ma-nū'thà), Mar. 8:10.

Dalmatia (dăl-mā'shĭ-à), on the east shore of the Adriatic, II. Tim. 4:10.

Dalphon (dăl'fon), Esth. 9:7.

dam, Ex. 22:30; Deu. 22:6, 7.

damage, Prov. 26:6, drinketh d.
Dan. 6:2, king should have no d.
Ac. 27:10, voyage will be with d.
II. Cor. 7:9, d. by us in nothing.

Damaris (dăm'a-rĭs), an Athenian woman, Ac. 17:34.

Damascenes (dăm'as-cēnes), people of Damascus, II. Cor. 11:32.

Damascus (dà-măs'kus) [activity] (2 Cb; 3 Db; 5 Ea; 6 Dc; 7 Ca; 13 Da; 15 Kd; 16 Ea; 17 Da), an ancient and celebrated city of Syria, present population 250,000, chiefly Moslems, mentioned Gen. 15:2.

Damascus—Continued
subjugated by David, II. Sa. 8:6; I. Chr. 18:6.
Rezon reigns there, I. Ki. 11:24.
Elisha's prophecy there, II. Ki. 8:7.
taken by Tiglath-pileser, king of Assyria, II. Ki. 16:9.
recaptured by Jeroboam, II. Ki. 14:28.
King Ahaz copies an altar there, II. Ki. 16:10.
Paul's journey to, Ac. 9; 22:6.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 7:8; 8:4; 17:1; Jer. 49:23; Eze. 27:18; Am. 1:3.

damnation, pronounced upon unbelievers, etc., Mat. 23:14; Mar. 16:16; Rom. 13:2; II. Thes. 2:12; I. Tim. 5:12.
—Mar. 3:29, in danger of eternal d.
12:40; Lu. 20:47, ye shall receive greater d.
John 5:29, to the resurrection of d.
Rom. 3:8, whose d. is just.
I. Cor. 11:29, eateth and drinketh d.
II. Pet. 2:3, their d. slumbereth not.

damned, Mar. 16:16, believeth not be d.
Rom. 14:23, that doubteth is d. if he eat.
II. Thes. 2:12, be d. who believed not.
II. Pet. 2:1, bring in d. heresies.

damsel, Gen. 24:16; I. Ki. 1:4, d. was very fair.

Wall of Damascus.

Deu. 22:15, tokens of the d.
Ps. 68:25, d. playing with timbrels.
Mat. 14:11; Mar. 6:28, head given to d.
Mar. 5:39, d. is not dead.
Ac. 12:13, a d. came to hearken.
16:16, d. possessed with a spirit.

Dan [judge], son of Jacob, Gen. 30:6.
—tribe of, numbered, Nu. 1:38; 26:42.
their inheritance (5 Be), Josh. 19:40.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:16.
blessed by Moses, Deu. 33:22.
take Laish, Judg. 18:27, 28.
set up idolatry, Judg. 18:30; I. Ki. 12:29.
—or Laish (5 Db; 6 Cc; 7 Ba), a city east of the Jordan, Gen. 14:14.

dance, I. Sa. 18:6, came out singing and d.
II. Sa. 6:14, David d. before the Lord.
Ps. 149:3; 150:4, praise him in the d.
Isa. 13:21, satyrs shall d. there.
Mat. 11:17; Lu. 7:32, piped, and ye have not d.
Mar. 6:22, daughter of Herodias d.

dancing, as a mark of rejoicing, Ex. 15: 20; Judg. 11: 34; I. Sa. 21: 11; Ec. 3: 4.
of Herodias' daughter, Mat. 14: 6.
—Ex. 32: 19, he saw calf and d.
Ps. 30: 11, my mourning into d.
dandled, Isa. 66: 12.
danger, Mat. 5: 21, in d. of judgment.
Mar. 3: 29, d. of eternal damnation.
Ac. 19: 27, not only craft is in d.
dangerous, Ac. 27: 9, when sailing was now d.
Daniel (dăn'iel) [God is my judge] (Belteshazzar), one of the captives in Babylon, Dan. 1: 3 ff.
refuses to take the king's meat or drink, Dan. 1: 8.
has understanding in dreams, Dan. 1: 17.
interprets the royal dreams, Dan. 2: 4 ff.; and the handwriting on the wall, Dan. 5: 17 ff.
promoted by Darius, Dan. 6: 2.
conspired against by the princes, Dan. 6: 4.
disregards the idolatrous decree, Dan. 6: 10.
cast into the lions' den, Dan. 6: 16.
his preservation in, Dan. 6: 22.
his vision of the four beasts, Dan. 7.
his vision of the ram and he-goat, Dan. 8.
his prayer, Dan. 9: 3-19.
promise given of return from captivity, Dan. 9: 20; 10: 10; 12: 13.
his name mentioned, Eze. 14: 14, 20; 28: 3.
prophet of captivity. See **Prophetical Books, Table of.**

Daniel, Book of.

The Book.—It narrates the story of Daniel, who (1: 1-6) was carried away captive by King Nebuchadnezzar in the third year of Jehoiakim, B.C. 605. The book is written partly in Hebrew and partly (from 2: 4b to ch. 7) in Aramaic.

Author.—According to the orthodox interpreters the book was written by Daniel, who lived during the whole of the Babylonian exile, down to the third year of Cyrus (10: 1). Daniel is mentioned outside this book in Ezek. 14: 14, 20, together with Noah and Job, and in Ezek. 28: 3; in the former passage his righteousness is spoken of, and in the latter his wisdom. Josephus adds some details not found in the Bible (Antiq., x., 11, 6), which tend to prove that Daniel was a well-known historical character prior to the Grecian period. The knowledge of Babylonian life in the first part (chs. 1-6) (which is largely confirmed by modern discoveries) indicates that the book was composed in Babylonia, and not in Palestine.

Contents.—The first part of the book, which is mainly historical, consists of chs. 1-6. Ch. 1 records the captivity of Daniel and his companions in the third year of Jehoiakim, and their subsequent training for civil service at the court of Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon. Ch. 2 contains the account of Nebuchadnezzar's dream of the great image, interpreted by Daniel, and the promotion of Daniel and his three companions in the province of Babylon. The vision of Nebuchadnezzar depicted the four great world-empires which were to come in contact with the people of Israel before the

Daniel—Continued

setting up of the Messianic kingdom and up to the time of its final victory. Ch. 3 gives the account of Nebuchadnezzar's golden image in the plain of Dura, and the deliverance of Daniel's three companions from the fiery furnace. Ch. 4 records Nebuchadnezzar's dream of the great tree, and the fulfilment of that vision by his being afflicted with a seven years' madness because of pride. Ch. 5 records one of the grandest episodes in Israel's captivity—Belshazzar's feast and its tragic close. Ch. 6 records Daniel's deliverance from the den of lions.

The second portion of the book consists of Daniel's own visions, contained in the last six chapters (chs. 7-12). The first vision (ch. 7) is that of the four great wild beasts, which represent, though under somewhat different aspects, the four kingdoms portrayed in Nebuchadnezzar's dream. Ch. 8 contains the vision of "the ram and the he-goat," which describes the contest between the Persian and the Grecian empires, the overthrow of the latter by Alexander the Great, and the oppression of the children of Israel by Antiochus Epiphanes. Ch. 9 describes Daniel's prayer and confession of sin at the end of the seventy years' captivity predicted by Jeremiah, and the answer to that prayer by the promise of Messiah's atoning work at the close of "the seventy weeks." Ch. 10 describes the vision of the mighty angel to Daniel, introductory to the description of the prophecy "noted in the scripture of truth" (ch. 10: 21). This is given in chs. 11 and 12, in which chapters the wars between Syria (the kingdom of the north) and Egypt (the kingdom of the south) are depicted.

Danites (dăn'ītes), descendants of Dan, Judg. 18: 1, 11.
Dan-jaan (dăn-jā'an) [woodland], II. Sa. 24 6.
Dannah (dăn'nah) [murmuring], Josh. 15: 49.
Dara (dā'rà), probably i. q. 'Darda,' I. Chr. 2: 6.
Darda (dăr'dà) [pearl of wisdom], I. Ki. 4: 31.
dare, Rom. 5: 7, some would even d. to die.
Rom. 15: 18, d. to speak of any thing.
I. Cor. 6: 1, d. any of you go to law?
II. Cor. 10: 12, d. not make ourselves of number.
Darius (dā-rī'us) [preserver], takes Babylon, Dan. 5: 31.
his decree to fear the God of Daniel, Dan. 6: 25.
—Hystaspes, his decree concerning the rebuilding of the temple, Ezra 6.
dark, Job 12: 25, they grope in the d.
Job 22: 13, can he judge through d. clouds
38: 2, that d. counsel by words.
Ps. 49: 4; Prov. 1: 6, d. sayings.
Ps. 69: 23; Rom. 11: 10, let eyes be d.
Ps. 88: 12, wonders be known in the d.
Ec. 12: 2, stars be not d.
12: 3, look out of windows be d.
Am. 8: 9, will d. the earth.
Zec. 14: 6, light not clear nor d.
Mat. 24: 29; Mar. 13: 24, sun be d.
Lu. 23: 45, sun d., and veil rent.
John 20: 1, when it was yet d.

dark—Continued
Rom. 1: 21, foolish heart was d.
I. Cor. 13: 12, see through a glass d.
Eph. 4: 18, understanding d.
II. Pet. 1: 19, shineth in a d. place.
Rev. 9: 2, sun and the air were d.
darkness, divided from light, Gen. 1: 18.
created by God, Isa. 45: 7.
instances of supernatural, Gen. 15: 12; Ex. 10: 21; 14: 20; Josh. 24: 7; Rev. 8: 12; 16: 10.
at the crucifixion, Mat. 27: 45; Mar. 15: 33; Lu. 23: 44.
figurative of punishment, Mat. 22: 13; II. Pet. 2: 4, 17; Jude 6.
of the mind, Job 37: 19; Prov. 2: 13; Ec. 2: 14; Isa. 9: 2; 42: 7; John 8: 12; 12: 35; Rom. 13: 12; I. Cor. 4: 5; II. Cor. 6: 14; I. Thes. 5: 4; I. John 2: 9.
powers of, Lu. 22: 53; Col. 1: 13.
—Gen. 1: 2, d. was upon the deep.
Deu. 5: 22, spake out of thick d.
28: 29, grope as the blind in d.
I. Sa. 2: 9, wicked be silent in d.
II. Sa. 22: 10; Ps. 18: 9, d. under his feet.
I. Ki. 8: 12; II. Chr. 6: 1, dwell in thick d.
Job 3: 5, d. and shadow of death.
30: 26, waited for light, there came d.
Ps. 91: 6, pestilence that walketh in d.
97: 2, clouds and d. are round about him.
112: 4, to upright ariseth light in d.
139: 12, d. and light alike to thee.
Prov. 20: 20, lamp put out in d.
Ec. 2: 13, as far as light excelleth d.
Isa. 58: 10, thy d. as noon-day.
60: 2, d. shall cover the earth, gross d.
Joel 2: 2, day of clouds and thick d.
Mat. 6: 23; Lu. 11: 34, body full of d.
Mat. 8: 12; 25: 30, outer d.
10: 27; Lu. 12: 3, what I tell in d., that speak.
Lu. 11 79; Rom. 2: 19, light to them that sit in d.
John 1: 5, d. comprehended it not.
3: 19, loved d, rather than light.
Ac. 26: 18, turn from d. to light.
II. Cor. 4: 6, light to shine out of d.
6: 14, what communion hath light with d.?
Eph. 5: 11, works of d.
6: 12, rulers of the d. of this world.
Col. 1: 13, the power of d.
I. Thes. 5: 5, not of the night, nor of d.
Heb. 12: 18, ye are not come to d.
I. Pet. 2: 9, out of d. into marvellous light.
I. John 1: 5, in him is no d. at all.
2: 8, the darkness is past.
Darkon (där'kon), Ezra 2: 56.
darling, Ps. 22: 20; 35: 17.
dart, Job 41: 26, the d. cannot hold.
Prov. 7: 23, till d. strike.
Eph. 6: 16, to quench fiery d.
Heb. 12: 20, thrust through with a d.
dash, Ps. 2: 9; Isa. 13: 16; Hos. 13: 16, d. in pieces.
Ps. 91: 12; Mat. 4: 6; Lu. 4: 11, d. thy foot.
Ps. 137: 9, d. little ones against stones.
Dathan (dā'than) [belonging to a fountain, or to law], Nu. 16: 1, 12; Ps. 106: 17.
daub, Eze. 13: 10, 11, 12.
daughters, their inheritance determined, Nu. 27: 6; 36.
—Gen. 24: 23, 47, whose d. art thou?
daughters—Continued
Gen. 29: 6, Rachel his d. cometh.
Deu. 28: 53, eat flesh of sons and d.
Judg. 11: 35, Jephthah said, Alas, my d.
II. Sa. 12: 3, lamb was unto him as a d.
Ps. 45: 9, kings' d. among honourable women.
144: 12, our d. as corner stones.
Prov. 30: 15, horse-leach hath two d.
31: 29, many d. have done virtuously.
Ec. 12: 4, the d. of music.
Isa. 22: 4; Jer. 9: 1; Lam. 2: 11; 3: 48, d. of my people.
Jer. 6: 14, healed hurt of d.
Mic. 7: 6; Mat. 10: 35; Lu. 12: 53, d. riseth against mother.
Mat. 15: 28, her d. was made whole.
Lu. 8: 42, one only d.
13: 16, this woman, d. of Abraham.
23: 28, d. of Jerusalem.
John 12: 15, fear not, d. of Zion.
Ac. 21: 9, four d., virgins.
II. Cor. 6: 18, be my sons and d.
Heb. 11: 24, refused to be called son of Pharaoh's d.
I. Pet. 3: 6, whose d. ye are.
David [beloved], king, son of Jesse, Ru. 4: 22; I. Chr. 2: 15; Mat. 1.
anointed by Samuel, I. Sa. 16: 13.
plays the harp before Saul, I. Sa. 16: 23.
his zeal and faith, I. Sa. 17: 26, 34.
kills Goliath of Gath, I. Sa. 17: 49.
at first honored by Saul, I. Sa. 18.
Saul afterwards jealous of, I. Sa. 18: 8, 12.
Saul tries to kill him, I. Sa. 18: 10, 11.
persecuted by Saul, I. Sa. 19: 20.
loved by Jonathan, I. Sa. 18: 1; 19: 2; 20: 23: 16.
loved by Michal, I. Sa. 18: 28; 19: 11.
overcomes the Philistines, I. Sa. 18: 27; 19: 8.
flees to Naioth, I. Sa. 19: 18.
eats of the showbread, I. Sa. 21; Ps. 52; Mat. 12: 4.
flees to Gath, and feigns madness, I. Sa. 21: 10, 13; Ps. 34, 56.
dwells in the cave of Adullam, I. Sa. 22: 1; Ps. 142.
escapes Saul's pursuit, I. Sa. 23; Ps. 57; 59.
twice spares Saul's life, I. Sa. 24: 4; 26: 5.
his wrath against Nabal appeased by Abigail, I. Sa. 25: 23.
dwells at Ziklag, I. Sa. 27.
dismissed from the army by Achish, I. Sa. 29: 9.
chastises the Amalekites, I. Sa. 30: 16.
kills messenger who brings news of Saul's death, II. Sa. 1: 15.
laments the death of Saul and Jonathan, II Sa. 1: 17.
becomes king of Judah, II. Sa. 2: 4.
forms a league with Abner, II. Sa. 3: 13.
laments Abner's death, II. Sa. 3: 31.
avenges the murder of Ishbosheth, II. Sa. 4: 9.
becomes king of all Israel, II. Sa. 5: 3; I. Chr. 11.
his victories, II. Sa. 5; 6; 8; 10; 12: 29; 21: 15; I. Chr. 18-20; Ps. 60.
brings the ark to Zion, II. Sa. 6; I. Chr. 13; 15.
his psalms of thanksgiving, II. Sa. 22; I. Chr. 16: 7; Ps. 18; 103; 105.
reproves Michal for despising his religious joy, II. Sa. 6: 21.
desires to build God a house, II. Sa. 7: 2.

David—Continued
and is forbidden by Nathan, II. Sa. 7:4; I. Chr. 17:4.
God's promises to him, II. Sa. 7:12; I. Chr. 17:10.
his prayer and thanksgiving, II. Sa. 7:18; I. Chr. 17:16.
his kindness to Mephibosheth, II. Sa. 9.
his sin concerning Bath-sheba and Uriah, II. Sa. 11.
his repentance at Nathan's parable, II. Sa. 12; Ps. 51.
troubles in his family, II. Sa. 13; 14.
Absalom's conspiracy against him, II. Sa. 15; Ps. 3.
Ahithophel's treachery against, II. Sa. 15:31; 16:17.
cursed by Shimei, II. Sa. 16:5; Ps. 7.
Barzillai's kindness to, II. Sa. 17:27.
his grief at Absalom's death, II. Sa. 18:33; 19:1.
returns to Jerusalem, II. Sa. 19:15.
pardons Shimei, II. Sa. 19:16.
Sheba's conspiracy against, II. Sa. 20.
renders justice to the Gibeonites, II. Sa. 21.
his mighty men, II. Sa. 23:8; I. Chr. 11:10.
his offence in numbering the people, II. Sa. 24; I. Chr. 21.
regulates the service of the tabernacle, I. Chr. 23:26.
exhorts the people to fear God, I. Chr. 28.
appoints Solomon his successor, I. Ki. 1; Ps. 72.
his charge to Solomon, I. Ki. 2; I. Chr. 28:9, to build a house for the sanctuary, I. Chr. 22:6; 28:10.
his last words, II. Sa. 23.
his death, I. Ki. 2; I. Chr. 29:26.
the progenitor of Christ, Mat. 1:1; 9:27; 21:9; cf. Ps. 110 with Mat. 22:41; Lu. 1:32; John 7:42; Ac. 2:25; 13:22; 15:15; Rom. 1:3; II. Tim. 2:8; Rev. 5:5; 22:16.
prophecies connected with, Ps. 89; 132; Isa. 9:7; 22:22; 55:3; Jer. 30:9; Hos. 3:5; Am. 9:11.
David's tomb (10 Ac), in Jerusalem, Ac. 2:29.
dawn, Ps. 119:147, I prevented the d. of the morning.
Mat. 28:1, as it began to d.
II. Pet. 1:19, till the day d.
day, the last, foretold, Job 19:25; Joel 2:11; Zep. 1:14; John 11:24; 12:48; Rom. 2:5; Rev. 16:14; 20.
last, mentioned, Isa. 2:2; Mic. 4:1; Ac. 2:17; II. Tim. 3:1; Heb. 1:2; Jas. 5:3; II. Pet. 3:3.
—Gen. 1:5, called the light d.
32:26, let me go, d. breaketh.
Nu. 11:31; Jon. 3:4, a d. journey.
Deu. 4:10, d. thou stoodest before the Lord.
4:32, ask of d. that are past.
II. Ki. 7:9, this d. is a d. of good tidings.
I. Chr. 23:1; II. Chr. 24:15, full of d.
I. Chr. 29:15; Job 8:9, our d. as a shadow.
Job 21:30, reserved to d. of destruction.
32:7, I said, D. should speak.
Ps. 2:7; Ac. 13:33; Heb. 1:5, this d. have I begotten thee.
Ps. 19:2, d. unto d. uttereth speech.
day—Continued
Ps. 84:10, a d. in thy courts.
Prov. 4:18, more and more to perfect d.
27:1, what a d. may bring forth.
Ec. 7:1, d. of death better than d. of birth.
12:1, the evil d. come not.
S. of S. 2:17; 4, 6, till the d. break.
Isa. 10:3, in the d. of visitation.
27:3, Lord will keep it night and d.
65:20, an infant of d.
Eze. 30:2, woe worth the d.
Zec. 4:10, d. of small things.
Mal. 3:2, who may abide the d. of his coming?
Mat. 7:22, many will say in that d.
24:36; Mar. 13:32, that d. knoweth no man.
Mat. 25:13, ye know not the d. nor the hour.
Lu. 18:7, elect, which cry d. and night.
21:34, that d. come upon you unawares.
23:43, to-d. shalt thou be with me.
John 6:39, raise it again at last d.
8:56, rejoiced to see my d.
9:4, I must work while it is d.
Ac. 17:31, hath appointed a d.
Rom. 14:6, regardeth d. to the Lord.
I. Cor. 3:13, the d. shall declare it.
II. Cor. 6:2, the d. of salvation.
Eph. 4:30, sealed to d. of redemption.
Phil. 1:6, perform it until d. of Christ.
I. Thes. 5:2; II. Pet. 3:10, d. cometh as a thief.
I. Thes. 5:5, children of the d.
Heb. 10:25, as ye see the d. approaching.
13:8, Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to-d., and for ever.
II. Pet. 1:19, till the d. dawn.
3:8, one d. as a thousand years.
Rev. 6:17, great d. of his wrath is come.
—civil, from sunset one evening to sunset of next. Morning, till 10; heat of day, till 2 p.m.; cool of day, till 6 p.m. Third hour of day, from 6 to 9 a.m.; sixth hour, from 9 to 12 midday; ninth hour, from 12 to 3 p.m.; twelfth hour, from 3 to 6 p.m.
daysman [ar.], arbiter, Job 9:33.
dayspring, Job 38:12; Lu. 1:78.
daystar, II. Pet. 1:19.
deacons, appointed, Ac. 6; Phil. 1:1.
their qualifications, Ac. 6:3; I. Tim. 3:8.
dead, the, Job 3:18; 14:12; Ps. 6:5; 88:10; 146:4; Ec. 12:7; Isa. 38:18.
resurrection of, Job 19:26; Ps. 49:15; Dan. 12:2, 13; John 5:25; I. Cor. 15:12; I. Thes. 4:13.
raised by Elijah, I. Ki. 17:17; by Elisha, II. Ki. 4:32-35; 13:21; by Christ, Mat. 9:24; Mar. 5:41; Lu. 7:12; 8:54; John 11; by Peter, Ac. 9:40; by Paul, Ac. 20:10.
—Lev. 19:28, cuttings for the d.
I. Sa. 24:14; II. Sa. 9:8; 16:9, d. dog.
Ps. 31:12, forgotten as a d. man.
88:5, free among the d.
115:17, the d. praise not the Lord.
Prov. 21:16, congregation of the d.
Ec. 9:5, d. know not any thing.
10:1, d. flies cause ointment,.
Isa. 26:19, d. men shall live.
Jer. 22:10, weep not for the d.
Mat. 8:22, let the d. bury their d.
11:5; Lu. 7:22, deaf hear, d. raised.
Mat. 22:31; Mar. 12:26, touching resurrection of d.

dead—Continued
Mat. 23: 27, full of d. men's bones.
28: 4, keepers became as d. men.
Mar. 5: 39; Lu. 8: 52, maid not d.
Mar. 9: 10, rising from the d. should mean.
Lu. 15: 24, 32, was d., and is alive again.
16: 31, though one rose from the d.
John 6: 49, did eat manna, and are d.
11: 25, though d., yet shall he live.
Ac. 10: 42; II. Tim. 4: 1; Judge of quick and d.
Rom. 6: 2, 11; I. Pet. 2: 24, d. to sin.
Rom. 7: 4; Gal. 2: 19, d. to the law.
Rom. 14: 9, Lord both of d. and living.
I. Cor. 15: 15, if the d. rise not.
II. Cor. 5: 14, then were all d.
Eph. 2: 1; Col. 2: 13, d. in trespasses and sins.
Eph. 5: 14, arise from the d.
Col. 1: 18, first-born from the d.
I. Thes. 4: 16, d. in Christ shall rise first.
I. Tim. 5: 6, d. while she liveth.
Heb. 6: 1; 9: 14, from d. works.
11: 4, being d., yet speaketh.
Jas. 2: 17, 20, 26, faith d.
I. Pet. 4: 6, preached to them that are d.
Jude 12, twice d.
Rev. 1: 5, first-begotten of the d.
3: 1, a name that thou livest, and art d.
14: 13, blessed are the d.
20: 12, d., small and great.
20: 13, sea gave up d.

Dead Sea (2 Cb; 7 Bc; 15 Ke; 17 Be), called also **Salt Sea, Sea of the Plain,** a lake south of Palestine.

deadly, Ps. 17: 9, from my d. enemies.
Mar. 16: 18, drink any d. thing.
Jas. 3: 8, tongue full of d. poison.

deaf, Lev. 19: 14, shalt not curse the d.
Ps. 38: 13, I, as a d. man, heard not.
58: 4, like d. adder that stoppeth.
Isa. 29: 18, in that day shall the d. hear the words.
35: 5, ears of the d. be unstopped.
Mat. 11: 5; Lu. 7: 22, the d. hear.
Mar. 7: 32, brought to him one d.
9: 25, thou d. spirit, come out.

deal, Lev. 19: 11, nor d. falsely.
Job 42: 8, with you after your folly.
Ps. 75: 4, d. not foolishly.
119: 17; 142: 7, d. bountifully.
Prov. 12: 22, they that d. truly are his delight.
Isa. 21: 2; 24: 16, treacherous dealer d. treacherously.
26: 10, in land of uprightness d. unjustly.
Jer. 6: 13; 8: 10, every one d. falsely.
Hos. 5: 7, have d. treacherously against the Lord.
Lu. 2: 48, why hast thou thus d. with us?
Ac. 7: 19, d. subtilely with kindred.
Rom. 12: 3, as God hath d. to every man.
Mar. 10: 48, the more a great d.
—[ar.], measure, portion, Ex. 29: 40; Lev. 14: 10.

dealer, Isa. 21: 2; 24: 16.

dealings, John 4: 9, no d. with Samaritans.

dear, Jer. 31: 20, is Ephraim my d. son.
Ac. 20: 24, neither count I my life d.
Eph. 5: 1, followers of God, as d. children.
Phil. 4: 1; I. Pet. 2: 11, d. beloved.
Col. 1: 13, into kingdom of his d. son.

dearth, Gen. 41: 54, d. was in all lands,
II. Ki. 4: 38; Ac. 7: 11, was a d. in the land.

dearth—Continued
Neh. 5: 3, buy corn because of d.
Ac. 11: 28, there should be great d.

death, the consequence of Adam's sin, Gen. 2: 17; 3: 19; Rom. 5: 12; I. Cor. 15: 21.
universal, Job 1: 21; 3: 17; 14: 1; 21: 13; Ps. 49: 19; 89: 48; Ec. 5: 15; 8: 8; 9: 5, 10; 11: 8; Heb. 9: 27.
characterized, Gen. 3: 19; Deu. 31: 16; (John 11: 11); Job 1: 21; 3: 13; 10: 21; 12: 22; 14: 2; 16: 22; 24: 17; Ps. 16: 10; 104: 29; Ec. 9: 10; Hab. 2: 5; Lu. 12: 20; II. Cor. 5: 1, 8; Phil. 1: 23; I. Tim. 6: 7; II. Pet. 1: 14.
inflicted as a punishment, Gen. 9: 6; Ex. 21: 12; 22: 18; 31: 14; 35: 2; Lev. 20: 2; 21: 9; I. Ki. 21: 10; Mat. 15: 4.
vanquished by Christ, Rom. 6: 9; I. Cor. 15: 26 (Hos. 13: 14); II. Tim. 1: 10; Heb. 2: 15.
prayers and exhortations concerning, II. Ki. 20: 1; Ps. 39; 90; Ac. 9: 10; John 9: 4; I. Pet. 1: 24.
excluded from heaven, Lu. 20: 36; Rev. 21: 4.
persons exempted from; Enoch, Gen. 5: 24; Heb. 11: 5; Elijah, II. Ki. 2: 11. See I. Cor. 15: 51; I. Thes. 4: 17.
spiritual, Isa. 9: 2; Mat. 4: 16; 8: 22; Lu. 1: 79; John 6: 53; Rom. 5: 15; 6: 13; 8: 6; Eph. 2: 1; 4: 18; Col. 2: 13; I. Tim. 5: 6; Heb. 6: 1; 9: 14; I. John 3: 14; Rev. 3: 1.
deliverance from, by Christ, John 5: 24; Rom. 6: 11; Eph. 2: 5; 5: 14; I. John 5: 12.
eternal, Prov. 14: 12; Dan. 12: 2; Mat. 7: 13; 10: 28; 23: 33; 25: 30, 47; Mar. 9: 44; John 5: 29; Rom. 1: 32; 2: 8; 6: 23; 9: 22; II. Thes. 1: 8; Jas. 4: 12; II. Pet. 2: 17.
the second, Rev. 2: 11; 19: 20; 20: 14; 21: 8.
salvation from, by Christ, John 3: 16; Jas. 5: 20.
of Christ, foretold, Isa. 53; Dan. 9: 26; Zec. 13: 7. See Mat. 27: 29 ff.; (Deu. 21: 23; Gal. 3: 13); Heb. 2: 9; 12: 2; I. Pet. 1: 11
voluntary, Lu. 12: 50; John 10: 17, 18; Heb. 10: 7.
its object, Isa. 53; Dan. 9: 26; Mat. 20: 28; I. Cor. 5: 7; I. Tim. 2: 6; Tit. 2: 14; Heb. 9: 26; I. Pet. 1: 18, 19; Rev. 1: 5.
of saints, Nu. 23: 10; II. Ki. 22: 20; Ps. 23: 4; 48: 14; 116: 15; Dan. 12: 2; Prov. 14: 32; Isa. 26: 19; 57: 1; Lu. 16: 25; John 11: 11; II. Cor. 5: 8; Phil. 1: 21; II. Tim. 4: 8; Heb. 11: 13; Rev. 2: 10.
of Abraham, Gen. 25: 8; Isaac, Gen. 35: 29; Jacob, Gen. 49; Aaron, Nu. 20: 28; Moses, Deu. 34: 5; Joshua, Josh. 24: 29; David, I. Ki. 2; Elisha, II. Ki. 13: 14; Stephen, Ac. 7: 54; Dorcas, Ac. 9: 37.
of the wicked, Job 18: 11; 21: 13; 27: 19; Ps. 34: 16; 49: 14; 73: 19; Prov. 10: 7; 11: 7; 14: 32; 29: 1; Isa. 14: 9; Eze. 3: 19; 18: 23; Dan. 12: 2; Lu. 12: 20; 16: 22; John 8: 21; Ac. 1: 25.
of Korah, etc., Nu. 16: 32; Hophni and Phinehas, I. Sa. 4: 11; Absalom, II. Sa. 18: 9; Ahab, I. Ki. 22: 34; Jezebel, II. Ki. 9: 33; Athaliah, II. Chr. 23: 15; Haman, Esth. 7: 10; Judas, Mat. 27: 5; Ac. 1: 18; Ananias, etc., Ac. 5: 5; Herod, Ac. 12: 23.
—**Nu. 23: 10, let me die d. of righteous.**

death—Continued
Judg. 5: 18, jeoparded lives to the d.
Ru. 1: 17, if ought but d. part thee and me.
I. Sa. 15: 32, the bitterness of d. past.
20: 3, but a step between me and d.
II. Sa. 1: 23, in d. not divided.
22: 5; Ps. 18: 4; 116: 3, waves of d. compassed.
Job 3: 21, long for d., but it cometh not.
7: 15, my soul chooseth d.
Ps. 6: 5, in d. no remembrance.
13: 3, lest I sleep the sleep of d.
23: 4, valley of shadow of d.
48: 14, our guide even unto d.
68: 20, unto God belong issues from d.
73: 4, no bands in their d.
89: 48, what man shall not see d.?
102: 20, loose those appointed to d.
116: 15, precious is d. of his saints.
Prov. 7: 27, chambers of d.
8: 36, they that hate me love d.
S. of S. 8: 6, love is strong as d.
Isa. 25: 8; I. Cor. 15: 54, swallow up d. in victory.
Jer. 2: 6, land of the shadow of d.
8: 3, d. chosen rather than life.
Eze. 18: 32; 33: 11, no pleasure in d.
Hos. 13: 14, O d., I will be thy plagues.
Mat. 16: 28; Mar. 9: 1; Lu. 9: 27, not taste of d.
Mat. 26: 38; Mar. 14: 34, my soul is sorrowful to d.
Mar. 5: 23; John 4: 47, at point of d.
Mar. 7: 10, let him die the d.
Lu. 2: 26, should not see d. before.
23: 22, found no cause of d.
John 8: 51, 52, keep my saying, shall never see d.
11: 4, sickness not unto d.
12: 33; 18: 32; 21: 19, signifying what d.
Ac. 2: 24, having loosed the pains of d.
Rom. 5: 10; Col. 1: 22, reconciled by the d.
Rom. 6: 5, planted in likeness of his d.
6: 23, wages of sin is d.
8: 2, law of sin and d.
I. Cor. 3: 22, life or d., all are yours.
11: 26, show the Lord's d. till he come.
15: 55, O d., where is thy sting?
II. Cor. 2: 16, savour of d. unto d.
Phil. 2: 8, d., even d. of the cross.
Heb. 2: 9, taste d. for every man.
Jas. 1: 15, sin bringeth forth d.
I. John 3: 14, passed from d. to life.
Rev. 1: 18, keys of hell and of d.
2: 10, be faithful unto d.

debase, Isa. 57: 9.

debate, Prov. 25: 9, d. cause with neighbour.
Isa. 58: 4, ye fast for strife and d.
Rom. 1: 29, full of envy, d.
II. Cor. 12: 20, I fear lest there be d.

Debir (dē'bĭr) [behind] (5 Bf), a city of the tribe of Judah, now a village on the ridge southeast of Hebron, Josh. 11: 21; 21: 15.

Deborah (dĕb'o-rah) [a bee], the prophetess, judges and delivers Israel, Judg. 4; her song, Judg. 5.

debt, censured, Ps. 37: 21; Prov. 3: 27; Lu. 16: 5; Rom. 13: 8.
—II. Ki. 4: 7, pay thy d. and live.
Neh. 10: 31, leave exaction of every d.
Prov. 22: 26, be not sureties for d.
Mat. 6: 12, forgive us our d.

debt—Continued
Mat. 18: 27, forgave him the d.
Rom. 4: 4, reward reckoned of d.

debtors, parables of, Mat. 18: 21 ff.; Lu. 7: 41; 16.
—Mat. 23: 16, swear by gold, is a d.
Rom. 1: 14, d. to the Greeks.
8: 12, we are d., not to the flesh.
Gal. 5: 3, d. to do the whole law.
See Mat. 6: 12.

Decapolis (dē-kăp'o-lĭs) [ten cities], Mat. 4: 25; Mar. 7: 31.

decay, Lev. 25: 35; Isa. 44: 26; Heb. 8: 13.

decease, Isa. 26: 14, d., they shall not rise.
Lu. 9: 31, spake of his d.
II. Pet. 1: 15, after my d. in remembrance.

deceit, proceeds from the heart, Jer. 17: 9. and lying, work of the devil, John 8: 44; Ac. 5: 3. instances of:
the serpent and Eve, Gen.
Abram and his wife, Gen. 12: 14.
Isaac and his wife, Gen. 26: 10.
Rebecca and Jacob, Gen. 27.
the sons of Jacob, Gen. 37: 31.
Rahab and spies at Jericho, Josh. 2: 1, 4, 5.
Jael and Sisera, Judg. 4: 20.
the old prophet, I. Ki. 13: 18.
Gehazi, II. Ki. 5: 25.
Herod and the wise men, Mat. 2: 16.
Ananias and Sapphira, Ac. 5: 1.
—Ps. 10: 7, mouth full of d.
36: 3, words of his mouth are d.
38: 12, imagine d. all the day.
50: 19, tongue frameth d.
72: 14, redeem their soul from d.
Prov. 12: 5, counsels of wicked are d.
20: 17, bread of d. is sweet.
Jer. 14: 14; 23: 26, prophesy the d. of their heart.
Hos. 11: 12, compasseth me with d.
Am. 8: 5, falsifying balances by d.?
Zep. 1: 9, fill masters' houses with d.
Mar. 7: 22, out of heart proceed d.
Rom. 3: 13, they have used d.
Col. 2: 8, vain d. after tradition. See Lying.

deceitful, Prov. 31: 30, favour is d.
II. Cor. 11: 13, false apostles, d. workers.
Eph. 4: 22, according to d. lusts.

deceitfully, II. Cor. 4: 2, not handling the word of God d.

deceitfulness, Mat. 13: 22; Mar. 4: 19, the d. of riches.

deceive, Deu. 11: 16, take heed that your heart be not d.
II. Ki. 19: 10; Isa. 37: 10, let not thy God d. thee.
Jer. 20: 7, O Lord, thou hast d. me, and I was d.
37: 9, d. not yourselves.
Ob. 3, pride of heart d. thee.
Mat. 24: 4; Mar. 13: 5, no man d. you.
Mat. 24: 24, d. the very elect.
John 7: 12, he d. the people.
I. Cor. 3: 18, no man d. himself.
6: 9; 15: 33; Gal. 6: 7, be not d.
II. Cor. 6: 8, as d., and yet true.
Eph. 4: 14, they lie in wait to d.
5: 6, II. Thes. 2: 3; I. John 3: 7, let no man d. you.
II. Tim. 3: 13, d., and being d.
Jas. 1: 22, d. your own selves.

deceive—Continued
II. Pet. 2: 13, their own d.
I. John 1: 8, we d. ourselves.
Rev. 20: 8, to d. the nations.
decently, I. Cor. 14: 40.
decision, how manifested, Ex. 32: 26; Nu. 14: 24; Deu. 6: 5; Josh. 1: 7; 24: 15; I. Ki. 18: 21; II. Chr. 15: 12; Isa. 56: 6; Lu. 9: 62; I. Cor. 15: 58; Heb. 3: 6, 14; Jas. 4: 7.
opposed to wavering, Deu. 5: 32; I. Ki. 18: 21; Ps. 78: 8; Mat. 6: 24; Jas. 1: 8.
of Moses, Ex. 32: 26.
of Caleb, Nu. 13: 30.
of Joshua, Josh. 24: 15.
of Ruth, Ru. 1: 16.
of Paul, Ac. 21: 13; Gal. 1: 16.
—Joel 3: 14, valley of d.
deck, Job 40: 10, d. thyself with majesty.
Isa. 61: 10, as a bridegroom d.
Jer. 4. 30, though thou d. with gold.
Rev. 18: 16, city that was d.
declaration, Esth. 10: 2; Lu. 1: 1; II. Cor. 8: 19
declare, I. Chr. 16: 24; Ps. 96: 3, d. glory among heathen.
Job 21: 31, d. his way to his face.
38: 4, d., if thou hast understanding.
Ps. 2: 7, I will d. decree.
9: 11, d. among the people his doings.
19: 1, heavens d. glory of God.
40: 10, d. thy faithfulness.
66: 16, d. what he hath done.
118: 17, live, and d. the works of the Lord.
145: 4, shall d. thy mighty acts.
Isa. 12: 4, d. his doings among people.
41: 26; 45: 21, who hath d. from beginning.
45: 19, I d. things that are right.
48: 3, d. the former things.
53: 8; Ac. 8: 33, who shall d. his generation?
Isa. 66: 19, d. my glory among Gentiles.
Am. 4: 13, d. unto man.
John 17: 26, have d. thy name, and will d. it.
Ac. 13: 32, we d. glad tidings.
15: 12, d. what miracles and wonders.
20: 27, d. the counsel of God.
Rom. 1: 4, d. to be Son of God with power
I. Cor. 2: 1, d. the testimony of God.
3: 13, the day shall d. it.
15: 1, d. unto you the gospel.
Col. 1: 8, d. unto us your love.
I. John 1: 3, have seen, d. we to you.
decline, Deu. 17: 11, thou shalt not d. from sentence.
II. Chr. 34: 2, d. neither to right nor left.
Ps. 44: 18, d. from thy way.
102: 11; 109: 23, days like a shadow d.
119: 51, not d. from thy law.
Prov. 4: 5, neither d. from words of my mouth.
decease, Gen. 8: 5, the waters d. continually.
Ps. 107: 38, suffereth not their cattle to d.
John 3: 30, he must increase, but I must d.
decree, Ezra 5: 13; 6: 1, made a d.
Job 22: 28, thou shalt d. a thing.
28: 26, made a d. for the rain.
Ps. 148: 6, a d. which shall not pass.
Prov. 8: 15, princes d. justice.
Isa. 10: 1, that d. unrighteous d.
Ac. 16: 4, delivered the d.
I. Cor. 7: 37, so d. in his heart.
Dedan (dē'dan) (1 Gf), the modern Aden, a seaport of Arabia, Gen. 10: 7; Eze. 27: 15.
Dedanim (dĕd'a-nĭm), descendants of Dedan, Isa. 21: 13.
dedicate, Nu. 7: 10, 11, d. of the altar.
Deu. 20: 5, a new house, not d.
I. Ki. 7: 51; I. Chr. 18: 11, which David had d.
I. Chr. 26: 27, of spoil they did d.
Eze. 44: 29, every d. thing shall be theirs.
Heb. 9: 18, testament was d.
dedication, of tabernacle, Ex. 40; Lev. 8; 9; Nu. 7.
of temple, I. Ki. 8; II. Chr. 5; 6.
of wall of Jerusalem, Neh. 12: 27.
Dedication, Feast of the. The festival instituted to commemorate the purging of the temple and the rebuilding of the altar after Judas Maccabæus had driven out the Syrians, B.C. 164. (I. Mac. 4: 52-59.) It is named only once in the canonical Scriptures. (John 10: 22.) It commenced on the 25th of Chisleu (early in December), the anniversary of the pollution of the temple by Antiochus Epiphanes, B.C. 167. Like the great Mosaic feasts, it lasted eight days, but it did not require attendance at Jerusalem. It was an occasion of much festivity, and was celebrated in nearly the same manner as the feast of tabernacles, with the carrying of branches of trees and with much singing. In the temple at Jerusalem the "Hallel" (Ps. 113 to 118) was sung every day of the feast.
deed, deeds of the body mortified, Rom. 8: 13; 13: 14; I. Cor. 9: 27; (II. Pet. 2: 10).
—Ex. 9: 16, in very d. for this cause.
II. Sa. 12: 14, by this d. hast given occasion.
Ezra 9: 13, come upon us for our evil d.
Neh. 13: 14, wipe not out my good d.
Ps. 28: 4; Isa. 59: 18; Jer. 25: 14, according to their d.
Lu. 11: 48, ye allow the d. of your fathers.
23: 41, due reward of our d.
24: 19, a prophet mighty in d.
John 3: 19, because their d. were evil.
8: 41, ye do the d. of your father.
Ac. 7: 22, Moses mighty in word and d.
Rom. 2: 6, render to every man according to his d.
3: 20, by d. of law no flesh justified.
Col. 3: 9, put off old man with his d.
Jas. 1: 25, shall be blessed in his d.
II. Pet. 2: 8, vexed with unlawful d.
I. John 3: 18, not love in word, but in d.
Jude 15, their ungodly d.
Rev. 2: 22, repent of their d.
deemed, Ac. 27: 37.
deep, Gen. 1: 2, darkness on face of d.
7: 11; 8: 2, fountains of d.
Deu. 33: 13, the d. that coucheth beneath
Job 38: 30, face of d. is frozen.
Ps. 36: 6, thy judgments are a great d.
42: 7, d. calleth to d.
107: 24, see his wonders in the d.
Isa. 33: 19, people of d. speech.
63: 13, led them through the d.
Hos. 9: 9, d. corrupted themselves.
Zec. 10: 11, the d. of the river.
Lu. 5: 4, launch out into d.
6: 48, digged d., and laid foundation.
8: 31, command to go into the d.
John 4: 11, the well is d.
I. Cor. 2: 10, searcheth d. things of God.

deepness, Mat. 13:5, no d. of earth.
deer. See Fallow Deer.
defame, Jer. 20:10; I. Cor. 4:13.
defeat, II. Sa. 15:34; 17:14.
defence, God is, to his people, Job 22:25; Ps. 31:2; 59:9; 89:18.
of Paul before the Jews, the council, Felix, Festus, and Agrippa, Ac. 22-26.
—Nu. 14:9, their d. is departed.
Ps. 7:10, my d. is of God.
62:2, God is my d.
94:22, Lord is d.
Ec. 7:12, wisdom a d., money a d.
Isa. 33:16, place of d. the munitions of rocks.
Ac. 19:33, would have made his d.
Phil. 1:7, in d. of the Gospel.
defend, II. Ki. 19:34; Isa. 37:35, will d. this city.
Ps. 5:11, shout for joy, because thou d. them.
59:1, d. me from them that rise up.
82:3, d. the poor and fatherless.
Isa. 31:5, d. Jerusalem; d. also he will deliver it.
Zec. 9:15, Lord of hosts shall d. them.
Ac. 7:24, d. him, and avenged.
defile, Ex. 31:14, that d. sabbath be put to death.
Nu. 35:33, blood d. the land.
Isa. 59:3, your hands are d. with blood.
Jer. 2:7; 16:18, d. my land.
Eze. 23:38, they have d. my sanctuary.
Dan. 1:8, would not d. himself with meat.
Mat. 15:11; Mar. 7:15, d. a man.
John 18:28, lest they should be d.
I. Cor. 3:17, if any d. temple.
Tit. 1:15, conscience is d.
Heb. 12:15, thereby many be d.
Jas. 3:6, d. the whole body.
Jude 8, filthy dreamers d. the flesh.
Rev. 3:4, few which have not d. their garments.
21:27, enter into it any thing that d.
defraud, Lev. 19:13, shalt not d. neighbour.
I. Sa. 12:3, whom have I d.?
Mar. 10:19; I. Cor. 7:5, d. not.
I. Cor. 6:7, rather suffer yourselves to be d.
II. Cor. 7:2, we have d. no man.
I. Thes. 4:6, no man d. his brother.
defy, Nu. 23:7, 8; I. Sa. 17:10, 25, 26.
degenerate, Jer. 2:21.
degree, Ps. 62:9, men of low d., men of high d.
Lu. 1:52, exalted them of low d.
I. Tim. 3:13, purchase a good d.
Jas. 1:9, brother of low d. rejoice.
See II. Ki. 20:9, 10, 11.
Dehavites (dē-hā'vītes) [villagers], Ezra 4:9.
Dekar (dē'kär), I. Ki. 4:9.
Delaiah (dĕl-a-ī'ah) [Jehovah saved], Jer. 36:12; I. Chr. 24:18; Erza 2:60.
delay, Ps. 119:60, d. not to keep commandments.
Mat. 24:48; Lu. 12:45, lord d. his coming.
Ac. 9:38, not d. to come to them.
25:17, any d. on the morrow.
delectable, Isa. 44:9.
delicacies, Rev. 18:3.
delicate, Deu. 28:54, tender and very d.
I. Sa. 15:32, Agag came d.
Prov. 29:21, he that d. bringeth up his servant.
Isa. 47:1, no more called tender and d.
delicate—Continued
Lam. 4:5, feed d. are desolate.
Mic. 2:16, for thy d. children.
Lu. 7:25, that live d. are in kings' courts.
deliciously, Rev. 18:7, 9.
delight, Deu. 10:15, Lord had a d. in thy fathers.
I. Sa. 15:22, hath the Lord as great d. in offerings?
II. Sa. 15:26, no d. in thee.
Job 22:26, have d. in Almighty.
Ps. 1:2, his d. is in law of Lord.
16:3, the excellent, in whom is my d.
119:24, thy testimonies are my d.
119:77, 174, thy law is my d.
Prov. 8:30, I was daily his d.
11:1, just weight is Lord's d.
12:22, that deal truly are his d.
18:2, fool hath no d. in understanding.
S. of S. 2:3, under his shadow with great d.
Isa. 58:13, call sabbath a d.
Jer. 6:10, no d. in word of Lord.
Job 27:10, will he d. himself in the Almighty?
Ps. 37:4, d. thyself also in Lord.
40:8, I d. to do thy will.
51:16, d. not in burnt offering.
Ps. 94:19, thy comforts d. my soul.
Isa. 1:11, I d. not in blood of bullocks.
42:1, elect, in whom my soul d.
55:2, soul d. itself in fatness.
Mic. 7:18, he d. in mercy.
Mal. 3:1, messenger of covenant ye d. in.
Rom. 7:22, I d. in law after inward man.
delightsome, Mal. 3:12.
Delilah (dē-lī'lah) [weak], Judg. 16:4, 18.
deliver, Ex. 3:8; Ac. 7:34, come down to d. them.
Deu. 32:39, Isa. 43:13, any d. out of my hand.
Josh. 2:13, d. our lives from death.
I. Sa. 12:21, which cannot profit nor d.
II. Chr. 32:13, were gods able to d. their lands?
Job 5:19, d. thee in six troubles.
36:18, great ransom cannot d.
Ps. 33:19, to d. their soul from death.
35:10, which d. the poor.
56:13, d. my feet from falling.
91:3, d. from snare of fowler.
Prov. 24:11, forbear to d. them.
Ec. 8:8, wickedness d. those.
Isa. 50:2, have I no power to d.?
Jer. 1:8, with thee to d. thee.
43:11, d. such as are for death.
Dan. 3:17, God is able to d., and will d.
6:27, who hath d. Daniel.
Am. 2:14, mighty d. himself.
Mat. 6:13; Lu. 11:4, d. us from evil.
Mat. 11:27; Lu. 10:22, all things d. to me of my Father.
Mat. 25:20, 22, d. unto me talents.
27:43, let him d. now.
Ac. 2:23, being d. by counsel of God.
26:17, d. thee from the people.
Rom. 4:25, was d. for our offences.
II. Cor. 4:11, d. to death for Jesus' sake.
Col. 1:13, d. from power of darkness.
I. Thes. 1:10, d. us from the wrath to come.
Jude 3, faith once d. to the saints.
Rev. 20:13, d. up the dead.
deliverance, Lot, Gen. 14; 19; Moses, Ex. 2; Israel, Ex. 14; Judg. 4; 7; 15; I. Sa

deliverance—Continued
7; 14; 17; II. Ki. 19; II. Chr. 14; 20; Daniel and his companions, Dan. 3: 19; 6: 22; the apostles, Ac. 5: 19; 12: 7; 16: 26; 28: 1; II. Tim. 4: 17.
—Gen. 45: 7, to save by a great d.
II. Ki. 5: 1, Lord hath given d. to Syria.
I. Chr. 11: 14, Lord saved by great d.
Ps. 32: 7, compass me with songs of d.
44: 4, commanded d.
Lu. 4: 18, preach d. to the captives.
Heb. 11: 35, not accepting d.

deliverer, Judg. 3: 9, 15, raised up a d.
II. Sa. 22: 2, my fortress, and my d.
Ps. 18: 2; 40: 17; 70: 5; 144: 2, my d.
Ac. 7: 35, a ruler and a d.
Rom. 11: 26, out of Sion the D.

delusion, Isa. 66: 4, I will choose their d.
II. Thes. 2: 11, send them strong d.

demand, Job 38: 3, 40: 7; 42: 4, I will d. of thee.
Dan. 4: 17, d. by the word.
Mat. 2: 4, d. where Christ should be born.
Lu. 17: 20, d. of the Pharisees.
Ac. 21: 33, d. who he was.

Demas (dē'mas), contracted from 'Demetrius,' Col. 4: 14.

Demetrius (dē-mē'trĭ-ŭs) [belonging to Demeter], a disciple, III. John 12.
—a silversmith, Ac. 19: 24.

demonstration, I. Cor. 2: 4.

den, Judg. 6: 2, Israel made them d.
Job 37: 8, then the beasts go into d.
Isa. 11: 8, put hand on cockatrice' d.
Jer. 7: 11, is this house a d. of robbers?
10: 22, a d. of dragons.
Dan. 6: 7, 16, 19, d. of lions.
Mat. 21: 13; Mar. 11: 17, a d. of thieves.
Heb. 11: 38, they wandered in d.
Rev. 6: 15, hid themselves in the d.

denarius, penny. See **Money**.

denial of Christ, deprecated, II. Tim. 1: 8; Tit. 1: 16; II. Pet. 2: 1; Jude 4: 15.
its punishment, Mat. 10: 33; II. Tim. 2: 12; II. Pet. 2: 1; Jude 4, 15.
by Peter, Mat. 26: 69.
by the Jews, John 18: 40; 19: 15; Ac. 3: 13.

denounce, Deu. 30: 18.

deny, Josh. 24: 27, lest ye d. your God.
Prov. 30: 9, be full and d. thee.
Mat. 10: 33, d. me before men.
16: 24, let him d. himself.
Lu. 12: 9, he that d. me before men.
20: 27, which d. resurrection.
John 13: 38, hast d. me thrice.
Ac. 3: 14, ye d. the Holy One.
I. Tim. 5: 8, he hath d. the faith.
II. Tim. 2: 13, he cannot d. himself.
Tit. 1: 16, in works they d. him.
I. John 2: 23, whosoever d. the Son.
Rev. 3: 8, hast not d. my name.

depart, Gen. 49: 10, sceptre shall not d. from Judah.
II. Sa. 22: 22; Ps. 18: 21, have not d. from my God.
Job 21: 14; 22: 17, they say to God, D. from us.
28: 28, to d. from evil is understanding.
Ps. 34: 14; 37: 27, d. from evil, and do good.
119: 115, d., ye evil-doers.
Prov. 22: 6, when old, he will not d. from it.

depart—Continued
Ec. 6: 4, d. in darkness.
Mat. 14: 16, they need not d.
25: 41, d. from me, ye cursed.
Mar. 7: 31, d. from the coast.
Lu. 2: 29, lettest thy servant d. in peace.
4: 13, devil d. for a season.
5: 8, d. from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.
John 13: 1, when Jesus knew he should d.
II. Cor. 12: 8, besought that it might d. from me.
Phil. 1: 23, having a desire to d.
I. Tim. 4: 1, some shall d. from the faith.
II. Tim. 2: 19, d. from iniquity.

departure, Eze. 26: 18, troubled at thy d.
II. Tim. 4: 6, time of my d. is at hand.

deposed, Dan. 5: 20.

deprived, Gen. 27: 45; Job 39: 17; Isa. 38: 10.

depth, Job 28: 14, d. saith, It is not in me.
Ps. 33: 7, he layeth up d. in storehouses.
77: 16, the d. were troubled.
106: 9, led through d. as through wilderness.
130: 1, out of the d. have I cried.
Prov. 8: 24, where no d., I was brought forth.
25: 3, heaven for height, earth for d.
Mat. 18: 6, better drowned in d. of sea.
Mar. 4: 5, no d. of earth.
Rom. 8: 39, nor height nor d. separate.
11: 33, O the d. of the riches.
Eph. 3: 18, breadth, and length, and d.
Rev. 2: 24, known d. of Satan.

deputed, II. Sa. 15: 3.

deputy, I. Ki. 22: 47, a d. was king.
Ac. 13: 8, to turn d. from the faith.
19: 38, are d.: let them implead.

Derbe (dĕr'bē) (15 Ic), a city of Lycaonia, Ac. 14: 6, 20.

derision, Job 30: 1, younger than I have me in d.
Ps. 2: 4, the Lord shall have them in d.
44: 13; 79: 4, a d. to them.
59: 8, have heathen in d.
Jer. 20: 7, 8, in d. daily.
Lam. 3: 14, I was a d. to my people.
See Lu. 16: 14; 23: 35.

descend, Gen. 28: 12, angels ascending and d.
Ps. 49: 17, glory not d. after him.
Eze. 26: 20; 31: 16, them that d. into the pit.
Mat. 7: 25, 27, rains d. and floods came.
Mar. 1: 10; John 1: 32, spirit d.
Mar. 15: 32, let Christ d. now from cross.
Rom. 10: 7, who shall d. into deep?
Eph. 4: 10, he that d. is same that ascended.
Jas. 3: 15, this wisdom d. not.
Rev. 21: 10, city d. out of heaven.

descent, Lu. 19: 37, the d. of the mount of Olives.
Heb. 7: 6, he whose d. is not counted.

describe, Josh. 18: 4, go through land and d. it.
Rom. 4: 6, as David d. the blessedness.
10: 5, Moses d. righteousness of the law.

descry, Judg. 1: 23.

desert, Ex. 5: 3, journey into d.
Ex. 19: 2, d. of Sinai.
Ps. 78: 40, grieve him in d.
102: 6, like an owl of the d.
Isa. 13: 21; 34: 14; Jer. 50: 39, wild beasts of d. shall lie there.
Isa. 35: 1, the d. shall rejoice.
35: 6; 43: 19, streams in the d.
40: 3, in d. a highway for our God.

desert—Continued
Jer. 17: 6, like heath in d.
25: 24, people that dwell in d.
Mat. 24: 26, behold, he is in the d.
Lu. 9: 10, aside privately into a d. place.
John 6: 31, did manna in the d.
Heb. 11: 38, wandered in d.
deserve, Judg. 9: 16; Ezra 9: 13; Job 11: 6.
desirable, Eze. 23: 6, 12, 23, d. young men.
desire, Job 14: 15, d. to work of thine hands.
Ps. 10: 3; 21: 2; Rom. 10: 1, heart's d.
Ps. 38: 9, my d. is before thee.
54: 7; 59: 10; 92: 11; 112: 8, d. on enemies.
92. 11; 112: 10, d. of the wicked.
145: 16, the d. of every living thing.
Prov. 10: 24; 11: 23, the d. of righteous.
13: 19, d. accomplished is sweet.
21: 25, d. of slothful killeth him.
Ec. 12: 5, d. shall fail.
Eze. 24: 16, 21, 25, d. of thine eyes.
Mic. 7: 3, great man uttereth mischievous d.
Hab. 2: 5, enlargeth d. as hell.
Hag. 2: 7, the d. of all nations.
Lu. 22: 15, with d. I have d. to eat.
Rom. 10: 1, my heart's d. for Israel.
Eph. 2: 3, fulfilling d. of flesh and mind.
Phil. 1: 23, having a d. to depart.
I. Ki. 2: 20, I d. one small petition.
Job 13: 3, I d. to reason with God.
Ps. 19: 10, more to be d. than gold.
27: 4, one thing I d. of the Lord.
40: 6, sacrifice and offering thou didst not d.
45: 11, king greatly d. thy beauty.
73: 25, none on earth I d. besides thee.
Prov. 3: 15, all thou canst d. not to be compared.
Prov. 13: 4, soul of sluggard d.
Isa. 53: 2, no beauty that we should d. him.
Hos. 6: 6, I d. mercy, and not sacrifice.
Mat. 13: 17, have d. to see those things.
20: 20, d. a certain thing of him.
Mar. 9: 35, if any d. to be first.
10: 35, do for us whatsoever we d.
11: 24, what things ye d., when ye pray.
Lu. 10: 24, kings have d. to see.
16: 21, d. to be fed with crumbs.
22: 15, have d. to eat this passover.
Ac. 3: 14, d. a murderer to be granted.
I. Cor. 14: 1, d. spiritual gifts.
Gal. 4: 9, ye d. again to be in bondage.
Phil. 4: 17, not because I d. a gift.
Heb. 11: 16, they d. a better country.
Jas. 4: 2, ye d. to have, and cannot obtain.
I. Pet. 1: 12, the angels d. to look into.
2: 2, as babes, d. sincere milk of the word.
desirous, Prov. 23: 3, be not d. of his dainties.
Lu. 23: 8, Herod was d. to see him.
II. Cor. 11: 32, d. to apprehend me.
Gal. 5: 26, not be d. of vain-glory.
desolate, Ps. 25: 16, have mercy, for I am d.
Ps. 40: 15, let them be d. for a reward.
69: 25; Ac. 1: 20, let their habitation be d.
Ps. 143: 4, heart within me is d.
Isa. 54: 1; Gal. 4: 27, more are children of the d.
Jer. 2: 12, be ye very d., saith the Lord.
32: 43; 33: 12, d. without man or beast.
Eze. 6: 4, 6, altars and high places shall be d.
Dan. 11: 31; 12: 11, abomination that maketh d.
Mal. 1: 4, return and build the d. places.

desolate—Continued
Mat. 23: 38; Lu. 13: 35, house left to you d.
Rev. 18: 19, in one hour is she made d.
desolation, II. Ki. 22: 19, they should become a d.
Ps. 46: 8, what d. he hath made.
74: 3; Jer. 25: 9; Eze. 35: 9, perpetual d.
Prov. 1: 27, when your fear cometh as d.
3: 25, the d. of the wicked.
Isa. 47: 11, d. come on thee suddenly.
61: 4, raise up former d., the d. of many generations.
Zep. 1: 15, a day of wasteness and d.
Mat. 12: 25; Lu. 11: 17, kingdom divided brought to d.
Lu. 21: 20, thereof is nigh.
despair, deprecated, Deu. 20: 3, 4; Ps. 27: 13; 31: 24; 37: 1; 42: 11; Prov. 24: 10; Lu. 18: 1; Gal. 6: 9; II. Thes. 3: 13; Heb. 12: 3.
—I. Sa. 27: 1, Saul shall d. of me.
Ec. 2: 20, cause my heart to d.
II. Cor. 4: 8, perplexed, but not in d.
desperate, Job 6: 26, speeches of one that is d.
Isa. 17: 11, grief and d. sorrow.
Jer. 17: 9, d. wicked.
despise, Lev. 26: 15, if ye d. my statutes.
I. Sa. 2: 30, that d. me shall be lightly esteemed.
Job 5: 17; Prov. 3: 11; Heb. 12: 5, d. not the chastening.
Ps. 51: 17, contrite heart thou wilt not d.
73: 20, thou shalt d. their image.
102: 17, he will not d. their prayer.
Prov. 1: 7, fools d. wisdom.
5: 12, my heart d. reproof.
6: 30, men do not d. a thief.
13: 13, whoso d. the word.
15: 5, fool d. father's instruction.
23: 22, d. not mother when old.
Ec. 9: 16, poor man's wisdom is d.
Isa. 33: 15, he that d. gain of oppressions.
53: 3, he is d. and rejected.
Eze. 20: 13, 16, they d. my judgments.
22: 8, d. mine holy things.
Am. 2: 4, they d. the law of the Lord.
Zec. 4: 10, who hath d. day of small things?
Mal. 1: 6, wherein have we d. thy name?
Mat. 6: 24; Lu. 16: 13, hold to one, d. the other.
Mat. 18: 10, d. not little ones.
Lu. 10: 16, d. you, d. me, d. him that sent me.
Rom. 2: 4, d. thou the riches of his goodness?
I. Cor. 1: 28, things which are d.
11: 22, d. ye the church of God?
I. Thes. 4: 8, d. not man, but God.
5: 20, d. not prophesyings.
Tit. 2: 15, let no man d. thee.
Heb. 12: 2, endured cross, d. the shame.
Jas. 2: 6, ye have d. the poor.
despisers, Ac. 13: 41, behold, ye d., and wonder.
II. Tim. 3: 3, d. of those that are good.
despite, Eze. 25: 6, with thy d. against the land of Israel.
Heb. 10: 29, done d. to spirit of grace.
despitefully, Mat. 5: 44; Lu. 6: 28, that d. use you.
Ac. 14: 5, assault to use them d.
Rom. 1: 30, haters of God, d.
See Eze. 25: 15; 36: 5.

destitute, Ps. 102: 17, will regard prayer of d.
Prov. 15: 21, folly is joy to him that is d. of wisdom.
I. Tim. 6: 5, men d. of the truth.
Heb. 11: 37, being d., afflicted.
Jas. 2: 15, if a brother or sister be d.

destroy, Gen. 18: 23, d. the righteous with the wicked?
II. Sa. 1: 14, d. Lord's anointed.
Job 9: 22, d. the perfect and the wicked.
14: 19, d. hope of man.
19: 10, d. me on every side.
19: 26, worms d. this body.
Ps. 40: 14; 63: 9, seek my soul to d. it.
101: 8, I will early d. all the wicked of the land.
Prov. 1: 32, prosperity of fools shall d. them.
6: 32, d. his own soul.
Ec. 9: 18, one sinner d. much good.
Isa. 11: 9; 65: 25, not d. in all my holy mountain.
28: 2, a d. storm.
Jer. 17: 18, d. them with double destruction.
Hos. 13: 9, thou hast d. thyself.
Mat. 2: 13, seek young child to d. him.
5: 17, not come to d. but to fulfil.
10: 28, fear him that is able to d.
12: 14; Mar. 3: 6; 11: 18, they might d. him.
Mat. 21: 41, miserably d. those wicked men.
Mar. 1: 24; Lu. 4: 34, art thou come to d. us?
Mar. 12: 9; Lu. 20: 16, d. the husbandmen.
Mar. 14: 58, I will d. this temple.
Lu. 6: 9, is it lawful to save life, or to d. it?
9: 56, not come to d. men's lives.
17: 27, flood came and d. them all.
John 2: 19, d. this temple, and I will raise.
Rom. 14: 15, d. not him with thy meat.
14: 20, for meat d. not the work of God.
I. Cor. 15: 26, last enemy shall be d.
Gal. 1: 23, preacheth the faith he once d.
II. Thes. 2: 8, d. with brightness of his coming.
Jas. 4: 12, able to save and to d.
I. John 3: 8, d. the works of the devil.
Rev. 8: 9, ships were d.
11: 18, d. them which d. earth.

destroyer, Ex. 12: 23, suffer d. to come.
Judg. 16: 24, d. of our country.
Job 15: 21, d. shall come upon him.
Ps. 17: 4, from paths of d.
Prov. 28: 24, companion of a d.
Jer. 22: 7, prepared d. against thee.
50: 11, d. of mine heritage.
I. Cor. 10: 10, destroyed of the d.

destruction, Deu. 32: 24, be devoured with bitter d.
II. Chr. 22: 4, his counsellors to his d.
26: 16, heart lifted up to his d.
Esth. 8: 6, endure to see d. of my kindred.
Job 5: 21, neither be afraid of d.
18: 12, d. is ready at his side.
Job 26: 6, d. hath no covering.
31: 23, d. from God was a terror to me.
Ps. 90: 3, turnest man to d.
91: 6, the d. that wasteth at noon-day.
103: 4, redeemeth thy life from d.
Prov. 1: 27, your d. cometh as a whirlwind.
10: 29; 21: 15, d. shall be to workers of iniquity.

destruction—Continued
Prov. 16: 18, pride goeth before d.
18: 7, a fool's mouth is his d.
27: 20, hell and d. are never full.
Isa. 14: 23, the besom of d.
59: 7, wasting and d. in their paths.
Jer. 17: 18, destroy them with double d.
Lam. 2: 11; 3: 48; 4: 10, d. of the daughter of my people.
Hos. 13: 14, O grave, I will be thy d.
Mat. 7: 13, broad is way that leadeth to d.
Rom. 3: 16, d. and misery are in their ways.
9: 22, vessels of wrath fitted to d.
Phil. 3: 19, many walk, whose end is d.
I. Thes. 5: 3, then sudden d. cometh.
II. Thes. 1: 9, punished with everlasting d
II. Pet. 2: 1, bring on themselves swift d.
3: 16, wrest scriptures to their own d.

detain, Judg. 13: 15, 16; I. Sa. 21: 7.

determinate, Ac. 2: 23.

determination, Zep. 3: 8.

determine, Ex. 21: 22, pay as the judges d.
I. Sa. 20: 7, be sure evil is d. by him.
Esth. 7: 7, evil d. against him.
Job 14: 5, seeing his days are d.
Dan. 11: 36, that that is d. shall be done.
Lu. 22: 22, Son of man goeth, as it was d.
Ac. 3: 13, Pilate was d. to let him go.
11: 29, d. to send relief.
17: 26, hath d. the time appointed.
27: 1, it was d. we should sail.
I. Cor. 2: 2, I d. not to know any thing save Christ and him crucified.

detest, Deu. 7: 26.

detestable, Jer. 16: 18; Eze. 5: 11; 7: 20; 11: 18; 37: 23, d. things.

Deuel (dēū'el) [call on God], Nu. 1: 14; 10: 20.

Deuteronomy, Book of.
Name.—The name 'Deuteronomy' is derived from the incorrect rendering of the LXX. translation of the expression in ch. 17: 18, which is correctly rendered in the A.V. 'a copy of the law.' This phrase was erroneously supposed to refer to the whole book.
Contents.—The book is almost entirely made up of addresses delivered by Moses to the people. It may be divided into five parts: (1) Chs. 1-4: 43, a 'resume' of the history of Israel during the journey through the wilderness, to which is attached an impressive admonition to obey the law, and an account of the appointment of cities of refuge on the eastern side of Jordan. (2) Chs. 4: 44-26, the second address, partly delivered by Moses, i. e., chs. 5-11, and partly added to in writing, i. e., chs. 12-26: 15. This speech commences with a recitation of the decalogue, with various warnings and exhortations based on this, and concludes with several special directions. (3) Chs. 27 and 28, the concluding speech, containing directions as to the writing down of the law after the crossing of the Jordan, and the delivery of blessings and cursings from Mount Gerizim and Mount Ebal respectively. (4) Chs. 29-31, Moses' farewell speech and warning to the people, and his charge to Joshua. (5) Chs. 32-34, the song of Moses and the announcement of his death; the blessing of Moses and his death and burial.

device, Esth. 8: 3, his d. that he had devised.
9: 25, d. return on his own head.
Ps. 21: 11, imagined mischievous d.
33: 10, maketh d. of the people of none effect.
Ps. 37: 7, bringeth wicked d. to pass.
140: 8, further not his wicked d.
Prov. 1: 31, be filled with their own d.
19: 21, many d. in a man's heart.
Ec. 9: 10, no work nor d. in grave.
Jer. 18: 12, walk after our own d.
Dan. 11: 24, 25, shall forecast his d. against him.
Ac. 17: 29, stone graven by man's d.
II. Cor. 2: 11, not ignorant of his d.

devil (Abaddon, Apollyon, Beelzebub, Belial, Satan), the adversary of God and man, I. Pet. 5: 8.
prince of the devils, Mat. 12: 24.
prince of the power of the air, Eph. 2: 2.
prince of this world, John 14: 30.
sinner from the beginning, I. John 3: 8.
cast out of heaven, Lu. 10: 18.
cast down to hell, II. Pet. 2: 4; Jude 6.
as serpent causes the fall of man, Gen. 3: 1.
cursed by God, Gen. 3: 14.
appears before God, Job 1: 6; 2: 1.
called Beelzebub, Mat. 12: 24.
Satan, Lu. 10: 18.
Belial, II. Cor. 6: 15.
Abaddon and Apollyon, Rev. 9: 11.
tempter of Christ, Mat. 4: 3-10; Mar. 1: 13; Lu. 4: 2.
of Eve, Gen. 3.
of David, I. Chr. 21: 1.
of Job, Job 2: 7.
resisting Joshua, rebuked, Zec. 3.
desired to have Simon, Lu. 22: 31.
enters into Judas Iscariot, Lu. 22: 3; John 13: 2.
enters into Ananias, Ac. 5: 3.
as prince and god of this world he hinders the gospel, Mat. 13: 19; II. Cor. 4: 4; I. Thes. 2: 18
works lying wonders, II. Thes. 2: 9; Rev. 16: 14.
appears as an angel of light, II. Cor. 11: 4.
is the father of lies, I. Ki. 22: 22; John 8: 44.
vanquished by Christ, Mat. 4: 11; who destroys his works, I. John 3: 8; by His death, Col. 1: 13 ff.; Heb. 2: 14.
to be resisted by believers, Rom. 16: 20; II. Cor. 2: 11; 11: 3; Eph. 4: 27; 6: 16; II. Tim. 2: 26; Jas. 4: 7; I. Pet. 5: 9; Rev. 12: 11.
characterized as proud, I. Tim. 3: 6.
as powerful, Eph. 2: 2; 6: 12.
as wicked, I. John 2: 13.
as subtle, Gen. 3: 1; II. Cor. 11: 3.
as deceitful, II. Cor. 11: 14; Eph. 6: 11.
as fierce and cruel, Lu. 8: 29; 9: 39, 42; I. Pet. 5: 8.
shows himself malignant, Job 1: 9; 2: 4.
everlasting fire prepared for, Mat. 25: 41.
to be condemned at the judgment, Jude 6; Rev. 20: 10.
compared to a fowler, Ps. 91: 3.
to a sower of tares, Mat. 13: 25, 28.
to a wolf, John 10: 12.
to a roaring lion, I. Pet. 5: 8.
called that old serpent, Rev. 12: 9; 20: 2.

devil—Continued
the wicked called children of, Mat. 13: 28; Ac. 13: 10; I. John 3: 10.
the wicked do lusts of, John 8: 44.
the wicked ensnared by, I. Tim. 3: 7; II. Tim. 2: 26.
—Mat. 4: 1, Jesus was led to be tempted of the d.
9: 32; 12: 22, dumb man possessed with a d.
11: 18; Lu. 7: 33, he hath a d.
Mat. 13: 39, enemy that sowed is the d.
25: 41, fire prepared for the d. and his angels.
Mar. 7: 29, d. is gone out of thy daughter.
Lu. 4: 33, had a spirit of an unclean d.
John 6: 70, one of you is a d.
7: 20; 8: 48, thou hast a d.
10: 20, many said, He hath a d.
13: 2, d. having put into heart of Judas.
Ac. 13: 10, thou child of the d.
Eph. 4: 27, neither give place to the d.
6: 11, able to stand against wiles of the d.
I. Tim. 3: 6, fall into condemnation of the d.
II. Tim. 2: 26, recover out of the snare of the d.
Heb. 2: 14, had power of death, that is, the d.
Jas. 4: 7, resist the d., and he will flee.
I. Pet. 5: 8, your adversary the d.
I. John 3: 8, destroy works of d.
See Jas. 3: 15.

devils, sacrifices offered to, Lev. 17: 7; Deu. 32: 17; II. Chr. 11: 15; Ps. 106: 37; I. Cor. 10: 20; Rev. 9: 20.
cast out by Christ, Mat. 4: 24; 8: 31; Mar. 1: 23; 5: 2; Lu. 9: 42.
cast out by his apostles, Lu. 9: 1; Ac. 16: 16; 19: 12.
confess Jesus to be Christ, Mat. 8: 29; Mar. 1: 24; 3: 11; 5: 7; Lu. 4: 34; Ac. 19: 15.
believe and tremble, Jas. 2: 19.

devise, Ex. 31: 4; 35: 35, d. cunning work.
Esth. 9: 24, 25, d. against the Jews.
Ps. 35: 4; 41: 7, d. my hurt.
36: 4, d. mischief on his bed.
Prov. 3: 29, d. not evil against thy neighbour.
6: 18, d. wicked imaginations.
14: 22, do they not err that d. evil?
16: 9, a man's heart d. his way.
Isa. 32: 8, the liberal d. liberal things.
Mic. 2: 1, woe to them that d. iniquity.
II. Pet. 1: 16, cunningly d. fables.

devoted, Lev. 27: 28; Nu. 18: 14, every d. thing.
Ps. 119: 38, servant who is d. to thy fear.

devotions [ar.], images, idols, Ac. 17: 23, as I beheld your d.

devour, Gen. 41: 7, 24, seven thin ears d.
Gen. 49: 27, in morning d. prey.
Ex. 24: 17; Isa. 29: 6; 33: 14, d. fire.
Lev. 10: 2, fire from Lord d. them.
II. Sa. 11: 25, sword d. one as well as another.
22: 9; Ps. 18: 8, fire out of his mouth d.
Ps. 21: 9, wrath and fire d. them.
52: 4, lovest all-d. words.
80: 13, beasts of field d. it.
Isa. 1: 20, ye shall be d. with sword.
Jer. 3: 24, shame hath d. the labour.
Eze. 23: 37, pass through fire to d. them.
36: 13, land d. up men.
Hos. 8: 14; Am. 1: 14; 2: 2, it shall d. palaces.
Joel 2: 3, a fire d. before them.

devour—Continued
Am. 4:9, fig trees and olive trees, palmerworm **d.** them.
Nah. 1:10, shall be **d.** as stubble.
Zep. 1:18; 3:8, **d.** by fire of jealousy.
Mat. 13:4; Mar. 4:4; Lu. 8:5, fowls **d.** them.
Mat. 23:14; Mar. 12:40; Lu. 20:47, **d.** widows' houses.
Lu. 15:30, this thy son hath **d.** thy living.
II. Cor. 11:20, if a man **d.** you.
Gal. 5:15, ye bite and **d.** one another.
Heb. 10:27, which shall **d.** the adversaries.
I. Pet. 5:8, seeking whom he may **d.**
Rev. 11:5, **d.** their enemies.

devourer, Mal. 3:11, rebuke the **d.** for your sakes.

devout, persons so called: Simeon, Lu. 2:25; Cornelius, Ac. 10:2; Ananias, Ac. 22:12.
—Ac. 2:5; 8:2, **d.** men,
10:7, **d.** soldier of them.
13:50, **d.** women.
17:4, **d.** Greeks a great multitude.

dew, a blessing, Gen. 27:28; Deu. 33:13.
a sign, Judg. 6:37.
figurative, Deu. 32:2; Ps. 110:3; 133:3; Prov. 19:12; Isa. 26:19.
—Nu. 11:9, **d.** fell upon the camp.
Judg. 6:38, **d.** out of fleece.
II. Sa. 1:21, let there be no **d.**
17:12, light on him as **d.** falleth.
I. Ki. 17:1, there shall not be **d.** nor rain.
Job 38:28, who hath begotten the drops of **d.**?
Prov. 3:20, clouds drop down **d.**
Isa. 18:4, like **d.** in heat of harvest.
Dan. 4:33, body wet with **d.**
Hos. 6:4; 13:3, as the early **d.** it passeth away.
Hag. 1:10, heaven is stayed from **d.**
Zec. 8:12, heavens give their **d.**

diadem, Job 29:14, my judgment as a **d.**
Isa. 28:5, for a **d.** of beauty.
62:3, a royal **d.** in hand of God.
Eze. 21:26, remove the **d.**

dial, II. Ki. 20:11; Isa. 38:8.

diamond (Heb.,'yāhălōm,' Gr.'adamas'; jaspis), Ex. 28:18; 39:11; Eze. 28:13. The true diamond was unknown in the Mosaic period. To some form of corundum, as the then hardest known stone, capable of engraving all others, the Hebrew epithet "The Smiter" may have applied, but the LXX. and Vulgate identify 'yāhălōm' with the jasper. See **Adamant.** See **Jasper.** See **Precious Stones.**

Diana (dī-ăn'ā), goddess of the Ephesians, Ac. 19:24-35.

Dibbin (16 Dd), city east of Jordan.

Diblaim (dĭb'la-ĭm), Hos. 1:3.

Diblath (dĭb'lăth), Eze. 6:14.

Diblathaim (dĭb'la-thā'ĭm), city of Moab, Nu. 33:46; Jer. 48:22.

Dibon (dī'bŏn), or **Dhiban**, or **Diban** [pining] (5 De; 7 Bc), site of an important Roman town. The Moabite Stone recording the victories of King Mesha was found here in 1868. Nu. 21:30; Neh. 11:25.

Dibon-gad (dī'bŏn-găd) [Dibon belonging to Gad], Nu. 33:45, 46.

Dibri (dĭb'rī), Lev. 24:11.

didrachm, silver coin. See **Money.**

Didymus (dĭd'ŷ-mŭs) [a twin], John 11:16.

die, Gen. 2:17; 20:7; I. Sa. 14:44; 22:16; I. Ki. 2:37, 42; Jer. 26:8; Eze. 3:18; 33:8, 14, thou shalt surely **d.**
Gen. 3:3; Lev. 10:6; Nu. 18:32, lest ye **d.**
Gen. 27:4; 45:28; Prov. 30:7, before I **d.**
Gen. 46:30, now let me **d.**
Ex. 10:28, see est my face shall **d.**
21:12, smiteth a man that he **d.**
Lev. 7:24; 22:8; Deu. 14:21; Eze. 4:14, that **d.** of itself.
Nu. 23:10, let me **d.** death of righteous.
Ru. 1:17, where thou **d.** will I **d.**
II. Sa. 12:18, the child **d.**
II. Ki. 20:1; Isa. 38:1, shalt **d.**, and not live.
Job 2:9, curse God, and **d.**
14:14, if a man **d.**, shall he live again?
Ps. 49:17, when he **d.** he shall carry nothing away.
82:7, ye shall **d.** like men.
Prov. 5:23, he shall **d.** without instruction.
Ec. 2:16, how **d.** the wise man?
9:5, living know they shall **d.**
Isa. 66:24; Mar. 9:44, worm shall not **d.**
Jer. 27:13; Eze. 18:31; 33:11, why will ye **d.**?
Eze. 18:4, soul that sinneth shall **d.**
Jon. 4:3, it is better for me to **d.** than to live.
Mat. 15:4; Mar. 7:10, let him **d.** the death.
Mat. 26:35; Mar. 14:31, though I should **d.** with thee.
Lu. 16:22, beggar **d.**, the rich man **d.** also.
20:36, neither can they **d.** any more.
John 4:49, come down ere my child **d.**
11:21, 32, my brother had not **d.**
12:24, except a corn of wheat **d.**
19:7, by our law he ought to **d.**
Ac. 25:11, I refuse not to **d.**
Rom. 5:7, scarcely for a righteous man will one **d.**
7:9, sin revived, and I **d.**
I. Cor. 15:3, Christ **d.** for our sins.
II. Cor. 5:14, if one **d.** for all.
Phil. 1:21, to **d.** is gain.
I. Thes. 4:14, if we believe that Jesus **d.**
Heb. 9:27, appointed unto men once to **d.**
Rev. 3:2, things that are ready to **d.**
14:13, blessed are the dead which **d.** in the Lord.

Diana of the Ephesians.

diet, Jer. 52:34.
differ, Rom. 12:6, gifts d. according to grace.
I. Cor. 4:7, who maketh thee to d.?
15:41, one star d. from another.
Gal. 4:1, heir d. nothing.
difference, Lev. 10:10, d. between holy and unholy.
Eze. 22:26, put no d. between.
Ac. 15:9, put no d. between us.
Rom. 3:22; 10:12, for there is no d.
I. Cor. 12:5, d. of administrations.
Jude 22, of some have compassion, making a d.
dig, Deu. 6:11; Neh. 9:25, wells d., which thou d. not.
Deu. 8:9, out of hills mayest d. brass.
Ps. 7:15; 57:6, d. a pit and is fallen.
Mat. 21:33, d. a wine-press.
25:18, d. in the earth, and hid his lord's money.
Lu. 13:8, let it alone, till I d. about it.
16:3, I cannot d., to beg I am ashamed.
Rom. 11:3, and d. down thine altars.
digit, measure. See Measures.
dignity, Ec. 10:6, folly is set in great d.
II. Pet. 2:10; Jude 8, these speak evil of d.
Diklah (dĭk'lah) (1 Fe), territory of a son of Joktan, Gen. 10:27.
Dilean (dĭl'e-ăn), Josh. 15:38.
diligence, exhortations to, in the service of God, etc., Ex. 15:26; Deu. 4:9; 6:7; 13:14; 24:8; Josh. 1:7; Ezra 7:23; Ps. 37:10; 112:1; Prov. 2; 3; 4; 7; 8; Isa. 55:2; Jer. 12:16; Zec. 6:15; II. Cor. 8:7; I. Tim. 5:10; Heb. 6:11; 11:6; 12:15; I. Pet. 1:5, 10; II. Pet. 3:14.
in worldly business, Prov. 10:4; 12:24; 13:4; 21:5; 27:23; Rom. 12:11; II. Thes. 3:11.
—Prov. 4:23, keep heart with all d.
Lu. 12:58, art in way, give d.
Rom. 12:8, he that ruleth, with d.
II. Tim. 4:9, do thy d. to come.
II. Pet. 1:10, give d. to make your calling sure.
diligent, Josh. 22:5, take d. heed to do the commandments.
Ps. 64:6, accomplish a d. search.
Prov. 10:4, hand of d. maketh rich.
22:29, man d. in his business.
Lu. 15:8, seek d. till she find it.
Ac. 18:25, taught d. the things of the Lord.
Heb. 12:15, looking d. lest any man fail.
dim, Deu. 34:7, eye not d., nor natural force abated.
Job 17:7, mine eye is d. by sorrow.
Isa. 32:3, eyes of them that see shall not be d.
Lam. 4:1, how is gold become d.
diminish, Ex. 5:8; Deu. 4:2; 12:32, not d. ought.
Prov. 13:11, wealth gotten by vanity shall be d.
Rom. 11:12, d. of them the riches of the Gentiles.
Dimnah (dĭm'nah), Josh. 21:35.
dimness, Isa. 8:22; 9:1.
Dimon (dī'mon), i.q. Dibon [blood], Isa. 15:9.
Dimonah (dĭ'mō'nah), Josh. 15:22.
Dinah (dī'nah) [judged], Jacob's daughter, Gen. 30:21.
outraged and avenged, Gen. 34:2, 25.
Dinaites (dī'na-ītes), name of Assyrian colonists, Ezra 4:9.
dine, Gen. 43:16, d. with me at noon.
Lu. 11:37, Pharisee besought him to d.
John 21:12, Jesus saith, Come and d.
Dinhabah (dĭn'ha-bah), Gen. 36:32.
dinner, Prov. 15:17, better is a d. of herbs.
Mat. 22:4, I have prepared my d.
Lu. 14:12, when thou makest a d.
Diognetus, Epistle to, apocryphal book. See Apocrypha. New Testament.
Dionysius (dī-ō-nĭs'ĭ-us), Ac. 17:34.
Diotrephes (dī-ŏt're-fēs) [Jove-nourished], III. John 9.
dip, Gen. 37:31, d. coat in the blood.
Lev. 4:6, 17; 9:9, d. his finger in the blood.
II. Ki. 5:14, Naaman d. in Jordan.
Mat. 26:23; Mar. 14:20, d. hand in dish.
John 13:26, when he had d. the sop.
Rev. 19:13, a vesture d. in blood.
direct, Ps. 5:3, in morning will I d. my prayer.
Prov. 3:6, he shall d. thy paths.
11:5; Isa. 45:13, d. all his ways.
Prov. 16:9, Lord d. his steps.
Ec. 10:10; wisdom is profitable to d.
Isa. 40:13, who hath d. the Spirit of the Lord?
61:8, will d. their work in truth.
Jer. 10:23, not in man to d. his steps.
II. Thes. 3:5, d. your hearts into love of God.
See Nu. 21:18; Eze. 42:12.
dirt, Ps. 18:42; Isa. 57:20.
disallow, Nu. 30:5; I. Pet. 2:4, 7.
disannul, Isa. 14:27, the Lord hath purposed, who shall d. it?
Gal. 3:15, no man d., or addeth thereto.
3:17, this covenant the law cannot d.
Heb. 7:18, there is a d. of commandment.
disappoint, Job 5:12, d. the devices of the crafty.
Ps. 17:13, d. him, cast him.
Prov. 15:22, purposes are d.
discern, II. Sa. 19:35, can I d. between good and evil?
I. Ki. 3:9, that I may d. between good and bad.
3:11, understanding to d. judgment.
Prov. 7:7, I d. among the youths.
Ec. 8:5, wise d. time and judgment.
Jon. 4:11, not d. between right and left.
Mal. 3:18, d. between righteous and wicked.
Mat. 16:3; Lu. 12:56, d. face of sky.
I. Cor. 2:14, because they are spiritually d.
11:29, not d. the Lord's body.
discerner, Heb. 4:12, word of God is a d. of the thoughts.
discerning, I. Cor. 12:10, to another d. of spirits.
discharge, I. Ki. 5:9, cause them to be d.
Ec. 8:8, there is no d. in that war.
disciples, of Christ, seventy sent out, Lu. 10.
three thousand added to the church, Ac. 2:41.
five thousand believers, Ac. 4:4.
first called Christians at Antioch, Ac. 11:26.
of John, inquire of Christ, Mat. 9:14; 11:2.
follow Christ, John 1:37.
dispute about purifying, John 3:25.
baptized by Paul, and receive the Holy Ghost, Ac. 19:1.
—Mat. 10:1; Lu. 6:13, Jesus called his twelve d.

disciples—Continued
Mat. 10:24; Lu. 6:40, **d.** not above his master.
Mat. 10:42, give cup of water in the name of a **d.**
19:13, **d.** rebuked them.
20:17, Jesus took **d.** apart.
22:16, Pharisees sent their **d.**
25:56, all the **d.** forsook him, and fled.
28:7; Mar. 16:7, go, tell his **d.** he is risen.
Mar. 2:18; Lu. 5:33, why do **d.** of John fast?
Lu. 19:37, **d.** began to rejoice and praise God.
John 1:35, John stood, and two of his **d.**
2:11, **d.** believed on him.
6:66, many of his **d.** went back.
8:31; 13:35, then are ye my **d.**
9:27, will ye also be his **d.**?
13:5, wash the **d.** feet.
13:23; 19:26; 20:2, **d.** whom Jesus loved.
21:24, this is the **d.** which testifieth.
Ac. 9:1, breathing out slaughter against **d.**
20:7, **d.** came together to break bread.
21:16, an old **d.**

discipline, Job 36:10, he openeth their ear to **d.**

disclose, Isa. 26:21.

discomfited, Josh. 10:10, Lord **d.** them before Israel.
Judg. 4:15, Lord **d.** Sisera.
8:12, Gideon **d.** all the host.
II. Sa. 22:15; Ps. 18:14, lightnings, and **d.** them.
Isa. 31:8, his young men shall be **d.**

discomfiture, I. Sa. 14:20.

discontented, I. Sa. 22:2.

discontinue, Jer. 17:4.

discord, censured, Prov. 6:14, 19; 16:28; 17:9; 18:8; 26:20; Rom. 1:29; II. Cor. 12:20.

discourage, Nu. 21:4, soul of the people was much **d.**
Nu. 32:7, wherefore **d.** ye the heart?
Deu. 1:21, fear not, neither be **d.**
1:28, brethren have **d.** our hearts.
Isa. 42:4, he shall not fail nor be **d.**
Col. 3:21, children, lest they be **d.**

discover, I. Sa. 14:8, we will **d.** ourselves to them.
II. Sa. 22:16; Ps. 18:15, the foundations of the world were **d.**
Job 12:22, he **d.** deep things.
Ps. 29:9, and **d.** the forests.
Prov. 25:9, **d.** not a secret to another.
Eze. 21:24, your trangressions are **d.**
Hab. 3:13, **d.** the foundation.
Ac. 27:39, **d.** a certain creek.

discreet, Gen. 41:33, a man **d.** and wise.
Mar. 12:34, he answered **d.**
Tit. 2:5, to be **d.**, chaste.

discretion, commended, Ps. 34:13; Prov 1:4; 3:21; 5:2.
—Ps. 112:5, guide affairs with **d.**
Prov. 2:11, **d.** shall preserve thee.
19:11, the **d.** of a man deferreth his anger.
Isa. 28:26, his God doth instruct him to **d.**
Jer. 10:12, stretched heavens by **d.**

disdained, I. Sa. 17:42; Job 30:1.

disease, inflicted by God, Ex. 9; 15:26; Nu. 12:10; II. Ki. 1:4; 5:27; II. Chr. 21:18; 26:21; Job 2:6, 7.

disease—Continued
cured by Christ, Mat. 4:23; 9:20-22; John 5:8.
power given to his disciples to cure, Lu. 9:1; Ac. 28:8; exercised, Ac. 3:1; 9:34.
—Deu. 7:15, none of these **d.** on you.
28:60, bring on thee all the **d.** of Egypt.
Ps. 103:3, who healeth all thy **d.**
Ec. 6:2, vanity, and it is an evil **d.**
Mat. 4:24; Mar. 1:34; Lu. 4:40, all taken with divers **d.**

disfigure, Mat. 6:16.

disgrace, Jer. 14:21.

disguise, resorted to, I. Sa. 28:8; I. Ki. 22:30; II. Chr. 35:22.
disfiguring of face for the dead forbidden, Lev. 19:28; Deu. 14:1.
—I. Ki. 14:2, Jeroboam said, Arise, and **d.** thyself.
20:38, one of the prophets **d.** himself.
II. Chr. 18:29, I will **d.** myself.
Job 24:15, **d.** his face.

dish, Judg. 5:25, butter in a lordly **d.**
II. Ki. 21:13, as a man wipeth a **d.**
Mat. 26:23; Mar. 14:20, that dippeth with me in the **d.**
See Ex. 37:16; Nu. 4:7.

Dishon (dī'shon), or **Dishan**, Gen. 36:21; I. Chr. 1:38.

dishonest, Eze. 22:13, 27; II. Cor. 4:2.

dishonour, Ps. 35:26; 71:13, clothed with shame and **d.**
Prov. 6:33, and **d.** shall he get.
Mic. 7:6, son **d.** father.
John 8:49, I honour my Father, ye do **d.** me.
Rom. 1:24, to **d.** their own bodies.
2:23, **d.** thou God?
9:21, one vessel to honour, another to **d.**
I. Cor. 15:43, it is sown in **d.**
II. Cor. 6:8, by honour and **d.**
II. Tim. 2:20, are vessels, some to honour, some to **d.**
See I. Cor. 11:4, 5.

disinherit, Nu. 14:12.

dismayed, Deu. 31:8; Josh. 1:9; 8:1; 10:25; I. Chr. 22:13; 28:20; II. Chr. 20:15; 32:7, fear not, nor be **d.**
Isa. 41:10; Jer. 1:17; 10:2; 23:4; 30:10; 46:27; Eze. 2:6; 3:9, be not **d.**
Jer. 8:9; 10:2, the wise men are **d.**
17:18, let them be **d.**, let not me be **d.**
Ob. 9, thy mighty men shall be **d.**

dismaying, Jer. 48:39, a derision and a **d.**

dismissed, Ac. 15:30; 19:41.

disobedience, and its results, Lev. 26:14 ff.; Deu. 8:11; 27; 28:15-68; Josh. 5:6; I. Sa. 2:30; 12:15; Ps. 78; Isa. 3:8; 42:24; Jer. 9:13-16; 18:10; 22:21; 35:14; Tit. 1:16; 3:3.
of Adam and Eve, Gen. 3.
of Pharoah, Ex. 5:2.
of Achan, Josh. 7.
of Saul, I. Sa. 13:9-14; 15.
of man of God, I. Ki. 13:21.
of Jonah, Jon. 1:2.
—Rom. 5:19, by one man's **d.** many were made sinners.
Eph. 2:2, worketh in children of **d.**
5:6; Col. 3:6, wrath on children of **d.**
Heb. 2:2, every **d.** received just recompense of reward.

disobedient, Lu. 1:17, turn d. to wisdom of just.
Ac. 26:19, not d. to heavenly vision.
Rom. 1:30; II. Tim. 3:2, d. to parents.
I. Tim. 1:9, law is made for lawless and d.
Tit. 3:3, we ourselves were sometimes d.
I. Pet. 2:7, to them which be d.
3:20, spirits which sometime were d.
disorderly, II. Thes. 3:6, withdraw from brother that walketh d.
II. Thes. 3:7, behaved not ourselves d.
3:11, some walk among you d.
dispensation, of the gospel, I. Cor. 9:17; Eph. 1:10; 3:2; Col. 1:25.
disperse, Ps. 112:9; II. Cor. 9:9, he hath d.
Prov. 15:7, lips of wise d. knowledge.
dispersed, of Israel, Esth. 3:8; Isa. 11:12; John 7:35.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25:34; Eze. 36:19; Zep. 3:10.
displayed, Ps. 60:4.
displease, Nu. 11:1, it d. the Lord.
22:34, if it d. thee, I will get me back.
II. Sa. 11:27, thing David had done d. the Lord.
I. Ki. 1:6, father had not d. him at any time.
Ps. 60:1, thou hast been d.
Prov. 24:18, lest the Lord see it, and it d. him.
Isa. 59:15, it d. him that there was no judgment.
Dan. 6:14, king d. with himself.
Jon. 4:1, it d. Jonah exceedingly.
Hab. 3:8, was the Lord d. against the rivers?
Mat. 21:15, scribes saw it, they were d.
Mar. 10:14, Jesus was much d.
Ac. 12:20, Herod was highly d.
displeasure, Deu. 9:19, I was afraid of hot d.
Judg. 15:3, though I do them a d.
Ps. 2:5, vex them in his sore d.
6:1; 38:1, neither chasten me in hot d.
disposed, Job 34:13; Prov. 16:33; Ac. 18:27; I. Cor. 10:27.
disposition, Ac. 7:53.
dispossess, Nu. 33:53; Deu. 7:17; Judg. 11:23.
disputation, Ac. 15:2, dissension and d.
Rom. 14:1, not to doubtful d.
dispute, Job 23:7, the righteous might d. with him.
Mar. 9:34, d. who should be greatest.
Ac. 17:17, Paul d. in the synagogue.
disputer, I. Cor. 1:20, where is the d. of this world?
disputing, with God, forbidden, Rom. 9:20.
with men, Mar. 9:33; Rom. 14:1; Phil. 2:14; I. Tim. 1:3, 4; 4:7; 6:20; II. Tim. 2:14; Tit. 3:9.
—I. Tim. 6:5, perverse d.
disquiet, I. Sa. 28:15, why hast thou d. me to bring me up?
Ps. 42:5, 11; 43:5, why art thou d. within me?
Jer. 50:34, and d. the inhabitants.
disquietness, Ps. 38:8, by reason of the d.
dissemble, Josh. 7:11, they have stolen and d.
Prov. 26:24, he that hateth d.
Gal. 2:13, the other Jews d.
dissemblers, Ps. 26:4, neither will I go in with d.
dissension, Ac. 15:2, had no small d.
Ac. 23:7, arose a d. between Pharisees and Sadducees.
dissimulation, Rom. 12:9; Gal. 2:13.
dissolve, Ps. 75:3, inhabitants thereof are d.
Isa. 24:19, the earth is clean d.
Dan. 5:16, thou canst d. doubts.
II. Cor. 5:1, house of this tabernacle be d.
II. Pet. 3:11, all these things shall be d.
See Job 30:22, Dan. 5:12.
distaff, Prov. 31:19.
distant, Ex. 36:22.
distil, Deu. 32:2; Job 36:28.
distinction, I. Cor. 14:7.
distinctly, Neh. 8:8.
distracted, Ps. 88:15, I am d.
distraction, I. Cor. 7:35, attend without d.
distress, Gen. 35:3, answered in day of my d.
Gen. 42:21, therefore is d. come.
Judg. 11:7, why are ye come when in d.?
II. Sa. 22:7; Ps. 18:6; 118:5; 120:1, in my d. I called on the Lord.
I. Ki. 1:29, redeemed my soul out of all d.
Neh. 2:17, see the d. we are in.
Ps. 4:1, enlarged me in d.
25:17; 107:6, 13, 19, 28, out of d.
Prov. 1:27, I will mock when d. cometh.
Isa. 25:4, a strength to needy in d.
Lu. 21:23, great d. in the land.
21:25, on earth d. of nations.
Rom. 8:35, shall d. separate us?
II. Cor. 4:8, troubled, yet not d.
6:4, in necessities, in d.
12:10, take pleasure in d.
distribute, Neh. 13:13, their office was to d.
Job 21:17, God d. sorrows.
Lu. 18:22, sell and d. to poor.
John 6:11, when Jesus had given thanks, he d.
Ac. 4:35, d. to every man.
Rom. 12:13, d. to necessity of saints.
I. Cor. 7:17, as God hath d. to every man.
I. Tim. 6:18, ready to d.
distribution, Ac. 4:35, d. was made unto every man.
II. Cor. 9:13, your liberal d.
ditch, II. Ki. 3:16, make valley full of d.
Ps. 7:15, fallen into d. he made.
Mat. 15:14; Lu. 6:39, both fall into d.
divers, Deu. 22:9, not sow with d. seeds.
Deu. 22:11, not wear garments of d. sorts.
25:13, in bag d. weights.
25:14, d. measures great and small.
Ps. 78:45, d. sorts of flies.
Prov. 20:10, 23, d. weights and measures abomination.
Mat. 4:24; Mar. 1:34; Lu. 4:40, sick with d. diseases.
Mat. 24:7; Mar. 13:8; Lu. 21:11, earthquakes in d. places.
Mar. 8:3, d. of them came from far.
Ac. 19:9, when d. were hardened.
I. Cor. 12:10, d. kinds of tongues.
II. Tim. 3:6; Tit. 3:3, d. lusts.
Heb. 1:1, God, who in d. manners spake.
9:10, drinks, and d. washings.
13:9, d. and strange doctrines.
Jas. 1:2, joy when ye fall into d. temptations.
diverse, Esth. 1:7, vessels d. one from another.
Dan. 7:23, d. from all kingdoms.

diversities, I. Cor. 12:4, there are d. of gifts.
12:6, d. of operations.
12:28, d. of tongues.
divide, Gen. 1:18, to d. light from darkness.
Ex. 14:16, stretch hand over the sea and d. it.
Lev. 11:4; Deu. 14:7, that d. the hoof.
I. Ki. 3:25, d. living child in two.
Ps. 68:12; Prov. 16:19; Isa. 9:3; 53:12, d. spoil.
Isa. 63:12, d. the waters.
Mat. 12:25; Mar. 3:24; Lu. 11:17, kingdom or house d.
Mat. 25:32, as a shepherd d. his sheep.
Lu. 12:13, that he d. inheritance with me.
15:12, he d. unto them his living.
Ac. 14:4; 23:7, the multitude was d.
I. Cor. 1:13, is Christ d.?
II. Tim. 2:15, rightly d. word of truth.
divider, Lu. 12:14, judge or d. over you?
dividing, Heb. 4:12, piercing to the d. asunder.
divination, Lev. 19:26; Deu. 18:10; I. Sa. 28:7; II. Ki. 17:17; Jer. 27:9; 29:8; Eze. 21:21.
—Nu. 22:7, rewards of d. in hand.
Ac. 16:16, damsel with a spirit of d.
divine, Gen. 44:5, whereby indeed he d.
Gen. 44:15, wot ye not that I can d.?
Eze. 13:9, prophets that d. lies.
Mic. 3:11, prophets d. for money.
Heb. 9:1, ordinances of d. service.
II. Pet. 1:4, partakers of d. nature.
diviner, Deu. 18:14, nations hearkened to d.
Isa. 44:25, that maketh d. mad.
Jer. 27:9, hearken not to your d.
29:8, let not your d. deceive you.
division, Ex. 8:23, put a d. between my people.
Judg. 5:15, for d. of Reuben great thoughts of heart.
Lu. 12:51, I tell you, Nay; but rather d.
John 7:43; 9:16; 10:19, a d. because of him.
Rom. 16:17, mark them which cause d.
divisions, kingdom and house, Mat. 12:25.
in the church, forbidden, I. Cor. 1:10; 3:3; 11:18; 12:20.
Christ's prayer against, John 17:21.
divorce, when permitted, Deu. 24:1; Mat. 5:32.
condemned by Christ, Mar. 10:4.
Dizahab (dĭz'a-hăb) [region of gold], Deu. 1:1.
do, Gen. 18:25, Judge of all the earth d. right?
Deu. 27:26, words of law, to d. them.
Ec. 9:10, what thy hand findeth to d., d. it with might.
Isa. 45:7, I the Lord d. all these things.
Mat. 7:12, that men should d. to you, d. ye even so.
8:9; Lu. 7:8, d. this, and he d. it.
Lu. 10:28, this d., and thou shalt live.
22:19; I. Cor. 11:24, this d. in remembrance of me.
John 15:5, without me ye can d. nothing.
Ac. 1:1, all Jesus began to d.
9:6, Lord, what wilt thou have me to d.?
Rom. 7:15, what I would, that d. I not.
I. Cor. 10:31, ye d., d. all to glory of God.
Gal. 5:17, ye cannot d. the things ye would.
Phil. 4:13, I can d. all things through Christ.
Col. 3:23, whatsoever ye d., d. it heartily.
Heb. 4:13, him with whom we have to d.

do—Continued
I. John 2:3, we d. know that we know.
III. John 10, deeds which he d.
Rev. 2:5, and d. the first works.
22:14, d. his commandments.
doctors, Christ questions, Lu. 2:46.
of the law, Lu. 5:17; Gamaliel, Ac. 5:34.
doctrine, of Christ, Mat. 7:28, 29; Mar. 4:2; John 7:16; Ac. 2:42; I. Tim. 4:16; 6:3; Tit. 1:1; II. John 9.
adorned by obedience, Rom. 6:17; I. Tim. 6:1; Tit. 2:7, 10.
no other to be taught, I. Tim. 1:3; 4:6, 13.
those opposed to, to be avoided, Rom. 16:17; II. John 10.
false, Mat. 15:9; Eph. 4:14; II. Thes. 2:11; I. Tim. 4:1; II. Tim. 4:3; Heb. 13:9; Rev. 2:14.
to be avoided, Jer. 23:16; 29:8; Col. 2:8; I. Tim. 1:4; 6:20.
—Deu. 32:2, my d. shall drop as the rain.
Job 11:4, my d. is pure.
Jer. 10:8, the stock is a d. of vanities.
Mat. 16:12, the d. of the Pharisees.
22:33; Mar. 1:22; 11:18; Lu. 4:32, astonished at his d.
Mar. 1:27; Ac. 17:19, what new d. is this?
Mar. 7:7, teaching for d. the commandments of men.
John 7:17, do his will, he shall know of the d.
Ac. 2:42, continued in apostles d.
Rom. 16:17, contrary to the d.
I. Tim. 1:10, contrary to sound d.
5:17, labour in word and d.
II. Tim. 3:16, scriptures profitable for d.
Tit. 2:1, things which become sound d,
2:10, adorn the d. of God our Saviour.
Heb. 6:1, principles of the d. of Christ.
6:2, the d. of baptisms.
13:9, not carried about with strange d.
Rev. 2:24, as have not this d.
Dodai (dō'dă-ī) [loving], I. Chr. 27:4.
Dodanim (dō'dă-nĭm) [leaders], Gen. 10:4; I. Chr. 1:7.
Dodavah (dō'dă-vah), II. Chr. 20:37.
Dodo (dō'dō) [loving], three persons, Judg. 10:1; II. Sa. 23:9; 23:24.
Doeg (dō'eg) [fearful], I. Sa. 22:18.
dogs. The dog was an unclean animal, and in I. Sa. 24:14; II. Sa. 3:8; 16:9 used as a term of reproach or humiliation. Dogs were used by the Hebrews to guard the flocks (Job 30:1) and their houses (Isa. 56:10).
law concerning, Deu. 23:18.
a term of reproach, II. Sa. 9:8.
figurative of enemies, Ps. 22:16.
figurative of impenitence, Prov. 26:11; II. Pet. 2:22.
false teachers so called, Isa. 56:10.
—Ex. 11:7, against Israel shall not a d. move.
Judg. 7:5, that lappeth as a d.
I. Sa. 17:43; II. Ki. 8:13, am I a d.?
Ps. 22:20, from power of the d.
59:6, make a noise like a d.
Ec. 9:4, living d. better than dead lion.
Mat. 7:6, give not that which is holy to d.
15:27; Mar. 7:28, the d. eat of crumbs.
Lu. 16:21, d. licked his sores.
Phil. 3:2, beware of d.
Rev. 22:15, without are d.

doing, Ex. 15: 11, fearful in praises, d. wonder.
Judg. 2: 19, ceased not from their own d.
Ps. 9: 11; Isa. 12: 4, declare his d.
Ps. 66: 5, he is terrible in his d.
77: 12, I will talk of thy d,
118: 23; Mat. 21: 42; Mar. 12: 11, the Lord's d.
Ac. 10: 38, went about d. good.
Rom. 2: 7, patient continuance in well-d.
II. Cor. 8: 11, perform the d. of it.
Gal. 6: 9; II. Thes. 3: 13, weary in well-d.
Eph. 6: 6, d. the will of God.
I. Pet. 2: 15, with well-d. put to silence.
3: 17, better suffer for well-d.
4: 19, commit souls in well-d.
doleful, Isa. 13: 21; Mic. 2: 4.
dominion, of God, Ps. 103: 22; 145: 13; Dan. 4: 3, 34; 7: 27; I. Pet. 4: 11; Jude 25.
—Gen. 27: 40, when thou shalt have the d.
37: 8, have d. over us?
Nu. 24: 19, he that shall have d.
Neh. 9: 37, have d. over our bodies.
Job 25: 2, d. and fear are with him.
Ps. 8: 6, have d. over the works of thy hands.
19: 13; 119: 133, let not sins have d. over me.
72: 8, have d. from sea to sea.
Isa. 26: 13, other lords have had d. over us.
Dan. 7: 14, his d. is an everlasting d.
Mat. 20: 25, princes of Gentiles exercise d.
Rom. 6: 9, death hath no more d.
6: 14, sin shall not have d.
II. Cor. 1: 24, not have d. over your faith.
Eph. 1: 21, far above might and d.
Col. 1: 16, whether they be thrones or d.
I. Pet. 5: 11, Rev. 1: 6, to whom be glory and d.
door, Gen. 4: 7, sin lieth at the d.
Ex. 12: 7, blood on d. post.
Nu. 12: 5; 16: 18, stood in d. of tabernacle.
Job 38: 17, the d. of the shadow of death.
Ps. 24: 7, ye everlasting d.
141: 3, keep the d. of my lips.
Prov. 8: 3, wisdom crieth at the d.
26: 14, as d. turneth on hinges.
Isa. 26: 20, enter, and shut thy d. about thee.
Hos. 2: 15, for a d. of hope.
Mat. 6: 6, when thou hast shut thy d.
24: 33; Mar. 13: 29, near, even at the d.
Mat. 25: 10, and the d. was shut.
27: 60; 28: 2; Mar. 15: 46, d. of sepulchre.
Mar. 2: 2, no room, not so much as about the d.
John 10: 1, that entereth not by the d.
10: 7, 9, I am the d. of the sheep.
18: 16, Peter stood at the d.
Ac. 14: 27, opened d. of faith.
I. Cor. 16: 9, great d. and effectual.
II. Cor. 2: 12, d. opened to me of the Lord.
Col. 4: 3, God would open a d. of utterance.
Jas. 5: 9, judge standeth before the d.
Rev. 3: 8, I set before thee an open d.
3: 20, I stand at the d. and knock.
4: 1, a d. opened in heaven.
door-keeper, Ps. 84: 10; I. Chr. 15: 23, 24.
Dophkah (dŏf'kah), an encampment of the Israelites, Nu. 33: 12, 13.
Dor (dôr) [habitation] (7 Ab; 13 Ac), a city on the shore of the Mediterranean, Judg. 1: 27; I. Ki. 4: 11.
Dorcas (dôr'kas) [gazelle], Greek for "Tabitha," Ac. 9: 36, 39.

dote, Jer. 50: 36, and they shall d.
I. Tim. 6: 4, d. about questions.
See Eze. 23: 5, 9.
Dothan (dō'than) [double fountain] (3 Cc; 5 Cd; 7 Bb; 16 Cd), a town north of Samaria, with a deep spring well, Gen. 37: 17.
Douai Bible. See Versions, English.
double, Gen. 43: 12, take d. money.
Ex. 22: 4, theft be found, restore d.
Deu. 15: 18, worth a d. hired servant.
II. Ki. 2: 9, a d. portion of thy spirit.
I. Chr. 12: 33, not of d. heart.
Job 11: 6, secrets of wisdom are d. to that which is.
Ps. 12: 2, with a d. heart do they speak.
Isa. 40: 2, received d. for all her sins.
Jer. 16: 18, recompense their sin d.
17: 18, with d. destruction.
I. Tim. 3: 8, deacons not d. tongued.
5: 17, elders worthy of d. honour.
Jas. 1: 8, a d.-minded man is unstable.
4: 8, purify your hearts, ye d.-minded.
doubt, Deu. 28: 66, thy life shall hang in d.
Dan. 5: 12, dissolving of d.
Mat. 14: 31, wherefore didst thou d.?
21: 21, if ye have faith, and d. not.
Mar. 11: 23, and shall not d. in his heart.
John 10: 24, how long dost thou make us to d.?
Ac. 5: 24, they d. whereunto this would grow.
10: 17, Peter d. in himself.
10: 20; 11: 12, d. nothing.
Rom. 14: 23, he that d. is damned if he eat.
Gal. 4: 20, I stand in d. of you.
I. Tim. 2: 8, pray without wrath and d.
See Lu. 12: 29; Rom. 14: 1.
doubtless, Ps. 126: 6, d. come again with rejoicing.
Isa. 63: 16, d. thou art our Father.
Phil. 3: 8, yea, d. I count all but loss.
dough, offering of, Nu. 15: 20; Neh. 10: 37; Eze. 44: 30.
dove. The dove or pigeon was from an early date kept in a state of half domestication. The very poorest were able to have their dove-cots, and they were, with the turtle-doves, among the few birds allowed to be offered as a sacrifice under the law of Moses. The dove was an emblem of the Holy Spirit, of peace, purity, and affection. See also Turtle-dove.
sent out from the ark, Gen. 8: 8.
sacrificial, Gen. 15: 9; Lev. 12: 6; 14: 22.
figuratively mentioned, Ps. 68: 13; 74: 19; S. of S. 1: 15; 2: 14.
Holy Spirit in form of, Mat. 3: 16; John 1: 32.
—Gen. 8: 9, the d. found no rest.
Ps. 55: 6, that I had wings like a d.
S. of S. 5: 12, his eyes are as eyes of d.
Isa. 59: 11, we mourn sore like d.
60: 8, flee as d. to their windows.
Mat. 10: 16, be harmless as d.
21: 12; Mar. 11: 15; John 2: 14, that sold d.
Mar. 1: 10; Lu. 3: 22, descending like a d.
down, Deu. 7: 5, break d. their images.
Deu. 9: 18, 25, fell d. before the Lord.
II. Ki. 19: 30; Isa. 37: 31, take root d.
Job 7: 9, goeth d. to the grave.
Ps. 59: 15, let them wander up and d.
109: 23, I am tossed up and d.

down—Continued
Ps. 139: 2, thou knowest my d.-sitting.
Ec. 3: 21, spirit of the beast that goeth d.
Zec. 10: 12, walk up and d. in his name.
Ac. 27: 27, were driven up and d.
I. John 3: 16, lay d. our lives.
dowry, Gen. 30: 20, endued me with good d.
Gen. 34: 12, ask me never so much d.
Ex. 22: 17, pay according to the d.
I. Sa. 18: 25, king desireth not d.
drag, Hab. 1: 15, 16; John 21: 8.
dragon (Heb., 'tan,' 'tannin,' once 'tannim'), Eze. 29: 3. The former word seems to describe a land animal, as in Mal. 1: 3; the latter seems to refer to an animal living both on land and in water (Eze. 29: 3; 32: 2). Some think that the 'tan' refers to the jackal prowling about at night, Job 30: 29; Mic. 1: 8. In the New Testament it is used metaphorically of Satan. For 'tannin,' see Leviathan.
—Deu. 32: 33, their wine is the poison of d.
Job 30: 29, I am a brother to d.
Ps. 74: 13, breakest the heads of the d.
91: 13, d. shalt thou trample.
148: 7, praise the Lord, ye d.
Isa. 13: 22, d. in pleasant palaces.
34: 13; 35: 7, be habitation of d.
43: 20, d. and owls shall honour me.
Jer. 9: 11, make Jerusalem a den of d.
Rev. 13: 2, d. gave him his power.
20: 2, laid hold on the d., that old serpent.
drams, in R.V. regarded as the Greek 'daric,' a Persian gold coin, I. Chr. 29: 7; Ezra 2: 69; Neh. 7: 70.
drank, Gen. 9: 21, Noah d. of the wine.
I. Ki. 17: 6, he d. of the brook.
Dan. 5: 4, they d., and praised the gods of gold.
Mar. 14: 23, and they all d. of it.
John 4: 12, our father Jacob d. thereof.
I. Cor. 10: 4, they d. of that spiritual rock.
draught of fishes, miraculous, Lu. 5: 4-9; John 21: 6, 11.
—Mat. 15: 17; Mar. 7: 19, cast out into d.
Lu. 5: 4, let down nets for a d.
5: 9, astonished at d. of fishes.
drave, Josh. 24: 12; Judg. 1: 19; Ac. 7: 45.
draw, Job 21: 33, every man shall d. after him.
Ps. 28: 3, d. me not away with the wicked.
73: 28, good to d. near to God.
Ec. 12: 1, nor years d. nigh.
S. of S. 1: 4, d. me, we will run after thee.
Isa. 5: 18, d. iniquity with cords.
12: 3, d. water from wells of salvation.
Jer. 31: 3, with loving-kindness have I d. thee.
Mat. 15: 8, people d. nigh with their mouth.
Lu. 21: 28, redemption d. nigh.
John 4: 11, thou hast nothing to d. with.
6: 19, d. nigh unto the ship.
6: 44, except the Father d. him.
12: 32, d. all men unto me.
Heb. 7: 19, by which he d. nigh to God.
10: 22, let us d. near with a true heart.
Jas. 4: 8, d. nigh to God, he will d. nigh.
5: 8, coming of the Lord d. nigh.
drawer, Deu. 29: 11; Josh. 9: 23, 27.
dread, Ex. 15: 16, d. shall fall upon them.
Deu. 1: 29, d. not, nor be afraid.
2: 25; 11: 25, begin to put d. of the
Isa. 8: 13, let him be your fear and d.
dreadful, Gen. 28: 17, how d. is this place.
Dan. 9: 4, the great and d. God.
Mal. 4: 5, the great and d. day of the Lord.
dreamer, Gen. 37: 19; Deu. 13: 1, 3, 5; Jer. 27: 9; Jude 8.
dreams, vanity of, Job 20: 8; Isa. 29: 8; Jer. 23: 28; 27: 9; Zec. 10: 2; Jude 8.
sent by God, Job 33: 15; Joel 2: 28.
of Abimelech, Gen. 20: 3; Jacob, Gen. 28: 12; 31: 10; Laban, Gen. 31: 24; Joseph, Gen. 37: 5; Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40: 5; Pharaoh, Gen. 41; Midianite, Judg. 7: 13; Solomon, I. Ki. 3: 5; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2: 4; Joseph, Mat. 1: 20; 2: 13; wise men, Mat. 2: 12; Pilate's wife, Mat. 27: 19.
—Gen. 31: 11, angel spake to Jacob in a d.
I. Ki. 3: 5; Mat. 1: 20, Lord appeared in a d.
Job 33: 15, in a d., in a vision of the night.
Ps. 73: 20, as a d. when one awaketh.
Ec. 5: 3, a d. cometh through the multitude of business.
Isa. 29: 8, hungry and thirsty man d.
Joel 2: 28; Ac. 2: 17, old men d. d.
dregs, Ps. 75: 8; Isa. 51: 17, 22.
dress, Gen. 2: 15, put man in garden to d. it.
Deu. 28: 39, plant vineyards, and d. them.
II. Sa. 12: 4, d. poor man's lamb.
Heb. 6: 7, for them by whom it is d.
dresser, II. Chr. 26: 10, vine-d. in the mountains.
Lu. 13: 7, said to d. of vineyard.
drew, Gen. 47: 29, time d. nigh that Israel must die.
Ex. 2: 10, because I d. him out of the water.
Josh. 8: 26, Joshua d. not his hand back.
Ru. 4: 8, d. off his shoe.
I. Ki. 22: 34; II. Chr. 18: 33, man d. a bow.
II. Ki. 9: 24, Jehu d. bow with full strength.
Jer. 38: 13, d. up with cords.
Hos. 11: 4, d. them with cords of a man.
Zep. 3: 2, she d. not near to her God.
Mat. 21: 34, when time of fruit d. near
Lu. 15: 25, elder son d. nigh.
24: 15, Jesus himself d. near.
Ac. 5: 37, d. away much people.
7: 17, time of the promise d. near.
drink, forbidden, Lev. 10: 9; Nu. 6: 3; Judg. 13: 14; Lu. 1: 15.
use of, Prov. 31: 6; I. Tim. 5: 23.
abuse of, Isa. 5: 11, 22.
strong, raging, Prov. 20: 1.
—Nu. 20: 8, give congregation d.
Deu. 14: 26, bestow money for strong d.
29: 6, nor drunk strong d. forty years.
Isa. 5: 11, may follow strong d.
28: 7, erred through strong d.
Mic. 2: 11, I will prophesy of strong d.
Hab. 2: 15, that giveth his neighbour d.
Mat. 25: 35, thirsty, and ye gave me d.
John 4: 9, a Jew, askest d. of me?
6: 55, my blood is d. indeed.
Rom. 12: 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him d.
14: 17, for the kingdom of God is not meat and d.
I. Cor. 10: 4, drink same spiritual d.
Ex. 15: 24, what shall we d.?
17: 1, no water for people to d.
Nu. 5: 24, d. bitter water.
Judg. 4: 19, water to d., for I am thirsty.

drink—Continued
II. Ki. 18:31; Prov. 5:15; Isa. 36:16, d. every one water of his cistern.
Ps. 36:8, d. of the river of thy pleasures.
60:3, d. the wine of astonishment.
80:5, givest them tears to d.
110:7, he shall d. of the brook in the way.
Prov. 31:4, it is not for kings to d. wine.
S. of S. 5:1, d., yea, d. abundantly.
Isa. 22:13; I. Cor. 15:32, let us eat and d.
Isa. 65:13, my servants shall d., but ye shall be thirsty.
Jer. 35:6, we will d. no wine.
Zec. 9:15, they shall d. and make a noise.
Mat. 10:42, whosoever shall give to d.
20:22; Mar. 10:38, are ye able to d. of the cup?
Mat. 26:27, d. ye all of it.
26:29; Mar. 14:25; Lu. 22:18, when I d. it new.
Mat. 26:42, may not pass except I d. it.
Mar. 9:41, shall give you cup of water to d.
16:18, d any deadly thing.
John 7:37, come to me and d.
Rom. 14:21, not good to d. wine.
I. Cor. 11:25, as oft as ye d. it.

drink offerings, law concerning, Ex. 29:40; Lev. 23:13; Nu. 6:17; 15:5; (Gen. 35:14).
to idols, Isa. 57:6; Jer. 7:18; 44:17; Eze. 20:28.

drive, Gen. 4:14, thou hast d. me out.
Ex. 6:1, with a strong hand d. out.
Deu. 4:38; Josh. 3:10, to d. out nations from before thee.
Job 30:5, they were d. forth from among men.
Ps. 44:2, didst d. out the heathen.
68:2, as smoke, so d. them away.
Prov. 22:15, rod shall d. it away.
25:23, north wind d. away rain.
Dan. 4:25; 5:21, they shall d. thee from men.
Hos. 13:3, as chaff d. with whirlwind.
Lu. 8:29, he was d. of the devil.
Jas. 1:6, wave d. with wind.

dromedary, is a swift, well bred camel (Isa. 60:6). The Hebrew 'rekesh' is translated in the A.V. "dromedary" in I. Ki. 4:28; Esth. 8:10, and "mule" in Esth. 8:14.

drop, Deu. 32:2, my doctrine d. as the rain.
Deu. 33:28; Prov. 3:20, heavens d. dew.
Job 36:28, the clouds do d.
Ps. 65:11, thy paths d. fatness.
68:8, heavens d. at presence of God.
Prov. 27:15, a continual d. in a rainy day.
Isa. 40:15, as a d. of a bucket.
45:8, d. down, ye heavens.
Joel 3:18; Am. 9:13, the mountains shall d. down new wine.
Lu. 22:44, sweat as it were great d. of blood.

dropsy, Lu. 14:2.

dross, Ps. 119:119, the wicked like d.
Prov. 25:4, take d. from silver.
Isa. 1:22, thy silver is become d.
Eze. 22:18, house of Israel d.
See Isa. 1:25; Eze. 22:19.

drought, Gen. 31:40, in day d. consumed me.
Ps. 32:4, my moisture into the d. of summer.
Isa. 58:11, Lord shall satisfy thy soul in d.
Jer. 17:8, not be careful in year of d.
Hos. 13:5, know thee in land of d.
Hag. 1:11, and I called for a d.

drove, Gen. 3:24; I. Chr. 8:13; John 2:15.

drown, S. of S. 8:7, neither can floods d. it.
Am. 8:8, cast out and d.
Mat. 18:6, were d. in depths of sea.
I. Tim. 6:9, which d. men in perdition.

drowsiness, Prov. 23:21.

drunk, I. Sa. 1:15, have d. neither wine nor
II. Sa. 11:13, David made Uriah d.
I. Ki. 20:16, was drinking himself d.
Lam. 5:4, we have d. water for money.
Eph. 5:18, d. with wine, wherein is excess.

drunkard, Deu. 21:20, our son is a glutton and a d.
Ps. 69:12, I was the song of the d.
Prov. 23:21, d. shall come to poverty.
Isa. 24:20, the earth shall reel like a d.
Joel 1:5, awake, ye d.
I. Cor. 6:10, nor d. inherit kingdom of God.

drunken, Job 12:25; Ps. 107:27, stagger like a d. man.
Jer. 23:9, I am like a d. man.
Mat. 24:49; Lu. 12:45, drink with the d.
Ac. 2:15, not d., as ye suppose.
I. Cor. 11:21, one is hungry, and another d.
I. Thes. 5:7, they that be d. are d. in the night.

drunkenness, censured, Isa. 5:11; 28:1; Joel 1:5; Lu. 21:34; Rom. 13:13; I. Cor. 5:11; Gal. 5:21; Eph. 5:18; I. Thes. 5:7; I. Pet. 4:3.
its punishment, Deu. 21:20, 21; Am. 6:7; Nah. 1:10; Mat. 24:49; Lu. 12:45; I. Cor. 6:10; Gal. 5:21.
of Noah, Gen. 9:21; Lot. Gen. 19:33; Nabal, I. Sa. 25:36; Elah, I. Ki. 16:9; Benhadad, I. Ki. 20:16; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:4; the Corinthians, I. Cor. 11:21.

—Deu. 29:19, to add d. to thirst.
Ec. 10:17, eat for strength, not for d.
Eze. 23:33, filled with d.
Lu. 21:34, overcharged with d.
Rom. 13:13, not in rioting and d.

Drusilla (drụ-sil'lä), Ac. 24:24.

dry, Gen. 8:13, face of the ground was d.
Josh. 3:17, priests stood firm on d. ground.
Judg. 6:37, d. on all the earth.
Ps. 107:33, water-springs into d. ground.
Prov. 17:22, a broken spirit d. the bones.
Isa. 32:2, as rivers in a d. place.
44:3, pour floods on d. ground.
53:2, as a root of a d. ground.
Hos. 9:16, their root is d. up.
Mat. 12:43; Lu. 11:24, through d. places.
Mar. 5:29, fountain of blood d. up.
11:20, saw the fig tree d. up.

due, Lev. 10:13, 14, it is thy d. and thy sons' d.
Lev. 26:4; Deu. 11:14, rain in d. season.
Ps. 104:27; 145:15; Mat. 24:45; Lu. 12:42, meat in d. season.
Prov. 15:23, word spoken in d. season.
Mat. 18:34, pay all that was d.
Lu. 23:41, the d. reward of our deeds.
Rom. 5:6, in d. time Christ died for the ungodly.
13:7, render to all their d.
I. Cor. 15:8, as of one born out of d. time.
Gal. 6:9, in d. season we shall reap.
I. Pet. 5:6, he may exalt you in d. time.

dukes, Gen. 36:15; Ex. 15:15.

dulcimer (Heb., 'sumphoniah'), musical instrument, Dan. 3:5, 10, 15. See **Musical Instruments.**

dull, Mat. 13: 15; Ac. 28: 27, ears are d. Heb. 5: 11, seeing ye are d. of hearing.
Dumah (dū'mah), or **Duma** [silence], (1 Ge), country named from son of Ishmael, Isa. 21: 11.
dumb, healed by Christ, Mat. 9: 32; 12: 22.
not to be oppressed, Prov. 31: 8.
—Ex. 4: 11, who maketh the d.?
Ps. 38: 13, I was as a d. man.
Isa. 35: 6, the tongue of the d. shall sing. 53: 7; Ac. 8: 32, as sheep before shearers is d.
Hab. 2: 19, woe to him that saith to d. stone.
Mat. 9: 32; 12: 22; Mar. 9: 17, d. man.
Lu. 1: 20, thou shalt be d.
I. Cor. 12: 2, carried away to d. idols.
II. Pet. 2: 16, d. ass speaking.
dung, Neh. 12: 31, unto the d. gate.
Lu. 13: 8, till I dig about it, and d. it.
Phil. 3: 8, count all things but d.
dungeon, Joseph cast into, Gen. 39; 40: 15; also, Jeremiah, Jer. 37: 16; 38: 6.
dunghill, I. Sa. 2: 8, Ps. 113: 7, lifteth beggar from d.
Lu. 14: 35, neither fit for land, nor d.
Dura (dū'rà) [depression(?)], (8 Cb), plain in the province of Babylon, Dan. 3: 1.
—(16 Ce), city southwest of Hebron, the ancient Adoraim.
durable, Prov. 8: 18, d. riches are with me.
Isa. 23: 18, for d. clothing.
See Mat. 13: 21.
durst, Esth. 7: 5; Mar. 12: 34; Ac. 7: 32; Jude 9.
dust, of the earth, man formed of, Gen. 2: 7; Job 10: 9; Ps. 103: 14; 104: 29; Ec. 12: 7.
mark of grief, Josh. 7: 6; Job 2: 12; Lam. 2: 10.
—Gen. 3: 14, d. shalt thou eat.
3: 19, d. thou art, and unto d.
18: 27, who am but d. and ashes.
Job 22: 24, lay up gold as d.
34: 15, man shall turn again to d.
42: 6, I repent in d. and ashes.
Ps. 22: 15, brought me into d. of death.
30: 9, shall the d. praise thee?
102: 14, servants favour d. thereof.
103: 14, remembereth that we are d.
119: 25, my soul cleaveth to the d.
Isa. 40: 12, comprehended d. of the earth.
Dan. 12: 2, many that sleep in d. shall awake.
Mic. 7: 17, lick the d. like a serpent.
Mat. 10: 14, Mar. 6: 11; Lu. 9: 5, shake off d. from feet.
Lu. 10: 11, even the very d. of your city.
Ac. 13: 51, they shook off the d.
22: 23, threw d. into the air.
Rev. 18: 19, cast d. on their heads.
duty, II. Chr. 8: 14; Ezra 3: 4, d. of every day required.
Ec. 12: 13, the whole d. of man.
Lu. 17: 10, done that which was our d. to do.
Rom. 15: 27, their d. is to minister in carnal things.
dwarf, Lev. 21: 20.
dwell, Deu. 12: 11, cause his name to d. there.
II. Ki. 19: 15; Ps. 80: 1; Isa. 37: 16, which d. between cherubim.
Ps. 23: 6, will d. in house of the Lord.
84: 10, than to d. in tents of wickedness.
132: 14, here will I d.

dwell—Continued
133: 1, good for brethren to d. together in unity.
Isa. 33: 14, who shall d. with devouring fire?
57: 15, I d. in the high and holy place.
John 6: 56, d. in me, and I in him.
14: 17, he d. with you, and shall be in you.
Ac. 7: 48; 17: 24, God d. not in temples.
Rom. 7: 17, sin that d. in me.
8: 11, by his Spirit that d. in you.
Col. 2: 9, in him d. all the fulness of the Godhead.
3: 16, word of Christ d. in you richly.
I. Tim. 6: 16, d. in the light.
II. Tim. 1: 14, Holy Ghost will d. in us.
II. Pet. 3: 13, wherein d. righteousness.
I. John 3: 17, how d. the love of God in him?
4: 12, God d. in us.
dyed, Ex. 25: 5; Isa. 63: 1, Eze. 23: 15.
dyeing. See Handicrafts.
dying, II. Cor. 4: 10, the d. of the Lord Jesus.
II. Cor. 6: 9, as d., and, behold, we live.
Heb. 11: 21, by faith Jacob, when d.

E

each, Gen. 40: 5; 41: 11, 12, e. man according to.
Eze. 40: 16, upon e. post were palms.
Lu. 13: 15, doth not e. one of you?
Ac. 2: 3, cloven tongues upon e. of them.
Phil. 2: 3, e. esteem other better.
II. Thes. 1: 3, charity toward e. other.
eagle. This bird was not our eagle, but the griffin vulture (Gyps fulvus) (Mic. 1: 16, R.V., marg.). Its characteristics are frequently referred to in the Bible—its bared neck (Mic. 1: 16), its swiftness (Job 9: 26; Deu. 28: 49), its building in high cliffs (Jer. 49: 16), its powerful sight (Job 39: 27-30), and its teaching its young to fly (Deu. 32: 11). Like all the birds that fed on animal food, it was unclean.
unclean, Lev. 11: 13.
described, Eze. 17: 3; Ob. 4.
one of the four living creatures in the vision of heaven, Eze. 1: 10; Rev. 4: 7.
—Ex. 19: 4, I bare you on e. wings.
II. Sa. 1: 23, swifter than e.
Ps. 103: 5, youth renewed like e.
Isa. 40: 31, mount up with wings as e.
Mat. 24: 28; Lu. 17: 37, e. be gathered.
ear, he that hath, to hear, Mat. 11: 15; 13: 16; Mar. 4: 9, 23; 7: 16.
have, but hear not, Ps. 115: 6; Isa. 42: 20; Eze. 12: 2; Mat. 13: 14, 15; Mar. 8: 18; Rom. 11: 8.
the Lord's, open to prayer, II. Sa. 22: 7; Ps. 18: 6; 34: 15; Jas. 5: 4; I. Pet. 3: 12.
opened by God, Job 33: 16; 36: 15; Ps. 40: 6; Mar. 7: 35.
—Ex. 21: 6; Deu. 15: 17, master shall bore e.
II. Ki. 19: 16; Ps. 31: 2, bow down thine e.
Neh. 1: 6, 11, let thine e. be attentive.
Job 42: 5, heard by hearing of e.
Ps. 10: 17, cause thine e. to hear.
94: 9, he that planted the e.
Prov. 18: 15, e. of wise seek knowledge.
Isa. 59: 1, e. heavy that it cannot hear.
Mat. 10: 27, what ye hear in the e.
I. Cor. 2: 9, eye hath not seen, nor e. heard.

ear—Continued
—[ar.], to plow, I. Sa. 8: 12; Isa. 30: 24, e. the ground.
See Ex. 34: 21; Deu. 21: 4; II. Sa. 7: 22; Ps. 45: 10; 78: 1; Prov. 15: 31; 20: 12; 22: 17; Isa. 50: 4; 55: 3.
early, Ps. 46: 5, God shall help her, and that right e.
Ps. 63: 1, my God, e. will I seek thee.
90: 14, satisfy us e. with thy mercy.
Prov. 8: 17, those that seek me e. shall find me.
Hos. 5: 15, in affliction will seek me e.
6: 4; 13: 3, as the e. dew.
Jas. 5: 7, the e. and latter rain.
early rising, Gen. 19: 27; 26: 31; 28: 18; Josh. 3: 1; Judg. 6: 38; I. Sa. 9: 26; 15: 12; 17: 20; Mar. 1: 35; 16: 2; John 8: 2; 20: 1; Ac. 5: 21.
earnest, Rom. 8: 19, the e. expectation of the creature
Phil. 1: 20, my e. expectation and hope.
Heb. 2: 1, give the more e. heed.
—[ar.], pledge.
II. Cor. 1: 22; 5: 5, the e. of the Spirit.
Eph. 1: 14, the e. of our inheritance.
earnestly, Job 7: 2, as servant e. desireth shadow.
Lu. 22: 44, in agony he prayed more e.
I. Cor. 12: 31, covet e. the best gifts.
Jude 3, e. contend for the faith.
earring, Gen. 35: 4; Judg. 8: 25; Eze. 16: 12; Hos. 2: 13.
earth, created, Gen. 1: 1.
made fruitful, Gen. 1: 11.
cursed, Gen. 3: 17.
covered by the flood, Gen. 7: 10.
to be consumed by fire, Mic. 1: 4; Zep. 3: 8; II Pet. 3: 7; Rev. 20: 9.
a new (and heaven), II. Pet. 3: 13; Rev. 21: 1.
—Gen. 1: 10, God called the dry land e.
6: 11, e. was corrupt before God.
Ex. 9: 29; Deu. 10: 14; Ps 24: 1; I. Cor. 10: 26, e. is the Lord's.
Nu. 14: 21, all the e. filled with the glory of the Lord.
16: 30, e. open her mouth.
Deu. 32: 1, O e. hear the words of my mouth.
Josh. 23: 14, going way of all the e.
I. Sa. 2: 8, pillars of the e. are the Lord's.
I. Ki. 8: 27; II. Chr. 6: 18, will God dwell on the e.?
Job 19: 25, stand at latter day upon the e.
38: 4, when I laid the foundations of the e.?
Ps. 2: 8, uttermost parts of the e.
33: 5, e. is full of the goodness of the Lord.
46: 2, not fear, though e. be removed.
58: 11, a God that judgeth in the e.
65: 9, thou visitest the e., and waterest it.
72: 19, let the whole e. be filled with his glory.
73: 25, none on e. I desire besides thee.
99: 1, Lord reigneth, let e. be moved.
102: 25; 104: 5; Prov. 8: 29; Isa. 48: 13, laid the foundation of the e.
Ps. 148: 13, his glory is above the e.
Prov. 3: 19, Lord founded the e.
8: 23, from everlasting, or ever e. was.
Ec. 1: 4, the e. abideth for ever.
12: 7, dust return to e.
Isa. 11: 9, e. full of knowledge of the Lord.
earth—Continued
Isa. 40: 28, Creator of ends of e. fainteth not.
45: 22, all the ends of the e.
49: 13, be joyful, O e.
51: 6, e. shall wax old.
66: 1, e. is my footstool.
66: 8, e. shall bring forth in one day.
Jer. 22: 29, O e., e., e., hear the word of the Lord.
Eze. 34: 27, the e. shall yield her increase.
Hos. 2: 22, the e. shall hear the corn.
Mic. 1: 2, hearken, O e.
Zec. 4: 10, eyes of Lord run through e.
Mat. 5: 5, meek shall inherit the e.
Mar. 4: 28, e. bringeth forth fruit of herself.
Lu. 2: 14, on e. peace.
23: 44, darkness over all the e.
John 3: 31, he that is of the e. is e., and speaketh of the e.
12: 32, Son of man lifted up from the e.
Ac. 8: 33, his life is taken from the e.
I. Cor. 15: 47, first man is of the e., e.
Col. 3: 2, set your affection not on things on the e.
Heb. 6: 7, e. drinketh in the rain.
12: 25, refused him that spake on e.
II. Pet. 3: 10, the e. shall be burned up.
Rev. 5: 10, we shall reign on the e.
21: 1, a new e.
earthen, II. Cor. 4: 7, treasure in e. vessels.
earthly, I. Cor. 15: 49, have borne the image of the e.
II. Cor. 5: 1, our e. house of this tabernacle.
Phil. 3: 19, who mind e. things.
Jas. 3: 15, this wisdom is e.
earthquake, Isa. 29: 6; Am. 1: 1; Ac. 16: 26; Rev. 6: 12; 8: 5; 11: 13; 16: 18.
—I. Ki. 19: 11, Lord was not in the e.
Zec. 14: 5, ye fled before the e.
Mat. 24: 7; Mar. 13: 8; Lu. 21: 11, famines and e.
Mat. 27: 54, centurion saw the e.
28: 2; Ac. 16: 26; Rev. 6: 12, there was a great e.
ease, Deu. 28: 65, shalt thou find no e.?
Job 12: 5, thought of him that is at e.
21: 23, dieth, being wholly at e.
Ps. 25: 13, soul shall dwell at e.
Isa. 32: 9, rise up, ye women at e.
Am. 6: 1, woe to them that are at e.
Lu. 12: 19, take thine e. and be merry.
II. Cor. 8: 13, not that other men be e.
east, men of the, Job 1: 3.
glory of God proceeding from, Eze. 43: 2; 47: 8.
wise men from, worship Christ, Mat. 2: 1.
—Gen. 3: 24, e. of the garden of Eden.
29: 1, land of the people of the e.
Gen. 41: 6, 23, 27, thin ears blasted with e. winds.
Ex. 10: 13; 14: 21, Lord brought an e. wind.
Job 38: 24, scattered e. wind on the earth.
Ps. 48: 7, breakest ships with e. wind.
75: 6, promotion cometh not from e.
103: 12, as far as e. from west.
Isa. 27: 8, stayeth rough wind in day of e. wind.
43: 5; Zec. 8: 7, bring thy seed from the e.
Jer. 19: 2; Eze. 40: 44, the e. gate.
Eze. 8: 16, faces toward the e.
11: 1; 47: 2, that looketh e.

east—Continued
Hos. 12: 1, Ephraim followeth e. wind.
13: 15, an e. wind shall come.
Jon. 4: 5, sat on e. side of city.
Mat. 8: 11; Lu. 13: 29, many come from e.
Mat. 24: 27, as lightning out of the e.

Easter, translation of Greek 'pascha,' passover, Ac. 12: 4.

easy, Prov. 14: 6, knowledge e. unto him.
Mat. 11: 30, my yoke is e.
I. Cor. 14: 9, words e. to be understood.
Jas. 3: 17, e. to be entreated.
Mat. 9: 5, whether is e. to say?
19: 24; Mar. 10: 25; Lu. 18: 25, e. for a camel.
I. Cor. 13: 5, charity is not e. provoked.
Heb. 12: 1, sin which doth so e. beset us.

eat, Gen. 2: 16, of every tree thou mayest e.
Gen. 2: 17, e. thou shalt surely die.
3: 17, in sorrow shalt thou e.
I. Ki. 19: 5; Ac. 10: 13; 11: 7, angel said, Arise and e.
II. Ki. 6: 28, give thy son that we may e. him.
Neh. 5: 2, corn, that we may e. and live.
8: 10, e. the fat, drink the sweet.
Ps. 22: 26, the meek shall e. and be satisfied.
69: 9; John 2: 17, zeal of thine house hath e. me up.
Ps. 78: 25, man did e. angels' food.
102: 9, have e. ashes like bread.
Prov. 1: 31; Isa. 3: 10, e. fruit of own way.
Prov. 31: 27, e. not the bread of idleness.
S. of S. 5: 1, e., O friend; drink.
Isa. 1: 19, if obedient, ye shall e. the good of the land.
7: 15, 22, butter and honey shall he e.
11: 7; 65: 25, lion e. straw like ox.
55: 1, come ye, buy and e.
65: 13, my servants shall e., but ye shall be hungry.
Jer. 31: 29; Eze. 18: 2, the fathers have e. sour grapes.
Hos. 4: 10; Mic. 6: 14; Hag. 1: 6, e., and not have enough.
Mat. 6: 25; Lu. 12: 22, what ye shall e.
Mat. 12: 4, e. showbread.
14: 16; Mar. 6: 37; Lu. 9: 13, give ye them to e.
Mat. 15: 20, to e. with unwashen hands.
15: 27; Mar. 7: 28, dogs e. of crumbs.
Mat. 26: 26; Mar. 14: 22; I. Cor. 11: 24, take, e., this is my body.
Mar. 6: 31, no leisure so much as to e.
11: 14, no man e. fruit of thee.
Lu. 10: 8, e. such things as are set before you.
12: 19, take thine ease, e., drink.
15: 23, let us e. and be merry.
24: 43, he took it, and did e. before them.
John 4: 32, meat to e. ye know not of.
6: 53, except ye e. the flesh.
Ac. 2: 46, did e. their meat with gladness.
9: 9, Saul did neither e. nor drink.
Rom. 14: 2, one believeth that he may e. all things.
I. Cor. 10: 31, whether ye e. or drink.
11: 29, he that e. unworthily.
II. Thes. 3: 10, any work not, neither e.
II. Tim. 2: 17, e. as doth a canker.
Jas. 5: 3, e. your flesh as fire.
Rev. 2: 7, e. of the tree of life.

eat—Continued
Rev. 2: 17, give to e. of hidden manna.
19: 18, e. flesh of kings.
See Prov. 23: 20; Isa. 55: 10.

Ebal (ē'bal) [bald, or bare] (3 Cc; 5 Cd; 13 Bd; 16 Cd; 17 Bd), a mountain 3,077 feet high near Shechem, from which curses were pronounced, Deu. 11: 29; 27: 13; Josh. 8: 33.

—men, Gen. 36: 23; I. Chr. 1: 22.

Ebed (ē'bed) [a servant], Judg. 9: 26.

Ebed-melech (ē'bed-mē'lek) [king's servant], Ethiopian eunuch, Jer. 38: 7; 39: 16.

Ebenezer (ĕb-en-ē'zēr) [stone of help], I. Sa. 4: 1; 5: 1; 7: 12.

Eber (ē'bĕr) [region beyond], name of the Hebrew people, Gen. 10: 24.

—(1 Fd), territory of children of Eber.

Ebiasaph (ē-bī'a-săf) [my father gathered], I. Chr. 6: 23.

ebony. The hard wood known by this name is the inner heart wood of a tree (Diospyros Ebenus) growing in southern India. Ebony is mentioned in Eze. 27: 15, in connection with ivory, as brought to Tyre by merchants trading from the East.

Ebronah (ē-brō'nah), Nu. 33: 34, 35.

Ecclesiastes, Book of.

The Title.—The book of Ecclesiastes, like Proverbs, is one of the class of "Wisdom literature." It forms a continuous soliloquy on the vanity of human wishes, put by the author into the mouth of Solomon, the wise king of Israel. The title assigned to the king in the book is 'Koheleth.' In the LXX. it is Ecclesiastes, in the English A.V. it is The Preacher, while the R.V. (margin) gives it The Great Orator.

Author.—The common opinion in ancient times was that the author of the book was King Solomon. That opinion was not entirely accepted by Jewish scholars. The language of Ecclesiastes is unique. In many of its features it bears a strong resemblance to the later books of the Old Testament; in others it approximates to the language of post-biblical literature.

Contents.—The book is a discussion of the problem, Can the world without God meet man's need? Can man truly live without God? The conclusion is, "All is vanity," unless man "fears God and keeps his commandments." The drift of the book is, briefly, that life is full of disappointment and dissatisfaction; man should seek to enjoy in moderation the blessings God has granted unto him, making the approval of God his great object, knowing that after death there is a judgment.

Ecclesiasticus (ĕk-klē'zĭ-ăs'ti-kŭs), apocryphal book. See **Apocrypha, Old Testament.**

Ed (ĕd) [witness], Josh. 22: 34.

Ed Deir, probably 'Jabesh Gilead.'

Edar (ē'dăr), Gen. 35: 21.

Eden (ē'dĕn) [pleasure], described, Gen. 2: 8.
Adam driven from, Gen. 3: 24.
figuratively mentioned, Isa. 51: 3; Eze. 28: 13; 31: 9; 36: 35; Joel 2: 3.

Eder (ē'dur) [flock], Josh. 15: 21; I. Chr. 23: 23.

edge, Ex. 28: 7; Prov. 5: 4; Jer. 31: 30; Ec. 10: 10.
edification, II. Cor. 10: 8; 13: 10; Rom. 15: 2.
edify, Rom. 14: 19, one may e. another.
I. Cor. 8: 1, charity e.
10: 23, all things lawful, but e. not.
14: 26, all things be done to e.
Eph. 4: 12, the e. of the body of Christ.
I. Thes. 5: 11, e. one another.
I. Tim. 1: 4, minister questions, rather than godly e.
Edom (ē'dom) [red] (2 Cb; 4 Fb), Idumea, the land of Esau, Gen. 32: 3; Isa. 63: 1.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25: 21; 49: 7; Eze. 25: 13, 35; Am. 1: 11; Ob. 1.
Edomites (ē'dom-ites), the descendants of Esau, Gen. 36.
deny the Israelites passage through Edom, Nu. 20: 18.
their possessions, Deu. 2: 5; Josh. 24: 4.
not to be abhorred, Deu. 23: 7.
subdued by David, II. Sa. 8: 14.
revolt, II. Ki. 8: 20; II. Chr. 21: 8.
subdued by Amaziah, II. Ki. 14: 7; II. Chr. 25: 11.
Edrei (ĕd're-ī) [powerful] (5 Ec), capital of the kingdom of Bashan, now a ruined Roman town called Ed Derdah, Nu. 21: 33.
effect, Ps. 33: 10, devices of people of none e.
Isa. 32: 17, the e. of righteousness, quietness.
Mat. 15: 6; Mar. 7: 13, command of God of none e.
Rom. 4: 14; Gal. 3: 17, promise of none e.
I. Cor. 1: 17, lest cross of Christ be of none e.
Gal. 5: 4, Christ has become of no e.
effectual, I. Cor. 16: 9, a great door and e.
Eph. 3: 7; 4: 16, the e. working.
Jas. 5: 16, the e. prayer of a righteous man.
See I. Thes. 2: 13.
effeminate, I. Cor. 6: 9.
egg, Job 6: 6, any taste in white of e.?
Job 39: 14, ostrich leaveth e. in earth.
Isa. 59: 5, hatch cockatrice' e.
Jer. 17: 11, partridge sitteth on e.
Lu. 11: 12, if he ask an e.
Eglah (ĕg'lah) [heifer, calf], II. Sa. 3: 5.
Eglaim (ĕg'la-ĭm) [the two heifers], Isa. 15: 8.
Eglon (ĕg'lŏn) [calf-like] (5 Be), a city of Judah, Josh. 15: 39.
king of Moab, oppresses Israel, Judg. 3: 14.
slain by Ehud, Judg. 3: 21.
Egypt (ē'ĝypt) (Heb., 'Mizraim') (1 Fe; 2 Cc; 4 Bb), a country in the northeast part of Africa.
Abram goes down into, Gen. 12: 10.
Joseph sold into, Gen. 37: 36; his avdancement, imprisonment, and restoration there, Gen. 39: 40; 41.
Jacob's sons go to buy corn in, Gen. 42.
Jacob and all his family go there, Gen. 46: 6.
Israelites' bondage there, Ex. 1: 12; 5, etc.
their departure from, Ex. 13: 17; Ps. 78: 12.
army of, pursue and perish in the Red Sea, Ex. 14.
kings of, harass Judah, I. Ki. 14: 25; II. Ki. 23: 29; II. Chr. 12: 2; 35: 20; 36: 3; Jer. 37: 5.
the "remnant of Judah" taken there, Jer. 43: 7.
Jesus taken to, Mat. 2: 13

Egypt—Continued
prophecies concerning, Gen. 15: 13; Isa. 11: 11; 19; 20; 27: 12; 30: 1; Jer. 9: 26; 25: 19; 43: 8-13; 44: 28; 46; Eze. 29-32, Dan. 11: 8; Hos. 9: 3; 11; Joel 3: 19; Zec. 10: 10; 14: 18.
river of (3 Ad; 6 Bf) (to bedistinguished from the Nile), forms thesouth boundary line of the Holy Land and reaches the sea south of Gaza.

The Sphinx, Egypt.

Egyptian (ē-ĝyp'tian), Ex. 2: 11; 14: 18; II. Sa. 23: 21; Ac. 21: 38.
Ehi (ē'hī), Gen. 46: 21.
Ehud(ē'hŭd)[union], Judg. 3: 15; I. Chr. 7: 10.
either, Gen. 31: 24; I. Ki. 18: 27; Lu. 15: 8; 16: 13; Rev. 22: 2.
Eker (ē'kĕr), I. Chr. 2: 27.
Ekron (ĕk'rŏn) [rooting up] (5 Be; 6 Be; 7 Ac), city of the Philistines, II. Ki. 1: 2, 3.
taken, Judg. 1: 18.
men of, smitten with emerods, I. Sa. 5: 12; 6: 17.
prophecies concerning, Am. 1: 8; Zep. 2: 4; Zec. 9: 7.
Ekronites (ĕk'rŏn-ites), Josh. 13: 3; I. Sa. 5: 10.
Eladah (ĕl'a-dah), I. Chr. 7: 20.
Elah (ē'lah) [oak, terebinth], king of Israel, I. Ki. 16: 8, 10.
—valley of, battle in, I. Sa. 17: 2.
David slays Goliath there, I. Sa. 17: 49.
Elam (ē'lăm) [highland] (1 Gd; 2 Db; 8 Fc), country of Persia, Dan. 8: 2.
Chedorlaomer, king of, Gen. 14: 1.
—son of Shem, Gen. 10: 22.
Elamites, Ezra 4: 9; Ac. 2: 9.
Elasah (ĕl'a-sah), Ezra 10: 22; Jer. 29: 3.
Elath (ē'lăth) [grove] (4 Fc), town at head of Arabian Gulf, Deu. 2: 8.
El-beth-el (ĕl-bĕth'el) [God of Bethel], Gen. 35: 7.
Eldaah (ĕl'da-ah), Gen. 25: 4; I. Chr. 1: 33.
Eldad (ĕl'dăd), or **Elidad** [God loves], Nu. 11: 26, 27.
elder, Gen. 25: 23; Rom. 9: 12, e. serve younger.
Job 15: 10, aged men, much e. than thy father.
John 8: 9, beginning at the e.
elders. The older men from the earliest times were the heads, authorities, and judges of the community. "The elders of

elders—Continued
Israel" (Ex. 3:16) were a senate of the people in Moses' time, and continued to be so through all the vicissitudes of the Hebrew history (Ezra 5:5; Jer. 29:1). "The elders," as a distinct body, are often mentioned in the N.T. They act co-ordinately with (1) the chief priests (Mat. 21:23), (2) the chief priests and scribes (Mat. 16:21), (3) all the council (Mat. 26:59). In the N.T. church "the elders" are the presbyters or ministers (Ac. 20:17).
seventy, Ex. 24:1; Nu. 11:16.
officers so called, Gen. 50:7; Lev. 4:15; Deu. 21:19; I. Sa. 16:4; Ezra 5:5; Ps. 107:32; Eze. 8:1.
of the church, Ac. 14:23; 15:4, 23; 16:4; 20:17; Tit. 1:5; Jas. 5:14.
Paul's charge to, Ac. 20:17.
Peter's charge to, I. Pet. 5.
twenty-four in heaven, Rev. 4:4; 7:11; 14:3.
—Ps. 107:32, praise him in the assembly of the e.
Mat. 15:2; Mar. 7:3, tradition of the e.
Tit. 1:5, ordain e. in every city.
Heb. 11:2, by faith the e. obtained a good report.
Jas. 5:14, call for e. of church.
I. Pet. 5:1, the e. I exhort, who am an e.

Elead (ē'le-ăd), I. Chr. 7:21.

Elealeh (ĕ-le-ā'leh [God is exalted] (5 De), a city near Heshbon, Nu. 32:37; Isa. 15:4.

Eleasah (ĕ-lē'a-sah), I. Chr. 2:39.

Eleazar (ĕ-le-ā'zar), or **Eliezer** (ĕ-li-ē'zĕr), [God helpeth], son of Aaron, and chief priest, Ex. 6:23; 28:1; Lev. 8; Nu. 3:2; 4:16; 16:36-40; 20:26; 27:22; 31:13; 34:17; Josh. 17:4; 24:33.
—son of Abinadab, keeps the ark, I. Sa. 7:1.
—one of David's captains, II. Sa. 23:9; I. Chr. 11:12.

elect, Christ so called, I. Pet. 2:6; Isa. 42:1.
God's chosen, Isa. 45:4.
under the gospel, Mar. 13:20; Rom. 8:33; II. Tim. 2:10; Tit. 1:1; I. Pet. 1:2; II. John 1:13.
—Isa. 65:9, mine e. shall inherit it.
Mat. 24:22, for e. sake those days shortened. 24:31; Mar. 13:27, gather together his e.
Lu. 18:7, God avenge his own e.
Col. 3:12, as the e. of God.
I. Tim. 5:21, charge thee before e. angels.
I. Pet. 2:6, corner stone, e., precious.

election, of God, I. Thes. 1:4.
its privileges and duties, Mar. 13:20; Lu. 18:7; Rom. 8:29; I. Cor. 1:27.
—Rom. 9:11, purpose of God according to e. 11:5, the e. of grace.
11:28, touching the e. are beloved.
II. Pet. 1:10, your calling and e. sure.

El-elohe-Israel (ĕl-e-lō'hē-ĭs'ra-el) [God, the God of Israel], Gen. 33:20.

elements, Gal. 4:9, the weak and beggarly.
II. Pet. 3:10, the e. melt with heat.

Eleph (ē'lef) (12 Ac), a city of Benjamin, Josh. 18:28.

eleven, Gen. 32:22; Mat. 28:16; Mar. 16:14; Ac. 2:14.

Elhanan (ĕl-hā'nan) [God is gracious], II. Sa. 21:19; 23:24; I. Chr. 11:26.

El-Hauran (16 Db), division of modern Palestine, east of the sea of Galilee.

Eli (ē'lī) [lifting up, nurtured], high priest and judge, blesses Hannah, I. Sa. 1:17.
Samuel brought to, I. Sa. 1:25.
wickedness of his sons, I. Sa. 2:22.
rebuked by man of God, I. Sa. 2:27.
destruction of his house foretold, I. Sa. 3:11.
his sons slain, I. Sa. 4:10, 11.
his death, I. Sa. 4:18.
—Eli, lama sabachthani? Mat. 27:46; Mar. 15:34.

Eliab (ē-lī'ab) [God of the father], a Reubenite, Deu. 11:6.
—chief of tribe of Zebulun, Nu. 1:9; 2:7.
—a Gadite hero, I. Chr. 12:9.
—son of Jesse, I. Sa. 16:6.

Eliada (ē-lī'a-dà) [God knows], a Benjamite, II. Chr. 17:17.
—an Aramite, I. Ki. 11:23.
—son of David, II. Sa. 5:16.

Eliah (ē-lī'ah) [God is Jehovah], I. Chr. 8:27.

Eliahba (ē-lī'ah-bà), II. Sa. 23:32.

Eliakim (ē-lī'a-kĭm) [God raises], chief minister of Hezekiah, conference with Rabshakeh, II. Ki. 18:18; Isa. 36:11.
sent to Isaiah, II. Ki. 19.2; Isa. 37:2.
prefigures kingdom of Christ Isa. 22:20, 25.
—son of Josiah, made king by Pharaoh, and named Jehoiakim, II. Ki. 23:34; II. Chr. 36:4.

Eliam (ē-lī'am) [God of the people], II. Sa. 11:3; 23:34.

Elias (ē-lī'as), Greek form of 'Elijah,' Mat. 27:47, 49; Mar. 15:35, 36.

Eliasaph (ē-lī'a-săf) [God hath added], Nu. 1:14.

Eliashib (ē-lī'a-shĭb) [God will restore], high priest, builds the wall, Neh. 3:1.
—allied unto Tobiah, Neh. 13:4.
—priest in time of David, I. Chr. 24:12.

Eliathah (ē-lī'a-thah) [my God cometh], I. Chr. 25:4.

Elidad (ē-lī'dăd) [whom God has loved], Nu. 34:21.

Eliel (ē-lī'el) [God is God], a chief of Manasseh. I. Chr. 5:24.
—a Gadite, I. Chr. 12:11.
—an overseer in reign of Hezekiah, II. Chr. 31:13.

Elienai (ē-lī-ē'na-ī), I. Chr. 8:20.

Eliezer (ē-li-ē'zĕr) [my God is help], Abraham's steward, Gen. 15:2.
—son of Moses, Ex. 18:4; I. Chr. 23:15.
—prophet, reproves Jehoshaphat, II. Chr. 20:37.
—others, I. Chr. 7:8; I. Chr. 15:24; Ezra 8:16; Lu. 3:29.

Elihoreph (ĕl-i-hō'ref) [God of autumn], I. Ki. 4:3.

Elihu (ē-lī'hū) [God is he!], reproves Job's friends, Job 32; and Job's impatience, Job 33:8; and self-righteousness, Job 34:5.
declares God's justice, Job 33:12; 34:10; 35:13; 36; and power, Job 33; 37; and mercy, Job 33:23, 24; 34:28.
—three others, I. Sa. 1:1; I. Chr. 12:20; I Chr. 26:7.

Elijah (ē-lī'jah) [my God is Jehovah], the Tishbite, predicts a great drought, I. Ki 17:1; Lu. 4:25; Jas. 5:17.

Elijah—Continued
miraculously fed, I. Ki. 17:5; 19:5.
raises the widow's son, I. Ki. 17:21.
slays the priests of Baal, I. Ki. 18:40.
flees into the wilderness of Beersheba, I. Ki. 19; Rom. 11:2.
anoints Elisha, I. Ki. 19:19.
denounces Ahab in Naboth's vineyard, I. Ki. 21:17.
his prediction fulfilled, II. Ki. 9:36; 10:10.
rebukes Ahaziah, II. Ki. 1:3, 16.
calls down fire from heaven, II. Ki. 1:10; Lu. 9:54.
divides Jordan, II. Ki. 2:8.
carried up into heaven in a chariot of fire, II. Ki. 2:11.
his mantle taken by Elisha, II. Ki. 2:13.
appears at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17:3; Mar. 9:4; Lu. 9:30.
precursor of John [the Baptist, Mal. 4:5; Mat. 11:14; 16:14; Lu. 1:17; 9:8, 19; John 1:21.

Elika (ĕl'i-kà) [God is his rejecter], II. Sa. 23:25.

Elim (ē'lim) [trees] (4 Dc), encampment of the Israelites after crossing the Red Sea, Ex. 15:27.

Elimelech (ē-lĭm'e-lĕk) [my God is king], Ru. 1:2; 4:3.

Elioenai (ē-lī-o-ē'na-ī) [my eyes are towards him], I. Chr. 3:23; 7:8.

Eliphal (ĕl'ĭ-făl) [God judgeth], I. Chr. 11:35.

Eliphalet (ē-lĭf'a-lĕt) and **Elpalet** (ĕl'pa-lĕt) [God is deliverance], II. Sa. 5:16.

Eliphaz (ĕl'i-făz) [my God is strength], reproves Job, Job 4:5; 15:22.
God's anger against him appeased, Job 42:7, 8.
—son of Esau, Gen. 36:4.

Elipheleh (ē-lĭf'e-leh), I. Chr. 15:18.

Eliphelet. See Eliphalet.

Elisabeth (ē-lĭs'a-bĕth), Grecized form of 'Elisheba, God her oath,' mother of John the Baptist, Lu. 1:5.
her salutation to Mary, Lu. 1:42.

Eliseus (ĕl-ĭ-sē'us), incorrect Greek form of 'Elisha,' Lu. 4:27.

Elisha (ē-lī'shà) [my God is salvation] (Eliseus), appointed to succeed Elijah, I. Ki. 19:16.
receives his mantle, II. Ki. 2:13.
heals the waters with salt, II. Ki. 2:22.
bears destroy the children who mock him, II. Ki. 2:24.
his miracles: water, II. Ki. 3:16; oil, II. Ki. 4:4; Shunammite's son, II. Ki. 4:32; death in the pot, II. Ki. 4:40; feeds a hundred men with twenty loaves; II. Ki. 4:42; Naaman's leprosy, II. Ki. 5:14; Lu. 4:27; the iron swims, II. Ki. 6:5; Syrians struck blind, II. Ki. 6:18.
prophesies plenty in Samaria when besieged, II. Ki. 7:1.
sends to anoint Jehu, II. Ki. 9:1.
his death, II. Ki. 13:20.
miracle wrought by his bones, II. Ki. 13:21.
—(1 Ed), sea.

Elishah (ē-lī'shah), Gen. 10:4; Eze. 27:7.

Elishama (ē-lĭsh'a-mà) [my God hears], four persons, Nu. 1:10; II. Sa. 5:16; I. Chr. 3:6; II. Chr. 17:8.

Elishaphat (ē-lĭsh'a-făt) [my God judgeth], II. Chr. 23:1.

Elisheba (ē-lĭsh'e-bà), Ex. 6:23. See Elisabeth.

Elishua (ĕl-ĭ-shu'à) [God is my salvation], II. Sa. 5:15.

Eliud (ē-lī'ŭd) [God is majesty], Mat. 1:14.

Elizaphan (ē-lĭz'a-făn) [my God hides], Nu. 3:30.

Elizur (ē-lī'zur) [my God is a rock], Nu. 2:10.

Elkanah (ĕl'kà-nah) [God created], father of Samuel, I. Sa. 1:1.
—son of Korah, Ex. 6:24.

Elkoshite (ĕl'kosh-īte) [God my bow], Nah. 1:1.

Elkuds (ĕl'kŭdş) (16 Ce), a division of modern Palestine.

Ellasar (ĕl'la-săr) [the oak of Assyria], the Babylonian Larsa, Gen. 14:1, 9.

elm, Hos. 4:13. The R.V. translates "terebinth," or "teil." See Turpentine Tree, q. v.; also Oak.

El-Mejdel (16 Be), a village near Askalan.

Elmodam (ĕl-mō'dăm), Lu. 3:28.

Elnaam (ĕl'na-ăm) [God is graciousness], I. Chr. 11:46.

Elnathan (ĕl'na-thăn) [gift of God], II. Ki. 24:8.

Elohim (ĕl-o-heem'), a name of God.

Eloi (ē-lō'ī) [my God], Mar. 15:34.

Elon (ē'lŏn) [oak tree], Hebrew judge, Judg. 12:11.
—a Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
—son of Zebulun, Gen. 46:14.

eloquent, Ex. 4:10, I am not e.
Isa. 3:3, Lord doth take away e. orator.
Ac. 18:24, an e. man.

Eloth (ē'lŏth), II. Chr. 8:17; 26:2.

Elpaal (ĕl'pa-ăl), I. Chr. 8:11, 12.

Elpalet (ĕl'pa-lĕt), I. Chr. 14:5.

Elparan (ĕl-pā'ran), Gen. 14:6.

else, Deu. 4:35; Isa. 45:6; Mat. 6:24; Lu. 16:13; Rev. 2:16.

Eltekeh (ĕl'te-keh) [God is its fear], Josh. 21:23.

Eltekon (ĕl'te-kŏn), Josh. 15:59.

Eltolad (ĕl'to-lăd), Josh. 15:30.

Elul (ē'lŭl) (Assyr., 'U-lu-lu'), the month of August-September, Neh. 6:15. See Months.

Eluzai (ē-lū'za-ī) [God is my strength], I. Chr. 12:5.

Elymais (ĕl-ŷ-mā'is) (8 Gc), a district of Elam.

Elymas (ĕl'ŷ-măs) [magician] (Barjesus), Ac. 13:6, 8.

Elzabad (ĕl'za-băd) [God bestowed], I. Chr. 12:12.

Elzaphan (ĕl'za-făn), Lev. 10:4; Num. 3:30.

embalming, of Jacob, Gen. 50:2; Joseph, Gen. 50:26; Christ, John 19:39.

embolden, Job 16:3; I. Cor. 8:10.

embrace, Job 24:8; Ec. 3:5; Heb. 11:13.

embroider, Ex. 28:39; 35:35.

emerald = carbuncle, Ex. 28:17; Rev. 4:3. The word translated "carbuncle" in A. V. should have been "emerald." A possible source of the true emerald existed in certain mines at Zabara, on the borders of Egypt. See Precious Stones.
See Ex. 39:11; Rev. 21:19.

emerods (hemorrhoids), threatened, Deu. 28:27.
Philistines smitten with, I. Sa. 5:6.

Emims (ĕ'mimṣ) [terrors], giants, Gen. 14:5; Deu. 2:10.
eminent, Eze. 16:24, 39; 17:22.
Emmanuel (ĕm-măn'u-el) (Immanuel) [God with us], Isa. 7:14; 8:8; Mat. 1:23.
Emmaus (ĕm-mā'us) [hot springs] (13 Be), a village near Jerusalem, Lu. 24:13.
Emmor (ĕm'môr), Grecized form of 'Hamor,' Ac. 7:16.
empire, Esth. 1:20.
employ, Deu. 20:19; I. Chr. 9:33; Eze. 39:14.
empty, Gen. 31:42; Mar. 12:3; Lu. 1:53; 20:10, sent e. away.
Ex. 23:15; 34:20; Deu. 16:16, appear before me e.
Judg. 7:16, e. pitchers and lamps.
Ru. 1:21, brought me home again e.
Ec. 11:3, clouds e. themselves on the earth.
Isa. 24:1, the Lord maketh earth e.
24:3, land shall be utterly e.
29:8, hungry awaketh, his soul is e.
Hos. 10:1, Israel is an e. vine.
Nah. 2:2, the e. have e. them out.
Mat. 12:44, when come, he findeth it e.
See Isa. 34:11.
emulation, Rom. 11:14, may provoke to e.
Gal. 5:20, works of the flesh are e.
enabled, I. Tim. 1:12.
Enam (ē'nam) [double springs], Josh. 15:34.
Enan (ē'nan) [rich in springs], Nu. 1:15.
encamp, Ps. 27:3, though an host e. against me.
Ps. 34:7, angel of Lord e. around.
53:5, bones of him that e. against thee.
See Ex. 14:9; Job 19:12.
enchantments, forbidden, Lev. 19:26; Deu. 18:9, 10; Isa. 47:9, 12.
encountered, Ac. 17:18.
encourage, Deu. 1:38; 3:28; II. Sa. 11:25, e. him.
II. Chr. 35:2, e. them to the service.
Ps. 64:5, they e. themselves in an evil matter.
Isa. 41:7, carpenter e. goldsmith.
end, Gen. 6:13, the e. of all flesh is come.
Nu. 23:10, let my last e. be like his.
Deu. 32:29, consider their latter e.
Job 6:11, what is mine e., that I should prolong my life?
16:3, shall vain words have an e.?
Ps. 9:6, destructions come to perpetual e.
37:37, the e. of that man is peace.
39:4, make me to know my e.
102:27, thy years have no e.
107:27, are at their wits' e.
Prov. 14:12, the e. thereof are ways of death.
19:20, be wise in thy latter e.
Ec. 4:8, no e. of all his labour.
7:8, better is the e. of a thing than the beginning.
12:12, of making books there is no e.
Isa. 9:7, of his government shall be no e.
Jer. 8:20, harvest past, summer e.
31:17, there is hope in thine e.
Lam. 1:9; Eze. 7:2; Am. 8:2, e. is near, e. is come.
Eze. 21:25; 35:5, iniquity shall have an e.
Dan. 8:19, at the time appointed the e. shall be.
12:8, what shall be the e. of these?

end—Continued
Hab. 2:3, at the e. it shall speak, and not tarry.
Mat. 10:22; 24:13; Mar. 13:13, endureth to the e.
Mat. 13:39, harvest is e. of the world.
24:3, what sign of the e. of the world?
24:6; Mar. 13:7; Lu. 21:9, the e. is not yet.
Mat. 24:31, gather from one e. of heaven.
28:20, I am with you, even to the e.
Mar. 3:26, cannot stand, but hath an e.
Lu. 1:33, of his kingdom there shall be no e.
22:37, things concerning me have an e.
John 18:37, to this e. I was born.
Rom. 6:21, the e. of those things is death.
6:22, the e. everlasting life.
10:4, Christ is e. of law for righteousness.
I. Tim. 1:5, the e. of the commandment is charity.
Heb. 6:8, whose e. is to be burned.
7:3, neither beginning nor e. of life.
9:26, once in the e. hath he appeared.
13:7, considering the e. of their conversation.
Jas. 5:11, ye have seen the e. of the Lord.
I. Pet. 1:9, receiving the e. of your faith.
4:17, what shall the e. be of them that obey not gospel?
Rev. 21:6; 22:13, the beginning and the e.
endamage, Ezra 4:13.
endanger, Ec. 10:9; Dan. 1:10.
endeavour, Ps. 28:4, wickedness of the e.
Eph. 4:3, e. to keep the unity.
I. Thes. 2:17, e. the more abundantly.
II. Pet. 1:15, e. that ye may be able.
endless, I. Tim. 1:4, heed to e. genealogies.
Heb. 7:16, after power of an e. life.
Endor (ĕn'dôr) [fountain of Dor] (5 Cc. 6 Cd), a city south of Mount Tabor, I. Sa. 28:7.
endued, Gen. 30:20, e. me with a good dowry.
II. Chr. 2:13, cunning man, e. with understanding.
Lu. 24:49, till ye be e. with power.
Jas. 3:13, e. with knowledge.
endure, Gen. 33:14, as children be able to e.
Esth. 8:6, can I e. to see the evil?
Ps. 9:7; 102:12; 104:31, Lord shall e. for ever.
30:5, weeping may e. for a night.
72:5, shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon e.
72:17, his name shall e. for ever.
100:5, truth e. to all generations.
106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; 138:8; Jer. 33:11, his mercy e. for ever.
Ps. 111:3; 112:3, 9, his righteousness e. for ever.
Prov. 27:24, doth crown e. to every generation?
Eze. 22:14, can thy heart e.?
Mat. 24:13; Mar. 13:13, he that shall e. to the end.
Mar. 4:17, e. but for a time.
I. Cor. 13:7, charity e. all things.
II. Tim. 2:3, e. hardness as a good soldier.
Heb. 10:34, in heaven a better and e. substance.
12:7, if ye e. chastening.
Jas. 1:12, blessed is the man that e. temptation.

endure—Continued
Jas. 5: 11, we count them happy which e.
I. Pet. 1: 25, the word of the Lord e. for ever.
2: 19, for conscience e. grief.
Eneas (ē'ne-as), or Æneas, a Greek name, Ac. 9: 33, 34.
Eneglaim (ĕn-ĕg'la-ĭm) [fountain of two calves], Eze. 47: 10.
enemies, treatment of, Ex. 23: 4; I. Sa. 24: 10; 26: 8, 9; Job 31: 29; Prov. 24: 17; 25: 21; Mat. 5: 44; Lu. 6: 35.
God delivers from, I. Sa. 12: 11; Ezra 8: 31; Ps. 18: 48; 59; 61: 3.
of God, their punishment, Ex. 15: 6; Deu. 32: 41; Esth. 7: 8; Ps. 68: 1; 92: 9; Isa. 1: 24; 37: 36; II. Thes. 1: 8, 9; Rev. 21: 8.
—Ex. 23: 22, I will be e. to thine e.
Deu. 32: 31, our e. themselves being judges.
Judg. 5: 31, all thine e. perish.
I. Ki. 21: 20, hast thou found me, O mine e.?
Ps. 8: 2, mightest still the e. and avenger.
72: 9, his e. shall lick the dust.
127: 5, speak with the e. in the gate.
Prov. 25: 21; Rom. 12: 20, if e. hunger, give bread.
Isa. 59: 19, when e. shall come in like a flood.
63: 10, turned to be their e.
Mic. 7: 6, a man's e. are the men of his own house.
Mat. 5: 43, hate thine e.
Lu. 19: 43, thine e. shall cast a trench.
Rom. 5: 10, if when e. we were reconciled.
Gal. 4: 16, am I become your e.?
Jas. 4: 4, friend of the world is the e. of God.
enflaming, Isa. 57: 5.
engaged, Jer. 30: 21.
Engannim (ĕn-găn'nim) (5 Cd), town of 3000 inhabitants near Mount Gilboa, in the Plain of Esdraelon, Josh. 15: 34; 19: 21; 21: 29.
En-gedi (ĕn-gĕ'dī) [fountain of the kid], (5 Cf; 7 Bc; 13 Bf), city of Judah, Josh. 15: 62.
David dwells there, I Sa. 23: 29; 24: 1.
See S. of S. 1: 14; Eze. 47: 10.
engines, II. Chr. 26: 15; Eze. 26: 9.
engrave, Ex. 28: 11, e. the two stones.
Zec. 3: 9, I will e. the graving thereof.
II. Cor. 3: 7, written and e. in stones.
engraver, Ex. 28: 11, work of an e. in stone.
Ex. 35: 55, manner of work of the e.
engravings, Ex. 39: 14, 30, like the e. of a signet.
En-haddah (ĕn-hăd'dah), Josh. 19: 21.
Enhakkore (ĕn-hăk'kō-rē) [fountain of the crier], Judg. 15: 19.
Enhazor (ĕn-hā'zôr), Josh. 19: 37.
enjoin, Job 36: 23, who hath e. him his way?
Phile. 8, to e. what is convenient.
Heb. 9: 20, blood which God hath e.
enjoy, Lev. 26: 34; II. Chr. 36: 21, land e. her sabbaths.
Ec. 2: 1, e. pleasure, this also is vanity.
2: 24; 3: 13; 5: 18, his soul e. good.
I. Tim. 6: 17, giveth all things to e.
Heb. 11: 25, than to e. pleasures of sin.
enlarge, Gen. 9: 27, God shall e. Japheth.
Deu. 12: 20, when the Lord shall e. thy border.

enlarge—Continued
Ps. 4: 1, thou hast e. me in distress.
25: 17, troubles of my heart are e.
119: 32, when thou shalt e. my heart.
Isa. 5: 14, hell hath e. herself.
60: 5, heart shall fear and be e.
Mat. 23: 5, e. borders of garments.
II. Cor. 6: 11, our heart is e.
enlighten, Ps. 18: 28, Lord will e. my darkness.
Ps. 19: 8, commandment of the Lord is pure, e. the eyes.
97: 4, his lightnings e. world.
Eph. 1: 18, eyes of understanding e.
Heb. 6: 4, impossible for those once e.
Enmishpat (ĕn'mĭsh'pat) [fountain of judgment], Gen. 14: 7.
enmity between God and man, Rom. 8: 7; Jas. 4: 4.
how abolished, Eph. 2: 15; Col. 1: 20.
See Gen. 3: 15; Lu. 23: 12; Eph. 2: 16.
Enoch (ē'nŏk) [dedicated], his godliness and translation, Gen. 5: 24.
his faith, Heb. 11: 5.
his prophecy, Jude 14.
Enos (ē'nos) [man], Gen. 4: 26.
enough, Gen. 33: 9, I have e.
Gen. 45: 28, it is e., Joseph is yet alive.
Ex. 36: 5, people bring more than e.
II. Sa. 24: 16; I. Ki. 19: 4; I. Chr. 21: 15; Mar. 14: 41; Lu. 22: 38, it is e.
Prov. 30: 15, four things say not, It is e.
Hos. 4: 10; Hag. 1: 6, eat, and have not e.
Mal. 3: 10, not room e. to receive it.
Mat. 10: 25, it is e. for disciple.
25: 9, lest there be not e.
Lu. 15: 17, bread e. and to spare.
enquire Ex. 18: 15, people come to e. of God.
II. Sa. 16: 23, as if a man e. at oracle of God.
Job 10: 6, e. after mine iniquity.
Ps. 27: 4, to e. in his temple.
78: 34, returned and e. early after God.
Ec. 7: 10, thou dost not e. wisely.
Isa. 21: 12, if ye will e., e. ye.
Eze. 14: 3, should I be e. of at all by them?
36: 37, I will yet for this be e. of.
Mat. 2: 7, e. diligently what time.
10: 11, e. who in it is worthy.
Lu. 22: 23, to e. among themselves.
I. Pet. 1: 10, of which salvation the prophets e.
enquiry, Prov. 20: 25; Ac. 10: 17.
enrich, I. Sa. 17: 25, king will e. them.
Ps. 65: 9, greatly enrich it with river of God
Eze. 27: 33, didst e. kings of earth.
II. Cor. 9: 11, being e. in every thing.
En-rimmon (ĕn-rĭm'mon) (5 Bf; 16 Bf), town of Simeon, now called Um-er-Rumamin.
En-rogel (ĕn-rō'ĕgel) [fuller's fountain], a spring at Jerusalem, probably the "sheep-pool" of John 5: 2. Josh. 15: 7; 18: 16.
ensample, I. Cor. 10: 11, happened to them for e.
Phil. 3: 17, as ye have us for an e.
II. Thes. 3: 9, to make ourselves an e.
I. Pet. 5: 3, being e. to the flock.
Enshemesh (ĕn'shē'mesh) [fountain of the sun], Josh. 15: 7.
ensign, Ps. 74: 4, set up their e. for signs.
Isa. 5: 26, he will lift up an e.
11: 12, an e. for the nations.
30: 17, till ye be left as an e. on an hill.

ensnared, Job 34:30.
ensue, I. Pet. 3:11.
entangle, Mat. 22:15, how they might e. him.
Gal. 5:1, be not e. with yoke.
II. Tim. 2:4, e. himself with affairs of life.
Entappuah (ĕn-tăp'pụ-ah), Josh. 17:7.
enter, Job 22:4, will he e. with thee into judgment.
Ps. 100:4, e. into his gates with thanksgiving.
118:20, gate into which righteous e.
Isa. 2:10, e. into the rock.
26:2, nation may e. in.
26:20, e. into thy chambers.
Mat. 5:20, in no case e. into kingdom of heaven.
6:6, when thou prayest, e. into thy closet.
7:13; Lu. 13:24, e. in at the strait gate.
Mat. 18:8; Mar. 9:43, better to e. into life halt.
Mat. 19:17, if thou wilt e. into life, keep commandments.
25:21, e. into joy of Lord.
Mar. 14:38; Lu. 22:46, lest ye e. into temptation.
Lu. 13:24, many will seek to e.
John 3:5, he cannot e. into kingdom of God.
10:1, he that e. not in by the door.
10:9, by me if any man e. in.
Ac. 14:22, through much tribulation e. kingdom of God.
Rom. 5:12, sin e. into the world.
I. Cor. 2:9, neither have e. into heart of man.
Heb. 4:1, e. into his rest.
4:6, e. not in because of unbelief.
6:20, forerunner is for us e.
10:19, e. into holiest by blood of Jesus.
Rev. 21:27, e. into it any thing that defileth.
entice, Judg. 14:15, e. thy husband that he may declare.
Job 31:27, heart hath been secretly e.
Prov. 1:10, if sinners e. thee.
16:29, e. his neighbour.
I. Cor. 2:4; Col. 2:4, with e. words.
entire, Jas. 1:4.
entrance, II. Chr. 12:10, kept the e. of the king's house.
Ps. 119:130, e. of thy word giveth light.
II. Pet. 1:11, e. shall be ministered unto you.
entreat, Mat. 22:6, e. them spitefully.
Ac. 7:6, and e. them evil.
I. Thes. 2:2, were shamefully e.
See Intreat.
entry, I. Chr. 9:19; Prov. 8:3; Eze. 27:3; 40:38
envious, Ps. 73:3, I was e. at the foolish.
environ, Josh. 7:9.
envy, described, Prov. 14:30; Ec. 4:4; Mat. 27:18; Ac. 7:9; II. Cor. 12:20; Gal. 5:21; I. Tim. 6:4; Jas. 4:5.
forbidden, Ps. 37:1; Prov. 3:31; 24:1, 19; Rom. 13:13; I. Pet. 2:1.
its evil consequences, Job 5:2; Prov. 14:30; Isa. 26:11; Jas. 3:16.
Joseph sold for, Gen. 37:28; Ac. 7:9.
—Job 5:2, e. slayeth the silly.
Prov. 27:4, who is able to stand before e.?
Ec. 9:6, their e. is perished.
Isa. 26:11, ashamed for their e.
Mar. 15:10, for e. they delivered him.
Ac. 13:45, Jews filled with e.
Rom. 1:29, full of e.
envy—Continued
I. Cor. 3:3, among you e. and strife.
13:4, charity e. not.
Phil. 1:15, preach Christ even of e.
Tit. 3:3, living in malice and e.
Epaphras (ĕp'a-frăs), a Greek name, Col. 1:7; 4:12.
Epaphroditus (ê-păf-ro-dī'tus) [fascinating, handsome], Phil. 2:25; 4:18.
Epænetus (ê-pĕn'e-tŭs) [worthy of praise], Rom. 16:5.
Ephah (ē'fah) [darkness], Gen. 25:4; I. Chr. 2:46, 47; Isa. 60:6.
—a measure, Ex. 16:36; Lev. 19:36; Eze. 45:10; Zec. 5:6. See Measures.
Ephai (ē'fāi), Jer. 40:8.
Epher (ē'fēr) [calf], Gen. 25:4; I. Chr. 5:24.
Ephes-dammim (ē'fĕs-dăm'mim) [boundary of blood], I. Sa. 17:1; called also 'Pas-dammim', I. Chr. 11:13.
Ephesians, Epistle to the.
Date.—This epistle belongs to the group which is called "the epistles of the imprisonment" or "of the captivity," i. e., the first Roman imprisonment, during which St. Paul wrote Philippians, Philemon, Colossians, and Ephesians. The letter was probably written and sent near to the close of the first Roman imprisonment, about the year A.D. 63.
Characteristics.—In all these letters he describes himself as a prisoner (Phil. 1:13, 17; Phile. 1, 23; Col. 4:10, 18; Eph. 3:1; 4:1). As we might expect from the fact of their being written almost at the same time, there is great resemblance between the letters to the Colossians and to the Ephesians. Out of the hundred and fifty-five verses in Ephesians, seventy-eight contain expressions identical with those in Colossians. But the two epistles, although similar, are not the same. In Colossians the glory of Christ as head of the universe and of the church is magnified. In Ephesians it is the catholicity of the church itself that is set forth as the outcome of the doctrine of adoption in Christ. In Colossians it is the glory of Christ that is emphasized; in Ephesians the work of the Spirit, for it is through the Spirit that the presence and energy of Christ is continued in the church (1:13; 2:22; 4:3, 30; 5:18; 6:17, 18).
Occasion.—The fact that Tychicus was going from Rome to Colossæ (Col. 4:7) was an opportunity of sending a letter not only to that city, but to other Christians in Asia (Eph. 6:21). There is little doubt that this magnificent epistle was originally a circular one, and that Ephesus was only one of the cities in the Roman province of Asia to which it was addressed.
Style.—The language of the epistle is marked by an overflowing copiousness of expression, sometimes resulting in involved and prolonged constructions (1:3-14). The writer finds even the grand resources of the Greek language unequal to the task of conveying to others the flood of heavenly thoughts which spring up within him as his mind soars from his prison in Rome to

Ephesians—Continued
the throne of God; this is specially the case in the first chapter.
Contents.—The epistle expounds the conception of the ideal church and draws practical conclusions from it. The church is the body of Christ, and the fulness of Him that filleth all in all (1: 23; 4: 12-16); the holy temple of God (2: 20-22); and the spotless spouse of Christ (5: 25-28). As the fulness of the Godhead resides in Christ, so the fulness of Christ resides in his church. This ideal church is in process of being realized. The actual church has many defects and blemishes. But "the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ" will be reached at last (4: 13); and it is the duty of each individual member to work towards this end, especially through the Christian family, which is a symbol and likeness of the church. The usual salutation (1: 1, 2) and thanksgiving (1: 3-14) are followed by a corresponding intercession (1: 15-2: 10) and a contrast between unconverted and converted Gentiles (2: 11-22). The apostle's special interest in the conversion of the Gentiles (3: 1-21) leads up to exhortations respecting the unity of the catholic church and the duties of its members (4: 1-6: 20); after which comes a personal explanation, and the concluding benediction (6: 21-24).
Ephesus (ĕf'e-sŭs) (2 Bb; 15 Fb), celebrated city of Asia Minor.
visited by Paul, Ac. 18: 19; 19: 1; miracles there, Ac. 19: 11; tumult there, Ac. 19: 29.
Paul's address to the elders of, Ac. 20: 17.
Paul's fight with beasts there, I. Cor. 15: 32.
Paul's tarries there, I. Cor. 16: 8.
See Rev. 1: 11; 2: 1.
Ephlal (ĕf'lăl), I. Chr. 2: 37.
ephod, of the priest, Ex. 28: 4; 39: 2.
of Gideon, Judg. 8: 27.
of Micah, Judg. 17: 5.
See Nu. 34: 23.
Ephphatha (ĕf'fă-thà) [be opened], Mar. 7: 34.
Ephraim (ē'frā-ĭm) [double fruitfulness], younger son of Joseph, Gen. 41: 52.
Jacob blesses Ephraim and Manasseh, Gen. 48: 14.
—his descendants, numbered, Nu. 1: 10, 32; 2: 18; 26: 35; I. Chr. 7: 20.
chastise the Midianites, Judg. 7: 24, 25.
their quarrel with Gideon, Judg. 8: 1; and Jephthah, Judg. 12.
revolt from the house of David, I. Ki. 12: 25.
chastise Ahaz and Judah, II. Chr. 28: 6, 7.
release their prisoners, II. Chr. 28: 12: 14.
carried into captivity, II. Ki. 17: 5-23; Ps. 78: 9, 67; Jer. 7: 15.
repenting, called God's son, Jer. 31: 20.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 7; 9: 9; 11: 13; 28: 1; Hos. 5: 14; Zec. 9: 10; 10: 7.
—(5 Cd), allotment of, Josh. 16: 5; 17: 14; Judg. 1: 29.
—wood of, one of the oak woods to the southwest, II. Sa. 18: 6.
—(5 Cd), a mountain, Josh. 17: 15; Judg. 2: 9; 7: 24.
—(13 Be), a city eight miles from Jerusalem, John 11: 54.
Ephratah (ĕf'ra-tah) or **Bethlehem** [fruitful], Ru. 4: 11; Ps. 132: 6; Mic. 5: 2.
Ephrath (ĕf'răth) (3 Cd), Gen. 35: 16; 48: 7. See Ephratah.
Ephrathites (ĕf'răth-īts), I. Sa. 17: 12; Ru. 1: 2.
Ephron (ē'fron) [belonging to a calf], Gen. 23: 8, 10.
—a mountain range, Josh. 15: 9.
Epicureans (ĕp-ĭ-kū-rē'ănş), belonging to the school of Greek philosophers founded by Epicurus, Ac. 17: 18.
epistle, II. Cor. 3: 2, ye are our e.
II. Thes. 2: 15, taught by word or e.
II. Pet. 3: 16, as in all his e.
equal, Ex. 36: 22, e. distant one from another.
Ps. 17: 2, eyes behold things that are e.
55: 13, a man mine e.
Prov. 26: 7, legs of lame not e.
Isa. 40: 25; 46: 5, to whom shall I be e.?
Eze. 18: 25, way of the Lord is not e.
33: 17, their way is not e.
Mat. 20: 12, hast made them e. to us.
Lu. 20: 36, e. to the angels.
John 5: 18; Phil. 2: 6, e. with God.
Gal. 1: 14, my e. in mine own nation.
Col. 4: 1, give servants what is e.
equality, II. Cor. 8: 14.
equity, Ps. 98: 9, judge the people with e.
Prov. 1: 3, receive instruction with e.
2: 9, understand judgment and e.
Ec. 2: 21, a man whose labour is in e.
Isa. 11: 4, reprove with e.
59: 14, truth is fallen, and e. cannot enter.
Mal. 2: 6, he walked with me in e.
Er (ēr) [watcher], Gen. 38: 3, 7.
Eran (ē'răn), Nu. 26: 36.
Erastus (ē-răs'tŭs) [amiable], Ac. 19: 22; Rom. 16: 23; II. Tim. 4: 20.
Ere, I. Sa. 3: 3; Jer. 47: 6; John 4: 49.
Erech (ē'rĕk) (Assyr., 'Uruk Arka') (2 Db), a city in Shinar, Gen. 10: 10.
erected, Gen. 33: 20.
Eri (ē'rī), Nu. 26: 16.
err, Ps. 95: 10, people that do e. in their heart.
119: 21, do e. from thy commandments.
119: 110, e. not from thy precepts.
Prov. 10: 17, refuseth reproof e.
19: 27, instruction that causeth to e.
Isa. 3: 12; 9: 16, that lead thee cause to e.
35: 8, wayfaring men shall not e.
Mat. 22: 29; Mar. 12: 24, do e., not knowing scriptures.
I. Tim. 6: 21, have e. concerning the faith.
Heb. 3: 10, do alway e. in their hearts.
Jas. 1: 16, do not e., my brethren.
5: 19, if any do e. from truth.
errand, Gen. 24: 33; Judg. 3: 19; II. Ki. 9: 5.
error, Ps. 19: 12, who can understand his e.?
Ec. 5: 6, neither say it was an e.
10: 5, an evil I have seen as an e.
Isa. 32: 6, to utter e. against the Lord.
Mat. 27: 64, last e. worse than first.
Heb. 9: 7, offered for e. of people.
Jas. 5: 20, converteth sinner from e.
II. Pet. 3: 17, led away with e. of the wicked.
I. John 4: 6, the spirit of e.
Jude 11, ran after e. of Balaam.
Esaias (ē-ṣā'ĭas). See Isaiah.
Esar-haddon (ē'sar-hăd'don) (Assyr., 'Assur-kha-iddin') [Asshur has given a brother], II. Ki. 19: 37; Ezra 4: 2; Isa. 37: 38.

Esau (ē'saw) (ē'sąu), son of Isaac, Gen. 25: 25; Mal. 1: 2; Rom. 9: 13.
sells his birthright, Gen. 25: 29-34; Heb. 12: 16.
deprived of the blessing, Gen. 27: 26-36.
his anger against Jacob, Gen. 27: 41; and reconciliation, Gen. 33.
his descendants Gen. 36; I. Chr. 1: 35.

escape, Gen. 19: 17, e. for thy life, e. to the mountain.
I. Ki. 18: 40; II. Ki. 9: 15, let none of them e.
Esth. 4: 13, e. in the king's house.
Job 11: 20, the wicked shall not e.
19: 20, e. with the skin of my teeth.
Ps. 55: 8, hasten my e. from storm.
71: 2, deliver me, and cause me to e.
124: 7, soul is e. as a bird.
Prov. 19: 5, he that speaketh lies shall not e.
Ec. 7: 26, whoso pleaseth God shall e.
Isa. 20: 6, how shall we e.?
Eze. 24: 26, he that e. in that day.
Mat. 23: 33, how e. damnation of hell?
Lu. 21: 36, accounted worthy to e.
Ac. 27: 44, they e. all safe to land.
I. Cor. 10: 13, with temptation make a way to e.
II. Cor. 11: 33, by the wall and e.
Heb. 12: 25, if they e. not who refused.
II. Pet. 1: 4, e. corruption in the world.

eschew, Job 1: 8; 2: 3, feared God, and e. evil.
I. Pet. 3: 11, e. evil, do good.

Esdraelon (ĕs-dra-ē'lŏn), Plain of (13 Bc; 17 Bc), an extensive valley in which many battles were fought.

Esdud (ĕs'dud) (16 Be), the modern name for 'Ashdod.'

Esek (ē'sĕk) [contention], Gen. 26: 20.

Esh-baal (ĕsh-bā'al) [man of Baal], I. Chr. 8: 33.

Eshban (ĕsh'ban), Gen. 36: 26.

Eshcol (ĕsh'kŏl) [cluster of grapes], Gen. 14: 13; Nu. 13: 23, 24.

Eshean (ē'she-ăn), Josh. 15: 52.

Eshek (ē'shĕk), I. Chr. 8: 39.

Eshkalonites (ĕsh'ka-lŏn-ītes), Josh. 13: 3.

Eshtaol (ĕsh'ta-ŏl), Josh. 15: 33.

Eshtemoa (ĕsh-te-mō'a) [obedience] (5 Cf; 16 Cf), a city of the tribe of Judah, assigned to the priests, now called es-Semua, Josh. 15: 50; 21: 14.

Eshton (ĕsh'ton), I. Chr. 4: 11, 12.

Esli (ĕs'lī), probably connected with 'Azel' or 'Ezel' [side], Lu. 3: 25.

especially, Ps. 31: 11, e. among my neighbours.
Gal. 6: 10, e. the household of faith.
I. Tim. 5: 17, e. they who labour in word.
II. Tim. 4: 13, e. the parchments.

espouse, Jer. 2: 2; Lu. 2: 5; II. Cor. 11: 2.

espy, Gen. 42: 27, e. the money.
Josh. 14: 7, sent me to e. out.
Jer. 48: 19, stand by the way, and e.
Eze. 20: 6, land I had e. for them.

Esrom (ĕs'rom), Mat. 1: 3. See **Hezron.**

establish, Gen. 17: 19, I will e. my covenant.
Ps. 40: 2, e. my goings.
89: 2, faithfulness shalt thou e. in heavens.
90: 17, e. work of our hands.
Prov. 3: 19, Lord hath e. the heavens.
16: 12, throne is e. by righteousness.

establish—Continued
Prov. 20: 18, every purpose is e. by counsel.
29: 4, by judgment e. the land.
Isa. 16: 5, in mercy shall throne be e.
Jer. 10: 12; 51: 15, he e. world by wisdom.
Mat. 18: 16, two witnesses, every word e.
Rom. 3: 31, yea, we e. the law.
10: 3, e. their own righteousness.
Heb. 8: 6, e. upon better promises.
13: 9, the heart be e. with grace.
II. Pet. 1: 12, e. in the present truth.

estate, I. Chr. 17: 17, regarded according to e.
Esth. 1: 19, give her royal e.
Ps. 136: 23, remembered us in low e.
Ec. 1: 16, I am come to great e.
Lu. 1: 48, low e. of his hand-maiden.
Ac. 22: 5, e. of the elders.
Rom. 12: 16, condescend to men of low e.
Jude 6, angels who kept not first e.

esteem, Deu. 32: 15, lightly e. Rock of salvation.
I. Sa. 2: 30, despise me shall be lightly e.
18: 23, poor man, and lightly e.
Job 36: 19, will he e. thy riches?
Ps. 119: 128, I e. all thy precepts.
Isa. 53: 3, despised, and we e. him not.
53: 4, did e. him smitten.
Lu. 16: 15, highly e. among men.
Rom. 14: 5, e. one day above another.
14: 14, e. anything unclean.
Phil. 2: 3, let each e. other better.
I. Thes. 5: 13, e. highly for work's sake.
Heb. 11: 26, e. reproach of Christ greater riches.

Esther (ĕs'thĕr) [star], a Persian name (Hadassah), made queen in place of Vashti, Esth. 2: 17.
intercedes for her people, Esth. 7: 3, 4, etc.

Esther, Book of.

Name and Author.—The book of Esther is so called from the principal character in the narrative. The date of its composition is uncertain. The writer's knowledge of the character of Xerxes (which is historically accurate) and his familiarity with Persian manners and customs (1: 3; 4: 11; 8: 8) show that the work has an historical basis.

Object.—The object of the book is manifestly to explain, from history, the origin and motive of the feast of Purim, or "lots." The historical character of the narrative has been questioned, but there must have been some adequate cause, similar to that described in the book, to account for the Purim feast.

Contents.—The book relates how Esther, a Jewish maiden, dwelling in Susa, the Persian capital, became queen of Ahasuerus, or Xerxes (485-465 B.C.), and was instrumental in rescuing her compatriots from the destruction prepared for them by Haman, the king's favorite. The name of God occurs nowhere in the book. The omission is perhaps intentional, in order to avoid irreverence, for the book was designed to be read in the Jewish houses during the festive banquets customary at the celebration of Purim (9: 27). In later times the book attained a great popularity among the Jews, who considered it superior to the writings of the prophets and the other parts of the Hagiographa.

estimation, Lev. 27:25; Nu. 18:16.
estranged, Job 19:13, acquainted are e.
Ps. 58:3, wicked e. from the womb.
78:30, not e. from their lust.
Eze. 14:5, all e. from me.
Etam (ē'tam) [place of the bird of prey] (5 Ce), a city of Judah, Judg 15:8; II. Chr. 11:6.
eternal, Deu. 33:27, the e. God is thy refuge.
Isa. 60:15, make thee an e. excellency.
Mat. 19:16; Mar. 10:17; Lu. 10:25; 18:18, do, that I may have e. life?
Mat. 25:46, righteous unto life e.
Mar. 3:29, in danger of e. damnation.
10:30, receive in world to come e. life.
John 3:15, not perish, but have e. life.
4:36, gathereth fruit unto life e.
John 5:39, scriptures, in them ye think ye have e. life.
6:54, drinketh my blood hath e. life.
6:68, thou hast words of e. life.
10:28, I give unto my sheep e. life.
12:25, hateth life, shall keep it to life e
17:2, give e. life to as many.
Ac. 13:48, ordained to e. life.
Rom. 2:7, who seek for glory, e. life.
5:21, grace reign to e. life.
6:23, gift of God is e. life.
II. Cor. 4:17, an e. weight of glory.
4:18, things not seen are e.
5:1, an house e. in the heavens.
Eph. 3:11, according to e. purpose.
I. Tim. 1:17, to king e. be honour.
6:12, 19, lay hold on e. life.
Tit. 1:2; 3:7, in hope of e. life.
Heb. 5:9, author of e. salvation.
6:2, doctrine of e. judgment.
9:12, obtained e. redemption for us.
I. Pet. 5:10, called to e. glory by the Father.
I. John 1:2, e. life which was with the Father.
2:25, this is the promise, even e. life.
5:11, record, that God hath given to us e. life.
5:20, this is the true God, and e. life.
Jude 7, vengeance of e. fire.
eternity, Isa. 57:15, lofty one that inhabiteth e. Jer. 10:10; Mic. 5:2.
Etham (ē'tham), desert of, Egyptian name (4 Cc), place on boundary of Egypt, Ex. 13:20; Nu. 33:6, 7, 8.
Ethan (ē'than) [strong], I. Ki. 4:31.
Ps. 89 ascribed to him.
Ethanim (ĕth'a-nim), I. Ki. 8:2.
Ethbaal (ĕth'bā'-al) [man of Baal], I. Ki. 16:31.
Ether (ē'thĕr), a town, Josh. 15:42.
Ethiopia (ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-a) (Heb., 'Cush'), Gen. 2:13; II. Ki. 19:9; Esth. 1:1.
Ethiopians, invading Judah, subdued by Asa, II. Chr. 14:9.
prophecies concerning, Ps. 68:31; 87:4; Isa. 18; 20; 43:3; 45:14; Jer. 46:9; Eze. 30:4; 38:5; Nah. 3:9; Zep. 3:10.
eunuch baptized, Ac. 8:27.
See Nu. 12:1; II. Ki. 19:9; Esth. 1:1; Job 28:19.
Ethnan (ĕth'nan), I. Chr. 4:7.
Ethni (ĕth'nī), I. Chr. 6:41.
Eubulus (ū-bū'lus) [of good counsel], II. Tim. 4:21.
Eunice (ū'nĭce), Greek female name, II. Tim. 1:5.
eunuchs, promise to those who please God, Isa. 56:3.
Christ's declaration concerning, Mat. 19:12.
Ashpenaz, master of the king's eunuchs, Dan. 1:3.
Ethiopian, baptized by Philip, Ac. 8:27.
Euodias (ū-ō'dĭ-as), Greek female name, Phil. 4:2.
Euphrates (ū-frā'teş) (Heb., 'Ph'rath'; Old Persian, 'Ufrata'; Assyr.-Bab., 'Purattu') (2 Cb; 8 Cb), the largest and most important river of western Asia, Gen. 2:14; 15:18; Deu. 11:24; Josh. 1:4; II. Sa. 8:3, Jer. 13:4; 46:2; 51:63; typical, Rev. 9:14; 16:12.
Euroclydon (ū-rŏk'lŷ-dŏn) [northeast wind], Ac. 27:14; R.V., "Euraquilo."
Eutychus (ū'ty-kŭs), a Greek name [fortunate], Ac. 20:9.
evangelist, Philip the, receives Paul's company, Ac. 21:8.
work of, Eph. 4:11; II. Tim. 4:5.
Eve [life, or living], created, Gen. 1:27; 2:18.
her fall and fate, Gen. 3. See Adam.
even, Gen. 6:17, I, e. I, do bring a flood.
Gen. 27:34, 38, bless me, e. me.
Judg. 9:40, e. unto the entering of the gate.
Ps. 40:3, e. praise unto our God.
48:14, guide e. unto death.
Prov. 14:13, e. in laughter the heart.
Jer. 23:33, will e. forsake you.
Mat. 11:26, e. so, Father.
Lu. 10:11, e. the very dust of your city.
John 17:16, not of the world, e. as I.
Rom. 15:3, e. Christ pleased not himself.
Rev. 22:20, e. so, come, Lord Jesus.
Gen. 19:1, angels to Sodom at e.
Lev. 23:32, from e. unto e.
evening, Judg. 19:9, day draweth toward e.
I. Sa. 14:24, cursed that eateth till e.
I. Ki. 17:6, brought bread morning and e.
Ps. 90:6, in the e. it is cut down.
104:23, goeth to his labour until the e.
141:2, prayer be as the e. sacrifice.
Ec. 11:6, in e. withhold not thine hand.
Jer. 6:4, shadows of e. stretched out.
Zec. 14:7, at e. time it shall be light.
Mat. 14:23, when e. was come, he was there alone.
Lu. 24:29, abide, for it is toward e.
event, Ec. 2:14; 9:3, one e. to them all.
Ec. 9:2, one e. to righteous and wicked.
eventide, Gen. 24:63; Isa. 17:14; Mar. 11:11; Ac. 4:3.
ever, Gen. 3:22, lest he eat and live for e.
Deu. 5:29; 12:28, be well with them for e.
32:40, lift up hand and say, I live for e.
Job 4:7, who e. perished, being innocent?
Ps. 9:7, Lord shall endure for e.
22:26, your heart shall live for e.
23:6, dwell in the house of the Lord for e.
33:11, counsel of the Lord standeth for e.
45:6; Heb. 1:8, thy throne, O God, is for e. and e.
51:3, my sin is e. before me.
61:4, I will abide in tabernacle for e.
73:26, God is my strength and portion for e.
93:5, holiness becometh thine house for e.
102:12, thou shalt endure for e.
103:9, not keep his anger for e.
132:14, this is my rest for e.

ever—Continued
Ps. 146: 6, Lord keepeth truth for e.
Prov. 27: 24, riches are not for e.
Ec. 1: 4, the earth abideth for e.
Isa. 26: 4, trust in Lord for e.
32: 17, quietness and assurance for e.
40: 8, word of God shall stand for e.
Lam. 3: 31, Lord will not cast off for e.
Mat. 21: 19; Mar. 11: 14, no fruit grow on thee for e.
John 6: 51, he that eateth shall live for e.
12: 34, heard that Christ abideth for e.
14: 16, Comforter abide for e.
I. Thes. 4: 17, so shall we e. be with the Lord.
Heb. 7: 25, he e. liveth to make intercession.
13: 8, Christ the same yesterday, and to-day, and for e.
everlasting, Gen. 21: 33; Isa. 40: 28; Rom. 16: 26, the e. God.
Ex. 40: 15; Nu. 25: 13, an e. priesthood.
Deu. 33: 27, underneath are e. arms.
Ps. 24: 7, be ye lift up, ye e. doors.
90: 2, from e. to e. thou art God.
103: 17, mercy of Lord from e. to e
119: 142; thy righteousness is e.
139: 24, lead me in the way e.
Prov. 8: 23, I was set up from e.
10: 25, righteous is an e. foundation.
Isa. 9: 6, called The e. Father.
26: 4, in Jehovah is e. strength.
35: 10; 51: 11; 61: 7, e. joy.
45: 17, with e. salvation.
54: 8, with e. kindness.
55: 13, for an e. sign.
56: 5; 63: 12, an e. name.
60: 19, 20, Lord shall be an e. light.
Jer. 31: 3, loved thee with an e. love.
Dan. 4: 34; 7: 14, an e. dominion.
Mic. 5: 2, goings forth from of old, from e.
Hab. 3: 6, the e. mountains.
Mat. 18: 8; 25: 41, into e. fire.
19: 29, shall inherit e. life.
25: 46, go into e. punishment.
Lu. 16: 9, into e. habitations.
John 3: 16, 36, believeth shall have e. life.
4: 14, water springing up into e. life.
12: 50, his commandment is life e.
Rom. 6: 22, the end e. life.
Gal. 6: 8, of the Spirit reap life e.
II. Thes. 1: 9, punished with e. destruction.
2: 16, given us e. consolation.
Jude 6, angels reserved in e. chains.
Rev. 14: 6, having the e. gospel.
evermore, Ps. 16: 11, pleasures for e.
Ps. 37: 27, do good, and dwell for e.
86: 12, will glorify thy name for e.
113: 2, blessed be the name of the Lord for e.
121: 8, Lord preserve thy going out for e.
133: 3, the blessing, life for e.
John 6: 34, Lord, e. give us this bread.
I. Thes. 5: 16, rejoice e.
Heb. 7: 28, Son, who is consecrated for e.
Rev. 1: 18, I am alive for e.
every, Gen. 6: 5, e. imagination of heart evil.
Deu. 4: 4, alive e. one of you this day.
Ps. 32: 6, for this shall e. one that is godly.
119: 101, refrained from e. evil way.
Prov. 2: 9, e. good path.
14: 15, simple believeth e. word.
30: 5, e. word of God is pure.
Ec. 3: 1, a time to e. purpose.

every—Continued
Isa. 45: 23; Rom. 14: 11, e. knee shall bow.
Mat. 4: 4, by e. word that proceedeth.
7: 8, e. one that asketh.
7: 19, e. tree that bringeth not forth good fruit.
Lu. 19: 26, to e. one which hath.
II. Cor. 10: 5, bringing into captivity e. thought.
Eph. 1: 21; Phil. 2: 9, far above e. name.
I. Tim. 4: 4, e. creature of God is good.
II. Tim. 2: 21, prepared to e. good work.
Heb. 12: 1, lay aside e. weight.
Jas. 1: 17, e. good and perfect gift.
I. John 4: 1, believe not e. spirit.
Rev. 20: 13; 22: 12, to e. man according to works.
Evi (ē'vi), Nu. 31: 8; Josh. 13: 21.
evidence, Jer. 32: 10, I subscribed the e.
Heb. 11: 1, faith e. of things not seen.
evident, Job 6: 28, it is e. to you if I lie.
Gal. 3: 11, no man justified by the law is e.
Phil. 1: 28, an e. token of perdition.
Heb. 7: 14, it is e. our Lord sprang out of Judah.
Gal. 3: 1, Christ hath been e. set forth.
evil, Gen. 6: 5; 8: 21, thoughts of hearts only e.
Gen. 37: 20, 33, an e. beast hath devoured him.
47: 9, few and e. have days of my life been.
Deu. 29: 21, Lord shall separate him to e.
30: 15, set before thee death and e.
31: 29, e. befall you in latter days.
Job 2: 10, receive good and not e.?
30: 26, looked for good, then e. came.
Ps. 23: 4, I will fear no e.
34: 21, e. shall slay the wicked.
91: 10, no e. shall befall thee.
97: 10, ye that love the Lord, hate e.
Prov. 12: 21, no e. shall happen to the just.
15: 3, beholding the e. and the good.
Isa. 5: 20, call e. good, and good e
7: 15, refuse the e. and choose the good.
57: 1, righteous taken from the e. to come
Jer. 17: 17, art my hope in the day of e.
44: 11, set my face against you for e.
Eze. 7: 5, an e., an only e., is come.
Jon. 3: 10; 4: 2, God repented of the e.
Hab. 1: 13, purer eyes than to behold e.
Mat. 5: 11, all manner of e. against you.
6: 34, sufficient unto day is e. thereof.
7: 11; Lu. 11: 13, if ye, being e.
Mat. 27: 23; Mar. 15: 14; Lu. 23: 22, what e. hath he done?
Mar. 9: 39, lightly speak e. of me.
Lu. 6: 35, kind to the unthankful and e.
John 3: 20, doeth e. hateth light.
18: 23, if I have spoken e.
Ac. 23: 5, not speak e. of ruler.
Rom. 7: 19, the e. I would not, that I do.
12: 17, recompense to no man e. for e.
12: 21, overcome e. with good.
I. Cor. 13: 5, charity thinketh no e.
Eph. 5: 16, because the days are e.
I. Thes. 5: 15; I. Pet. 3: 9, let no man render e. for e.
I. Thes. 5: 22, abstain from all appearance of e.
I. Tim. 6: 10 love of money root of all
Tit. 3: 2, speak e. of no man.

evil—Continued
Jas. 3:8, tongue an unruly e.
II. John 11, follow not e. but good.
evil-doers, Ps. 37:1, fret not thyself because of e.
Ps. 37:9, e. shall be cut off.
119:115, depart, ye e.
Isa. 1:4, a seed of e.
9:17, hypocrite and an e.
I. Pet. 3:16, speak evil of you, as of e.
4:15, e. or as a busybody.
Evil-merodach (ē'vil-mē-rō'dak) [man of Merodach], king of Babylon, II. Ki. 25:27; Jer. 52:31.
ewe, Nu. 6:14; II. Sa. 12:3; Ps. 78:71.
exact, Deu. 15:2, shall not e. it of neighbour.
Neh. 5:10, might e. of them.
Job 11:6, God e. of thee less.
Ps. 89:22, enemy not e. upon him.
Isa. 58:3, in the day of your fast ye e. all your labours.
Lu. 3:13, e. no more than is appointed.
exaction (usury, etc.), forbidden, Lev. 25:35; Deu. 15:2; Prov. 28:8; Eze. 22:12; 45:9; Lu. 3:13; I. Cor. 5:10.
disclaimed, Neh. 5:1-5; 10:31.
exactors, Isa. 60:17, I will make thine e. righteousnees.
exalt, Ex. 15:2, my father's God, I will e. him.
I. Sa. 2:10, shall e. horn of anointed.
I. Chr. 29:11, thou art e. as head above all.
Ps. 34:3, let us e. his name together.
89:16, in righteousness shall they be e.
92:10, my horn shalt thou e.
97:9, art e. far above all gods.
108:5, be thou e. above the heavens.
Prov. 4:8, e. her, and she shall promote thee.
11:11, by blessing of upright the city is e.
14:34, righteousness, e. a nation.
Isa. 2:2; Mic. 4:1, mountain of Lord's house be e. above the hills.
Isa. 40:4, every valley shall be e.
52:13, my servant shall be e.
Eze. 21:26, e. him that is low.
Mat. 11:23; Lu. 10:15, e. to heaven.
Mat. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:14, e. himself shall be abased.
Ac. 5:31, him hath God e.
II. Cor. 12:7, be e. above measure.
Phil. 2:9, God hath highly e. him.
II. Thes. 2:4, e. himself above all called God.
I. Pet. 5:6, may e. you in due time.
examine, Ezra 10:16, sat down to e. the matter.
Ps. 26:2, e. me, O Lord, prove me.
Ac. 4:9, if we this day be e.
22:24, be e. by scourging.
I. Cor. 11:28, let a man e. himself.
II. Cor. 13:5, e. yourselves.
example, of Christ, Mat. 11:29; John 13:15; Rom. 15:5; Phil. 2:5; I. Pet. 2:21.
of the prophets, Heb. 6:12; Jas. 5:10.
of the apostles, I. Cor. 4:16; 11:1; Phil. 3:17; 4:9; I. Thes. 1:6.
for warning, I. Cor. 10:6; Heb. 4:11; I. Pet. 5:3; Jude 7.
—John 13:15, I have given you an e.
I. Cor. 10:6, these things were our e.
I. Tim. 4:12, an e. of believers.
Heb. 4:11, fall after same e. of unbelief.
I. Pet. 2:21, Christ suffered, leaving an e.
Jude 7, set forth for an e.

exceed, Deu. 25:3, forty stripes, and not e.
Mat. 5:20, except righteousness e.
II. Cor. 3:9, ministration e. in glory.
exceeding, Gen. 15:1, thy e. great reward.
Gen. 27:34, an e. bitter cry.
Nu. 14:7, land is e. good.
Ps. 21:6, e. glad with thy countenance.
43:4, God, my e. joy.
119:96, thy commandment is e. broad.
Prov. 30:24, four things are e. wise.
Ec. 7:24, which is e. deep.
Jon. 3:3, an e. great city.
4:6, e. glad of the gourd.
Mat. 2:10, rejoiced with e. great joy.
4:8, an e. high mountain.
5:12, rejoice and be e. glad.
26:38, Mar. 14:34, my soul is e. sorrowful.
Mar. 6:26, king was e. sorry.
9:3, his raiment e. white.
Lu. 23:8, Herod was e. glad.
Ac. 7:20, Moses was e. fair.
Rom. 7:13, sin might become e. sinful.
II. Cor. 4:17, e. weight of glory.
7:4, e. joyful in tribulation.
Eph. 1:19, e. greatness of his power.
2:7, the e. riches of his grace.
3:20, able to do e. abundantly.
I. Pet. 4:13, be glad with e. joy.
II. Pet. 1:4, e. great and precious promises.
Jude 24, present you faultless with e. joy.
exceedingly, Jon. 1:16, men feared the Lord e.
Mat. 19:25, they were e. amazed.
Ac. 26:11, being e. mad against them.
Gal. 1:14, e. zealous of traditions.
I. Thes. 3:10, praying e. that.
II. Thes. 1:3, your faith groweth e.
excel, Gen. 49:4, unstable as water, thou shalt not e.
Ps. 103:20, angels that e. in strength.
Prov. 31:29, thou e. them all.
Ec. 2:13, wisdom e. folly.
II. Cor. 3:10, the glory that e.
excellency, Gen. 49:3, e. of dignity.
Ex. 15:7, the greatness of thine e.
Job 4:21, doth not their e. go away?
Job 37:4, thundereth with voice of his e.
40:10, deck with majesty and e.
Ps. 62:4, cast him down from his e.
Isa. 60:15, I will make thee an eternal e.
I. Cor. 2:1, I came not with e. of speech.
II. Cor. 4:7, that the e. of the power may be of God.
Phil. 3:8, count all things but loss for the e.
excellent, Job 37:23, Almighty is e. in power.
Ps. 8:1, 9, how e. is thy name in earth!
16:3, e. in whom is all my delight.
36:7, how e. is thy loving-kindness!
Prov. 8:6, I will speak of e. things.
12:26, righteous is more e. than his neighbour.
17:27, of an e. spirit.
Isa. 12:5, Lord hath done e. things.
28:29, e. in working.
Dan. 5:12; 6:3, spirit in Daniel.
Rom. 2:18; Phil. 1:10, things that are e.
I. Cor. 12:31, a more e. way.
Heb. 1:4, obtained a more e. name.
II. Pet. 1:17, a voice from the e. glory.
except, Gen. 32:26, not let thee go, e. thou bless me.
Deu. 32:30, e. their Rock had sold them.

except—Continued
Ps. 127: 1, e. the Lord build the house.
Isa. 1: 9; Rom. 9: 29, e. Lord had left remnant.
Am. 3: 3, can two walk together, e. they be agreed?
Mat. 5: 20, e. your righteousness exceed that of the scribes.
18: 3, e. ye be converted.
24: 22; Mar. 13: 20, e. days be shortened.
Mar. 7: 3, Pharisees, e. they wash oft.
Lu. 13: 3, e. ye repent, ye shall perish.
John 3: 2, do miracles, e. God be with him.
3: 3, e. a man be born again.
4: 48, e. ye see signs and wonders.
6: 53, e. ye eat flesh of the Son of man.
19: 11, no power, e. it were given from above.
20: 25, e. I see print of the nails.
Ac. 15: 1, e. ye be circumcised, ye cannot.
26: 29, as I am, e. these bonds.
Rom. 10: 15, how preach, e. they be sent?
I. Cor. 15: 36, not quickened, e. it die.
II. Thes. 2: 3, e. there come a falling away.
II. Tim. 2: 5, not crowned, e. he strive lawfully.

excess, Mat. 23: 25, within they are full of e.
Eph. 5: 18, wine, wherein is e.
I. Pet. 4: 4, that ye run not to the same e.

exchange, Gen. 47: 17, bread in e.
Mat. 16: 26; Mar. 8: 37, give in e. for his soul?
Mat. 25: 27, put money to e.

exclude, Rom. 3: 27, where is boasting then? It is e.
Gal. 4: 17, they would e. you.

excuse, Lu. 14: 18, they began to make e.
Rom. 1: 20, they are without e.
2: 15, thoughts accusing or e.
II. Cor. 12: 19, think ye that we e. ourselves unto you?

execration, Jer. 42: 18; 44: 12.

execute, Nu. 8: 11, that they may e. service of the Lord.
Deu. 33: 21, he e. justice of the Lord.
I Chr. 6: 10; 24: 2; Lu. 1: 8, e. priest's office.
Ps. 9: 16, Lord is known by the judgment he e.
103: 6, Lord e. righteousness and judgment.
149: 7, to e. vengeance upon heathen.
John 5: 27, authority to e. judgment.
Rom. 13: 4, minister of God to e. wrath.
Jude 15, to e. judgment on all.
See Esth. 9: 1; Mar. 6: 27.

exercise, Ps. 131: 1, e. myself in things too high.
Jer. 9: 24, e. loving-kindness.
Mat. 20: 25; Mar. 10: 42; Lu. 22: 25, e. dominion.
Ac. 24: 16, I e. myself to have a conscience void of offence.
I. Tim. 4: 7, e. thyself to godliness.
Heb. 5: 14, senses e. to discern good and evil.
12: 11, fruit of righteousness unto them which are e.
II. Pet. 2: 14, heart e. with covetous practices.

exhort, Ac. 2: 40, with many words did he e.
Ac. 27: 22, I e. you to be of good cheer.
I. Tim. 6: 2, these things teach and e.
II. Tim. 4: 2, e. with all long-suffering.
Tit. 1: 9, able to e. and convince.

exhort—Continued
Tit. 2: 15, e. and rebuke with authority.
Heb. 3: 13, e. one another daily.
I. Pet. 5: 12, e. and testifying.

exhortation, Ac. 20: 2, given them much e.
Rom. 12: 8, he that exhorteth on e.
Heb. 13: 22, suffer the word of e.

exile, II. Sa. 15: 19; Isa. 51: 14.

Exile, Period of. The time spent by the Jews in captivity in Babylonia. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**

exilian, pertaining to the period of captivity in Babylon.

Exodus, Book of.

Name and Character.—The name 'departure,' in reference to the great event in the book; (cf. Heb. 11: 22) is derived from the Greek title in the LXX. through the Latin version. The book is full of suggestions of haste, of sojourning, of camp and camp life, and of the wilderness, while the minute details of the deliverance from Egypt and the sojourn about Sinai indicate that the author was familiar with all the life which he describes.

Contents.—The book continues the history of Israel, from the death of Joseph down to the giving of the law at Sinai, and the erection of the tabernacle. It may be divided into two parts: (1) Chs. 1-18 describe the oppression of the Israelites in Egypt, the history of Moses and his dealings with Pharaoh, the plagues, the exodus, the overthrow of the Egyptians, and the arrival at Sinai. (2) Chs. 19-40 contain an account of the sojourn at Sinai, the giving of the law, the directions respecting the tabernacle and its services, the story of the sin of the golden calf and the subsequent punishment, the giving of the new tables, and the erection and dedication of the tabernacle.

exorcists, Ac. 19: 13.

expectation, Ps. 9: 18, e. of poor shall not perish.
Ps. 62: 5, wait on God, my e. from him.
Prov. 10: 28; 11: 7, e. of wicked perish.
Isa. 20: 5, ashamed of their e.
Rom. 8: 19, e. of creature.
Phil. 1: 20, my earnest e. and hope.

expected, Jer. 29: 11; Ac. 3: 5; Heb. 10: 13.

expedient, John 11: 50, e. for us that one man die.
John 16: 7, e. for you that I go away.
I. Cor. 6: 12; 10: 23, all things not e.
II. Cor. 8: 10, this is e. for you.
12: 1, it is not e. for me to glory.

expel, Josh. 23: 5; Judg. 11: 7; Ac. 13: 50.

expences (expenses), Ezra 6: 4, 8.

experience, Gen. 30: 27, by e. the Lord blessed me.
Ec. 1: 16, my heart had e. of wisdom.
Rom. 5: 4, patience worketh e., and e. hope.

expert, I. Chr. 12: 33; Jer. 50: 9; Ac. 26: 3.

expired, I. Chr. 17: 11; Esth. 1: 5; Ac. 7: 30; Rev. 20: 7.

exploits, Dan. 11: 28, 32.

expound, Judg. 14: 14, they could not e. riddle.
Mar. 4: 34, when alone, he e. all things.
Lu. 24: 27, he e. to them the scriptures.
Ac. 28: 23, e. the kingdom of God.

express, Heb. 1:3, being e. image of person.
I. Tim. 4:1, spirit speaketh e.
extend, Ezra 7:28, e. mercy unto me.
Ps. 16:2, My goodness e. not to thee.
109:12, none to e. mercy.
Isa. 66:12, I will e. peace like river.
extinct, Job 17:1, my days are e.
Isa. 43:17, they are e., they are quenched.
extol, Ps. 30:1; 145:1, I will e. thee.
Ps. 68:4, e. him that rideth upon the heavens.
Isa. 52:13, servant shall be e.
Dan. 4:37, I e. the king of heaven.
extortion, Eze. 22:12, thou hast gained by e.
Mat. 23:25, within they are full of e.
extortioner, Ps. 109:11, let e. catch all he hath.
Isa. 16:4, the e. is at an end.
Lu. 18:11, I am not as other men, e.
I. Cor. 5:11, if any be an e.
6:10, nor e. inherit the kingdom of God.
extreme, Deu. 28:22; Job 35:15.
eye, Gen. 3:7, e. of both were opened.
Gen. 27:1, his e. were dim.
Ex. 21:24; Lev. 24:20; Deu. 19:21; Mat. 5:38, e. for e.
Nu. 10:31, be to us instead of e.
Deu. 4:19, lift up e. to heaven.
16:19, gift doth blind e. of wise.
32:10, kept him as apple of his e.
34:7, his e. was not dim.
I. Ki. 1:20, e. of all Israel upon thee.
8:29, 52; II. Chr. 6:20, e. open towards this house.
II. Ki. 6:17, Lord opened e. of young man.
II. Chr. 16:9; Zec. 4:10, e. of Lord run to and fro.
Job 10:18, no e. had seen me.
19:27, mine e. shall behold, and not another.
29:11, when the e. saw me.
29:15, I was e. to the blind.
Ps. 11:4, his e. try children of men.
19:8, commandment enlightening the e.
33:18, e. of Lord on them that fear him.
34:15; I. Pet. 3:12, e. of Lord on the righteous.
Ps. 36:1, no fear of God before his e.
94:9, formed e., shall he not see?
119:18, open mine e.
121.1, lift up mine e. to hills.
132:4, not give sleep to mine e.
141:8, mine e. are unto thee, O God.
145:15, e. of all wait upon thee.
Prov. 10:26, as smoke to the e.
20:12, the seeing e. the Lord hath made.
22:9, bountiful e. shall be blessed.
23:29, who hath redness of e.?
27:20, e. of man are never satisfied.
Ec. 1:8, e. not satisfied with seeing.
2:14, wise man's e. are in his head.
11:7, pleasant for the e. to behold the sun.
Isa 1:15, I will hide mine e. from you.
32:3, e. of them that see not be dim.
33:17, thine e. thall see the King in his beauty.
42:7, to open the blind e.
52:8, they shall see e. to e.
64:4; I. Cor. 2:9, neither hath e. seen.
Jer. 5:21; Eze. 12:2, have e. and see not.
Jer. 9:1, mine e. a fountain of tears.
13:17, mine e. shall weep sore.
14:17, mine e. run down with tears.
eye—Continued
Jer. 16:17, mine e. are on their ways.
24:6, I will set mine e. upon them for good.
Eze. 24:16, 25, the desire of thine e.
Hab. 1:13, of purer e. than to behold evil.
Mat. 6:22; Lu. 11:34, light of the body is the e.
Mat. 13:16, blessed are your e.
18:9, if e. offend thee, pluck it out.
Mar. 8:18, having e., see ye not?
Lu. 4:20, e. were fastened on him.
24:16, their e. were holden.
John 9:6, anointed e. of blind man.
11:37, could not this man, which opened e. of blind?
Gal. 3:1, before whose e. Christ has been set.
Eph. 1:18, e. of your understanding enlightened.
Heb. 4:13, all things are opened unto e. of him.
I. John 2:16, the lust of the e.
eyebrows, Lev. 14:9.
eyed, Gen. 29:17; I. Sa. 18:9.
eyelids, Job 16:16; 41:18; Jer. 9:18.
eyes of the Lord, Deu. 11:12; II. Chr. 16:9; Prov. 15:3.
upon the righteous, Ezra 5:5; Ps. 32:8; 33:18; 34:15; I. Pet. 3:12.
See John 10:21.
eye-salve, Rev. 3:18.
eye-service, forbidden, Eph. 6:6; Col. 3:22.
eyesight, Ps. 18:24.
eye-witnesses, Lu. 1:2; II. Pet. 1:16.
Ezar (ē'zar), I. Chr. 1:38.
Ezbai (ĕz'ba-ī), I. Chr. 11:37.
Ezbon (ĕz'bŏn), Gen. 46:16.
Ezekias (ĕz-e-kī'as), Mat. 1:9, 10.
Ezekiel (ē-zē'kĭ-el) [the strength of God], sent to the house of Israel, Eze. 2:3; 33:7.
his visions of God's glory, Eze. 1; 8; 10; 11:22; of the Jews' abominations, Eze. 8:5, 6; their punishment, Eze. 9; 11; the resurrection of dry bones, Eze. 37; measuring of the temple, Eze. 40.
intercedes for his people, Eze. 9:8; 11:13.
his dumbness, Eze. 3:26; 24:27; 33:22.
his parables, Eze. 15; 16; 17; 19; 24.
exhorts Israel against idols, Eze. 14:1-12; 20:1; 33:30.
rehearses Israel's rebellions, Eze. 20; and the sins of the rulers and people of Jerusalem, Eze. 22; 23; 24.
predicts Israel's and the nation's doom, Eze. 21:25.
prophecies concerning various nations, Eze. 25-39.

Ezekiel, Book of.

Author.—Ezekiel was one of those who were carried captive to Babylonia with King Jehoiachin, B.C. 597, and lived there at Tel-abib, on the banks of the canal or river of Chebar. He was a priest, the son of Buzi (1:3), and as such belonged to the aristocracy of Jerusalem. He received the prophetic call in the fifth year of the captivity (1:2), and prophesied for at least twenty-two years among his fellow exiles (cf. 29:17; his last dated prophecy was in the twenty-seventh year of the captivity). As to his subsequent fate nothing is known.

Ezekiel—Continued
An uncertain tradition states that he died a martyr's death at the hands of his fellow exiles, who resented the tone of his prophecies. He was a younger contemporary of Jeremiah, and, like him, prophesied both before and after the destruction of Jerusalem by the Chaldeans. His prophecies, however, were all composed in Babylonia.
Analysis.—The book may be divided into three parts, each dealing with a different subject: (1) Chs. 1-24, the impending downfall of Jerusalem. Its ground is the nation's sinfulness. The song in ch. 21, the allegory in ch. 23, and the parable in ch. 24: 1-14, are all characteristic of the prophet. (2) Chs. 25-32, the prophecies against the foreign nations who rejoice at the fall of Jerusalem and regard it as a sign that Jehovah cannot defend his city. Jehovah will bring a similar misfortune upon them. (3) Chs. 33-47, Israel's restoration. The chapters (40-48), are not intended to be interpreted literally, but are an allegorical description of the new theocracy and the new temple, which will be built, not in the old Jerusalem, but in an ideal city, whose name is Jehovah-shammah (Jehovah is there).
Ezel (ē'zĕl) [walk, side], I. Sa. 20: 19.
Ezem (ē'zĕm), I. Chr. 4: 29.
Ezer (ē'zĕr) [treasure], Gen. 36: 21; I. Chr. 7: 21; 12: 9; Neh. 3: 19; 12: 42.
Ezion-geber (ē'zī-on-gē'bĕr) [backbone of the man] (4 Fc; 6 Bg), site of the Israelite encampment, Nu. 33: 35; here Solomon equipped his fleet, I. Ki. 9: 26.
Eznite (ĕz'nīte), II. Sa. 23: 8.
Ezra (ĕz'rá) [help], scribe, goes up from Babylon to Jerusalem, Ezra 7: 6, 8; 8: 1.
the commission from Artaxerxes, Ezra 7: 11.
fast ordered by, Ezra 8: 21.
his prayer, Ezra 9: 8.
reproves the people, Ezra 10: 10.
reforms various corruptions, Ezra 10; Neh. 13.
Ezra and Nehemiah, Books of.
Position.—These books were regarded in ancient times as one. In the LXX. (second Ezra and Nehemiah) and Vulgate (first and second Ezra) and in later editions of the Hebrew Bible they are divided into two books.
Authorship.—Both books undoubtedly contain large portions of the original works of Ezra and Nehemiah (Ezra 7: 27-9: 15; Neh. 1: 1-7: 5; Neh. 12: 31-42; Neh. 13: 4-31). In their present form the books were probably edited and revised by a later hand (Neh. 12: 10, 11, 22).
Contents.—They may be divided into four parts: (1) Ezra 1-6 describes the first return of the Jews under Sheshbazzar or Zerubbabel and Joshua, the high priest, in the first year of Cyrus (536 B.C.), and the rebuilding of the temple, completed in the sixth year of Darius (516 B.C.). (2) Ezra 7-10 narrates the second migration from Babylon under Ezra, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes Longimanus (458-457 B.C.), and includes Ezra's prayer and confession

Ezra and Nehemiah—Continued
(ch. 9) and the expulsion of foreign wives. (3) Nehemiah 1-7 relates how Nehemiah came to Jerusalem in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes (445-444 B.C.), and rebuilt the walls of the city in spite of the hostility of Sanballat, the Horonite, and Tobiah, the Ammonite. (4) Neh. 8-13 describes the combined efforts of Ezra and Nehemiah to effect the restoration of religion, including the solemn reading of the Law, the celebration of the Feast of Tabernacles, the confession of the Levites, the sealing of the covenant by the people, a list of the inhabitants of Jerusalem and of other cities, the dedication of the walls, and the removal of certain abuses.
Ezrahite (ĕz'ra-hīte) [descendants of Ezrah], I. Ki. 4: 31.
Ezri (ĕz'rī), I. Chr. 27: 26.

F

fables, I. Tim. 1: 4, nor give heed to f.
II. Tim. 4: 4, shall be turned unto f.
Tit. 1: 14, not giving heed to f.
II. Pet. 1: 16, have not followed cunningly devised f.
face of God, set against them that do evil, Ps. 34: 16; Isa. 59: 2; Eze. 39: 23.
to be sought, II. Chr. 7: 14; Ps. 31: 6; 80: 3; Dan. 9: 17.
seen by Jacob, Gen. 32: 30.
—Gen. 3: 19, in sweat of f. eat bread.
16: 8, I flee from f. of my mistress.
Ex. 3: 6, Moses hides his f.
33: 11, Lord spake to Moses f. to f.
—34: 29, skin of his f. shone.
34: 33; II. Cor. 3: 13, put a veil on his f.
Lev. 19: 32, honour the f. of the old man.
—Nu. 6: 25, Lord make his f. shine on thee.
Deu. 1: 17, not be afraid of the f. of man.
I. Sa. 5: 3, Dagon was fallen on his f.
I. Ki. 19: 13, wrapped his f. in his mantle.
II. Ki. 4: 29, lay staff on f. of child.
II. Chr. 6: 42; Ps. 132: 10, the f. of thine anointed.
Ezra 9: 7; Dan. 9: 8, confusion of f.
Job 1: 11; 2: 5, curse thee to thy f.
13: 24; Ps. 44: 24; 88: 14, wherefore hidest thou thy f.?
Ps. 17: 15, I will behold thy f. in righteousness.
27: 9; 69: 17; 102: 2; 143: 7, hide not thy f.
34: 5, their f. were not ashamed.
84: 9, look upon the f. of thine anointed.
89: 14, mercy and truth shall go before thy f.
119: 135, make thy f. to shine.
Prov. 27: 19, in water f. answereth to f.
Ec. 8: 1, wisdom maketh f. to shine.
Isa. 25: 8, wipe tears from off all f.
53: 3 hid as it were our f. from him.
Jer. 2: 27, turned their back unto me, and not their f.
16: 17, way not hid from my f.
50: 5, to Zion, with f. thitherward.
Dan. 10: 6, his f. as appearance of lightning.
Hos. 5: 5, testifies to his f.
Mat. 6: 17, anoint head, and wash f.
11: 10; Mar. 1: 2; Lu. 7: 27, messenger before f.
Mat. 16: 3; Lu. 12: 56, discern f. of sky.

face—Continued
Mat. 17: 2, f. did shine as sun.
18: 10, angels behold f. of my Father.
Lu. 2: 31, prepared before f. of all people.
22: 64, struck him on f.
Ac. 2: 25, I foresaw the Lord always before my f.
I. Cor. 13: 12, then see f. to f.
II. Cor. 3: 18, we all, with open f. beholding.
Gal. 2: 11, I withstood him to the f.
Jas. 1: 23, beholding natural f. in a glass.
facts about the Bible. See Statistics of the Bible.
fade, Isa. 1: 30, whose leaf f.
Isa. 28: 4, glorious beauty shall be a f. flower.
40: 7, grass withereth, flower f.
64: 6, we all do f. as a leaf.
Jer. 8: 13, the leaf shall f.
Eze. 47: 12, whose leaf shall not f.
Jas. 1: 11, rich man shall f. away.
I. Pet. 1: 4; 5: 4, inheritance that f. not away.
fail, Gen. 47: 16, for your cattle, if money f.
Deu. 28: 32, eyes shall f. with longing.
Josh. 1: 5, I will not f. thee nor forsake thee.
21: 45; 23: 14; I. Ki. 8: 56, there f. not any good thing.
I. Sa. 17: 32, let no man's heart f.
I. Ki. 2: 4; 8: 25, shall not f. a man on throne.
17: 14, neither shall cruse of oil f.
Job 14: 11, as waters f. from the sea.
Ps. 12: 1, the faithful f. among men.
31: 10; 38: 10, my strength f. me.
77: 8, doth his promise f. for ever?
119: 123, mine eyes f. for thy salvation.
Ec. 10: 3, wisdom f. him.
12: 5, desire shall f.
Isa. 15: 6, the grass f.
19: 5, water shall f.
32: 10, the vintage shall f.
38: 14, mine eyes f. with looking.
42: 4, not f. nor be discouraged.
Jer. 15: 18, as waters that f.
Lam. 3: 22, his compassions f. not.
Hab. 3: 17, labour of olive shall f.
Lu. 12: 33, treasure in the heavens that f. not.
16: 17, one tittle of law to f.
21: 26, hearts f. them for fear.
22: 32, that thy faith f. not.
I. Cor. 13: 8, charity never f.
Heb. 1: 12, thy years shall not f.
11: 32, time would f. me to tell.
12: 15, lest any man f. of the grace of God.
fain, Job 27: 22, f. flee out of his hand.
Lu. 15: 16, f. fill belly with husks.
faint, Gen. 25: 29, came from field and was f.
Deu. 25: 18, smote when thou wast f.
Judg. 8: 4, f., yet pursuing.
Ps. 27: 13, I had f., unless I had believed.
107: 5, their soul f. in them.
119: 81, soul f. for thy salvation.
Isa. 1: 5, whole heart f.
40: 28, Creator of earth f. not.
40: 29, giveth power to the f.
40: 30; Am. 8: 13, even youths shall f.
Isa. 40: 31, walk, and not f.
Mat. 15: 32; Mar. 8: 3, lest they f. by the way.
Lu. 18: 1, always to pray, and not to f.
faint—Continued
II. Cor. 4: 1, 16, as we have received mercy we f. not.
Gal. 6: 9, in due season we shall reap, if we f. not.
Heb. 12: 3, wearied and f. in your minds.
12: 5, nor f. when thou art rebuked.
faint-hearted, Deu. 20: 8, fearful and f.
Isa. 7: 4, fear not, neither be f.
Jer. 49: 23, they are f.
faintness, Lev. 26: 36, send a f. into their hearts.
fair, Gen. 6: 2, daughters of men were f.
Job 37: 22, f. weather out of the north.
Prov. 11: 22, a f. woman without discretion.
S. of S. 6: 10, f. as the moon.
Isa. 5: 9, houses great and f.
54: 11, lay stones with f. colours.
Jer. 12: 6, they speak f. words.
Mat. 16: 2, it will be f. weather.
Ac. 7: 20, Moses was exceeding f.
Rom. 16: 18, by f. speeches deceive.
Gal. 6: 12, to make f. show in the flesh.
Ps. 45: 2, f. than children of men.
Dan. 1: 15, their countenances appeared f.
S. of S. 1: 8; 5: 9; 6: 1, thou f. among women.
Fair Havens (15 Fd), a harbor on south coast of Crete, near Lasea, Ac. 27: 8.
fairs, Eze. 27: 12; 27: 27.
faith, described, Heb. 11.
justification by, Rom. 3: 28; 5: 1, 16; Gal. 2: 16.
purification by, Ac. 15: 9.
sanctification by, Ac. 26: 18.
object of, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, Mar. 11: 22; John 6: 29; 14: 1; 20: 31; Ac. 20: 21; II. Cor. 13: 14.
the gift of God, Rom. 12: 3; I. Cor. 2: 5; 12: 9; Eph. 2: 8.
in Christ, Ac. 8: 12; II. Tim. 3: 15.
unity of, Eph. 4: 5, 13; Jude 3.
leads to salvation, etc., Mar. 16: 16; John 1: 12; 3: 16, 36; 6: 40, 47; Ac. 16: 31; Gal. 3: 11; Eph. 2: 8; Heb. 11: 6; I. Pet. 1: 9; I. John 5: 10.
works by love, I. Cor. 13; Gal. 5: 6; Col. 1: 4; I. Thes. 1: 3; I. Tim. 1: 5; Phile. 5; Heb. 10: 23; I. Pet. 1: 22; I. John 3: 14, 23.
without works is dead, Jas. 2: 17, 20.
produces peace, joy, hope, etc., Rom. 5: 1; 15: 13; II. Cor. 4: 13; I. Pet. 1: 8.
excludes boasting, etc., Rom. 3: 27; 4: 2; I. Cor. 1: 29; Eph. 2: 9.
blessings received through, Mar. 16: 16; John 6: 40; 12: 36; 20: 31; Ac. 10: 43; 16: 31; 26: 18; Rom. 1: 17; (Hab. 2: 4); Rom. 3: 22; 4: 16; 5: 1; II. Cor. 5: 7; Gal. 2: 16; 3: 14, 26; Eph. 1: 13; 3: 12, 17; I. Tim. 1: 4; Heb. 4: 3; 6: 12; 10: 38; I. Pet. 1: 5; Jude 20.
miracles performed through, Mat. 9: 12; Lu. 8: 50; Ac. 3: 15.
power of, Mat. 17: 20; Mar. 9: 23; 11: 23; Lu. 17: 6.
trial of, II. Thes. 1: 4; Heb. 11: 17; Jas. 1: 3, 13; I. Pet. 1: 7.
overcometh the world, I. John 5: 4.
shield of the Christian, Eph. 6: 16; I. Thes. 5: 8.
exhortations to continue in, I. Cor. 16: 13; II. Cor. 13: 5; Eph. 6: 16; Phil. 1: 27;

faith—Continued
Col. 1:23; 2:7; I. Thes. 5:8; Tim. 1:19; 4:12; 6:11; II. Tim. 2:22; Tit. 1:13; Heb. 10:22; Jude 3.
examples of:
Caleb, Nu. 13:30.
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Dan. 3:17.
Daniel, Dan. 6:10.
Ninevites, Jon. 3:5.
Peter, Mat. 16:16.
Nathanael, John 1:49.
Martha, John 11:27.
Stephen, Ac. 6:5.
Ethiopian ennuch, Ac. 8:37.
Barnabas, Ac. 11:24.
—Deu. 32:20, children in whom is no f.
Hab. 2:4; Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38, just shall live by f.
Mat. 6:30; 8:26; 14:31; 16:8; Lu. 12:28, O ye of little f.
Mat. 8:10; Lu. 7:9, so great f.
Mat. 9:2; Mar. 2:5; Lu. 5:20, Jesus, seeing their f.
Mat. 9:22; Mar. 5:34; 10:52; Lu. 8:48; 17:19, thy f. hath made thee whole.
Mat. 15:28, great is thy f.
17:20, f. as a grain of mustard seed.
21:21, have f., and doubt not.
23:23, judgment, mercy, and f.
Mar. 4:40, how is it ye have no f.?
11:22, have f. in God.
Lu. 7:50, thy f. hath saved thee.
8:25, where is your f.?
17:5, increase our f.
18:8, shall Son of man find f. on earth?
22:32, that thy f. fail not.
Ac. 3:16, the f. which is by him.
6:5; 11:24, a man full of f.
14:9, perceiving he had f. to be healed.
14:22, exhorting to continue in the f.
14:27, opened the door of f.
15:9, purifying their hearts by f.
16:5, established in the f.
20:21, f. toward our Lord Jesus Christ.
26:18, sanctified by f.
Rom. 1:5, obedience to the f.
1:17, righteousness of God revealed from f. to f.
3:3, make f. of God without effect.
3:28; 5:1; Gal. 2:16; 3:24, justified by f.
Rom. 4:5, f. counted for righteousness.
5:2, we have access by f.
10:8, the word of f. which we preach.
10:17, f. cometh by hearing.
12:3, the measure of f.
12:6, prophesy according to proportion of f.
14:1, weak in f. receive ye.
14:23, what is not of f. is sin.
I. Cor. 2:5, your f. should not stand in wisdom of men.
13:2, though I have all f.
13:13, now abideth f.
15:14, your f. is also vain.
16:13, stand fast in the f.
II. Cor. 4:13, having the same spirit of f.
5:7, walk by f., not by sight.
13:5, examine whether ye be in the f.
Gal. 1:23, preacheth the f. which once he destroyed.
2:20, I live by the f. of the Son of God.
faith—Continued
Gal. 3:2, by the hearing of f.
3:12, the law is not of f.
3:23, before f. came, we were kept under the law.
5:6, f. which worketh by love.
5:22, fruit of the Spirit is f.
6:10, the household of f.
Eph. 3:12, access by f.
4:5, one Lord, one f.
4:13, in the unity of the f.
6:16, taking the shield of f.
Phil. 1:27, striving for the f. of the Gospel.
Col. 2:5, the stedfastness of your f.
I. Thes. 1:3; II. Thes. 1:11, your work of f.
I. Thes. 5:8, the breastplate of f.
II. Thes. 3:2, all men have not f.
I. Tim. 1:5; II. Tim. 1:5, f. unfeigned.
I. Tim. 1:19, holding f. and a good conscience.
2:15, if they continue in f.
3:13, great boldness in the f.
4:1, some shall depart from the f.
5:8, he hath denied the f.
6:10, 21, erred from the f.
6:12, fight the good fight of f.
II. Tim. 2:18, overthrow f. of some.
3:8, reprobate concerning the f.
4:7, I have kept the f.
Tit. 1:1, the f. of God's elect.
Heb. 4:2, not being mixed with f.
6:1, not laying again the foundation of f.
10:22, draw near in full assurance of f.
Heb. 10:23, hold fast the profession of our f.
11:1, f. is the substance of things hoped for.
11:6, without f. it is impossible to please God.
11:39, a good report through f.
12:2, author and finisher of our f.
13:7, whose f. follow.
Jas. 1:3; I. Pet. 1:7, the trying of your f.
Jas. 1:6, let him ask in f.
2:1, have not f. with respect of persons.
2:14, man say he hath f., can f. save him?
2:17, f. without works is dead.
2:22, f. wrought with his works.
5:15, the prayer of f. shall save the sick
I. Pet. 1:9, the end of your f.
5:9, resist stedfast in the f.
II. Pet. 1:1, like precious f. with us.
1:5, add to your f. virtue.
Jude 3, earnestly contend for the f.
20, your most holy f.
Rev. 2:13, hast not denied my f.
2:19, I know thy works, and f.
13:10, patience and f. of the saints.
14:12, that keep the f. of Jesus.
faithful, Nu. 12:7; Heb. 3:2, 5, Moses f. in house.
II. Sa. 20:19, one of them that are f. in Israel.
Neh. 7:2, a f. man, and feared God.
9:8, found his heart f. before thee.
Ps. 12:1, the f. fail among men.
89:37, a f. witness in heaven.
101:6, the f. of the land.
119:86, thy commandments are f.
119:138, thy testimonies are very f.
Prov. 11:13, a f. spirit concealeth.
13:17, a f. ambassador is health.
14:5; Jer. 42:5, a f. witness.

faithful—Continued
Prov. 20: 6, a f. man who can find?
27: 6, f. are the wounds of a friend.
28: 20, f. man shall abound with blessings.
Is. 1: 21, 26, f. city.
Mat. 24: 45; Lu. 12: 42, who is a f. and wise servant?
Mat. 25: 21, well done, good and f. servant.
25 23; Lu. 19: 17, f. in a few things.
Lu. 16: 10, f. in least is f. also in much.
Ac. 16: 15, if ye have judged me to be f.
I. Cor. 1: 9; 10: 13, God is f.
4: 2, required in stewards that a man be f.
Eph. 6: 21; Col. 1: 7; 4: 7, a f. minister.
I. Thes. 5: 24, f. is he that calleth you.
II. Thes. 3: 3, Lord is f., who shall stablish you.
I. Tim. 1: 15; 4: 9; II. Tim. 2: 11; Tit. 3: 8, a f. saying.
II. Tim. 2: 13, he abideth f.
Heb. 2: 17, a f. high priest.
3: 2, f. to him that appointed him.
10: 23; 11: 11, he is f. that promised.
I. Pet. 4: 19, as unto a f. Creator.
I. John 1: 9, he is f. and just to forgive.
Rev. 2: 10, be thou f. unto death.
17: 14, called, and chosen, and f.
21: 5; 22: 6, these words are true and f.

faithfully, II. Ki. 12: 15; 22: 7, they dealt f.
II. Chr. 34: 12, men did the work f.
Jer. 23: 28, let him speak my word f.
III. John 5, thou doest f. whatsoever thou doest.

faithfulness, commended in the service of God, II. Ki. 12: 15; II. Chr. 31: 12; Mat. 24: 45; II. Cor. 2: 17; 4: 2; III. John 5.
to wards men, Deu. 1: 16; Ps. 141: 5; Prov. 11: 13; 13: 17; 14: 5; 20: 6; 25: 13; 27: 6; 28: 20; Lu. 16: 10; I. Cor. 4: 2; I. Tim. 3: 11; 6: 2; Tit. 2: 10.
of Abraham, Gen. 22; Gal. 3: 9.
of Joseph, Gen. 39: 4, 22.
of Moses, Nu. 12: 7; Heb. 3: 5.
of David, I. Sa. 22: 14.
of Daniel, Dan. 6: 4.
of Paul, Ac. 20: 20.
of Timothy, I. Cor. 4: 17.
of God, Ps. 36: 5; 40: 10; 88: 11; 89: 1; 92: 2; 119: 75; Isa. 25: 1; Lam. 3: 23.
I. Sa. 26: 23, Lord render to every man his f.
Ps. 5: 9, no f. in their mouth.
36: 5, thy f. reacheth unto the clouds.
40: 10, I have declared thy f.
89: 8, or to thy f. round about thee?
92: 2, good to show forth thy f. every night.
119: 90, thy f. is unto all generations.
143: 1, in thy f. answer me.
Isa. 11: 5, f. shall be the girdle of his reins.
25: 1, thy counsels of old are f.
Lam. 3: 23, great is thy f.

faithless, Mat. 17: 17; Mar. 9: 19; Lu. 9: 41, O f. generation.
John 20: 27, be not f., but believing.

falcon (Heb. 'ayyah'). This word is so translated in R.V., Job 28: 7; the A.V., less correctly, Vulture, q. v.; also Kite.

fall, of man, Gen. 3.
its consequences, sin and death, Gen. 3: 19; Rom. 5: 12; I. Cor. 15: 21.
—Prov. 16: 18, haughty spirit before a f.
Jer. 40: 21, earth moved at noise of f.

fall—Continued
Mat. 7: 27, great was the f. of it.
Lu. 2: 34, child set for the f. and rising again of many.
Rom. 11: 12, if f. of them be riches of world.
Gen. 45: 24, see that ye f. not out by the way.
I. Sa. 3: 19, let none of his words f. to ground.
14: 45; II. Sa. 14: 11; I. Ki. 1: 52; Ac. 27: 34, not hair of head f. to ground.
II. Sa. 1: 19, 25, how are the mighty f.
3: 38, a great man f. this day.
24: 14; I. Chr. 21: 13, let us f. into the hand of God.
II. Ki. 10: 10, shall f. nothing of the word of the Lord.
Job 4: 13; 33: 15, deep sleep f. on men.
Ps. 5: 10, let them f. by their own counsels.
16: 6, lines f. in pleasant places.
37: 24, though he f., not utterly cast down.
72: 11, king shall f. down before him.
91: 7, a thousand shall f. at thy side.
145: 14, Lord upholdeth all that f.
Prov. 11: 5, wicked shall f. by his own wickedness.
11: 14, where no counsel is, the people f.
24: 16, wicked shall f. into mischief.
24: 17, rejoice not when thine enemy f.
26: 27; Ec. 10: 8, whoso diggeth a pit shall f. therein.
Ec. 4: 10, if they f., one will lift up.
11: 3, where the tree f., there it shall be.
Isa. 14: 12, how art thou f. from heaven.
40: 30, the young men shall utterly f.
Jer. 8: 4, shall they f. and not arise?
46: 6, they shall stumble and f.
49: 26; 50: 30, young men f. in her streets.
Eze. 6: 7, slain shall f. in the midst.
Dan. 3: 5, f. down and worship image.
Hos. 10: 8; Lu. 23: 30; Rev. 6: 16, say to hills, F. on us.
Mic. 7: 8, O mine enemy, when I f. I shall arise.
Mat. 10: 29, not one sparrow f. to ground.
12: 11, if it f. into a pit on the sabbath.
15: 14; Lu. 6: 39, both f. into the ditch.
Mat. 15: 27, crumbs which f. from master's table.
21: 44; Lu. 20: 18, whoso shall f. on this stone.
Mat. 24: 29; Mar. 13: 25, stars shall f. from heaven.
Lu. 8: 13, in time of temptation f. away.
10: 18, Satan as lightning f. from heaven.
John 12: 24, except a corn of wheat f. into ground.
Rom. 14: 13, occasion to f. in brother's way.
I. Cor. 10: 12, standeth take heed lest he f.
15: 6, 18, some are f. asleep.
Gal. 5: 4, ye are f. from grace.
I. Tim. 3: 6, f. into condemnation of the devil
6: 9, rich f. into temptation.
Heb. 4: 11, lest any f. after same example.
10: 31, fearful thing to f. into hands of living God.
Jas. 1: 2, joy when ye f. into divers temptations.
5: 12, lest ye f. into condemnation.
II. Pet. 1: 10, do these things, ye shall never f.
3: 17, lest ye f. from your stedfastness.
Rev. 14: 8; 18: 2, Babylon is f., is f.

falling, Ps. 56: 13; 116: 8, deliver my feet from f.
Lu. 22: 44, great drops of blood f. down.
Ac. 1: 18, Judas f. headlong.
I. Cor. 14: 25, so f. down, he will worship God.
II. Thes. 2: 3, except there come a f. away.
Jude 24, that is able to keep you from f.

fallow, Jer. 4: 3; Hos. 10: 12.

fallow deer. There is uncertainty as to what animal is meant by this name. It was permitted to be eaten as food (Deu. 14: 5), and was included among the beasts daily slain for Solomon's table. Many writers think it was the 'Alcelaphus bubalis,' a hollow-horned antelope-like mammal, well known to the ancients. R.V. gives Roebuck, q. v.

false, Ex. 20: 16; Deu. 5: 20; Mat. 19: 18, thou shalt not bear f. witness.
Ex. 23: 1, thou shalt not raise a f. report.
II. Ki. 9: 12, it is f., tell us now.
Job 36: 4, my words shall not be f.
Ps. 27: 12, f. witnesses are risen up.
119: 104, 128, I hate every f. way.
120: 3, thou f. tongue.
Prov. 6: 19; 12: 17; 14: 5; 19: 5; 21: 28; 25: 18, a f. witness.
11: 1; 20: 23, a f. balance.
Zec. 8: 17, love no f. oath.
Mat. 24: 24; Mar. 13: 22, f. Christs and f. prophets.
Mat. 26: 59; Mar. 14: 56, f. witness.
Lu. 19: 8, anything by f. accusation.
Ac. 6: 13, set up f. witnesses.
I. Cor. 15: 15, we are found f. witnesses of God.
II. Cor. 11: 13, such are f. apostles.
11: 26, in perils among f. brethren.
II. Pet. 2: 1, there shall be f. teachers.

falsehood, II. Sa. 18: 13, should have wrought f.
Job 21: 34, in answers remaineth f.
Ps. 7: 14, he brought forth f.
144: 8, 11, right hand of f.
Isa. 28: 15, under f. have we hid ourselves.
57: 4, a seed of f.
59: 13, words of f.
Hos. 7: 1, they commit f.
Mic. 2: 11, walking in the spirit and f.

falsely, Lev. 6: 3; 19: 12; Jer. 5: 2; 7: 9; Zec. 5: 4, swear f.
Ps. 44: 17, nor have we dealt f.
Jer. 5: 31; 29: 9, prophets prophesy f.
Mat. 5: 11, say evil against you f.
Lu. 3: 14, nor accuse any f.
I. Tim. 6: 20, oppositions of science f. so called.
I. Pet. 3: 16, accuse your good conversation in Christ.

fame, Nu. 14: 15, have heard f. of thee.
Josh. 9: 9, heard the f. of God.
I. Ki. 10: 1; II. Chr. 9: 1, f. of Solomon.
Job 28: 22, we have heard f. with ears.
Isa. 66: 19, isles that have not heard f.
Zep. 3: 19, get them f. in every land.
Mat. 4: 24; Mar. 1: 28; Lu. 4: 14, 37; 5: 15, f. of Jesus.
Mat. 9: 26, the f. thereof went abroad.
14: 1, Herod heard of the f. of Jesus.

familiar, spirits, not to be sought after, Lev. 19: 31; Isa. 8: 19.
possessors of, to die, Lev. 20: 27.

familiar—Continued
inquired of by Saul, I. Sa. 28: 7; I. Chr. 10: 13; by Manasseh, II. Ki. 21: 6.
—Job 19: 14, my f. friends have forgotten me.
Ps. 41: 9, my f. friend lifted up his heel against me.
Isa. 8: 19; 19: 3, f. spirits.
Jer. 20: 10, my f. watched for my halting.

family, Gen. 12: 3; 28: 14, in thee shall all f. be blessed.
Deu. 29: 18, lest a f. turn away from God.
Ps. 68: 6, setteth the solitary in f.
Jer. 31: 1, God of all the f. of Israel.
Zec. 12: 14, every f. apart.
Eph. 3: 15, whole f. in heaven and earth.

famine, occurs in Canaan, Gen. 12: 10; Egypt, Gen. 41; Israel, Ru. 1: 1; I. Ki. 18: 2; Lu. 4: 25.
threatened, Jer. 14: 15; 15: 2; Eze. 5: 12; 6: 11; Mat. 24: 7; Ac. 11: 28.
described, Jer. 14; Lam. 4; Joel 1.
of God's word, Am. 8: 11.
—Gen. 41: 27, seven years' f.
II. Sa. 21: 1, a f. in days of David.
I. Ki. 8: 37; II. Chr. 20: 9, if there be f.
II. Ki. 6: 25, sore f. in Samaria.
8: 1, the Lord hath called for a f.
Job 5: 20, in f. he shall redeem thee.
Ps. 33: 19, to keep them alive in f.
37: 19, in days of f. they shall be satisfied.
Isa. 51: 19, destruction, f., and sword.
Jer. 24: 10; 29: 17, I will send f. among them.
Lam. 5: 10, skin black, because of f.
Eze. 5: 16, evil arrows of f.
36: 29, lay no f. upon you.
Am. 8: 11, a f., not of bread.
Mar. 13: 8; Lu. 21: 11, f. in divers places.
Lu. 15: 14, a mighty f. in that land.

famish, Gen. 41: 55, all land of Egypt was f.
Prov. 10: 3, Lord will not suffer righteous to f.
Isa. 5: 13, their honourable men are f.
Zep. 2: 11, he will f. gods of earth.

famous, Nu. 16: 2; Ru. 4: 14; I. Chr. 5: 24; Eze. 23: 10.

Winnowing-Fans.

fan, a winnowing-shovel, with which grain was thrown up against the wind to be cleaned from the chaff and straw. A large wooden fork is used at the present day.

an—Continued
Isa. 30:24, provender winnowed with the f.
Jer. 15:7, I will f. them with a f.
51:2, send fanners that shall f. her.
Mat. 3:12; Lu. 3:17, whose f. is in his hand.
far, Gen. 18:25, that be f. from thee.
Deu. 12:21; 14:24, too f. from thee.
Judg. 19:11; Mar. 6:35; Lu. 24:29, day f. spent.
I. Sa. 2:30; 22:15; II. Sa. 20:20; 23:17, be it f. from me.
Job 5:4, his children f. from safety.
11:14; 22:23, put iniquity f. away.
19:13, he hath put my brethren f. from me.
34:10, f. be it from God to do wickedness.
Ps. 22:1, why so f. from helping me?
22:11; 35:22; 38:21; 71:12, be not f. from me.
97:9, Lord exalted f. above all gods.
103:12, as f. as east from west, so f.
Prov. 31:10, her price is f. above rubies.
Ec. 2:13, as f. as light excelleth darkness.
Isa. 43:6; 60:9, bring sons from f.
57:19, peace to him that is f. off.
Mat. 16:22, be it f. from thee, Lord.
Mar. 12:34, not f. from the kingdom.
13:34, as a man taking a f. journey.
Ac. 17:27, not f. from every one of us.
II. Cor. 4:17, f. more exceeding weight of glory.
Eph. 1:21, f. above all principality.
2:13, ye who were f. off are made nigh.
4:10, ascended up f. above all heavens.
Phil. 1:23, with Christ, which is f. better.
Heb. 7:15, it is yet f. more evident.
fare, I. Sa. 17:18, look how thy brethren f.
Jon. 1:3, he paid the f.
Lu. 16:19, f. sumptuously.
Ac. 15:29, f. ye well.
farewell, Lu. 9:61; Ac. 18:21; II. Cor. 13:11.
farm, Mat. 22:5.
farther, Ec. 8:17; Mat. 26:39; Mar. 10:1.
farthing. Two names of coins in the New Testament are rendered in the A.V. by this word: (1) 'Quadrans,' Matt. 5:26; Mar. 12:42, a coin current in the time of our Lord, equivalent to three-eighths of a cent; (2) The 'assarion,' equal to one cent and a half, Matt. 10:29; Lu. 12:6. See Money.

A Farthing.

fashion, Job 10:8; Ps. 119:73, thine hands have f. me.
Ps. 33:15, he f. hearts alike.
139:16, in continuance were f.
Isa. 45:9, shall the clay say to him that f. it?
Mar. 2:12, never saw it on this f.
Lu. 9:29, the f. of his countenance.
I. Cor. 7:31, the f. of this world passeth away.
Phil. 2:8, found in f. as a man.
3:21, be f. like to his glorious body.
Jas. 1:11, the grace of the f. of it perisheth.
fast, proclaimed, Lev. 23:27; II. Chr. 20:3; Ezra 8:21; Neh. 9; Esth. 4:16; Joel 2:15; Jon. 3:5.

fast—Continued
the true and the false, Isa. 58; Zec. 7.
—Isa. 58:4, ye f. for strife.
58:6, is not this the f. that I have chosen?
II. Sa. 12:23, child is dead, wherefore should I f.?
Zec. 7:5, did ye at all f. unto me?
Mat. 6:16, when ye f., be not as the hypocrites.
Mar. 2:19, can children of bride-chamber f.?
Lu. 18:12, I f. twice in the week.
Ps. 33:9, he commanded, and it stood f.
65:6, strength setteth f. the mountains.
fasten, Ec. 12:11, as nails f. by masters of assemblies.
Isa. 22:25, nail f. in the sure place.
Lu. 4:20, eyes of all were f. on him.
Ac. 3:4, Peter f. his eyes upon him.
11:6, when I had f. mine eyes.
fasting, turned into gladness, Zec. 8:19.
Christ defends his disciples for not, Mat. 9:14, 15; Mar. 2:18-20; Lu. 5:33-35.
of Moses (twice) for forty days, Ex. 24:18; 34:28; Deu. 9:9, 18; David, II. Sa. 12:16; Elijah, I. Ki. 19:8; Christ, Mat. 4:2, etc.; Barnabas and Paul, Ac. 14:23.
recommended, I. Cor. 7:5.
—Neh. 9:1, were assembled with f.
Ps. 35:13, I humbled my soul with f.
Ps. 69:10, chastened my soul with f.
109:24, my knees weak through f.
Mat. 17:21; Mar. 9:29, this kind goeth not out but by f.
Mar. 8:3, send them away f.
II. Cor. 11:27, in f. often.
fat, not to be eaten, Lev. 3:17; 7:22-25.
of sacrifices, to be burnt, Ex. 29:13; Lev. 3:3.
—Gen. 45:18, shall eat the f. of the land.
Lev. 3:16, the f. is the Lord's.
Deu. 32:15, Jeshurun waxed f. and kicked.
Neh. 8:10, eat the f. and drink the sweet.
Ps. 17:10, inclosed in their own f.
92:14, shall be f. and flourishing.
Prov. 11:25, liberal soul shall be made f.
13:4, soul of diligent shall be made f.
15:30, good report maketh the bones f.
Isa. 25:6, feast of f. things.
father, the, God, I. Chr. 29:10; Isa. 9:6; 64:8; Mat. 6:9; John 20:17.
fathers, duty of, Deu. 21:18; Prov. 13:24; 19:18; 22:6, 15; 23:13; 29:15, 17; Eph. 6:4; Col. 3:21; Heb. 12:9.
children to obey, Ex. 20:12; Prov. 6:20; Eph. 6:1; Col. 3:20.
—Gen. 17:4; Rom. 4:17, a f. of many nations.
Ex. 20:5; Nu. 14:18, iniquity of f. upon the children.
Judg. 17:10; 18:19, be to me a f. and a priest.
II. Sa. 7:14, I will be his f., he my son.
I. Ki. 19:4, not better than my f.
II. Ki. 2:12; 13:14, cried, My f., my f.
6:21, my f., shall I smite them?
Ezra 7:27, blessed be the Lord God of our f.
Job 29:16, I was a f. to the poor.
31:18, brought up with me as with a f.
38:28, hath the rain a f.?
Ps. 27:10, when my f. and mother forsake me.
68:5, a f. of fatherless is God.

father—Continued
Ps. 103: 13, as a f. pitieth his children.
Prov. 3: 12, correcteth, as a f.
4: 1, hear the instruction of a f.
10: 1; 15: 20, wise son maketh a glad f.
Isa. 63: 16, doubtless thou art our f.
Jer. 31: 9, I am a f. to Israel.
31: 29; Eze. 18: 2, f. have eaten s ur grapes.
Mal. 1: 6, if I be a f., where is mine honour?
2: 10, have we not all one f.?
Mat. 5: 16, 45, your F. in heaven.
10: 37, he that loveth f. or mother more than me.
23: 9, call no man f. on earth.
25: 34, ye blessed of my F.
Mar. 13: 32, hour knoweth no man but the F.
14: 36; Rom. 8: 15; Gal. 4: 6, Abba, F.
Lu. 10: 22, who the F. is, but the Son.
11: 2, our F. which art in heaven.
11: 11, if a son ask bread of a f.
15: 21, f., I have sinned.
16: 27, I pray thee, f., send him.
22: 42, F., if thou be willing, remove this cup.
23: 34, F., forgive them.
John 1: 14, as of the only begotten of the F.
3: 35; 5: 20, F. loveth Son.
4: 23, shall worship the F. in spirit.
5: 22, the F. judgeth no man.
5: 37; 8: 16; 12: 49; 14: 24, the F. which hath sent me.
6: 46; 14: 9, hath seen the F.
10: 15, as the F. knoweth me.
12: 27, F., save me from this hour.
13: 1, should depart unto the F.
14: 6, no man cometh to the F., but by me.
15: 1, my F. is the husband-man.
16: 32, not alone, for the F., is with me.
17: 1, F., the hour is come.
Rom. 4: 11, the f. of all that believe.
I. Cor. 8: 6, is but one God, the F.
II. Cor. 1: 3, F. of mercies, God of all comfort.
6: 18, I will be a f. unto you.
Gal. 1: 14, zealous of the traditions of my f.
4: 2, time appointed of the f.
Eph. 4: 6, one God and F. of all.
Phil. 2: 11, to the glory of the F.
Col. 1: 19, it pleased the F. that in him.
Heb. 1: 5, I will be to him a f.
7: 3, without f., without mother.
Jas. 1: 17, the F. of lights.
I. John 1: 2, life which was with the F.
2: 1, an advocate with the F.
3: 1, what manner of love the F. hath bestowed.
5: 7, three bear record, the F., the Word, and Holy Ghost.
father-in-law, Ex. 3: 1; Nu. 10: 29; Judg. 1: 16; John 18: 13.
fatherless, protected by God, Deu. 10: 18; Ps. 10: 14; 68: 5; 146: 9; Jer. 49: 11; Hos. 14: 3.
duty towards, Deu. 14: 29; 24: 17; Prov. 23: 10; Jer. 7: 6; Jas. 1: 27.
the wicked oppress, Job 6: 27; 22: 9; Ps. 94: 6; Isa. 1: 23; 10: 2; Jer. 5: 28; Eze. 22: 7.
—Ex. 22: 22, not afflict f.
22: 24, your children f.
Deu. 10: 18; Ps. 82: 3; Isa. 1: 17, execute judgment of f.
fatherless—Continued
Ps. 82: 3, defend the poor and f.
109: 9, let his children be f.
Isa. 1: 23; Jer. 5: 28, judge not f.
Lam. 5: 3, we are orphans and f.
Zec. 7: 10, oppress not the widow, nor the f.
Mal. 3: 5, witness against those that oppress the f.
Jas. 1: 27, pure religion is this, To visit the f.
fathoms, Ac. 27: 28. See Measures.
fatling, II. Sa. 6: 13; Isa. 11: 6; Mat. 22: 4.
fatness, Gen. 27: 39, thy dwelling be f. of the earth.
Ps. 36: 8, satisfied with f. of thine house.
63: 5, satisfied as with marrow and f.
65: 11, thy paths drop f.
73: 7, their eyes stand out with f.
Isa. 55: 2, let soul delight itself in f.
Rom. 11: 17, partakest of f. of olive tree.
fats [ar.], vats, or vessels, Joel 2: 24; 3: 13.
faultless, Heb. 8: 7, if first covenant had been f.
Jude 24, able to present you f.
faults, how to deal with, Mat. 18: 15; Gal. 6: 1. exhortation to confess, Jas. 5: 16.
—Gen. 41: 9, I do remember my f. this day.
I. Sa. 29: 3, I found no f. in him.
Ps. 19: 12, cleanse thou me from secret f.
Dan. 6: 4, find no occasion for f. in him.
Lu. 23: 4; John 18: 38; 19: 4, I find no f. in this man.
Rom. 9: 19, why doth he yet find f.?
I. Cor. 6: 7, utterly a f. among you.
Heb. 8: 8, finding f. with them.
I. Pet. 2: 20, if, when buffeted for your f.
Rev. 14: 5, without f. before throne.
faulty, II. Sa. 14: 13; Hos. 10: 2.
favour of God bestowed on Christ, Mat. 3: 16; Lu. 2: 52; John 11: 41; 12: 28; on the righteous, Job 33: 26; Prov. 3: 4; on Abraham, Gen. 18: 17; on David, Ac. 7: 46; on Job, Job 42: 10; on the Israelites, Ps. 44: 3; 85: 1; on the Virgin Mary, Lu. 1: 30.
—Gen. 39: 21, gave Joseph f. in the sight of the keeper.
Ex. 3: 21; 11: 3; 12: 36, f. in sight of Egyptians.
Ps. 5: 12, with f. wilt thou compass him.
30: 5, in his f. is life.
45: 12, rich shall entreat thy f.
89: 17, in thy f. our horn shall be exalted.
112: 5, a good man showeth f.
Prov. 13: 15, good understanding giveth f.
14: 35; 19: 12, the king's f.
31: 30, f. is deceitful.
Isa. 60: 10, in my f. I had mercy.
Dan. 1: 9, brought Daniel into f.
Lu. 2: 52, Jesus increased in f.
Ac. 2: 47, having f. with all the people.
Ps. 41: 11, know that thou f. me.
102: 13, set time to f. her is come.
Lu. 1: 28, thou art highly f.
favourable, Judg. 21: 22, be f. for our sakes.
Job 33: 26, God will be f. unto him.
Ps. 77: 7, will the Lord be f. no more?
85: 1, hast been f. to thy land.
fear, of God, described, Job 28: 28; Ps. 19: 9; Prov. 1: 7; 8: 13; 9: 10; 14: 27; 15: 33.
enjoined, Deu. 10: 12; Josh. 4: 24; Job 13: 11; Ps. 2: 11; 76: 7; 130: 4; Jer. 10: 7; Mat. 10: 28; Lu. 12: 5; Heb. 12: 28; Rev. 14: 7; 15: 4.

fear—Continued
blessings resulting from, Ps. 15:4; 25:14; 31:19; 33:18; 60:4; 61:5; 85:9; 103:11; 111:5; 112:1; 145:19; 147:11; Prov. 10:27; 14:26; 15:33; 19:23; 22:4; Ec. 8:12; Mal. 3:16; 4:2; Lu. 1:50; II. Cor. 7:1; Rev. 11:18.
exhortations to, Lev. 19:14; Deu. 4:10; 6:2; 28:58; Josh. 24:14; I. Sa. 12:14; II. Ki. 17:38; I. Chr. 16:30; Ps. 2:11; 33:8; Prov. 3:7; 23:17; 24:21; Ec. 5:7; 8:12; Isa. 8:13; Eph. 6:5; Phil. 2:12; Col. 3:22; I. Pet. 2:17.
of punishment, causing torment, Gen. 3:8; 4:14; Prov. 28:1; Isa. 2:19; 33:14; Lu. 19:21; Ac. 24:25; Rom. 8:15; Heb. 10:26, 27; Rev. 6:16.
—Gen. 9:2, the f. of you on every beast.
20:11, the f. of God not in this place.
Ex. 15:16, f. shall fall upon them.
Deu. 2:25; I. Chr. 14:17, f. of him upon all nations.
Ps. 2:11, serve the Lord with f.
5:7, in thy f. will I worship.
19:9, f. of the Lord is clean.
34:11, I will teach you the f. of the Lord.
36:1; Rom. 3:18, no f. of God before his eyes.
53:5, in f., where no f. was.
90:11, according to thy f., so is thy wrath.
111:10; Prov. 9:10, f. of Lord beginning of wisdom.
Prov. 1:7, f. of Lord beginning of knowledge.
1:26, mock when f. cometh.
3:25, not afraid of sudden f.
14:26, in f. of Lord is strong confidence.
19:23, f. of the Lord tendeth to life.
29:25, f. of man bringeth a snare.
Isa. 8:12, neither f. ye their f.
14:3, Lord shall give thee rest from f.
24:17, f. and the pit are upon thee.
29:13, their f. toward me is taught by men.
Jer. 30:5, a voice of f., and not of peace.
32:40, I will put my f. in their hearts.
Mal. 1:6, if master, where is my f.?
Mat. 14:26, disciples cried out for f.
28:4, for f. of him keepers did shake.
Lu. 21:26, hearts failing them for f.
Rom. 8:15, spirit of bondage again to f.
13:7, f. to whom f. is due.
I. Cor. 2:3, with you in weakness and f.
II. Cor. 7:11, what f., what desire.
Eph. 6:5; Phil. 2:12, with f. and trembling.
Heb. 2:15, through f. of death.
12:28, reverence and godly f.
I. Pet. 1:17, pass time of sojourning in f.
I. John 4:18, no f. in love; perfect love casteth out f.
Jude 23, others save with f.
Gen. 42:18, this do, and live, for I f. God.
Ex. 14:13, f. ye not, stand still, and see.
Deu. 4:10, that they may learn to f. me.
28:58, f. this glorious name.
II. Ki. 17:39, the Lord your God ye shall f.
I. Chr. 16:30; Ps. 96:9, f. before him all the earth.
Job 1:9, doth Job f. God for nought?
Ps. 23:4, I will f. no evil.
27:1, whom shall I f.?
31:19, goodness for them that f. thee.
34:9, f. the Lord, ye his saints.
fear—Continued
Ps. 52:6, righteous also shall see and f.
72:5, f. thee as long as sun endureth.
86:11, unite my heart to f. thy name.
103:11, great is his mercy toward them that f. him.
115:11, ye that f. the Lord, trust in the Lord.
118:4, f. Lord say, his mercy endureth.
130:4, forgiveness that thou mayest be f.
145:19, fulfil desire of them that f. him.
Prov. 3:7; 28:14, happy is the man that f. always.
Ec. 3:14, that men should f. before him.
12:13, f. God and keep his commandments.
Isa. 8:12, neither f. ye their f.
35:4, say to them of fearful heart, f. not.
41:10; 43:5, f. not, I am with thee.
Jer. 5:24, let us f. the Lord.
10:7, who would not f. thee?
23:4, and they shall f. no more.
Dan. 6:26, that men f. before God of Daniel.
Mal. 4:2, to you that f. my name shall sun.
Mat. 10:28; Lu. 12:5, f. him who is able.
Mat. 21:26; Mar. 11:32; Lu. 20:19, we f. the people.
Mar. 4:41, they f. exceedingly.
5:33, woman f. and trembling came.
6:20, Herod f. John.
Lu. 1:50, his mercy on them that f. him.
9:34, f. as they entered cloud.
12:32, f. not, little flock.
18:2, a judge which f. not God.
19:21, I f. thee, because thou art an austere man.
23:40, dost not thou f. God?
John 9:22, because they f. the Jews.
12:15, f. not, daughter of Zion.
Ac. 10:22, one that f. God.
13:16, that f. God, give audience.
13:26, whosoever among you f. God.
Rom. 11:20, be not high-minded, but f.
II. Cor. 12:20, I f. lest I shall not find you such as.
I. Tim. 5:20, rebuke, that others may f.
Heb. 4:1, let us f, lest, a promise being left us.
5:7, was heard, in that he f.
13:6, not f. what man can do.
I. John 4:18, that f. is not perfect in love.
Rev. 2:10, f. none of those things.
fearful, Ex. 15:11, like thee, f. in praises.
Ps. 139:14, f. and wonderfully made.
Isa. 35:4, say to them of f. heart.
Mat. 8:26; Mar. 4:40, why are ye f.?
Lu. 21:11, f. sights in divers places.
Heb. 10:27, f. looking for of judgment.
10:31, f. thing to fall into hands of God.
fearfulness, Ps. 55:5, f. and trembling are come.
Isa. 21:4, f. affrighted me.
33:14, f. surprised the hypocrites.
feast, of Ahasuerus, Esth. 1.
of Job's children, Job 1:4.
of Belshazzar, Dan. 5.
of Herod, Mar. 6:21 ff.
given by Levi, Mat. 9:10; Lu. 5:29.
of charity, Jude 12; II. Pet. 2:13.
the three annual, Ex. 23:14; 34:23; Lev. 23; Nu. 29; Deu. 16.
—Nu. 29:12, ye shall keep a f. unto the Lord.

feast—Continued
Ps. 35: 16, hypocritical mockers in f.
Prov. 15: 15, merry heart hath a continual f.
Ec. 10: 19, a f. is made for laughter.
Isa. 1: 14, your appointed f. my soul hateth.
25: 6, Lord make to all people a f.
Am. 8: 10, turn your f. into mourning.
Mat. 23: 6; Mar. 12: 39; Lu. 20: 46, uppermost rooms at f.
Mat. 26: 5; Mar. 14: 2, not on the f. day.
Lu. 2: 42, after the custom of the f.
14: 13, when thou makest a f.
23: 17, release one at the f.
John 6: 4, the passover, a f. of the Jews.
7: 8, go ye up to this f.
7: 37, that great day of the f.
13: 29, buy what we need against the f.
Ac. 18: 21, I must keep this f.
I. Cor. 5: 8, let us keep the f., not with old leaven.
10: 27, that believe not, bid to f.

feasting, Esth. 9: 17-19, 22; Job 1: 5; Ec. 7: 2; Jer. 16: 8.

feathers, Job 39: 13, f. unto the ostrich.
Ps. 68: 13, her f. with yellow gold.
91: 4, cover thee with his f.
Eze. 39: 17, unto every f. fowl.
Dan. 4: 33, grown like eagles' f.

fed, Gen. 48: 15, God who f. me all my life.
Deu. 8: 3, f. with manna.
Ps. 37: 3, verily thou shalt be f.
81: 16, f. them with finest of wheat.
Isa. 1: 11, I am full of fat of f. beasts.
Jer. 5: 7, when I f. them to the full.
Eze. 34: 8, shepherds f. themselves not flock.
Mat. 25: 37, hungered and f. thee.
Lu. 16: 21, desiring to be f. with crumbs.
I. Cor. 3: 2, f. you with milk.

feeble, Neh. 4: 2, what do these f. Jews?
Job 4: 4; Isa. 35: 3; Heb. 12: 12, the f. knees.
Ps. 105: 37, not one f. person.
Prov. 30: 26, the conies a f. folk.
Jer. 6: 24, our hands wax f.
Eze. 7: 17; 21: 7, all hands shall be f.
I. Thes. 5: 14, comfort the f.-minded.

feed, Gen. 37: 12, to f. their father's flock.
Gen. 46: 32, their trade to f. cattle.
I. Ki. 17: 4, commanded ravens to f. thee.
22: 27; II. Chr. 18: 26, f. him with bread and water of affliction.
Ps. 28: 9, f. them and lift them up.
49: 14, death shall f. on them.
Prov. 10: 21, lips of righteous f. many.
30: 8, f. me with food convenient.
Isa. 5: 17, lambs shall f. after their manner.
11: 7, cow and bear shall f.
40: 11, he shall f. his flock like a shepherd.
61: 5, strangers shall f. your flocks.
65: 25, the wolf and the lamb shall f. together.
Jer. 3: 15, pastors f. you with knowledge.
6: 3, f. every one in his place.
Lam. 4: 5, f. delicately are desolate.
Hos. 12: 1, Ephraim f. on wind.
Zec. 11: 4, f. flock of the slaughter.
Mat. 6: 26, your heavenly Father f. them.
Lu. 12: 24, sow not, yet God f. them.
John 21: 15, f. my lambs.
Rom. 12: 20, if enemy hunger, f. him.

feed—Continued
I. Pet. 5: 2, f. the flock of God.
Rev. 7: 17, lamb shall f. them.

feel, Gen. 27: 21, that I may f. thee.
Ac. 17: 27, if haply they might f. after.

feeling, Eph. 4: 19, who being past f.
Heb. 4: 15, touched with f. of our infirmities.

feet, Gen. 49: 10, lawgiver from between his f.
Ex. 3: 5; Ac. 7: 33, shoes off thy f.
Deu. 2: 28, I will pass through on my f.
Josh. 3: 15, f. of priests dipped in Jordan.
I. Sa. 2: 9, keep f. of his saints.
II. Sa. 22: 34; Ps. 18: 33; Hab. 3: 19, he maketh my f. like hinds' f.
II. Sa. 22: 37; Ps. 18: 36, my f. did not slip
II. Ki. 13: 21, dead man stood on his f.
Neh. 9: 21, their f. swelled not.
Job 29: 15, f. was I to the lame.
Ps. 8: 6; I. Cor. 15: 27; Eph. 1: 22, all things under his f.
Ps. 22: 16, pierced my hands and f.
25: 15, pluck my f. out of the net.
40: 2, set my f. on a rock.
56: 13; 116: 8, deliver my f. from falling
73: 2, my f. were almost gone.
115: 7, f. have they, but walk not.
119: 105, thy word is a lamp to my f.
122: 2, our f. shall stand within thy gates.
Prov. 1: 16; 6: 18; Isa. 59: 7, f. run to evil.
Prov. 4: 26, ponder the path of thy f.
19: 2, he that hasteth with his f.
S. of S. 7: 1; Isa. 52: 7, how beautiful are f.
Isa. 52: 7; Nah. 1: 15, the f. of him that bringeth good tidings.
Isa. 60: 13, place of my f. glorious.
Eze. 24: 17, put shoes upon thy f.
Dan. 10: 6; Rev. 1: 15; 2: 18, f. like brass.
Nah. 1: 3, clouds are the dust of his f.
Mat. 7: 6, trample them under f.
10: 14; Mar. 6: 11; Lu. 9: 5; Ac. 13: 51, dust of f.
Mat. 18: 8, rather than having two f.
Lu. 1: 79, guide our f. into way of peace.
7: 38, she kissed his f. and anointed them.
10: 39, Mary sat at Jesus' f.
24: 39, behold my hands and my f.
John 11: 2; 12: 3, wiped f. with her hair.
13: 5, wash disciples' f.
Ac. 3: 7, his f. received strength.
5: 9, f. of them that buried thy husband.
14: 8, a man impotent in his f.
22: 3, at f. of Gamaliel.
Rom. 3: 15, f. swift to shed blood.
10: 15, the f. of them that preach the gospel of peace.
16: 20, bruise Satan under your f.
I. Cor. 12: 21, nor head to the f., I have no need.
Eph. 6: 15, your f. shod with preparation of gospel.
Heb. 12: 13, straight paths for your f.
Rev. 1: 17, I fell at his f. as dead.
22: 8, I fell at his f. to worship.

feign, I. Sa. 21: 13. David f. himself mad.
I. Ki. 14: 5, f. herself another woman.
14: 6, why f. thou thyself?
Ps. 17: 1, prayer not out of f. lips.
Lu. 20: 20, f. themselves just men.
II. Pet. 2: 3, with f. words make merchandise.

feignedly, Jer. 3: 10, turned to me f., saith the Lord.

Felix (fē'lĭx) [happy, prosperous], governor of Judea, Paul sent to, Ac. 23:23.
Paul's defence before, Ac. 24:10.
trembles at Paul's preaching, but leaves him bound, Ac. 24:25.
fell, Gen. 4:5, his countenance f.
Gen. 44:14, Joseph's brethren f. before him.
Josh. 6:20; Heb. 11:30, the wall f. down.
II. Sa. 3:34, before wicked men, so f. thou.
I. Ki. 18:38, fire of Lord f., and consumed sacrifice.
II. Ki. 6:5, ax head f. into water.
Ps. 78:64, their priests f. by sword.
Dan. 4:31, there f. a voice from heaven.
Jon. 1:7, lot f. on Jonah.
Mat. 2:11, wise men f. down and worshipped.
7:25; Lu. 6:49, house f. not.
Mat. 18:29, servant f. down.
Lu. 5:8, Peter f. down at Jesus' knees.
10:30, 36, f. among thieves.
13:4, on whom tower f.
15:20, his father f. on his neck.
John 18:6, went backward, and f. to the ground.
Ac. 1:25, Judas by transgression f.
1:26, lot f. on Matthias.
7:60, said this, he f. asleep.
9:4, Saul f., and heard a voice.
II. Pet. 3:4, since fathers f. asleep.
—to cause to fall.
II. Ki. 3:25, and f. all the good trees.
6:5, as one was f. a beam.
felloes, I. Ki. 7:33.
fellow, Gen. 19:9, this f. came in to sojourn.
Ex. 2:13, why smitest thou thy f.?
I. Sa. 21:15, this f. to play the madman.
II. Sa. 6:20, as one of the vain f.
I. Ki. 22:27; II. Chr. 18:26, put this f. in prison.
Ps. 45:7; Heb. 1:9, oil of gladness above thy f.
Zec. 13:7, the man that is my f.
Mat. 11:16, like children calling to their f.
24:49, begin to smite his f.-servants.
26:61, this f. said, I am able.
26:71; Lu. 22:59, this f. was also with Jesus.
Lu. 23:2, found this f. perverting the nation.
John 9:29, as for this f.
11:16, unto his f.-disciples.
Ac. 17:5, lewd f. of the baser sort.
22:22, away with such a f.
24:5, found this man a pestilent f.
Rom. 16:7, kinsmen and f.-prisoners.
II. Cor. 8:23, partner and f.-helper concerning you.
Eph. 2:19, f.-citizens with the saints.
3:6, Gentiles should be f.-heirs.
Phil. 2:25, companion and f.-soldier.
4:3, f.-labourers.
Col. 4:7, minister and f.-servant.
4:11, my f.-workers unto the kingdom.
III. John 8, f.-helpers to the truth.
Rev. 19:10; 22:9, thy f.-servant.
fellowship, of the saints, Ac. 2:42; Gal. 2:9; I. John 1:3; Eph. 2:19.
of Christ, I. Cor. 12:27; II. Cor. 4:11.
of the Spirit, Phil. 2:1.
with evil, forbidden, I. Cor. 10:20; II. Cor. 6:14; Eph. 5:11.
—Ac. 2:42, in doctrine and f.
fellowship—Continued
I. Cor. 1:9, called to the f. of his Son.
II. Cor. 8:4, f. of ministering to saints.
Eph. 3:9, what is f. of the mystery.
5:11, have no f. with works of darkness.
Phil. 1:5, your f. in the Gospel.
3:10, the f. of his sufferings.
I. John 1:7, we have f. one with another.
felt, Ex. 10:21; Prov. 23:35, Mar. 5:29; Ac. 28:5.
female, Mat. 19:4; Mar. 10:6, made them male and f.
Gal. 3:28, in Christ neither male nor f.
fence, Ps. 62:3; Jer. 5:17; Hos. 8:14.
fens, Job 40:21.
ferret, an unclean animal (Lev. 11:30), probably the gecko.
ferry-boat, II. Sa. 19:18.
fervent, Ac. 18:25; Rom. 12:11, f. in spirit.
II. Cor. 7:7, your f. mind toward me.
Jas. 5:16, f. prayer of a righteous man availeth much.
I. Pet. 1:22, with a pure heart f.
4:8, have f. charity among yourselves.
II. Pet. 3:10, melt with f. heat.
festivals, Hebrew. There were three great feasts or festivals in the Jewish year: Passover in the spring, Pentecost fifty days later, and Tabernacles in the fall. Besides these was one fast day, the day of Atonement, held a week before the feast of Tabernacles. There were also three lesser feasts: Trumpets, or the opening of the civil year, in the fall; Dedication, in the early winter, and Purim, also in the winter. See articles under each of these titles.
Festus (fĕs'tŭs) [joyful], governor of Judea, Ac. 24:27.
Paul brought before him, Ac. 25.
Paul's defence before, Ac. 25:8; 26.
acquits Paul, Ac. 25:14 ff.; 26:31.
See **Chronology, New Testament.**
fetch, Nu. 20:10; Deu. 19:5; I. Sa. 7:1; I Ki. 17:10; Job 36:3; Ac. 28:13.
fetters, Judg. 16:21; Ps. 149:8, Mar. 5:4.
fever, threatened for disobedience, Deu. 28:22. healed, Mat. 8:14; John 4:52.
few, Gen. 29:20, they seemed but a f. days.
Gen. 47:9, f. and evil have the days of my life been.
I. Sa. 14:6, to save by many or by f.
Neh. 7:4, city large, but people f.
Job 14:1, man is of f. days.
16:22, when a f. years are come.
Ec. 5:2, let thy words be f.
12:3, grinders cease because f.
Mat. 7:14, f. that find it.
9:37; Lu. 10:2, the labourers are f.
Mat. 20:16; 22:14, many called, f. chosen.
25:21, faithful in a f. things.
Mar. 8:7, f. small fishes.
Lu. 13:23, are there f. that be saved?
Heb. 12:10, for a f. days chastened us.
Rev. 2:14, 20, a f. things against thee.
fewest, Deu. 7:7, were the f. of all people.
fewness, Lev. 25:16, according to the f. of years.
fidelity, Tit. 2:10.
field, Gen. 23:20, f. and cave made sure.
Deu. 5:21, neither shalt covet his f.
21:1, if one be found slain in f.

field—Continued
Ps. 96: 12, let the f. be joyful.
Prov. 24: 30, the f. of the slothful.
Isa. 5: 8, woe to them that lay f. to f.
Jer. 26: 18; Mic. 3: 12, Zion shall be plowed like a f.
Mat. 6: 28, consider the lilies of the f.
13: 38, the f. is the world.
13: 44, treasure hid in a f.
27: 8; Ac. 1: 19, the f. of blood.
John 4: 35, lift up eyes, and look on f.
Jas. 5: 4, labourers which reaped your f.

fierce, Gen. 49: 7, their anger, for it was f.
Deu. 28: 50, nation of a f. countenance.
Dan. 8: 23, a king of f. countenance.
Mat. 8: 28, devils, exceeding f.
Lu. 23: 5, they were more f.
II. Tim. 3: 3, men shall be incontinent, f.
Jas. 3: 4, ships driven of f. winds.

fierceness, Deu. 13: 17; Ps. 78: 49; Jer. 25: 38; Rev. 19: 15.

fiery, Nu. 21: 6, Lord sent f. serpents.
Deu. 33: 2, f. law for them.
Ps. 21: 9, make them as a f. oven.
Isa. 14: 29, a f. flying serpent.
Dan. 3: 6, a f. furnace.
Eph. 6: 16, to quench f. darts.
Heb. 10: 27, judgment and f. indignation.
I. Pet. 4: 12, concerning the f. trial.

fiery serpents, plague of, Nu. 21: 6; Deu. 8: 15.
means of deliverance from, Nu. 21: 8.
See John 3: 14.

fig tree. This useful tree abounds in Palestine. It is the first tree mentioned in the Bible (Gen. 3: 7). From a remote antiquity it has been cultivated for its fruit, which in most warm countries forms an essential portion of the food of the inhabitants, either in a fresh or dried state. It lives to a great age, and reaches a very considerable size. Its thick, rigid leaves form a dense shade, and bear great heat without flagging. It puts forth its fruiting stems before its leaf buds expand, and these green figs remain through the winter, the first small ripe figs sometimes appearing in the early summer (S. of S. 2: 13). Joel refers to the destruction of the fig trees by barking the stems (Joel 1: 7). Fig trees were then, as now, planted in the corners of the vineyards (Lu. 13: 6). Cakes of dried and pressed figs were, and are still, used as an article of food. Its power of retaining

Figs.

fig tree—Continued
heat and moisture made the fruit highly prized as a poultice (Isa. 38: 21).
the barren, Mat. 21: 19; Mar. 11: 13.
parables of, Mat. 24: 32; Lu. 13: 6; 21: 29.
—I. Ki. 4: 25; Mic. 4: 4, dwelt under f. tree.
II. Ki. 18: 31; Isa. 36: 16, eat every one of his f. tree.
Hab. 3: 17, although f. tree shall not blossom.
Lu. 21: 29, behold the f. tree.
Jas. 3: 12, can the f. tree bear olive berries?
Rev. 6: 13, f. tree casteth untimely f.

fight, Ex. 14: 14; Deu. 1: 30; 3: 22; 20: 4, Lord f. for you.
Deu. 1: 41, we will go up and f.
Josh. 23: 10, Lord God that f. for you.
I. Sa. 4: 9, quit like men, and f.
17: 10, give me a man, that we may f. together.
25: 28, f. the battles of the Lord.
Ps. 35: 1, f. against them that f. against me.
144: 1, teacheth my fingers to f.
John 18: 36, then would my servants f.
Ac. 5: 39; 23: 9, f. against God.
I. Cor. 9: 26, so f. I, not as one that beateth the air.
I. Tim. 6: 12, f. the good f. of faith.
II. Tim. 4: 7, I have fought a good f.
Heb. 10: 32, endured a great f. of afflictions.
11: 34, valiant in f.

fightings, II. Cor. 7: 5, without were f.
Jas. 4: 1, whence come wars and f. among you?

figs, Hezekiah cured by, II. Ki. 20: 7; Isa. 38: 21.
Jeremiah's vision of, Jer. 24: 1.
—Gen. 3: 7, sewed f. leaves for aprons.
Mat. 7: 16; Lu. 6: 44, do men gather f. of thistles?
Mar. 11: 13, for the time of f. was not yet

figure (type), Rom. 5: 14; I. Cor. 4: 6; Heb 9: 9, 24; 11: 19; I. Pet. 3: 21.

fill, Gen. 1: 22, f. waters in the seas.
Nu. 14: 21; Ps. 72: 19; Hab. 2: 14, earth f. with glory of Lord.
Ps. 81: 10, open thy mouth wide, and I will f. it.
104: 28, they are f. with good.
Prov. 1: 31, be f. with own devices.
3: 10, barns be f. with plenty.
14: 14, f. with his own ways.
20: 17, mouth be f. with gravel.
Mat. 5: 6, hunger, shall be f.
Mar. 7: 27, let the children first be f.
Lu. 1: 15; Ac. 4: 8; 9: 17; 13: 9, f. with Holy Ghost.
Lu. 1: 53, f. the hungry with good things.
John 16: 6, sorrow hath f. your heart.
Ac. 14: 17, f. our hearts with food and gladness.
Rom. 15: 14, f. with all knowledge.
Eph. 1: 23, fulness of him that f. all in all.
3: 19, be f. with fulness of God.
5: 18, be f. with the Spirit.
Phil. 1: 11, f. with fruits of righteousness.
Col. 1: 24, f. up what is behind.
Rev. 15: 1, in them is f. up the wrath of God.

fillet, Ex. 27: 10, 11; 38: 17; Jer. 52: 21.

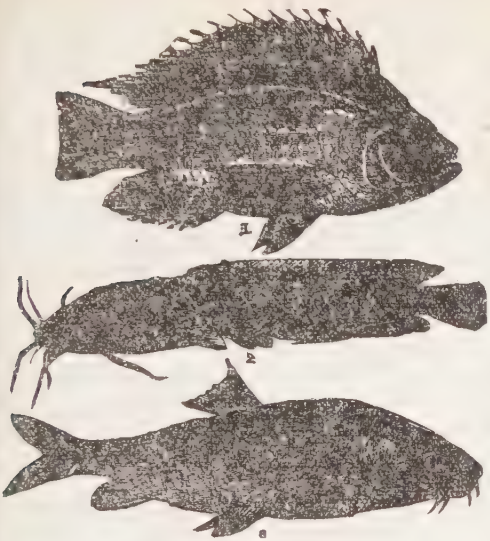
filth, Isa. 4: 4, washed away the f. of Zion.
I. Cor. 4: 13, as the f. of the world.

filthiness, figurative of sin, Job 15: 16; Ps. 14: 3; Isa. 1: 6; 64: 6; Eze. 24: 13.

filthiness—Continued
purification from, Isa. 4: 4; Eze. 22: 15; 36: 25; Zec. 3: 3; 13: 1; I. Cor. 6: 11.
—II. Cor. 7: 1, cleanse ourselves from all f.
Eph. 5: 4, nor let f. be once named.
Jas. 1: 21, lay apart all f.
Rev. 17: 4, cup full of abominations and f.
filthy, Job 15: 16, how much more f. is man?
Ps. 14: 3; 53: 3, altogether become f.
Isa. 64: 6, all our righteousness as f. rags.
Zec. 3: 3, Joshua was clothed with f. garments.
Col. 3: 8, put off f. communication.
I. Tim. 3: 3; Tit. 1: 7; I. Pet. 5: 2, f. lucre.
II. Pet. 2: 7, Lot vexed with f. conversation.
Jude 8, f. dreamers defile the flesh.
Rev. 22: 11, he that is f., let him be f.
finally, II. Cor. 13: 11; Eph. 6: 10; Phil. 3: 1; 4: 8; II. Thes. 3: 1; I. Pet. 3: 8, f., brethren.
find, Nu. 32: 23, be sure your sin will f. you out.
II. Chr. 2: 14, to f. out every device.
Job 9: 10, things past f. out.
23: 3, where I might f. him.
Prov. 2: 5, shalt f. knowledge of God.
4: 22, my words life to those that f. them.
8: 17; Jer. 29: 13, seek me early shall f. me.
Prov. 8: 35, whoso f. me f. life.
18: 22, whoso f. a wife, f. a good thing.
Ec. 9: 10, what thy hand f. to do, do it.
11: 1, shalt f. it after many days.
Isa. 58: 13, not f. thine own pleasure.
Jer. 6: 16; Mat. 11: 29, f. rest to your souls.
Mat. 7: 7; Lu. 11: 9, seek, and ye shall f.
Mat. 10: 39, loseth life, shall f. it.
Mar. 13: 36, lest he f. you sleeping.
Lu. 6: 7, they might f. accusation.
13: 7, seeking fruit and f. none.
15: 8, seek diligently till she f. it.
Rom. 7: 21, I f. a law that when I would do good.
11: 33, his ways past f. out.
II. Tim. 1: 18, may f. mercy in that day.
Heb. 4: 16, f. grace to help.
Rev. 9: 6, seek death, and shall not f. it.
fine, Ps. 19: 10, more to be desired than f. gold.
Prov. 8: 19, wisdom better than f. gold.
25: 12, as an ornament of f. gold.
Isa. 13: 12, man more precious than f. gold.
Mar. 15: 46, Joseph bought f. linen.
Rev. 19: 8, granted to be arrayed in f. linen.
Ps. 81: 16; 147: 14, the f. of the wheat.
—refine, Job 28: 1, place for gold where they f. it.
finer, Prov. 25: 4.
finger, Ex. 8: 19, this is the f. of God.
Ex. 31: 18; Deu. 9: 10, tables written with f. of God.
I. Ki. 12: 10; II. Chr. 10: 10, little f. thicker.
Ps. 8: 3, thy heavens, work of thy f.
144: 1, who teacheth my f. to fight.
Prov. 7: 3, bind them on thy f.
Isa. 58: 9, putting forth of the f.
Dan. 5: 5, the f. of a man's hand.
Mat. 23: 4; Lu. 11: 46, not move with f.
Lu. 11: 20, with f. of God cast out.
16: 24, the tip of his f.
John 8: 6, with his f. wrote on the ground.
20: 25, put my f. into print of nails.
20: 27, reach hither thy f.
finish, Gen. 2: 1, heavens and earth were f.
I. Chr. 28: 20, not fail till thou hast f.
Dan. 9: 24, f. transgression.
Lu. 14: 28, sufficient to f.
John 4: 34, to do his will and to f. his work.
5: 36, works given me to f.
17: 4, I have f. the work.
19: 30, he said, It is f.
Ac. 20: 24, I might f. my course.
Rom. 9: 28, he will f. the work.
II. Cor. 8: 6, f. in you the same grace.
Heb. 4: 3, works f. from foundation of world.
12: 2, Jesus, author and f. of faith.
Jas. 1: 15, sin, when it is f.
fins, Lev. 11: 9; Deu. 14: 10.
fir, referred to very frequently in the Old Testament as a wood used for floors, rafters, ceilings, and decks of ships. Doubtless in these cases the trees used were 'Pinus maritima' or 'Pinus halepensis.' The word may also be used in a general sense for any cone-bearing tree, and thus the musical instruments of II. Sa. 6: 5 may have been made of the wood of some cypress.
fir tree, Isa. 41: 19; 55: 13; 60: 13; Hos. 14: 8.
fire, pillar of, Ex. 13: 21; Neh. 9: 12.
God appears by, Ex. 3: 2; 13: 21; 19: 18; Deu. 4: 12; II. Sa. 22: 13; Isa. 6: 4; Eze. 1: 4; Dan. 7: 10; Mal. 3: 2; Mat. 3: 11; Rev. 1: 14; 4: 5.
sacrifices consumed by, Gen. 15: 17; Lev. 9: 24; Judg. 13: 20; I. Ki. 18: 38 II. Chr. 7: 1.
not to be kindled on the Sabbath, Ex. 35: 3.
emblem of God's word, Jer. 23: 29. See Ac. 2: 3.
instrument of judgment, Gen. 19: 24; Ex. 9: 23; Nu. 11: 1; 16: 35; II. Ki. 1: 10; Am. 7: 4; II. Thes. 1: 8; Rev. 8: 8.
everlasting, Deu. 32: 22; Isa. 33: 14; Mar. 9: 44; Rev. 20: 10.
God is a consuming, Heb. 12: 29.
—Gen. 22: 7, behold the f. and the wood.
Lev. 10: 2, f. from the Lord, and devoured.
18: 21; Deu. 18: 10; II. Ki. 17: 17; 23: 10, pass through f.
Nu. 16: 46, take censer, and put f. therein.
Deu. 4: 11, mountain burned with f.
5: 5, ye were afraid by reason of the f.
Judg. 6: 21, rose up f. out of rock.
I. Ki. 18: 24, God that answereth by f.
19: 12, the Lord was not in the f.
I. Chr. 21: 26, Lord answered by f.
Ps. 39: 3, while I was musing the f. burned.
46: 9, he burneth chariot in the f.
74: 7, they have cast f. into thy sanctuary.
Prov. 6: 27, can a man take f. in his bosom?
26: 20, where no wood is, the f. goeth out.
Isa. 9: 19, as the fuel of the f.
43: 2, walkest through f., not be burned.
64: 2, melting f. burneth.
66: 15, Lord will come with f.
66: 24, neither their f. be quenched.
Jer. 20: 9, word as a f. in my bones.
Eze. 36: 5; 38: 19, in the f. of my jealousy.
Dan. 3: 27, upon bodies, f. had no power.
Hos. 7: 6, it burneth as a flaming f.
Nah. 1: 6, fury poured out like f.
Zec. 2: 5, a wall of f. round about.
3: 2, a brand plucked out of f.
Mal. 3: 2, like a refiner's f.

fire—Continued
Mat. 3: 10; 7: 19; Lu. 3: 9; John 15: 6, every tree that bringeth not good fruit, cast into f.
Mat. 3: 11; Lu. 3: 16, baptize with f.
Mat. 13: 42, cast them into furnace of f.
17: 15; Mar. 9: 22, oft he falleth into f.
Mat. 18: 8; 25: 41; Mar. 9: 43, everlasting f.
Lu. 9: 54, wilt thou that we command f.?
12: 49, come to send f. on earth.
17: 29, same day it rained f. and brimstone.
Ac. 2: 3, cloven tongues like as of f.
I. Cor. 3: 13, revealed by f., and the f. shall try.
3: 15, saved, yet so as by f.
II. Thes. 1: 8, in flaming f. taking vengeance.
Heb. 1: 7, his ministers a flame of f.
11: 34, through faith quenched violence of f.
Jas. 3: 5, how great a matter a little f. kindleth.
I. Pet. 1: 7, gold tried with f.
II. Pet. 3: 7, reserved unto f.
3: 12, heavens being on f.
Jude 7, vengeance of eternal f.
23, pulling them out of the f.
Rev. 3: 18, gold tried in the f.
15: 2, a sea of glass mingled with f.
20: 9, f. came down from God.
20: 14, death and hell cast into lake of f.
firebrand, Judg. 15: 4, turned tail to tail, and put a f.
Prov. 26: 18, mad man casteth f.
Isa. 7: 4, these smoking f.
Am. 4: 11, as a f. plucked out of.
fire-pans, Ex. 27: 3; Jer. 52: 19.
firkins, John 2: 6.
firm, Josh. 3: 17, covenant of the Lord stood f.
Ps. 73: 4, their strength is f.
Dan. 6: 7, make a f. decree.
Heb. 3: 6, f. unto the end.
firmament, Gen. 1: 6, let there be a f.
Ps. 19: 1, f. showeth his handiwork.
150: 1, in the f. of his power.
Eze. 1: 25, a voice from the f.
Dan. 12: 3, as the brightness of the f.
first, Deu. 9: 18, 25, I fell before the Lord, as at the f.
Ezra 3: 12, the glory of the f. house.
Hag. 2: 3, house in her f. glory.
Job 15: 7, art thou the f. man born?
Prov. 18: 17, f. in his own cause.
Isa. 43: 27, the f. father hath sinned.
Mat. 5: 24, f. be reconciled to thy brother.
6: 33, seek ye f. the kingdom of God.
7: 5; Lu. 6: 42, f. cast beam out of thine own eye.
Mat. 8: 21; Lu. 9: 59, f. to go and bury my father.
Mat. 12: 45, last state of that man worse than the f.
17: 10; Mar. 9: 12, Elias must f. come.
Mat. 22: 38; Mar. 12: 28, the f. commandment.
Mar. 4: 28, f. the blade, then the ear.
9: 35, if any desire to be f., the same shall be last.
13: 10, the Gospel must f. be published.
Lu. 11: 38, that he had not f. washed.
14: 28, sitteth not down f.
17: 25, but f. must he suffer many things.
John 1: 41, he f. findeth his own brother.
5: 4, whosoever f. stepped in.
first—Continued
Ac. 11: 26, called Christians f. at Antioch.
26: 23, Christ f. that should rise from the dead.
Rom. 2: 9, of the Jew f.
I. Cor. 12: 28, f. apostles, secondarily prophets.
15: 45, the f. man was made a living soul.
15: 47, the f. man is of the earth.
II. Cor. 8: 5, f. gave their own selves to the Lord.
8: 12, if there be f. a willing mind.
Eph. 1: 12, who f. trusted in Christ.
6: 2, f. commandment with promise.
I. Thes. 4: 16, dead in Christ shall rise f.
II. Thes. 2: 3, a falling away f.
I. Tim. 1: 16, in me f. Christ might show.
5: 4, learn f. to show piety at home.
II. Tim. 2: 6, husbandman must be f. partaker.
Tit. 3: 10, after f. and second admonition.
Heb. 5: 12, which be the f. principles.
7: 27, offer f. for his own sins.
10: 9, he taketh away the f.
Jas. 3: 17, wisdom from above is f. pure.
I. Pet. 4: 17, if judgment f. begin at us.
I. John 4: 19, because he f. loved us.
Jude 6, angels who kept not f. estate.
Rev. 2: 4, thou hast left thy f. love.
20: 5, this is the f. resurrection.
21: 1, f. heaven and f. earth passed away.
first-begotten, Heb. 1: 6.
first-born, privileges of the, Gen. 43: 33; Deu. 21: 15; II. Chr. 21: 3; Col. 1: 15; (Heb 12: 23).
dedicated to God, Ex. 13: 2, 12; 22: 29; 34: 19; Deu. 15: 19.
redemption of, Ex. 34: 20; Nu. 3: 41; 8: 18.
in Egypt slain, Ex. 11: 5; 12: 29.
—Rom. 8: 29, f. among many brethren.
first-fruits, offering of, Ex. 22: 29; 23: 16; 34: 26; Lev. 23: 9, 10; Nu. 28: 26.
confession at offering of, Deu. 26: 1-10.
given to the priests, Nu. 18: 12; Deu. 18: 4.
—Prov. 3: 9, honour the Lord with f.
Rom. 8: 23, the f. of the Spirit.
11: 16, if the f. be holy.
I. Cor. 15: 20, 23, Christ the f. of them that slept.
firstling, Deu. 33: 17; Neh. 10: 36.
fish, the waters bring forth, Gen. 1: 20.
of Egypt destroyed, Ex. 7: 21.
prepared for Jonah, Jon. 1: 17.
caught for tribute, Mat. 17: 27.
miraculous draught of, Lu. 5: 6; John 21: 6.
See Miracles.
—Gen. 1: 26; Ps. 8: 8, dominion over f. of sea.
Deu. 4: 18, likeness of any f. in waters.
Ec. 9: 12, f. taken in an evil net
Hab. 1: 14, makest men as f. of the sea.
Mat. 7: 10, if he ask a f.
14: 17; Mar. 6: 38; Lu. 9: 13; John 6: 9, five loaves and two f.
Lu. 24: 42, gave him piece of a broiled f.
John 21: 9, they saw f. laid.
I. Cor. 15: 39, one flesh of beasts, another of f.
fishermen, occupation of several of the apostles, Mat. 4: 18; Mar. 1: 16; Lu. 5; John 21: 7.

fishers, Jer. 16: 16, f., and they shall fish them.
Mat. 4: 19; Mar. 1: 17, make you f. of men.
John 21: 7, girt f. coat to him.



Fishes of the Sea of Galilee.
1. Chromis nilotica. 2. Clarias macracanthus. 3. Labeobarbus canis.

fish-hooks, Am. 4: 2.
fish-pools, S. of S. 7: 4.
fist, Prov. 30: 4; Isa. 58: 4.
fit, Lev. 16: 21, away by hand of a f. man.
Job 34: 18, is it f. to say to a king?
Lu. 9: 62, is f. for the kingdom of God.
14: 35, not f. for land or dunghill.
Ac. 22: 22, it is not f. that he should live.
Rom. 9: 22, vessels of wrath f. to destruction.
Col. 3: 18, submit, as it is f. in the Lord.
fitches. Two different Hebrew words are thus translated. The first, 'ketzach,' is, in the R.V. (Isa. 28: 25, 27), rendered in the margin, "black cummin," the fruit of a small annual (Nigella sativa) often grown in our own gardens. The seeds are black, and used as a condiment. The second word, 'cussemeth,' is thus wrongly translated in the A.V. (Eze. 4: 9). The R.V. translates Spelt, which see; also Nettles.
fitly, Prov. 25: 11, a word f. spoken is like apples of gold.
Eph. 2: 21, all the building f. framed.
4: 16, whole body f. joined.
fixed, Ps. 57: 7; 112: 7; Lu. 16: 26.
flag, Ex. 2: 3, 5; Job 8: 11; Isa. 19: 6. See Bulrush.
flagon, Isa. 22: 24; Hos. 3: 1.
flakes, Job 41: 23.
flame, Ex. 3: 2; Ac. 7: 30, angel in f. of fire.
Judg. 13: 20, angel ascended in f.
Job 41: 21, a f. goeth out of his mouth.
Ps. 29: 7, voice of Lord divideth f. of fire.
Isa. 5: 24, as the f. consumeth chaff.
29: 6, the f. of devouring fire.

flame—Continued
Isa. 43: 2, neither shall f. kindle.
66: 15, rebuke with f. of fire.
Eze. 20: 47, the f. shall not be quenched.
Joel 2: 3, behind them a f. burneth.
Lu. 16: 24, tormented in this f.
Heb. 1: 7, who maketh ministers a f. of fire.
Rev. 1: 14; 2: 18; 19: 12, eyes as f. of fire.
See Gen. 3: 24.
flanks, Lev. 7: 4; Job 15: 27.
flash, Eze. 1: 14.
flat, Lev. 21: 18; Josh. 6: 5.
flatter, Job 32: 21, 22, give f. titles.
Ps. 5: 9, they f. with their tongue.
12: 2, with f. lips and double heart.
36: 2, he f. himself in his own eyes.
Prov. 20: 19, meddle not with him that f.
26: 28, a f. mouth worketh ruin.
29: 5, man that f. spreadeth a net.
I. Thes. 2: 5, neither used we f. words.
See Dan. 11: 21, 32, 34.
flattery, condemned, Job 17: 5; 32: 21; Ps. 5: 9; 12: 2; 78: 36; Prov. 2: 16; 20: 19; 24: 24; 28: 23; 29: 5; I. Thes. 2: 5.
flax, the oldest known textile fibre. It was woven into garments by the ancient Egyptians, and was swathed around their bodies after they were embalmed. It was an important crop in Egypt (Ex. 9: 31), and was known and used in Canaan before the entrance of the Israelites. The custom of blanching the flax fibre by exposure to the sun and air, practised to this day in many parts of Europe, is referred to in Josh. 2: 6. A mingled stuff, wool and flax together, was strictly prohibited (Lev. 19: 19; Deu. 22: 11).
flay, Lev. 1: 6; Mic. 3: 3.
flea, is twice referred to by David in addressing Saul, evidently as something of extreme insignificance (I. Sa. 24: 14; 26: 20). The flea is a common insect in the East, making up for its want of size by its energy and vast numbers.
flee, Gen. 19: 20, this city is near to f. unto.
Lev. 26: 17, 36, shall f. when none pursueth.
Nu. 10: 35; Ps. 68: 1, that hate thee, f. before thee.
Neh. 6: 11, should such a man as I f.?
Job 14: 2, he f. as a shadow.
27: 22, would fain f. out of his hand.
Ps. 11: 1, how say ye to my soul, F. as a bird?
139: 7, whither shall I f. from thy presence?
Prov. 28: 1, the wicked f. when no man pursueth.
S. of S. 2: 17; 4: 6, till shadows f. away.
Isa. 35: 10; 51: 11, sighing shall f. away.
Am. 5: 19, as if a man did f. from a lion.
Mat. 3: 7; Lu. 3: 7, to f. from wrath to come.
Mat. 10: 23, when persecuted in one city, f. to another.
24: 16; Mar. 13: 14; Lu. 21: 21, f. into the mountains.
Mar. 14: 50, all forsook him, and f.
John 10: 5, stranger will they not follow, but f. from him.

flee—Continued
John 10: 13, the hireling f.
I. Tim. 6: 11, f. these things.
II. Tim. 2: 22, f. youthful lusts.
Jas. 4: 7, resist the devil, and he will f.
Rev. 9: 6, death shall f. from them.
20: 11, earth and heaven f. away.
fleece, Gideon's, Judg. 6: 37.
flesh, allowed for food, Gen. 9: 3.
figuratively contrasted with Spirit, Rom. 7: 5; 8: 1; Gal. 3: 3; 5: 17; 6: 8.
lusts of the, to be mortified, II. Cor. 7: 1; Gal. 5: 16; 6: 8; Col. 2: 11; I. Pet. 4: 2; I. John 2: 16.
God manifest in the, John 1: 14; I. Tim. 3: 16; I. Pet. 3: 18; 4: 1.
to be acknowledged, I. John 4: 2; II. John 7.
—Gen. 2: 24; Mat. 19: 5; Mar. 10: 8; I. Cor. 6: 16; Eph. 5: 31, one f.
Gen. 6: 12, all f. had corrupted his way.
6: 13, end of all f. is come.
7: 21, all f. died that moved.
Lev. 17: 14, life of all f. is the blood.
19: 28, not make cuttings in your f.
Nu. 16: 22; 27: 16, God of spirits of all f.
I. Ki. 17: 6, ravens brought bread and f.
II. Chr. 32: 8, with him is an arm of f.
Neh. 5: 5, our f. is as f. of our brethren.
Job 10: 11, clothed me with skin and f.
19: 26, in my f. shall I see God.
Ps. 16: 9; Ac. 2: 26, my f. shall rest in hope.
Ps. 65: 2, to thee shall all f. come.
Prov. 4: 22, my sayings health to f.
11: 17, the cruel troubleth his own f.
Ec. 12: 12, much study is weariness of f.
Isa. 40: 6; I. Pet. 1: 24, all f. is grass.
Eze. 11: 19; 36: 26, a heart of f.
Joel 2: 28; Ac. 2: 17, pour Spirit on all f.
Mat. 16: 17, f. and blood hath not revealed it.
24: 22; Mar. 13: 20, there should no f. be saved.
Mat. 26: 41; Mar. 14: 38, spirit willing, f. weak.
Lu. 24: 39, spirit hath not f. and bones.
John 1: 14, the Word was made f., and dwelt among us.
6: 52, can this man give up his f.?
6: 63, the f. profiteth nothing.
17: 2, power over all f.
Ac. 2: 30; Rom. 1: 3, seed of David according to the f.
Rom. 3: 20, shall no f. be justified.
8: 3, God sending his own Son in likeness of sinful f.
8: 9, not in the f., but in the Spirit.
9: 5, of whom as concerning the f. Christ came.
13: 14, make not provision for the f.
I. Cor. 1: 29, that no f. should glory.
15: 50, f. and blood cannot inherit the kingdom.
II. Cor. 4: 11, life of Jesus be manifest in f.
12: 7, a thorn in the f.
Gal. 1: 16, I conferred not with f. and blood.
2: 16, by the works of the law shall no f. be justified.
2: 20, life I now live in the f.
5: 17, the f. lusteth against the Spirit.
Eph. 2: 3, lusts of f., fulfilling desires of f.
Phil. 3: 3, no confidence in the f.
Heb. 2: 14, children are partakers of f. and blood.
flesh—Continued
Heb. 9: 13, to the purifying of the f.
I. Pet. 4: 1, Christ hath suffered in the f.
I. John 4: 3; II. John 7, confess not that Christ is come in the f.
flesh-hook, I. Sa. 2: 13; I. Chr. 28: 17.
fleshly, II. Cor. 1: 12, not with f. wisdom.
II. Cor. 3: 3, in f. tables of the heart.
Col. 2: 18, puffed up by his f. mind.
I. Pet. 2: 11, abstain from f. lusts.
flew, I. Sa. 14: 32; Isa. 6: 6.
flies, Egyptians plagued by, Ex. 8: 21, 31; Ps. 78: 45; 105: 31.
flight, Deu. 32: 30; Mat. 24: 20; Heb. 11: 34.
flint, Deu. 8: 15; 32: 13; Job 28: 9; Ps. 114: 8; Isa. 50: 7; Eze. 3: 9. This term, which signifies a very hard stone, is by some supposed to have meant specifically flint; but in more general terms it may be taken as indicating hard rock or stone.
floats, I. Ki. 5: 9.
flock, Isa. 40: 11, he shall feed his f. like a shepherd.
Jer. 13: 20, where is the f., thy beautiful f.?
Eze. 24: 5, take the choice of the f.
34: 12, as a shepherd seeketh out his f.
34: 31, ye my f., the f. of my pasture, are men.
Hab. 3: 17, though the f. shall be cut off.
Zec. 11: 7, the poor of the f.
Mat. 26: 31, sheep of f. shall be scattered.
Lu. 12: 32, fear not, little f.
Ac. 20: 28, take heed to all the f.
I. Pet. 5: 2, feed the f. of God.
5: 3, being ensamples to the f.
flood, threatened, Gen. 6: 17; sent, Gen. 7: 11; II. Pet. 2: 5; assuaged, Gen. 8.
—Josh. 24: 2, on other side of the f.
Job 22: 16, foundation overflown with f.
28: 11, he bindeth f. from overflowing.
Ps. 29: 10, Lord sitteth upon the f
32: 6, in f. of great waters.
66: 6, they went through f. on foot.
90: 5, carriest them away as with a f.
S. of S. 8: 7, neither can f. drown love.
Isa. 44: 3, I will pour f. on dry ground.
59: 19, enemy come in like a f.
Mat. 7: 25, the f. came, and the winds blew.
24: 38, in days before the f.
24: 39; Lu. 17: 27, knew not till f. came.
floor, II. Sa. 24: 21, to buy the threshing-f. of thee.
I. Ki. 6: 30, overlaid f. of house with gold.
Hos. 9: 1, reward on every corn f.
Mic. 4: 12, gather as sheaves into the f.
Mat. 3: 12; Lu. 3: 17, purge his f.
flour, employed in sacrifices, Ex. 29: 2; Lev. 2: 2.
flourish, Ps. 72: 7, in his days shall the righteous f.
90: 6, in the morning it f.
Ps. 92: 12, righteous shall f. like the palm tree.
92: 13, they shall f. in courts of our God.
103: 15, as a flower, so he f.
132: 18, upon himself shall crown f.
Prov. 11: 28, righteous shall f. as branch.
14: 11, tabernacle of upright shall f.
Ec. 12: 5, when the almond tree shall f.
Isa. 17: 11, in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to f.

flourish—Continued
Eze. 17: 24, have made dry tree to f.
Phil. 4: 10, your care of me hath f. again.
flow, Ex. 3: 8; 13: 5, land f. with milk and honey.
Ps. 147: 18, wind to blow, and waters f.
S. of S. 4: 16, that the spices may f. out.
Isa. 2: 2, all nations shall f. unto it.
48: 21, caused waters to f. out of rock.
60: 5, shalt see, and f. together.
Jer. 31: 12, shall f. together to the goodness of the Lord.
Mic. 4: 1, people shall f. unto mountain of Lord.
John 7: 38, shall f. living water.
flower, I. Sa. 2: 33, shall die in f. of age.
Job 14: 2, cometh forth as a f.
S. of S. 2: 12, the f. appear on the earth.
Isa. 28: 1, 4, glorious beauty is a fading f.
40: 6, as the f. of the field.
40: 7; Nah. 1: 4; Jas. 1: 10; I. Pet. 1: 24, f. fadeth.
flute, Dan. 3: 5, 7, 10, 15. See Musical Instruments.
fluttereth, Deu. 32: 11.
flux, Ac. 28: 8.
fly, Job 5: 7, as sparks f. upward.
Ps. 55: 6, then would I f. away.
90: 10, soon cut off, and we f. away.
Prov. 23: 5, riches f. away.
Isa. 60: 8, f. as a cloud.
Hab. 1: 8, they shall f. as the eagle.
Rev. 14: 6, angel f. in midst of heaven.
19: 17, fowls that f. in midst of heaven.
foal, Gen. 49: 11; Mat. 21: 5.
foam, Hos. 10: 7; Mar. 9: 18; Jude 13.
fodder, Job 6: 5.
foes, Ps. 27: 2; Mat. 10: 36; Ac. 2: 35.
fold, Isa. 13: 20, shepherds make their f.
Jer. 23: 3, bring them again to their f.
Hab. 3: 17, flock cut off from the f.
John 10: 16, one f., and one shepherd.
Ec. 4: 5, the fool f. his hands together.
Heb. 1: 12, as a vesture shalt thou f. them.
folding, Prov. 6: 10, a little f. of the hands.
folk, Gen. 33: 15; Mar. 6: 5; Ac. 5: 16.
follow, Ex. 23: 2, shalt not f., multitude to do evil.
Nu. 14: 24, hath f. me fully.
32: 12; Deu. 1: 36, wholly f. the Lord.
Ps. 23: 6, goodness and mercy shall f. me.
63: 8, my soul f. hard after thee.
Isa. 5: 11, that they may f. strong drink.
Hos. 6: 3, if we f. on to know the Lord.
Mat. 4: 19; 8: 22; 9: 9; 16: 24; 19: 21; Mar. 2: 14; 8: 34; 10: 21; Lu. 5: 27; 9: 23; John 1: 43; 21: 22, Jesus said, F. me.
Mat. 8: 19; Lu. 9: 57, 61, Master, I will f. thee.
Mar. 10: 28; Lu. 18: 28, we left all, and f. thee.
Mar. 16: 17, signs f. them that believe.
Lu. 22: 54, Peter f. afar off.
John 10: 27, my sheep hear my voice, and f. me.
13: 37, Lord, why cannot I f. thee?
Rom. 14: 19, f. things that make for peace.
I. Cor. 10: 4, drank of that spiritual Rock that f. them.
14: 1, f. after charity.
Phil. 3: 12, I f. after, if that I may apprehend.
follow—Continued
I. Thes. 5: 15, f. that which is good.
I. Tim. 5: 24, some men they f. after.
6: 11; II. Tim. 2: 22, f. righteousness.
Heb. 12: 14, f. peace with all men.
13: 7, whose faith f., considering end.
I. Pet. 1: 11, testified glory that should f.
2: 21, example, that ye should f. his steps.
II. Pet. 1: 16, not f. cunningly devised fables.
2: 2, shall f. pernicious ways.
III. John 11, f. not that which is evil.
Rev. 14: 4, they which f. the Lamb.
14: 13, their works do f. them.
followers, Eph. 5: 1, be ye f. of God, as dear children.
I. Thes. 1: 6, f. of us and of the Lord.
Heb. 6: 12, f. of them who through faith inherit.
I. Pet. 3: 13, if ye be f. of that which is good.
folly, Josh. 7: 15, wrought f. in Israel.
I. Sa. 25: 25, and f. is with him.
Job 4: 18, his angels he charged with f.
24: 12, God layeth not f. to them.
42: 8, lest I deal with you after f.
Ps. 49: 13, this their way is their f.
85: 8, let them not turn again to f.
Prov. 5: 23, in his f. he shall go astray.
13: 16, a fool layeth open his f.
14: 8, the f. of fools is deceit.
16: 22, instruction of fools is f.
26: 4, answer not a fool according to his f.
Ec. 1: 17, to know wisdom and f.
2: 13, wisdom excelleth f.
7: 25, the wickedness of f.
10: 6, f. is set in great dignity.
Isa. 9: 17, every mouth speaketh f.
II. Cor. 11: 1, bear with me a little in my f.
II. Tim. 3: 9, their f. shall be manifest.
food, for all creatures, Gen. 1: 29; 9: 3; Ps. 104: 14; 145: 16; 147: 9.
—Gen. 2: 9, tree good for f.
Deu. 10: 18, in giving stranger f.
Job 23: 12, esteemed his words more than f.
38: 41, who provideth for the raven his f.?
Ps. 78: 25, man did eat angels' f.
136: 25, giveth f. to all flesh.
Prov. 30: 8, feed me with f. convenient.
Eze. 48: 18, increase thereof be for f.
Ac. 14: 17, filling our hearts with f.
II. Cor. 9: 10, minister bread for your f.
I. Tim. 6: 8, having f. and raiment.
Jas. 2: 15, destitute of daily f.
fool, character and conduct of, Ps. 49: 13; Prov. 10: 8, 23; 13: 16; 14: 16; 17: 7, 10, 12, 16, 21; 18: 6, 7; 19: 1; 26: 4; 27: 3, 22; Ec. 4: 5; 5: 1, 3; 10: 2, 14; Isa. 44: 25; Rom. 1: 22.
—I. Sa. 26: 21, I have played the f.
II. Sa. 3: 33, died Abner as a f.?
Ps. 14: 1; 53: 1, f. said in his heart.
92: 6, neither doth f. understand this.
Prov. 1: 7, f. despise wisdom.
10: 21, f. die for want of wisdom.
11: 29, the f. shall be servant to the wise.
12: 15, the way of a f. is right in his own eyes.
13: 20, companion of f. shall be destroyed.
14: 9, f. make a mock at sin.
15: 5, a f. despiseth his father's instruction.
16: 22, the instruction of f. is folly.
17: 28, a f., when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise.

fool—Continued
Prov. 18: 2, a f. hath no delight in understanding.
20: 3, every f. will be meddling.
29: 11, a f. uttereth all his mind.
Ec. 2: 14, f. walketh in darkness.
2: 16, no remembrance of wise more than of f.
5: 3, a f. voice known by multitude of words.
7: 4, heart of f. is in house of mirth.
Isa. 35: 8, wayfaring men, though f., shall not err.
Jer. 17: 11, at his end he shall be a f.
Mat. 5: 22, whosoever shall say, Thou f.
23: 17, ye f. and blind.
Lu. 12: 20, thou f., this night.
24: 25, O f., and slow of heart.
I. Cor. 3: 18, let him become a f.
15: 36, thou f., that thou sowest.
II. Cor. 11: 16, let no man think me a f.
12: 11, I am become a f. in glorying.
Eph. 5: 15, walk not as f., but as wise.

foolish, Deu. 32: 6, O f. people.
Job 2: 10, as one of the f. women.
5: 3, I have seen the f. taking root.
Ps. 5: 5, f. not stand in thy sight.
73: 3, I was envious at the f.
Prov. 9: 6, forsake the f., and live.
17: 25; 19: 13, a f. son is grief.
Ec. 7: 17, neither be thou f.
Jer. 4: 22, my people are f.
Mat. 7: 26, be likened unto a f. man.
25: 2, five were wise, and five f.
Rom. 1: 21, their f. heart was darkened.
2: 20, an instructor of the f.
I. Cor. 1: 20, made f. wisdom of this world.
Gal. 3: 1, O f. Galatians.
Eph. 5: 4, nor f. talking.
II. Tim. 2: 23; Tit. 3: 9, f. questions avoid.
Tit. 3: 3, we were sometimes f.
II. Sa. 24: 10; I. Chr. 21: 8, have done very f.
Job 1: 22, nor charged God f.

foolishness, the gospel so designated, I. Cor. 1: 18; 2: 14.
worldly wisdom is, with God, I. Cor. 3: 19.
—II. Sa. 15: 31, counsel into f.
Ps. 69: 5, O God, thou knowest my f.
Prov. 22: 15, f. is bound in heart of child.
24: 9, thought of f. is sin.
Ec. 10: 13, the beginning of words is f.
I. Cor. 1: 21, the f. of preaching.
1: 23, Christ crucified, unto Greek, f.
1: 25, the f. of God is wiser than men.

foot, a measure. See Measure.
—Gen. 41: 44, without thee no man lift f.
Deu. 8: 4, nor did thy f. swell.
29: 5, shoe is not waxen old on f.
Ps. 26: 12, my f. standeth in an even place.
38: 16, when my f. slippeth.
66: 6, went through the flood on f.
91: 12; Mat. 4: 6; Lu. 4: 11, dash f. against a stone.
Ps. 121: 3, not suffer f. to be moved.
Prov. 3: 23, thy f. shall not stumble.
4: 27, remove thy f. from evil.
25: 17, withdraw f. from neighbour's house.
Ec. 5: 1, keep thy f. when thou goest.
Isa. 1: 6, from sole of f. to head no soundness.
Mat. 5: 13, salt trodden under f.
14: 13, people followed on f.
18: 8; Mar. 9: 45, if thy f. offend thee.

foot—Continued
John 11: 44, dead, bound hand and f.
I. Cor. 12: 15, if the f. say, Because I am not the hand.
Heb. 10: 29, trodden under f. the Son of God.

footmen, II. Sa. 10: 6; II. Ki. 13: 7, f. of the king.
Jer. 12: 5, hast run with the f.

footsteps, Ps. 17: 5, that my f. slip not.
Ps. 77: 19, thy f. are not known.
89: 51, f. of thine anointed.

footstool of God, the temple so called, I. Chr. 28: 2; Ps. 99: 5; 132: 7.
the earth called, Isa. 66: 1; Mat. 5: 35; Ac. 7: 49.
God's enemies made, Ps. 110: 1; Mat. 22: 44; Heb. 10: 13.

forasmuch, I. Ki. 14: 7; I. Cor. 11: 7; 15: 58; I. Pet. 4: 1.

forebade, Deu. 2: 37; Mat. 3: 14; Lu. 9: 49; II. Pet. 2: 16.

forbear, II. Chr. 35: 21, f. from meddling with God.
Neh. 9: 30, many years didst thou f. them.
Job 16: 6, though I f., what am I eased?
Eze. 2: 5; 3: 11, whether hear or f.
3: 27, he that f., let him f.
I. Cor. 9: 6, power to f. working?
I. Thes. 3: 1, we could not longer f.

forbearance, exhortations to, Mat. 18: 33; Eph. 4: 2; 6: 9; Col. 3: 13; II. Tim. 2: 24.
of God, Ps. 50: 21; Isa. 30: 18; Rom. 2: 4; 3: 25; I. Pet. 3: 20; II. Pet. 3: 9.

forbid, Nu. 11: 28, Joshua said, My lord Moses, f. them.
Mar. 9: 39; Lu. 9: 50, f. him not.
Mar. 10: 14; Lu. 18: 16, suffer little children, and f. them not.
Lu. 6: 29, f. not to take coat.
23: 2, f. to give tribute.
Ac. 10: 47, can any f. water?
16: 6, f. of the Holy Ghost to preach.
I. Cor. 14: 39, f. not to speak with tongues.
I. Thes. 2: 16, f. us to speak to Gentiles.

forborne, Jer. 51: 30.

force, Deu. 34: 7, nor natural f. abated.
Ezra 4: 23, made them cease by f.
Jer. 40: 7, 13, captains of the f.
Ob. 11, carried captive his f.
Mat. 11: 12, the violent take it by f.
John 6: 15, perceived they would take him by f.
Heb. 9: 17, a testament is of f.
See Deu. 20: 19; Prov. 30: 33.

forcible, Job 6: 25.

ford, Gen. 32: 22; Josh. 2: 7.

forecast, Dan. 11: 24, 25.

forefathers, Jer. 11: 10, turned to iniquities of f.
II. Tim. 1: 3, whom I serve from my f.

fore-front, Ex. 26: 9; Eze. 47: 1.

forehead, Ex. 28: 38, it shall always be on his f.
I. Sa. 17: 49, stone sunk in his f.
Eze. 3: 9, as adamant I made thy f.
16: 12, put jewel on thy f.
Rev. 7: 3; 9: 4, sealed in their f.
22: 4, his name shall be in their f.

foreigner, Ex. 12: 45, a f. not eat thereof.
Deu. 15: 3, of a f. exact it again.
Eph. 2: 19, ye are no more f.

foreknow, Rom. 8:29, whom he did f., he also.
Rom. 11:2, not cast away people he f.
foreknowledge, of God, Ac. 2:23; I. Pet. 1:2.
foremost, Gen. 32:17; 33:2; II. Sa. 18:27.
foreordained, I. Pet. 1:20.
forepart, Ex. 28:27; Ac. 27:41.
forerunner, Heb. 6:20.
foresee, Prov. 22:3, prudent man f. the evil.
Ac. 2:25, I f. the Lord always.
Gal. 3:8, scripture, f. that God would justify the heathen.
foreship, Ac. 27:30.
foreskin, Ex. 4:25; Jer. 4:4.
forest, Ps. 50:10, every beast of f. is mine.
Ps. 104:20, beasts of f. do creep forth.
Isa. 29:17; 32:15, field esteemed as f.
44:23, break forth into singing, O f.
Jer. 5:6, lion out of f. shall slay them.
21:14, will kindle a fire in the f.
26:18; Mic. 3:12, high places of the f.
Jer. 46:23, they shall cut down her f.
Am. 3:4, will a lion roar in the f.?
foretell, II. Cor. 13:2, f. you, as if I were present.
foretold, Mar. 13:23, have f. you all things.
Ac. 3:24, f. of these days.
forewarn, Lu. 12:5, will f. whom ye shall fear.
I. Thes. 4:6, as we also have f. you.
forgat, Judg. 3:7, children of Israel f. the Lord.
Ps. 78:11, they f. his works.
106:21, f. God their Saviour.
Lam. 3:17, I f. prosperity.
forgave, Ps. 32:5, f. iniquity of my sin.
Ps. 78:38, he f. their iniquity.
Mat. 18:27, f. him the debt.
Lu. 7:42, he frankly f. them both.
II. Cor. 2:10, if I f. anything, for your sakes f. I it.
Col. 3:13, as Christ f. you, so do ye.
forge, Job 13:4; Ps. 119:69.
forget, Deu. 4:9, lest thou f. things eyes have seen.
Deu. 6:12; 8:11, beware lest thou f. the Lord.
II. Ki. 17:38, covenant ye shall not f.
Job 8:13, so are the paths of all that f. God.
Ps. 9:17, all nations that f. God.
10:12, O Lord, f. not the humble.
13:1, how long wilt thou f. me?
44:24, and f. our affliction.
50:22, consider, ye that f. God.
74:19, f. not congregation of thy poor.
78:7, that they might not f. works of God.
102:4, I f. to eat my bread.
103:2, f. not all his benefits.
137:5, if I f. thee, O Jerusalem.
Prov. 2:17, f. the covenant of her God.
3:1, f. not my law.
31:5, lest they drink and f. law.
Isa. 49:15, can a woman f. her child?
51:13, f. the Lord thy Maker.
Jer. 2:32, can a maid f. her ornaments?
23:27, cause my people to f. my name.
Lam. 5:20, wherefore dost thou f. us forever?
Phil. 3:13, f. those things which are behind.
Heb. 6:10, God not unrighteous to f.
13:16, to communicate f. not.
Jas. 1:24, f. what manner of man.
forgetful, Heb. 13:2, not f. to entertain strangers.
Jas. 1:25, being not a f. hearer.
forgetfulness, Ps. 88:12.
forgive, Ex. 32:32, if thou wilt f. their sins.
Ex. 34:7; Nu. 14:18, f. iniquity and transgression.
I. Ki. 8:30; II. Chr. 6:21, when thou hearest f.
II. Chr. 7:14, then will I hear, and f.
Ps. 25:18, f. all my sins.
32:1; Rom. 4:7, he whose transgression is f.
Ps. 86:5, good, and ready to f.
103:3, who f. all thine iniquities.
Jer. 31:34, I will f. their iniquity.
Dan. 9:19, O Lord, hear, O Lord, f.
Mat. 6:12; Lu. 11:4, f. us, as we f.
Mat. 9:6; Mar. 2:10; Lu. 5:24, power to f. sins.
Mat. 18:35, if ye from your hearts f. not.
Mar. 2:7; Lu. 5:21, who can f. sins?
Mar. 11:25, f., that your Father may f. you.
Lu. 6:37, f., and ye shall be f.
7:49, who is this that f. sins also?
17:3, if brother repent, f. him.
23:34, Father, f. them; for they know not what they do.
II. Cor. 2:7, ye ought rather to f.
2:10, to whom ye f. I f. also.
Eph. 4:32, as God hath f. you.
Col. 2:13, quickened, having f. all trespasses.
I. John 1:9, faithful and just to f.
forgiveness, mutual, commanded, Gen. 50:17; Mat. 5:23; 6:14; 18:21, 35; Mar. 11:25; Lu. 11:4; 17:4; II. Cor. 2:7; Eph. 4:32; Col. 3:13; Jas. 2:13.
of enemies, Mat. 5:44; Lu. 6:27; Rom. 12:14, 19.
of sin, prayed for, Ex. 32:32; I. Ki. 8:30; II. Chr. 6:24; Ps. 25:18; 32:5; 79:9; Dan. 9:19; Am. 7:2; Mat. 6:12.
promised, Lev. 4:20; II. Chr. 7:14; Isa. 33:24; 55:7; Jer. 3:12; 31:20, 34; 33:8; Eze. 36:25; Hos. 14:4; Mic. 7:18; Lu. 24:47; Ac. 26:18; Col. 1:14; Jas. 5:15; I. John 1:9.
—Ps. 130:4, f. with thee, that thou mayest be feared.
Dan. 9:9, to the Lord our God belong mercies and f.
Mar. 3:29, hath never f.
Ac. 5:31, exalted to give f.
13:38, through this man is preached f. of sins.
Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14, in whom we have f.
forgotten, Deu. 32:18, f. God that formed thee.
Job 19:14, my familiar friends have f. me.
Ps. 9:18, needy not always be f.
10:11, said in heart, God hath f.
31:12, I am f. as a dead man.
42:9, why hast thou f. me?
44:20, if we have f. name of our God.
77:9, hath God f. to be gracious?
119:61, I have not f. thy law.
Ec. 2:16, in days to come all f.
9:5, memory of them is f.
Isa. 17:10, f. the God of thy salvation.
49:14, my Lord hath f. me.
65:16, the former troubles are f.
Jer. 2:32; 13:25; 18:15, my people have f. me.

forgotten—Continued
Jer. 3:21, have f. the Lord their God.
30:14, all thy lovers have f. thee.
50:6, have f. their resting-place.
Eze. 22:12; 23:35, thou hast f. me.
Hos. 8:14, Israel hath f. his Maker.
Mat. 16:5; Mar. 8:14, f. to take bread.
Lu. 12:6, not one f. before God.
Heb. 12:5, ye have f. the exhortation.
II. Pet. 1:9, f. that he was purged.
forks, I. Sa. 13:21.
form, Gen. 1:2, the earth was without f.
I. Sa. 28:14, what f. is he of?
Job 4:16, I could not discern the f.
Isa. 52:14, his f. more than sons of men.
53:2, he hath no f. nor comeliness.
Eze. 10:8, the f. of a man's hand.
43:11, show them f. of the house.
Dan. 3:19, f. of visage changed.
3:25, f. of fourth like Son of God.
Mar. 16:12, he appeared in an other f.
Rom. 2:20, hast f. of knowledge.
6:17, obeyed than f. of doctrine.
Phil. 2:6, being in f. of God.
II. Tim. 1:13, f. of sound words.
3:5, having a f. of godliness.
formed, Gen. 2:7, God f. man of the dust.
Deu. 32:18, forgotten God that f. thee.
II. Ki. 19:25; Isa. 37:26, that I have f. it.
Job 26:13, his hand f. crooked serpent.
33:6, I also am f. of clay.
Ps. 90:2, or ever thou hadst f. the earth.
94:9, he that f. the eye.
95:5, his hands f. the dry land.
Prov. 26:10, great God that f. all things.
Isa. 43:1, he that f. thee, O Israel.
43:7, I have f. him.
43:10, before me was no god f.
43:21, this people have I f. for myself.
44:2, f. thee from the womb.
45:18, God that f. the earth.
54:17, no weapon f. against thee shall prosper.
Rom. 9:20, shall thing f. say to him that f. it?
Gal. 4:19, until Christ be f. in you.
former, prophets. See **Old Testament.**
—I. Sa. 17:30, answered after f. manner.
Job 8:8, enquire of the f. age.
Ps. 79:8, remember not f. iniquities.
89:49, where are thy f. loving-kindnesses?
Ec. 1:11, no remembrances of f. things.
7:10, f. days better than these.
Isa. 42:9, f. things are come to pass.
43:18, remember ye not the f. things.
46:9, remember the f. things.
48:3, declared f. things from beginning.
65:16, f. troubles are forgotten.
Jer. 5:24, giveth rain, both the f. and the latter.
Mal. 3:4, pleasant as in f. years.
Eph. 4:22, concerning the f. conversation.
Rev. 21:4, the f. things are passed away.
Jer. 10:16; 51:19, the f. of all things.
fornication, denounced, Ex. 22:16; Lev. 19:20; Nu. 25; Deu. 22:21; 23:17; Prov. 2:16; 5:3; 6:25; 22:14; 23:27; 29:3; 31:3; Ec. 7:26; Hos. 4:11; Ac. 15:20; I. Cor. 5:9; 6:9, 10; II. Cor. 12:21; Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5; I. Thes. 4:3; I. Tim. 1:9, 10; Heb. 13:4; Jude 7; Rev. 2:14.
fornication—Continued
spiritual, idolatry, etc., Eze. 16:29; Hos. 1:2; 3; Rev. 14:8; 17:2; 18:3; 19:2.
forsake, Deu. 4:31; 31:6; I. Chr. 28:20, he will not f. thee.
Deu. 31:16, this people will f. me.
Josh. 1:5; Heb. 13:5, I will not fail thee, nor f. thee.
I. Chr. 28:9, if thou f. him, he will cast thee off.
II. Chr. 15:2, if ye f. him, he will f. you.
Neh. 10:39, we will not f. house of our God.
Job 6:14, he f. fear of the Almighty.
Ps. 37:8, cease from anger, and f. wrath.
94:14, nor will he f. his inheritance.
119:8, f. me not utterly.
138:8, f. not works of thine own hands.
Prov. 2:17, f. the guide of her youth.
4:6, f. her not, and she shall preserve thee.
Isa. 55:7, let the wicked f. his way.
Jer. 2:13; 17:13, f. me, the fountain of living waters.
Lu. 14:33, whoso f. not all he hath.
Heb. 10:25, not f. assembling of ourselves.
forsaken, Neh. 13:11, why is house of God f.?
Ps. 22:1; Mat. 27:46; Mar. 15:34, why hast thou f. me?
Ps. 37:25, not seen the righteous f.
Isa. 17:9, as a f. bough.
32:14, palaces shall be f.
62:4, no more be termed F.
Jer. 4:29, every city shall be f.
Mat. 19:27, we have f. all.
II. Cor. 4:9, persecuted, but not f.
II. Pet. 2:15, have f. right way.
forsaking God, danger of, Deu. 28:20; Judg 10:13; II. Chr. 24:20; Ezra 8:22; 9:10; Isa. 1:28; Jer. 1:16; 5:19; Eze. 9:9.
forsook, Deu. 32:15, he f. God which made him.
Mat. 26:56; Mar. 14:50, disciples f. him, and fled.
Heb. 11:27, by faith Moses f. Egypt.
forswear, Mat. 5:33; not f. thyself.
forth, Gen. 1:11, 12, earth bring f. grass.
Gen. 8:10, sent f. his dove.
Ex. 8:5, stretch f. thine hand.
II. Sa. 19:7, arise, go f.
Job 14:2, cometh f. like a flower.
Ps. 19:6, his going f. is from the end.
113:2; 115:18, this time f. and for evermore.
Prov. 27:1, knowest not what a day may bring f.
Isa. 11:1, there shall come f. a rod.
49:13; 54:1, break f. into singing.
Mat. 13:3, sower went f. to sow.
Lu. 6:8, arose and stood f.
Rom. 7:4, 5, bring f. fruit.
forthwith, Mat. 13:5; Mar. 1:43; John 19:34; Ac. 21:30.
fortify, II. Chr. 11:11; Nah. 2:1; 3:14.
fortress, the Lord compared to a, II. Sa. 22:2; Ps. 18:2; Jer. 16:19.
forts, Isa. 29:3; 32:14; Jer. 52:4.
Fortunatus (fôr-tū-nā'tus) [fortunate], ministers to Paul, I. Cor. 16:17.
forty days, period of the flood, Gen. 7:17.
giving of the law, Ex. 24:18.
spying land of Canaan, Nu. 13:25.
Goliath's defiance, I. Sa. 17:16.

forty days—Continued
Elijah's journey to Horeb, I. Ki. 19:8.
Jonah's warning to Nineveh, Jon. 3:4.
fasting of Christ, Mat. 4:2; Mar. 1:13; Lu. 4:2.
Christ's appearance during, Ac. 1:3.
forty stripes, Deu. 25:3.
save one, II. Cor. 11:24.
forty years, manna sent, etc., Ex. 16:35; Nu. 14:33; Ps. 95:10.
of peace, Judg. 3:11; 5:31; 8:28.
forward, Job 23:8, I go f., but he is not there.
Jer. 7:24, backward, and not f.
Eze. 1:9; 10:22, every one straight f.
Mar. 14:35, went f. a little.
Gal. 2:10, I also was f. to do.
forwardness, II. Cor. 9:2, know the f. of your mind.
fought, Josh. 10:14, the Lord f. for Israel.
Josh. 23:3, he that f. for you.
I. Cor. 15:32, have f. with beasts.
II. Tim. 4:7, I have f. a good fight.
foul, Job 16:16, my face is f. with weeping.
Mat. 16:3, it will be f. weather.
Mar. 9:25, he rebuked the f. spirit.
Rev. 18:2, Babylon, hold of every f. spirit.
found, Gen. 6:8, Noah f. grace in the eyes of the Lord.
Gen. 8:9, the dove f. no rest.
27:20, how hast thou f. it so quickly?
44:16, God hath f. out the iniquity.
Nu. 15:32, f. a man gathering sticks.
I. Ki. 21:20, hast thou f. me, mine enemy?
II. Ki. 22:8, I f. book of law.
II. Chr. 19:3, good things f. in thee.
Job 33:24, I have f. a ransom.
Ps. 32:6, when thou mayest be f.
69:20, comforters, but f. none.
84:3, sparrow hath f. a house.
107:4, f. no city to dwell in.
Ec. 7:28, one man among a thousand have I f.
S. of S. 3:4, I f. him whom my soul loveth.
Isa. 65:1; Rom. 10:20, f. of them that sought me not.
Eze. 22:30, I sought for a man, but f. none.
Dan. 5:27, weighed, and f. wanting.
Mat. 8:10; Lu. 7:9, not f. so great faith.
Mat. 13:46, f. one pearl of great price.
20:6, f. others standing idle.
21:19; Mar. 11:13; Lu. 13:6, f. nothing thereon.
Mat. 26:43; Mar. 14:40; Lu. 22:45, he f. them asleep.
Mar. 7:2, they f. fault.
Lu. 2:46, they f. him in the temple.
7:10, they f. the servant whole.
15:6, I have f. the sheep.
15:9, I have f. the piece of money.
15:32, was lost, and is f.
23:14, I have f. no fault.
24:2, f. the stone rolled away.
John 1:41, 45, we have f. the Messias.
Ac. 7:11, our fathers f. no sustenance.
9:2, if he f. any of this way.
17:23, I f. an altar with this inscription.
24:5, f. this man a pestilent fellow.
Rom. 7:10, to life, I f. to be unto death.
I. Cor. 15:15, we are f. false witnesses.
Phil. 2:8, f. in fashion as a man.
Heb. 11:5, Enoch was not f.
found—Continued
Heb. 12:17, he f. no place of repentance.
Rev. 3:2, not f. thy works perfect.
foundation, Jesus Christ, the one, Isa. 28:16; (Mat. 16:18); I. Cor. 3:11; Eph. 2:20; Heb. 11:10; I. Pet. 2:6.
stones of new Jerusalem. See Precious Stones.
—Josh. 6:26; I. Ki. 16:34, lay the f. in first-born.
II. Sa. 22:16; Ps. 18:7, 15, f. were discovered.
Job 4:19, whose f. is in the dust.
38:4, when I laid f. of earth?
Ps. 11:3, if f. be destroyed.
82:5, all the f. out of course.
102:25, of old laid f. of earth.
137:7, rase it, even to the f.
Prov. 10:25, righteous an everlasting f.
Isa. 48:13, my hand laid f. of the earth.
58:12, f. of many generations.
Mat. 13:35, kept secret from f. of world.
Lu. 6:48, laid the f. on a rock.
John 17:24, lovedst me before f. of the world.
Rom. 15:20, built on another man's f.
I. Cor. 3:10, wise master-builder, I have laid the f.
3:11, other f. can no man lay.
I. Tim. 6:19, laying up a good f.
II. Tim. 2:19, the f. of God standeth sure.
Heb. 4:3, works finished from f. of world.
6:1, not laying f. of repentance.
Rev. 13:8, Lamb slain from f. of world.
fountain, of living waters, Ps. 36:9; Jer. 2:13; 17:13; Joel 3:18; Zec. 14:8.
—Gen. 7:11; 8:2, f. of deep.
Deu. 8:7, a land of f.
Ps. 114:8, flint into a f. of waters.
Prov. 5:18, let thy f. be blessed.
8:24, no f. abounding with water.
13:14, law of wise a f. of life.
14:27, fear of Lord a f. of life.
25:26, as a troubled f.
Ec. 12:6, pitcher broken at the f.
S. of S. 4:12, a f. sealed.
4:15, a f. of gardens.
Jer. 9:1, mine eyes a f. of tears.
Zec. 13:1, in that day there shall be a f. opened.
Mar. 5:29, f. of her blood dried up.
Jas. 3:11, doth a f. send forth?
Rev. 21:6, of the f. of the water of life freely.
See Isa. 12:3; 44:3; 55:1; John 4:10; Rev. 7:17.
four living creatures, vision of, Eze. 1:5; 10:10; Rev. 4:6; 5:14; 6:6.
kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, Dan. 2:36-45; Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7:3, 17. See Daniel, Book of.
fourfold, compensation, Ex. 22:1; II. Sa. 12:6; Lu. 19:8.
four-footed beasts, Ac. 10:12; 11:6; Rom. 1:23.
fourscore, Ps. 90:10; Jer. 41:5; Lu. 16:7.
foursquare, Ex. 28:16; Eze. 48:20; Rev. 21:16.
fowler, Ps. 91:3; 124:7; Prov. 6:5.
fowls, winged, Gen. 1:20, 21; 7 8; Ps. 104:12; 148:10; Mat. 6:26; 13:4; Lu. 12:24. See Cock and Hen.

fox. Under this term it is probable that both foxes (Canis vulpes) and jackals (Canis aureus) are comprehended; the former are more or less solitary in their habits, the latter hunt in packs. While both are omnivorous, the fox prefers to capture his prey; the jackal will eat carrion. Both animals are very common in Palestine.
Samson's stratagem with, Judg. 15: 4.
mentioned, S. of S. 2: 15; Lam. 5: 18; Mat. 8: 20; Lu. 13: 32.
fragments, Mat. 14: 20; Mar. 6: 43; Lu. 9: 17; John 6: 13, took up the f.
Mar. 8: 19, how many baskets of f.?
John 6: 12, gather up the f. that remain.
frail, Ps. 39: 4, may know how f. I am.
frame, Judg. 12: 6, could not f. to pronounce it right.
Ps. 50: 19, thy tongue f. deceit.
94: 20, f. mischief by a law.
Isa. 29: 16, shall thing f. say of him that f. it?
Eph. 2: 21, in whom all the building, fitly f. together.
Heb. 11: 3, worlds f. by word of God.
Ps. 103: 14, he knoweth our f.
frankincense, a vegetable resin, brittle, glittering, and of a bitter taste, used for the purpose of sacrificial fumigation. Ex. 30: 34-36. It was called 'frank' because of the freeness with which, when burned, it gives forth its odor. It burns for a long time, with a steady flame. It is obtained by successive incisions in the bark of a tree

Frankincense.

called 'Arbor thuris.' The tree which produces the Indian frankincense bears some resemblance when young to the mountain ash. It grows to be forty feet high. Frankincense was brought by Arabian merchants, Isa. 60: 6, and was among the gifts presented by the wise men to the infant Saviour, Mat. 2: 11.
See S. of S. 3: 6; Rev. 18: 13.
frankincense—Continued
frankly, Lu. 7: 42.
fraud, condemned, Lev. 19: 13; Mal. 3: 5; Mar. 10: 19; I. Cor. 6: 8; I. Thes. 4: 6. See Deceit.
fray, Deu. 28: 26; Jer. 7: 33; Zec. 1: 21.
freckled, Lev. 13: 39.
free, Ex. 21: 2; Deu. 15: 12, in seventh year go out f.
Deu. 24: 5, shall be f. at home one year.
II. Chr. 29: 31, as were of f. heart offered.
Ps. 51: 12, uphold me with thy f. Spirit.
88: 5, f. among the dead.
Isa. 58: 6, let the oppressed go f.
Mat. 17: 26, then are the children f.
Mar. 7: 11, if a man say, It is Corban, he shall be f.
John 8: 32, truth shall make you f.
8: 36, if Son make you f., ye shall be f. indeed.
Ac. 22: 28, I was f.-born.
Rom. 5: 15, not as offence, so is f. gift.
6: 18, being made f. from sin.
8: 2, f. from the law of sin and death.
I. Cor. 9: 1, am I not f.?
12: 13; Eph. 6: 8, whether bond or f.
Gal. 3: 28; Col. 3: 11, there is neither bond nor f.
Gal. 5: 1, liberty wherewith Christ hath made us f.
II. Thes. 3: 1, word have f. course.
I. Pet. 2: 16, as f. and not using liberty for a cloak.
freely, Hos. 14: 4, I will love them f.
Mat. 10: 8, f. ye have received, f. give.
Rom. 3: 24, justified f. by his grace.
8: 32, with him f. give us all things.
Rev. 21: 6, of the fountain of the water of life f.
22: 17, water of life f.
freeman, I. Cor. 7: 22.
free-will offerings, Lev. 22: 18; Nu. 15: 3; Deu. 16: 10; Ezra 3: 5.
free woman and bond woman, allegory of, Gal. 4: 22.
frequent, II. Cor. 11: 23.
fresh, Job 29: 20; 33: 25; Ps. 92: 10; Jas. 3: 12.
fret, Ps. 37: 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24: 19, f. not thyself.
Prov. 19: 3, his heart f. against the Lord.
Isa. 8: 21, when hungry they shall f.
fried, Lev. 7: 12; I. Chr. 23: 29.
friend of God, title of Abraham, II. Chr. 20: 7; Isa. 41: 8; Jas. 2: 23.
friends, advantages of, Prov. 18: 24; 27: 6, 9, 17.
danger arising from evil, Prov. 22: 24; 25: 19; Zec. 13: 6.
the disciples so called, Lu. 12: 4; John 15: 14; III. John 14.
—Ex. 33: 11, as a man to his f.
Deu. 13: 6, if thy f. entice.
II. Sa. 19: 6, lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy f.
Job 6: 14, pity be showed from his f.
19: 14, my f. have forgotten me.

friend—Continued
Job 42: 10, when he prayed for his f.
Ps. 35: 14, as though he had been my f.
41: 9, my familiar f. hath lifted up his heel against me.
88: 18, lover and f. hast thou put far from me.
Prov. 6: 1, if thou be surety for thy f.
14: 20, the rich hath many f.
17: 17, a f. loveth at all times.
19: 4, wealth maketh many f.
27: 17, man sharpeneth countenance of his f.
S. of S. 5: 16, this is my beloved, and this is my f.
Isa. 41: 8, seed of Abraham my f.
Lam. 1: 2, her f. have dealt treacherously.
Mic. 7: 5, trust not in a f.
Mat. 11: 19; Lu. 7: 34, a f. of publicans.
Mat. 20: 13, f., I do thee no wrong.
22: 12, f., how camest thou hither?
26: 50, f., wherefore art thou come?
Mar. 3: 21, when his f. heard of it.
5: 19. Jesus saith, Go home to thy f.
Lu. 11: 5, which of you shall have a f.?
14: 10, f., go up higher.
14: 12, a dinner, call not thy f.
16: 9, f. of the mammon.
John 3: 29, f. of bridegroom rejoiceth.
11: 11, our f. Lazarus sleepeth.
15: 13, lay down his life for his f.
19: 12, thou art not Cæsar's f.
Jas. 2: 23, Abraham was called the f. of God.
4: 4, a f. of the world is the enemy of God.

friendship, of Jonathan and David, I. Sa. 18: 1; 19; 20; II. Sa. 1: 26.
with the world, forbidden, Rom. 12: 2; II. Cor. 6: 17; Jas. 4: 4; I. John 2: 15.

fringes, how worn, Nu. 15: 38; Deu. 22: 12; Mat. 23: 5.

fro, II. Chr. 16: 9; Isa. 24: 20; Eph. 4: 14.

frogs, mentioned only in Ex. 8 and in Ps. 78: 45 and 105: 30, where the second plague of Egypt is referred to. Frogs abounded in the irrigation canals of Egypt. They are used as a figure of speech in Rev. 16: 13.

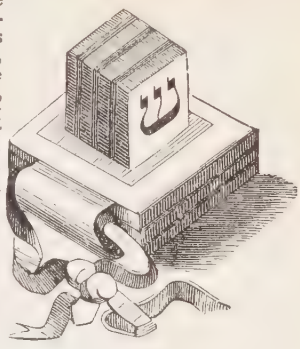
frontiers, Eze. 25: 9.

frontlets, or phylacteries, Ex. 13: 16; Deu. 6: 8; 11: 18; Mat. 23: 5. These were strips of parchment, on which were written four passages of Scripture, Ex. 13: 2-10, 11-17; Deu. 6: 4-9, 13-23, in an ink prepared for the purpose. They were then rolled up in a case of black calfskin, which

Arm Phylactery.

was attached to a stiffer piece of leather, having a thong one finger broad and one and a half cubits long. They were placed at the bend of the left arm. Those worn on the forehead were written on four strips of parchment and put into four little cells within a square case. The expression "they make broad their phylacteries."

frontlets—Continued
Mat. 23: 5, refers not so much to the phylactery itself, which seems to have been of a prescribed breadth, as to the case in which the parchment was kept, which the Pharisees, among their other pretentious customs, Mar. 7: 3, 4; Lu. 5: 33, etc., made as conspicuous as they could. It is said that the Pharisees wore them always, whereas the common people only used them at prayers.



The Phylactery.

frost, Ex. 16: 14; Job 37: 10; Jer. 36: 30.

froward, Deu. 32: 20, a very f. generation.
II. Sa. 22: 27; Ps. 18: 26, with f. wilt show thyself f.
Ps. 101: 4, a f. heart shall depart from me.
Prov. 2: 12, man that speaketh f. things.
3: 32, the f. is abomination to the Lord.
4: 24, put away f. mouth.
11: 20; 17: 20, a f. heart.
16: 28, a f. man soweth strife.
21: 8, the way of man is f.
22: 5, thorns are in the way of the f.
I. Pet. 2: 18, servants, be subject to the f.
Isa. 57: 17, went on f. in the way.

frowardness, Prov. 2: 14; 6: 14; 10: 32.

frozen, Job 38: 30.

fruit, first three years not to be touched, Lev. 19: 23.
blessed to the obedient, Deu. 7: 13; 28: 4.
of faith, meet for repentance, Mat. 3: 8; 7: 16; John 15: 16; II. Cor. 9: 10; Gal. 5: 22; Col. 1: 6; Heb. 12: 11; Jas. 3: 17.
—Gen. 1: 29, every tree, in the which is the f.
Nu. 13: 26, showed them the f. of the land.
Deu. 26: 2, take the first of all f.
Ps. 72: 16, f. thereof shake like Lebanon.
132: 11, of f. of thy body will I set upon throne.
Prov. 8: 19, my f. is better than gold.
11: 30, f. of the righteous a tree of life.
12: 14; 18: 20, satisfied by the f. of mouth
S. of S. 2: 3, his f. was sweet to my taste.
Isa. 3: 10; Mic. 7: 13, f. of their doings.
Isa. 27: 6, fill face of the world with f.
28: 4, the hasty f. before summer.
57: 19, I create the f. of the lips.
Jer. 17: 10; 21: 14; 32: 19, according to f. of doings.
Hos. 10: 13, ye have eaten the f. of lies.
Am. 8: 1, a basket of summer f.
Mic. 6: 7, f. of the body for sin of soul.
Hab. 3: 17, neither shall f. be in the vines.
Hag. 1: 10, earth is staved from her f.
Mat. 12: 33, make tree good, and his f. good.

fruit—Continued
Mat. 21: 19, let no f. grow on thee.
26: 29; Mar. 14: 25, drink of f. of the vine.
Mar. 4: 28, the earth bringeth fortn f. of herself.
Lu. 3: 8, f. meet for repentance.
13: 7, I come seeking f. on this fig tree.
John 4: 36, f. to life eternal.
15: 4, branch cannot bear f. of itself.
Rom. 6: 21, what f. had ye in those things?
7: 4, bring forth f. unto God.
Eph. 5: 9, the f. of the Spirit.
Phil. 4: 17, I desire f. that may abound.
II. Tim. 2: 6, first partaker of the f.
Heb. 13: 15, offer f. of our lips.
Jas. 5: 7, waiteth for the precious f.
Jude 12, trees whose f. withereth, without f.

fruit trees, to be preserved in time of war, Deu. 20: 19.

fruitful, Eze. 19: 10; Ac. 14: 17; Col. 1: 10.

frustrate, Ezra 4: 5, hired to f. their purpose.
Isa. 44: 25, f. the tokens of the liars.
Gal. 2: 21, I do not f. the grace of God.

frying-pan, Lev. 2: 7; 7: 9.

fuel, Isa. 9: 19; Eze. 21: 32.

fugitive, servant, law of, Deu. 23: 15.
See Gen. 4: 12, 14; Eze. 17: 21.

fulfil, Ps. 20: 4, the Lord f. all thy counsel.
Ps. 145: 19, f. desire of them that fear him.
Mat. 3: 15, to f. all righteousness.
5: 17, not come to destroy, but to f.
5: 18; 24: 34, till all be f.
Mar. 13: 4, what sign when all shall be f.?
Lu. 21: 22, all written may be f.
22: 16, till it be f. in the kingdom of God.
John 3: 29; 17: 13, my joy is f.
Ac. 13: 22, which shall f. all my will.
13: 33, God hath f. the same unto us.
Rom. 8: 4, righteousness of law be f. in us.
Gal. 5: 14, all the law is f. in one word.
6: 2, so f. the law of Christ.
Phil. 2: 2, f. ye my joy.
Col. 1: 25, to f. the word of God.
II. Thes. 1: 11, f. good pleasure of his goodness.
Jas. 2: 8, if ye f. the royal law.

fulfilling, Rom. 13: 10, love is the f. of the law.
Eph. 2: 3, f. the desires of the flesh.

full, Nu. 22: 18; 24: 13, give house f. of silver.
Deu. 6: 11, houses f. of good things.
34: 9, Joshua was f. of spirit of wisdom.
Ru. 1: 21, I went out f.
II. Ki. 6: 17, the mountain f. of horses.
Job 5: 26, come to grave in f. age.
14: 1, of few days, and f. of trouble.
Ps. 10: 7; Rom. 3: 14, his mouth is f. of cursing.
Ps. 73: 10, waters of a f. cup.
74: 20, f. of habitations of cruelty.
119: 64, earth is f. of thy mercy.
Prov. 27: 20, hell and destruction are never f.
30: 9, lest I be f., and deny thee.
Ec. 1: 7, yet the sea is not f.
Isa. 1: 11, f. of burnt offerings.
11: 9, earth shall be f. of the knowledge of the Lord.
Jer. 6: 11, I am f. of the fury of the Lord.
Hab. 3: 3, earth f. of his praise.
Zec. 8: 5, streets f. of boys and girls.
Mat. 6: 22; Lu. 11: 36, body f. of light.

full—Continued
Lu. 6: 25, woe unto you that are f.
John 1: 14, f. of grace and truth.
15: 11; 16: 24, that your joy might be f.
Ac. 6: 3; 7: 55, f. of the Holy Ghost.
I. Cor. 4: 8, now ye are f.
Phil. 4: 12, I am instructed to be f.
II. Tim. 4: 5, make f. proof of thy ministry.
Heb. 5: 14, meat to them of f. age.
I. Pet. 1: 8, joy unspeakable and f. of glory.

fuller, Mal. 3: 2; Mar. 9: 3

fully, Nu. 14: 24, Caleb hath followed me f.
Ec. 8: 11, heart is f. set to do evil.
Ac. 2: 1, day of Pentecost was f. come.
Rom. 14: 5, let every man be f. persuaded.
Rev. 14: 18, her grapes are f. ripe.

fulness, I. Chr. 16: 32; Ps. 96: 11; 98: 7, let sea roar, and f. thereof.
Ps. 16: 11, in thy presence is f. of joy.
24: 1; I. Cor. 10: 26, 28, earth is Lord's, and f. thereof.
John 1: 16, of his f. have all we received.
Rom. 11: 25, the f. of the Gentiles.
Gal. 4: 4, when f. of time was come.
Eph. 1: 23, the f. of him that filleth all in all.
3: 19, filled with the f. of God.
4: 13, the stature of the f. of Christ.
Col. 1: 19, in him should all f. dwell.
2: 9, the f. of the Godhead bodily.

furbish, Jer. 46: 4; Eze. 21: 11.

furious, Prov. 22: 24, with a f. man thou shalt not go.
Prov. 29: 22, a f. man aboundeth in transgression.
Nah. 1: 2, the Lord is f.
See II. Ki. 9: 20; Eze. 23: 25.

furlongs, Lu. 24: 13; Rev. 14: 20. See **Measures**.

furnace, burning fiery, Dan. 3: 6, 11, 15, 17, etc.
figurative, Deu. 4: 20; Isa. 48: 10; Eze. 22: 18.
—Gen. 19: 28, smoke went as smoke ot a f.
Ps. 12: 6, as silver tried in a f.
Prov. 17: 3; 27: 21, f. for gold.
Mat. 13: 42, into a f. of fire.

furnish, Ps. 78: 19, can God f. table in wilderness?
Mat. 22: 10, wedding f. with guests.
Mar. 14: 15; Lu. 22: 12, show a room f.
II. Tim. 3: 17, f. unto all good works.

furniture, Ex. 31: 7, 8, 9; Nah. 2: 9.
of outer court of tabernacle. See **Tabernacle**.

furrows, Job 31: 38; Ps. 65: 10; 129: 3; Hos. 12: 11.

further, Job 38: 11, hitherto shalt thou come, but no f.
Mat. 26: 65; Mar. 14: 63; Lu. 22: 71, what f. need of witnesses?
Lu. 24: 28, as though he would have gone f.
Ac. 4: 17, that it spread no f.
II. Tim. 3: 9, they shall proceed no f.

furtherance, Phil. 1: 12, 25.

furthermore, Deu. 4: 21; Eze. 8: 6.

fury, Gen. 27: 44, till thy brother's f. turn.
Isa. 27: 4, f. is not in me.
51: 20, they are full of f. of the Lord.
Jer. 21: 5, I will fight against you in f.
25: 15, the wine cup of this f.
Zec. 8: 2, I was jealous with great f.

G

Gaal (gā'al) [loathing], Judg. 9:26, 41.
Gaash (gā'ăsh) [shaking], Josh. 24:30; I. Chr. 11:32.
Gaba (gā'bà), Josh. 18:24; Ezra 2:26.
Gabbai (găb'ba-ī), Neh. 11:8.
Gabbatha (găb'ba-thà) [elevated], Hebrew for pavement, John 19:13. A raised stone pavement or platform fronting the temple courts, from which Pilate delivered up Jesus to be crucified. Its stones are said to be in the cellars of the convent of the Sisters of Zion.
Gabriel (gā'brĭ-el) [hero of God], archangel, appears to Daniel, Dan. 8:16; 9:21.
to Zacharias, Lu. 1:19.
to Mary, Lu. 1:26.
Gad (găd) [a troop, fortune], son of Jacob, Gen. 30:11.
sons of, Gen. 46:16.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:19.
—tribe of, blessed by Moses, Deu. 33:20.
numbered, Nu. 1:24; 26:15.
their possessions, Nu. 32; 34:14.
commended by Joshua, Josh. 22:1.
accused of idolatry, Josh. 22:11.
their defence, Josh. 22:21.
—(5 Dd), allotment of, Josh. 13:24 ff.
—seer, his message to David, II. Sa. 24:11; I. Chr. 21:9; II. Chr. 29:25.
Gadarenes (găd'a-rēnes) [people of Gadara], or Gergesenes, miracle wrought in the country of, Mat. 8:28; Mar. 5:1; Lu. 8:26 ff.
gaddest, Jer. 2:36.
Gaddi (găd'dī) [fortunate], Nu. 13:11.
Gaddiel (găd'dĭ-el) [God is my fortune], Nu. 13:10.
Gadi (gā'dī), II. Ki. 15:14.
Gadites (găd'ites), Deu. 3:12, 16.
Gaham (gā'hăm), Gen. 22:24.
Gahar (gā'här) [hiding place], Ezra 2:47.
gain, Job 22:3, is it g. to make ways perfect?
Prov. 1:19; 15:27, greedy of g.
3:14, the g. thereof better than gold.
28:8, by usury and unjust g.
Eze. 22:13, 27, dishonest g.
Dan. 11:39, he shall divide the land for g.
Mic. 4:13, consecrate their g. to the Lord.
Mat. 16:26; Mar. 8:36; Lu. 9:25, if he g. the world.
Mat. 25:22, have g. other two talents.
Lu. 19:15, had g. by trading.
Ac. 16:16, brought masters much g.
19:24, no small g. to craftsmen.
I. Cor. 9:19, that I might g. the more.
II. Cor. 12:17, did I make a g. of you?
Phil. 1:21, to die is g.
3:7, what things were g. to me.
I. Tim. 6:5, supposing that g. is godliness.
Jas. 4:13, buy and sell, and get g.
gainsay, Lu. 21:15, adversaries not able to g.
Ac. 10:29, came without g.
Rom. 10:21, stretched hands to a g. people.
Jude 11, perished in the g. of Core.
gainsayers, Tit. 1:9, able to convince g.
Gaius (gā'ius), Greek form of 'Caius,' Ac. 19:29; Rom. 16:23; III. John 1.
Galal (gā'lăl) [worthy (?)], I. Chr. 9:15.
Galatia (gā-lā'shià) (2 Cb; 15 Hb), Roman province of Asia Minor, Ac. 16:6; 18:23.
Galatians (gā-lā'shans), Paul visits, Ac. 16:6.
reproved, Gal. 1:6; 3; and exhorted, Gal. 5;6.
their love to Paul, Gal. 4:14.
Galatians, Epistle to.
Date.—The Epistle to the Galatians was written before that to the Romans, but probably after those to the Corinthians, while St. Paul was journeying through Macedonia to Greece late in A.D. 57.
The Galatian Churches.—We are uncertain whether it is the churches in the Roman province of Galatia, which included part of Phrygia, Pisidia, and Lycaonia, or only those in Galatia proper, which are addressed by the apostle. Its inhabitants were a mixed people, with a strong Celtic element from its Gallic conquerors; and in the want of stability, for which St. Paul rebukes them, some have seen an example of Celtic fickleness.
Occasion.—They received his preaching with enthusiasm, and became personally devoted to him. But after he left them some Judaizing teachers arrived, who affirmed that in order to be loyal Christians the Galatians must become loyal Jews and keep the Mosaic law; and to this persistent dogmatism the Galatians succumbed. This burning appeal is the result.
Characteristics.—The epistle is written rapidly, under the influence of strong emotion, and sweeps all before it in its fervid proclamation of the freedom of the gospel as opposed to the bondage of the law. As in II. Corinthians, Paul has to vindicate his claim to be an apostle. He has also to make clear that the Mosaic law, although divine in origin, is not binding upon Christians, because legal ordinances have been superseded by faith in Jesus Christ. Material which is roughly thrown together in this letter is worked up, together with a great deal of additional matter, into an elaborate structure in the Epistle to the Romans.
Summary.—We can trace three main divisions—personal, doctrinal, and hortatory. After the introduction (1:1-10), we have a vindication of his apostolic authority (1:11-2:21), and of the gospel as superseding the law (3:1-4:31); thence we pass to a practical application of this doctrine (5:1-6:10). The conclusion he writes with his own hand (6:11-18).
Galbanum, a heavy-smelling resin used as one of the ingredients of the perfume which Moses was ordered to make (Ex. 30:34).
Galeed (gāl'e-ĕd) [heap of witness], Gen. 31:47, 48.
Galileans. In the province of Galilee, a large proportion of the population consisted of heathen elements, which gave it the name of "Galilee of the Gentiles," among them being Phœnicians, Arabians, Syrians, and Greeks. These people were not lacking in courage, but were given to change, sedition, and tumult. They were loyal to the temple and its services, but would be regarded religiously as more liberal than the inhabitants of Judea. The provincial dialect was corrupt, as compared with that

Galileans—Continued
of Judea, and because of their inferior education and their intercourse with the heathen, Galileans were counted in a great degree as unclean, hence were despised by their brethren in the south.
killed by Pilate, Lu. 13:1.
disciples so called, Ac. 1:11; 2:7.
Galilee (găl'ĭ-lee) [circuit, district] (6 Cd: 7 Bb; 13 Cc), prophecy concerning, Isa. 9:1; Mat. 4:15.
Christ's work there, Mat. 2:22; 15:29; 26:32; 27:55; 28:7; Mar. 1:9; Lu. 4:14; 23:5; 24:6; Ac. 10:37; 13:31.
—Sea of (13 Cc; 14 Bb; 16 Dc; 17 Cc), called also the Sea of Chinnereth, Nu. 34:11; Sea of Tiberias, John 6:1; Lake of Gennesaret, Lu. 5:1. See Palestine, Lakes.
gall. The Hebrew word 'rosh', thus translated, is in Hos. 10:4 translated "hemlock"; in other passages it is variously rendered. It was evidently some bitter vegetable extract from a plant which grew up quickly in the furrows of fields, and may have been the poppy; but nothing more than conjecture is possible. The vinegar mingled with gall (Mat. 27:34) may have been an acid wine mingled with myrrh (Mar. 15:23).
—Deu. 32:32, their grapes are grapes of g.
Ps. 69:21, gave me g. for meat.
Lam. 3:19, wormwood and g.
Am. 6:12, turned judgment into g.
Mat. 27:34, vinegar mingled with g.
Ac. 8:23, in g. of bitterness.
gallant, Isa. 33:21.
galleries, Eze. 41:15,16; 42:5
—[ar.], curls of hair, S. of S. 7:5
galley, Isa. 33:21.
Gallim (găl'lĭm) [heaps], a place near Jerusalem, I. Sa. 25:44; Isa. 10:30.
Gallio (găl'lĭ-ō), a Roman pro-consul, Ac. 18:12, 14, 17.
gallows, Esth. 5:14; 7:10.
Gamala (găm'a-là) (13 Cc; 14 Cc), a city on the east coast of the sea of Galilee.
Gamaliel (gà-mā'lĭ-el) [recompense of God], advises the council, Ac. 5:34.
Paul brought up under, Ac. 22:3.
Gamaras, or Commentaries. See Versions, Old Testament.
games, public, I. Cor. 9:24; II. Tim. 2:5; Heb. 12:1.
Gammadims (găm'ma-dĭms) [brave warriors] (not a proper name), Eze. 27:11.
Gamul (gā'mŭl) [weaned], I. Chr. 24:17.
gap, Eze. 13:5; 22:30.
gaped, Job 16:10; Ps. 22:13.
garden, Gen. 2:8, planted a g.
Gen. 3:23, sent him forth from g.
13:10, as the g. of the Lord.
Deu. 11:10; I. Ki. 21:2, as a g. of herbs.
S. of S. 4:12, a g. inclosed.
5:1, I am come into my g.
6:2, gone down into his g.
Isa. 1:8, as a lodge in a g.
1:30, as a g. that hath no water.
58:11; Jer. 31:12, like a watered g.
Isa. 61:11, as the g. causeth things sown to spring forth.
garden—Continued
Jer. 29:5, plant g., and eat the fruit.
Eze. 28:13, in Eden the g. of God.
36:35, desolate land like g. of Eden.
Joel 2:3, land as g. of Eden before them.
John 18:1, over brook Cedron, where was a g.
18:26, did not I see thee in the g.?
19:41, a g. and in g. a new sepulchre.
Gareb (gā'rĕb) [scabby], a warrior, II. Sa. 23:38.
—a hill near Jerusalem, Jer. 31:39.
garlands, Ac. 14:13.
garlick (Allium sativum), a much cultivated vegetable in Palestine and the East, Nu. 11:5.
garments, of the priests, Ex. 28:39.
manner of purifying, Lev. 13:47 ff.; (Ec. 9:8; Zec. 3:3; Jude 23).
not to be made of diverse materials, Lev. 19:19; Deu. 22:11.
of the sexes, not to be exchanged, Deu. 22:5.
of Christ, lots cast for, Mat. 27:35; John 19:23.
—Gen. 39:16, laid up his g.
Josh. 7:21, a goodly Babylonish g.
II. Ki. 5:26, is it a time to receive g.?
7:15, all the way was full of g.
Ps. 22:18, they part my g. among them.
102:26; Isa. 50:9; 51:6; Heb. 1:11, wax old as a g.
Ps. 104:2, coverest thyself with light as with a g.
109:18, clothed with cursing as with his g.
Prov. 20:16; 27:13, his g. that is surety.
30:4, who hath bound the waters in a g.?
Isa. 52:1, put on thy beautiful g.
61:3, g. of praise for spirit of heaviness.
Joel 2:13, rend your heart, and not your g.
Mat. 9:16; Mar. 2:21; Lu. 5:36, new cloth to old g.
Mat. 9:20; Mar. 5:27; Lu. 8:44, hem of g.
Mat. 21:8; Mar. 11:8, spread g. in way.
Mat. 23:5, enlarge borders of g.
Mar. 11:7; Lu. 19:35, cast g. on colt.
Mar. 13:16, not turn back again to take g.
15:24, parted g., casting lots.
Lu. 24:4, in shining g.
Ac. 9:39, showing the coats and g.
Jas. 5:2, your g. are moth-eaten.
Rev. 3:4, not defiled their g.
Garmite (gär'mite), I. Chr. 4:19.
garner, Ps. 144:13, our g. may be full.
Joel 1:17, g. are laid desolate.
Mat. 3:12; Lu. 3:17, gather wheat into the g.
garnish, II. Chr. 3:6, he g. the house.
Mat. 12:44; Lu. 11:25, swept and g.
Rev. 21:19, foundations of the walls of the city were g.
garrison, II. Sa. 8:6, David put g. in Syria.
Eze. 26:11, strong g. shall go down.
II. Cor. 11:32, king kept the city with a g.
Gashmu (găsh'mŭ), Neh. 6:6.
Gatam (gā'tam) [small and thick], Gen. 36:11.
gates. The ancients held their meetings for council, business, and amusement at the gates of their cities. They were to them what law-courts, town-halls, and newsrooms are in the present day.
of heaven, Gen. 28:17; Ps. 24:7; Isa. 26:2.
of death and hell, Ps. 9:13; Mat. 16:18.

gates—Continued
of the grave, Isa. 38: 10.
the strait and wide, Mat. 7: 13; Lu. 13: 24.
Gen. 34: 20, 24, unto the g. of the city.
Ps. 118: 19, open the g. of righteousness.
118: 20, this g. of the Lord.
Isa. 60: 11, thy g. shall be open continually.
60: 18, call thy walls Salvation, and thy g. Praise.
Eze. 38: 11, neither bars nor g.
Nah. 2: 6, g. of the rivers be opened.
Mat. 16: 18, g. of hell shall not prevail.
Ac. 3: 10, at the Beautiful g. of the temple.
12: 14, Peter stood before the g.
Heb. 13: 12, Jesus suffered without the g.
Rev. 21: 25, g. not shut at all by day.
22: 14, enter in through the g.

Gath (găth) [a wine-press] (5 Be; 6 Be), Goliath of, I. Sa. 17: 4.
men of, smitten with emerods, I. Sa. 5: 8, 9.
David flees to, I. Sa. 27: 4.
taken by David, I. Chr. 18: 1.
taken by Hazael, II. Ki. 12: 17.
Uzziah breaks down the wall of, II. Chr. 26: 6.

gather, Gen. 41: 35, let them g. all the food.
Ex. 16: 17, g. some more, some less.
Deu. 30: 3; Eze. 36: 24, will g. thee from all nations.
Ps. 26: 9, g. not my soul with sinners.
104: 28, that thou givest them they g.
Prov. 10: 5, that g. in summer is wise son.
Isa. 27: 12, ye shall be g. one by one.
40: 11, he shall g. the lambs.
54: 7, with great mercies will I g. thee.
Mat. 3: 12; Lu. 3: 17, g. wheat into the garner.
Mat. 6: 26, nor g. into barns.
7: 16; Lu. 6: 44, do men g. grapes of thorns?
Mat. 12: 30; Lu. 11: 23, he that g. not with me scattereth.
Mat. 13: 28, wilt thou that we g. them up?
23: 37, as a hen g. her chickens.
25: 24, g. where thou hast not strawed.
25: 32, before him shall be g. all nations.
John 6: 12, g. up fragments.
15: 6, men g. them, and cast them into the fire.
Ac. 12: 12, were g. together praying.
I. Cor. 16: 2, no g. when I come.
II. Cor. 8: 15, that had g. much had nothing over.

Gath-hepher (găth-hē'fĕr) [winepress of the hill], town of Lower Galilee, modern el-Meshed, II. Ki. 14: 25.

Gath-rimmon (găth-rĭm'mon) [press of the pomegranate], Josh. 19: 45; 21: 25.

Gaulus (gạu'lŭs), a small island beside Melita.

gave, Josh. 21: 44; II. Chr. 15: 15; 20: 30, Lord g. them rest.
Job 1: 21, the Lord g.
Ps. 21: 4, he asked life, and thou g. it.
Ec. 12: 7, spirit return unto God who g. it.
Mat. 21: 23; Mar. 11: 28; Lu. 20: 2, who g. thee this authority?
Mat. 25: 35, hungered and ye g. me meat.
Lu. 15: 16, no man g. unto him.
John 1: 12, g. he power to become sons of God.
3: 16, God g. his only-begotten Son.
10: 29, my Father, who g. them.
17: 4, work thou g. me to do.

gave—Continued
Ac. 2: 4, as the Spirit g. them utterance.
26: 10, g. voice against them.
I. Cor. 3: 6, God g. the increase.
Gal. 2: 20, loved me, and g. himself for me.
Eph. 4: 8, g. gifts unto men.
I. Tim. 2: 6, who g. himself a ransom.

gay, Jas. 2: 3.

Gaza (gā'zà) [strong] (2 Cb. 3 Bd; 4 Ea; 5 Be; 6 Be; 7 Ac; 13 Af; 16 Af; 17 Af), a border city of the Philistines; still an important city of Palestine; population, 18,000.
Samson carries away the gates of, Judg. 16.
destruction of, foretold, Jer. 47; Am. 1: 6; Zep. 2: 4; Zec. 9: 5.

Gazathites (gā'zăth-ītes), Josh. 13: 3.

gaze, Ex. 19: 21; Ac. 1: 11.

gazelle. The English word gazelle does not occur in the A.V., the Hebrew word being translated "roe" or "roebuck," but in the R.V. the word "gazelle" is used. There can be little doubt that the animal intended is the dorcas gazelle (Gazella dorcas), which is still abundant in Palestine. Its flesh was largely consumed as food; its beauty, gentleness, and swiftness of foot are frequently referred to in the Bible.

Gazer (gā'zĕr), II. Sa. 5: 25; I. Chr. 14: 16.

Gazez (gā'zez), I. Chr. 2: 46.

gazingstock, Nah. 3: 6; Heb. 10: 33.

Gazzam (găz'zam), Ezra 2: 48; Neh. 7: 51.

Geba (gē'bà) [a hill] (7 Bc), a town of Benjamin assigned to the priests, Josh. 21: 17.

Gebal (gĕ'bal) [mountain district] (6 Cb), a city of the Giblites on the coast of Phœnicia, famous for its masonry and shipbuilding, Eze. 27: 9; now a small town with columns and a Phœnician temple.

Gebalites, or Giblites, people of Gebal, or Byblus, Josh. 13: 5.

Geber (gē'bĕr), I. Ki. 4: 13.

Gebim (gē'bim) [cisterns], Isa. 10: 31.

gecko. This word occurs in Lev. 11: 30, where the A.V. translates "ferret," but the R.V., more correctly, "gecko." The latter is a small lizard-like reptile with flattened pads to each toe; several forms are common in Palestine.

Gedaliah (gĕd'alī'ah) [great is Jehovah], governor of the remnant of Judah, II. Ki. 25: 22; (Jer. 40: 5).
treacherously slain by Ishmael, II. Ki. 25: 25; (Jer. 41).

Gedeon (gĕd'e-on), Heb. 11: 32.

Geder (gē'dĕr), or Gederah (ge-dē'rah) [wall], Josh. 12: 13; 15: 36.

Gederathite (gĕd'e-rath-īte), I. Chr. 12: 4.

Gederite (gĕd'e-rīte), native of Geder, I. Chr. 27: 28.

Gederoth (gĕ-dē'rŏth) [sheep-folds], Josh. 15: 41.

Gederothaim (gĕd-e-rŏth-ā'im), Josh. 15: 36.

Gedor (gē'dôr) (5 Ce), a town in the mountains of Judah, now called 'Jedur,' Josh. 15: 58; I. Chr. 4: 39.

Gehazi (gĕ-hā'zī) [valley of vision], servant of Elisha, II. Ki. 4: 12.
his covetousness and its punishment, II. Ki 5: 20.

Geliloth (gĕl'ĭ-lŏth) [circles], Josh. 18: 17.

Gemalli (gĕ-măl'lī), Nu. 13: 12.

Gemariah (ğĕm-a-rī'ah) [Jehovah has accomplished], Jer. 29: 3.
gender, Job 38: 29; II. Tim. 2: 23.
genealogies: Generations of Adam, Gen. 5: I. Chr. 1; Lu. 3; of Noah, Gen. 10; I. Chr. 1: 4; of Shem, Gen. 11: 10; of Terah, Gen. 11: 27; of Abraham, Gen. 25: I. Chr. 1: 28; of Jacob, Gen. 29: 31; 30; 46: 8; Ex. 1: 2; Nu. 26; I. Chr. 2; of Esau, Gen. 36; I. Chr. 1: 35; of the tribes, I. Chr. 2; 4; 5; 6; 7; of David, I. Chr. 3; of Saul, I. Chr. 8: 33; 9: 39; of Christ, Mat. 1; Lu. 3: 23; endless, I. Tim. 1: 4. See Fables.
General Epistles, The.
St. James and the six writings which follow it constitute the group known as "The Catholic Epistles." They are called "Catholic" or "General," because they are not addressed to any particular church, but to a wide circle of readers. St. Paul had written to seven churches—Thessalonica, Corinth, Galatia, Rome, Philippi, Colossæ, Ephesus; and here we have seven epistles without address to any particular church; therefore, they may be called "General," or "Catholic." This group was anciently placed immediately after the Acts, a place which suits their character very well; and in the group itself the Epistle of St. James has almost always stood first.
generation, Gen. 7: 1, righteous in this g.
Deu. 32: 5, a perverse and crooked g.
Ps. 14: 5, God is in the g. of the righteous.
22: 30, it shall be accounted for a g.
78: 4, to g. to come praises of the Lord.
95: 10; Heb. 3: 10, grieved with this g.
Ps. 145: 4, one g. shall praise thy works.
Prov. 27: 24, doth crown endure to every g.?
30: 12, there is a g. pure in their own eyes.
Ec. 1: 4, one g. passeth away.
Isa. 34: 10, from g. to g. it shall lie waste.
53: 8; Ac. 8: 33, who shall declare his g.?
Dan. 4: 3, 34, his dominion from g. to g.
Mat. 3: 7; 12: 34; 23: 33; Lu. 3: 7, g. of vipers.
Mat. 11: 16; Lu. 7: 31, whereunto shall I liken this g.?
Mat. 17: 17; Mar. 9: 19; Lu. 9: 41, faithless, perverse g.
Mat. 24: 34; Mar. 13: 30; Lu. 21: 32, this g. shall not pass.
Mar. 8: 38, ashamed of me in this sinful g.
Lu. 16: 8, children of this world are in their g. wiser.
I. Pet. 2: 9, ye are a chosen g.
Genesis.
Name.—The word 'Genesis,' signifying generation or origin, is the title the book bears in the LXX. version, evidently with an allusion to its contents. Its Hebrew name is 'Bereshith' [in the beginning].
Authorship.—Formerly the book was assumed to be by Moses, and that opinion is still held by many. But recent scholars find in it a series of documents and believe that the book was first put into written form, though from earlier documents, in the eighth century B.C.
Contents.—The subject is the origin and early history of the Israelites. (1) The introduction, Ch. 1-11. (2) The life of Abraham, 11: 27-25: 18. (3) The life of Isaac, 25: 19-28: 9. (4) The life of Jacob, 28: 10-28: 1. The life of Joseph, 28: 2; 50: 26.
Gennesaret (ğĕn-nĕs'a-rĕt) [garden of the prince], a lake of Palestine, miracles wrought there, Mat. 17: 27; Lu. 5: 1; John 21: 4. See Palestine, Lakes.
Gentiles, origin of, Gen. 10: 5.
their state by nature, Rom. 1: 21; I. Cor. 12: 2; Eph. 2; 4: 17; I. Thes. 4: 5.
their conversion predicted, Isa. 11: 10; 42: 1; 49: 6; (Mat. 12: 18; Lu. 2: 32; Ac. 13: 47); Isa. 62: 2; Jer. 16: 19; Hos. 2: 23; Mal. 1: 11; Mat. 8: 11.
prediction fulfilled, John 10: 16; Ac. 8: 37; 10; 14; 15; Eph. 2: 1; I. Thes. 1: 1.
calling of, Rom. 9: 24.
Christ made known to, Col. 1: 27
—Isa. 11: 10, root of Jesse, to it shall G. seek.
60: 3, the G. shall come to thy light.
Mat. 6: 32, after all these things do the G. seek.
10: 5, go not into way of G.
John 7: 35, to the dispersed among G.
Ac. 9: 15, to bear my name before G.
18: 6, from henceforth I will go to the G.
Rom. 3: 9, proved Jews and G. under sin.
11: 12, diminishing of them the riches of the G.
15: 11, praise the Lord, all ye G.
Eph. 3: 8, preach among G. unsearchable riches.
II. Tim. 1: 11, I am appointed a teacher of G.
I. Pet. 2: 12, conversation honest among G.
Rev. 11: 2, the court is given to the G.
gentle, I. Thes. 2: 7, we were g. among you.
II. Tim. 2: 24, servant of Lord must be g.
Jas. 3: 17, wisdom from above pure and g.
I. Pet. 2: 18, subject not only to the g.
See II. Sa. 18: 5; Isa. 40: 11.
gentleness, of Christ, II. Cor. 10: 1; Mat. 11: 29; (Isa. 40: 11).
the fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5: 22.
exhortations to (I. Thes. 2: 7), II. Tim. 2: 24; Tit. 3: 2; Jas. 3: 17.
Genubath (ğĕ-nū'băth) [theft, robbery], I. Ki. 11: 20.
Gera (ğē'rà) [bean], Gen. 46: 21.
gerah (ğē'rah), the smallest weight. The twentieth part of a shekel, Lev. 27: 25. See Weights.
Gerar (ğē'răr) [halting-place] (3 Bd; 4 Ea; 7 Ac), a royal city of the Philistines, Gen 10: 19; 20: 1; 26: 20.
Gergesenes (ğĕr'ge-sēnęs) [inhabitants of Gergesa] (14 Cb).
Gerizim (ğĕr'ĭ-zĭm) [mount of blessing] (3 Cc 5 Cd; 13 Bd; 16 Cd; 17 Bd), sacred mountain of the Samaritans, 2,850 feet high, Deu. 11: 29; 27: 12; Josh. 8: 33.
Gershom (ğĕr'shŏm) [driving away] (Gershon) son of Levi, Gen. 46: 11; Nu. 3: 17.
—son of Moses, Ex. 2: 22; 18: 3.
Gershonites (ğĕr'shon-ītes), their duties in the service of the tabernacle, Nu. 4: 27; 10: 17.
Gesham (ğē'shăm), I. Chr. 2: 47.
Geshem (ğē'shem) [firmness], Neh. 2: 19.
Geshur (ğē'shŭr) [bridge], II. Sa. 3: 3.
Geshuri (ğĕsh'u-rī), Josh. 13: 2.

Geshurites (gĕsh'u-rītes) (5 Eb), people dwelling east of the Jordan, I. Sa. 27:8; Josh. 12:5.

get, Gen. 12:1; Ac. 7:3, g. thee out of thy country.
Prov. 4:5, g. wisdom, g. understanding.
Jer. 17:11, he that g. riches and not by right.
Mar. 8:33, g. thee behind me, Satan.
Prov. 4:7, with all thy g. g. understanding.
21:6, g. treasures by a lying tongue.

Gether (gē'thĕr), Gen. 10:23.

Gethsemane (gĕth-sĕm'a-nē) [oil-press] (11 Cb), a place in the vicinity of Jerusalem.
garden of, our Lord's agony there, Mat. 26:36; Mar. 14:32; Lu. 22:39; John 18:1.

Geuel (gē-ū'el), Nu. 13:15.

Gezer (gē'zĕr) [a precipice] (6 Ce), a city of Ephraim, Josh. 10:33; I. Ki. 9:16.

Gezrites (gĕz'rites), I. Sa. 27:8.

ghost, Gen. 25:8; 35:29; Job 14:10.

Ghuzzeh (16 Af). See Gaza.

Giah (gī'ah) [well], II. Sa. 2:24.

giants, before the flood, Gen. 6:4.
in Canaan, terrify the spies, Nu. 13:33; Deu. 1:28; (Deu. 2:10, 11, 19, 20; 9:2).
several slain by David and his servants, I. Sa. 17; II. Sa. 21:16; I. Chr. 20:4.

Gibbar (gĭb'bar), Ezra 2:20.

Gibbethon (gĭb'be-thŏn) [high place], Josh. 19:44.

Gibeah (gĭb'e-ah) [hill] (12 Ca), a city of Benjamin, Judg. 19:14.
its wickedness, Judg. 19:22.
punishment of its inhabitants, Judg. 20.
the city of Saul, I. Sa. 10:26; 11:4; 14:2; 15:34, II. Sa. 21:6.

Gibeathite (gĭb'e-ath-īte), I. Chr. 12:3.

Gibeon (gĭb'e-on) (5 Ce; 6 Ce; 7 Bc; 12 Ab), a city north of Jerusalem, now called el-Jib.
craft of its inhabitants, Josh. 9.
delivered by Joshua, Josh. 10.
Saul persecutes them, II. Sa. 21:1, and David makes atonement, II. Sa. 21:3-9.
Solomon's dream at, I. Ki. 3:5.
tabernacle of the Lord kept at, I. Chr. 16:39; 21:29; (Isa. 28:21).

Gibeonites (gĭb'e-on-ītes), II. Sa. 21:1, 2, 3, 4, 9.

Giblites (gĭb'lītes) (6 Cb), inhabitants of Gebal, Josh. 13:5.

Giddalti (gĭd-dăl'tī) [I praise God], I. Chr. 25:4.

Giddel (gĭd'del), Neh. 7:49.

Gideon (gĭd'e-on) [tree feller], angel of the Lord appears to, Judg. 6:11.
destroys the altar and grove of Baal, Judg. 6:25-27.
God gives him two signs, Judg. 6:36-40.
his army reduced, etc., Judg. 7:2-7.
his stratagem, Judg. 7:16.
subdues the Midianites, Judg. 7:19; 8.
makes an ephod of the spoil, Judg. 8:24-27.
his death, Judg. 8:32.
See Heb. 11:32.

Gideoni (gĭd-e-ō'nī), Nu. 1:11; 10:24.

Gidom (gī'dom), Judg. 20:45.

gier eagle. The Egyptian 'vulture', or Pharaoh's hen (Neophron percnopterus), included among the unclean birds in Lev. 11:18 and Deu. 14:17, is common in the Holy Land during spring and summer.

gift, of God, John 4:10; unspeakable, II. Cor. 9:15.
the Holy Ghost, Ac. 2:38; 8:20; 10:45.
gifts, spiritual, Ps. 29:11; 68:18, 35; 84:11; Prov. 2:6; Eze. 11:19; Ac. 11:17; I. Cor. 1:7; 12; 13:2; 14; Jas. 1:5, 17; 4:6; I. Pet. 4:10.
temporal, Gen. 1:26; 9:3; 27:28; Lev. 26:4; Ps. 34:10; 65:9; 104; 136:25; 145:15; 147; Isa. 30:23; Ac. 14:17.
(Corban), Mat. 15:5; Mar. 7:11.
—Ex. 23:8; Deu. 16:19, take no g., for g. blindeth.
II. Chr. 19:7, with Lord is no taking of g.
Ps. 45:12, daughter of Tyre with a g.
72:10, kings of Sheba shall offer g.
Prov. 17:8, a g. is as a precious stone.
Ec. 3:13; 5:19, it is the g. of God.
7:7, a g. destroyeth the heart.
Isa. 1:23, every one loveth g.
Mat. 5:23, bring thy g. to the altar.
15:5, a g., by whatsoever thou mightest be profited.
Lu. 11:13, know how to give good g.
21:1, casting g. into treasury.
Rom. 1:11, some spiritual g.
5:15, not as offence, so is free g.
6:23, the g. of God is eternal life.
11:29, g. of God without repentance.
12:6, g. differing according to grace.
I. Cor. 12:4, diversities of g.
12:9, 30, the g. of healing.
14:1, 12, desire spiritual g.
II. Cor. 9:15, thanks to God for unspeakable g.
Eph. 2:8, faith is the g. of God.
4:8, g. for men.
Phil. 4:17, not because I desire a g.
I. Tim. 4:14, neglect not g. in thee.
II. Tim. 1:6, stir up g. in thee.
Heb. 2:4, g. of the Holy Ghost.
6:4, tasted of heavenly g.
Jas. 1:17, every good and perfect g.

Gihon (gī'hon) [bursting forth], or **Araxes** (2 Db), a river in Armenia, Gen. 2:13.
—(12 Cd), pools and valley of, near Jerusalem, I. Ki. 1:45; II. Chr. 32:30.

Gilalai (gĭl'a-lāi) [dungy], Neh. 12:36.

Gilboa (gĭl-bō'a) [bubbling spring], Jebel Jelbon (3 Cc; 5 Cd; 16 Cd), a barren mountain chain between the Jordan valley and the Plain of Esdraelon; height 1600 feet; I. Sa. 31:1, 8; II. Sa. 1:21.

Gilead (gĭl'e-ăd) [hard, rough] (5 Dd; 16 Dd), a range of mountains near the river Jabbok, covered with trees producing a valuable gum called the "balm of Gilead," Jer. 8:22.
—land of, granted to the Reubenites, etc., Nu. 32.
invaded by the Ammonites, Judg. 10:17.
Jephthah made captain of, Judg. 11.

Gileadites, Nu. 26:29; Judg. 12:4, 5.

Gilgal (gĭl'găl) [wheel, whirlwind] (5 Ce), Joshua encamps there, Josh. 4:19; 9:6.
Saul made king there, I Sa. 10:8; 11:14.
Saul sacrifices at, I. Sa. 13:8; 15:12.

Giloh (gī'loh), **Gilohnite** [exile], Josh. 15:51; II. Sa. 15:12.

Gimzo (gĭm'zō) (5 Be), a town of Dan.

gin [ar.], a snare or trap, Job 18:9; Ps. 140:5; Isa. 8:14; Am. 3:5.

Ginath (gī'nath), I. Ki. 16:21, 22.

Ginnetho (gĭn'ne-thō), or **Ginnethon**, Neh. 12:4, 16.

gird, II. Sa. 22:40; Ps. 18:39, hast g. me with strength.
Ps. 45:3, g. sword on thy thigh.
Joel 1:13, g. yourselves, and lament.
John 21:18, when old, another shall g. thee.
Eph. 6:14, having your loins g.

girdle, of the high priest, Ex. 28:4.
typical, Jer. 13:1.
—Isa. 11:5, righteousness be g. of loins
Mat. 3:4; Mar. 1:6, John had a leathern g.
Rev. 1:13, girt about with golden g.

Girgashites (gĭr'ga-shītes) [dwellers in clay], a tribe of the ancient Canaanites.
descendants of Canaan, Gen. 10:16; 15:21.
intercourse with, forbidden, Deu. 7:1.
driven out, Josh. 3:10; 24:11.

girl, Joel 3:3, they have sold g. for wine.
Zec. 8:5, streets full of g.

Gispa (gĭs'pa), Neh. 11:21.

Gittah-hepher (gĭt'tah-hē'fĕr), Josh. 19:13.

Gittaim (gĭt'ta-ĭm) [two wine-presses], II. Sa. 4:3.

Gittite (gĭt'tīte) [belonging to Gath], Josh. 13:3; II. Sa. 6:10; 21:19.

Gittith [set to], found in the titles to Ps. 8, 81, and 84, means properly 'belonging to Gath,' and is by some scholars supposed to be the name of a musical instrument, by others to denote a style or method of singing common in Gath.

give, Gen. 28:22, I will g. the tenth.
Deu. 16:17; Eze. 46:5, 11, every man g. as he is able.
Ps. 2:8, I shall g. thee the heathen.
29:11, Lord will g. strength.
37:4, g. thee the desires of thine heart.
84:11, Lord will g. grace and glory.
Prov. 23:26, my son, g. me thine heart.
Isa. 55:10, that it may g. seed to the sower.
Jer. 17:10; 32:19, g. every man according to his ways.
Hos. 11:8, how shall I g. thee up?
Mat. 5:42, g. him that asketh.
6:11; Lu. 11:3, g. us daily bread.
Mat. 7:7, ask, and it shall be g. you.
10:8, freely ye have received, freely g.
16:26; Mar. 8:37, what shall a man g. in exchange for soul?
Mat. 19:21; Mar. 10:21, go sell, and g. to the poor.
Mat. 25:29, unto every one that hath shall be g.
Lu. 6:38, g., and it shall be g.
John 4:14, the water I shall g.
6:37, all that the Father g. me.
10:28, g. to them eternal life.
14:16, he shall g. you another Comforter.
14:27, not as the world g., g. I.
Ac. 3:6, such as I have, g. I thee.
6:4, we will g. ourselves to prayer.
20:35, more blessed to g. than to receive.
Rom. 8:32, with him also freely g. us all things.
I. Cor. 2:12, things freely g. of God.
15:57, God, which g. us the victory.
II. Cor. 9:7, g. not grudgingly.

give—Continued
Eph. 5:2, and hath g. himself.
I. Tim. 4:13, g. attendance to reading.
6:17, who g. us richly.
II. Tim. 3:16, all scripture is g. by inspiration.
Jas. 1:5, that g. to all men liberally.
4:6, g. more grace, g. grace unto the humble.
I. Pet. 4:11, of the ability that God g.

Gizonite (gĭ'zo-nīte), I. Chr. 11:34.

glad, Ex. 4:14, he will be g. in his heart.
Job 3:22, g. when they can find the grave.
Ps. 16:9, my heart is g.
21:6, made him g. with thy countenance.
34:2; 69:32, humble shall hear, and be g.
46:4, streams make g. the city of God.
90:15, make us g.
122:1, I was g. when they said.
126:3, great things, whereof we are g.
Prov. 10:1; 15:20, a wise son maketh a g. father.
Isa. 35:1, wilderness be g. for them.
Lu. 8:1, g. tidings of the kingdom.
15:32, make merry, and be g.
John 8:56, saw my day, and was g.
11:15, I am g. for your sakes.
Ac. 11:23, when he had seen grace of God, was g.
I. Pet. 4:13, ye may be g. also.

gladness, Nu. 10:10, in day of g. ye shall blow.
II. Sa. 6:12, David brought ark with g.
Neh. 8:17, there was very great g.
Ps. 4:7, thou hast put g. in my heart.
45:7; Heb. 1:9, the oil of g.
Ps. 51:8, make me to hear joy and g.
97:11, g. sown for upright.
100:2, serve the Lord with g.
Isa. 35:10; 51:11, they shall obtain joy and g.
Ac. 2:46, did eat with g. of heart.
12:14, opened not gate for g.
14:17, filling our hearts with food and g.

glass, I. Cor. 13:12, we see through a g., darkly.
II. Cor. 3:18, beholding as in a g.
Jas. 1:23, man beholding face in a g.
Rev. 4:6, sea of g. like unto crystal.
21:18, 21, city of pure gold, like clear g.

glean, Lev. 19:10, thou shalt not g. thy vineyard.
Ru. 2:19, where hast thou g. to-day?
Jer. 6:9, they shall g. the remnant.

gleaning, to be left for the poor and stranger, Lev. 19:9; 23:22; Deu. 24:21.
liberality of Boaz concerning, Ru. 2:15.

glede, Deu. 14:13. It may have been the buzzard. The red buzzard (Buteo ferox) is common in Palestine.

glistering, I. Chr. 29:2; Lu. 9:29.

glittering, Job 20:25; Hab. 3:11.

gloominess, Joel 2:2; Zep. 1:15.

glorify, Ps. 22:23, all seed of Jacob g. him.
50:23, offereth praise g. me.
86:9, all nations shall g. thy name.
Isa. 60:7, I will g. house of my glory.
Dan. 5:23, God hast thou not g.
Mat. 5:16, g. your Father in heaven.
15:31, they g. the God of Israel.
Lu. 2:20, g. and praising God.
4:15, being g. of all.

glorify—Continued
John 7: 39, because Jesus was not yet g.
11: 4, that the Son of God might be g.
12: 16, when Jesus was g.
12: 28, Father, g. thy name.
13: 32, God shall also g. him.
14: 13, that Father may be g. in Son.
15: 8, herein is my Father g.
17: 1, g. thy Son, that thy Son may g. thee.
21: 19, by what death he should g. God.
Ac. 4: 21, men g. God.
Rom. 1: 21, they g. him not as God.
8: 17, suffer with him, that we may be g.
I. Cor. 6: 20, g. God in body and spirit.
II. Thes. 1: 10, to be g. in his saints.
3: 1, word of Lord may be g.
Heb. 5: 5, Christ g. not himself.
I. Pet. 4: 14, on your part he is g.
Rev. 15: 4, fear thee, and g. thy name.
glorious, Ex. 15: 11, g. in holiness.
15: 21, he hath triumphed g.
Deu. 28: 58; I. Chr. 29: 13, this g. name.
Neh. 9: 5, blessed be thy g. name.
Ps. 45: 13, King's daughter g. within.
66: 2, make his praise g.
72: 19, blessed be his g. name for ever.
87: 3, g. things are spoken of thee.
145: 5, speak of the g. honour of thy majesty.
Isa. 28: 1, whose g. beauty is a fading flower.
60: 13, place of my feet g.
63: 1, g. in his apparel.
Jer. 17: 12, a g. high throne.
Lu. 13: 17, rejoiced for g. things done.
Rom. 8: 21, g. liberty of children of God.
II. Cor. 3: 8, ministration of spirit rather g.
4: 4, light of g. gospel.
Eph. 5: 27, present it a g. church.
I. Tim. 1: 11, the g. gospel of the blessed God.
Tit. 2: 13, the g. appearing of the great God.
glory, Ex. 33: 18, show me thy g.
Nu. 14: 21; Ps. 72: 19; Isa. 6: 3, earth filled with g. of Lord.
I. Sa. 4: 21, the g. is departed from Israel.
Ps. 8: 1, thy g. above heavens.
24: 7, 10, the king of g.
73: 24, afterwards receive me to g.
84: 11, Lord will give grace and g.
85: 9, that g. may dwell in our land.
89: 17, thou art the g. of their strength.
145: 11, speak of the g. of thy kingdom.
Prov. 3: 35, the wise shall inherit g.
17: 6, the g. of children are their fathers.
20: 29, the g. of young men is their strength.
Isa. 24: 16, songs, even g. to the righteous.
42: 8, my g. will I not give to another.
60: 7, will glorify house of my g.
Jer. 2: 11, my people have changed their g.
Eze. 31: 18, to whom art thou thus like in g.?
Dan. 2: 37; 7: 14, God hath given power and g.
Hos. 4: 7, change their g. into shame.
Hag. 2: 7, I will fill this house with g.
Mat. 6: 2, that they may have g. of men.
6: 29; Lu. 12: 27, Solomon in all his g.
Mat. 16: 27; Mar. 8: 38, come in g. of Father.
Mat. 24: 30; Mar. 13: 26; Lu. 21: 27, Son of man coming with power and g.
Lu. 2: 14; 19: 38, g. to God in the highest.
4: 6, power will I give thee, and g.
9: 31, appeared in g., and spake of his decease.
glory—Continued
Lu. 24: 26, to enter into his g.
John 1: 14, we beheld his g.
8: 50, I seek not mine own g.
17: 5, the g. I had with thee.
17: 24, that they may behold my g.
Ac. 7: 2, God of g. appeared.
12: 23, he gave not God the g.
Rom. 3: 23, come short of g. of God.
8: 18, not worthy to be compared with the g.
9: 23, he had afore prepared unto g.
11: 36; Gal. 1: 5; II. Tim. 4: 18; Heb. 13: 21; I. Pet. 5: 11, to whom be g. for ever and ever.
I. Cor. 2: 8, not crucified the Lord of g.
5: 6, your g. is not good.
9: 15, make my g. void.
10: 31, do all to the g. of God.
15: 40, g. of celestial, g. of terrestrial.
15: 43, sown in dishonour, raised in g.
II. Cor. 3: 18, are changed from g. to g.
4: 17, an eternal weight of g.
Eph. 1: 6, praise of g. of his grace.
3: 21, to him be g. in the church.
Phil. 4: 19, according to his riches in g.
Col. 1: 27, Christ in you, the hope of g.
3: 4, appear with him in g.
I. Tim. 3: 16, received up into g.
Heb. 1: 3, brightness of his g.
2: 10, in bringing many sons to g.
3: 3, this man was counted worthy of more g.
Jas. 2: 1, faith of Jesus, Lord of g.
I. Pet. 1: 8, joy unspeakable and full of g.
1: 24, the g. of man as flower of grass.
2: 20, what g. is it, if when buffeted?
4: 14, the Spirit of g. and of God.
5: 10, called us to eternal g.
II. Pet. 1: 17, voice from the excellent g.
Rev. 4: 11; 5: 12, worthy to receive g.
7: 12, blessing and g. to our God.
21: 23, the g. of God did lighten it.
gluttony, condemned, Deu. 21: 20; Prov. 23: 1, 20; 25: 16; I. Pet. 4: 3.
See Mat. 11: 19; Lu. 7: 34.
gnash, Job 16: 9; Ps. 37: 12, he g. on me.
Ps. 35: 16, they g. on me with teeth.
Mar. 9: 18, he foameth and g. with teeth.
Ac. 7: 54, they g. on him with teeth.
gnashing of teeth, Mat. 8: 12; 13: 42; 22: 13; 24: 51; 25: 30; Lu. 13: 28.
gnat, mentioned only in Mat. 23: 24. A small two-winged insect, smaller than the mosquito, but belonging to the same genus (Culex).
gnaw, Zep. 3: 3; Rev. 16: 10.
go, Gen. 32: 26, let me g., for the day breaketh.
Ex. 23: 23; 32: 34, angel shall g. before thee.
33: 14, my presence shall g. with thee.
Deu. 31: 6, thy God, he it is that doth g.
Ru. 1: 16, whither thou g., I will g.
II. Sa. 12: 23, I shall g. to him, but he shall not return.
I. Ki. 2: 2, I g. the way of all the earth.
Ps. 32: 8, teach thee in the way thou shalt g.
139: 7, whither shall I g. from thy Spirit?
Prov. 22: 6, train child in way he should g.
30: 29, three things which g. well.
Mat. 5: 41, to g. a mile, g. twain.
8: 9, I say, G., and he g.
10: 6, g. rather to lost sheep of Israel.
28: 19, g. ye, and teach all nations.

go—Continued
Lu. 10: 37, g. and do likewise.
John 6: 68, Lord, to whom shall we g?
14: 2, I g. to prepare a place for you.
19: 12, if thou let this man g.
go about [ar.], frame plans, adopt measures, John 7: 19, 20.
go beyond [ar.], overreach artfully, I. Thes. 4: 6.
go to [ar.], be quick, take heed, Jas. 5: 1.
goad, Judg. 3: 31; I. Sa. 13: 21; Ec. 12: 11.
goat. This well-known animal (Capra hircus) ranked with the cattle, camels, and sheep, as the chief wealth of the Israelites in their pastoral days. Its flesh, with the exception of the fat, was eaten.
goat, wild. This goat is possibly an ibex (probably the fine Capra beden), a goat with large horns, those of the male being sometimes three feet long. It loves the desolate and rocky parts. Ps. 104: 18.
—Prov. 27: 26, g. are the price of the field.
Mat. 25: 32, divideth sheep from g.
Heb. 9: 12, by the blood of g.
11: 37, in sheep-skins, and g.-skins.
Goath (gō′ăth), Jer. 31: 39.
gob (gŏb) [cistern], II. Sa. 21: 18.
goblet, S. of S. 7: 2.
God:
The Lord God Almighty, Gen. 17: 1; Ex. 6: 3; Nu. 24: 4; Ru. 1: 20; Job 5: 17; Ps. 68: 14; 91: 1; Isa. 13: 6; Eze. 1: 24; Joel 1: 15; II. Cor. 6: 18; Rev. 1: 8.
The Creator, Gen. 1: 2; Deu. 4: 19; Neh. 9: 6; Job 33: 4; 38; Ps. 8; 19: 1; 33: 6; 89: 11; 94: 9; 104; 136; 146: 6; 148; Prov. 3: 19; 8: 22; Ec. 12: 1; Isa. 37: 16; 40: 28; 43: 7; 44: 8; Jer. 10: 12; 32: 17; Zec. 12: 1; John 1: 3; Ac. 17: 24; Rom. 1: 25; 11: 36; Col. 1: 16; Heb. 1: 10; 3: 4; 11: 3; I. Pet. 4: 19; Rev. 4: 11.
His Dealings with
our first parents, Gen. 3.
Noah and the sinful world, Gen. 6-9.
Abraham and Lot, Gen. 12-24.
Isaac, Jacob, and Esau, Gen. 22; 25; 26; 28.
Joseph, Gen. 39.
Moses and Aaron, Ex. 3-7.
Pharaoh and Egypt, Ex. 7; 8.
causes the plague of blood, Ex. 7: 19; frogs, lice, and flies, Ex. 8; murrain, boils, and hail, Ex. 9; locusts and darkness, Ex. 10; death of the first-born in Egypt, Ex. 12: 29.
institutes the passover, Ex. 12: 13.
preserves the Israelites in passage through the Red Sea, Ex. 14.
the children of Israel during their forty years' wandering in the wilderness.
sends manna, Ex. 16: 15.
gives the Ten Commandments, Ex. 20.
reveals his glory to Moses, Aaron, and the elders, Ex. 24.
makes a covenant with Israel, Ex. 34.
commands the tabernacle to be made, Ex. 35; to be reared and anointed, Ex. 40.
delivers the law concerning sacrificial offerings, Lev. 1; Nu. 28.
sanctifies Aaron, Lev. 8: 9.
institutes blessings and curses, Lev. 26; Deu. 27.
God—Continued
punishes the revolt of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Nu. 16.
causes Aaron's rod to blossom, Nu. 17.
excludes Moses and Aaron from the promised land for unbelief, Nu. 20: 12.
sends fiery serpents, and heals with brazen serpent, Nu. 21.
Balaam and Balak, Nu. 22-24.
Joshua at Jericho and Ai, Josh. 1; 3; 4; 7; 8.
kings of Canaan, Josh. 10-12.
Gideon, Judg. 6.
Jephthah, Judg. 11.
Samson, Judg. 13, etc.
Naomi and Ruth, Ru. 1-4.
Hannah, Eli, and Samuel, I. Sa. 1-3.
Saul, I. Sa. 9-31; I. Chr. 10.
David, I. Sa. 16-31; II. Sa. 1-24; I. Ki. 1; 2; 11; I. Chr. 11-23; 28; 29.
Solomon, I. Ki. 1-11; II. Chr. 1-9.
Rehoboam, Jeroboam, I. Ki. 12-15; II. Chr. 10-12.
Ahab, I. Ki. 16-22; II. Chr. 18.
Elijah, I. Ki. 17-22; II. Ki. 2.
Elisha, II. Ki. 2-9.
Hezekiah, II. Ki. 18-20; II. Chr. 29-32; Isa. 36-39.
Josiah, II. Ki. 22; 23; II. Chr. 34; 35.
the captive Jews in Persia, Esth. 1-10.
the liberated Jews, Ezra 1-10; Neh. 1-13.
Job and his friends, Job 1-42.
Isaiah, II. Ki. 19; 20.
Jeremiah, II. Chr. 35; 36; Jer. 26: 34-43.
Daniel at Babylon, Dan. 1-10.
Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4.
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Dan. 3.
Jonah, Jon. 1-4.
His Revelations to
Isaiah, warning Judah and Israel, Isa. 1-12.
warning surrounding nations, Isa. 13-23.
of impending judgment, Isa. 24-39.
comforting his people, Isa. 40-44, etc.
Jeremiah respecting Judah's overthrow on account of sin, Jer. 1-25; 27-33; 44.
Ezekiel, concerning
Judah's captivity, Eze. 3-7.
the defiled temple, Eze. 8-11.
warnings to Judah, Eze. 12-19.
impending judgments, Eze. 20-23.
Jerusalem's overthrow, Eze. 24.
judgments on other nations, Eze. 25-32.
exhortations and promises, Eze. 32-39.
the New Jerusalem, Eze. 40-48.
His Goodness:
Ex. 34: 6; Ps. 25: 8; 33: 5; 52: 1; 65: 4; 104: 24; 145: 9; Jer. 31: 12, 14; Nah. 1: 7; Zec. 9: 17; Mat. 5: 45; 19: 17; Rom. 2: 4.
how manifested, Ps. 31: 19; 68: 10; 86: 5; 119: 68; Lam. 3: 25; Ac. 14: 17.
His Gifts:
Nu. 14: 8; Rom. 8: 32; Jas. 1: 17; II. Pet. 1: 3.
dispensed according to his will, Ec. 2: 26; Dan. 2: 21; Rom. 12: 6; I. Cor. 7: 7.
His Spiritual Gifts:
Ps. 21: 2; 29: 11; 68: 35; Eze. 11: 19; Rom. 11: 29.
are through Christ, Ps. 68: 18; Eph. 4: 7, 8.
Christ the chief of, Isa. 42: 6; 55: 4; John 3: 16; 4: 10; 6: 32, 33.

God—Continued
to be prayed for, Mat. 7:7, 11; John 16:23, 24.
the Holy Ghost, Lu. 11:13; Ac. 8:20.
rest, Mat 11:28; II. Thes. 1:7.
grace, Ps. 84:11; Jas. 4:6.
wisdom, Prov. 2:6; Jas. 1:5.
glory, Ps. 84:11; John 17:22.
repentance, Ac. 11:18.
righteousness, Rom. 5:16, 17.
eternal life, John 6:27; Rom. 6:23.
faith, Eph. 2:8; Phil. 1:29.
to be used for mutual profit, I. Pet. 4:10.
His Temporal Gifts:
rain and fruitful seasons, Gen. 27:28; Lev. 26:4, 5; Isa. 30:23; Ac. 14:17.
should make us remember God, Deu. 8:18.
all good things, Ps. 34:10; I. Tim. 6:17.
all creatures partake of, Ps. 136:25; 145:15, 16.
to be used and enjoyed, Ec. 3:13; 5:19, 20; I. Tim. 4:4, 5.
food and raiment, etc., Mat. 6:25-33.
to be prayed for, Zec. 10:1; Mat. 6:11.
His Joy over His People:
I. Chr. 29:17; Ps. 147:11; 149:4; Prov. 11:20; 15:8; Zep. 3:17; Lu. 15:7, 10; Heb. 11:5, 6.
leads him to do them good, etc., Nu. 14:8; Deu. 28:63; 30:9; II. Sa. 22:20; Isa. 65:19; Jer. 32:41; I. Pet. 1:4.
His Glory:
exhibited in his power, Ex. 15:1, 6; Rom. 6:4; holiness, Ex. 15:11; name, Deu. 28:58; Neh. 9:5; majesty, Job 37:22; Ps. 93:1; 104:1; 145:5, 12; Isa. 2:10; works, Ps. 19:1; 111:3.
described as exalted, Ps. 8:1; 113:4; eternal, Ps. 104:31; great, Ps. 138:5; rich, Eph. 3:16.
exhibited to Moses, Ex. 33:18-23; Ex. 34:5-7; his church, Deu. 5:24; Ps. 102:16; Isa. 60:1, 2; Rev. 21:11, 23; Stephen, Ac. 7:55.
exhibited in Christ, John 1:14; II. Cor. 4:6; Heb. 1:3.
See Nu. 14:21; I. Chr. 16:24; Ps. 57:5; 63:2; 79:9; 90:16; 145:5, 11; Isa. 6:3; 42:8; 59:19; Hab. 2:14.
His Law:
given to Adam, Gen. 2:16, 17, with Rom. 5:12-14.
to Noah, Gen. 9:6.
to the Israelites, Ex. 20:2 ff.; Ps. 78:5.
through Moses, Ex. 31:18; John 7:19.
through the ministration of angels, Ac. 7:53; Gal. 3:19; Heb. 2:2.
described as perfect, Ps. 19:7; Rom. 12:2; pure, Ps. 19:8; exceeding broad, Ps. 119:96; truth, Ps. 119:142; holy, just, and good, Rom. 7:12; spiritual, Rom. 7:14; not grievous, I. John 5:3.
requires perfect obedience, Deu. 27:26; Gal. 3:10; Jas. 2:10.
requires obedience of the heart, Ps. 51:6; Mat. 22:37.
man cannot render perfect obedience to, I. Ki. 8:46; Ec. 7:20; Rom. 3:10.
man cannot be justified by, Ac. 13:39; Rom. 3:20; Gal. 2:16; 3:11.
all men have transgressed, Rom. 3:9, 19.
God—Continued
gives the knowledge of sin, Rom. 3:20; 7:7.
love is the fulfilling of, Rom. 13:8, 10; Gal. 5:14; Jas. 2:8.
designed to lead to Christ, Gal. 3:24.
blessedness of keeping, Ps. 119:1; Mat. 5:19; I. John 3:22, 24; Rev. 22:14.
Christ came to fulfil, Mat. 5:17; (Isa. 42:21).
explained by Christ, Mat. 7:12; 22:37-40.
the wicked forsake, etc., II. Chr. 12:1; Ps. 78:10; Isa. 5:24; 30:9; Jer. 9:13; Hos. 4:6.
saints should observe, etc., Ex. 13:9; Ps. 119:55, 77, 97, 113; Jer. 31:33; Mal. 4:4; Heb. 8:10.
punishment for disobeying, Neh. 9:26, 27; Isa. 65:11-13; Jer. 9:13-16.
His Attributes:
eternal, Gen. 21:33; Ex. 3:14; Deu. 32:40; 33:27; Job 10:5; 36:26; Ps. 9:7; 90:2; 92:8; 93:2; 102:12; 104:31; 135:13; 145:13; Ec. 3:14; Isa. 9:6; 40:28; 41:4; 43:13; 48:12; 57:15; 63:16; Jer. 10:10; Lam. 5:19; Dan. 4:3, 34; 6:26; Mic. 5:2; Hab. 1:12; Rom. 1:20; 16:26; Eph. 3:9; I. Tim. 1:17; 6:16; II. Pet. 3:8; Rev. 1:8; 4:9; 22:13.
immutable, Nu. 23:19; I. Sa. 15:29; Ps. 33:11; 119:89; Mal. 3:6; Ac. 4:28; Eph. 1:4; Heb. 1:12; 6:17; 13:8; Jas. 1:17.
invisible, Ex. 33:20; Job 23:8; John 1:18; 4:24; 5:37; Rom. 1:20; Col. 1:15; I. Tim. 1:17; 6:16; Heb. 11:27; I. John 4:12.
incomprehensible, Job 5:9; 9:10; 11:7; 26:14; 36:26; 37:5; Ps. 36:6; 40:5; 106:2; 139:6; Ec. 3:11; 8:17; 11:5; Isa. 40:12; 45:15; Mic. 4:12; I. Tim. 6:16.
unsearchable, Job 11:7; 26:14; 37:1 Ps. 145:13; Ec. 8:17; Rom. 11:33.
omniscient, Job 26:6; 34:21; Ps. 139; Prov. 15:3; Isa. 44:7; Eze. 11:5; Mat. 12:25; John 2:24; Rom. 1:20.
omnipresent, Job 23:9; 26; 28; Ac. 17:27.
holiness, Gen. 35:2; Ex. 3:5; 28:36; 34:6, 7; 39:30; Lev. 11:44; 21:8; Josh. 5:15; I. Sa. 2:2; I. Chr. 16:10; Ps. 22:3; 30:4; 60:6. See Psalms. Isa. 6:3; 43:15; 49:7; 57:15; Jer. 23:9; Lu. 1:49; Ac. 3:14; Rom. 7:12; I. John 2:20; Rev. 4:8; 19:1.
justice, Gen. 2:16; 3:8 ff.; 4:9; 6:7; 9:4, 5; 18:17; Ex. 32:33; Lev. 4; 7:20; 18:4; 26:21; Nu. 11; 14; 16; 17; 20; 25; 26:64; 27:12; 35; Deu. 1:35; 4:24; 5; 6; 9:4; 10:17; 25:15; 28:15; 31:16; 32:35, 41; Josh. 7:1; Judg. 1:7; 2:14; 9:56; I. Sa. 2:30; 3:11; 6:19; 15:17; II. Sa. 6:7; 12:1; 22; 24:11; I. Ki. 8:20; II. Chr. 6:17; 19:7; Neh. 9:33; Ezra 8:22; Job 4:17; 8; 10:3; 11:11; 12:6; 13:15; 14:15; 34:10; 35:13; 37:23; 40:8. See Psalms. Prov. 11:21; 15:8; 28:9; 30:5; Ec. 5:8; 8:12; 9:2; Isa. 45:21; Jer. 5:3; 9:24; 23:20; 32:19; 50:7; 51:9; Lam. 1:18; Eze. 7:27; 16:35; 18:10; 33:17; Dan. 4:37; 9:14; Hos. 4:5; Nah. 1:3; Hab. 1:13; Zep. 3:5; Mal. 2:17; 4:1;

God—Continued
Mat. 10:15; 20:13; 23:14; Lu. 12:47; 13:27; John 7:18; Ac. 10:34; 17:31; Rom. 2:2; Gal. 6:7; Eph. 6:8; Col. 3:25; Jas. 1:13; I. John 1:9; Rev. 15:3; 16:7.
knowledge, wisdom, and power, Gen. 1; 3; 6-9; 41:16; Ex. 4:1, 11; 7-10; 12:29; 14; 15; 33:19; 34:5; 35:30-35; 36; Nu. 11:23; 12; 22:9; 23:4 ff.; 24:16; Deu. 3; 4:32; 5:24; 6:22; 7; 10; 26; 28:58; 29:29; 32:4; Josh. 3; 6; 7:10; 23:9; 24; Judg. 2; I. Sa. 2; 4; 5; 12:18; 14:6; 16:7; 17:37, 46; 18:10; 23; II. Sa. 7:22; I. Ki. 8:27; 22:22; I. Chr. 16:24; 17:4; 22:18; 28:9; 29:11; II. Chr. 6:18; 14:11; 20:6; Neh. 9:5; Job 4:9; 5:9; 9; 10:4; 11; 12; 19:6; 21:17; 22:23; 26:6; 33; 34:22; 35-41. See Psalms. Prov. 3:19; 5:21; 8:22; 15:3; 16:9; 19:21; 21:30; Ec. 3:11; 7:13; Isa. 2:10; 6:3; 12:5; 14:24; 28:29; 29:16; 30:18; 33:13; 40:29; 42:8; 43:13; 44:6, 23; 45:20; 46:5; 47:4; 48:3; 52:10; 55:11; 59:1; 60:1; 66:1; Jer. 3:14; 5:22; 10:6; 14:22; 29:23; 32:17; Lam. 3:37; Eze. 8:12; 11:5; 22:14; Dan. 2:20; 3:17, 29; 4:34; 6:26; Joel 2:11; Am. 5:12; 8:7; Hab. 2:14; Mal. 3:16; Mat. 5:48; 6:13; 9:38; 10:29; 12:25; 19:26; 22:29; Mar. 5:30; 12:15; Lu. 1:49; 12:5; 18:27; John 1:14; 2:24; 5:26; 6:64; 11:25; 16:19; 18:4; 19:28; 20:17; Ac. 1:24; 2:17; 7:55; 15:18; Rom. 1:20; 4:17; 8:29; 15:19; 16:27; I. Cor. 2:9; II. Cor. 4:6; 12:9; 13:4; Gal. 2:8; Eph. 1:19; 3:7; 6:10; Phil. 1:6; 3:21; Col. 3:4; I. Tim. 1:12, 17; Heb. 1:3; 2:10; 4:12; Jas. 4:6; I. Pet. 1:2, 20; I. John 1:5; 3:20; Jude 24; Rev. 1:8; 4:11; 5:13; 11:17; 19:6; 21:3.
faithfulness and truth, Nu. 23:19; Deu. 7:8; Josh. 21:45; II. Sa. 7:28; I. Ki. 8:56; Ps. 19:9; 89:34; 105:8; 111:7; 117; 119:89, 160; 146:6; Isa. 25:1; 31:2; 46:11; 65:16; Jer. 4:28; Lam. 2:17; Eze. 12:25; Mat. 24:35; John 7:28; Rom. 3:4; I. Cor. 1:9; 15:58; II. Cor. 1:18; I. Thes. 5:24; II. Thes. 3:3; II. Tim. 2:13; Tit. 1:2; Heb. 6:18; 10:23; 11:11; 13:5; II. Pet. 3:9; Rev. 1:5; 3:7; 15:3; 16:7.
goodness, mercy, and love, Gen. 1:28; 4:4; 8; 9; 15:4; 16:7; 17; 18:16; 19:12; 21:12; 22:15; 24:12; 26:24; 28:10-16; 29:31; 32:9, 24; 39:2; 46; Ex. 1:20; 2:23; 3:7; 6; 16; 17; 20:6; 22:27; 23:20; 29:45; 32:14; 33:12; 34:6; Lev. 4:35; 26:3, 40; Nu. 14:18; 21:7; Deu. 4:29; 7:7; 8; 10:15; 18:15; 20:4; 23:5; 28:1; 30; 32:7, 43; 33; Josh. 20; Judg. 2:16; 6:36; 10:15; 13; 15:18; I. Sa. 2:9; 7; 25:32; II. Sa. 12:13; I. Ki. 8:56; II. Chr. 16:9; 30:9; Ezra 8:18; Neh. 2:18; 9:17; Job 5:17; 7:17; 11:6; 33:14; 36:11; 37:23; Ps. 34:8; 36:5; 69:16; Prov. 8:30; 11:20; 18:10; 28:13; Ec. 2:26; 8:12; Isa. 25:4; 27:3; 30:18; 38:17; 40:29; 43:1; 48:9, 17; 49:15; 54:7; 55:3; 63:7; Jer.

God—Continued
3:12; 9:24; 16:14; 17:7; 31:3, 12; 32:39; 33:11; 46:28; Lam. 3:22, 31; Eze. 20:17; 33:11; Dan. 9:9; Hos. 2:19; 11:4; 13:14; 14:3; Joel 2:13; Mic. 7:18; Nah. 1:7; Zep. 3:17; Mal. 3:6, 16; 4; Mat. 5:45; 19:17; 23:37; Lu. 1:50, 78; 5:21; 6:35; 12:6; John 1:4, 9; 3:16; 4:10; 14; 15:9; 16:7; 17; Ac. 14:17; Rom. 2:4; 3:25; 5:5; 8:32; 9:22; 11; II. Cor. 1:3; 12:9; 13:11; Gal. 1:4; Eph. 2:4, 19; 4:6; I. Tim. 2:4; 6:17; II. Tim. 1:8; Tit. 3:4; Heb. 12:6; Jas. 1:5, 17:5; 11; I. Pet. 1:3; 3:20; II. Pet. 3:9, 15; I. John 1; Jude 21; Rev. 2:7. See Psalms.
jealousy, Ex. 20:5; 34:14; Deu. 4:24; 5:9; 6:15; 29:20; 32:16; Josh. 24:19; Ps. 78:58; 79:5; Eze. 16:23; Joel 2:18; Zep. 1:18; Zec. 1:14; I. Cor. 10:22; Rev. 2:4.
His Characters:
Supreme Governor, Gen. 6-9; 11:8; 12; 14:20; 18:14; 22; 25:23; 26; Ex. 9:16; Deu. 7:7; I. Sa. 2:6; 9:15; 13:14; 15:17; 16; II. Sa. 7:8; 22:1; Ps. 10:16; 22:28; 24:33; 74:12; 75; Isa. 6:5; 40:13; 43-45; 64:8; Jer. 8:19; 10:10; 18; 19; Dan. 4; 5; Zec. 14:9; Lu. 10:21; Rom. 9; Eph. 1; I. Tim. 1:17; 6:15; Jas. 4:12.
Judge of all, Gen. 18:25; Deu. 32:36; Judg. 11:27; Ps. 7:11; 9:7; 50; 58:11; 68:5; 75:7; 94:2; Ec. 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Isa. 2:4; 3:13; Jer. 11:20; Ac. 10:42; Rom. 2:16; II. Tim. 4:8; Heb. 12:23; Jude 6; Rev. 11:18; 18:8; 19:11.
Searcher of hearts, I. Chr. 28:9; Ps. 7:9; 44:21; 139:23; Prov. 17:3; 24:12; Jer. 17:10; Ac. 1:24; Rom. 8:27; Rev. 2:23.
Refuge and Sanctuary, Deu. 33:27; II. Sa. 22:3; Ps. 9:9; 46:1; 57:1; 59:16; 62:7; 7:9; 94:22; 142:5; Isa. 8:14; Eze. 11:16; Heb. 6:18.
Saviour, Ps. 106:21; Isa. 43:3, 11; 45:15; 49:26; 60:16; 63:8; Jer. 14:8; Hos. 13:4; Lu. 1:47.
His Names:
Jehovah, Ex. 6:3; Ps. 83:18; Isa. 12:2; 26:4; usually rendered Lord.
I Am, Ex. 3:14.
Living God, Deu. 5:26; Josh. 3:10.
God of Heaven, Ezra 5:11; Neh. 1:4; 2:4.
God of Hosts, Ps. 80:7, 14, 19.
Holy One, Job 6:10; Ps. 16:10; Isa. 10:17; Hos. 11:9; Hab. 1:12.
Holy One of Israel, II. Ki. 19:22; Ps. 71:22; Isa. 1:4; Jer. 51:5; Eze. 39:7.
Lord of Hosts, I. Sa. 1:11; Isa. 1:24.
Lord of Lords, Deu. 10:17; I. Tim. 6:15; Rev. 17:14.
Mighty God, Ps. 50:1; Isa. 9:6; 10:21; Jer. 32:18.
Most High, Nu. 24:16; Deu. 32:8; II. Sa. 22:14; Ps. 7:17.
Most High God, Gen. 14:18; Ps. 57:2; Dan. 3:26.
Father of Lights, Jas. 1:17.
Lord of Sabaoth, Rom. 9:29; Jas. 5:4.
King of Kings, I. Tim. 6:15; Rev. 17:14.
The Father, Mat. 11:25; 28:19; Mar. 14:36; Lu. 10:21; 22:42; John 1:14; Ac.

God—Continued
1:4; 2:33; Rom. 6:4; 8:15; I. Cor. 8:6; 15:24; II. Cor. 1:3; 6:18; Gal. 1:1, 3, 4; Eph. 1:17; Col. 1:19; 2:2; I. Thes. 1:1; Jas. 1:27; 3:9; II. Pet. 1:17; I. John 1:2; Jude 1.
The Son, Mat. 11:27; Lu. 1:32; John 1:18; Ac. 8:37; 9:20; Rom. 1:4; II. Cor. 1:19; Gal. 2.20; Eph. 4:13; Heb. 4:14; I. John 2:22; Rev. 2:18. See Christ.
The Holy Ghost:
As a Spirit:
the Holy Ghost, John 4:24; II. Cor. 3:17.
eternal, Heb. 9:14.
omnipresent, Ps. 139:7.
omniscient, I. Cor. 2:10.
omnipotent, Lu. 1:35; Rom. 15:19.
author of the new birth, John 3:5, 6; I. John 5:4.
the source of wisdom, Isa. 11:2; John 14:26; 16:13; I. Cor. 12:8.
the source of miraculous power, Mat. 12:28; Lu. 11:20; Ac. 19:11; Rom. 15:19.
inspiring Scripture, II. Tim. 3:16; II. Pet. 1:21.
appointing ministers, Ac. 13:2, 4; 20:28.
directing where to preach the gospel, Ac. 16:6, 7.
dwelling in saints, John 14:17; I. Cor. 6:19.
sanctifying the church, Rom. 15:16; (Eze. 37:28).
the witness, Heb. 10:15; I. John 5:8.
convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment, John 16:8-11.
Personality of:
he strives with sinners, Gen. 6:3.
he creates and gives life, Job 33:4.
he commissions his servants, etc., Isa. 48:16; Ac. 8:29; 10:19, 20; I. Cor. 2:13.
he teaches, etc., John 14:26; 15:26; 16:8; 16:13, 14; I. Cor. 12:13.
helps our infirmities, Rom. 8:26.
searches all things, Rom. 11:33, 34; I. Cor. 2:10, 11.
works according to his own will, I.Cor.12:11.
he spoke in and by the prophets, Ac. 1:16; I. Pet. 1:11, 12; II. Pet. 1:21.
See Ac. 7:51; 9:31; Rom. 15:16.
The Comforter:
given by Christ, Lu. 4:18; John 14:26; 15:26; 16:7.
edifies the church, Ac. 9:31.
imparts the love of God, Rom. 5:5.
communicates joy, Rom. 14:17; Gal. 5:22; I. Thes. 1:6.
imparts hope, Rom. 15:13; Gal. 5:5.
The Teacher:
as the spirit of wisdom, Isa. 11:2; 40:13, 14.
given to saints, Neh. 9:20; I. Cor. 2:12, 13; Eph. 1:16, 17.
See Eze. 36:27; Mar. 13:11; Lu. 2:26; 12:12; John 16:13, 14; Ac. 15:28; I. Cor. 12:8.
Emblems of:
water, John 3:5; 7:38; Eph. 5:26; Heb. 10:22; Rev. 22:17; (Isa. 55:1).
fire, Ex. 13:21; Ps. 78:14; Isa. 4:4; Mal. 3:2, 3; Mat. 3:11; Heb. 12:29.
wind, I. Ki. 19:11; John 3:8; Ac. 2:2.
oil, Isa. 61:1, 3; Heb. 1:9; I. John 2:20, 27.

God—Continued
rain and dew, Ps. 68:9; 72:6; Hos. 6:3; 10:12; 14:5.
a dove, Mat. 3:16.
a voice, Isa. 6:8; 30:21; John 16:13; Heb. 3:7.
seal, II. Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1:13, 14; 4:30; Rev. 7:2
cloven tongues, Ac. 2:3, 6-11.
The Gift of the Holy Ghost, Ps. 68:18; Isa. 32:15; 59:21; Eze. 39:29; Hag. 2:5; Lu. 11:13; John 3:34; 20:22; Ac. 2:38; 5:32; 10:44, 45; 15:8; II. Cor. 5:5; Gal. 3:14; I. John 3:24; 4:13.
—Gen. 5:22; 6:9, walked with G.
16:13, thou G. seest me.
32:28, power with G.
48:21, G. shall be with you.
Nu. 23:19, G. is not a man, that he should lie.
Deu. 33:27, the eternal G. is thy refuge.
I. Sa. 17:46, may know there is a G. in Israel.
II. Sa. 16:16, G. save the king.
22:32; Ps. 18:31, who is G. save the Lord?
I. Ki. 18:21, if the Lord be G., follow him.
18:39, the Lord, he is the G.
II. Ki. 19:15, thou art G.
Job 22:13; Ps. 73:11, how doth G. know?
Ps. 14:1; 53:1, fool said, There is no G.
22:1; Mat. 27:46, my G., my G., why hast thou forsaken me?
Ps. 86:10; Isa. 37:16, thou art G. alone.
Ec. 5:2, G. is in heaven.
Isa. 44:8, is there a G. besides me?
45:22, I am G., there is none else.
Jer. 31:33; 32:38, I will be their G.
Hos. 11:9, I am G., and not man.
Jon. 1:6, call upon thy G.
Mic. 6:8, walk humbly with thy G.
Mat. 1:23, G. with us.
6:24; Lu. 16:13, ye cannot serve G. and mammon.
Mat. 19:17; Mar. 10:18; Lu. 18:19, there is none good but one, that is G.
Mat. 22:32, G. is not the G. of the dead.
Mar. 12:32, there is one G.; and there is none other.
John 1:1, the Word was G.
3:2, do miracles, except G. be with him.
4:24, G. is a Spirit.
17:3, life eternal, to know thee the only true G.
Ac. 10:34, G. is no respecter of persons.
Rom. 8:31, if G. be for us, who can be against us?
I. Cor. 8:6, but one G., the Father.
15:28, that G. may be all in all.
II. Cor. 13:11, G. of love and peace shall be with you.
II. Thes. 2:4, above all that is called G.
I. Tim. 3:16, G. was manifest in the flesh.
Heb. 3:4, he that built all things is G.
8:10, I will be to them a G.
11:16, not ashamed to be called their G.
I. John 1:5, G. is light.
4:8, 16, G. is love.
Rev. 21:4, G. shall wipe away all tears.
god (an idol), Ex. 32:1, make us g., which shall go before us.
Judg. 6:31, if he be a g., let him plead.
17:5, Micah had a house of g.
Ps. 16:4, hasten after another g.

god—Continued
Isa. 44: 15, maketh a g., and worshippeth it.
45: 20, pray unto a g. that cannot save.
Am. 5: 26; Ac. 7: 43, star of your g.
Jon. 1: 5, cried every man to his g.
Ac. 12: 22, the voice of a g., not of a man.
14: 11, the g. are come down to us.
I. Cor. 8: 5, there be g. many.
goddess, I. Ki. 11: 5; Ac. 19: 27, 35: 37.
godhead, Ac. 17: 29, not to think that the G. is like unto gold.
Rom. 1: 20, his eternal power and G.
Col. 2: 9, all the fulness of the G. bodily.
godliness, I. Tim. 3: 16, the mystery of g.
I. Tim. 4: 8, g. is profitable unto all things.
6: 5, supposing that gain is g.
II. Tim. 3: 5, a form of g.
Tit. 1: 1, the truth which is after g.
II. Pet. 1: 3, pertain to life and g.
3: 11, in all holy conversation and g.
godly, Ps. 12: 1, the g. man ceaseth.
II. Cor. 1: 12, in g. sincerity.
7: 10, g. sorrow worketh repentance.
II. Tim. 3: 12, all that will live g. in Christ.
Tit. 2: 12, live g. in this world.
Heb. 12: 28, reverence and g. fear.
II. Pet. 2: 9, Lord knoweth how to deliver the g.
III. John 6, bring forward after a g. sort.
gods, judges described as, Ex. 22: 28; Ps. 82: 1; 138: 1; John 10: 34; I. Cor. 8: 5.
false, worship of, forbidden, Ex. 20: 3; 34: 17; Deu. 5: 7; 8: 19; 18: 20.
godward, Ex. 18: 19; II. Cor. 3: 4; I. Thes. 1: 8.
Gog (gŏg), Eze. 39: 1.
going, II. Sa. 5: 24; I. Chr. 14: 15, sound of g. in trees.
Ps. 17: 5, hold up my g.
19: 6, his g. forth is from the end of the heaven.
40: 2, established my g.
Prov. 5: 21, pondereth all his g.
14: 15, man looketh well to his g.
20: 24, man's g. are of the Lord.
Mic. 5: 2, whose g. forth have been from of old.
I. Tim. 5: 24, g. before to judgment.
I. Pet. 2: 25, were as sheep g. astray.
Golan (gō'lan) [circle] (5 Dc; 7 Ba; 13 Cc), a city of Manasseh, a city of refuge, Deu. 4: 43; Josh. 21: 27.
gold (Heb., 'zāhab'; aurum), I. Ki. 9: 28. There are six different names for gold used in the Bible, besides various qualifying terms prefixed to 'zāhab.' These names refer to the characteristics or various attributes of gold, and testify to the high position of esteem which it occupied. As a medium of exchange, by weight, it was used in the time of Abraham, but does not appear to have been actually coined till the time of Ezra. There is no indication of its having been obtained in Palestine, but some may have come from Egypt or even Midian. The Jews were mainly dependent however, on supplies from Arabia (Sheba), Africa, and Ophir on the west coast of India.
coinage of. See **Money.**
mentioned figuratively, Rev. 3: 18.

gold—Continued
—Ex. 20: 23, neither shall ye make unto you gods of g.
Deu. 8: 13, when thy g. is multiplied.
I. Ki. 20: 3, thy silver and thy g. is mine.
Job 28: 1, a vein for silver, a place for g.
31: 24, if I made g. my hope.
Ps. 19: 10, more to be desired than g.
Prov. 16: 16, better to get wisdom than g.
25: 11, like apples of g.
Isa. 60: 17, for brass I will bring g.
Lam. 4: 1, how is g. become dim.
Hag. 2: 8, the silver is mine, and the g. is mine.
Zec. 13: 9, I will try them as g. is tried.
Mat. 23: 16, swear by g. of the temple.
Ac. 3: 6, silver and g. have I none.
I. Cor. 3: 12, build on this foundation g.
II. Tim. 2: 20, vessels of g.
Heb. 9: 4, ark overlaid with g.
Jas. 2: 2, man with a g. ring.
5: 3, your g. is cankered.
I. Pet. 1: 7, trial of your faith more precious than of g.
Rev. 21: 18, city was pure g.
See Gen. 2: 11; Ps. 21: 3; Zec. 4: 2.
golden, candlestick, Ex. 25: 31; Rev. 1: 12, 20; 2: 1.
gate of Jerusalem (11 Bc).
goldsmith, Isa. 41: 7; 46: 6; Neh. 3: 32. See **Handicraft.**
Golgotha (gŏl'gō-thà) [place of a skull], Mat. 27: 33; Mar. 15: 22; Lu. 23: 33; John 19: 17. See **Calvary.**
Goliath (gō-lī'ath) [shining (?)], I. Sa. 17: 4; 22: 10.
Gomer (gō'mĕr) [complete], probably Assyrian 'Gimir' (1 Fc.), district of Asia Minor, Gen. 10: 2; Eze. 38: 6.
Gomorrah (gō-mŏr'rah) [overflowed] (and Sodom), Gen. 19: 24, 28; Isa. 1: 9; Mat. 10: 15.
gone, Nu. 16: 46, wrath g. out from the Lord.
Deu. 23: 23, that which is g. out of thy lips.
Ps. 42: 4, I had g. with the multitude.
73: 2, my feet were almost g.
77: 8, is his mercy clean g. for ever?
103: 16, wind passeth over it, and it is g.
109: 23, I am g. like the shadow.
S. of S. 2: 11, the rain is over and g.
Isa. 53: 6, we all like sheep have g. astray.
Mar. 5: 30; Lu. 8: 46, virtue had g. out of him.
John 12: 19, the world is g. after him.
Ac. 16: 19, hope of their gains was g.
Rom. 3: 12, they are all g. out of the way.
Jude 11, g. in the way of Cain.
good, Gen. 27: 46, what g. shall my life do me?
Gen. 32: 12, I will surely do thee g.
50: 20, God meant it unto g.
Neh. 5: 19; 13: 31, think upon me for g.
Job 2: 10, shall we receive g.?
22: 21, g. shall come to thee.
Ps. 4: 6, who will show us any g.?
14: 1; 53: 1; Rom. 3: 12, none doeth g.
Ps. 34: 12, loveth days, that he may see g.
86: 17, show me a token for g.
Prov 3: 27, withhold not g. from them.
11: 17, doeth g. to his own soul.
Ec. 7: 20, that doeth g., and sinneth not.
9: 18, one sinner destroyeth much g.

good—Continued
Ac. 10: 38, who went about doing g.
14: 17, he did g. and gave us rain.
Rom. 8: 28, all things work together for g.
13: 4, a minister of God for g.
I. John 3: 17, this world's g.
Gen. 1: 4, 12, 31, God saw it was g.
2: 18, not g. that man should be alone.
26: 29, done nothing but g.
Deu. 2: 4; Josh 23: 11, take g. heed.
I. Sa. 2: 24, it is no g. report I hear.
12: 23, teach you the g. way.
25: 15, men were very g. to us.
I. Ki. 8: 56, no word of g. promise failed.
II. Ki. 20: 19; Isa. 39: 8, g. is word of the Lord.
Ezra 8: 18, g. hand of our God upon us.
Neh. 9: 20, thy g. Spirit to instruct.
Ps. 25: 8, g. and upright is the Lord.
34: 8, taste and see that the Lord is g.
37: 23, steps of g. man ordered by the Lord.
45: 1, my heart is inditing a g. matter.
112: 5, a g. man showeth favour.
145: 9, the Lord is g. to all.
Prov. 12: 25, a g. word maketh the heart glad.
15: 23, word in season, how g.
22: 1, a g. name rather to be chosen than riches.
Ec. 9: 2, one event to the g.
Isa. 55: 2, eat ye that which is g.
Jer. 6: 16, the g. way, and walk therein.
29: 10, I will perform my g. work.
Lam. 3: 27, it is g. that a man bear the yoke in his youth.
Zec. 1: 13, Lord answereth with g. words.
Mat. 7: 11; Lu. 11: 13, how to give g. gifts.
Mat. 9: 22; Lu. 8: 48, be of g. comfort.
Mat. 19: 17; Lu. 18: 10, none g., save one.
Mat. 25: 21, well done, thou g. and faithful servant.
26: 24, been g. for that man.
Mar. 9: 50; Lu. 14: 34, salt is g.
Lu. 2: 14, peace on earth, g. will toward men.
6: 38, g. measure, pressed down.
10: 42, Mary hath chosen that g. part.
12: 32, your Father's g. pleasure to give.
23: 50, Joseph was a g. man.
John 1: 46, can any g. thing come out of Nazareth?
2: 10, kept g. wine until now.
10: 11, I am the g. shepherd.
10: 33, for a g. work we stone thee not.
Rom. 7: 12, the commandment holy, and just, and g.
12: 2, that g. and perfect will of God.
I. Cor. 15: 33, evil communications corrupt g. manners.
II. Cor. 9: 8, abound to every g. work.
Gal. 6: 6, communicate in all g. things.
Col. 1: 10, fruitful in every g. work.
I. Thes. 5: 21, hold fast that which is g.
I. Tim. 1: 8, the law is g.
4: 4, every creature of God is g.
Tit. 2: 14, zealous of g. works.
Heb. 6: 5, tasted the g. word of God.
Jas. 1: 17, every g. gift.
goodliness, Isa. 40: 6.
goodly, Gen. 39: 6, Joseph was a g. person.
Gen. 49: 21, he giveth g. words.
Ex. 2: 2, he was a g. child.
Nu. 24: 5, how g. are thy tents, O Jacob.
goodly—Continued
Deu. 3: 25, let me see that g. mountain.
6: 10, g. cities which thou buildedst not.
8: 12, thou hast built g. houses.
Josh. 7: 21, a g. Babylonish garment.
I. Sa. 9: 2, a choice young man, and a g.
16: 12, David was g. to look to.
Ps. 16: 6; Jer. 3: 19, a g. heritage.
Ps. 80: 10, boughs were like g. cedars.
Zec. 11: 13, a g. price that I was prized at.
Mat. 13: 45, seeking g. pearls.
Jas. 2: 2, a man in g. apparel.
goodman [ar.], man of the house, Prov. 7: 19; Mar. 14: 14; Lu. 22: 11.
goodness, Ex. 33: 19, I will make all my g. pass before thee.
Ex. 34: 6, the Lord God abundant in g.
II. Chr. 6: 41, let thy saints rejoice in g.
Ps. 16: 2, my g. extendeth not to thee.
Ps. 23: 6, g. and mercy shall follow me.
27: 13, believed to see the g. of the Lord.
31: 19, how great is thy g.
33: 5, earth is full of g. of the Lord.
65: 11, thou crownest the year with thy g.
107: 9, he filleth the hungry soul with g.
145: 7, the memory of thy g.
Prov. 20: 6, proclaim every one his g.
Jer. 31: 12, flow together to g. of the Lord.
Hos. 6: 4, your g. is as a morning cloud.
Rom. 2: 4, the riches of his g.
11: 22, the g. and severity of God.
II. Thes. 1: 11, fulfil good pleasure of his g.
goods, Mat. 12: 29; Mar. 3: 27, spoil his g.
Lu. 12: 19, much g. laid up.
15: 12, the portion of g.
16: 1, accused that he had wasted his g.
19: 8, half of my g. I give to the poor.
Rev. 3: 17, rich, and increased with g.
gopher wood, mentioned only in Gen. 6: 14. The Hebrew word is left untranslated; some versions render it "pine" or "cedar," but the weight of authority is in favor of the cypress tree.
gore, Ex. 21: 28, 31.
gorgeous, Eze. 23: 12; Lu. 7: 25; 23: 11.
Goshen (gō'shen) (2 Cb; 4 Bb) (Egypt), land of, Israelites placed there, Gen. 45: 10; 46: 34; 47: 4.
no plagues there, Ex. 8: 22; 9: 26.
—(Canaan), Josh. 10: 41; 11: 16.
gospel of Christ, characterized, Mat. 4: 23; 24: 14; Mar. 1: 14; Lu. 2: 10; 20: 21; Ac. 13: 26; 14: 3; 20: 21; Rom. 1: 9, 16; 2: 16; 10: 8; 16: 25; I. Cor. 1: 17; 2: 13; 15: 1; II. Cor. 4: 4; 5: 19; 6: 7; Eph. 1: 13; 3: 2; Phil. 2: 16; Col. 1: 5; 3: 16; I. Thes. 1: 5; 2: 8; 3: 2; I. Tim. 6: 3; Heb. 4: 2; I. Pet. 1: 12, 25; 4: 17.
preached to Abraham, Gal. 3: 8.
preached to the poor and others, Mat. 11: 5; Mar. 16: 15; Lu. 4: 18; 24: 47; Ac. 13; 46; 14; I. Cor. 1: 17; 9: 16; Gal. 2: 2.
its effects, Mar. 8: 35; Lu. 2: 10, 14; 19: 8; Ac. 4: 32; Rom. 1: 16; 12; 15; 15: 29; 16: 26; II. Cor. 8: 9; Gal. 1: 16; 2: 14; Eph. 4-6; Phil. 1: 5, 17, 27; Col. 3; 4; I. Thes. 1; 2; Tit. 2; 3; Jas. 1; I. and II. Pet.; I. John 3; Jude 3.
from whom hid, I. Cor. 1: 23; 2: 8.
rejected by the Jews, Ac. 13: 46; 28: 25; **Rom. 9-11; I. Thes. 2: 16**

gospel—Continued
—Mar. 1: 15, repent, and believe the g.
13: 10, the g. must first be published.
Ac. 20: 24, the g. of the grace of God.
Rom. 1: 16, I am not ashamed of the g. of Christ.
15: 29, the blessing of the g. of Christ.
II. Cor. 4: 3, if our g. be hid.
Gal. 1: 7, pervert g. of Christ.
2: 7, the g. of uncircumcision, g. of circumcision.
Eph. 6: 15, preparation of the g. of peace.
Col. 1: 23, be not moved from the hope of the g.
I. Tim. 1: 11, the glorious g. of the blessed God.
II. Tim. 1: 10, immortality to light through the g.
Rev. 14: 6, having the everlasting g. to preach.

Gospels, Harmony of. See **Harmony of the Gospels.**

Gospels, The Four.
The central fact of Christian preaching was the intelligence that the Saviour had come into the world (Matt. 4: 23; Rom. 10: 15); and the first Christian preachers who called their account of the person and mission of Christ by the term 'euangelion' (= good message) were called 'euangelistai' (= evangelists) (Eph. 4: 11; Ac. 21: 8).

There are four historical accounts of the person and work of Christ: "the first by Matthew, announcing the Redeemer as the promised King of the kingdom of God; the second by Mark, declaring him 'a prophet, mighty in deed and word;' the third by Luke, of whom it might be said that he represents Christ in the special character of the Saviour of sinners (Luke 7: 36; 15: 18); the fourth by John, who represents Christ as the Son of God, in whom deity and humanity become one. The ancient Church gave to Matthew the symbol of the lion, to Mark that of a man, to Luke that of an ox, and to John that of the eagle: these were the four faces of the cherubim" (Eze. 1: 10). But often the symbols of Matthew and Mark are interchangeable, e. g. in St. Mark's cathedral at Venice, the symbol of Mark is the lion.

Date.—The Gospels were all composed during the latter part of the first century, and there is distinct historical evidence to show that they were used and accepted as authentic before the end of the second century.

Mutual relation.—"If the extent of all the coincidences be represented by 100, their proportionate distribution will be: Matthew, Mark, and Luke, 53; Matthew and Luke, 21; Matthew and Mark, 20; Mark and Luke, 6. Looking only at the general result, it may be said that of the contents of the synoptic Gospels [i. e., the first three Gospels] about two-fifths are common to the three, and that the parts peculiar to one or other of them are little more than one-third of the whole."

Origin.—Did the evangelists copy from one another? The opinion is well founded that the Gospels were published by the apostles orally before they were committed to writing, and that each had an independent origin.

Gospels, the Four—Continued

gourd. There is uncertainty as to what plant is referred to in Jon. 4: 6-10. In the East, or in warm countries, gourds are grown to cover booths or arbors. They grow up rapidly, and a grub destroying the root would cause the whole stem and foliage to quickly wither.

gourd, wild, II. Ki. 4: 39. Probably the 'Citrullus colocynthis,' or colocynth, which is common in Palestine, and of bitter taste.

government, Isa. 9: 7, of increase of his g. shall be no end.
I. Cor. 12: 28, g., diversities of tongues.
II. Pet. 2: 10, them that despise g.

governor, Gen. 42: 6, Joseph was g. over the land.
Ps. 22: 28, g. among the nations.
Mat. 2: 6, come a G., that shall rule my people Israel.
28: 14, come to the g. ears.
Ac. 23: 34, g. had read the letter.
—[ar.], pilot, Jas. 3: 4, whithersoever the g. listeth.

Gozan (gō'zan) (8 Ba), a river of Assyria, II. Ki. 17: 6; I. Chr. 5: 26; Isa. 37: 12.

grace, of God and Jesus Christ, Ps. 84: 11; Lu. 2: 40; John 1: 16; Ac. 20: 24; I. Cor. 15: 10; II. Cor. 8: 9; II. Tim. 1: 9.
salvation through, Ac. 15: 11; Rom. 4: 4; II. Thes. 2: 16; Tit. 3: 7; I. Pet. 1: 10.
effects of, II. Cor. 1: 12; Tit. 2: 11; I. Pet. 4: 10. See **Gospel.**
prayer for, Rom. 16: 20; I. Tim. 1: 2.
danger of abusing, Rom. 6: Jude 4; and departing from, Gal. 5: 4.
exhortations concerning, II. Tim. 1: 9; Heb. 12: 15, 28.
—Ps. 45: 2, g. is poured into thy lips.
Prov. 1: 9, an ornament of g.
3: 34; Jas. 4: 6, giveth g. to the lowly.
Zec. 4: 7, crying, G., g., unto it.
12: 10, spirit of g. and of supplications.
John 1: 14, full of g. and truth.
1: 17, g. and truth came by Jesus Christ.
Ac. 4: 33, great g. was upon them all.
14: 3, the word of his g.
Rom. 1: 7; I. Cor. 1: 3; II. Cor. 1: 2; Gal. 1: 3; Eph. 1: 2; Phil. 1: 2; Col. 1: 2; I. Thes. 1: 1; II. Thes. 1: 2, g. and peace.
Rom. 3: 24, justified freely by his g.
5: 2, access into this g.
5: 20, where sin abounded, g. did much more abound.
6: 14, under g.
11: 5, the election of g.
II. Cor. 4: 15, g. redound to the glory of God.
12: 9, my g. is sufficient for thee.
Gal. 5: 4, ye are fallen from g.
Eph. 1: 7, forgiveness, according to riches of g.
2: 5, 8, by g. are ye saved through faith.
4: 29, minister g. to hearers.
6: 24, g. be with all that love our Lord.
Col. 4: 6, let your speech be always with g.
I. Tim. 1: 2; II. Tim. 1: 2; Tit. 1: 4; II. John 3, g., mercy, and peace.

grace—Continued
II. Tim. 2:1, be strong in the g. that is in Christ.
Heb. 4:16, come boldly unto the throne of g.
10:29, done despite to the spirit of g.
13:9, heart established with g.
Jas. 1:11, the g. of the fashion of it perisheth.
4:6, he giveth more g.
I. Pet. 1:2; II. Pet. 1:2, g. and peace be multiplied.
I. Pet. 3:7, heirs of g.
5:5, giveth g. to the humble.
II. Pet. 3:18, grow in g.
Jude 4, turning g. of God into lasciviousness.
Rev. 1:4, g. from him who is, and was.
gracious, Gen. 43:29, God be g. to thee.
Ex. 22:27, I will hear, for I am g.
Nu. 6:25, Lord be g. unto thee.
II. Sa. 12:22, who can tell whether God will be g.?
Neh. 9:17, 31, a God g., merciful.
Ps. 77:9, hath God forgotten to be g.?
Isa. 30:18, Lord will wait that he may be g.
Am. 5:15, may be the Lord will be g.
Jon. 4:2, I knew that thou art a g. God.
Mal. 1:9, beseech God that he will be g. unto us.
Lu. 4:22, wondered at the g. words.
I. Pet. 2:3, tasted that the Lord is g.
graciously, Gen. 33:11, God hath dealt g. with me.
Ps. 119:29, grant me thy law g.
Hos. 14:2, receive us g.
graffed, Rom. 11:17, 19, 23, 24.
grain, Am. 9:9; Mat. 17:20; I. Cor. 15:37.
grandmother, II. Tim. 1:5.
grant, I. Sa. 1:17, God g. thee thy petition.
I. Chr. 4:10, God g. what he requested.
Job 6:8, God g. the thing I long for.
Prov. 10:24, desire of righteous shall be g.
Mat. 20:21; Mar. 10:37, g. that my two sons may sit.
II. Tim. 1:18, Lord g. he may find mercy.
Rev. 3:21, will I g. to sit with me in my throne.
grapes, laws concerning, Lev. 19:10; Nu. 6:3; Deu. 23:24; 24:21.
—Gen. 49:11, washed clothes in blood of g.
Deu. 32:14, drink the blood of the g.
S. of S. 2:13, vines with tender g. give good smell.
Isa. 5:2, looked that it should bring forth g.
17:6; 24:13, gleaming g.
Jer. 6:9, thine hand as a g.-gatherer.
8:13, there shall be no g. on the vine.
Mic. 7:1, g. gleanings of the vintage.
Mat. 7:16, do men gather g. of thorns?
Lu. 6:44, nor of a bramble bush gather they g.
Rev. 14:18, her g. are fully ripe.
See Jer. 31:29; Eze. 18:2.
See Vine.
grass, Gen. 1:11, let the earth bring forth g.
Deu. 32:2, as showers upon the g.
II. Ki. 19:26; Ps. 129:6; Isa. 37:27, as g. on housetops.
Ps. 72:6, like rain upon the mown g.
90:5, like g. which groweth up.
102:4, my heart is withered like the g.
103:15, as for man, his days are as g.
Prov. 27:25, the tender g. showeth itself.

grass—Continued
Isa. 40:6; I. Pet. 1:24, all flesh is g.
Mic. 5:7, as showers upon the g.
Mat. 6:30; Lu. 12:28, if God so clothe the g.
Jas. 1:10, as g. he shall pass away.
grasshopper (Heb., 'chagab'). This insect, mentioned in Lev. 11:22, belongs to the straight-winged or orthopterous insects. This order includes the locusts, crickets, and cockroaches. The majority of them are herbivorous. The small species referred to under the name 'chagab' was probably a small locust.
—Judg. 6:5, came as g. for multitude.
Ec. 12:5, g. shall be a burden.
grate, Ex. 27:4; 38:4, 5.
grave, law of, Nu. 19:16.
triumphed over, Hos. 13:14; John 5:28; Rev. 20:13.
—Gen. 37:35, will go down to g. to my son.
42:38; 44:31, with sorrow to the g.
Ex. 14:11, no g. in Egypt.
Job 5:26, come to g. in full age.
7:9, he that goeth down to the g. shall come up no more.
14:13, hide me in the g.
17:1, the g. are ready for me.
33:22, his soul draweth near to the g.
Ps. 6:5, in g. who shall give thanks?
30:3, brought my soul from the g.
49:15; Hos. 13:14, the power of the g.
Ec. 9:10, no wisdom in the g.
Isa. 38:18, the g. cannot praise thee.
53:9, he made his g. with the wicked.
Mat. 27:52, the g. were opened.
Lu. 11:44, as g. which appear not.
I. Cor. 15:55, O g., where is thy victory?
—(carve, cut), II. Chr. 2:7, send a man that can skill to g.
Job 19:24, were g. with an iron pen.
Isa. 49:16, I have g. thee upon the palms of my hands.
Jer. 17:1, is g. upon table of their heart.
Hab. 2:18, that the maker hath g. it.
grave-clothes, John 11:44.
gravel, Prov. 20:17; Lam. 3:16.
gravity, I. Tim. 3:4, in subjection with all g.
Tit. 2:7, in doctrine showing g.
grease, Ps. 119:70.
great, Gen. 12:2; 18:18; 46:3, make a g. nation.
Gen. 48:19, he also shall be g.
Deu. 10:17; II. Chr. 2:5, the Lord your God is a g. God.
Deu. 29:24, what meaneth the heat of this g. anger?
II. Sa. 22:36; Ps. 18:35, thy gentleness hath made me g.
II. Ki. 5:13, bid thee do some g. thing.
II. Chr. 2:5, the house is g., for g. is our God.
Job 32:9, g. men are not always wise.
36:18, a g. ransom.
Ps. 14:5; 53:5, there were they in g. fear.
31:19, how g. is thy goodness.
92:5 how g. are thy works.
139:17, how g. is the sum of them.
Isa. 53:12, divide him a portion with the g.
Jer. 32:19, g. in counsel.
Mat. 5:12; Lu. 6:23, g. is your reward.
Mat. 20:26, whosoever will be g. among you.

great—Continued
Mat. 22: 38, the first and g. commandment.
Lu. 10: 2, the harvest is g.
16: 26, a g. gulf is fixed.
Ac. 8: 9, giving out that he was some g. one.
19: 28, 34, g. is Diana of the Ephesians.
I. Tim. 3: 16, g. is the mystery of godliness.
Heb. 2: 3, so g. salvation.
12: 1, so g. a cloud of witnesses.
Jas. 3: 5, how g. a matter a little fire kindleth.
Great Sea (3 Bd; 4 Ea; 5 Be; 6 Be; 7 Ac), the Mediterranean, Nu. 34: 6; Josh. 1: 4; Eze. 47: 10; Dan. 7: 2.
greater, Gen. 4: 13, punishment g. than I can bear.
Ex. 18: 11, Lord is g. than all gods.
Deu. 1: 28, people g. and taller than we.
Job 33: 12, that God is g. than man.
Hag. 2: 9, glory of latter house g. than former.
Mat. 11: 11; Lu. 7: 28, not risen a g. than John.
Mat. 12: 6, one g. than the temple.
12: 42; Lu. 11: 31, a g. than Solomon is here.
John 1: 50, thou shalt see g. things.
4: 12; 8: 53, art thou g. than our father?
5: 20; 14: 12, g. works than these.
10: 29; 14: 28, my Father is g. than all.
13: 16; 15: 20, servant not g. than lord.
15: 13, g. love hath no man than this.
19: 11. he that delivered me hath the g. sin.
Heb. 6, 13, he could swear by no g.
9: 11, g. and more perfect tabernacle.
11: 26, the reproach of Christ g. riches.
I. John 3: 20, God is g. than our heart.
4: 4, g. is he in you, than he in the world.
5: 9, witness of God is g.
III. John 4, no g. joy than to hear that.
greatest, Jer. 31: 34; Heb. 8: 11, all know me, from least to g.
Mat. 13: 32, it is the g. among herbs.
18: 1, who is g. in kingdom of heaven?
Mar. 9: 34; Lu. 9: 46, who should be g.
I. Cor. 13: 13, the g. of these is charity.
greatly, Gen. 3: 16, I will g. multiply thy sorrow.
Ex. 19: 18, mount quaked g.
I. Sa. 12: 18, the people g. feared the Lord.
II. Sa. 24: 10; I. Chr. 21: 8, I have sinned g.
I. Chr. 16: 25; Ps. 48: 1; 96: 4; 145: 3, the Lord is g. to be praised.
Ps. 21: 1, in thy salvation g. rejoice.
28: 7, my heart g. rejoiceth.
47: 9, God is g. exalted.
89: 7, God is g. to be feared in the assembly of the saints.
Dan. 9: 23; 10: 11, thou art g. beloved.
Mar. 5: 38, wept and wailed g.
12: 27, ye do g. err.
greatness, Ex. 15: 7, g. of thine excellency.
Deu. 32: 3, ascribe ye g. unto our God.
I. Chr. 29: 11, thine is the g.
Ps. 79: 11, according to g. of thy power.
145: 3, his g. is unsearchable.
Prov. 5: 23, in g. of folly go astray.
Isa. 40: 26, by g. of his might.
63: 1, travelling in g. of strength.
Dan. 4: 22, thy g. reacheth unto heaven.
Eph. 1: 19, the exceeding g. of his power.
greaves, armor for the legs below the knee, I. Sa. 17; 6.
Grecia (grē'shiă), Greece, Dan. 8: 21.
Grecians. The "Grecians" were Greek-speaking Jews as distinguished from Jews who spoke Hebrew. "Greeks," on the other hand, were either Greeks by race (Ac. 16: 1-3) or Gentiles of any other nation (Rom. 2: 9, 10). The "Greeks" were Hellenes, the "Grecians" were Hellenists.
Greece, prophecies of, Dan. 8: 21 10: 20; 11: 2; Zec. 9: 13.
Paul preaches in, Ac. 16; 20.
greedy, Ps. 17: 12, a lion that is g. of prey.
Prov. 1: 19; 15: 27, g. of gain.
Isa. 56: 11, they are g. dogs.
I. Tim. 3: 3, not g. of filthy lucre.
See Prov. 21: 26; Eph. 4: 19; Jude 11.
Greeks, would see Jesus, John 12: 20.
believe in him, Ac. 11: 21; 17: 4.
green, Lev. 2: 14; Job 8: 12; Hos. 14: 8; Mar. 6: 39.
greeting, Mat. 23: 7; Lu. 11: 43; 20: 46, g. in the markets.
Ac. 15: 23, send g. unto the brethren.
See II. Tim. 4: 21; Jas. 1: 1.
grew, Lu. 1: 80; Ac. 7: 17; 12: 24.
grey, Gen. 42: 38; 44: 29, g. hairs with sorrow.
Hos. 7: 9, g. hairs are here and there.
grey-headed, Ps. 71: 18, I am old and g.
greyhound (Heb., 'zarzir-mothnayim," "girt in the loins") occurs in Prov. 30: 31, but the translation "war-horse," given in the margin, is preferable.
grief, I. Sa. 1: 16, out of abundance of g.
II. Chr. 6: 29, every one shall know his own g.
Job 6: 2, oh that my g. were thoroughly weighed.
Ps. 31: 10, my life is spent with g.
Ec. 1: 18, in much wisdom is much g.
Isa. 53: 3, a man of sorrows, and acquainted with g.
Heb. 13: 17, do it with joy, and not with g.
grievance, Hab. 1: 3, why dost thou cause me to behold g.?
grieve, Gen. 6: 6, it g. the Lord that he had made man.
45: 5, be not g. that ye sold me.
I. Sa. 2: 33, the man to g. thy heart.
Ps. 78: 40, how oft did they g. him.
95: 10, forty years was I g.
139: 21, am not I g. with those that rise against thee?
Lam. 3: 33, doth not willingly g. men.
Mar. 3: 5, being g. for hardness of their hearts.
10: 22, he went away g.
John 21: 17, Peter was g.
Ac. 4: 2, being g. that they taught the people.
Rom. 14: 15, if brother be g. with meat.
Eph. 4: 30, g. not the Holy Spirit of God.
grievous, Gen. 12: 10, famine was g. in the land.
50: 11, a g. mourning to the Egyptians.
Ps. 10: 5, his ways are always g.
Prov. 15: 1, g. words stir up anger.
Ec. 2: 17, the work that is wrought under the sun is g.
Isa. 21: 2, a g. vision is declared.
Jer. 30: 12; Nah. 3: 19, thy wound is g.
Mat. 23: 4; Lu. 11: 46, burdens g., to be borne.
Ac. 20: 29, g. wolves enter in among you.

grievous—Continued
Phil. 3: 1, to me indeed is not g.
Heb. 12: 11, no chastening joyous, but g.
I. John 5: 3, his commandments are not g.
Mat. 15: 22, daughter is g. vexed.
grind, Isa. 3: 15, g. the faces of the poor.
Lam. 5: 13, took young men to g.
Mat. 21: 44; Lu. 20: 18, it will g. him to powder.
Mat. 24: 41; Lu. 17: 35, two women shall be g.
See Ec. 12: 3.
grisled, Zec. 6: 3, 6.
groan, Job 24: 12, men g. from out of the city.
Joel 1: 18, how do the beasts g.
Rom. 8: 23, we ourselves g. within.
II. Cor. 5: 2, we g., desiring to be clothed.
groaning, Ex. 2: 24, God heard their g.
Rom. 8: 26, g. which cannot be uttered.
grope, Deu. 28: 29; Job 12: 25; Isa. 59: 10.
gross, Isa. 60: 2, g. darkness shall cover the people.
Mat. 13: 15; Ac. 28: 27, waxed g.
ground, Gen. 2: 5, not a man to till g.
Ex. 3: 5; Ac. 7: 33, holy g.
Job 5: 6, nor trouble spring out of g.
Ps. 107: 33, turneth springs into dry g.
Isa. 35: 7, parched g. shall become a pool.
Jer. 4: 3; Hos. 10: 12, break your fallow g.
Zec. 8: 12, g. shall give her increase.
Mat. 13: 8; Lu. 8: 8, fell into good g.
Mar. 4: 26, cast seed into g.
Lu. 13: 7, why cumbereth it the g.?
14: 18, I have bought a piece of g.
19: 44, lay thee even with g.
John 8: 6, he wrote on the g.
12: 24, a corn of wheat fall into g.
grounded, Isa. 30: 32, where g. staff shall pass.
Eph. 3: 17, being rooted and g. in love.
Col. 1: 23, in the faith g. and settled.
grove. The Hebrew word 'eshel' thus translated in Gen. 21: 33; I. Sa. 22: 6; 31: 13, A.V., is translated in the R.V. "tamarisk." This tree belongs to the genus 'Tamarix.' Some species grow to the size of large trees. In many places the word 'Asherah' is translated in the A.V. "grove," but in the R.V. it is untranslated. It is the Assyrian 'Asirat'—the productive goddess (Deu. 16: 21; Judg. 6: 25, 30), called 'Astarte,' and worshipped as the moon-goddess.
for worship, Gen. 21: 33.
idolatrous, forbidden, Deu. 16: 21; Judg. 6: 25; I. Ki. 14: 15; 15: 13; 16: 33; II. Ki. 17: 16; 21: 3; 23: 4.
grow, Gen. 48: 16, let them g. into a multitude.
II. Sa. 23: 5, though he make it not to g.
Ps. 92: 12, g. like cedar on Lebanon.
104: 14; 147: 8, grass to g. for cattle.
Isa. 53: 2, he shall grow up before him.
Hos. 14: 5, he shall g. as the lily.
Mal. 4: 2, ye shall g. up as calves.
Mat. 6: 28; Lu. 12: 27, consider the lilies, how they g.
Mat. 13: 30, let both g. together.
21: 19, no fruit g. on thee henceforward.
Mar. 4: 27, seed g. up, he knoweth not how.
Ac. 5: 24, doubted whereunto this would g.
Eph. 2: 21, g. unto a holy temple.

grow—Continued
II. Thes. 1: 3, your faith g. exceedingly.
I. Pet. 2: 2, milk of word, that ye may g.
II. Pet. 3: 18, g. in grace.
grudge, Lev. 19: 18, not bear g. against people.
Jas. 5: 9, g. not one against another.
I. Pet. 4: 9, use hospitality without g.
grudgingly, II. Cor. 9: 7, let him give, not g.
guard, Gen. 40: 4; II. Ki. 11: 11; Ac. 28: 16.
Gudgodah (gŭd'go-dah), Deu. 10: 7.
guest, Mat. 22: 10, 11; Mar. 14: 14; Lu. 19: 7.
guide, Ps. 48: 14, our g. even unto death.
Prov. 2: 17, forsaketh g. of her youth.
6: 7, having no g., overseer, or ruler.
Jer. 3: 4, thou art the g. of my youth.
Mat. 23: 16, 24, ye blind g.
Rom. 2: 19, a g. of the blind.
Ps. 25: 9, meek will he g. in judgment.
32: 8, I will g. thee with mine eye.
73: 24, g. me with thy counsel.
112: 5, g. his affairs with discretion.
Isa. 58: 11, Lord shall g. thee continually.
Lu. 1: 79, g. our feet into the way of peace.
John 16: 13, he will g. you into all truth.
guile, Ex. 21: 14, if a man slay with g.
Ps. 32: 2, in whose spirit is no g.
34: 13; I. Pet. 3: 10, keep lips from speaking g.
John 1: 47, an Israelite, in whom is no g.
II. Cor. 12: 16, I caught you with g.
I. Pet. 2: 1, laying aside malice and g.
2: 22, nor was g. found in his mouth.
guiltiness, Gen. 26: 10.
guiltless, Ex. 20: 7; Deu. 5: 11, Lord will not hold him g.
Josh. 2: 19, we will be g.
II. Sa. 3: 28, g. of blood.
Mat. 12: 7, ye would not have condemned the g.
guilty, Gen. 42: 21, verily g. concerning our brother.
Ex. 34: 7; Nu. 14: 18, by no means clear the g.
Rom. 3: 19, all the world become g. before God.
I. Cor. 11: 27, g. of the body and blood of the Lord.
Jas. 2: 10, offend in one point, he is g. of all.
gulf, Lu. 16: 26.
gum tragacanth, Gen. 37: 25, R.V. in the margin, for 'spicery.' It is gum from a species of 'Astragalus,' possibly 'Astragalus gummifer.'
Guni (gū'nī), Gen. 46: 24; I. Chr. 5: 15.
Gur (gûr) [place of sojourn], II. Ki. 9: 27.
Gur-baal (gûr-bā'al) [dwelling-place of Baal], II. Chr. 26: 7.
gush, Isa. 48: 21; Jer. 9: 18.
gutter, Gen. 30: 38, 41; II. Sa. 5: 8.

H

Haahashtari (hā-a-hăsh'-ta-rī), I. Chr. 4: 6.
Habaiah (hā-bā'iah) [Jehovah hides], Neh. 7: 63.
Habakkuk, Book of.
Author and Date.—Nothing is known about the prophet outside the book itself. He belonged to the kingdom of Judah, and may have been either a priest or a member of the Levitical choir (3: 1, 3, 13-19). Most critics are of the opinion that Habakkuk wrote during the time of Jehoiakim

Habakkuk—Continued
(B C. 608-597), perhaps towards the beginning rather than the close of that monarch's reign. Some assign the prophecy to the time of Josiah (B.C. 639-608).
Contents.—The theme of the prophecy is the Chaldean invasion. The book is dramatically constructed in the form of a dialogue. Ch. 1: 2-4 contains the prophet's complaint, vs. 5-11 Jehovah's reply that judgment is near, and vs. 12-17 the prophet's reflections. In ch. 2 the prophet sets himself on the prophetic watch-tower, awaiting Jehovah's reply, by which he is assured that "the just shall live by his faith" (2: 4) and that the heathen (the Chaldeans), shall be humbled and brought to ruin. Ch. 3 is one of the finest examples of Hebrew lyric poetry.

Habaziniah (hăb-a-zĭ-nī'ah), Jer. 35: 3.

habergeon, coat of mail for neck and shoulders, Ex. 28: 32; Neh. 4: 16. See **Arms, Armor.**

habitation, Ex. 15: 2, I will prepare him an h.
Ex. 15: 13, guided them to thy holy h.
II. Chr. 6: 2, have built an house of h.
Ps. 26: 8, I have loved h. of thy house.
33: 14, from the place of his h.
69: 25, let their h. be desolate.
71: 3, be thou my strong h.
74: 20, full of h. of cruelty.
89: 14, justice and judgment the h. of thy throne.
91: 9, made the Most High thy h.
107: 7, 36, might go to a city of h.
132: 13, Lord hath desired it for his h.
Prov. 3: 33, he blesseth the h. of the just.
Isa. 32: 18, dwell in a peaceable h.
Lu. 16: 9, receive you into everlasting h.
Ac. 17: 26, hath determined bounds of h.
Eph. 2: 22, an h. of God through the Spirit.
Jude 6, angels which left their own h.

Habor (hā'bôr) (8 Bb), i. q. river **Chebar.**

Hachaliah (hăk-a-lī'ah) [Jehovah saddens], Neh. 1: 1.

Hachilah (hăk'i-lah), I. Sa. 23: 19; 26: 1.

Hachmoni (hăk'mô-nī), wise, I. Chr. 27: 32.

Hachmonite, I. Chr. 11: 11.

Hadad (hā'dăd), name of a Syrian god, an Edomite, I. Ki. 11: 14.
—(sharpness), 1. Chr. 1: 30.

Hadadezer (hăd-ăd-ē'zĕr) [Hadad is help] (Hadarezer), king of Zobah, David's wars with, II. Sa. 8; 10: 15; I. Chr. 18.

Hadad-rimmon (hā'dăd-rĭm'mon), probably 'Hadad the thunderer' (5 Cc), a city in the valley of Megiddo, Zec. 12: 11.

Hadar (hā'dăr), Gen. 25: 15.

Hadarezer (hăd-ar-ē'zĕr), II. Sa. 10: 16; I. Chr. 18: 3, 9. See **Hadadezer.**

Hadashah (hăd'a-shah) [new], Josh. 15: 37.

Hadassah (hă-dăs'sah) [myrtle], Esth. 2: 7.

Hadattah (hă-dăt'tah), Josh. 15: 25.

Hadid (hā'dĭd), Ezra 2: 33; Neh. 11: 34.

Hadlai (hăd'la-ī), II. Chr. 28: 12.

Hadoram (hă-dō'ram), contraction of 'Adoniram, lord of the height.'
—(1 Gf), land occupied by descendants of Hadoram, I. Chr. 1: 21.

Hadrach (hā'drak), Assyrian province Hatarika, Zec. 9: 1.

haft Judg. 3: 22.

Hagab (hā'găb), Ezra 2: 46.

Hagaba (hăg'a-bà), Neh. 7: 48.

Hagar (hā'gar) [flight], mother of Ishmael Gen. 16.
fleeing from Sarah, is comforted by an angel Gen. 16: 10, 11.
dismissed with her son, Gen. 21: 14; allegory of, Gal. 4: 24.

Hagarenes (hā'gar-ēnes), Ps. 83: 6.

Hagarites, I. Chr. 5: 10, 19, 20.

Haggai (hăg'ga-ī) [born on a festival], masculine name, prophet, Ezra 5: 1; 6: 14.

Haggai, Book of.
Author.—The prophet Haggai was a contemporary of Zerubbabel, "the governor of Judah," with whom he returned to Jerusalem. Together with Zechariah the prophet (cf. Ezra 4: 24-5; 1, 2), he came forward in the second year of Darius (B.C. 520) to urge the people again to undertake the building of the temple, already commenced in the second year of Cyrus (B.C. 535), but abandoned, owing to the opposition met with (cf. Ezra 4 and 5). The exhortations of the two prophets were not without effect, and that work was completed at the expiration of four years (cf. Ezra 6: 14, 15).
Contents.—The prophecy is arranged chronologically, and consists of four parts. These were all delivered within the space of three months. (1) Ch. 1, an exhortation to build the temple—on the first day of the sixth month of the second year of Darius—and its result. (2) The glory of the new temple—on the twenty-first day of the seventh month (2: 1-9). (3) From the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month Jehovah promises to again bless his people with fruitful seasons (2: 10-19). (4) The prophet on the same day assures Zerubbabel that, amid the impending overthrow of the thrones and kingdoms of the heathen (2: 6), Jehovah will specially favor and protect him (2: 20-23). The book is remarkable as containing a distinct Messianic prophecy, referred to in Heb. 12: 26-28.

Haggeri (hăg'ge-rī), I. Chr. 11: 38.

Haggi (hăg'gī), Gen. 46: 16.

Haggiah (hăg-gī'ah), I. Chr. 6: 30.

Haggites, Nu. 26: 15.

Haggith (hăg'gĭth) [born on a festival], feminine name, II. Sa. 3: 4.

Hagiographa (hă-gi-ŏg'ra-fà), third division of Jewish Scripture. See **Old Testament.**

Hai (hā'ī), Gen. 12: 8.

hail, plague of, Ex. 9: 23; Josh. 10: 11; Ps. 18: 12; 78: 47; Isa. 28: 2; Eze. 13: 11; Hag. 2: 17; Rev. 8: 7; 11: 19; 16: 21.
—(to greet or salute), Mat. 26: 49; 27: 29; Lu. 1: 28.
—Job 38: 32, hast thou seen the treasures of the h.?
Ps. 105: 32, he gave them h. for rain.
148: 8, fire and h., snow and vapours.
Isa. 28: 17, the h. shall sweep away the refuge of lies.
Eze. 38: 22, great h., fire, and brimstone.
with sorrow.

hair, Gen. 42:38; 44:29, bring down gray h. with sorrow.
Judg. 20:16, sling stones at h.-breadth.
I. Ki. 1:52, not an h. fall to earth.
Job 4:15, the h. of my flesh stood up.
Ps. 40:12; 69:4, more than the h. of my head.
Mat. 3:4; Mar. 1:6, raiment of camel's h.
Mat. 5:36, not make one h. white or black.
10:30; Lu. 12:7, the h. of your head are numbered.
John 11:2; 12:3, wiped his feet with her h.
I. Cor. 11:14, if a man have long h.
I. Tim. 2:9, not with broidered h.
I. Pet. 3:3, plaiting the h.
hairy, Gen. 27:11, 23; Ps. 68:21.
Hakkatan (hăk'ka-tăn) Ezra 8:12.
Hakkoz (hăk'kŏz), I. Chr. 24:10.
Hakupha (hă-kū'fà), Ezra 2:51.
Halah (hā'lăh) (8 Eb). II. Ki. 17:6; I. Chr. 5:26.
Halak (hā'lăk) [bare], Josh. 11:17.
hale [ar.], to drag by force, Ac. 8:3.
Halhul (hăl'hŭl) [full of hollows] (5 Ce), a mountain town of Judah, Josh. 15:58.
Hali (hā'lī) (7 Ba), a border town of Asher, Josh. 19:25.
hall of judgment, John 18:28, 33; 19:9; Ac. 23:35.
Hallelujah (hăl-le-lū'iah) (Alleluia) [praise ye Jehovah], Ps. 106; 111; 113; 146; 148; 149; 150; Rev. 19:1, 3 4, 6.
hallow, Ex. 20:11, blessed the sabbath day, and h. it.
Lev. 22:32, I am the Lord, which h. you.
25:10, shall h. the fiftieth year.
I. Ki. 9:3, I have h. this house.
Jer. 17:22, h. ye the sabbath day.
Eze. 20:20; 44:24, and h. my sabbaths.
Mat. 6:9; Lu. 11:2, h. be thy name.
Nu. 5:10, every man's h. things.
I. Sa. 21:6, priest gave him h. bread.
Halohesh (hă-lō'hesh), Neh. 3:12.
halt, I. Ki. 18:21, how long h. ye between two opinions?
Ps. 38:17, I am ready to h.
Jer. 20:10, my familiars watched for my h.
—(lame), Mat. 18:8; Mar. 9:45, better to enter into life h.
Lu. 14:21, bring hither h. and blind.
John 5:3, blind, h., waiting for moving of the water.
Ham [black], son of Noah, cursed, Gen. 9:22.
—his descendants, Gen. 10:6; I. Chr. 1:8; Ps. 105:23; smitten by the Simeonites, I. Chr. 4:40.
(1 Kf), land of.
Haman (hā'man) [magnificent], probably connected with the Sanskrit 'Heman,' name of planet Mercury.
advancement, Esth. 3.
hatred to Mordecai, Esth. 3:8.
fall, Esth. 7.
Hamath (hā'math) [fortification] (1 Fd; 2 Cb; 6 Da) (Syria), a celebrated city of 13,000 inhabitants, on the Orontes.
conquered, II. Ki. 18:34; Isa. 37:13; Jer. 49:23.
See Nu. 34:8; Josh. 13:5; II. Ki. 14:28; 17:24.
Hamath-zobah (hā'math-zō'bah) [fortress of Zobah], II. Chr. 8:3.
Hammath (hăm'math) [warm springs] (5 Dc; 14 Bc; 16 Dc), a fenced city of Naphtali, now called Hammam, Josh. 19:35.
Hammedatha (ham-mĕd'a-thà) [gift of the moon], Esth. 3:1, 10.
Hammelech (hăm'me-lĕk), Jer. 36:26.
hammer, I. Ki. 6:7, Ps. 74:6; Isa. 44:12, Jer. 23:29; 50:23.
Hammoleketh (hăm-mŏl'e-kĕth), I. Chr. 7:18.
Hammon (hăm'mŏn), I. Chr. 6:76.
Hammoth-dor (hăm'moth-dôr) [warm springs], Josh. 21:32.
Hammurabi. See Chronology, Old Testament.
Hamonah (hà-mō'nah) [multitude], Eze. 39:16.
Hamon-gog (hā'mon-gŏg) [the multitude of Gog], Eze. 39:11.
Hamor (hā'mor) [ass], Gen. 34:2.
Hamuel (hà-mū'el) [God is warmth], I. Chr. 4:26.
Hamul (hā'mŭl) [spared], Nu. 26:21.
Hamulites, Nu. 26:21.
Hamutal (hà-mū'tal) [warmth of dew], II. Ki. 23:31.
Hanameel (hà-năm'e-el), a corruption of the name Hananeel, Jer. 32:7, 12.
Hanan (hā'nan) [gracious], Ezra 2:46.
Hananeel (hà-năn'e-el) [God is gracious], Neh. 3:1. See Hanameel.
Hanani (hà-nā'nī) [inclined to grace], prophet, II. Chr. 16:7.
—brother of Nehemiah, Neh. 1:2; 7:2; 12:36.
Hananiah (hăn-a-nī'ah) [Jehovah is gracious], false prophet, Jer. 28.
his death, Jer. 28:17.
hand, of God, for blessing, II. Chr. 30:12; Ezra 8:18; Neh. 2:18.
for chastisement, Deu. 2:15; Ru. 1:13; Job 2:10; 19:21; I. Pet. 5:6.
hands, laying on of, Nu. 8:10; 27:18; Ac. 6:6; 13:3; I. Tim. 4:14; II. Tim. 1:6.
washing, as mark of innocence, Deu. 21:6; Ps. 26:6; Mat. 27:24.
lifting up, in prayer, Ex. 17:11; Ps. 28:2; 63:4; 141:2; 143:6.
—Gen. 3:22, put forth his h. and take of tree.
16:12, his h. against every man.
24:2; 47:29, put thy h. under my thigh.
Ex. 14:8; Nu. 33:3, Israel went out with an high h.
Ex. 21:24; Deu. 19:21, h. for h.
Ex. 33:22, cover with my h. while I pass.
Nu. 11:23, is Lord's h. waxed short?
22:29, would there were a sword in mine h.
Deu. 8:17, my h. hath gotten this wealth.
33:3, his saints are in thy h.
Judg. 7:2, saying, Mine own h. hath saved me.
I. Sa. 5:6, h. of Lord heavy on them.
12:3, of whose h. have I received any bribe?
26:18, what evil is in mine h.?
28:21, I have put my life in my h.
II. Sa. 24:14; I. Chr. 21:13, let us fall into h. of Lord.
I. Ki. 18:44, cloud like a man's h.
Ezra 7:9, good h. of God.
Neh. 2:18, strengthened their h. for work.
Job 12:10, in whose h. is soul of every living thing.
17:9, hath clean h. shall be stronger.
40:14, thine own h. can save.
Ps. 16:11, at right h. pleasures for evermore.

hand—Continued

Ps. 24: 4, clean h. and pure heart.
31: 5, into thy h. I commit my spirit.
32: 4, day and night thy h. heavy.
80: 17, thy h. on man of thy right h.
90: 17, establish thou the work of our h.
119: 73, thy h. made and fashioned me.
137: 5, let my right h. forget her cunning.
139: 10, there shall thy h. lead me.
Prov. 3: 16, in left h. riches and honour.
10: 4, h. of diligent maketh rich.
11: 21; 16: 5, though h. join in h.
12: 24, h. of diligent shall bear rule.
19: 24; 26: 15, slothful man hideth his h.
22: 26, be not of them that strike h.
Ec. 2: 24, this was from h. of God.
9: 10, whatsoever thy h. findeth to do.
11: 6, in evening withhold not thine h.
Isa. 1: 12, who hath required this at your h.?
5: 25; 9: 12; 10: 4; 14: 27, his h. is stretched out still.
40: 12, measured waters in hollow of h.
53: 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his h.
56: 2, keepeth his h. from doing evil.
Jer. 18: 6, as clay in the potter's h.
Eze. 7: 17; 21: 7, all h. shall be feeble.
Dan. 4: 35, none can stay his h.
Joel 2: 1, day of Lord is nigh at h.
Mic. 7: 3, do evil with both h. earnestly.
Mat. 3: 2; 4: 17; 10: 7, kingdom of heaven at h.
3: 12; Lu. 3: 17, whose fan is in his h.
Mat. 18: 8; Mar. 9: 43, if thy h. offend.
Mat. 26: 18, my time is at h.
Mar. 14: 41, Son of man is betrayed into h. of sinners.
16: 19, sat on right h. of God.
Lu. 9: 44, delivered into h. of men.
22: 21, h. that betrayeth is with me.
John 10: 29, to pluck out of my Father's h.
20: 27, reach hither thy h.
I. Cor. 12: 15, because I am not the h.
II. Cor. 5: 1, house not made with h.
Phil. 4: 5, the Lord is at h.
Col. 2: 11, circumcision made without h.
I. Thes. 4: 11, work with your own h.
II. Thes. 2: 2, the day of Christ is at h.
I. Tim. 2: 8, lifting up holy h.
Heb. 9: 24, not entered places made with h.
10: 31, fall into h. of living God.
Jas. 4: 8, cleanse your h,
I. Pet. 4: 7, end of all things is at h.
I. John 1: 1, our h. have handled of Word of life.

hand-breadth, II. Chr. 4: 5; Ps. 39: 5.

handful, Gen. 41: 47, earth brought forth by h.
Ru. 2: 16, let fall some of the h.
I. Ki. 17: 12, h. of meal in a barrel.
Ps. 72: 16, shall be an h. of corn.
Ec. 4: 6, h. with quietness.

handicraft, Ac. 18: 3; 19: 25; Rev. 18: 22.

A trade was taught to all the Jewish boys, as a necessary part of their education. Even the greatest rabbis maintained themselves by trades. Says Rabbi Jehuda, "He who does not teach his son a trade is much the same as if he taught him to be a thief" In the present article brief notices only can be given of such handicraft trades as are mentioned in Scripture.

handicraft—Continued

1. Smiths or metal-workers.—The preparation of iron for use either in war, in agriculture or for domestic purposes was doubtless one of the earliest applications of labor; and together with iron, working in brass, or rather copper alloyed with tin (bronze), is mentioned as practised in antediluvian times, Gen. 4: 22. After the establishment of the Jews in Canaan, the occupation of a smith became recognized as a distinct employment, I. Sa. 13: 19. The smith's work and its results are often

Carpenter's Shop at Nazareth.

mentioned in Scripture, II. Sa. 12: 31; I. Ki. 6: 7; II. Chr. 26: 14; Isa. 44: 12; 54: 16. The worker in gold and silver must have found employment among both the Hebrews and the neighboring nations in very early times, Gen. 24: 22, 53; 35: 4; 38: 18. Various processes of the goldsmith's work are illustrated by Egyptian monuments. After the conquest frequent notices are found of both moulded and wrought metal, including soldering.

2. Carpenters are often mentioned in Scripture, Gen. 6: 14; Ex. 37; Isa. 44: 13. In the palace built by David for himself the workmen employed were chiefly foreigners, II. Sa. 5: 11. That the Jewish carpenters must have been able to carve with some skill is evident from Isa. 41: 7; 44: 13. In the New Testament the occupation of a carpenter is mentioned in connection with Joseph the husband of the Virgin Mary, and ascribed to our Lord himself, Mat. 13: 55; Mar. 6: 3. The trade included our cabinet work as well as carpentering, but did not include house building, as houses were not made of wood.

3. The masons employed by David and Solomon, at least the chief of them, were Phœnicians, I. Ki. 5: 18; Eze. 27: 9. The large stones used in Solomon's temple are said by Josephus to have been fitted together exactly without either mortar or clamps, but the foundation stones to have been fastened with lead. For ordinary

handicraft—Continued
building, mortar was used; sometimes, perhaps, bitumen, as was the case at Babylon, Gen. 11:3.
4. Ship-building must have been exercised to some extent for the fishing-vessels on the Lake of Gennesaret, Mat. 8:23; 9:1; John 21:3, 8. Solomon built ships for his foreign trade, I. Ki. 9:26, 27; 22:48; II. Chr. 20:36, 37.
5. Apothecaries or perfumers appear to have formed a guild or association, Ex. 30:25, 35; II. Chr. 16:14; Neh. 3:8; Ec. 7:1; 10:1.
6. Weavers.—The arts of spinning and weaving both wool and linen were carried on in early times, as they usually are still among the Bedouins, by women, Ex. 35:25, 26; Lev. 19:19; Deu. 22:11; II. Ki. 23:7; Eze. 16:16; Prov. 31:13, 24.
7. Dyeing and dressing cloth were practised in Palestine, as were also tanning and dressing leather, Josh. 2:15-18; II. Ki. 1:8; Mat. 3:4; Ac. 9:43.
8. Barbers, Nu. 6:5, 19; Eze. 5:1.
9. Tentmakers are noticed in Ac. 18:3.
10. Potters are frequently alluded to, Jer. 18:2-6.
11. Bakers are noticed in Scripture, Jer. 37:21; Hos. 7:4; and the well-known valley Tyropœon probably derived its name from the occupations of the cheese-makers, its inhabitants.
12. Butchers, not Jewish, are spoken of I. Cor. 10:25.

handkerchiefs, Ac. 19:12.

handle, Gen. 4:21, father of such as h. harp
Judg. 5:14, h. pen of writer.
Ps. 115:7, hands, but they h. not.
Prov. 16:20, that h. a matter wisely.
Jer. 2:8, they that h. the law.
Eze. 27:29, all that h. the oar.
Mar. 12:4, sent him away shamefully h.
Lu. 24:39, h. me, and see.
II. Cor. 4:2, not h. word of God deceitfully.
Col. 2:21, taste not; h. not.
I. John 1:1, h. of Word of life.

handmaid, Ps. 86:16, save the son of thy h.
Ps. 116:16, thy servant, and son of thy h.
Lu. 1:38, behold the h. of the Lord.

hand-staves, Eze. 39:9.

hand-writing, Col. 2:14.

handywork, Ps. 19:1.

Hanes (hā'nēs), Isa. 30:4.

hang, Job 26:7, he h. the earth on nothing.
Ps. 137:2, we h. our harps upon the willows.
Mat. 18:6; Mar. 9:42; Lu. 17:2, millstone h. about neck.
Mat. 22:40, on these h. all the Law and the Prophets.
27:5, Judas went and h. himself.
Heb. 12:12, wherefore lift up the hands which h. down.

hanging, a punishment, Gen. 40:22; Nu. 25:4; Esth. 7:10.
the hanged accursed, Deu. 21:23; Gal. 3:13.

Hannah (hăn'nah) [grace], her vow and prayer, I. Sa. 1:11; answered, I. Sa. 1:19.
song of, I. Sa. 2.

Hannathon (hăn'na-thŏn) (5 Cc), a city of Zebulun, now called Kefr Anan, Josh. 19:14.

Hanniel (hăn'nĭ-el), Nu. 34:23.

Hanoch (hā'nŏk) [consecration], i.q. Enoch, Gen. 25:4.

Hanochites, Nu. 26:5.

Hanun (hā'nŭn) [given by grace], king of the Ammonites, dishonors David's messengers, II. Sa. 10:4; chastised, II. Sa. 12:30.

Haphraim (hăf-rā'ĭm), Josh. 19:19.

haply, Mar. 11:13, if h. he might find fruit,
Lu. 14:29, lest h. after he hath laid foundation.
Ac. 5:39, h. ye be found to fight against God.
17:27, if h. they might feel after him.

happen, Prov. 12:21, no evil h. to the just.
Ec. 2:14, one event h. to them all.
Isa. 41:22, let them show us what shall h.
Jer. 44:23, therefore this evil is h.
Lu. 24:14, talked of things that had h.
Rom. 11:25, blindness is h. to Israel.
I. Cor. 10:11, these things h. for ensamples.
Phil. 1:12, things which h. to me.
I. Pet. 4:12, as though some strange thing h.
II. Pet. 2:22, it is h. according to proverb.

happy, Deu. 33:29, h. art thou, O Israel.
Job 5:17, h, is the man whom God correcteth.
Ps. 144:15, h. is that people whose God is the Lord.
Prov. 3:13, h. is the man that findeth wisdom.
14:21, he that hath mercy on the poor, h. is he.
16:20, whoso trusteth in the Lord, h. is he.
28:14, h. is the man that feareth alway.
Jer. 12:1, why are they h. that deal treacherously?
Mal. 3:15, now we call the proud h.
John 13:17, if ye know these things, h. if ye do them.
Rom. 14:22, h. is he that condemneth not.
Jas. 5:11, we count them h. that endure.
I. Pet. 3:14; 4:14, h. are ye.

Hara (hā'rā), or Zarnah (8 Ec), a city of Assyria, I. Chr. 5:26.

Haradah (hăr'a-dah), Nu. 33:24, 25.

Haran (hā'ran) [mountainous], a son of Terah, Gen. 11:26.

—(2 Cb; 8 Aa), a town of Padanaram.
Abram comes to, Gen. 11:31; departs from, Gen. 12:4.
Jacob flees to Laban at, Gen. 27:43; 28:10; 29.

Hararite (hā'ra-rīte), II. Sa. 23:11.

Harbonah (här-bō'nah), probably 'ass driver,' chamberlain of Artaxerxes, Esth. 1:10.
proposes the hanging of Haman, Esth. 7:9.

hard, Gen. 18:14, is any thing too h. for the Lord?
Deu. 1:17, cause that is too h.
26:6, Egyptians laid on h. bondage.
II. Sa. 3:39, sons of Zeruiah too h.
I. Ki. 10:1; II. Chr. 9:1, to prove with h. questions.
II. Ki. 2:10, thou hast asked a h. thing.
Job 41:24, as h. as a piece of nether millstone.
Prov. 13:15, way of transgressors is h.
18:19, brother offended is h. to be won.

hard—Continued
Jer. 32: 17, 27, there is nothing too h. for thee.
Eze. 3: 5, 6, to a people of h. language.
3: 7, Israel, impudent and h. hearted.
Mat. 25: 24, I knew thee that thou art an h. man.
Mar. 10: 24, how h. for them that trust in riches.
John 6: 60, this is an h. saying.
Ac. 9: 5; 26: 14, h. to kick against the pricks.
Heb. 5: 11, many things h. to be uttered.
II. Pet. 3: 16, things h. to be understood.
Jude 15, convince all of h. speeches.
Lu. 18: 24, h. shall they that have riches.

harden, Ex. 4: 21; 7: 3; 14: 4, I will h. Pharaoh's heart.
Ex. 14: 17, h. hearts of Egyptians.
Deu. 15: 7, shalt not h. thy heart.
II. Ki. 17: 14; Neh. 9: 16, h. their necks.
Job 6: 10, I would h. myself in sorrow.
9: 4, who hath h. himself against him?
Prov. 21: 29, a wicked man h. his face.
28: 14, he that h. his heart.
29: 1, he that, being often reproved, h. his neck.
Isa. 63: 17, why hast thou h. our heart?
Dan. 5: 20, mind was h. in pride.
Mar. 6: 52; 8: 17, their heart h.
John 12: 40, he hath h. their heart.
Rom. 9: 18, whom he will he h.
Heb. 3: 13, lest any of you be h. 3: 15; 4: 7, h. not your hearts.

hardened heart, deprecated, I. Sa. 6: 6; Ps. 95: 8; Heb. 3: 8.
results of, Ex. 7: 13 ff.; 8: 15 ff.; Prov. 28: 14.

hardness, Mar. 3: 5, grieved for h. of their hearts.

hardness—Continued
Mar. 16: 14, upbraided them for h. of heart.
Rom. 2: 5, h. and impenitent heart.
II. Tim. 2: 3, endure h., as a good soldier.

hare, one of the unclean animals mentioned in Lev. 11: 6. Several species of the genus 'Lepus,' to which the European hare belongs, are natives of Palestine. None of the rodent animals are chewers of the cud. The Septuagint translates the word "hedgehog," but that animal also is not a ruminant.

Hareph (hā'ref), I. Chr. 2: 51.
Hareth (hā'reth), I. Sa. 22: 5.
Harhaiah (här-hā-ī'ah) [zeal of Jehovah], Neh. 3: 8.
Harhas (här'has), II. Ki. 22: 14.
Harhur (här''hûr) [fever], Ezra 2: 51.
Harim (hā'rim) [flat-nosed], I. Chr. 24: 8.
Hariph (hā'rif), Neh. 7: 24; 10: 19.

harlots, Gen. 34: 31; Lev. 19: 29; 21: 7; Deu. 23: 17; Isa. 57: 3; Jer. 3: 3; Mat. 21: 32; I. Cor. 6: 15.
Rahab of Jericho, Josh. 2: 1.
priests forbidden to marry, Lev. 21: 14.
Solomon's judgment between two, I. Ki. 3: 16.
figurative of idolatry, Isa. 1: 21; Jer. 2: 20; Eze. 16: 28; Hos. 2; Rev. 17: 18.

harm, Lev. 5: 16, make amends for h. done.
II. Ki. 4: 41, no h. in the pot.
I. Chr. 16: 22; Ps. 105: 15, do prophets no h.
Prov. 3: 30, if he have done thee no h.
Ac. 16: 28, do thyself no h.
28: 5, he felt no h.
I. Pet. 3: 13, who will h. you, if followers of good?

harmless, Mat. 10: 16, wise as serpents, h. as doves.
Phil. 2: 15, may be h., the sons of God.
Heb. 7: 26, holy, h., undefiled.

HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

By Rev. A. R. Fausset, D.D.

Date.	*Contents.*	*Matt.*	*Mark.*	*Luke.*	*John.*
B.C.	**Incidents of the Birth and Boyhood of Jesus Christ Till He Was Twelve Years of Age.**				
	1. Introduction	.....	.....	1: 1-4	1: 1-14
	2. The genealogies—Matthew the legal, Luke the natural descent	1: 1-17	.....	3: 23-38	.....
6, Nov.	3. Birth of John announced to Zacharias	.....	.....	1: 5-25	.....
5, May	4. Birth of Jesus announced to Mary at Nazareth six months later	.....	.....	1: 26-38	.....
	5. Mary's visit to Elizabeth, and her hymn	.....	.....	1: 39-56	.....
Aug.	6. John the Baptist's birth, and Zacharias' hymn	.....	.....	1: 57-80	.....
	7. The angel appears to Joseph	1: 18-25	.....	.....	.....
4, Feb.	8. Birth of Jesus at Bethlehem	.....	.....	2: 1-7	.....
	9. Angelic announcement to the shepherds	.....	.....	2: 8-20	.....
Apr.	10. Circumcision of Jesus, and presentation in the temple	.....	.....	2: 21-38	.....
	11. Visit of the Magi, in the house—no longer in manger; epiphany to Gentiles	2: 1-12	.....	.....	.....
	12. Flight into Egypt	2: 13-15	.....	.....	.....
3, Apr.	13. Herod's murder of the innocents	2: 16-18	.....	.....	.....
	14. Return to Nazareth, fearing Archelaus' cruelty	2: 19-23	.....	2: 39,40	.....
A.D. 9	15. Jesus, at the age of twelve, goes up to the Passover	.....	.....	2: 41-52	.....
26	**Inauguration of Christ's Public Ministry.**				
27, Jan.	16. Preparatory preaching of John the Baptist	3: 1-12	1: 1- 8	3: 1-18	.....
	17. Christ's baptism in river Jordan	3: 13-17	1: 9-11	3: 21-23	.....
	18. The Spirit leads him to desert of Judea, where Satan tempts him	4: 1-11	1: 12,13	4: 1-13	.....
	19. The Baptist's witness to Jesus	.....	.....	.....	1: 15-34
	20. Two of John's disciples follow Jesus; Andrew brings his brother Simon	.....	.....	.....	1: 35-42

Harmony of the Gospels—Continued

Date.	Contents.	Matt.	Mark.	Luke.	John.
A.D. 27	21. Christ returns to Galilee; finds Philip, who in turn finds Nathanael	.....	.....	.....	1: 43-51
	22. First miracle at Cana, and visit to Capernaum	.....	.....	.....	2: 1-12
	Public Ministry of Christ from the First Passover to the Second.				
Apr.	23. Christ goes up to Jerusalem for the Passover, and with a scourge expels the sellers and money-changers from the temple	.....	.....	.....	2: 13-25
	24. Nicodemus is convinced; has a night interview with Jesus	.....	.....	.....	3: 1-21
	25. Christ leaves Jerusalem, stays eight months in N. E. Judea, and baptizes by his disciples	.....	.....	.....	3: 22
	26. John, baptizing in Ænon, again witnesses to the Christ	.....	.....	.....	3: 23-36
	27. Imprisonment of John	.....	.....	.....	.....
	28. John being cast into prison, Jesus leaves Judea for Galilee	.....	.....	3: 19,20	.....
Dec.	29. Passing through Samaria, he converts a woman of Sychar, and through her many of the Samaritans, four months before harvest	4: 12	1: 14	4: 14,15	4: 1-3
	30. Commencement of his public ministry in Galilee	.....	.....	.....	4: 4-42
	31. Visiting Cana again, he heals a nobleman's son sick at Capernaum	4: 17	1: 14,15	4: 14,15	4: 43-45
28	**From His Second to His Third Passover.**	.....	.....	.....	4: 46-54
Apr.	32. Returns to Jerusalem at the Passover, "*the* feast." His second Passover. From this to the third, his main Galilean ministry. Jesus cures an infirm man at Bethesda pool on the Sabbath	.....	.....	.....	5: 1-47
	33. Returns to Galilee. Rejected at Nazareth	.....	.....	4: 14-30	.....
	34. He settles at Capernaum, and teaches in public	4: 13-17	1: 21,22	4: 31,32	.....
	35. Miraculous draught of fishes; call of Simon, Andrew, James, and John	4: 18-22	1: 16-20	5: 1-11	.....
	36. Jesus casts out a demon	.....	1: 23-28	4: 33-37	.....
	37. Cure of Simon's wife's mother, and other sick people	8: 14-17	1: 29-34	4: 38-41	.....
	38. Circuit with the disciples through Galilee	4: 23-25	1: 35-39	4: 42-44	.....
	39. He heals a leper, and, shunning popularity, retires to the desert	8: 1-4	1: 40-45	5: 12-16	.....
	40. Returning to Capernaum, he heals a palsied man let down through the roof	9: 2-8	2: 1-12	5: 17-26	.....
	41. Call of Matthew, the feast, and discourse at his house—the new garment and new wine	9: 9-13	2: 13-17	5: 27-32	.....
	42. He answers objections as to the reason of his not fasting	9: 14-17	2: 18-22	5: 33-39	.....
	43. Returning towards Galilee, the disciples pluck corn ears on the Sabbath	12: 1-8	2: 23-28	6: 1-5	.....
	44. Healing a man's withered hand on the Sabbath, the Pharisees plot his death with the Herodians	12: 9-14	3: 1-6	6: 6-11	.....
	45. He withdraws to the lake and heals many	12: 15-21	3: 7-12	.....	.....
	46. Ascending a hill west of the lake, after prayer all night, he chooses the Twelve; his charge	10: 1-42	3: 13-19	6: 12-19	.....
	47. Sermon on the mount, on the level below the hilltop	5: 1-8:1	.....	6: 20-49	.....
	48. Healing of the centurion's servant	8: 5-13	.....	7: 1-10	.....
	49 Raising of the widow's son at Nain	.....	.....	7: 11-17	.....
	50. John Baptist's mission of inquiry from his dungeon at Machærus	11: 2-19	.....	7: 18-35	.....
	51. Jesus upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum, and invites the heavy-laden	11: 20-30	.....	.....	.....
	52. Anointing of his feet, in the Pharisee Simon's house, by the sinful but forgiven woman	.....	.....	7: 36-50	.....
	53. Short circuit of two days' preaching through Galilee, women ministering	.....	.....	8: 1-3	.....
	54. Returning to Capernaum, he heals a blind and dumb demoniac, the Pharisees attributing the miracle to Beelzebub	12: 22-37	3: 22-30	[17-23 11: 14,15,	.....
	55. Seeking a sign, and the answer	12: 38-45	.....	11:16,24-36	.....
	56. His kinsfolk try to lay hold on him as mad	12: 46-50	3: 19-21,	8: 19-21	.....
	57. From a fishing vessel he speaks a series of seven parables, beginning with the parable of the sower	13: 1-53	[31-35 4: 1-34	8: 4-18	.....
	58. Jesus crosses the lake with his disciples, and calms a storm	8: 18-27	4: 35-41	8: 22-25	.....
	59. He cures two demoniacs of Gadara, one being prominent	8: 28-34	5: 1-20	8. 26-40	.....
	60. Returning to the west shore, he raises Jairus' daughter, and heals a woman with an issue of blood	9:1, 18-26	5: 21-43	8: 40-56	.....
	61. He heals two blind men and casts out a demon	9: 27-34	.....	.....	.....

Harmony of the Gospels—Continued

Date.	Contents.	Matt.	Mark.	Luke.	John.
A.D. 28	62. Jesus visits Nazareth again, when his countrymen disbelieve in him	13 54-58	6: 1-6	.....	.....
	63. Christ teaches throughout Galilee	9 35-38	6 6	.....	.....
	64. Sends forth the Twelve	10:1-11:1	6. 7-13	9: 1-6	.....
	65. Herod, who has murdered John the Baptist, fears that Jesus is John risen from the dead	14: 1-12	6: 14-29	9: 7-9	.....
	66. The Twelve return to Jesus, telling all they have done and taught. He withdraws with them to a desert on the other side of the Sea of Galilee, and feeds five thousand people	14: 13-21	6: 30-44	9. .10-17	6: 1-14
	67. He sends the disciples across the lake westward to Bethsaida (close to Capernaum, distinct from Bethsaida Julias, northeast of the lake, Lu. 9:10), and at night comes walking to them upon the water	14. 22-33	6: 45-56	.....	6: 15-21
	68. The miraculously-fed multitude seek and find Jesus at Capernaum. His discourse in the synagogue and Peter's confession	.....	.....	.....	6: 22-71
29	From the Third Passover to the Beginning of the Last Passover Week.				
Apr.	69. Healings in the Gennesaret plain for a few days	14: 34-36	6: 55,56	.....	.....
	70. Pharisees from Jerusalem object to his neglect of washing hands	15. 1-20	7: 1-23	.....	.....
	71. Jesus goes northward towards Tyre and Sidon. The Syrophœnician woman's faith gains a cure for her daughter	15: 21-28	7: 24-30	.....	.....
	72. He returns through Decapolis, and, ascending a mount near the Sea of Galilee, heals many and feeds four thousand	15: 29-38	7: 31-8. 9	.....	.....
	73. He crosses the lake to Dalmanutha	15. 39	8: 10	.....	.....
	74. Pharisees and Sadducees require a sign	16: 1-4	8: 11, 12	.....	.....
	75. Embarking in the ship, he comes to Bethsaida (Julias). He warns against leaven of doctrine	16: 4-12	8: 13-21	.....	.....
	76. Healing of a blind man	.....	8: 22-26	.....	.....
	77. Journey to the region of Cæsarea Philippi. Peter's confession	16: 13-20	8: 27-30	9: 18-21	.....
	78. He fortells his death and resurrection. Reproof of Peter	16: 21-28	8: 31-38, [9: 1	9: 22-27	.....
	79. The transfiguration on Mount Hermon six days later	17: 1-13	9: 2-13	9: 28-36	.....
	80. Descending, the following day he casts out a demon which the disciples could not cast out	17: 14-21	9: 14-29	9: 37-43	.....
	81. Jesus again foretells his death and resurrection	17: 22, 23	9: 30-32	9: 44,45	.....
	82. Temple-tribute money miraculously provided from a fish at Capernaum	17: 24-27	.....	.....	.....
	83. The disciples strive which shall be greatest. Jesus teaches a childlike, forgiving spirit	18 1-35	9: 33-50	9: 46-50	.....
Oct.	Journey to the Feast of Tabernacles, six monthsafter the third Passover; this period ends with his arrival at Bethany before the last Passover	.....	.....	.....	7: 1-10
	84. He goes up from Galilee about the midst of the feast and teaches in the temple	.....	.....	.....	7: 14
	85. The people are divided in opinion; the rulers try to seize him; Nicodemus remonstrates	.....	.....	.....	7: 11-53
	86. His charity, yet faithfulness, towards the adulteress	.....	.....	.....	8: 1-11
	87. Jesus in the temple declares himself the Light of the world, pre-existent before Abraham. The Jews seek to stone him	.....	.....	.....	8: 12-59
	88. Healing of the beggar, blind from his birth	.....	.....	.....	9
	89. Christ's discourse on himself as the Good Shepherd and the Door	.....	.....	.....	10: 1-21
	90. Final departure for Jerusalem from Galilee through Samaria	.....	.....	9: 51-56	.....
	91. Warnings to certain who would follow	.....	.....	9: 57-62	.....
	92. Sending forth of the seventy	.....	.....	10: 1-16	.....
	93. The seventy return, announcing their successful mission	.....	.....	10. 17-24	.....
	94. Christ speaks the parable of the good Samaritan	.....	.....	10: 25-37	.....
	95. Jesus in Bethany visits Mary and Martha	.....	.....	10: 38-42	.....
	96 He again teaches the disciples how to pray	.....	.....	11. 1-13	.....
	97. Cure of the dumb demoniac; the Pharisees again attribute his miracles to Beelzebub; dines with one	.....	.....	11: 14-54	.....
	98. Exhortation to disciples	.....	.....	12: 1-12	.....
	99. Appeal to Jesus to arbitrate about inheritance; parable of the rich fool	.....	.....	12: 13-21	.....
	100. Discourses	.....	.....	12: 22-59	.....

Harmony of the Gospels—Continued

Date.	Contents.	Matt.	Mark.	Luke.	John
A.D. 29	101. God's judgments; motive to repentance			13: 1-5	
	102. Parable of the barren fig-tree			13: 6-9	
	103. Cure of a woman with a spirit of infirmity			13: 10-17	
	104. Jesus, at the Feast of Dedication in Jerusalem, proclaims his divine oneness with God. The Jews a third time seek to kill him, when consequently he withdraws to Peræa				10: 22-42
30 Jan.	105. His second journey toward Bethany on hearing of the sickness of Lazarus			13: 22	11: 1-16
	106. Pharisees urge him to depart quickly from Peræa, on the plea that Herod will kill him, and his answer			13: 31-35	
	107. Cure of a man with the dropsy			14: 1- 6	
	108. Parable of the great supper			14: 7-24	
	109. He warns the multitude to count the cost of discipleship			14: 25-35	
	110. Many publicans crowd to him, and on the Pharisees' murmuring, he utters the parables of the lost sheep, the lost coin, and the prodigal son			15	
	111. To the disciples he speaks the parables of the unjust steward and the rich man and Lazarus			16	
	112. Sayings as to offences; mutual forgiveness and profitableness never exceeding duty			17: 1-10	
	113. Arriving at Bethany, he raises Lazarus from the dead				11: 17-46
	114. Caiaphas and the Sanhedrin determine to put Jesus to death; unconscious prophecy				11: 47-53
	115. Jesus withdraws to Ephraim on the borders of Samaria				11: 54
Mar	The last journey to Jerusalem through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.				
	116. He heals ten lepers on the Samaritan frontier			17: 11-19	
	117. The Pharisees ask when the kingdom of God shall come; he foretells its concomitants			17: 20-37	
	118. Parables of importunate widow and the Pharisee and publican			18: 1-14	
	119. Journey from Galilee through Peræa	19: 1,2	10: 1		
	120. Pharisees question him about divorce	19: 3-12	10: 2-12		
	121. Parents bring their children to Jesus to bless them	19: 13-15	10: 13-16	18: 15-17	
	122. The rich young ruler declines the discipleship; Peter contrasts the disciples' self-sacrifice	19: 16-30	10: 17-31	18: 18-30	
	123. Parable of the laborers in the vineyard to warn against mercenary service	20: 1-16			
	124. Jesus goes before on his way to Jerusalem, and a third time foretells his death and resurrection	20: 17-19	10: 32-34	18: 31-34	
	125. James and John desire highest places next to Christ in the temporal kingdom	20: 20-28	10: 35-45		
	126. He heals two blind men near Jericho	20: 29-34	10: 46-52	18:35-19:1	
	127. Zaccheus climbs a sycamore tree, and is called down by Jesus; salvation comes to his house			19: 2-10	
	128. Nigh Jerusalem, when men think the kingdom of God shall immediately appear, Jesus checks this thought by the parable of the pounds			19: 11-27	
	The Last Sabbath, Saturday, beginning at Friday sunset.				
	129. Jesus reaches Bethany six days before the Passover. In the house of Simon the leper, Mary anoints his head and feet	26: 6-13	14: 3-9		[12: 1-8
	130. Jews come to Bethany to see Jesus				11. 55-57, 12: 9-11
	The Last Passover Week, Ending With the Crucifixion.				
	First Day of the Week—Sunday, April 2.				
	131. Jesus triumphantly enters Jerusalem. He weeps over the city as doomed. At eventide he returns to Bethany, having first entered the temple, and sternly looked round about upon all things	21:1-11 17	11: 1-11	19: 29-44	12: 12-19
	Second Day—Monday, April 3.				
Apr.	132. On his way from Bethany, Jesus curses the barren fig-tree. He purges the temple at the close of the ministry as at the beginning, but without the scourge, and again returns to Bethany	[18, 19 21: 12-16,	11: 12-19	19: 45,46	

Harmony of the Gospels—Continued

Date.	Contents.	Matt.	Mark.	Luke.	John.
A.D. 30	Third Day—Tuesday, April 4.				
	133. On his way to Jerusalem, the fig-tree being now withered up, Jesus teaches the lesson "that believing prayer can move mountains of hindrance"	21: 20-22	11: 20-26	.....	.....
	134. Teaches in the temple. Deputation from the Sanhedrin challenges his authority. Parables of the two sons and the vineyard	21: 23-46	[12: 1-12 11. 27-33,	20: 1-19	.....
	135. Parable of the marriage feast	22: 1-14	.....	.....	.....
	136. The Pharisees, with the Herodians, try to entangle him in his words. His reply from Cæsar's image on the coin	22: 15-22	12: 13-17	20: 20-26	.....
	137. He baffles the Sadducees' cavil about the resurrection	22: 23-33	12. 18-27	20: 27-40	.....
	138. He replies to a lawyer on which one is the great commandment	22: 35-40	12: 28-34	.....	.....
	139. Our Lord leaves them without answer to his question, If Christ be Son of David, how does David call him Lord?	22: 41-46	12 35-37	20: 41-44	.....
	140. Warns against scribes and Pharisees. Woe to Jerusalem	23	12: 38-40	20: 45-47	.....
	141. Hecommends the widow's offering to God's treasury	.....	12: 41-44	21: 1-4	.....
	142. Some Greeks desire to see Jesus. He accepts this as a pledge of his coming glory and the gathering in of the Gentiles	.....	.....	.....	12: 20-36
	143. Leaving the temple, Jesus, sitting on Olivet, with Peter, James, John, and Andrew, foretells the destruction of the temple and Jewish theocracy. The last days	24: 1-42	13: 1-37	21: 5-36	.....
	144. Parables: The goodman of the house, the wise and the evil servant, the ten virgins, the talents, the sheep and the goats	24: 43-51, [25	.....	.....	.....
	Fourth Day—Wednesday, April 5.				
	145. Beginning at sunset Jesus, two days before the Passover, announces his betrayal and crucifixion; the Sanhedrin consult to kill Jesus by subtlety. Judas, availing himself of his Master's retirement from them, covenants to betray him. Most disbelieved; some rulers believed, but loving men's praise confessed him not. Jesus' judgment	26: 1-5, 14-16	14: 1, 2, [10, 11	22: 1-6	12: 36-50
	Fifth Day—Thursday, April 6.				
	146. Jesus sends two disciples into the city to prepare for the Passover; follows with the rest in the afternoon	26: 17-19	14: 12-16	22: 7-13	.....
	Sixth Day—Friday, April 7.				
	147. At sunset Jesus celebrates the Passover by anticipation	26: 20	14: 17	22: 14	.....
	148. Reproves the ambition of disciples, yet promises the kingdom	.....	.....	22: 24-30	.....
	149. He teaches love and humility by washing disciples' feet	.....	.....	.....	13: 1-20
	150. He indicates his betrayer, who, however, did not leave till after the Lord's Supper (Lu. 22. 21)	26: 21-25	14: 18-21	22: 21-23	13: 21-35
	151. He foretells Peter's sifting by Satan, and restoration by his intercession; and scattering of the Twelve	26: 31-35	14: 27-31	22: 31-38	13: 36-38
	152. Ordains the Lord's Supper: (I. Cor. 11. 23-25)	26: 26-29	14: 22-25	22: 15-20	.....
	153. Farewell address and intercessory prayer in the paschal chamber, all standing (John 14. 31)	.....	.....	.....	14: 17: 26
	154. His agony in Gethsemane	26: 30, 36- [40	14: 26, 32- [42	22: 39-40	18: 1, 4
	155. His betrayal with a kiss, and apprehension. Peter cuts off, and Jesus heals, Malchus' ear	26: 47-56	14: 43-52	22: 47-53	18: 2-12
	156. He is brought before Annas first at night. Peter's three denials	26: 57, 58, [69-75	14: 53, 54, [66-72	22: 54-62	18: 13, 18 [25-27
	157. Before Caiaphas, at first dawn, Jesus avows his Messiahship and Godhead. He is condemned for blasphemy and mocked	26: 59-68	14: 55-65	22: 63-71	18: 19-24
	158. Brought before Pilate for sentence of crucifixion	27: 1, 2,	15: 1-5	23: 1-5	18: 28-38
	159. Pilate sends him to Herod; Herod sends him back to Pilate	[11-14	.....	23: 6-12	.....
	160. Pilate seeks to release him, but the Jews demand Barabbas. To appease them, Pilate scourges him, the Jews clamor for his crucifixion as making himself a king. Pilate, notwithstanding his wife's warning, sentences him	27: 15-26	15: 6-15	23: 13-25	[19: 1-16 18: 39.

Harmony of the Gospels—Continued

Date.		Contents.	Matt.	Mark.	Luke.	John.
A.D. 30	161.	Jesus mocked by Roman soldiers with scarlet robe, crown of thorns, and reed	27: 27-30	15. 16-19	.....	.....
	162.	Judas' remorse; he presumptuously enters the temple, flings down the silver, and hangs himself (Ac. 1: 18, 19)	27: 3-10	.....	.....	.....
	163.	Jesus bears his own cross to the city gate, where he is relieved by Simon of Cyrene	27: 31-34	15: 20-23	23: 26-32	19: 16,17
	164.	Crucified at Golgotha, probably outside the Damascus gate. Seven sayings on the cross, three relating to others, four to himself: (1) For his murderers—"Father, forgive them," etc.	27: 35-44	15. 24-32	23: 33-38	19: 18-27
	165.	(2) The pentient thief promised paradise—"Today," etc.	.....	.....	23: 39-43	.....
	166.	His garments divided and vesture cast lots for; (3) commends his mother to the care of John—"Behold thy son," etc.	.....	.....	.....	19: 23-27
	167.	Darkness over the land from sixth to ninth hour Jesus' loud cry, (4) "Eli, Eli," etc. Saith, (5) "I thirst," and receives the vinegar to fulfil Scripture; (6) "It is finished"; (7) "Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit"; gives up the ghost; the veil of the temple rent. Centurion's testimony	27: 45-54	15: 33-41	23: 44-49	19: 28-30
	168.	The side pierced by the soldier's spear and the blood and water attest his death. The body, taken down, is wrapped up with Nicodemus' aloes and myrrh, and buried in new tomb of Joseph of Arimathea	27: 57-61	15 42-47	23: 50-56	19: 31-42
		Seventh Day—Saturday, April 7.				
	169.	Pilate grants a guard, and they set a seal upon the sepulchre	27: 62-66	.....	.....	.....
		Christ's Resurrection, His Appearance during Forty Days, and Ascension.				
		First Day—Easter Sunday, April 8.				
	170.	Resurrection at first dawn	28: 2-4	.....	.....	.....
	171.	The women, coming with spices, find the sepulchre open and empty. Mary Magdalene returns to tell Peter and John	28: 1	16: 1-4	24: 1-3	20: 1, 2
	172.	The other women, remaining, see two angels, who declare the Lord's resurrection	28: 5-7	16: 5-7	24: 4-8	.....
	173.	Mary Magdalene returns to the sepulchre. Jesus reveals himself to her. She reports to the disciples—First appearance	.....	16: 9-11	.....	20: 11-18
	174.	Jesus meets the women (Mary mother of James, Salome, and Joanna) on their return to the city—Second appearance	28:8-10	16: 8	24: 9-11	.....
	175.	Peter and John find the sepulchre empty	.....	.....	24: 12	20: 3-10
	176.	Report of the watch to the chief priests, who bribe them	28: 11-15	.....	.....	.....
	177.	Jesus seen by Peter (Cephas, I. Cor. 15: 5)—Third appearance	.....	.....	24: 34	.....
	178.	Seen by the two disciples on way to Emmaus—Fourth appearance	.....	16: 12,13	24: 13-35	.....
	179.	Jesus appears to the ten, Thomas being absent—Fifth appearance	.....	16: 14	24: 36-49	20: 19-23
		Subsequent Appearances.				
Apr. 15	180.	Evening of Sunday after Easter day. Jesus appears to them again, Thomas being present—Sixth appearance	.....	.....	.....	20: 24-29
	181.	The eleven go into Galilee, to a mountain appointed. Jesus appears, and commands them to teach all nations—Seventh appearance	28: 16-20	16: 15-18	.....	.....
	182.	Jesus shows himself at the Sea of Tiberias—Eighth appearance. Charges Simon to feed his lambs, sheep, and young sheep	.....	.....	.....	21: 1-24
	183.	Seen of above five hundred brethren at once (I Cor. 15: 6), probably along with the eleven—Ninth appearance	28: 16	.....	.....	.....
	184.	He is seen by James, then by all the apostles (Ac. 1: 3-8; I. Cor. 15: 7)—Tenth appearance.				
May 17	185.	The ascension, forty days after Easter (Ac. 1: 9-12)	.....	16: 19,20	24: 50-53	[21: 25
	186.	Purpose and conclusion	.....	.....	.....	20: 30,31.

Harnepher (här'ne-fẽr), I. Chr. 7:36.
harness [ar.], body armor, I. Ki. 22:34; II. Chr. 18:33.
Harod (hā'rod) [fear, terror], Judg. 7:1.
Harodite, II. Sa. 23:25.
Haroeh (hăr'o-ē), I. Chr. 2:52.
Harorite (hā'ro-rīte), I. Chr. 11:27.
Harosheth (hă-rō'shĕth) [working in stone or wood], Judg. 4:2.
harp. The harp was the national instrument of the Hebrews, and was well known throughout Asia. First mentioned in Gen. 4:21. Josephus records that the harp had ten strings, and that is was played on with the plectrum. Sometimes it was smaller, having only eight strings, and was usually played with the fingers. St. Paul alludes to the harp in I. Cor. 14:7; harps and harpers are mentioned in Rev. 5:8; 14:2; 15:2; 18:22.
played on by David, I. Sa. 16:23; II. Sa. 6:5.
used in public worship, I. Chr. 25:3; Ps. 33:2; 81:2; 150:3.
in heaven, Rev. 14:2.
See Gen. 4:21; Ps. 98:5.
—I. Sa. 16:16, cunning player on an **h.**
Job 30:31, my **h.** is turned to mourning.
Ps. 49:4, dark saying upon the **h.**
137:2, hanged **h.** on the willows.
Isa. 5:12, **h.** and viol are in their feasts.
I. Cor. 14:7, whether pipe or **h.**
harrow, I. Chr. 20:3; Job 39:10.
Harsha (här'shà), Ezra 2:52.
hart, hind. It is difficult to determine to which species of the deer tribe these words refer. It may have been our fallow deer (Dama vulgaris), now all but extinct in Palestine, or the red deer (Cervus elaphus), which has been exterminated.
a clean animal, Deu. 12:15; I. Ki. 4:23; Isa. 35:6; Ps. 42:1.
Harum (hā'rum) [elevated], I. Chr. 4:8.
Harumaph (hā-rụ'maf), Neh. 3:10.
Haruphite (hăr'u-fīte), I. Chr. 12:5.
Haruz (hā'ruz), II. Ki. 21:19.
harvest, promise concerning, Gen. 8:22.
feast of, Ex. 34:21; Lev. 19:9; Isa. 9:3; 16:9.
of the world, Mat. 13:30, 39; Rev. 14:15.
—Ex. 23:16, the feast of **h.**
I. Sa. 6:13, men reaping their **h.**
12:17, is it not wheat **h.** to-day?
Job 5:5, whose **h.** the hungry eateth up.
Prov. 6:8, the ant gathereth food in **h.**
10:5, he that sleepeth in **h.**
25:13, cold of snow in time of **h.**
26:1, as rain in **h.**
Isa. 17:11, **h.** shall be a heap in day of grief.
18:4, dew in heat of **h.**
Jer. 5:17, they shall eat up thine **h.**
8:20, the **h.** is past, the summer ended.
Joel 3:13; Rev. 14:15, put in sickle, for the **h.** is ripe.
Mat. 9:37, the **h.** is plenteous.
9:38; Lu. 10:2, Lord of the **h.**
Mar. 4:29, he putteth in sickle, because **h.** is come.
John 4:35, the fields are white to **h.**
harvest-man, Isa. 17:5; Jer. 9:22.
Hasadiah (hăs-a-dī'ah) [Jehovah is merciful], I Chr. 3:20.
Hasenuah (hăs-e-nū'ah), I. Chr. 9:7.
Hashabiah (hăsh-a-bī'ah) and **Hashabnah** (hā-shăb'nah) [Jehovah provides], Neh. 10:11, 25.
Hashabniah (hăsh-ab-nī'ah), Neh. 3:10; 9:5.
Hashbadana (hăsh-băd'a-nà), Neh. 8:4.
Hashem (hā'shem), I. Chr. 11:34.
Hashmonah (hăsh-mō'nah) [fruitfulness], Nu. 33:29.
Hashub (hā'shub), Neh. 3:11.
Hashubah (hà-shụ'bah), I. Chr. 3:20.
Hashum (hā'shum), Ezra 2:19.
Hashupha(hà-shụ'fà)[uncovered], Neh. 7:46.
Hasrah (hăs'rah) [poverty], II. Chr. 34:22.
Hassenaah (hăs-se-nā'ah), Neh. 3:3.
Hasshub (hăs'shub), I. Chr. 9:14.
haste, Ex. 12:11, thall eat in **h.**
I. Sa. 21:8, king's business required **h.**
Ps. 31:22; 116:11, I said in my **h.**
Isa. 52:12, ye shall not go out with **h.**
Mar. 6:25, came in **h.** to the king.
Prov. 19:2, he that **h.** with his feet sinneth.
28:22, he that **h.** to be rich.
60:22, the Lord will **h.** it.
Zep. 1:14, day of the Lord **h.** greatly.
hasty, Prov. 14:29, he that is **h.** of spirit exalteth folly.
Prov. 29:20, seest thou a man **h.** in words?
Ec. 5:2, let not thy heart be **h.**
7:9, be not **h.** in thy spirit.
Isa. 28:4, as **h.** fruit before summer.
Dan. 2:15, why is the decree so **h.**?
Hasupha (hà-sū'fà), Ezra 2:43.
Hatach (hā'tăk) [verity], Esth. 4:5, 6, 9, 10.
hate, Gen. 24:60, possess gate of those that **h.** them.
Lev. 19:17, shalt not **h.** thy brother.
26:17, that **h.** you shall reign over you.
II. Chr. 19:2, shouldest thou love them that **h.** the Lord?
Ps. 34:21, that **h.** righteous shall be desolate.
83:2, that **h.** thee have lifted up the head.
97:10, ye that love the Lord, **h.** evil.
139:21, do not I **h.** them that **h.** thee?
Prov. 1:22, how long will ye **h.** knowledge?
8:13, fear of the Lord is to **h.** evil.
13:24, he that spareth his rod **h.** his son.
15:10, he that **h.** reproof shall die.
Ec. 3:8, a time to **h.**
Isa. 1:14 your feasts my soul **h.**
61:8, I **h.** robbery for burnt offering.
Am. 5:15, **h.** the evil and love the good.
Mic. 3:2, who **h.** good and love evil.
Zec. 8:17, these are things that I **h.**
Mal. 1:3; Rom. 9:13, loved Jacob and **h.** Esau.
Mat. 5:44; Lu. 6:27, do good to them that **h.** you.
Mat. 6:24, either he will **h.** the one.
10:22; Mar. 13:13; Lu. 21:17, ye shall be **h.**
Mat. 24:10, betray and **h.** one another.
Lu. 6:22, blessed are ye when men **h.** you.
14:26, **h.** not his father and mother.
John 3:20, **h.** the light.
7:7, the world cannot **h.** you.
12:25, he that **h.** his life.
15:18; I. John 3:13, marvel not if the world **h.** you.
John 15:23, he that **h.** me **h.** my Father also.
Rom. 7:15, what I **h.**, that do I.
Eph. 5:29, no man ever yet **h.** his own flesh.
Tit. 3:3, **h.** and **h.** one another.
I. John 2:9; 3:15; 4:20, **h.** his brother.

haters, Ps. 81:15, h. of the Lord.
Rom. 1:30, h. of God.
Hathath (hā'thăth) [terror], I. Chr. 4:13.
Hatipha (hăt'ĭ-fà) [captured], Ezra 2:54.
Hatita (hăt'ĭ-tà), Ezra 2:42.
hatred forbidden, Ex. 23:5; Lev. 19:17; Deu. 19:11; Prov. 10:12, 18; 15:17; Mat. 5:43; Gal. 5:20; Tit. 3:3; I. John 2:9; 3:15; 4:20.
hats, Dan. 3:21.
Hattil (hăt'tĭl), Ezra 2:57.
Hattush (hăt'tush), Ezra 8:2; Neh. 12:2.
haughtiness censured, II. Sa. 22:28; Prov. 6:17; 21:4, 24; Isa. 2:11; 13:11; 16:6; Jer. 48:29.
haughty, II. Sa. 22:28, thine eyes are upon h.
Ps. 131:1, my heart is not h.
Prov. 16:18, a h. spirit before a fall.
Isa. 3:16, daughters of Zion are h.
10:33, the h. shall be humbled.
Zep. 3:11, no more be h.
haven, Gen. 49:13; Ps. 107:30; Ac. 27:8, 12.
Havilah (hăv'ĭ-lah) [sand land], probably gold-producing sand (1 Ge; 1 Gf), Gen. 2:11; I. Sa. 15:7.
havoc, Ac. 8:3.
Havoth-jair (hā'voth-jā'ĭr) [villages of Jair], Nu. 32:41.
hawk, one of the smaller birds of prey, but the name is used in a very general sense.
unclean, Lev. 11:16.
described, Job 39:26.
hay. See Grass.
Hazael (hăz'a-el) [God sees], king of Syria, I. Ki. 19:15.
Elisha's prediction concerning, II. Ki. 8:8 ff.
slays Ben-hadad, II. Ki. 8:15.
oppresses Israel, II. Ki. 9:14; 10:32; 12:17; 13:22. See Chronology, Old Testament.
Hazaiah (hà-zā'iah) [Jehovah sees], Neh. 11:5.
Hazar-addar (hā'zar-ăd'dar) [village of Addar], Nu. 34:4.
Hazar-enan (hā'zar-ē'nan) [village of fountains], Nu. 34:9, 10.
Hazar-gaddah (hā'zar-găd'dah) [village of fortune], Josh. 15:27.
Hazar-hatticon (hā'zar-hăt'tĭ-kŏn) [village of the midway], Eze. 47:16.
Hazar-maveth (hā'zar-mā'veth) [village of death], (1 Gf), land occupied by descendants of Hazar-maveth (Joktan), Gen. 10:26.
Hazar-shual (hā'zar-shu'al) [village of jackals], Josh. 15:28.
Hazar-susah (hā'zar-sū'sah) [village of the horse], Josh. 19:5.
Hazar-susim (hā'zar-sū'sim), I. Chr. 4:31.
Hazel occurs only once in the A.V., Gen. 30:37. In the R.V. it is translated "almond," which all authorities seem to agree is the tree intended.
Hazelelponi (hăz-e-lĕl-pō'nī) [give shade], O thou that turnest thyself towards me, I. Chr. 4:3.
Hazerim (hà-zē'rĭm), Deu. 2:23.
Hazeroth (hà-zē'roth) [villages] (4 Ec), encampment of the Israelites in the wilderness, Nu. 11:35; 12:16.
Hazezon-tamar (hăz'e-zon-tā'mar) (3 Cd), ancient name of Engedi, on west of Salt Sea, Gen. 14:7; II. Chr. 20:2.
Haziel (hā'zĭ-el) [seen of God], I. Chr. 23:9.
Hazo (hā'zō), Gen. 22:22.
Hazor (hā'zŏr) [court, castle] (5 Db; 8 Cb; 12 Ab), principal royal Canaanite city, near Lake Merom, Josh. 11:10; 15:25.
head, of the Church, Christ, Eph. 1:22; 4:15; 5:23; Col. 1:18; 2:10.
not holding the, Col. 2:19.
—Gen. 3:15, it shall bruise thy h.
Josh. 2:19, blood be upon his h.
Judg. 13:5, no razor come on his h.
II. Ki. 2:3, take thy master from h. to-day.
4:19, said, My h., my h.
Esth. 9:25, device return on own h.
Ps. 7:16, mischief return on own h.
27:6, now shall my h. be lifted up.
38:4, iniquities gone over mine h.
110:7, therefore shall he lift up the h.
141:5, oil, which shall not break my h.
Prov. 10:6, blessings on h. of the just.
25:22; Rom. 12:20, coals of fire on his h.
Ec. 2:14, the wise man's eyes are in his h.
Isa. 1:5, the whole h. is sick.
51:11, everlasting joy upon their h
58:5, bow down h. as bulrush.
59:17, helmet of salvation on h.
Jer. 9:1, oh that my h. were waters.
Dan. 2:38, thou art this h. of gold.
Am. 8:10, bring baldness on every h.
Zec. 1:21, no man did lift up his h.
6:11, set crowns on h. of Joshua.
Mat. 5:36, neither swear by thy h.
27:30; Mar. 15:19, smote him on h.
Lu. 7:46, my h. thou didst not anoint.
21:18, not an hair of h. perish.
John 13:9, also my hands and my h.
I. Cor. 11:3, the h. of every man is Christ.
Eph. 5:23, husband is h. of the wife.
Rev. 19:12, on his h. many crowns.
head-bands, Isa. 3:20.
head-dress. The Hebrews do not appear to have regarded a covering for the head as an essential article of dress. Hats were unknown. The earliest notice we have of such a thing is in connection with the sacerdotal vestments. Ex. 28:40. The 'tsânîph' (something like a turban) is noticed as being worn by nobles, Job 29:14, ladies, Isa. 3:23, and kings, Isa. 62:3; while the 'peêr' was an article of holiday dress, Isa. 61:3, A.V. "beauty," Eze. 24:17, 23, and was worn at weddings, Isa. 61:10. The ordinary head-dress of the Bedouin consists of the 'keffieh,' a square handkerchief, generally of red and yellow cotton or cotton and silk, folded so that three of the corners hang down over the back and shoulders, leaving the face exposed, and bound round the head by a cord. It is not improbable that a similar covering was used by the Hebrews on certain occasions. The word rendered "hats" in Dan. 3:21 properly applies to a 'cloak'
headlong, Job 5:13; Lu. 4:29.
head-stone, Zec. 4:7.
heal, Ex. 15:26, I am the Lord that h. thee.
Deu. 32:39, I wound, and I h.
II. Ki. 2:22, waters were h.
Ps. 6:2, O Lord, h. me.
41:4, h. my soul, for I have sinned.
103:3, who h. all thy diseases.

heal—Continued
Ps. 107: 20, sent his word, and h. them.
Isa. 6: 10, lest they convert, and be h.
53: 5, with his stripes we are h.
Jer. 6: 14; 8: 11, they have h. the hurt slightly.
17: 14, h. me, and I shall be h.
Lam. 2: 13, who can h. thee?
Hos. 6: 1, he hath torn, and he will h. us.
14: 4, I will h. their backsliding.
Mat. 8: 7, I will come and h. him.
10: 8; Lu. 9: 2; 10: 9, h. the sick.
Mat. 12: 10; Lu. 14: 3, is it lawful to h. on sabbath day?
Mat. 13: 15; John 12: 40; Ac. 28: 27, be converted, and I should h. them.
Mar. 3: 2; Lu. 6: 7, whether he would h. on sabbath day.
Lu. 4: 18, to h. the broken-hearted.
5: 17, power of the Lord present to h.
John 4: 47, come and h. his son.
5: 13, he that was h. wist not who it was.
Ac. 4: 30, stretching forth thine hand to h.
14: 9, that he had faith to be h.
Heb. 12: 13, let it rather be h.
Jas. 5: 16, pray that ye may be h.
I. Pet. 2: 24, by whose stripes ye were h.

healing, Jer. 14: 19, there is no h. for us.
Nah. 3: 19, no h. of thy bruise.
Mal. 4: 2, arise with h. in his wings.
Mat. 4: 23, h. all manner of sickness.
Lu. 9: 11, healed them that had need of h.
I. Cor. 12: 9, 28, the gifts of h.
Rev. 22: 2, for the h. of the nations.

health, of body, Gen. 43: 28; III. John 2.
spiritual, Ps. 42: 11; Prov. 3: 8; 12: 18; Isa. 58: 8; Jer. 30: 17; 33: 6.
—II. Sa. 20: 9, art thou in h., my brother?
Ps. 43: 5, the h. of my countenance.
67: 2, thy saving h. may be known.
Prov. 4: 22, they are h. to all their flesh.
13: 17, a faithful ambassador is h.
16: 24, h. to the bones.
Jer. 8: 15, looked for a time of h.
8: 22, why is not h. of my people recovered?

heap, Deu. 13: 16, shall be an h. for ever.
Josh. 7: 26, over him a h. of stones.
Isa. 17: 11, harvest shall be a h.
25: 2, thou hast made of a city an h.
Jer. 30: 18, city shall be builded upon her own h.
Mic. 1: 6, Samaria as an h. of the field.
3: 12, Jerusalem shall become h.
Deu. 32: 23, h. mischiefs upon them.
Job. 16: 4, I could h. up words.
27: 16, though he h. up silver.
Ps. 39: 6, he h. up riches.
Prov. 25: 22; Rom. 12: 20, h. coals of fire.
Ec. 2: 26, to gather and to h. up.
Eze. 24: 10, h. on wood.
Hab. 1: 10, they shall h. dust.
II. Tim. 4: 3, h. to themselves teachers.
Jas. 5: 3, ye have h. treasure for last days.

hear, Deu. 4: 10, I will make them h. my words.
Deu. 31: 12, h. and fear the Lord.
I. Sa. 2: 23, I h. your evil dealings.
15: 14, lowing of oxen which I h.
I. Ki. 8: 42, they shall h. of thy great name.
18: 26, saying, O Baal, h. us.
II. Ki. 7: 6, h. a noise of chariots.

hear—Continued
II. Ki. 18: 28; Isa. 36: 13, h. words of the great king.
I. Chr. 14: 15, when thou h. a sound of going.
Neh. 8: 2, all that could h. with understanding.
Job 5: 27, h. it, and know thou it.
34: 2, h. my words, ye wise men.
42: 4, h., I beseech thee.
Ps. 4: 1; 39: 12; 54: 2; 84: 8; 102: 1; 143: 1, h. my prayer.
20: 1, Lord h. thee in day of trouble.
27: 7, h., O Lord, when I cry.
51: 8, make me h. joy and gladness.
59: 7, who, say they, doth h.?
66: 16, come and h., all ye that fear God.
85: 8, I will h. what God the Lord will speak.
102: 20, h. groaning of the prisoner.
143: 8, to h. thy loving-kindness.
Prov. 8: 33, h. instruction and be wise.
22: 17, h. the words of the wise.
Ec. 5: 1, more ready to h. than to give.
7: 5, better to h. rebuke of wise.
12: 13, h. the conclusion of the whole matter.
Isa. 1: 2, h., O heavens, and give ear.
6: 9; Mar. 4: 12, h., but understand not.
Isa. 33: 13, h., ye that are afar off.
34: 1, let the earth h.
42: 18, h., ye deaf.
55: 3; John 5: 25, h., and your soul shall live.
Eze. 3: 27, he that h., let him h.
Dan. 9: 17, h. prayer of thy servant.
Mat. 11: 5; Mar. 7: 37; Lu. 7: 22, the deaf h.
Mat. 13: 17; Lu. 10: 24, h. those things which ye h.
Mat. 17: 5; Mar. 9: 7, my beloved Son, h. him.
Mar. 4: 24; Lu. 8: 18, take heed what ye h.
Lu. 5: 1, pressed on him to h. word.
6: 17, came to h. him and be healed.
9: 9, who is this of whom I h.?
10: 16, he that h. you, h. me.
16: 2, how is it I h. this of thee?
19: 48, people very attentive to h.
John 5: 25, dead shall h. voice of Son of God.
5: 30, as I h., I judge.
6: 60, an hard saying, who can h. it?
8: 47, he that is of God h. God's words.
9: 31, God h. not sinners.
12: 47, if any man h. my words.
14: 24, the word ye h. is not mine.
Ac. 2: 8, how h. we every man in our own tongue?
13: 44, whole city together to h. the word of God.
17: 21, to tell or h. some new thing.
Rom. 10: 14, how shall they h. without a preacher?
I. Cor. 11: 18, I h. there be divisions.
II. Thes. 3: 11, we h. that some walk disorderly.
I. Tim. 4: 16, save thyself and them that h. thee.
Jas. 1: 19, swift to h.
I. John 5: 15, we know that he h. us.
III. John 4, to h. that children walk in truth.
Rev. 3: 20, if any man h. my voice.
9: 20, neither see, nor h., nor walk.

heard, Gen. 3: 8, they h. the voice of the Lord.
Gen. 16: 11, Lord h. thy affliction.

heard—Continued
Gen. 21:26, neither yet h. I of it.
Ex. 2:24, God h. their groaning.
3:7, I have h. their cry.
Nu. 11:1; 12:2, the Lord h. it.
Deu. 4:12, only ye h. a voice.
I. Ki. 6:7, nor any tool of iron h.
II. Ki. 19:25; Isa. 37:26, hast thou not h. long ago?
Ezra 3:13; Neh. 12:43, noise was h. afar off.
Job 15:8, hast thou h. the secret of God?
19:7, I cry out of wrong, but I am not h.
29:11, when the ear h. me, it blessed me.
Ps. 6:9, Lord hath h. my supplication.
10:17, hast h. the desire of the humble.
34:4, I sought the Lord, and he h.
38:13, I as a deaf man h. not.
61:5, thou hast h. my vows.
97:8, Zion h. and was glad.
116:1, I love the Lord, because he hath h.
S. of S. 2:12, voice of turtle is h.
Isa. 40:21, have ye not h.?
52:15, that had not h. shall they consider.
60:18, violence no more be h. in land.
64:4, not h. what he hath prepared.
65:19, weeping no more be h.
66:8, who hath h. such a thing?
Jer. 7:13, rising early, but ye h. not.
51:46, rumor shall be h. in land.
Eze. 26:13, harps shall no more be h.
Dan. 12:8, h., but understood not.
Jon. 2:2, I cried unto the Lord, and he h.
Mal. 3:16, the Lord hearkened, and h. it.
Mat. 6:7, h. for much speaking.
26:65; Mar. 14:64, ye have h. the blasphemy.
Lu. 12:3, shall be h. in the light.
John 4:42, we have h. him ourselves.
8:6, as though he h. not.
11:41, I thank thee that thou hast h. me.
18:21, ask them which h. me.
Ac. 2:37, when they h. this, they were pricked.
4:4, many which h. believed.
4:20, cannot but speak things we have h.
22:15, witness of what thou hast seen and h.
Rom. 10:14, of whom they have not h.
I. Cor. 2:9, eye hath not seen, nor ear h.
II. Cor. 12:4, h. unspeakable words.
Eph. 4:21, if so be ye have h. him.
Heb. 2:3, confirmed by them that h.
4:2, not mixed with faith in them that h.
5:7, was h. in that he feared.
Jas. 5:11, ye have h. of patience of Job.
I. John 1:1, that which we have h. and seen.
Rev. 3:3, remember how thou hast h.
10:4; 14:2; 18:4, a voice from heaven.
hearer, Rom. 2:13, not the h. of law are just.
Eph. 4:29, minister grace unto the h.
II. Tim. 2:14, to subverting of the h.
Jas. 1:22, be ye doers of the word, and not h. only.
hearing. Deu. 31:11, read this law in their h.
II. Ki. 4:31, was neither voice nor h.
Job 42:5, by the h. of the ear.
Prov. 20:12, the h. ear the Lord hath made.
Ec. 1:8, nor ear filled with h.
Isa. 33:15, stoppeth his ears from h. of blood.
Am. 8:11, a famine of h. the words of the Lord.

hearing—Continued
Mat. 13:13, h., they hear not.
Mar. 6:2, many h. were astonished.
Lu. 2:46, h. them and asking questions.
Ac. 9:7, h. a voice, but seeing no man.
Rom. 10:17, faith cometh by h.
I. Cor. 12:17, where were the h.?
Gal. 3:2, or by the h. of faith?
Heb. 5:11, seeing ye are dull of h.
hearken, Deu. 18:15, a prophet, to him ye shall h.
Deu. 28:13; I. Ki. 11:38, if thou h. to commandments.
Josh. 1:17, so will we h. unto thee.
I. Sa. 15:22, to h. better than the fat of rams.
Ps. 103:20, angels h. to voice of his word.
Isa. 55:2, h. diligently unto me.
Dan. 9:19, O Lord, h. and do.
Mic. 1:2, h., O earth, and all therein.
Mar. 7:14, h. to me, every one of you.
Ac. 7:2, men, brethren, and fathers, h.
heart, of man, Gen. 6:5; 8:21; Ec. 8:11; 9:3; Mat. 12:34; 15:19; Rom. 2:5.
searched and tried by God, I. Chr. 28:9; Ps. 139:23; Prov. 21:2; 24:12; Jer. 12:3; 17:10; 20:12; Rev. 2:23.
enlightened, etc., by him, Ps. 27:14; Prov. 16:1; II. Cor. 4:6; I. Thes. 3:13; II. Pet. 1:19.
a new, promised, Jer. 24:7; 31:33; 32:39; Eze. 36:26.
—Gen. 45:26, Jacob's h. fainted.
Ex. 23:9, ye know the h. of a stranger.
35:35, hath he filled with wisdom of h.
Deu. 11:13; Josh. 22:5; I. Sa. 12:20, serve him with all your h.
Deu. 13:3; 30:6; Mat. 22:37; Mar. 12:30; Lu. 10:27, love the Lord with all your h.
Judg. 5:16, great searchings of h.
I. Sa. 10:9, God gave him another h.
16:7, the Lord looketh on the h.
I. Ki. 3:9, give an understanding h.
8:17; II. Chr. 6:7, it was in the h. of David.
I. Ki. 11:4, not perfect as was the h. of David.
14:8, followed me with all his h.
I. Chr. 12:33, not of double h.
16:10; Ps. 105:3, let the h. of them rejoice that seek the Lord.
I. Chr. 29:17; Jer. 11:20, thou triest the h.
II. Chr. 15:12, seek God of fathers with all h.
31:21, he did it with all his h.
32:25, his h. was lifted up.
Neh. 2:2, nothing else but sorrow of h.
Job. 9:4, wise in h. and mighty.
29:13, I caused the widow's h. to sing.
38:36, given understanding to the h.
Ps. 19:8, statutes rejoicing the h.
27:3, my h. shall not fear.
34:18, Lord is nigh them of broken h.
44:21, he knoweth secrets of the h.
64:6, the h. is deep.
73:7, more than h. could wish.
78:37, their h. was not right.
97:11, gladness sown for upright in h.
139:23, search me, and know my h.
Prov. 4:23, keep thy h. with all diligence.
14:10, the h. knoweth his own bitterness.
23:7, as he thinketh in his h.
31:11, h. of her husband doth trust in her.
Ec. 8:5, a wise man's h. discerneth.
Isa. 30:29, ye shall have gladness of h.

heart—Continued
Isa. 35: 4, say to them of fearful h.
57: 1; Jer. 12: 11, no man layeth it to h.
Isa. 57: 15, revive h. of contrite.
65: 14, sing for joy of h.
Jer. 11: 20, triest reins and h.
17: 9, h. is deceitful above all things.
Lam. 3: 65, give sorrow of h.
Eze. 11: 19, stony h. out of flesh.
18: 31, make you a new h.
44: 7; Ac. 7: 51, uncircumcised in h.
Joel 2: 13, rend your h.
Mal. 4: 6, turn h. of fathers to children.
Mat. 5: 8, blessed are the pure in h.
6: 21; Lu. 12: 34, there will your h. be also.
Mat. 11: 29, meek and lowly in h.
Mar. 2: 8, why reason ye in your h.
7: 21, out of h. proceed evil thoughts.
10: 5; 16: 14, hardness of h.
Lu. 6: 45, out of abundance of the h.
21: 14, settle it in your h.
24: 25, slow of h. to believe.
John 14: 1, 27, let not your h. be troubled.
Ac. 2: 46, with singleness of h.
7: 54, were cut to the h.
11: 23, with purpose of h.
Rom. 10: 10, with the h. man believeth.
I. Cor. 2: 9, neither entered into h. of man.
II. Cor. 3: 3, in fleshy tables of the h.
5: 12, glory in appearance, not in h.
Eph. 3: 17, that Christ may dwell in your h. by faith.
Col. 3: 22, in singleness of h.
Heb. 4: 12, discerner of intents of the h.
10: 22, draw near with true h.
Jas. 4: 8, purify your h.
I. Pet. 3: 4, the hidden man of the h.
3: 15, sanctify the Lord in your h.
hearth, Gen. 18: 6; Jer. 36: 22, 23.
heartily, Col. 3: 23, whatsoever ye do, do it h.
heat, Gen. 8: 22, cold and h., summer and winter.
Gen. 18: 1, in h. of the day.
Deu. 29: 24, the h. of this great anger.
Ps. 19: 6, nothing hid from h. thereof.
Isa. 4: 6; 25: 4, shadow from h.
18: 4, cloud of dew in h. of harvest.
49: 10, neither shall h. smite them.
Mat. 20: 12, borne burden and h. of the day.
Jas. 1: 11, sun risen with burning h.
II. Pet. 3: 10, elements melt with fervent h.
Dan. 3: 19, seven times more than wont to be h.
Hos. 7: 4, as an oven h. by the baker.
heath. The Hebrew 'ar ar' and 'aro er,' thus translated in Jer. 17: 6 and 48: 6, are in the R.V. translated in the margin "tamarisk." Others, as Tristram, think the low-growing Juniperus Sabina,' which is a dwarf juniper, is certainly meant, for which a similar word is used by the Arabs.
heathen, described, Eph. 2: 12; 4: 18.
gospel preached to, Mat. 24: 14; 28: 19; Rom. 10: 14; 16: 26; Gal. 1: 16.
conversion of, Ac. 10: 35; Rom. 15: 16.
—Ps. 2: 1; Ac. 4: 25, why do the h. rage?
Ps. 2: 8, give thee h. for inheritance.
9: 5, thou hast rebuked the h.
33: 10, bringeth counsel of h. to nought.
102: 15, the h. shall fear the name of the Lord.

heathen—Continued
Mat. 6: 7, vain repetitions, as the h. do.
18: 17, let him be as an h. man.
Gal. 3: 8, that God would justify the h.
heave offering, Ex. 29: 27; Nu. 15: 19, 20; 18: 8, 30.
heaven, the firmament, created, Gen. 1: 1, 8; Ps. 8; 19; Isa. 40: 22; Rev. 10: 6.
God's dwelling-place, I. Ki. 8: 30; Ps. 2: 4; 115: 3; 123: 1; Isa. 6: 1; 66: 1; Eze. 1; 10; Mat. 6: 9; Ac. 7: 49; Heb. 8: 1; Rev. 4.
its happiness, Ps. 16: 11; Isa. 49: 10; Dan. 12: 3; Mat. 5: 12; 13: 43; John 12: 26; 14: 1, 2; 17: 24; I. Cor. 2: 9; 13: 12; I. Pet. 1: 4; Rev. 7: 16; 14: 13; 21: 4; 22: 3.
who enter, Mat. 5: 3; 25: 34; Rom. 8: 17; Heb. 12: 23; I. Pet. 1: 4; Rev. 7: 9, 14.
who excluded from, Mat. 7: 21; 25: 41; Lu. 13: 27; I. Cor. 6: 9; Gal. 5: 21; Rev. 21: 8; 22: 15.
the new, Rev. 21: 1.
—Gen. 28: 17, the gate of h.
Ex. 20: 22, talked with you from h.
Deu. 10: 14; I. Ki. 8: 27; Ps. 115: 16, the h. and h. of h.
Deu. 33: 13, the precious things of h.
II. Ki. 7: 2, if the Lord would make windows in h.?
Job 15: 15, the h. are not clean in his sight.
22: 14, he walketh in the circuit of h.
Ps. 8: 3, when I consider thy h.
73: 25, whom have I in h.?
89: 6, who in h. can be compared unto the Lord?
103: 11, as the h. is high above the earth.
Prov. 8: 27, when he prepared the h., I was there.
25: 3, the h. for height.
Ec. 5: 2, for God is in h.
Isa. 40: 12, who hath meted out h.?
65: 17; Rev. 21: 1, new h., and new earth.
Isa. 66: 1; Ac. 7: 49, h. is my throne.
Jer. 7: 18, make cakes to queen of h.
23: 24, do not I fill h. and earth?
31: 37, if h. can be measured.
51: 15, hath stretched out the h.
Eze. 32: 7, I will cover the h.
Dan. 4: 35, doeth according to his will in army of h.
7: 13, with clouds of h.
Hag. 1: 10, the h. over you is stayed from dew.
Mal. 3: 10, if I will not open windows of h.
Mat. 5: 18, till h. and earth pass.
5: 34; Jas. 5: 12, nor swear by h.
Mat. 24: 30; 26: 64; Mar. 14: 62, Son of man coming in clouds of h.
Mar. 13: 27, elect to uttermost part of h.
Lu. 3: 21, the h. was opened.
15: 18, I have sinned against h.
John 1: 51, ye shall see h. open.
6: 31, bread from h.
Ac. 3: 21, whom the h. must receive.
4: 12, none other name under h.
Rom. 1: 18, wrath of God revealed from h.
I. Cor. 8: 5, whether in h. or in earth.
II. Cor. 5: 1, house eternal in the h.
Gal. 1: 8, though an angel from h. preach.
Eph. 1: 10, gather in one all things in h.
3: 15, whole family in h. is named.
6: 9; Col. 4: 1, your master is in h.

heaven—Continued
Phil. 3:20, our conversation is in h.
Col. 1:16, by him all things created in h.
Heb. 10:34, have in h. a better substance.
12:23, written in h.
I. John 5:7, three that bear record in h.
Rev. 4:1, a door opened in h.
8:1, silence in h.
11:19, temple of God in h.
12:1, a great wonder in h.
heavenly, Mat. 6:26, your h. Father feedeth them.
Lu. 2:13, multitude of the h. host.
John 3:12, if I tell you of h. things.
Ac. 26:19, not disobedient to h. vision.
I. Cor. 15:48, as is the h., such are they.
Eph. 1:3; 2:6; 3:10, h. places.
Heb. 3:1, partakers of the h. calling.
6:4, have tasted of the h. gift.
8:5, shadow of h. things.
11:16, an h. country.
heavenly Father, Mat. 6:14, 15, 18; Lu. 11:13.
heaviness, Ps. 69:20, full of h.
Ps. 119:28, my soul melteth for h.
Prov. 12:25, h. in the heart maketh it stoop.
14:13, the end of that mirth is h.
Isa. 61:3, garment of praise for spirit of h.
Rom. 9:2, have great h. and sorrow.
Jas. 4:9, let your joy be turned to h.
I. Pet. 1:6, ye are in h.
heavy, Ex. 17:12, Moses' hands were h.
Ex. 18:18, this thing is too h. for thee.
I. Ki. 14:6, sent with h. tidings.
Neh. 5:18, the bondage was h.
Ps. 32:4, thy hand was h. upon me,
Prov. 25:20, songs to a h. heart.
31:6, wine to those of h. hearts.
Isa. 6:10, make their ears h.
58:6, to undo the h. burdens.
Mat. 11:28, all ye that are h. laden.
23:4, they bind h. burdens.
26:37, he began to be very h.
26:43; Mar. 14:40, their eyes were h.
Heber (hē'bĕr) [association, society], the Kenite, Judg. 4:11, 17. A name 'Heber' (Eber) differently spelled in Hebrew means 'passer over,' Gen. 10:21; 11:15; Nu. 24:24.
Hebrew (hē'brụ), language. See Languages of the Bible.
calendar. See Months.
musical instruments. See Musical Instruments.
Hebrewess, Jer. 34:9.
Hebrews [descendants of Heber, or dwellers on the other side (of the Euphrates), or passers over], Phil. 3:5.
Abraham and his descendants so called, Gen. 14:13; 40:15; 43:32; Ex. 2:6; II. Cor. 11:22; Phil. 3:5.
Hebrews, Epistle to the.
For Whom Written.—The title "To Hebrews" is very ancient, but is probably not original. The addition of "The Epistle" describes the writing fairly well; but until near the end of it, it is more of an essay than a letter. The writer himself calls it a "word of exhortation" (13:22). The writing is not addressed to Hebrews generally, but to some definite community of Hebrew Christians in which there were few or no Gentiles. Probably the Christians at Jerusalem, or at some other place in Palestine, ought to be regarded as the first recipients of the treatise. It was here that the temptation to apostatize and go back to Judaism was specially great; and the writer again and again warns his readers against this danger as one of a really awful character (2:1-4; 3:6, 14; 4:1, 14; 6:1-8; 10:23, 26-31; 12:13, 16, 17).
Date and Place.—The epistle was certainly written before the destruction of Jerusalem (A.D. 70); and 12:4 suggests that neither the Neronian persecution nor the martyrdom of James the Just had taken place. If so, the treatise cannot be later than A.D. 62.
The place from which the author wrote is quite uncertain. "They of Italy salute you" (13:24) may mean, either that people in Italy send greetings to the recipients of the epistle, or that people from Italy, i. e., Italians who are away from their home, send greetings.
Authorship.—The chief question regarding this epistle is the author, about whom we must still confess, as Origen did more than sixteen centuries ago, "Who wrote the epistle, God alone knows." In the earliest Greek MSS. it is placed among the epistles of St. Paul. The Syriac, later Greek, and Latin MSS. place it where we have it, as an appendix to the Pauline collection. The different portions of the church were not agreed regarding it. St. Paul, St. Luke, Apollos, and Barnabas have all been accredited with the authorship.
Two things are certain: The writer was not St. Paul, who did not have the gospel "confirmed unto him by them that heard" (2:3), but by Jesus Christ himself (Gal. 1:1); and the writer was under strong Pauline influence, as the whole treatise shows. Several other things are probable. The writer was a born Jew; a Hellenist, well versed in the Septuagint and in the Alexandrian type of Jewish theology; a companion of Paul and a friend of Timothy, but working independently of the apostle; a person with a keen interest in the Hebrews of Palestine. About author, place, and exact date of the epistle we must be content to remain in uncertainty. However, its apostolic power and inspiration, and its right to a place in company with the writings of apostles, are indisputable.
Summary.—There is no Pauline salutation or thanksgiving; the writer goes direct to his main thesis: The finality of the revelation made by the Son, who is superior to the angels (chs. 1, 2); Moses and Joshua, the founders of the old dispensation, Jesus the founder of the new (chs. 3, 4); the universal and absolute high-priesthood of Christ (chs. 5-7); Christ's priesthood the fulfilment of Jewish expectations (8:1-10:18); exhortations to use their privileges, to remember the triumphs

Hebrews—Continued
of the faith, and to profit by the lessons of the past (10:19-12:17); personal instructions and conclusions (13:18-25).
Hebron (hē'bron) [society, association] (3 Cd; 5 Ce; 6 Ce; 7 Bc; 13 Be; 17 B), a very ancient city in Canaan; present population 10,000, Jewish and Moslem. An ancient enclosure surrounds the probable site of the cave of Machpelah.
Abraham dwells there, Gen. 13:18; 23:2.
the spies come to, Nu. 13:22.
taken, Josh. 10:36, 37.
given to Caleb, Josh. 14:13; 15:13.
David reigns there, II. Sa. 2:1-4; 5:1-5; I. Chr. 11:1-3; 12:38; 29:27.
Hebronites, Nu. 3:27.
hedge, Job 1:10, hast not thou made an h. about him?
Prov. 15:19, way of slothful as an h. of thorns.
Ec. 10:8, whoso breaketh an h.
Mar. 12:1, set an h. about it.
Lu. 14:23, the highways and h.
Hos. 2:6, I will h. up thy way.
heed, II. Sa. 20:10, took no h. to the sword.
II. Ki. 10:31, Jehu took no h.
Ps. 119:9, by taking h. to thy word.
Ec. 12:9, preacher gave good h.
Jer. 18:18, let us not give h. to any words.
Ac. 3:5, he gave h. unto them.
I. Tim. 1:4; Tit. 1:14, neither give h. to fables.
I. Tim. 4:1, giving h. to seducing spirits.
Heb. 2:1, we ought to give the more earnest h.
heel, Gen. 3:15, thou shalt bruise his h.
Gen. 25:26; Hos. 12:3, hold on brother's h.
Ps. 41:9; John 13:18, hath lifted up h. against me.
Ps. 49:5, iniquity of my h.
Hegai (hĕg'a-ī), a eunuch, Esth. 2:8, 15.
Hege (hē'gē), i. q. Hegai, Esth. 2:3.
heifer, for sacrifice, Gen. 15:9; Nu. 19:2; Deu. 21:3; Heb. 9:13.
height, Job 22:12, is not God in h. of heaven?
Ps. 102:19, Lord looked from h. of sanctuary.
Prov. 25:3, the heaven for h.
Isa. 7:11, ask it in the h. above.
Rom. 8:39, nor h., nor depth.
Eph. 3:18, 19, the h. of the love of Christ.
heinous, Job 31:11.
heirs, of God, Rom. 8:17; Gal. 3:29; 4:7; Eph. 3:6; Heb. 6:17; Jas. 2:5.
—II. Sa. 14:7, we will destroy the h.
Prov. 30:23, handmaid that is h. to her mistress.
Mat. 21:38; Mar. 12:7; Lu. 20:14, this is the h.
Gal. 4:7, an h. of God through Christ.
Tit. 3:7, h. according to hope of eternal life.
Heb. 1:14, who shall be h. of salvation.
11:7, became h. of righteousness.
I. Pet. 3:7, as h. together of the grace.
Helah (hē'lah) [rust], I. Chr. 4:5.
Helam (hē'lam) [strength of the people (?)], II. Sa. 10:16.
Helbah (hĕl'bah), Judg. 1:31.
Helbon (hĕl'bon) [fat, fruitful] (7 Ca), a city of Syria, famed for its excellent wine, Eze. 27:18.
Heldai (hĕl'da-ī) [worldly], I. Chr. 27:15; Zec. 6:10.
Heleb (hē'leb) [fatness], II. Sa. 23:29.
Heled (hē'led) [worldly], I. Chr. 11:30.
Helek (hē'lek) [a portion], Nu. 26:30.
Helekites, Nu. 26:30.
Helem (hē'lem) [a stroke], I. Chr. 7:35.
Heleph (hē'lef) [exchange], Josh. 19:33.
Helez (hē'lez) [strong], I. Chr. 2:39.
Heli (hē'lī), i. q., Eli, Lu. 3:23.
Helkai (hĕl'ka-ī) [Jehovah his portion], Neh. 12:15.
Helkath (hĕl'kăth) [portion], Josh. 21:31.
Helkath-hazzurim (hĕl'kăth-hăz'zu-rĭm) [the field of the swords], II. Sa. 2:16.
hell. In the Old Testament this is the word generally and unfortunately used by our translators to render the Hebrew 'Sheol.' It really means the place of the dead, the unseen world, without deciding whether it be the place of misery or of happiness. It is clear that in many passages of the Old Testament 'Sheol' can only mean "the grave," and is so rendered in the A.V.; see, for example, Gen. 37:35; 42:38; I. Sa. 2:6; Job 14:13. In other passages, however, it seems to involve a notion of punishment, and is therefore rendered in the A.V. by the word 'hell.' But in many cases this translation misleads the reader. In the New Testament 'hell' is the translation of two words, 'Hades' and 'Gehenna.' The word Hades, like Sheol, sometimes means merely 'the grave,' Ac. 2:31; I. Cor. 15:55; Rev. 20:13, or in general 'the unseen world.' It is in this sense that the creeds say of our Lord, 'He descended into hell,' meaning the state of the dead in general, without any restriction of happiness or misery. Elsewhere in the New Testament Hades is used of a place of torment, Matt. 11:23; Lu. 16:23; II. Pet. 2:4, etc.; consequently it has been the prevalent, almost the universal, notion that Hades is an intermediate state between death and resurrection, divided into two parts, one the abode of the blest and the other of the lost. It is used eleven times in the New Testament, and only once translated "grave," I. Cor. 15:55. The word most frequently used (occurring twelve times) in the New Testament for the place of future punishment is 'Gehenna' or 'Gehenna of fire.' This was originally the valley of Hinnom, south of Jerusalem, where the filth and dead animals of the city were cast out and burned; a fit symbol of the wicked and their destruction.
—(Hades), the grave, Ac. 2:31; I. Cor. 15:55.
place of torment, Mat. 11:23; 13:42; 25:41, 46; Rev. 14:10.
for whom reserved, Ps. 9:17; Prov. 5:5; 7:27; 9:18; Mat. 23:15; 25:41.
—Deu. 32:22, fire shall burn to lowest h.
II. Sa. 22:6; Ps. 18:5, sorrows of h. compassed me.
Job 11:8, deeper than h.
26:6, h. is naked before him.
Ps. 16:10; Ac. 2:27, not leave soul in h.
Ps. 55:15, let them go down quick into h.

hell—Continued
Ps. 116: 3, pains of h. gat hold on me.
139: 8, if I make my bed in h.
Prov. 15: 11, h. and destruction are before the Lord.
15: 24, that he may depart from h. beneath.
23: 14, deliver his soul from h.
27: 20, h. and destruction are never full.
Isa. 5: 14, h. hath enlarged herself.
14: 9, h. from beneath is moved.
28: 15, with h. are we at agreement.
Eze. 31: 16, when I cast him down to h.
32: 21, shall speak out of the midst of h.
Am. 9: 2, though they dig into h.
Jon. 2: 2, out of the belly of h.
Hab. 2: 5, enlargeth his desire as h.
Mat. 5: 22, in danger of h. fire.
10: 28; Lu. 12: 5, destroy soul and body in h.
Mat. 16: 18, gates of h. shall not prevail.
18: 9; Mar. 9: 47, having two eyes to be cast into h.
Lu. 10: 15, thrust down to h.
Lu. 16: 23, h. he lifted up his eyes.
Jas. 3: 6, tongue set on fire of h.
II. Pet. 2: 4, cast angels down to h.
Rev. 1: 18, keys of h. and death.
20: 13, death and h delivered up dead.
See Isa. 33: 14; Mat. 3: 12.

Hellenists or Grecians. The Jews in the New Testament period may be said to have been divided into two sections, Hebrews and 'Hellenists' The Hebrews were those whose ancestors had lived in Palestine for generations, who spoke the "Hebrew" or "Aramaic" language, and who were strict in their interpretation of the law. The Hellenists were foreign Jews, whose tongue was the Greek. The meaning of the word "Hellen" is "Greek;" and a Hellenist was a Grecian Jew. The term indicates not original ancestry, but the characteristics that resulted from contact with the Greek. The wide adoption of the Greek language, which became universal, had the greatest influence in impressing Greek ideas and customs upon the people. Hence there was a sort of dualistic Judaism.

helm, Jas. 3: 4.
helmet, I. Sa 17: 5, 38, h. of brass.
Isa. 59: 17; Eph. 6: 17, the h. of salvation.
Jer. 46: 4, stand forth with your h.
Helon (hē'lon) [strong], Nu. 1: 9; 2: 7.
help, Gen. 2: 18, an h. meet for him.
Deu. 33: 29, the shield of thy h.
Job 6: 13, is not my h. in me?
Ps. 20: 2, Lord send h. from sanctuary.
33: 20, he is our h. and our shield.
42: 5, the h. of his countenance.
46: 1, God a very present h. in trouble.
60. 11, 108: 12; vain is the h. of man.
63: 7, thou hast been my h.
89: 19, laid h. upon one that is mighty.
94: 17, unless the Lord had been my h.
121: 1, the hills, from whence cometh my h.
124: 8, our h. is in the name of the Lord.
146: 3, trust not in man, in whom is no h.
Isa. 10: 3, to whom will ye flee for h.?
30. 5, nor be an h. nor profit.
Hos. 13: 9, in me is thine h.
Ac. 26. 22, having obtained h. of God.

help—Continued
Ac. 27: 17, used h., undergirding the ship.
Ps. 22: 19; 38: 22, haste to h. me.
Mar. 9: 24, h. thou mine unbelief.
Ac. 21: 28, men of Israel, h.
Rom. 8: 26, Spirit also h. our infirmities.
II. Cor. 1: 11, h. together by prayer.
Heb. 4: 16, grace to h. in time of need.
helper, Ps. 10: 14, thou art h. of the fatherless.
Ps. 72: 12, deliver him that hath no h.
Heb. 13: 6, Lord is my h., I will not fear.
helve, Deu. 19: 5.
hem, of garment, Mat. 9: 20; 14: 36.
See Nu. 15: 38, 39; Mat. 23: 5.
Heman (hē'man) [true], I. Chr. 16: 41.
Hemath (hē'măth), I. Chr. 2: 55.
Hemdan (hĕm'dan), Gen. 36: 26.
hemlock. In Hos. 10: 4 the Hebrew word 'rosh' is thus translated. In Deu. 29: 18 it is translated "wormwood," but in Am. 6: 12 as "gall" in contrast with "wormwood." See Gall.
Hen (hĕn) [grace, favor], son of Zephaniah, Zec. 6: 14.
—fowl, Mat. 23: 37; Lu. 13: 34.
Hena (hē'nà), a city on the Euphrates, II. Ki. 19: 13.
Henadad (hĕn'a-dăd) [favor of Hadad], Ezra 3: 9.
hence, Judg. 6: 18, depart not h.
Mat. 4: 10, get thee h., Satan.
John 14: 31, arise, let us go h.
18: 36, my kingdom not from h.
Ac. 22: 21, far h. unto the Gentiles.
henceforth, Ps. 125: 2; II. Tim. 4: 8; Rev. 14: 13.
henceforward, Nu. 15: 23; Mat. 21: 19.
henna. The Hebrew word 'kopher,' thus translated in S. of S. 1: 14; 4: 13, R.V., is wrongly translated "camphire" in the A.V. It is 'Lawsonia alba', and a paste made of the pounded leaves is used to stain the nails, etc.
Henoch (hē'nŏk), I. Chr. 1: 3, 33.
Hepher (hē'fĕr) [a well], Nu. 26: 32.
Hepherites, Nu. 26: 32.
Hephzi-bah (hĕf'zi-bah) [my delight is in her], Isa. 62: 4.
—queen of Hezekiah, II. Ki. 21: 1.
herald, Dan. 3: 4.
herbs. Various Hebrew words are thus translated. The word 'oroth', which is used in this sense in II. Ki. 4: 39, is connected with the idea of 'light,' light and bloom being cognate ideas. Hence the difference of translation in Isa. 18: 4, "like clear heat upon herbs", A.V., but in R.V., "like clear heat in sunshine"; and Isa. 26: 19, "dew of herbs" or "dew of lights."
See Gen. 1: 30; Prov. 15: 17; Ps. 104: 14.
herd, II. Sa. 12: 4; Mar. 5: 11, 13.
herdman, Gen. 13: 7; Am. 7: 14.
here, Ex. 3: 4; I. Sa. 3: 5, 6, said, h. am I.
Mat. 28: 6, he is not h.; for he is risen.
Lu. 9: 33, good for us to be h.
19: 20, h. is thy pound.
Heb. 13: 14, h. have we no continuing city.
hereafter, Mat. 26: 64; John 1: 51; 14: 30.
hereby, Gen. 42: 33; I. John 3: 16; 4: 13.
herein, John 15: 8; I. John 4: 17.
hereof, Mat. 9: 26; Heb. 5: 3.

heres (hē′rēz) [sun], Judg. 1:35.
Heresh (hē′resh), I. Chr. 9:15.
heresies, deprecated, I. Cor. 11:19; Gal. 5:20; II. Pet. 2:1.
See Rom. 16:17; I. Cor. 1:10; 3:3; 14:33; Phil. 2:3; 4:2; Tit. 3:10; Jude 19.
heritage, Job 20:29, h. appointed by God.
Ps. 16:6; Jer. 3:19, a goodly h.
Ps. 61:5, h. of those that fear thy name.
111:6, give them h. of the heathen.
127:3, children are an h. of the Lord.
Isa. 54:17, h. of servants of the Lord.
Mic. 7:14, feed flock of thine h.
I. Pet. 5:3, lords over God's h.
Hermas (hēr′mas) and **Hermes** [Mercury], of Rome, Rom. 16:14.
Hermogenes (hēr-mŏj′-enēs) [sprung from Hermes], II. Tim. 1:15.
Hermon (hēr′mon) [rugged] 3 Db; 5 Db 6 Dc; 7 Ba; 13 Cb; 15 Kd; 16 Db; 17 Cb), a mountain on the northeastern boundary of Palestine, dome-shaped and rugged, a main feature in Palestine scenery as far south as Shechem, Deu. 4:48; Josh. 12:5; 13:5; Ps. 89:12; 133:3.
Herod (hĕr′od) [hero-like], the Great, king of Judea, Mat. 2:1, 3.
slays the children of Bethlehem, Mat. 2:16
—Agrippa, persecutes the church, Ac. 12:1.
his pride and miserable death, Ac. 12:23.
—Agrippa II., Ac. 25:13.
—Antipas, reproved by John the Baptist, imprisons him, Lu. 3:19, 20.
beheads him, Mat. 14; Mar. 6:14-29.
desires to see Christ, Lu. 9:9.
scourges him, and is reconciled to Pilate Lu. 23:8 ff.; Ac. 4:27.

HERODIAN FAMILY TABLE IN CONNECTION WITH THE NEW TESTAMENT

Antipater, an Idumean, made procurator of Judea by Julius Cæsar, B.C. 47 m. Cypros, an Arabian.

Phasael. Herod the Great, "the king" (Mat. 2:1; Lu. 1:5). Made by Antony joint tetrarchs of Judea, B.C. 41. Herod, made by the Senate king of Judea, B.C. 40. After battle of Actium, Octavian confirmed him in the kingdom, B.C. 31. Died, B.C. 4.
m. 1. Mariamne, grand-dau. of Hyrcanus.

Aristobulus m. Berenice.

m. 2. Mariamne, daughter of Simon, high priest.

Herodias, wife of (1) Philip I., and (2) Herod Antipas (Mat. 14:3-11; Mar. 6:17-28; Lu. 3:19).

Herod Agrippa I. (Ac. 12:1.) m. Cypros, a cousin.

Herod Philip I. m. Herodias.

m. 3. Malthake, Samaritan

Salome m. Herod Philip II., son of Herod the Great and Cleopatra. Tetrarch of Ituræa and Trachonitis (Lu. 3:1).

Agrippa II. (Ac. 25:13.)

Bernice m. her uncle, Herod, king of Chalcis, at whose death she returned to her brother (Ac. 25:13, 23), Agrippa II., with whom she was suspected of intimacy. He and she heard Paul's defence before Festus.

Drusilla, a Jewess (Ac. 24:24), m. 1. Aziz, king of Emesa m. 2. Felix

Herod Antipas ("the tetrarch," Mat. 14:1; Lu. 3:1, 19; 9:7), called "King Herod," Mar. 6:14. Deposed, A.D. 40. } m. Herodias.

Archelaus (Ma 2:22). Deposed and banished A.D. 6.

Herodians. These were partisans of Herod Antipas, described by Josephus as "people who supported Herod's cause." Outwardly they maintained a friendly attitude to the Romans. They were developed naturally from the Sadducees. They saw through Herod a possibility of preserving Jewish national existence, notwithstanding the Roman control. Like Herod, they were not closely observant of the Mosaic requirements, and were ready for any compromise that was necessary between their faith and the civilization of which Herod was the representative. They did not form a strong party, and their impress upon the community was neither great nor enduring.
—rebuked by Christ, Mat. 22:16; Mar. 12:13.
Herodians—Continued
—plot against him, Mar. 3:6; 12:13.
Herodias (hē-rō′dĭ-as), married to Herod Antipas, Mar. 6:17.
her revenge on John the Baptist, Mat. 14; Mar. 6:24.
Herodion (hē-rō′dĭ-ŏn), Paul's kinsman Rom. 16:11.
heron. The common heron (Ardea cinerea) is frequently met with in Palestine, but Lev. 11:19 and Deu. 14:18 the word ought, perhaps, to be taken in a general sense. There are many species of the heron in the Holy Land.
Hesed (hē′sed), I. Ki. 4:10.
Heshbon (hĕsh′bŏn) [intellignce] (3 Cc; 4 Ga; 5 De; 6 Ce; 7 Bc; 13 Ce), a city of the Reubenites, Nu. 21:26; 32:37; Josh. 13:17; Neh. 9:22, Isa. 16:8.
Heshmon (hĕsh′mŏn), Josh. 15:27.

Heth [dread], father of Hittites, Gen. 10: 15.
his sons' kindness to Abraham, Gen. 23: 3 ff.; 25: 10.
Hethlon (hĕth'lŏn) [lurking-place], Eze. 48: 1.
hew, Ex. 34: 4, h. two tables of stone.
Jer. 2: 13, h. them out cisterns.
Mat. 3: 10; Lu. 3: 9, h. down and cast into the fire.
Mar. 15: 46, sepulchre which was h. out.
Josh. 9: 21, h. of wood and drawers of water.
Hezekiah (hĕz-e-kī'ah) [Jehovah is strength], king of Judah, II. Ki. 16: 20; (II. Chr. 28: 27).
abolishes idolatry, II. Ki. 18.
his message to Isaiah, when attacked by the Assyrians, II. Ki. 19: 4, 5.
his life lengthened, etc., II. Ki. 20; (Isa. 38).
celebrates the passover, II. Chr. 30.
rebuked for displaying his treasures, II. Ki. 20: 16, 17; (Isa. 39).
his piety and good reign, II. Chr. 29.
his death, II. Ki. 20: 21.
—men of, edit sacred writings. See **Proverbs.**
Hezion (hĕ'zĭ-on) [vision], I. Ki. 15: 18.
Hezir (hē'zĭr) [strong], I. Chr. 24: 15.
Hezrai (hĕz'ra-ī) [enclosed wall], II. Sa. 23: 35.
Hezro (hĕz'rō) or **Hezron** (hĕz'rŏn) [fortified], Ex. 6: 14; I. Chr. 11: 37.
Hezronites, Nu. 26: 6.
hid, Gen. 3: 8, Adam and his wife h.
Ex. 2: 2, she h. Moses three months.
3: 6, Moses h. his face.
II. Ki. 4: 27, the Lord hath h. it from me.
Job 17: 4, h. heart from understanding.
Ps. 22: 24, neither h. his face from him.
35: 7, they h. for me their net.
119: 11, thy word have I h. in my heart.
Isa. 53: 3, and we h. our faces from him.
Mat. 10: 26; Mar. 4: 22, there is nothing h.
Mat. 11: 25; Lu. 10: 21, h. from wise.
Mat. 25: 18, went and h. his lord's money.
Lu. 19: 42, now they are h. from thine eyes.
Ac. 26: 26, none of these things are h.
II. Cor. 4: 3, if our Gospel be h.
Col. 1: 26, mystery h. from ages.
3: 3, your life is h. with Christ.
I. Pet. 3: 4, the h. man of the heart.
hid treasure, parable of, Mat. 13: 44. See **Parables.**
Hiddai (hĭd'da-ī) [mighty], II. Sa. 23: 30.
Hiddekel (hĭd'de-kĕl) (Assyr. 'Diklat,' 'Idiklat') (8 Ec), the modern Tigris, Gen. 2: 14; Dan. 10: 4.
hide, Gen. 18: 17, shall I h. from Abraham?
Job 14: 13, h. me in the grave.
40: 13, h. in dust together.
Ps. 17: 8, h. me under the shadow of thy wings.
27: 5, h. me in pavilion.
31: 20, h. them in secret of thy presence.
89: 46, how long wilt thou h. thyself?
139: 12, darkness h. not from thee.
143. 9, I flee unto thee to h. me.
Isa. 1: 15, I will h. mine eyes from you.
2: 10, and h. thee in the dust.
26: 20, h. thyself for a little moment.
45: 15, thou art a God that h. thyself.
Eze. 28: 3, no secret they can h. from thee.
Jas. 5: 20, and h. a multitude of sins.
Rev. 6: 16, h. us from the face of him.
hiding, Ps. 119: 114, my h. place and my shield.
Isa. 32: 2, a man shall be as an h. place.
Hiel (hī'el) [God lives], I. Ki. 16: 34. See **Jericho.**
Hierapolis (hī-e-răp'o-lĭs) [holy city] (15 Gb), a city of Phrygia, now Pambûk Kalek, Col. 4: 13.
Hieromax, one of minor streams watering Palestine, east of the Jordan and south of Bashan.
Higgaion (hĭg-gā'ĭon), which occurs with "Selah," Ps. 9: 16, and in margin with 'kinnôr,' Ps. 92: 3, is quite unknown. In the latter passage the A.V. inverts the order, which is "upon 'higgaion' with 'kinnor'."
high, Gen. 29: 7, lo, it is yet h. day.
Job 11: 8, it is as h. as heaven.
22: 12, behold stars, how h. they are.
41: 34, he beholdeth all h. things.
Ps. 18: 27, bring down h. looks.
62: 9, men of h. degree are a lie.
68: 18, thou hast ascended on h.
103: 11, as the heaven is h. above the earth
131: 1, in things too h. for me.
138: 6, though the Lord be h.
139: 6, it is h., I cannot attain unto it.
Ec. 12: 5, afraid of that which is h.
Isa. 6: 1, Lord, h. and lifted up.
32: 15, Spirit poured on us from on h.
57: 15, thus saith the h. and lofty One.
Lu. 1: 78, dayspring from on h.
John 19: 31, sabbath was an h. day.
Rom. 12: 16, mind not h. things.
13: 11, it is h. time to awake.
II. Cor. 10: 5, casting down every h. thing.
Phil. 3: 14, prize of the h. calling of God.
high places, forbidden, Deu. 12: 2; I. Ki. 3: 2; 12: 31; 13: 2; 14: 23; Jer. 3: 6.
high priest. The first distinct separation of Aaron to the office of the priesthood, which previously belonged to the first-born, was that recorded Ex. 28. We find from the very first the following characteristic attributes of Aaron and the high priests his successors, as distinguished from the other priests: Aaron alone was anointed, Lev. 8: 12, whence one of the distinctive epithets of the high priest was "the anointed priest," Lev. 4: 3, 5, 16; 21: 10; see Nu. 35: 25. The high priest had a peculiar dress, which passed to his successor at his death. This dress consisted of several parts, of which the most important are

High Priest. Priest.

high priest—Continued
here named: (a) The breastplate, or, as it is further named, Ex: 28 15, 29, 30, the breastplate of judgment. The breastplate was originally two spans long and one span broad, but when doubled it was square, the shape in which it was worn. On it were the twelve precious stones, set in four rows, three in a row, thus corresponding to the twelve tribes—each stone having the name of one of the children of Israel engraved upon it. (b) The ephod.

A Breastplate.

This consisted of two parts, of which one covered the back and the other the front, i. e. the breast and upper part of the body. These parts were clasped together on the shoulder with two large onyx stones, each having engraved on it six of the names of the tribes of Israel. They were further united by a "curious girdle" of gold, blue, purple, scarlet and fine twined linen round the waist. The high priest alone was permitted to enter the holy of holies, which he did once a year, on the great day of atonement, when he sprinkled the blood of the sin offering on the mercy seat, and burnt incense within the veil, Lev. 16. The usual age for entering upon the functions of the priesthood, according to II. Chr. 31: 17, is considered to have been 20 years, though a priest or high priest was not actually incapacitated if he had attained to puberty. Again, according to Lev. 21: 17-21, no one that had a blemish could officiate at the altar.

—Ex. 28: 1.
his garments, Lev. 8: 7.

higher, Ps. 61: 2, lead me to the Rock that is h.
Isa. 55: 9, heaven h. than the earth.
Lu. 14: 10, friend, go up h.
Rom. 13: 1, be subject to h. powers.
Heb. 7: 26, high priest made h. than the heavens.

highest, Ps. 18: 13, the H. gave his voice.
Lu. 1: 32, shall be called Son of the H.
2: 14, glory to God in the h.

highly, Lu. 1: 28, thou art h. favoured.
Rom. 12: 3, think of himself more h. than he ought.
Phil. 2: 9, God also hath h. exalted him.
I. Thes. 5: 13, esteem them very h. in love.

high-minded, Rom. 11: 20; I. Tim. 6: 17.

highway, Isa. 35: 8. an h. shall be there.
Mat. 22: 9; Lu. 14: 23, go into the h.

Hilen (hī'len), I. Chr. 6: 58.

Hilkiah (hĭl-kī'ah) [Jehovah is my portion], II. Ki. 22: 8.

hill, Gen. 49: 26, the everlasting h.
Deu. 11: 11, a land of h. and valleys.
Ps. 2: 6, set my king on holy h.
24: 3, who shall ascend the h. of the Lord?
43: 3, bring me to thy holy h.
50: 10, cattle on a thousand h. are mine.
95: 4, strength of the h. is his.
98: 8, let the h. be joyful together.
121: 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the h.
Prov. 8: 25, before the h. was I brought forth.
Isa. 2: 2, shall be exalted above h.
40: 12, weighed the h. in balance.
Hos. 10: 8; Lu. 23: 30, to the h., Fall on us.
Mat. 5: 14, city set on an h.
Lu. 3: 5, every h. be brought low.
Ac. 17: 22, Paul stood in Mars' h.

Hillel (hĭl'lel) [praising], Judg. 12: 13.

hin, a measure, Lev. 19: 36. See Measures.

hind, Gen. 49: 21; Ps. 18: 33; Prov. 5: 19.

hinder, Gen. 24: 56, h. me not.
Neh. 4: 8, h. the building.
Job 9: 12; 11: 10, who can h. him?
Lu. 11: 52, them entering in ye h.
Ac. 8: 36, what doth h. me to be baptized?
I. Cor. 9: 12, lest we should h. the gospel of Christ.
Gal. 5: 7, ye did run well; who did h. you?
I. Thes. 2: 18, Satan h. us.
I. Pet. 3: 7, that your prayers be not h.

hinges, I. Ki. 7: 50; Prov. 26: 14.

Hinnom (hĭn'nom) [lamentation] (10 Ad), valley of (Josh. 15: 8); II. Ki. 23: 10; II. Chr. 28: 3; 33: 6; Jer. 7: 31; 19: 6; 32: 35. See Tophet and Moloch.

hip, Judg. 15: 8.

Hippicus (10 Ac) a high tower in Jerusalem.

Hirah (hī'rah), Gen. 38: 1.

Hiram (hī'ram) or **Huram** [noble], king of Tyre, sends aid to David and Solomon, II Sa. 5: 11; I. Ki. 5; 9: 11; 10: 11; I. Chr. 14: 1; II. Chr. 2: 11.
—brass worker of Solomon's, I. Ki. 7: 13.

hire, for labor, not to be withheld, Lev. 19: 13; Deu. 24: 15; Jas. 5: 4.
—I. Ki. 5: 6, unto thee will I give h.
Mic. 3: 11, priests teach for h.
Mat. 20: 8, give them their h.
Lu. 10: 7, labourer worthy of his h.
15: 17, how many h. servants.

hireling, Job 7: 1, 2; Mal. 3: 5; John 10: 12, 13.

his [ar.], its, I. Cor. 15: 38.

hiss, Job 27: 23; Jer. 25: 18; Lam. 2: 15, 16.

hit, I. Sa. 31: 3.

hither, Ex. 3: 5; Josh. 3: 9; Mat. 8: 29; John 20: 27; Rev. 11: 12.

hitherto, Josh. 17: 14, the Lord hath blessed me h.
I. Sa. 7: 12, h. hath the Lord helped us,
Job 38: 11, h. shalt thou come, but no further.
John 5: 17, my Father worketh h.
16: 24, h. have ye asked nothing in my name.
I. Cor. 3: 2, h. ye were not able to bear it.

Hittites, a people descended from Heth, and early dwellers in eastern Asia Minor, Syria, and parts of Palestine. They were at Hebron in Abraham's time; are frequently named in ancient inscriptions as the Khath

Hittites—Continued
by the Assyrians, and the Khelâ by the Egyptians. Between 1600 and 1000 B.C. they were a powerful people, but about 720 B.C. were conquered by the Assyrians. Their own inscriptions at Hamath, Carchemish, and elsewhere, have been known for many years, but have recently begun to be interpreted and may give information concerning their lost and well-nigh forgotten empire.
Hivites (hī'vites) [village folk (?)] (3 Cb). Gen. 10: 17; Ex. 3: 17; Josh. 9: 7. See Palestine, Early Inhabitants.
Hizkiah (hiz-kī'ah) Zep. 1: 1.
Hizkijah (hiz-kī'jah), Neh. 10: 17.
ho, Isa. 55: 1, h., every one that thirsteth.
Zec. 2: 6, h., h., come forth and flee.
hoar, Ex. 16: 14, h. frost on the ground.
I. Ki. 2: 9, his h. head bring thou down to the grave.
Ps. 147: 16, scattereth the h. frost like ashes.
Prov. 16: 31, h. head is a crown of glory.
Hobab (hō'băb) [beloved], entreated to dwell with Israel, Nu. 10: 29.
his descendants, Judg. 4: 11.
Hobah (hō'bah) [hidden] (3 Db), a town near Damascus, Gen. 14: 15.
Hod (hŏd), I. Chr. 7: 37.
Hodaiah (hŏd-a-ī'ah) and **Hodaviah** (hŏd-a-vī'ah) [give thanks to Jehovah], I. Chr. 3: 24; 5: 24.
Hodesh (hō'desh) [born at the new moon], I. Chr. 8: 9.
Hodevah (hō-dē'vah), Neh. 7: 43.
Hodiah (hō-dī'ah) [Jehovah is praise], I. Chr. 4: 19.
Hoglah (hŏg'lah) [partridge], Nu. 26: 33.
Hoham (hō'ham), Josh. 10: 3.
hoised, Ac. 27: 40.
hold, Gen. 21: 18, h. him in thine hand.
Ex. 20: 7; Deu. 5: 11, Lord will not h. him guiltless.
Esth. 4: 11, king h. out golden sceptre.
Job 9: 28, thou wilt not h. me innocent.
Ps. 18: 35, thy right hand hath h. me up.
119: 117, h. me up, and I shall be safe.
Prov. 11: 12, man of understanding h. his peace.
17: 28, a fool when he h. his peace.
Isa. 41: 13, Lord will h. thy hand.
62: 6, never h. their peace day nor night.
Jer. 4: 19, I cannot h. my peace.
Mat. 6: 24; Lu. 16: 13, he will h. to the one.
Mar. 1: 25; Lu. 4: 35, h. thy peace, come out.
Rom. 1: 18, h. the truth in unrighteousness.
Phil. 2: 16, h. forth the word.
2: 29, h. such in reputation.
Col. 2: 19, not h. the Head.
I. Thes. 5: 21, h. fast that which is good.
I. Tim. 1: 19, h. faith and a good conscience.
II. Tim. 1: 13, h. fast form of sound words.
Heb. 3: 14, h. beginning of confidence.
4: 14; 10: 23, h. fast our profession.
Rev. 2: 25, h. fast till I come.
3: 11, h. that fast which thou hast.
hole, Ex. 28: 32, be an h. in the top of it.
Isa. 11: 8, child shall play on h. of asp.
51: 1, h. of pit whence ye are digged.
Eze. 8: 7, a h. in the wall.

hole—Continued
Hag. 1: 6, to put it into a bag with h.
Mat. 8: 20; Lu. 9: 58, foxes have h.
holier, Isa. 65: 5.
holiest, Heb. 9: 3, 8; 10: 19.
holily, I. Thes. 2: 10.
holiness, enjoined, Ex. 19: 22; Lev. 11: 44; 20: 7; Nu. 15: 40; Deu. 7: 6; 26: 19; 28: 9; Lu. 1: 75; Rom. 12: 1; II. Cor. 7: 1; Eph. 1: 4; 4: 24; Col. 3: 12; I. Thes. 3: 12; I. Tim. 2: 15; Heb. 12: 14; I. Pet. 1: 15; II. Pet. 3: 11; Rev. 22: 11.
—Ex. 15: 11, glorious in h.
28: 36; Zec. 14: 20, h. to the Lord.
I. Chr. 16: 29; II. Chr. 20: 21; Ps. 29: 2; 96: 9, beauty of h.
Ps. 30: 4; 97: 12, at remembrance of his h.
47: 8, God sitteth on throne of his h.
60: 6; 108: 7, God has spoken in his h.
93: 5, h. becometh thine house.
110: 3, people willing, in beauties of h.
Isa. 35: 8, the way of h.
63: 15, habitation of thy h.
Jer. 31: 23, O mountain of h.
Ob. 17, upon mount Zion there shall be h.
Lu. 1: 75, might serve him in h.
Ac. 3: 12, as though by our h.
Rom. 1: 4, according to the Spirit of h.
6: 22, fruit unto h.
II. Cor. 7: 1, perfecting h. in fear of God.
Eph. 4: 24, created in righteousness and h.
I. Thes. 3: 13, stablish your hearts in h.
I. Tim. 2: 15, continue in faith and h.
Tit. 2: 3, in behaviour as becometh h.
Heb. 12: 10, partakers of his h.
12: 14, h. without which no man shall see the Lord.
hollow, Gen. 32: 25; Isa. 40: 12.
Holon (hō'lŏn), Josh. 15: 51; 21: 15.
holpen, helped, Ps. 86: 17; Dan. 11: 34; Lu. 1: 54.
holy, Ex. 3: 5; Josh. 5: 15, place whereon thou standest is h.
Ex. 16: 23, the h. sabbath.
19: 6; I. Pet. 2: 9, an h. nation.
Ex. 20: 8; 31: 14, sabbath day to keep it h.
Lev. 10: 10, difference between h. and unholy.
20: 7, be ye h.
Nu. 16: 5, Lord will show who is h.
I. Sa. 2: 2, there is none h. as the Lord.
II. Ki. 4: 9, an h. man of God.
Ps. 20: 6, hear from h. heaven.
22: 3, thou art h. that inhabitest the praises of Israel.
28: 2, lift hands toward thy h. oracle.
86: 2, preserve my soul, for I am h.
98: 1, his h. arm hath gotten victory.
145: 17, the Lord is h. in all his works.
Isa. 6: 3; Rev. 4: 8, h., h., h. is the Lord.
Isa. 27: 13, worship in h. mount.
52: 10, Lord made bare his h. arm.
58: 13, call sabbath a delight, h. of the Lord.
64: 11, our h. and beautiful house.
Eze. 22: 26, put no difference between h. and profane.
Mat. 7: 6, give not that which is h. unto the dogs.
Mar. 8: 38; Lu. 9: 26, in glory with h. angels.
John 17: 11, h. Father, keep those.
Ac. 4: 27, against thy h. child Jesus

holy—Continued
Rom. 1:2, promised in the h. scriptures.
7:12, the commandment is h., just, and good.
11:16, if first-fruit be h., if root be h.
12:1, a living sacrifice, h., acceptable unto God.
I. Cor. 3:17, the temple of God is h.
Eph. 1:4; 5:27, be h. and without blame.
2:21, groweth unto an h. temple in the Lord.
Col. 1:22, present you h. and unblameable.
I. Thes. 5:27, the h. brethren.
I. Tim. 2:8, lifting up h. hands.
II. Tim. 1:9, called us with an h. calling.
Tit. 1:8, bishop must be h.
Heb. 3:1, h. brethren, partakers of heavenly calling.
7:26, high priest became us, who is h.
I. Pet. 1:15; II. Pet. 3:11, h. in all conversation.
I. Pet. 2:5, an h. priesthood.
II. Pet. 1:18, with him in the h. mount.
Rev. 3:7, saith he that is h.
6:10, O Lord, h. and true.
15:4, for thou only art h.
21:10, the h. Jerusalem.
22:11, that is h., let him be h.

Holy Ghost, Mat. 3:11; Mar. 1:8; Lu. 3:16, John 1:33; Ac. 1:5, baptize with H. Ghost.
Mat. 12:31; Mar. 3:29, blasphemy against H. Ghost.
Mar. 13:11, not ye that speak, but H. Ghost.
Lu. 1:15, filled with the H. Ghost.
3:22, H. Ghost descended in bodily shape.
4:1, Jesus being full of the H. Ghost.
12:12, H. Ghost shall teach you.
John 7:39, H. Ghost was not yet given.
14:26, Comforter, who is the H. Ghost.
20:22; Ac. 2:38, receive ye the H. Ghost.
Ac. 2:4; 4:31, all filled with H. Ghost.
5:3, to lie to the H. Ghost.
6:3, men full of the H. Ghost.
7:51, ye do always resist the H. Ghost.
8:15, prayed that they might receive the H. Ghost.
9:31, in comfort of the H. Ghost.
10:38, God anointed Jesus with H. Ghost.
15:28, it seemed good to the H. Ghost.
16:6, forbidden of H. Ghost to preach.
19:2, have ye received the H. Ghost?
20:28, H. Ghost hath made you overseers.
Rom. 14:17, kingdom of God is joy in the H. Ghost.
I. Cor. 2:13, words which the H. Ghost teacheth.
II. Cor. 13:14, communion of the H. Ghost.
I. Pet. 1:12, the H. Ghost sent down from heaven.
See God (The Holy Ghost).

holy gifts, Ex. 28:38.

Holy Land. See Palestine.

holy of holies. See Tabernacle.

holy place, laws concerning, Ex. 28:29; Lev. 6:16; 16:2; II. Chr. 29:5; Heb. 9:12.

Holy Spirit. See God (The Holy Ghost).

holy things, laws respecting, Ex. 28:38; Lev. 5:15; 22:2; Nu. 4:19, 20; I. Chr. 23:28; Neh. 10:33; Eze. 20:40; 22:8.

Homam (hō'mam) or Hemam (hē'mam) [destruction], Gen. 36:22; I. Chr. 1:39.

home, Gen. 43:16, bring these men h.
Ex. 9:19, shall not be brought h.
12:49, one law to him that is h. born.
Deu. 24:5, free at h. one year.
Ru. 1:21, Lord hath brought me h. empty.
II. Sa. 14:13, not fetch h. his banished.
I. Chr. 13:12, bring ark of God h.
Job 39:12, bring h. thy seed.
Ps. 68:12, she that tarried at h.
Ec. 12:5, man goeth to his long h.
Lam. 1:20, at h. there is as death.
Hag. 1:9, when ye brought it h.
Mat. 8:6, my servant lieth at h. sick.
Mar. 5:19, go h. to thy friends.
Lu. 9:61, bid them farewell at h.
John 19:27, disciple took her to his own h.
20:10, went away to their own h.
I. Cor. 11:34, let him eat at h.
14:35, ask their husbands at h.
II. Cor. 5:6, whilst we are at h. in the body.
I. Tim. 5:4, learn to show piety at h.

homer, a measure, Eze. 45:11; Hos. 3:2. See Measure.

honest, Lu. 8:15, an h. and good heart.
Ac. 6:3, men of h. report.
Rom. 12:17; II. Cor. 8:21, things h.
Phil. 4:8, whatsoever things are h.
I. Pet. 2:12, conversation h. among Gentiles.

honestly, Rom. 13:13, let us walk h. as in the day.
Heb. 13:18, in all things willing to live h.

honesty, I. Tim. 2:2, in all godliness and h.

honey, Gen. 43:11; I. Sa. 14:25; Ps. 19:10; Prov. 24:13; 25:16; 27:7; Isa. 7:15; S. of S. 4:11; Rev. 10:9.
not to be used in burnt sacrifices, Lev. 2:11. See Bee.

honour, due to God, Ps. 29:2; 71:8; 145:5; I. Tim. 1:17; Rev. 5:13.
given by God, I. Ki. 3:13; Esth. 8:16; Prov. 4:8; 22:4; 29:23; Dan. 5:18; John 12:26.
—Nu. 22:17, promote thee to h.
24:11, Lord hath kept thee from h.
II. Sa. 6:22, of them shall I be had in h.
I. Chr. 29:12, riches and h. come of thee.
II. Chr. 1:11, not asked riches or h.
Esth. 1:20, wives shall give their husbands h.
Job 14:21, his sons come to h.
Ps. 7:5, lay mine h. in the dust.
8:5; Heb. 2:7, thou hast crowned him with h.
Ps. 26:8, place where thine h. dwelleth.
49:12, being in h. abideth not.
66:2, sing forth the h. of his name.
96:6, h. and majesty are before him.
104:1, thou art clothed with h.
Prov. 3:16, in left hand riches and h.
8:18, riches and h. are with me.
15:33; 18:12, before h. is humility.
20:3, an h. to cease from strife.
25:2, h. of kings to search a matter.
26:1, h. is not seemly for a fool.
Ec. 6:2, to whom God hath given h.
Mal. 1:6, where is mine h.?
Mat. 13:57; Mar. 6:4; John 4:44, prophet not without h.
John 5:41, I receive not h. from men.

honour—Continued
Rom. 2: 7, in well-doing seek for h.
12: 10, in h. preferring one another.
13: 7, h. to whom h. is due.
II. Cor. 6: 8, by h. and dishonour.
Col. 2: 23, not in any h. to the satisfying of the flesh.
I. Tim. 5: 17, elders worthy of double h.
6: 1, count masters worthy of h.
6: 16, to whom be h. and power everlasting.
II. Tim. 2: 20, some to h., some to dishonour.
Heb. 3: 3, more h. than the house.
5: 4, no man taketh this h. unto himself.
I. Pet. 1: 7, found to praise, h., and glory.
3: 7, giving h. to the wife.
Rev. 4: 11; 5: 12, worthy to receive glory and h.
Ex. 20: 12; Deu. 5: 16; Mat. 15: 4; 19: 19; Mar. 7: 10; 10: 19; Lu. 18: 20; Eph. 6: 2, h. thy father and mother.
Lev. 19: 32, thou shalt h. the face of the old man.
I. Sa. 2: 30, them that h. me I will h.
Esth. 6: 6, the king delighteth to h.
Ps. 15: 4, he h. them that fear the Lord.
91: 15, I will deliver him and h. him.
Prov. 3: 9, h. the Lord with thy substance.
12: 9, better than he that h. himself.
Isa. 29: 13, people with lips do h. me.
Dan. 4: 37, I extol and h. King of heaven.
Mal. 1: 6, a son h. his father.
Mat. 15: 8; Mar. 7: 6, h. me with their lips.
John 5: 23, h. the Son as they h. the Father.
8: 54, if I h. myself, my h. is nothing.
Ac. 28: 10, h. us with many h.
I. Tim. 5: 3, h. widows that are widows indeed.
I. Pet. 2: 17, h. all men, h. the king.

honourable, Nu. 22: 15, sent princes more h.
I. Chr. 4: 9, more h. than brethren.
Ps. 45: 9, daughters among h. women.
111: 3, his work is h. and glorious.
Isa. 3: 3, Lord doth take away h. man.
42: 21, magnify the law, and make it h.
Lu. 14: 8, lest a more h. man be bidden.

hoods, Isa. 3: 23.

hoof, Ex. 10: 26; Jer. 47: 3; Eze. 26: 11.

hook, Ex. 26: 32; Isa. 18: 5; Mat. 17: 27.

hoopoe (Heb. 'dukiphath'). This word is translated thus in the R.V., but is rendered "lapwing" in the A.V. It seems probable that the hoopoe (Upupa epops) is intended.

hope, Ps. 16: 9; 22: 9; Ac. 24: 15; Rom. 15: 13.
of the wicked will perish, Job 8: 13; 11: 20; 27: 8.
comfort of, Job 11: 18; Prov. 10: 28; 14: 32; Lam. 3: 21; Ac. 24: 15; Rom. 12: 12; 15: 4; Eph. 1: 18; 4: 4; Col. 1: 5; Heb. 3: 6.
exhortations to, Ps. 130: 7; Lam. 3: 26; Col. 1: 23; Tit. 2: 13; Heb. 3: 6; 6: 11; I. Pet. 1: 13.
prisoners of, Zec. 9: 12.
effect of, Rom. 8: 24; 15: 4; I. Cor. 13: 7; I. John 3: 3.
gift of God, Gal. 5: 5; II. Thes. 2: 16; Tit. 1: 2; I. Pet. 1: 3.
a reason to be given for, I. Pet. 3: 15.
—Job 7: 6, my days are spent without h.
19: 10, my h. hath he removed.

hope—Continued
Ps. 39: 7, my h. is in thee.
78: 7, set their h. in God.
119: 116, let me not be ashamed of my h.
146: 5, happy he whose h. is in the Lord.
Prov. 13: 12, h. deferred maketh the heart sick.
26: 12; 29: 20, more h. of a fool.
Ec. 9: 4, to all the living is h.
Jer. 17: 7, blessed whose h. the Lord is.
31: 17, there is h. in thine end.
Hos. 2: 15, for a door of h.
Ac. 2: 26, my flesh shall rest in h.
23: 6, h. and resurrection of the dead.
28: 20, for the h. of Israel I am bound.
Rom. 5: 5, h. maketh not ashamed.
15: 13, that ye may abound in h.
I. Cor. 13: 13, faith, h., charity.
15: 19, if in this life only we have h.
Eph. 2: 12, having no h. and without God.
Col. 1: 27, Christ in you the h. of glory.
I. Thes. 4: 13, even as others who have no h.
5: 8, for an helmet the h. of salvation.
Tit. 3: 7, the h. of eternal life.
Heb. 6: 18, lay hold on h. set before us.
Ps. 22: 9, thou didst make me h.
31: 24, all ye that h. in the Lord.
42: 5; 43: 5, h. thou in God.
71: 14, I will h. continually.
131: 3, let Israel h. in the Lord.
Lu. 6: 35, lend, h. for nothing again.
Rom. 8: 25, if we h. for that we see not.
I. Cor. 13: 7, believeth all things, h. all things.

Hophni (hŏf'nī) [pugilist] and Phinehas, sons of Eli, I. Sa. 1: 3.
their sin and death, I. Sa. 2: 12, 22; 4: 11.

Hor (hôr) [mountain] (2 Cb; 4 Fb; 6 Cf), a mountain on the borders of Edom, where Aaron died and was buried, Nu. 20: 22-29.

Horam (hō'ram), Josh. 10: 33.

Horeb (hō'reb) (Sinai) [desert] (4 Dd), "mountain of God," Ex. 3: 1; 17: 6; 33: 6; Deu. 1: 6; 4: 10.
law given on, Ex. 19: 20; Deu. 4: 10; 5: 2; 18: 16; I. Ki. 8: 9; Mal. 4: 4.
Moses twice there forty days, Ex. 24: 18; 34: 28; Deu. 9: 9.
Elijah there forty days, I. Ki. 19: 8. See Sinai.

Horem (hō'rem) [consecrated], Josh. 19: 38.

Hor-hagidgad (hôr'hă-gĭd'găd) [mountain of clefts], Nu. 33: 32, 33.

Hori (hō'rī), Horims (hō'rims), Horites, [cave men], Deu. 2: 12; Gen. 36: 20, 21, 22. See Palestine, Early Inhabitants.

Hormah (hôr'mah) [devoted], Nu. 14: 45; 21: 3; Judg. 1: 17.

horn. The word "horn" is often used metaphorically to signify strength and honor, because horns are the chief weapons and ornaments of the animals which possess them; hence they are also used as a type of victory. Of 'strength' the horn of the unicorn was the most frequent representative. Deut. 33: 17, etc., but not always; comp. I. Ki. 22: 11, where probably horns of iron, worn defiantly and symbolically on the head, are intended. Among the Druses upon Mount Lebanon the married women wear silver horns on their heads.

horn—Continued
figuratively mentioned, I. Sa. 2:1; Ps. 75:4.
seen in vision, Dan. 7:7; 8:3; Hab. 3:4; Rev. 5:6; 12:3; 13:1; 17:3.

Horns worn as Head-ornaments by modern Orientals.

of the altar, I. Ki. 1:50; 2:28.
—II. Sa. 22:3; Ps. 18:2, the h. of my salvation.
Ps. 89:17, in thy favour our h. shall be exalted.
132:17, make h. of David to bud.
Lu. 1:69, raised up h. of salvation.

hornet. This name is applied to several species of large wasp-like insects, which are armed with stings, Ex. 23:28; Deu. 7:20; Josh. 24:12.

Horonaim (hŏr'o-nā'im) [the two holes], Isa. 15:5.

Horonite (hŏr'o-nīte) [inhabitant of Bethhoron], Neh. 2:10.

horrible, Ps. 11:6, upon the wicked he shall rain an h. tempest.
Ps. 40:2, brought me up out of h. pit.
Jer. 5:30, h. thing committed in land.
Eze. 32:10, kings shall be h. afraid.

horror, Gen. 15:12, a h. of great darkness.
Ps. 55:5, h. hath overwhelmed me.
119:53, h. hath taken hold upon me.

horse. The horse does not appear to have been known to the Israelites in the days of the patriarchs, but in Egypt it was known from a very remote antiquity. In their progress into Palestine the Jews found the Canaanites with horses and chariots (Josh. 11:4), and when David defeated the king of northeastern Syria he kept from the slaughter horses enough for a hundred chariots. (II. Sa. 8:4.) A little later, King Solomon had 12,000 cavalry horses. All through the Bible we read of horses in connection with war; the ass and the ox were kept for more peaceful labors.
—Ex. 15:21, h. and rider thrown into sea.
Deu. 17:16, shall not multiply h. to himself.
Ps. 32:9, be not as the h. or mule.
33:17, a h. is a vain thing for safety.
147:10, he delighteth not in strength of h.

horse—Continued
Prov. 21:31, h. is prepared against day of battle.
Isa. 63:13, led through deep, as a h.
Jer. 8:6, a h. rusheth into battle.
Hos. 14:3, we will not ride upon h.
Zec. 14:20, upon bells of the h.
Jas. 3:3, we put bits in h. mouths.

horseback, II. Ki. 9:18, went one on h. to meet him.
Esth. 8:10, sent letters by posts on h.

horseleach, once referred to, in Prov. 30:15. It is larger than the common medicinal leech, and equally greedy for blood. Several species abound in Palestine.

horseman, Ex. 14:9; Joel 2:4; Nah. 3:3; Ac. 23:32.

Hosah (hō'sah), Josh. 19:29.

Hosanna [Save, I beseech thee], children sing to Christ, Mat. 21:9, 15; Mar. 11:9; John 12:13; (Ps. 118:26).

Hosea (hō-sē'ȧ) [deliverance], a prophet of Israel, Hos. 1:1.

Hosea, Book of.
Author.—Hosea, the son of Beeri, was a native of the northern kingdom, where he prophesied under Jeroboam and the succeeding kings. He was a young contemporary of Amos, whose book he seems to have known (cf. Hos. 4:3 with Am. 8:8, and Hos. 8:14 with Am. 1:5, 7, 10, 12, etc.).
Contents.—The book falls into two parts. (1) Chs. 1-3 belong to the closing years of the reign of Jeroboam II. These chapters describe Israel's unfaithfulness towards God, and his patient and never-failing love towards his people. Israel's infidelity towards God is vividly illustrated by the sad details of the prophet's domestic life—his marriage with an unchaste wife, her continued misconduct, chastisement, and final return to her husband's home. Others consider that section merely symbolical, and regard the description of the prophet's life as a mere imaginary picture. (2) Chs. 4-14 describe Israel's moral decadence—people and priests alike are utterly corrupt (chs. 4-8); in consequence, punishment is threatened (chs. 9-11); but if Israel will renounce their sins, and turn in penitence to Jehovah, he will receive, forgive, and again bless them (chs. 12-14).

hosen [ar], stockings and trousers combined Dan. 3:21.

Hoshaiah (hŏsh'a-ī'ah) [Jehovah is deliverance], Jer. 42:1.

Hoshama (hŏsh'a-mȧ) [the Lord heareth] I. Chr. 3:18.

Hoshea (hō-shē'ȧ), last king of Israel; his wicked reign, defeat, and captivity, II. Ki. 15:30; 17:1-4.

hospitality, exhortations to, Rom. 12:13; Tit. 1:8; Heb. 13:2; I. Pet. 4:9.
of Abraham, Gen. 18; Lot, Gen. 19; Laban, Gen. 24:31; Jethro, Ex. 2:20; Manoah, Judg. 13:15; Samuel, I. Sa. 9:22; David, II. Sa. 6:19; Barzillai, etc., II. Sa. 17:27-29; 19:32; the Shunammite, II. Ki. 4:8; Nehemiah, Neh. 5:18; Matthew, Lu. 5:29.

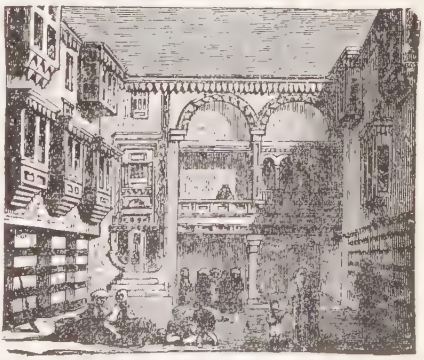
hospitality—Continued
Zaccheus, Lu. 19: 6; Lydia, Ac. 16: 15; Publius, etc., Ac. 28: 2; Gaius, III. John 5.
host, the heavenly, Lu. 2: 13.
of the Lord, Gen. 32: 2; Josh. 5: 14; I. Chr. 9: 19.
See, I. Chr. 12: 22; Ps. 103: 21; 148: 2.
hot, Deu. 9: 19, anger and h. displeasure.
II. Sa. 11: 15, forefront of the h. battle.
Ps. 6: 1; 38: 1, neither chasten in thy h. displeasure.
Prov. 6: 28, can one go upon h. coals?
I. Tim. 4: 2, conscience seared with h. iron.
Rev. 3: 15, art neither cold nor h.
Gen. 31: 36, h. pursued after me.
Hotham (hō'tham), I. Chr. 7: 32.
Hothan (hō'than), I. Chr. 11: 44.
Hothir (hō'thĭr), I. Chr. 25: 4, 28.
hough, Josh. 11: 6; II. Sa. 8: 4.
hour, of day, the third, Mat. 20: 3; Mar. 15: 25; Ac. 2: 15; 23: 23.
the sixth, Mat. 27: 45; Mar. 15: 33; Lu. 23: 44; John 4: 6; 19: 14; Ac. 10: 9.
the ninth, Ac. 3: 1; 10: 3, 30.
at hand, Mat. 26: 45; John 4: 21; 5: 25; 12: 23; 13: 1; 16: 21; 17: 1.
of temptation, Rev. 3: 10.
of judgment, Rev. 14: 7; 18: 10.
knoweth no man, Mat. 24: 36, 42; 25: 13; Mar. 13: 32; Rev. 3: 3.
figurative, Rev. 8: 1; 9: 15.
—Dan. 4: 19, astonied for one h.
Mat. 10: 19; Lu. 12: 12, shall be given you in that same h.
Mat. 20: 12, these have wrought but one h.
24: 36; Mar. 13: 32, of that h. knoweth no man.
Mat. 25: 13, ye know neither day nor h.
26: 40; Mar. 14: 37, could ye not watch one h.?
Mar. 14: 35, if possible, the h. might pass.
Lu. 10: 21, in that h. Jesus rejoiced.
12: 39, what h. the thief would come.
22: 59, about the space of one h.
John 2: 4, mine h. is not yet come.
5: 25; 16: 32, the h. is coming, and now is.
12: 27, Father, save me from this h.
Ac. 3: 1, at the h. of prayer.
I. Cor. 4: 11, to this present h.
Gal. 2: 5, gave place, no, not for an h.
Rev. 3: 10, h. of temptation.
See Mat. 8: 13; 9: 22; 15: 28; Lu. 12: 12; John 4: 53; Ac. 22: 13; I. Cor. 4: 11; 8: 7.

house. The houses of the rural poor in Egypt, as well as in most parts of Syria, Arabia and Persia, are generally mere huts of mud or sunburnt bricks. In some parts of Palestine and Arabia stone is used, and in certain districts caves in the rocks are used as dwellings. Am. 5: 11. The houses are usually of one story only, viz., the ground floor, and often contain only one apartment. Sometimes a small court for the cattle is attached; and in some cases the cattle are housed in the same building, or the people live on a raised platform, and the cattle round them on the ground. I. Sam. 28: 24. The windows are small apertures high up in the walls, sometimes grated with wood. The

house—Continued
roofs are commonly but not always flat, and are usually formed of a plaster of mud and straw laid upon boughs or rafters and upon the flat roofs, tents or "booths" of boughs or rushes are often raised to be used as sleeping-places in summer. The difference between the poorest houses and those of the class next above them is greater than between these and the

Upper Room.

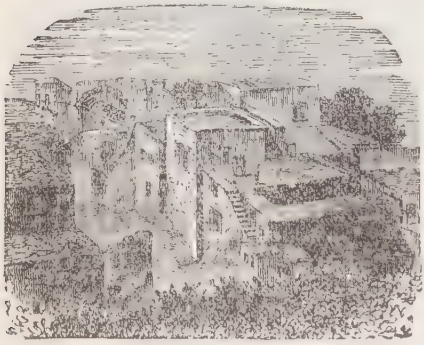
houses of the first rank. The prevailing plan of Eastern houses of this class presents, as was the case in ancient Egypt, a front of wall, whose blank and mean appearance is usually relieved only by the door and a few latticed and projecting windows. Within this is a court or courts with apartments opening into them. Over the door is a projecting window with a lattice more or less elaborately wrought



Court of an Eastern House

which, except in times of public celebrations, is usually closed, II. Ki. 9: 30. An awning is sometimes drawn over the court, and the floor strewed with carpets on festive occasions. The stairs to the upper apartments are in Syria usually in a corner of the court. Around part, if not the whole, of the court is a veranda, often nine or ten feet deep, over which, when there is more than one floor, runs a second gallery of like depth, with a balustrade. When there is no second floor, but more than one court

house—Continued
the women's apartments—'hareem, harem or haram'—are usually in the second court; otherwise they form a separate building within the general enclosure, or are above on the first floor. When there is an upper story, the 'ka'ah' forms the most important apartment, and thus probably answers to the "upper room," which was often the guest-chamber. Lu. 22:12; Ac. 1:13; 9:37; 20:8. Paul preached in such a room on account of its superior size and retired position. The outer circle in an audience in such a room sat upon a dais, or upon cushions elevated so as to be as high as the window-sill.



Outer Staircase of an Eastern House.

of God, Judg. 20:18; II. Chr. 5:14; Ezra 5:8, 15; Neh. 6:10; Ps. 84:10; Isa. 6:4; 60:7; 64:11; Zec. 7:2; Mat. 12:4; Ac. 7:49; I. Tim. 3:15; Heb. 10:21; I. Pet. 4:17. See Temple.
—Gen. 28:17, none other but the h. of God.
Ex. 20:17; Deu. 5:21, shalt not covet neighbour's h.
II. Sa. 6:12, Lord blessed h. of Obed-edom.
Neh. 13:11, why is the h. of God forsaken?
Job 30:23, the h. appointed for all living.
Ps. 65:4, satisfied with the goodness of thy h.
69:9; John 2:17, the zeal of thine h.
Ps. 84:3, the sparrow hath found an h.
Prov. 2:18, her h. inclineth to death.
9:1, wisdom hath builded her h.
12:7, the h. of the righteous shall stand.
14:11, the h. of wicked be overthrown.
Ec. 7:2, h. of mourning, h. of feasting.
12:3, the keepers of the h. shall tremble.
Isa. 5:8, woe unto them that join h. to h.
Mic. 4:2, let us go up to the h. of God.
Hag. 1:4, and this h. lie waste.
Mat. 7:25; Lu. 6:48, beat upon that h.
Mat. 10:12, ye come into an h.
12:25; Mar. 3:25, h. divided cannot stand.
Mat. 23:38, your h. is left to you desolate.
Lu. 10:7, go not from h. to h.
14:23 that my h. may be filled.
15:8, light candle, and sweep h.
18:14, went down to his h. justified.
John 12:3, the h. was filled with odour of ointment.
John 14:2, in my Father's h. are many mansions.
Ac. 2:2, sound from heaven filled h.
2:46, breaking bread from h. to h.
II. Cor. 5:1, h. not made with hands.
II. Tim. 2:20, in a great h. vessels of gold.
Heb. 3:4, every h. is built by some man.

household, Gen. 18:19, command his h. after him.
II. Sa. 6:20, returned to bless his h.
Prov. 31:27, looketh well to her h.
Mat. 10:36, a man's foes shall be they of his own h.
Gal. 6:10, the h. of faith.
Eph. 2:19, of the h. of God.

house-tops, Ps. 129:6; Mat. 10:27; Lu. 5:19; Ac. 10:9.

how, Gen. 28:17, Jacob said, h. dreadful is this place?
39:9, h. then can I do this great wickedness.
44:16, h. shall we clear ourselves?
Nu. 25:5, h. goodly are thy tents.
Deu. 32:30, h. should one chase a thousan
I. Sa. 10:27, h. shall this man save us?
14:28, see h. mine eyes have been enlightened?
II. Sa. 1:4, h. went the matter?
1:19, h. are the mighty fallen!
I. Ki. 3:7, I know not h. to go out or come in
Job 9:2, but h. should a man be just with God?
Ps. 11:1, h. say ye to my soul, flee as a bird.
104:24, h. manifold are thy works.
Ec. 11:5, h. the bones grow in the womb.
Isa. 52:7, h. beautiful are the feet.
Matt. 6:23, h. great is the darkness.
10:19, take no thought h. ye shall speak.
12:14, h. they might destroy him.

howbeit, II. Chr. 21:7; Mar. 5:19; John 16:13; I. Tim. 1:16.

howl, Deu. 32:10; Isa. 65:14; Jer. 47:2; Am. 8:3; Jas. 5:1.

howsoever, Judg. 19:20; II. Sa. 18:22, 23.

huge, II. Chr. 16:8.

Hukkok (hŭk'kok), Josh. 19:34.

Hul (hŭl) [circle], Gen. 10:23.

Huldah (hŭl'dah) [weasel], II. Ki. 22:14; II. Chr. 34:32.

Huleh, a lake. See Palestine, Lakes.

humble, Deu. 8:2, to h. thee and prove thee.
Ps. 113:6, h. himself to behold things in heaven.
Mat. 18:4; 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:14, h. himself.
II. Cor. 12:21, God will h. me.
Phil. 2:8, he h. himself, and became obedient to death.
Job 22:29, he shall save h. person.
Ps. 9:12, forgetteth not cry of the h.
34:2, the h. shall hear thereof.
69:32, h. shall see this and be glad.
Prov. 16:19, better be of a h. spirit.
Isa. 57:15, of contrite and h. spirit.
Jas. 4:6; I. Pet. 5:5, giveth grace to the h.

humbleness, Col. 3:12.

humbly, II. Sa. 16:4, h. beseech thee that I may find.
Mic. 6:8, and to walk h.

humility, Prov. 15:33; 22:4.
enjoined, Mic. 6:8; Mat. 18; 20:25 ff.; Mar. 9:34, 35; 10:43, 44; Lu. 9:46; 14:7; 22:24; Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:3; Col. 3:12; Jas. 4:10; I. Pet. 5:5.
benefits of, Ps. 34:2; 69:32; Prov. 3:34; Isa. 57:15; Mat. 18:4; Lu. 14:11; Jas. 4:6.

Humtah (hŭm-tah), Josh. 15:54.

hundred-fold, Mat. 13:8, 23; Mar. 10:30; Lu. 8:8.

hunger, Ex. 16:3; Jer. 38:9; Lam. 4:9; Lu. 15:17; II. Cor. 11:27; Rev. 6:8.
(and thirst), figurative, Ps. 107:5; Mat. 5:6; John 6:35.
—Ps. 34:10, young lions do lack, and suffer h.
Prov. 19:15, an idle soul shall suffer h.
Deu. 8:3, he suffered thee to h.
Isa. 49:10, shall not h. nor thirst.
Mat. 25:35, I was an h., and ye gave me meat.
Lu. 6:21, blessed are ye that h.
6:25, woe unto full, ye shall h.
Rom. 12:20, if thine enemy h., feed him.
I. Cor. 4:11, we both h. and thirst.
11:34, if any man h., let him eat at home.
Rev. 7:16, they shall h. no more.
See Ps. 146:7; Prov. 25:21; Isa. 58:7; Lu. 1:53; Ac. 10:10; I. Cor. 11:21.

hungry, Job 22:7, withholden bread from h.
Ps. 50:12, if I were h., I would not tell thee.
107:9, he filleth h. soul with goodness.
Prov. 27:7, to the h. every bitter thing is sweet.
Isa. 29:8, as when a h. man dreameth.
32:6, to make empty the soul of the h.
65:13, my servants eat, but ye shall be h.
Mar. 11:12, come from Bethany, he was h.
Lu. 1:53, filled h. with good things.
Phil. 4:12, instructed both to be full and to be h.

hunt, Gen. 27:5, Esau went to h. venison.
I. Sa. 26:20, as when one doth h. a partridge.
Job 10:16, thou h. me as a fierce lion.
Jer. 16:16, h. them from every mountain.
Mic. 7:2, they h. every man his brother.

hunter, Gen. 10:9; 25:27; Prov. 6:5

Hupham (hū'fam), Nu. 26:39.

Huphamites, Nu. 26:39.

Huppah (hŭp'pah), I. Chr. 24:13.

Huppim (hŭp'pim), Gen. 46:21.

Hur (hûr) [noble], son of Caleb, Ex. 17:10; 24:14; I. Chr. 2:19.
—a prince of Midian, Nu. 31:8.

Hurai (hū'rāi), I. Chr. 11:32.

Huram (hū'ram), I. Chr. 8:5; II. Chr. 4:11.

Huri (hū'rī), I. Chr. 5:14.

hurl, Nu. 35:20; I. Chr. 12:2; Job 27:21.

hurt, Gen. 4:23, slain young man to my h.
Gen. 26:29, that thou wilt do us no h.
31:29, in power of my hand to do h.
Ps. 15:4, that sweareth to his own h.
Ec. 8:9, ruleth over another to his own h.
Jer. 6:14; 8:11, have healed h. slightly.
8:21, for the h. of my people.
25:7, ye provoke me to your own h.
Dan. 6:23, no manner of h. found upon him.
Ac. 27:10, this voyage be with h.
Isa. 11:9, they shall not h. nor destroy.
Mar. 16:18, deadly thing, it shall not h.
Lu. 10:19, nothing shall by any means h. you.

hurt—Continued
Ac. 18:10, no man set on thee to h. thee.
Rev. 7:3, h. not earth, neither sea.
See I. Tim. 6:9.

husband, Gen. 2:24; Mat. 19:4; I. Cor. 7:2; Eph. 5:25; I. Pet. 3:7.
God the husband of his church, Isa. 54:5; Hos. 2:7.
—Ex. 4:25, a bloody h. art thou.
Prov. 12:4, a virtuous woman is a crown to her h.
31:11, heart of her h. doth trust in her.
John 4:16, go, call thy h.
Rom. 7:2, h. dead, she is loosed.
I. Cor. 7:16, whether thou shalt save thy h.
14:35, ask their h. at home.
Eph. 5:22, wives, submit yourselves to your h.
Col. 3:19, h., love your wives.
I. Tim. 3:12, the h. of one wife.
Tit. 2:4, teach young women to love their h.
I. Pet. 3:1, subjection to own h.
Rev. 21:2, as bride adorned for her h.

husbandman, parable of the, Mat. 21:33; Mar. 12:1; Lu. 20:9.
—Gen. 9:20, Noah began to be an h.
John 15:1, I am true vine, my Father is h.
II. Tim. 2:6, h. that laboureth.
Jas. 5:7, the h. waiteth for fruit of earth.

husbandry, II. Chr. 26:10; I. Cor. 3:9.

Hushah (hū'shah), I. Chr. 4:4.

Hushathite, I. Chr. 20:4.

Hushai (hū'shāi) and **Husham** (hū'sham) [lasting], II. Sa. 15:32; I. Chr. 1:45.

Husks for Swine—Carob Beans.

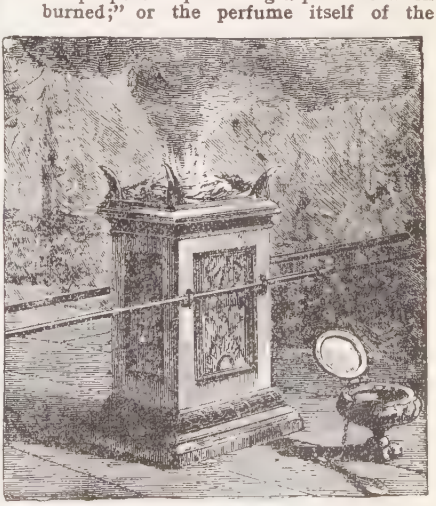
husks. This word in Lu. 15.16 describes really the fruit of a particular kind of tree, viz. the carob or 'Ceratonia siliqua' of botanists. It belongs to the locust family This tree is very commonly met with in Syria and Egypt; it produces pods, shaped like a horn, varying in length from six to ten inches, and about a finger's breadth or rather more; it is dark-brown, glossy, filled with seeds, and has a sweetish taste. It is used much for food by the poor, and for the feeding of swine.

Huz (hŭz), Gen. 22:21.
Huzzab (hŭz'zăb) [decreed], Nah. 2:7.
Hyksos Period. See Chronology, Old Testament.
Hymenæus (hi-me-nē'us) [nuptial song], I. Tim. 1:20; II. Tim. 2:17.
hymn, Mat. 26:30; Mar. 14:26, sung an h.
Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16, speaking in psalms and h.
hypocrisy, Isa. 32:6, iniquity, to practice h.
Mat. 23:28, within ye are full of h.
Mar. 12:15, he, knowing their h.
Lu. 12:1, leaven of Pharisees, which is h.
I. Tim. 4:2, speaking lies in h.
Jas. 3:17, wisdom is pure, and without h.
I. Pet. 2:1, lay aside all guile and h.
hypocrite, Job 8:13, the h. hope shall perish.
Job 15:34, congregation of h. shall be desolate.
20:5, the joy of the h. but for a moment.
36:13, h. in heart heap up wrath.
Isa. 9:17, every one is an h.
33:14, fearfulness surprised h.
Mat. 6:2, 5, 16, as the h. do.
7:5, Lu. 6:42, thou h., first cast out beam.
Mat. 15:7; 16:3; Mar. 7:6; Lu. 12:56, ye h.
Mat. 22:18, why tempt ye me, ye h.?
23:13; Lu. 11:44, woe unto you, h.
Mat. 24:51, appoint him portion with h.
hyssop. The 'ēzōb' was used for sprinkling in some of the sacrifices and purifications of the Jews. The common hyssop is a shrub with low, bushy stalks 1½ feet high, small pear-shaped, close-setting opposite leaves, all the stalks and branches terminated by erect whorled spikes of flowers of different colors in the varieties. It is a hardy plant, with an aromatic smell and a warm, pungent taste; a native of the south of Europe and the East.
—Ex. 12:22, bunch of h. and dip.
I. Ki. 4:33, cedar tree, even unto h.
Ps. 51:7, purge me with h.
John 19:29, filled sponge, put it upon h.
Heb. 9:19, took blood, with h., and sprinkled.

I

I am, the divine name, Ex. 3:14.
See John 8:58; Rev. 1:18.
Ibhar (ĭb'hăr) [he] (God) [chooses], II. Sa. 5:15.
Ibleam (ĭb'le-ăm), Josh. 17:11.
Ibneiah (ĭb-nē'iah) or **Ibnijah** (ĭb-nī'jah) [Jehovah builds], I. Chr. 9:8.
Ibri (ĭb'rī), I. Chr. 24:27.
Ibzan (ĭb'zăn) [illustrious], Judg. 12:8, 10.
ice, Job 6:16; Ps. 147:17.
Ichabod (ĭk'a-bŏd) [inglorious], I. Sa. 4:21; 14:3.
Iconium (ī-kō'nĭ-um) (15 Hb), the capital of Lycaonia, now Konia.
gospel preached at, Ac. 13:51; 14:1; 16:2.
Paul persecuted at, II. Tim. 3:11.
Idalah (ĭd'a-lah) [exalted], Josh. 19:15.
Idbash (ĭd'băsh), I. Chr. 4:3.
Iddo (ĭd'dō) [timely], I. Ki. 4:14; II. Chr. 12:15; Zec. 1:7.
idle, Ex. 5:8, they be i.
Prov. 19:15, an i. soul shall suffer hunger.
Mat. 12:36, every i. word men speak.
idle—Continued
Mat. 20:3, standing i. in market-place.
Lu. 24:11, words seemed as i. tales.
I. Tim. 5:13, they learn to be i.
idleness, reproved, Prov. 6:6; 18:9; 24:30; 31:27; Rom. 12:11; I. Thes. 4:11; II. Thes. 3:10; Heb. 6:12.
evil of, Prov. 10:4; 12:24; 13:4; 19:15; 20:4, 13; 21:25; Ec. 10:18; I. Tim. 5:13.
idolaters, I. Cor. 5:10; 10:7; Rev. 21:8.
idolatry, forbidden, Ex. 20:3-5; 22:20; 23:13; Lev. 26:1; Deu. 4:15-19; 5:7; 11:16; 17:2, 3; 18:9; 27:15; Ps. 97:7; Jer. 2:11; I. John 5:21.
folly of, I. Ki. 18:26; Ps. 115:4-8; 135:15-18; Isa. 40:19; 41:29; 44:9; 46:1; Jer. 2:26-28; 10.
monuments of, to be destroyed, Ex. 23:24; 34:13; Deu. 7:5.
Israelites guilty of, Ex. 32; Nu. 25; Judg. 2:11; 3:7; 8:33; 18:30; II. Ki. 17:12; Micah, Judg. 17; Solomon, I. Ki. 11:5; Jeroboam, I. Ki. 12:28; Ahab, etc., I. Ki. 16:31; 18:18; Manasseh, II. Ki. 21:4; Ahaz, II. Chr. 28:2; Nebuchadnezzar, etc., Dan. 3:5; inhabitants of Lystra, Ac. 14:11; Athenians, Ac. 17:16; Ephesians, Ac. 19:28.
zeal of Asa against, I. Ki. 15:12; of Jehoshaphat, II. Chr. 17:6; of Hezekiah, II. Chr. 30:14; of Josiah, II. Chr. 34.
punishment of, Deu. 7:16; 17:2-7; Jer. 8:1-3; 16:11-13; 44:22; Hos. 8:5; I. Cor. 6:9; Eph. 5:5; Rev. 14:9-11; 21:8; 8; 22:15.
idols, meats offered to, Rom. 14:14; I. Cor. 8.
—I. Ki. 15:13; II. Chr. 15:16, made an i. in a grove.
Ps 96:5, all gods of the nations are i.
115:4; 135:15, their i. are silver and gold.
Isa. 66:3, as if he blessed an i.
Jer. 50:38, mad upon their i.
Hos. 4:17, Ephraim is joined to i.
Ac. 7:41, offered sacrifice to the i.
15:20, abstain from pollutions of i.
I. Cor. 8:4, we know an i. is nothing.
II. Cor. 6:16, what agreement hath temple of God with i.?
I. Thes. 1:9, ye turned to God from i.
I. John 5:21, keep yourselves from i.
Idumea (ĭ-dū-mē'a) (Heb. 'Edom'), Isa. 34:5; Eze. 35:15; 36:5; Mar. 3:8.
Igal (ī'găl) [whom God will avenge], Nu. 13:7.
Igdaliah (ĭg-da-lī'ah) [Jehovah is great], Jer. 35:4.
Igeal (ĭg'e-ăl), I. Chr. 3:22.
ignorance, sin offerings for, Lev. 4; Nu. 15:22-29.
effects of, Rom. 10:3; II. Pet. 3:5.
Paul's deprecation of, I. Cor. 10:1; 12; II. Cor. 1:8; I. Thes. 4:13; II. Pet. 3:8.
—Ac. 3:17, through i. ye did it.
17:30, times of this i. God winked at,
Eph. 4:18, alienated through i.
I. Pet. 2:15, put to silence i. of foolish men.
ignorant, Ps. 73:22, so foolish was I, and i.
Isa. 56:10, watchmen all i., they are all dumb.
63:16, though Abraham be i. of us

ignorant—Continued
Ac. 4: 13, perceived they were i. men.
Rom. 10: 3, being i. of God's righteousness.
11: 25, should be i. of this mystery.
I. Cor. 14: 38, if any man be i., let him be i.
II. Cor. 2: 11, not i. of Satan's devices.
Heb. 5: 2, can have compassion on the i.
II. Pet. 3: 8, be not i. of this one thing.
ignorantly, Nu. 15: 28; Ac. 17: 23; I. Tim. 1: 13.
Iim (ī'ĭm) [ruins], Nu. 33: 45; Josh. 15: 29.
Ije-abarim (ĭj'e-ăb'a-rĭm) [ruins of Abarim], Nu. 21: 11.
Ijon (ī'jon) [stone heap] (7 Ba), an ancient city now in ruins, I. Ki. 15: 20; II. Ki. 15: 29.
Ikkesh (ĭk'kĕsh), II. Sa. 23: 26.
Ikzim (ĭk'zim) (16 Bc), a city west of Mount Carmel.
Ilai (ī'lāi), I. Chr. 11: 29.
ill, Gen. 41: 3, 4; Ps. 106: 32; Isa. 3: 11; Mic. 3: 4; Rom. 13: 10.
illuminated, Heb. 10: 32.
Illyricum (ĭl-lĭr'ĭ-kŭm) (2 Aa; 15 Ca), a Roman province on the shore of the Adriatic, Rom. 15: 19.
image, Gen. 1: 26, let us make man in our i.
Ps. 73: 20, shalt despise their i.
Mat. 22: 20; Mar. 12: 16; Lu. 20: 24, whose is this i.?
Ac. 19: 35, i. which fell from Jupiter.
Rom. 1: 23, changed glory of God into an i.
8: 29, be conformed to i. of his Son.
I. Cor. 15: 49, we have borne i. of earthy.
II. Cor. 3: 18, changed into the same i.
Col. 3: 10, after i. of him that created.
Heb. 1: 3, the express i. of his person.
10: 1, not the very i. of things.
imagery [ar.], paintings of images or idols, Eze. 8: 12.
images, prohibited, Ex. 20: 4; Lev. 26: 1; Deu. 16: 22.
imagination, of man, evil, Gen. 6: 5; 8: 21; Deu. 31: 21; Jer. 23: 17.
—Gen. 8: 21, i. of heart evil.
Deu. 29: 19, walk in i. of heart.
I. Chr. 28: 9, Lord understandeth all i. of the thoughts.
Lu. 1: 51, scattered the proud in i. of their hearts.
Rom. 1: 21, became vain in their i.
II. Cor. 10: 5, casting down i.
imagine, Ps. 2: 1; Ac. 4: 25, why do people i. vain things?
Ps. 62: 3, how long will ye i. mischief?
Nah. 1: 9, what do ye i. against the Lord?
Zec. 7: 10; 8: 17, let none i. evil.
Imla, Imlah (ĭm'là) [fulness], II. Chr. 18: 7; I. Ki. 22: 8.
Immanuel (ĭm-măn'ū-el) [God with us], Isa. 7: 14; Mat. 1: 23.
immediately, Mat. 4: 22; Mar. 1: 12; John 6: 21; Rev. 4: 2.
Immer (ĭm'mĕr) [talkative], I. Chr. 9: 12; 24: 14, Jer. 20: 1; Ez. 2: 59; Neh. 7: 61.
Immortality, of God, I. Tim. 1: 17; 6: 16.
of man, Rom. 2: 7; I. Cor. 15: 54.
immutability, Heb. 6: 17, 18.
Imna, Imnah (ĭm'nà), I. Chr. 7: 30, 35.
impart, Job 39: 17, nor i. to her understanding.
Lu. 3: 11, let him i. to him that hath none.
Rom. 1: 11, may i. some spiritual gift.
impediment, Mar. 7: 32.
impenitent, Rom. 2: 5.
imperious, Eze. 16: 30.
implacable, Rom. 1: 31.
implead, Ac. 19: 38.
importunity, Lu. 11: 8.
impose, Ezra 7: 24, not be lawful to i. toll.
Heb. 9: 10, carnal ordinances, i. on them.
impossible, Mat. 17: 20, nothing shall be i. unto you.
Mat. 19: 26; Mar. 10: 27; Lu. 18: 27, with men it is i.
Lu. 1: 37; 18: 27, with God nothing i.
17: 1, it is i. but that offences will come.
Heb. 6: 4, i. for those enlightened.
11: 6, without faith it is i. to please God.
impotent, John 5: 3, 7; Ac. 4: 9; 14: 8.
impoverish, Judg. 6: 6; Jer. 5: 17; Isa. 40: 20; Mal. 1: 4.
imprisonment, Ezra 7: 26; Ac. 22: 19; II. Cor. 6: 5; Heb. 11: 36.
impudent, Prov. 7: 13; Eze. 2: 4.
impute, Lev. 17: 4, blood shall be i. to that man.
Ps. 32: 2; Rom. 4: 8, to whom the Lord i. not iniquity.
Rom. 5: 13, sin is not i. when there is no law.
II. Cor. 5: 19, not i. trespasses to them.
Jas. 2: 23, it was i. unto him.
Imrah (ĭm'rah), I. Chr. 7: 36.
Imri (ĭm'rī), I. Chr. 9: 4.
inasmuch, Mat. 25: 40, 45; Rom. 11: 13; I. Pet. 4: 13.
incense, from the Latin "to burn," "a mixture of gums or spices and the like, used for the purpose of producing a perfume when burned;" or the perfume itself of the



Altar of Incense.

spices, etc., burned in worship. The incense employed in the service of the tabernacle was compounded of the perfumes stacte, onycha, galbanum and pure frankincense. All incense which was not made of these ingredients was forbidden to be offered, Ex. 30: 9. The offering of in-

incense—Continued
cense has formed a part of the religious ceremonies of most ancient nations. It would seem to be symbolical, not of prayer itself, but of that which makes prayer acceptable, the intercession of Christ.
offered, Lev. 10:1; 16:13; Nu. 16:46.
figurative, Rev. 8:3.
See Ex. 30:27; 37:29.
incest, forbidden, Lev. 18; 20:17; Deu. 22:30; 27:20; Eze. 22:11; Am. 2:7.
cases of, Gen. 19:33; 35:22; 38:18; II. Sa. 13; 16:21; Mar. 6:17; I. Cor. 5:1.
incline, Josh. 24:23, i. your heart to the Lord.
I. Ki. 8:58, that he may i. our hearts to keep the law.
Ps. 78:1, i. your ears to the words of my mouth.
116:2, i. his ear unto me.
119:36, i. my heart to thy testimonies.
Prov. 2:18, her house i. unto death.
Jer. 7:24; 11:8; 17:23; 34:14, nor i. ear.
inclosed, Ex. 28:20; 39:6; Ps. 22:16; Lu. 5:6.
incontinent, I. Cor. 7:5; II. Tim. 3:3.
incorruptible, I. Cor. 9:25, to obtain an i. crown.
I. Cor. 15:52, the dead shall be raised i.
I. Pet. 1:4, an inheritance i.
increase, Lev. 26:4, the land shall yield her i.
Deu. 14:22, tithe all i. of thy seed.
Ps. 67:6; Eze. 34:27, earth shall yield her i.
Prov. 18:20, with the i. of his lips.
Ec. 5:10, not be satisfied with i.
Isa. 9:7, of i. of his government shall be no end.
I. Cor. 3:6, God gave the i.
Job 8:7, thy latter end greatly i.
Ps. 62:10, if riches i., set not heart on them.
115:14, Lord shall i. you more and more.
Prov. 1:5; 9:9, a wise man will i. learning.
11:24, that scattereth, and yet i.
Ec. 1:18, he that i. knowledge, i. sorrow.
Isa. 40:29, he i. strength.
Dan. 12:4, knowledge shall be i.
Hos. 12:1, he daily i. lies.
Lu. 2:52, Jesus i. in wisdom.
17:5, Lord, i. our faith.
John 3:30, he must i., I decrease.
Ac. 6:7, word of God i.
16:5, churches i. daily.
Col. 1:10, i. in the knowledge of God.
2:19, body i. with i. of God.
I. Thes. 4:10, that ye i. more and more.
Rev. 3:17, I am rich, and i. with goods.
—[ar.], interest, Lev. 25:36.
offspring, I. Sa. 2:33.
incredible, Ac. 26:8.
incurable, Job 34:6; Jer. 30:15; Mic. 1:9.
indebted, Lu. 11:4.
indeed, Gen. 37:8, shalt thou i. reign over us?
I. Ki. 8:27, will God i. dwell on the earth?
I. Chr. 4:10, thou wouldest bless me i.
Isa. 6:9, hear ye i., see ye i.
Mar. 11:32, a prophet i.
Lu. 24:34, the Lord is risen i.
John 1:47, an Israelite i.
4:42, that this is i. the Christ.
6:55, my flesh is meat i., and my blood is drink i.
8:36, ye shall be free i.

India (in'di-ā) (Heb. 'Hoddu'; Ar. 'Hindu') (I Ie; ▲ Ke), a country on the south of Asia, Esth. 1:1; 8:9.
indignation, Ps. 69:24, pour out thine i. upon them.
Ps. 78:49, wrath, i., and trouble.
Isa. 26:20, till the i. be overpast.
Nah. 1:6, who can stand before his i.?
Mat. 20:24, moved with i.
26:8, they had i.
Ac. 5:17, they were filled with i.
II. Cor. 7:11, yea, what i.
Heb. 10:27, fearful looking for of fiery i.
Rev. 14:10, the cup of his i.
inditing, Ps. 45:1.
industry, command, Gen. 2:15; 3:23; Prov. 6:6; 10:4; 12:24; 13:4; 21:5; 22:29; 27:23; Eph. 4:28; I.Thes. 4:11; II. Thes. 3:12; Tit. 3:14.
rewarded, Prov. 13:11; 31:13.
inexcusable, Rom. 2:1.
infallible, Ac. 1:3.
infamy, Prov. 25:10; Eze. 22:5; 36:3.
infant, Job 3:16; Isa. 65:20; Lu. 18:15.
infidel, II. Cor. 6:15, he that believeth with an i.?
I. Tim. 5:8, is worse than an i.
infinite, Job 22:5; Ps. 147:5; Nah. 3:9.
infirmity, Ps. 77:10, this is mine i.
Prov. 18:14, spirit of man will sustain his i.
Mat. 8:17, himself took our i.
Rom. 6:19, the i. of your flesh.
8:26, the Spirit also helpeth our i.
15:1, strong bear the i. of the weak.
II. Cor. 12:10, take pleasure in i.
Heb. 4:15, touched with the feeling of our i.
inflame, Isa. 5:11.
inflammation, Lev. 13:28; Deu. 28:22.
inflicted, II. Cor. 2:6.
influences, Job 38:31.
infolding, Eze. 1:4.
inform, Deu. 17:10; Dan. 9:22; Ac. 21:24.
ingathering, feast of, Ex. 23:16; 34:22.
ingrafted, Jas. 1:21.
ingratitude, to God, Rom. 1:21.
exemplified: Israel, Deu. 32:18; Saul, I. Sa. 15; 24:17; David, II. Sa. 12:7, 9; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 5; the lepers, Lu. 17.
punishment of, Prov. 17:13; Jer. 18:20.
inhabit, Ps. 22:3, O thou that i. the praises of Israel.
Isa. 57:15, lofty One that i. eternity.
65:21, build houses and i. them.
Am. 9:14, build waste cities and i. them.
Zep. 1:13, build houses, not i. them.
inhabitant, Gen. 19:25, overthrew i. of cities.
Nu. 13:32, land eateth up i.
Judg. 5:23, curse bitterly the i.
Isa. 5:9, houses great without i.
6:11, cities be wasted without i.
24:17, snare on thee, O i. of the earth.
33:24, the i. shall not say, I am sick.
Jer. 44:22, land without an i.
Am. 1:8, I will cut off i.
inherit, Gen. 15:8, whereby shall know that I shall i. it?
Ex. 32:13, they shall i. it for ever.
Ps. 25:13, his seed shall i. the earth.
37:11; Mat. 5:5, the meek shall i. the earth.
Prov. 3:35, the wise shall i. glory.

inherit—Continued
Prov. 14:18, the simple i. folly.
Isa. 65:9, mine elect shall i. it.
Mat. 19:29, shall i. everlasting life.
25:34, i. the kingdom prepared.
Mar. 10:17; Lu. 10:25; 18:18, i. eternal life.
I. Cor. 6:9; 15:50; Gal. 5:21, not i. the kingdom.
Heb. 6:12, through faith i. the promises.
12:17, when he would have i. the blessing.
Rev. 21:7, he that overcometh shall i. all things.

inheritance, law, of Nu. 27:6-11; Deu. 21:15.
in Christ, Eph. 1:11; Col. 1:12; 3:24; I. Pet. 1:4.
—Gen. 31:14, is there any i. for us?
Ex. 15:17, plant them in thine i.
Ps. 16:5, Lord is portion of mine i.
47:4, choose our i. for us.
79:1, heathen are come into thine i.
Prov. 13:22, a good man leaveth i.
20:21, an i. may be gotten hastily.
Ec. 7:11, wisdom is good with an i.
Mat. 21:38, let us seize on his i.
Mar. 12:7; Lu. 20:14, the i. shall be ours.
Lu. 12:13, divide the i. with me.
Ac. 20:32; 26:18, an i. among the sanctified.
Eph. 1:14, the earnest of our i.
Heb. 1:4, he hath by i. obtained more excellent name.
9:15, receive promise of eternal i.
11:8, place he should receive for i.

iniquity, Ex. 20:5; 34:7; Nu. 14:18; Deu. 5:9, visiting the i. of the fathers.
Ex. 34:7; Nu. 14:18, forgiving i. and transgression.
Deu. 32:4, a God of truth without i.
Job 4:8, they that plow i. reap the same.
5:16, i. stoppeth her mouth.
34:32, if I have done i., I will do no more.
Ps. 25:11, pardon mine i., for it is great.
32:2, blessed to whom Lord imputeth not i.
51:5, I was shapen in i.
66:18, if I regard i. in my heart.
69:27, add i. to their i.
90:8, thou hast set our i. before thee.
103:3, who forgiveth all thine i.
130:3, if thou shouldest mark i.
Prov. 22:8, he that soweth i. shall reap vanity.
Isa. 1:4, a people laden with i.
5:18, woe to them that draw i.
6:7, thine i. is taken away.
40:2, her i. is pardoned.

iniquity—Continued
Isa. 53:5, he was bruised for our i.
Dan. 9:24, make reconciliation for i.
Hos. 14:2, take away i., receive us graciously.
Hab. 1:13, canst not look on i.
Mat. 24:12, i. shall abound.
Ac. 1:18, purchased field with reward of i.
8:23, in bond of i.
Rom. 6:19, servants to i. unto i.
II. Thes. 2:7, the mystery of i. doth work.
II. Tim. 2:19, depart from i.
Tit. 2:14, redeem us from i.
Jas. 3:6, tongue is a world of i.

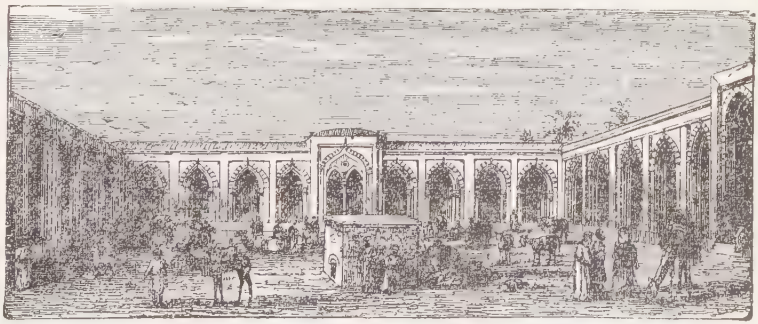
injurious, I. Tim. 1:13.

injustice, forbidden, Ex. 22:21; 23:6; Lev. 19:15; Deu. 16:19; 24:17; Job 31:16, 21, 28; Ps. 82:2, Prov. 22:16; 29:7; Jer. 22:3; Lu. 16:10.
results of, Prov. 11:7; 28:8; Am. 5:11; 8:5; Mic. 6:10; I. Thes. 4:6; II. Pet. 2:9.

ink, Jer. 36:18, wrote them with i. in a book.
II. Cor. 3:3, not with i., but the Spirit.
II. John 12; III. John 13, I would not write with i.

inkhorn, Eze. 9:2, 3, 11.

inn. The Hebrew word 'mâlôn' thus rendered literally signifies "a lodging-place for the night." Inns, in our sense of the term, were, as they still are, unknown in the East, where hospitality is religiously practiced. The khans or caravanserais are the representatives of European inns, and these were established but gradually. The halting-place of a caravan was selected originally on account of its proximity to water or pasture, by which the travellers pitched their tents and passed the night. Such was undoubtedly the "inn" at which occurred the incident in the life of Moses narrated in Ex. 4:24; comp. Gen. 42:27. On the more frequented routes, remote



Eastern Khan or Inn.

from towns, Jer. 9:2, caravanserais were in course of time erected, often at the expense of the wealthy. "A caravanserai is a large and substantial square building. Passing through a strong gateway, the guest enters a large court in the centre of which is a spacious raised platform, used for sleeping upon at night or for the devotions of the faithful during the day. Around this court are arranged the rooms

inn—Continued
of the building." The guests provide their own food and do their own cooking and serving.
—Gen. 42: 27, give ass provender in the i.
Ex. 4: 24, in the i. the Lord met him.
Lu. 2: 7, no room for them in the i.
10: 34, brought him to an i.
inner, Ac. 16: 24; Eph. 3: 16.
innocency, Ps. 26: 6; Dan. 6: 22; Hos. 8: 5.
innocent, Deu. 27: 25, taketh reward to slay i.
Job 4: 7, who ever perished, being i.?
9: 23, laugh at the trial of the i.
27: 17, the i. shall divide the silver.
Ps. 15: 5, taketh reward against the i.
19: 13, i. from the great transgression.
Prov. 28: 20, haste to be rich shall not be i.
Jer. 19: 4, filled this place with blood of i.
Mat. 27: 24, I am i. of the blood.
innumerable, Ps. 40: 12, i. evils compassed about.
Ps. 104: 25, things creeping i.
Heb. 11: 12, sand by the seashore i.
12: 22, come to i. company of angels.
inordinate, Eze. 23: 11; Col. 3: 5.
inquisition, Deu. 19: 18, judges shall make diligent i.
Esth. 2: 23, i. was made of the matter.
Ps. 9: 12, when he maketh i. for blood.
inscription, Ac. 17: 23.
inside, I. Ki. 6: 15.
insomuch, Mal. 2: 13; Mat. 15: 31; Mar. 1: 45; II. Cor. 1: 8.
inspiration. Dr. Knapp gives as the definition of inspiration, "an extraordinary divine agency upon teachers while giving instruction, whether oral or written, by which they were taught what and how they should write or speak." Without deciding on any of the various theories of inspiration, the general doctrine of Christians is that the Bible is so inspired by God that when rightly interpreted it is the infallible guide of men in all matters of religious faith and practice.
Inspiration and Biblical Criticism.—Biblical criticism investigates the human form of the Bible and does not interfere with its divine contents. It is twofold: (1) Verbal or textual (also called lower) criticism aims to restore the original text of the Scripture from the existing sources (manuscripts, ancient versions, and patristic quotations). (2) Literary or historical (also called higher) criticism investigates the authorship, time and place, historical environments and fortunes of the several books of the Old and New Testaments.
of Scripture, II. Tim. 3: 16; Lu. 1: 70; Heb. 1: 1; II. Pet. 1: 21; Job 32: 8.
instant, Isa. 29: 5, it shall be at an i. suddenly.
Lu. 7: 4, they besought him i.
Ac. 26: 7, twelve tribes i. serving God.
—[ar.], urgent, importunate.
Rom. 12: 12, continuing i. in prayer.
II. Tim. 4: 2, be i. in season, out of season.
instead, Ps. 45: 16; Isa. 55: 13.
instruct, Neh. 9: 20, thy good Spirit to i. them.
Ps. 16: 7, my reins i. me in the night seasons.
32: 8, I will i. thee, and teach thee.
Isa. 28: 26, God doth i. him to discretion.

instruct—Continued
Isa. 40: 14, who i. him, and taught him?
Mat. 13: 52, every scribe i. unto the kingdom.
Rom. 2: 18, being i. out of the law.
Phil. 4: 12, in all things I am i.
See Gen. 4: 22; Rom. 2: 20; I. Cor. 4: 15.
instruction, Job 33: 16, he openeth the ears, sealeth their i.
Ps. 50: 17, seeing thou hatest i.
Prov. 1: 3, to receive the i. of wisdom.
10: 17, in way of life that keepeth i.
15: 32, refuseth i. despiseth his soul.
16: 22, the i. of fools is folly.
23: 12, apply thine heart to i.
II. Tim. 3: 16, scripture is profitable for i.
instrument, Gen. 49: 5, i. of cruelty in habitations.
Ps. 7: 13, prepared the i. of death.
33: 2; 92: 3, sing with i. of ten strings.
Isa. 38: 20, my songs to the stringed i.
41: 15, sharp threshing i.
Eze. 33: 32, one that can play on an i.
Rom. 6: 13, members i. of unrighteousness.
See Ps. 150: 4; Am. 6: 5.
intregrity, Gen. 20: 5, in i. of my heart have I done this.
Job 2: 3, he holdeth fast his i.
31: 6, that God may know my i.
Ps. 7: 8, according to my i.
25: 21, let i. preserve me.
26: 1, I have walked in i.
41: 12, thou upholdest me in my i.
Prov. 11: 3, the i. of the upright.
19: 1, poor that walketh in i.
20: 7, just man walketh in his i.
intelligence, Dan. 11: 30.
intend, II. Chr. 28: 13, i. to add more to our sins.
Ps. 21: 11, they i. evil against thee.
Ac. 5: 35, ye i. to do as touching these.
12: 4, i. after Easter to bring him forth.
intent, Ac. 10: 29, for what i. ye have sent for me?
Eph. 3: 10, to the i. that now unto the principalities.
Heb. 4: 12, discerner of i. of heart.
intercession, of Christ, Lu. 23: 34; Rom. 8: 34; I. John 2: 1.
of the Holy Spirit, Rom. 8: 26.
to be made for all men, Eph. 6: 18; I. Tim. 2: 1; for kings, I. Tim. 2: 2.
asked for by Paul, Rom. 15: 30; II. Cor. 1: 11; Col. 4: 3; I. Thes. 5: 25; II. Thes. 3: 1; Heb. 13: 18.
See Isa. 59: 16.
intermeddle, Prov. 14: 10; 18: 1.
interpretation (of dreams) is of God, Gen 40: 8; Prov. 1: 6; Dan. 2: 27.
intreat, Ru. 1: 16, i. me not to leave thee.
I. Sa. 2: 25, if a man sin, who shall i.?
Ps. 45: 12, rich shall i. favour.
Isa. 19: 22, he shall be i. of them.
I. Cor. 4: 13, being defamed, we i.
I. Tim. 5: 1, i. him as a father.
Jas. 3: 17, wisdom is easy to be i.
intreaty, Prov. 18: 23; II. Cor. 8: 4.
intruding, Col. 2: 18.
invade, I. Sa. 23: 27; Hab. 3: 16.
invent, II. Chr. 26: 15, engines, i. by cunning men.
Am. 6: 5, i. to themselves instruments.

inventions, Ps. 106:29, provoked him to anger with i.
Prov. 8:12, knowledge of witty i.
Ec. 7:29, have sought out many i.
inventors, Rom. 1:30.
invisible, Rom. 1:20, i. things are clearly seen.
Col. 1:15, the image of the i. God.
I. Tim. 1:17, King immortal, i.
Heb. 11:27, as seeing him who is i.
invited, I. Sa. 9:24; Esth. 5:12.
inward, Job 38:36, wisdom in the i. parts.
Ps. 51:6, truth in the i. parts.
64:6, i. thought of every one is deep.
Jer. 31:33, I will put my law in their i. parts.
Lu. 11:39, i. part is full of ravening.
Rom. 7:22, law of God after the i. man.
II. Cor. 4:16, the i. man is renewed.
Mat. 7:15, i. they are ravening wolves.
Rom. 2:29, Jew, which is one i.
Iphedeiah (if-e-dē'iah) [Jehovah redeems], I. Chr. 8:25.
Ir (ir), I. Chr. 7:12.
Ira (i'rà) [a watcher], II. Sa. 20:26; I. Chr. 11:28.
Irad (i'răd) [wild ass], Gen. 4:18.
Iram (i'ram) [citizen], Gen. 36:43.
Iri (i'rī), I. Chr. 7:7.
Irijah (i'rī'jah) [Jehovah sees], Jer. 37:14.
Irnahash (ir-nā'hăsh), I. Chr. 4:12.
Iron and steel, Gen. 4:22; Deu. 8:9; Jer. 15:12. Simple and rude as is the process by which semi-savage tribes in Africa and the East are able to produce iron of excellent quality, still by some it has been doubted whether the art is one of great antiquity. On the other hand, there is evidence that the manufacture of iron in Assyria, Egypt, India, and China was practiced at very remote periods.
pen of, Job 19:24.
rod of, figurative, Ps. 2:9; Rev. 2:27.
See Deu. 3:11; II. Sa. 23:7; Job 28:2; Prov. 27:17; Isa. 45:2; Eze. 27:12; Dan. 2:33, 40.
Irpeel (ir'pe-el), Josh. 18:27.
Ir-shemesh (ir-shē'mesh), Josh. 19:41.
Iru (i'ru), I. Chr. 4:15.
Isaac (i-ṣak) [laughter], his birth promised, Gen. 15:4; 17:16; 18:10; born, Gen. 21:2.
offered by Abraham, Gen. 22:7 ff.
marries Rebecca, Gen. 24:51.
blesses his sons, Gen. 27:27-40; 28:1.
his death, Gen. 35:29.
Isaiah (i-ṣā'iah) [the salvation of Jehovah] (Esaias), prophet, Isa. 1:1; 2:1.
sent to Ahaz, Isa. 7; and to Hezekiah, Isa. 37:6; 38:4; 39:3.
prophecies concerning various nations, Isa. 7; 8; 10; 13-23; 45-47.
referred to, Mat. 3:3; 5:17; 8:17; 12:17; 13:14; 15:7; Mar. 1:2; Lu. 3:4; 4:17; John 1:23; 12:38; Ac. 8:32; 28:25; Rom. 9:29; 10:16; 15:12.

Isaiah.
Author.—Little is known of the details of Isaiah's life. From the book itself we learn that he received the prophetic call in the last year of King Uzziah's reign (6:1), and prophesied during the reigns of the three following kings, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah (1:1). He was the son of Amoz (a name distinct from that of the prophet Amos), who is otherwise unknown; he was married (8:3), and had (at least) two sons (7:3-8:1-4). Assuming that he was twenty or twenty-one years old when he began his prophetic career, he must have been over eighty years of age when he died, or suffered martyrdom (cf. Heb. 11:37), shortly after Manasseh's accession to the throne.

Authorship.—The question of the authorship of the second part of the book has been discussed by many scholars, though none doubt the inspiration. The difference in the prophet's standpoint, the dissimilarity in thought and language in the second portion of the book, and the marked advance in the writer's theology in chs. 40-66, as compared with the passages that are undoubtedly Isaiah's, have led many modern scholars to assume that the last chapters were not composed by Isaiah, but by some unknown prophet, who wrote after the exile, but before the restoration.

Contents.—The book falls into two main divisions, (1) chs. 1-39 and (2) chs. 40-66. (1) The former refers for the most part to the kingdom of Assyria, the latter to that of Babylonia. The first part may be subdivided as follows: (a) Chs. 1-6, prophecies against the sinful and idolatrous people. (b) Chs. 7-12, prophecies belonging to the period of the Syro-Ephraimitish war; the prophecy of Immanuel, and the downfall of the Assyrians. (c) Chs. 13-23, prophetic utterances relating chiefly to foreign nations, viz.: chs. 12-14:23, against Babylon; ch. 14:24-27, against the Assyrian; ch. 14:28-32, against Philistia; chs. 15 and 16, against Moab; ch. 17, against Damascus; ch. 18, concerning Ethiopia; ch. 19, against Egypt; ch. 20, against Ashdod; ch. 21, on Babylon, Dumah (Edom), and Arabia. In ch. 22:1-14 the prophet rebukes the attitude of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and in vs. 15-25 announces the downfall of Shebna, the treasurer (this chapter is perhaps inserted here owing to the similarity of its title to that of ch. 21); ch. 23, on Tyre. (d) Chs. 24-27 form a single prophecy, announcing God's judgment upon the world, and the establishment of his kingdom in Jerusalem. (e) Chs. 28-33 are a group of prophecies against Samaria and Judah, in which the prophet condemns the policy of relying on Egypt for help, and describes the overthrow of Sennacherib and the deliverance of Jerusalem. (f) Chs. 34 and 35, judgment on the nations (with special reference to Edom), and the joyous return of Israel to its fatherland. (g) Chs. 36-39, an historical section, identical in the main with II. Ki. 18-20. Ch. 39:9-20 contains the psalm of Hezekiah, not found in the parallel section in II. Kings. (2) The second part of Isaiah is a continuous prophecy (chs. 40-66), the subject of which is the restoration of Israel from the Babylonian

Isaiah—Continued
captivity. It may be subdivided into three parts: (a) Chs. 40-48, in which the prophet emphasizes the certainty of the approaching release from exile, assures the people that nothing can hinder their deliverance, and in proof of this statement points out the power of Jehovah to fulfil his promises, and the impotence of the gods of the heathen. (b) Chs. 49-57, the prophecy of the servant of Jehovah, his sufferings and glory. This title has three different applications. It is used of Israel in general (e. g., 42: 19) of the righteous in Israel (cf. 44: 1, 2, 21), and of the personal Messiah (chs. 49-57; cf. 42: 1-43: 10). (c) Chs. 58-66, the restoration of Zion, the felicity of the Israelites admitted to be its citizens, and the condemnation and overthrow of the enemies of Jehovah.
Iscah (ĭs'kah) [looking out], Gen. 11: 29.
Iscariot (ĭs-kăr'ĭ-ot) [a man of Kerioth], Mat. 10: 4.
Ishbah (ĭsh'bah), I. Chr. 4: 17.
Ishbak (ĭsh'băk)[he leaves], Gen. 25: 2; I. Chr. 1: 32.
Ishbi-benob (ĭsh'bī-bē'nob) [whose dwelling is in Nob], II. Sa. 21: 16.
Ish-bosheth (ĭsh-bō'sheth) [a man of shame] (i. e., of Baal), Saul's son, called also **Eshbaal**, II. Sa. 2: 8; 3: 7; 4: 5.
Ishi (ī'shī) [my husband], Hos. 2: 16.
Ishiah (ĭ-shī'ah), **Ishijah** (ĭ-shī'jah), I. Chr. 7: 3; Ezra 10: 31.
Ishma (ĭsh'mà), I. Chr. 4: 3.
Ishmael (ĭsh'ma-el) [God hears], son of Abraham, Gen. 16: 15; 17: 20; 21: 17; 25: 17.
his descendants, Gen. 25: 12; I. Chr. 1: 29.
—(1Fd), country of the Ishmaelites.
—son of Nethaniah, slays Gedaliah, Jer. 40: 14; 41.
—high priest. See **Chronology, New Testament.**
Ishmaelites (ĭsh'ma-el-ītes), descendants of Ishmael.
Ishmaiah (ĭsh-ma-ī'ah [heard by Jehovah], I. Chr. 27: 19.
Ishmerai (ĭsh'me-rāi), I. Chr. 8: 18.
Ishod (ī'shŏd), I. Chr. 7: 18.
Ish-tob (ĭsh-tŏb) [man of Tob], II. Sa. 10: 6, 8.
Ishuah (ĭsh'u-ah) [likeness], Gen. 46: 17.
Ishuai (ĭsh'u-āi), I. Chr. 7: 30.
Ishui (ĭsh'u-ī), I. Sa. 14: 49.
island, Ac. 27: 26; 28: 7; Rev. 6: 14; 16: 20.
isles of the Gentiles (1 Cc), Asia Minor and Europe so named, Gen. 10: 5; Isa. 49: 1; 66: 19.
Ismachiah (ĭs-ma-kī'ah), II. Chr. 31: 13.
Ismaiah (ĭs-ma-ī'ah) [heard by Jehovah], I. Chr. 12: 4.
Ispah (ĭs'pah), I. Chr. 8: 16.
Israel (ĭz'ra-el) [God fights], Jacob so called, Gen. 32: 28; 35: 10.
—(6 Cd; 7 Bb), kingdom of the ten tribes, I. Ki. 11: 38.
Israelites, their bondage in Egypt, Ex. 1-12.
the first passover instituted, Ex. 12.
their departure from Egypt, Ex. 12: 31.
pass through the Red Sea, Ex. 14.
miraculously fed, Ex. 15: 23; 16; 17: 1; Nu. 11: 20.
Israelites—Continued
God's covenant with, Ex. 19; 20; Deu. 29; 30.
their idolatry, Ex. 32.
their rebellious conduct, Deu. 1; 2; 9.
enter and divide Canaan under Joshua, Josh. 12-19.
governed by judges, Judg. 2; and by kings, I. Sa. 10; II. Sa.; I. and II. Ki.; I. and II. Chr.
their captivity in Assyria, II. Ki. 17; in Babylon, II. Ki. 25; II. Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52.
their return, Ezra; Neh.; Hag.; Zec.
See II. Ki. 17; Ezra 9; Neh. 9; Ps. 78; 105; 106; Eze. 20; 22; 23; Ac. 7: 39; I. Cor. 10: 1-6. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**
Issachar (ĭs'sa-kar) [he brings pay], son of Jacob, Gen. 30: 18; 35: 23.
—descendants of, Gen. 46: 13; Judg. 5: 15; I. Chr. 7: 1; Nu. 26: 23-25.
—(5 Cc), allotment of, Josh. 19: 17.
See Gen. 49: 14; Nu. 1: 8; 26: 23; Deu. 33: 18; Eze. 48: 33; Rev. 7: 7.
Isshiah (ĭs-shī'ah), I. Chr. 24: 21, 25.
issued, Josh. 8: 22; Eze. 47: 1; Dan. 7: 10; Rev. 9: 17, 18.
issues, Ps. 68: 20, to God belong the i. from death.
Prov. 4: 23, out of heart are i. of life.
Isui (ĭs'u-ī), or **Ishui** (ĭsh'u-ī) [like], Gen. 46: 17.
Italian (ĭ-tăl'ian), Ac. 10: 1.
Italy (ĭt'a-lĭ) (1 Dc; 15 Ba), country in the south of Europe, Ac. 18: 2; 27: 1.
itching, II. Tim. 4: 3.
Ithai (ĭth'a-ī), I. Chr. 11: 31.
Ithamar (ĭth'a-mär) [island of the palm tree], son of Aaron, Ex. 6: 23; Lev. 10: 6.
his charge, Nu. 4: 28.
Ithiel (ĭth'ĭ-el), R.V., Prov. 30: 1.
Ithnan (ĭth'nan) [strong], Josh. 15: 23.
Ithran (ĭth'ran), Gen. 36: 26.
Ithream (ĭth're-ăm) [overflowing of the people], II. Sa. 3: 5.
Ithrite (ĭth'rīte), I. Chr. 11: 40.
itself, Prov. 23: 31, moveth i. aright.
Mat. 12: 25, house divided against i.
I. Cor. 13: 4, vaunteth not i.
13: 5, not behave i. unseemly.
III. John 12, of the truth i.
Ittah-kazin (ĭt'tah-kā'zin), Josh. 19: 13.
Ittai (ĭt'ta-ī), fidelity to David, II. Sa. 15: 19; 18: 2.
Iturea (ĭ-tu-rē'à) (13 Db), a province of Syria.
Ivah (ī'vah), probably i. q. Ava, a country and city on the Euphrates, II. Ki. 18: 34; 19: 13; Isa. 37: 13.
ivory. The tusk or canine tooth of the elephant. The "horns of ivory" (Eze. 27: 15) were no doubt elephants' teeth.
Solomon's throne of, I. Ki. 10: 18; II. Chr. 9: 17.
palaces, Ps. 45: 8; Am. 3: 15.
See I. Ki. 10: 22; Eze. 27: 15; Rev. 18: 12.
Iyyar, or **Zif**, April-May. See **Months.**
Izhar (ĭz'här) [oil], Nu. 3: 19.
Izharites, I. Chr. 24: 22.
Izrahiah (ĭz-ra-hī'ah), I. Chr. 7: 3.
Izrahite, I. Chr. 27: 8.
Izri (ĭz'rī), a descendant of **Jezer**, I. Chr. 25: 11.

J

Jaakan (jā'a-kăn), Deu. 10: 6.
Jaakobah (jā-ăk'o-bah) [heel-catcher], I.Chr. 4: 36.
Jaala, Jaalah (jā-ā'lā), Neh. 7: 58; Ezra 2: 59.
Jaalam (jā-ā'lam) [hidden], Gen. 36: 5.
Jaanai (jā-ā'nāi) [mourner], I. Chr. 5: 12.
Jaare-oregim (jā-ăr-e-ŏr'e-ğĭm), II. Sa. 21: 19.
Jaasau (jā'a-sąu) [fabricator], Ezra 10: 37.
Jaasiel (jā-ā'sĭ-el) [made by God], I. Chr. 27: 21.
Jaazaniah (jā-ăz-a-nī'ah) [Jehovah will hear], II. Ki. 25; 23; Jer. 35: 3.
Jaazer (jā-ā'zĕr) [he helps], Nu. 21: 32.
Jaaziah (jā-a-zī'ah [Jehovah comforts], I. Chr. 24: 26, 27.
Jaaziel (jā-ā'zĭ'el) [comforted by God], I. Chr. 15: 18.
Jabal (jā'bal) [stream], Gen. 4: 20.
Jabbok (jăb'bŏk) [pouring out] (3 Cc; 5 Dd; 7 Bb; 16 Dd), a river on the east side of the Jordan, Gen. 32: 22; Deu. 2: 37.
Jabesh(jā'besh)[dry], I. Sa. 11: 1; II.Ki. 15: 10.
Jabesh-gilead (jā'besh-ğĭl'e-ăd) [Jabesh of Gilead] (5 Dd; 6 Cd; 7 Bb), inhabitants of, slain, Judg. 21.
  threatened by Ammonites, I. Sa. 11: 1; delivered by Saul, I. Sa. 31: 11.
Jabez (jā'bĕz) [he causes pain], I. Chr. 2: 55.
Jabin (jā'bin) [he understands], king of Hazor, conquered by Joshua, Josh. 11; another, subdued by Barak, Judg. 4: 10-17.
Jabneel (jăb'ne-el) [God causes to build], Josh. 15: 11; Josh. 19: 33.
Jabneh (jăb'neh) [building] (5 Be; 7 Ac), II. Chr. 26: 6.
Jachan (jā'kan) [mourner], I. Chr. 5: 13.
Jachin (jā'kin) [he strengthens], one of the pillars of the temple, I. Ki. 7: 21; II. Chr. 3: 17.
Jachinites, Nu. 26: 12.
Jacinth, Rev. 21: 20, the modern sapphire. The modern hyacinth was known as the 'ligure.' Whether the true sapphire was known in O. T. times is doubtful. The word so rendered invariably appears to have meant 'lapis lazuli.' See Precious Stones.
Jackal (Heb. 'shu al'). See Fox. In Isa. 13: 22; 34: 13, the R.V. translates "jackal." See Dragon and Leviathan.
Jacob (jā'kob) [he supplants], his birth, Gen. 25: 26.
  birthright, Gen. 25: 33.
  obtains the blessing, Gen. 27: 27.
  sent to Padan-aram, Gen. 27: 43; 28: 2.
  his vision and vow, Gen. 28: 20.
  marriages, Gen. 29.
  his sons, Gen. 29: 31; 30.
  dealings with Laban, Gen. 31.
  his vision of God's host, Gen. 32: 1.
  his prayer, Gen. 32: 9.
  wrestles with an angel, Gen. 32: 24; Hos. 12: 4.
  reconciled with Esau, Gen. 33.
  builds an altar, Gen. 35: 1.
  his grief for Joseph and Benjamin, Gen. 37; 42: 38; 43.
Jacob—Continued
  goes down to Egypt, Gen. 46.
  brought before Pharaoh, Gen. 47: 7.
  blesses his sons, Gen. 48: 49.
  his death and burial, Gen. 49: 33; 50.
  See Ps. 105: 23; Mal. 1: 2; Rom. 9: 10; Heb. 11: 21.
Jacob's well (5 Cd; 13 Bd), a fountain near Shechem, John 4: 6.
Jada (jā'dà) [he knoweth], I. Chr. 2: 28.
Jaddua (jăd-dū'à) [much-knowing], Neh. 10: 21.
Jadon (jā'dŏn) [he that judgeth], Neh. 3: 7.
Jael (jā'ĕl) [goat, climber], Judg. 4: 17.
Jagur (jā'gŭr) [place of sojourn], Josh. 15: 21.
Jah (jäh), contracted form of 'Jehovah', Ps. 68: 4.
Jahath (jā'hăth) [union], I. Chr. 23: 10; 24: 22.
Jahaz (jā-hăz) [trodden down], Jahaza, Jahazah (jā-hā'zà), Nu. 21: 23; Josh. 13: 18; 21: 36.
Jahaziah (jā-ha-zī'ah) [Jehovah seeth], Ezra 10: 15.
Jahaziel (jā-hā'zĭ-el) [God seeth], comforts Jehoshaphat, II. Chr. 20: 14; Ezra 8: 5.
Jahdai (jäh'da-ī) [grasper], I. Chr. 2: 47.
Jahdiel (jäh-dī-el), I Chr. 5: 24.
Jahleel (jäh'lē-el) Jahleelites, Nu. 26: 26.
Jahmai (jäh'ma-ī), I. Chr. 7: 2.
Jahzeel (jäh'ze-el) [allotted by God], Jahzeelites, Gen. 46: 24; Nu. 26: 48.
Jahzerah (jäh'ze-rah) [returner], I. Chr. 9: 12.
Jahziel (jäh'zĭ-el), I Chr. 7: 13.
jailor, Ac. 16: 23.
Jair (jā'ir) [he enlightens], Gileadite judge, Judg. 10: 3; others, Nu. 32: 41; I. Chr. 2: 22; 20: 5; Esth. 2: 5.
Jairus' (jā-ī'rus) daughter, raising of, Mat. 9: 18; Mar. 5: 22; Lu. 8: 41.
Jakeh (jā'keh) [pious], Prov. 30: 1.
Jakim (jā'kim) [he will raise up], I. Chr. 8: 19; 24: 12.
Jalon (jā'lon) [lodger], I. Chr. 4: 17.
Jambres (jăm'brēs), corruption of 'Mambres,' or 'Mamre,' an Egyptian magician, II. Tim. 3: 8.
James (apostle), son of Zebedee, called Mat. 4: 21; Mar. 1: 19; Lu. 5: 10.
  ordained one of the Twelve, Mat. 10: 2; Mar. 3: 14; Lu. 6: 13.
  present at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17: 1; Mar. 9: 2; Lu. 9: 28.
  present at the passion, Mat. 26: 36; Mar. 14: 33.
  slain by Herod, Ac. 12: 2.
—(apostle), son of Alpheus, Mat. 10: 3; Mar. 3: 18; 6: 3; Lu. 6: 15; Ac. 1: 13; 12: 17.
  his decision concerning circumcision, etc., Ac. 15: 13-29.
  See Ac. 21: 18; I. Cor. 15: 7; Gal. 1: 19; 2: 9.
James, Epistle of.
  Author.—There is scarcely any doubt that the writer was James the Just, the brother of the Lord and the first overseer of the church of Jerusalem. As such he had very great influence, and was regarded as of apostolic rank. As the brother of the Lord he had been much in the society of Christ before he had learned to believe on him; and this accounts for the numerous remi-

James—Continued
niscences of Christ's words which we find in his epistle, and which seem to be independent of the reports of his words contained in the Gospels.
Date.—James was put to death in A.D. 62 or 63, and therefore his letter cannot be placed later than that date, at which time possibly none of our Gospels were in circulation.
Character.—The letter is addressed to the Christian Jews of the Dispersion, i. e., the Jews outside Palestine, especially in Syria and Egypt. Here and there perhaps the writer turns aside and addresses unconverted Jews (4:1-4; 5:1-6); but the letter as a whole is addressed to humble and suffering communities of Jewish Christians.
Summary.—The letter has no plan, and scarcely admits of analysis. It begins and ends with exhortations to patience and practical piety (1:2-27; 5:7-20), while the central portion (2:1-5:6) is largely taken up with rebukes. "Deeds, not words" is the theme all through. The readers are warned against barren orthodoxy, deadly covetousness, and presumptuous wordliness, and are comforted under present and threatening temptations and sufferings.

James, Protevangelium of, apocryphal gospel. See **Apocrypha, New Testament.**

Jamin (jā'min), **Jaminites,** Nu. 26:12; I. Chr. 4:24.

Jamlech (jăm'lek) [may cause to reign], I. Chr. 4:34.

Jamnia (jăm'ni-ȧ) (13 Ae), modern name Yebna, small town, famous as the seat of the Sanhedrin about 140 A.D.

Jangling, I. Tim. 1:6.

Janna (jăn'nȧ), corruption of 'Jannai' or 'John,' Lu. 3:24.

Jannes (jăn'nēs) and **Jambres,** magicians of Egypt, II. Tim. 3:8; (Ex. 7:11).

Janoah (jȧ-nō'ah), or **Janohah** [rest], Josh. 16:6, 7; II. Ki. 15:29.

Janum (jā'num) [slumber], Josh. 15:53.

Japheth (jā'feth) [he enlarges] (1 Le), son of Noah, blessed, Gen. 9:27.
his descendants, Gen. 10:1; I. Chr. 1:5.

Japhia (jȧ-fī'ȧ) [shining] (5 Cc), a city of Zebulon, Josh. 19:12.
—son of David, II. Sa. 5:15.
—king of Lachish, Josh. 10:3.

Japhlet (jăf'lēt) and **Japhleti** (jăf'lē-tī), I. Chr. 7:32; Josh. 16:3.

Japho (jā'fō) [beauty] (3 Bc; 5 Bd), a seaport town, now Joppa, Josh. 19:46.

Jarah (jā'rah), I. Chr. 9:42.

Jareb (jā'reb) [contentious], Hos. 5:13.

Jared (jā'red) [descent], Gen. 5:15; Lu. 3:37.

Jaresiah (jăr-e-sī'ah), I. Chr. 8:27.

Jarha ((jär'hȧ), I. Chr. 2:34.

Jarib (jā'rib) [adversary], I. Chr. 4:24.

Jarmuth (jär'mŭth) [height] (5 Be; 7 Bc), a city of Judah now called Yarmuk, Josh. 10:5; 21:29.

Jaroah (jȧ-rō'ah), I. Chr. 5:14.

Jashen (jā'shen) [sleeping], II. Sa. 23:32.

Jasher (jā'shēr), properly **Jashar**(jā'shar) [upright],book of, Josh. 10:13; II. Sa. 1:18.

Jashobeam (jȧ-shō'be-ăm) [to whom the people turn], one of David's warriors, I. Chr. 11:11; 27:2.

Jashub (jăsh'ŭb) [returner], I. Chr. 7:1.

Jashubi-lehem (jăsh-ų'bi-lē'hĕm), I. Chr. 4:22.

Jasiel (jā'sī-el), I. Chr. 11:47.

Jasper, jade (?), Ex. 28:20; Rev. 21:11. Although this word is translated by "jasper" in the A.V., it seems to be open to question whether, in part at least, the mineral we know as jasper was really intended. Jasper is not a translucent stone, yet in Rev. 21:11 reference is made to jasper "clear as crystal"; this suggests a fine variety of jade or nephrite. It is known to have been held in the highest esteem in the earliest times. Eze. 28:13; Rev. 4:3; 21:18, 19.

Jathniel (jăth'nī-el), I. Chr. 26:2.

Jattir (jăt'tĭr) [pre-eminent] (5 Cf), a city of Judah, now called Kh. Attir, Josh. 15:48.

Javan (jā'văn), son of Japheth, Gen. 10:2.
—(1 Ed), modern Greece, Isa. 66:19; Eze. 27:13, 19.

Javelin, Nu. 25:7; I. Sa. 18:10; 19:10.

Jaw, Judg. 15:19; Prov. 30:14.

Jawbone, of an ass, Samson uses, Judg. 15:15, 16, 17.

Jaxartes (jăks-är'tēs) (1 Ic), a great river in Scythia.

Jazer (jā'zĕr) [he helps] (5 De), a city of Gad, Josh. 21:39; Isa. 16:8, 9.

jealous, Ex. 34:14; Deu. 4:24; 5:9; 6:15; Josh. 24:19, a j. God.
I. Ki. 19:10, 14, I have been j. for the Lord.
Eze. 39:25, be j. for my holy name.
Joel 2:18, then will the Lord be j.
Nah. 1:2, God is j.
II. Cor. 11:2, I am j. over you.

jealousy, offering of, Nu. 5:11-31.
—Deu. 32:16; I. Ki. 14:22, they provoked him to j.
Ps. 79:5, shall thy j. burn like fire?
Prov. 6:34, j. is the rage of a man.
S. of S. 8:6, j. is cruel as the grave.
Isa. 42:13, stir up j. like man of war.
Eze. 36:5, in fire of j. have I spoken.
I. Cor. 10:22, do we provoke the Lord to j.?

Jearim (jē'a-rĭm) [forests], Josh. 15:10.

Jeaterai (jē-ăt'e-rāi), I. Chr. 6:21.

Jeba (jē'bȧ) (16 Cd), a village in Nablus.

Jebel-jermuk (jĕb-el-jĕr'mŭk) (16 Cb), name of a mountain.

Jeberechiah (jē-bĕr-e-kī'ah) [Jehovah will bless], Isa. 8:2.

Jebus (jē'bus) or **Jebusi** (jē-bū'sī) [trodden under] (3 Cd), the ancient name of Jerusalem, Josh. 18:16, 28; Judg. 19:10.

Jebusites (jĕb'u-sītes), Gen. 15:21; Nu. 13:29; Josh. 15:63; Judg. 1:21; 19:11; II. Sa. 5:8. See **Palestine, Ancient Inhabitants.**

Jecamiah (jĕk-a-mī'ah), I. Chr. 3:18.

Jecholiah (jĕk-o-lī'ah) [able through Jehovah], II. Ki. 15:2.

Jeconiah (jĕk-o-nī'ah), contracted from **Coniah,** Jer. 27:20. See **Jehoiachin,** II. Chr. 36:8.

Jedaiah (jĕ-dā'iah) [invoker of Jehovah], Neh. 3:10.
—priest, I. Chr. 9:10; 24:7.
—a Simeonite, I. Chr. 4:37.
Jediael (jĕd-i'a-el), I. Chr. 7:11
Jedidah (jĕ-dī'dah) [beloved], II. Ki. 22:1.
Jedidiah (jĕd-i-dī'ah) [beloved of Jehovah], II. Sa. 12:25.
Jeduthun (jĕd'ụ-thŭn) [appointed for praise], I. Chr. 16:42.
Jeezer (jē-ē'zēr), **Jeezerites**, Nu. 26:30.
Jegar-sahadutha (jē'gar-sā-hā-du'thā) [heap of witness], Gen. 31:47.
Jehaleleel (jē-ha-lē'le-el), I. Chr. 4:16.
Jehezekel (jē-hĕz'e-kĕl), I. Chr. 24:16.
Jehiah (jē-hī'ah) [Jehovah liveth], I. Chr. 15:24.
Jehiel (jē-hī'el), I. Chr. 15:18; 27:32.
Jehieli (jē-hī'e-lī), I. Chr. 26:21.
Jehizkiah (jē-hiz-kī'ah) [Jehovah strengthens], II. Chr. 28:12.
Jehoadah (jē-hō'a-dah), I. Chr. 8:36.
Jehoaddan (jē-hō-ăd'dan) [Jehovah his ornament], II. Ki. 14:2.
Jehoahaz (jē-hō'a-hăz) [Jehovah holdeth], king of Israel, II. Ki. 10:35; 13:4.
—(Shallum, A. V., margin), king of Judah, II. Ki. 23:31; II. Chr. 36:1.
Jehoash (jē-hō'ash), contracted form **Joash** [Jehovah is strong (?)], II. Ki. 13:25.
Jehohanan (jē-hō-hā'nan) [Jehovah-granted] II. Chr. 17:15.
Jehoiachin (jē-hoi'a-kĭn) [Jehovah strengthens], II. Ki. 24:6.
Jehoiada (jē-hoi'a-dà) [Jehovah knoweth], high priest, slays Athaliah, and restores Jehoash, II. Ki. 11:4; II. Chr. 23.
repairs the temple, II. Ki. 12:7; II. Chr. 24:6.
abolishes idolatry, II. Chr. 23:16.
Jehoiakim (jē-hoi'a-kĭm) [Jehovah will raise], made king of Judah, his evil reign, and captivity, II. Ki. 23:36; 24:1; II. Chr. 36:4; Dan. 1:2.
See Jer. 22:18.
Jehoiarib (jē-hoi'a-rĭb) [Jehovah will plead], I. Chr. 9:10.
Jehonadab (jē-hŏn'a-dăb) [Jehovah impels], II. Sa. 13:3; Jer. 35:6. See **Jonadab.**
Jehonathan (jē-hŏn'a-than) [whom Jehovah gave], I. Chr. 27:25; II. Chr. 17:8.
Jehoram (jē-hō'ram) [Jehovah is exalted], king of Judah, I. Ki. 22:50; II. Ki. 8:16.
his cruelty and death, II. Chr. 21:4, 18.
—(Joram), king of Israel, son of **Ahab**, II. Ki. 1:17; 3:1.
his evil reign, II. Ki. 3:2.
slain by Jehu, II. Ki. 9:24.
Jehoshabeath (jē-hō-shăb'e-ăth), II. Chr. 22:11.
Jehoshaphat (jē-hŏsh'a-făt) [Jehovah judges], king of Judah, I. Ki. 15:24; II. Chr. 17.
his death, I. Ki. 22:50; II. Chr. 21:1.
—valley of, Joel 3:2.
Jehosheba (jē-hŏsh'e-bà), II. Ki. 11:2.
Jehoshuah (jē-hŏsh'u-ah), I. Chr. 7:27.
Jehovah (I am; the eternal living one). The Scripture appellation of the supreme Being, usually interpreted as signifying self-derived and permanent existence. The Jews scrupulously avoided every mention of this name of God, substituting in its stead one or other of the words with whose proper vowel-points it may happen to be written. When Moses received his commission to be the deliverer of Israel, the Almighty, who appeared in the burning bush, communicated to him the name which he should give as the credentials of his mission: "And God said unto Moses, 'I am that I am'; and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I am hath sent me unto you." That this passage is intended to indicate the etymology of Jehovah, as understood by the Hebrews, no one has ventured to doubt. While Elohim exhibits God displayed in his power as the creator and governor of the physical universe, the name Jehovah designates his nature as he stands in relation to man, as the only almighty, true, personal, holy Being, a spirit and "the father of spirits," Nu. 16:22; cf. John 4:24, who revealed himself to his people, made a covenant with them, and became their lawgiver, and to whom all honor and worship are due. It is believed that the correct pronunciation of this word is 'Yahweh.'
Jehovah-jireh (jē-hō'vah-jī'reh) [the Lord will provide], Gen. 22:14.
Jehovah-nissi (jē-hō'vah-nĭs'sī) [the Lord my banner], Ex. 17:15.
Jehovah-shalom (jē-hō'vah-shā'lom) [the Lord send peace], Judg. 6:24.
Jehovah-shammah (jē-hō'vah-shăm'mah) [Jehovah is there], Eze. 48:35, margin.
Jehovah-tsidkenu (jē-hō'vah-tsĭd'ke-nū) [Jehovah our righteousness], Jer. 23:6, margin.
Jehozabad (jē-hŏz'a-băd) [Jehovah bestowed], I. Chr. 26:4.
Jehozadak (jē-hŏz'a-dăk) [Jehovah is righteous], I. Chr. 6:15.
Jehu (jē'hū) [Jehova is he], prophesies against Baasha, I. Ki. 16:1.
rebukes Jehoshaphat, II. Chr. 19:2; 20:34.
—son of Nimshi, to be anointed king of Israel, I. Ki. 19:16; II. Ki. 9:2.
his reign, II. Ki. 10. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**
Jehubbah (jē-hŭb'bah), I. Chr. 7:34.
Jehucal (jē-hū'kal) [able], Jer. 37:3.
Jehud (jē'hŭd), Josh. 19:45.
Jehudi (jē-hū'dī) [a Jew], Jer. 36:14, 21.
Jehudijah (jē-hū-dī'jah) [Jewess], I. Chr. 4:18.
Jehush (jē'hŭsh), I. Chr. 8:39.
Jeiel (jē-ī'el), I. Chr. 16:5.
Jekabzeel (jē-kăb'ze-el) [God assembleth], Neh. 11:25.
Jekameam (jĕk-a-mē'am) [may raise a people], I. Chr. 23:19.
Jekamiah (jĕk-a-mī'ah) [may Jehovah raise up], I. Chr. 2:41.
Jekuthiel (jē-kū'thĭ-el), I. Chr. 4:18.
Jemima (jē-mī'mà) [dove], Job 42:14.
Jemuel-jĕmū'el), Gen. 46:10.
Jenin ((16 Cd), i. q. **Engannim.**
jeopardy, I. Chr. 11:19, have put their lives in j.
Lu. 8:23, and were in j
I. Cor. 15:30, stand in j. every hour.

Jephthah (jĕf'thah) **or Jephthae** [God opens], a judge.
his covenant with the Gileadites, Judg. 11: 4-11.
his message to the Ammonites, Judg. 11: 14.
his rash vow, Judg. 11: 30, 34.
chastises the Ephraimites, Judg. 12.
his faith, Heb. 11: 32.

Jephunneh (jĕ-fŭn'neh) [prepared for the way], Nu. 13: 6.

Jerach (1 Hf), a city on the coast of Hazarmaveth.

Jerah (jē'răh) [the moon], I. Chr. 1: 20.

Jerahmeel (jĕ-răh-me-el) [God hath mercy], I. Chr. 2: 9.

Jered (jē'red), I. Chr. 1: 2.

Jeremai (jĕr-e-māi), Ezra 10: 33.

Jeremiah (jĕr-e-mī'ah) [Jehovah foundeth], prophet, his call and visions, Jer. 1.
his mission, Jer. 1: 17; 7.
his complaint, Jer. 20: 14.
his message to Zedekiah, Jer. 21: 3; 34: 1.
foretells the seventy years' captivity, Jer. 25.
apprehended, but delivered by Ahikam, Jer. 26.
denounces Hananiah, Jer. 28: 5.
his letter to the captives in Babylon, Jer. 29.
praying, is comforted, Jer. 32: 16; 33.
writes a roll of a book, Jer. 36: 4; Baruch reads it, Jer. 36: 8.
imprisoned by Zedekiah, Jer. 32; 37; 38.
released by Ebed-melech, Jer. 38: 7.
carried into Egypt, Jer. 43: 6, 7.
various predictions, Jer. 46-51; 51: 59.
See Mat. 2: 17; 16: 14; 27: 9.

Jeremiah, Book of.

Author.—Jeremiah was the son of Hilkiah, "one of the priests that were in Anathoth," a town in the tribe of Benjamin, a short distance north of Jerusalem. He was a young man (1: 6) when he made his first appearance as a prophet, in the thirteenth year of King Josiah (626 B.C.; cf. 1: 2; 25: 3), and prophesied chiefly in Jerusalem, although from chs. 11: 21 and 37: 12 he does not seem to have severed his connection with his native place, Anathoth. After the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar, he resided in Mizpah (40: 6), and after the murder of Gedaliah was carried off against his will to Egypt (43: 6 ff.), where, according to a later tradition, he was stoned to death by the Jews, at Tahpanhes or Daphne, on account of his prophecies.

Occasion.—The prophet was much impressed by the sad scenes that he saw. The backsliding and lapses into sin on the part of Israel, the refusal to give heed to the warnings uttered, the persecutions and trials to which he was subjected at the hands of his fellow countrymen, are all reflected in Jeremiah's writings. He foresaw the ruin of his country, and lamented it bitterly. His patriotism was great, and the accusations brought against him by those whom he warned of impending disaster were quite destitute of foundation (cf. ch. 9). He persisted in his warnings and exhortations, looking forward in hope to the renewal of God's covenant with his people, and the restoration that he predicted for his chosen people Israel. The Messiah is alluded to in chs. 23: 5-8; 30: 4-11; 33: 14-26, but less is said regarding his personality than we find in the other prophets.

Summary.—The book may be divided into two parts: (1) Chs. 1-45 comprise for the most part prophecies relating to Judah and the kingdom of God. They also contain much information respecting the personal history of the prophet, and the events that happened during his ministry (cf. 11: 21; 20: 1-3; 26, 28, 36-43: 8). (2) Chs. 46-51 consist of nine discourses against foreign nations, together with ch. 52, which was undoubtedly added at a later date (after B.C. 562, as is clear from 51: 64 compared with 52: 31 ff.), and which exhibits a close resemblance to II. Ki. 24: 18-25: 30. The prophecies, as we now have them, do not appear to be arranged in chronological order.

Jeremias (jĕr-e-mī'as), Greek form of 'Jeremiah,' Mat. 16: 14.

Jeremoth (jĕr'e-mŏth), I. Chr. 8: 14.

Jeremy (jĕr'e-mē), shortened English form of 'Jeremiah,' Mat. 2: 17; 27: 9.

Jeriah (jē-rī'ah) [founded by Jehovah], I. Chr. 23: 19.

Jeribai (jĕr'ĭ-bāi) [contention], I. Chr. 11: 46.

Jericho (jĕr'ĭ-kō) [moon city] (4 Fa; 5 Ce; 7 Bc; 13 Be; 16 Ce), a royal city of great antiquity; early site at Rasel Ain; in time of Christ further south, where are found ruins of aqueducts. Jericho of the Middle Ages, the modern Eriha.
spies sent there, Josh. 2: 1.
capture of, Josh. 6: 20; (Heb. 11: 30).
rebuilt by Hiel, I. Ki. 16: 34.
See Josh. 6: 26.

Jeriel (jĕ'rĭ-el), I. Chr. 7: 2.

Jerijah (jĕ-rī'jah), I. Chr. 26: 31.

Jerimoth (jĕr'ĭ-mŏth) [high places], I. Chr. 7: 8; 24: 30; II. Chr. 11: 18.

Jerioth (jĕ'rĭ-ŏth), II. Chr. 2: 18.

Jeroboam (jĕr-o-bō'am) [struggler for the people], promoted by Solomon, I. Ki. 11: 28.
Ahijah's prophecy to, I. Ki. 11: 29.
made king, I. Ki. 12: 20; II. Chr. 10.
his idolatry, I. Ki. 12: 28.
his hand withers, I. Ki. 13: 4.
judgment denounced upon his house, I. Ki. 14: 7.
his death, I. Ki. 14: 20.
evil example, I. Ki. 15: 34.
—II., II. Ki. 13: 13; 14: 23-29.

Jeroham (jĕr'o-hăm) [cherished], I. Sa. 1: 1; I. Chr. 27: 22; 12: 7; II. Chr. 23: 1.

Jerubbaal (jĕ-rŭb'ba-ăl) [struggler against Baal], Judg. 6: 32.

Jerubbesheth (jĕ-rŭb'be-shĕth) [struggler against shame], II. Sa. 11: 21.

Jeruel (jĕr'u-el) [founded by God], II. Chr. 20: 16.

Jerusalem [the habitation of peace]. Jerusalem stands in latitude 31° 46′ 45″ north and longitude 35° 18′ 25″ east of Greenwich. It is 32 miles distant from the sea and 18 from the Jordan, 20 from Hebron and 36 from Samaria. Jerusalem, if not

Jerusalem—Continued

actually in the centre of Palestine, was yet virtually so. "It was on the ridge, the broadest and most strongly-marked ridge of the backbone of the complicated hills which extend through the whole country from the plain of Esdraelon to the desert."

Topography.—We may say, roughly, that the city occupies the southern termination of a table-land which is cut off from the country round it on its west, south and east sides by ravines more than usually deep and precipitous. These ravines leave the level of the table-land, the one on the west and the other on the northeast of the city, and fall rapidly until they form a junction below its southeast corner. The eastern one—the valley of the Kedron, commonly called the valley of Jehoshaphat—runs nearly straight from north to south. But the western one—the valley of Hinnom—runs south for a time, and then takes a sudden bend to the east until it meets the valley of Jehoshaphat, after which the two rush off as one to the Dead Sea. The promontory thus encircled is itself divided by a longitudinal ravine running up it from south to north, called the valley of the Tyropœon, rising gradually from the south, like the external ones, till at last it arrives at the level of the upper plateau, dividing the central mass into two unequal portions. Of these two, that on the west is the higher and more massive, on which the city of Jerusalem now stands, and in fact always stood. The hill on the east is considerably lower and smaller, so that to a spectator from the south the city appears to slope sharply toward the east. The name of 'Mount Zion' has been applied to the western hill from the time of Constantine to the present day. The eastern hill, called 'Mount Moriah' in II. Chr. 3:1, was, as already remarked, the site of the temple. It was situated in the southwest angle of the area, now known as the Haram area, and was, as we learn from Josephus, an exact square of a stadium, or 600 Greek feet, on each side. Attached to the northwest angle of the temple was the Antonia, a tower or fortress. North of the site of the temple is the building now known to Christians as the Mosque of Omar, but by Moslems called the Dome of the Rock. The southern continuation of the eastern hill was named 'Ophel' which gradually came to a point at the junction of the valleys Tyropœon and Jehoshaphat; and the northern 'Bezetha,' "the new city," first noticed by Josephus, which was separated from Moriah by an artificial ditch, and overlooked the valley of Kedron on the east; this hill was enclosed within the walls of Herod Agrippa. Lastly, 'Acra' lay westward of Moriah and northward of Zion, and formed the "lower city" in the time of Josephus.

Jerusalem—Continued

Pools and Fountains.—Outside the walls on the west side were the Upper and Lower Pools of 'Gihon,' the latter close under Zion, the former more to the northwest, on the Jaffa road. At the junction of the valleys of Hinnom and Jehoshaphat was 'Enrogel,' the "Well of Job," in the midst of the king's gardens. Within the walls, immediately north of Zion, was the "Pool of Hezekiah." A large pool existing beneath the temple (referred to in Eccles. 1:3) was probably supplied by some subterranean aqueduct. The "King's Pool" was probably identical with the "Fountain of the Virgin," at the southern angle of Moriah. From this a subterranean channel cut through the solid rock leads the water to the pool of 'Siloah' or 'Siloam,' which has also acquired the character of being an intermittent fountain. The pool to which tradition has assigned the name

General View of Modern Jerusalem. (From an original Photograph.)

Jerusalem—Continued
of 'Bethesda' is situated on the north side of Moriah; it is now named 'Birket Israil.'
Population.—Taking the area of the city enclosed by the two old walls at 750,000 yards, and that enclosed by the wall of Agrippa at 1,500,000 yards, we have 2,250,000 yards for the whole. Taking the population of the old city at the probable number of one person to 50 yards, we have 15,000 and at the extreme limit of 30 yards we should have 25,000 inhabitants for the old city, and at 100 yards to each individual in the new city about 15,000 more; so that the population of Jerusalem, in its days of greatest prosperity, may have amounted to from 30,000 to 45,000 souls, but could hardly ever have reached 50,000; and assuming that in times of festivals one-half was added to this amount, which is an extreme estimate, there may have been 60,000 or 70,000 in the city when Titus came up against it. The present population is not far from 50,000; of which about half is within the walls of the city.
—king of, slain by Joshua, Josh. 10.
borders of, Josh. 15: 8.
ark brought there, II. Sa. 6.
David reigns there, II. Sa. 5: 6.
preserved from the pestilence, II. Sa. 24: 16.
temple built at, I. Ki. 5-8; II. Chr. 2-7.
sufferings from war, I. Ki. 14: 25; II. Ki. 14: 14; 25; II. Chr. 12; 25: 24; 36; Jer. 39; 52.
capture and destruction by Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. 52: 12-15.
captives return, and Cyrus begins to rebuild the temple, Ezra 1: 2; 3; continued by Artaxerxes, Neh. 2.
wall rebuilt and dedicated, Neh. 12: 38.
presentation of Christ at, Lu. 2: 22.
his public entry into, Mat. 21: 1; Mar. 11: 7; Lu. 19: 35; John 12: 14; laments over it, Mat. 23: 37; Lu. 13: 34; 19: 41; foretells its destruction, Mat. 24; Mar. 13; Lu. 13: 35; 19: 41; 21.
disciples filled with the Holy Ghost at, Ac. 2: 4.
which is above, Gal. 4: 26.
the new, Rev. 21: 2.
Jerusha (jĕ-ru'shä) [possession], II. Ki. 15: 33.
Jesaiah (jĕ-sā'yah), i. q. Isaiah, I. Chr. 3: 21.
Jeshaiah (jĕ-shā'yah) [deliverance of Jehovah], I. Chr. 26: 25; Ezra 8: 7.
Jeshanah (jĕsh'a-nah), II. Chr. 13: 19.
Jesharelah (jĕ-shăr'e-lah) [upright toward God], I. Chr. 25: 14.
Jeshebeab (jĕ-shĕb'e-ăb), I. Chr. 24: 13.
Jesher (jĕ-shĕr) [uprightness], I. Chr. 2: 18.
Jeshimon (jĕsh'ĭ-mŏn) [desolation], I. Sa. 23: 24.
Jeshishai (jĕ-shĭsh'a-ĭ), I. Chr. 5: 14.
Jeshohaiah (jĕsh-ō-hā'yah), I. Chr. 4: 36.
Jeshua (jĕsh'u-ä), Ezra 2: 36; II. Chr. 31: 15; Neh. 7: 7.
—form of 'Joshua,' Neh. 8: 17.
Jeshurun (jĕsh'u-rŭn) [the upright one], Israel so called, Deu. 32: 15; 33: 5, 26.
Jesiah (jĕ-sī'ah), I. Chr. 12: 6.
Jesimiel (jĕ-sĭm'ĭ-el), I. Chr. 4: 36.
Jesse (jĕs'se) [Jehovah is], David's father, Ru. 4: 22.
and his sons sanctified by Samuel, I. Sa. 16: 5.
his son David anointed to be king, I. Sa. 16: 13.
his posterity, I. Chr. 2: 13.
See Isa. 11: 1.
jesting, Eph. 5: 4.
Jesui (jĕs'u-ī), **Jesuites**, Nu. 26: 44.
Jesurun (jĕs'u-rŭn), Isa. 44: 2.
Jesus (jē'zus). See Christ, Lord Jesus.
Jesus, an alternative form of Joshua, as used in Ac. 7: 45; Heb. 4: 8.
Jether (jē'ther) [pre-eminence], Judg. 8: 20.
Jetheth (jē'thĕth) [a prince], Gen. 36: 40.
Jethlah (jĕth'lah) [suspended], Josh. 19: 42.
Jethro (jĕth'rō) [excellence], Ex. 3: 1; 18: 12.
Jetur (jē'tŭr) [mountainous], Gen. 25: 15.
Jeuel (jē-ū'el), I. Chr. 9: 6; Ezra 18: 13.
Jeush (jē'ŭsh) [hastener], Gen. 36: 5.
jewel, Prov. 20: 15, knowledge a precious j.
Isa. 61: 10, adorneth herself with j.
Hos. 2: 13, decked with ear-rings and j.
Mal. 3: 17, when I make up my j.
Jewess, Ac. 16: 1; 24: 24.
Jewish, Tit. 1: 14.
Jewry, Dan. 5: 13; Lu. 23: 5; John 7: 1.
Jews, derived from 'Judah,' Israelites first so called, II. Ki. 16: 6.
Christ's mission to, Mat. 15: 24; 21: 37; Ac. 3: 26.
Christ rejected by, Mat. 11: 20; 13: 15; John 5: 16, 38; Ac. 3: 13; I. Thes. 2: 15.
gospel first preached to, Mat. 10: 6; Lu. 24: 47; Ac. 1: 8.
St. Paul's teaching rejected by, Ac. 13: 46; 28: 24, 26.
Jezaniah (jĕz-a-nī'ah), Jer. 40: 8; 42: 1.
Jezebel (jĕz'e-bĕl) [chaste], i. q. Isabella wife of Ahab, I. Ki. 16: 31.
kills the prophets, I. Ki. 18: 4; 19: 2.
causes Naboth to be put to death, I. Ki. 21.
her violent death, II. Ki. 9: 30.
Jezer (jē'zĕr) **Jezerites**, Nu. 26: 49.
Jeziah (jĕ-zī'ah), Ezra 10: 25.
Jeziel (jē'zĭ-el), I. Chr. 12: 3.
Jezliah (jĕz-lī'ah), I. Chr. 8: 18.
Jezoar (jĕ-zō'ar), I. Chr. 4: 7.
Jezrahiah (jĕz-ra-hī'ah) [Jehovah appeareth] Neh. 12: 42.
Jezreel (jĕz're-el) [God sows] (5 Cc; 6 Cd; Bb), a celebrated city west of the Jordan now a village of 500 inhabitants, on a spu of Gilboa, Josh. 19: 18; I. Ki. 21: 1; II Ki. 9: 30-37; Hos. 1: 4.
—valley of (5 Cc).
Jezreelite, I. Ki. 21: 1.
Jezreelitess, I. Sa. 27: 3.
Jibsam (jĭb'sam) [agreeable], I. Chr. 7: 2.
Jidlaph (jĭd'laf) [he sheds tears], Gen. 22: 22
Jiljulieh (16 Cd), probably the site of ancien Gilgal.
Jimna, Jimnah (jĭm'nä), **Jimnites**, Gen. 46: 17; Nu. 26: 44.
Jimzu (16 Be), i. q. Gimzo.
Jiphtah (jĭf'tah), Josh. 15: 43.
Jiphthah-el, Josh. 19: 14.
Joab (jō'ăb) [Jehovah is father], captain of th host, II. Sa. 8: 16.
kills Abner, II. Sa. 3: 23.
intercedes for Absalom, II. Sa. 14.

Joab—Continued
slays him in an oak, II. Sa. 18: 14.
reproves David's grief, II. Sa. 19: 5.
treacherously kills Amasa, II. Sa. 20: 9, 10.
unwillingly numbers the people, II. Sa. 24: 3; (I. Chr. 21: 3).
supports Adonijah, I. Ki. 1: 7.
slain by Solomon's command, I. Ki. 2: 5, 28.
Joah (jō'ah) [Jehovah is brother], II. Ki. 18: 18.
Joahaz (jō'a-hăz), II. Chr. 34: 8.
Joanna (jō'ăn'nà) [Jehovah graciously gives], Lu. 3: 27; 8: 3; 24: 10.
Joash (jō'ăsh) or **Jehoash** [Jehovah bestows], king of Israel, II. Ki. 13: 10.
visits Elisha sick, II. Ki. 13: 14.
defeats the Syrians, II. Ki. 13: 25.
chastises Amaziah, II. Ki. 14: 8; II. Chr. 25: 17.
—king of Judah, II. Ki. 11: 2; II. Chr. 23.
repairs the temple, II. Ki. 12; II. Chr. 24.
kills Zechariah, II. Chr. 24: 20-22.
slain by his servants, II. Ki. 12: 20; II. Chr. 24: 25,
Joatham (jō'a-thăm), Mat. 1: 9.
Job (jōb) [he cries], Gen. 46: 13.
—different in Hebrew from the preceding; found in O.T. only in the book of Job and in Eze. 14: 14, 20; probably 'hostile,' or 'towards whom God turns.'
his character, Job 1: 1, 8; 2: 3; (Eze. 14: 14, 20).
his afflictions, Job 1: 13; 2. 7.
his patience, Job 1: 20; 2: 10; (Jas. 5: 11).
complains of his life, Job 3.
reproves his friends, Job 6: 7; 12; 13; 16; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 26-30.
declares his integrity, Job 31.
humbles himself, Job 40: 3; 42: 1.
his redoubled prosperity, Job 42: 10.

Job, Book of.

Character of the Book.—Job was a non-Israelite, a dweller in the land of Uz (probably near Edom, on the east or northeast), a man of wealth and exemplary piety. That Job was an historical character is clear from Eze. 14: 14, where he is mentioned with Noah and Daniel. Whether the contents of the book are also historical is not so clear. The view commonly adopted is that the book is an inspired poem, based on actual occurrences.

Author and Date.—Nothing can be affirmed with certainty as to the authorship or date of the poem. Some have supposed that the work was composed by Moses, but few at present hold that opinion. It may be described as an attempt to solve the problem why the righteous suffer. To the ordinary Hebrew suffering and misfortune seemed to be the punishment of special sin. But since the ungodly are not always punished for their offences, while the righteous are frequently visited with grievous trials, a serious difficulty presented itself. The book of Job seems written to point out that such suffering is often permitted as a test of faith and a means of grace.

Contents.—The book may be divided into five sections: (1) Chs. 1 and 2, the prologue, written in prose, describe the piety and prosperity of Job. The overthrow of Job's prosperity was permitted in order to test his character, and Job's continued trust in God in spite of overwhelming sorrows is narrated. There follows an account of the visit of three friends, Eliphaz, Bildad, and Zophar, who, having heard of his affliction, come to condole with him. (2) Chs. 3-31 describe a discussion between Job and his friends written in poetry. The discussion consists of three sets of speeches, (a) chs. 4-14, (b) chs. 15-21, and (c) chs. 22-31, each set containing six speeches, one by each of the three friends, with Job's reply. (3) The speeches of Elihu, chs. 32-37, are also, with the exception of the opening verses (32: 1-6), in poetry. (4) Chs. 38-42: 6 are also poetical. Jehovah, in his speech out of the storm, makes no allusion to Job's case, accuses the patriarch of no hidden crimes, and does not explain the cause of his misfortunes. The answer of the Lord is sufficient for Job. He humbly confesses that God is omnipotent and omnipresent, and repents his former utterances and demeanor "in dust and ashes." (5) The book concludes with the epilogue, ch. 42: 7-17, written in prose. In this the conduct of the three friends is condemned by the Almighty, who restores Job to greater prosperity than he had enjoyed before.

Jobab (jō'băb) [he cries or he rejoices] (1 Hf), Gen. 10: 29; 36: 33.
Jochebed (jŏk'e-bĕd) [Jehovah is glory], mother of Moses, Ex. 6: 20; Nu. 26: 59.
Joed (jō'ed) [Jehovah is witness], Neh. 11: 7.
Joel (jō'el) [Jehovah is God], delivers God's judgments, Joel 1-3.
proclaims a fast, and declares God's mercy Joel 1: 14; 2: 15; 3. See Ac. 2: 16.
—fourteen of name.

Joel, Book of.

Author.—Nothing is known about this prophet beyond the name of his father, Pethuel. He was presumably a Judean, and possibly prophesied in Jerusalem, being perhaps priest as well as prophet. It is a common opinion that he prophesied in the early years of King Joash of Judah (c. 837-801 B.C.). Amos apparently was acquainted with the book of Joel (cf. 3: 16 and Amos 1: 2; 3: 18; 9: 13).

Contents.—The book may be divided into two parts (1) Chs. 1: 1-2: 17, a lamentation over the devastating plague, and an exhortation from the prophet to the people to repent and turn again to Jehovah. (2) Ch. 2: 18 to end, the answer to the prayer, and the promise of blessings in the future, God will pour out his Spirit on all flesh, will bring back those led captive from Judah and Jerusalem in Zion. With regard to the date of this book, authorities are almost equally divided in their opinions whether it should be regarded as one of the very earliest or one of the very latest of the prophetical books, as late as the time after the return from captivity.

Joelah (jō-ē'lah), I. Chr. 12: 7.
Joezer (jō-ē'zĕr) [Jehovah is help], I. Chr. 12: 6.

Jogbehah (jŏg'be-hah), city in Gilead, Nu. 32:35.

Jogli (jŏg'lī) [carried into exile], Nu. 34:22.

Joha (jō'hä), probably a corruption of 'Joah,' 1. Chr. 8:16; 11:45. Two of name.

Johanan (jō-hā'nan) [Jehovah is gracious], II. Ki. 25:23. Nine of name.

John, N.T. form of 'Johanan,' the apostle, called, Mat. 4:21; Mar. 1:19; Lu. 5:10.
ordained, Mat. 10:2; Mar. 3:17.
reproved, Mat. 20:20; Mar. 10:35; Lu. 9:50.
declares the divinity and humanity of Jesus Christ, John 1; I. John 1; 4; 5.
Christ's love for, John 13:23; 19:26; 21:7, 20, 24.
his care for Mary, the Lord's mother, John 19:27.
accompanies Peter before the council, Ac. 4:13.
exhorts to obedience, and warns against false teachers, I. John 1-5.
sees Christ's glory in heaven, Rev. 1:12 ff
writes the Revelation, Rev. 1:19.
forbidden to worship the angel, Rev. 19:10; 22:8.

John, Gospel according to.

Author.—As the Gospels surpass all other books, so the other Gospels are surpassed by the Gospel of St. John, "the most influential book in all literature." That it is by St. John has been the conviction of all who have known it, with very insignificant exception, down to the end of the eighteenth century. The best scholars are fully agreed that the fourth Gospel is by St. John, the apostle.

Date.—How late John wrote his Gospel cannot be determined, but probably between A.D. 80 and 95. Tradition says that he wrote at the request of his fellow disciples and elders of Ephesus.

Source.—The fourth Gospel is not composite like the other three. Although it comes last, and the author of it knew the writings of his predecessors, it is the most original of them all. He writes from personal knowledge; "that which we have heard, that which we have seen with our eyes, that which we beheld, and our hands handled, concerning the Word of life. . . . declare we unto you." He has no genealogy of Christ, no record of the birth, infancy, baptism, temptation, transfiguration, or ascension, no healing of demoniacs, no Sermon on the Mount, no parables. Instead of these we have the pre-existence of the Word, the incarnation, the new birth of the Spirit, the water of life, the bread of life, the good shepherd, and the true vine. Where he traverses exactly the same ground as the synoptists, as in the feeding of the five thousand, and in the history of the passion and resurrection, he adds various details of great interest, which come from his personal knowledge. Perhaps the chief of these are the farewell discourses of Christ to his disciple just before the crucifixion. The difference between these and those in the other Gospels is very great, and is to be explained partly by the difference of the occasions and audience, partly by the element in them which comes from St. John himself.

John, Gospel according to—Continued

Object.—St. John writes for adult Christians, to confirm them in the belief that "Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God," that by believing they "may have life in his name" (20:31). His is the spiritual Gospel, abounding in symbolism, saturated with the O.T., and stern in its condemnation of those whose misconception of the O.T. led them to reject the Messiah.

Characteristics.—The difference between these contents and those of the synoptic Gospels is great, and we need not doubt that part of St. John's reason for selecting certain scenes was that they had not been previously recorded. The synoptists give us little more than one year of Christ's ministry, nearly all of which is in Galilee. John gives us nearly three years (2:13; 6:4; 13:1), with various sojourns at Jerusalem. But in the gaps in the synoptic narrative there is plenty of room for all that is peculiar to St. John, and in the gaps in his narrative for all that is peculiar to theirs. They imply several visits to Jerusalem (Mat. 23:37), although they do not record them. But he differs from them, not only in his choice of material, but in the view which he gives us of the Christ. They show us how the great Rabbi and Prophet exasperated the people by denouncing their immoral traditions and lives. John shows us how a divine personage infuriated the hierarchy by claiming to be one with Jehovah. They exhibit the teaching of Christ as simple, and for the most part moral, illustrated by frequent parables. John exhibits it as mystical and doctrinal, without parables, except three in the form of allegories. As already stated, there is in St. John's Gospel a large element which, although under the guidance of the Spirit, comes from himself.

Summary.—The main divisions of the Gospel are two, of which the first is preceded by a prologue of pregnant meaning, while the second is followed by an appendix of intense interest. The prologue sets forth the Word as a divine Person, the eternal Interpreter of the nature of God, the Creator of the universe, and the Fountain of life and light (1:1-18). The ministry is the revelation of the incarnate Son and his Father to the world (1:19-12:50). In the issues of the ministry a more complete revelation is made to the disciples (chs. 13-20). The appendix explains Christ's saying respecting the evangelist (ch. 21). The first main division seems to be divided into three parts at 2:11 and 11:57, and the second also at 17:26 and 19:42.

John, First Epistle of.

Author and Date.—It is admitted on all sides that I. John is by the author of the fourth Gospel, and that testimony to either book may be accepted as testimony to the other. The epistle was no doubt written at Ephesus, where St. John spent most of the

John, First Epistle of—Continued
last thirty years of his life; and it was probably written A.D. 85-95.

Characteristics.—The epistle is rightly called catholic, or general, as being addressed to the church at large. St. John may have had the Christians of Asia Minor specially in view when he wrote, but he does not specially address them, and the writing is more like a homily than a letter. It is a companion to the fourth Gospel, the thoughts and words of which it frequently reproduces. It refers to the Gospel, and comments on it repeatedly, with a view to confirming and enforcing it. The Gospel is historical, and only indirectly controversial; the epistle is moral and practical, and sometimes is intentionally polemical. The one exhibits the person of the Christ; the other sets forth the duty of the Christian, who will often have to oppose error.

Contents.—The epistle is much harder to analyze than the Gospel. The divisions melt into one another so that the transitions are scarcely perceptible. There is an introduction (1:1-4) and a conclusion (5:13-21). What lies between falls into two main divisions, the first of which (1:5-2:28) is influenced by the thought "God is light," the second (2:29-5:12) by the thought "God is love." It is possible to subdivide these; but it is difficult to say where each section begins and ends, and also to state satisfactorily the exact subject of each.

John, Second Epistle of.

Author and Date.—It is generally admitted that the Second and Third Epistles are by the same hand. "The elder" who wrote these reproduces the style of St. John with such marvelous felicity that it is reasonable to believe that they, as well as the First Epistle and the Gospel, are by the apostle. This letter was no doubt written from Ephesus during about the same period of St. John's life as the First Epistle.

Contents.—The Second Epistle may have been addressed either to a local church or to an individual woman. The latter alternative is the more probable, owing to the great similarity between the Second and Third epistles. But when we have decided that the "elect lady" (or the "elect Kyria," or the "lady Electa") is an actual person rather than a figurative name for a particular church, we must be content to know no more about her than the letter itself reveals. The apostle states that he has seen some of the lady's children, who, to his great joy, are leading Christian lives. But there are others of her children of whom this could not be said; and this painful fact makes him write to her before coming to visit her. Has she been indiscreet in exposing them to unsound teaching? Hospitality and benevolence ought not to be exercised in such a way as to further the success of evil.

John, Third Epistle of.

Date and Place.—The Third Epistle was written probably about the same time as the other two, and from the same place. It is addressed to Gaius, who seems to be a well-to-do layman.

Characteristics.—This epistle has importance far beyond its length. It professes to be written by a person of great authority, who speaks of opposition to himself as "prating against us with wicked words," and as conduct which cannot be passed over.

Contents.—He is commended for his hospitality, is warned not to imitate the intolerance of Diotrephes, and is told by way of contrast of the excellence of Demetrius, who is perhaps the bearer of the letter. The two contrasted characters are sketched in a few masterly touches with the same skill that is exhibited so often in the fourth Gospel. The hospitality which Gaius practiced and which Diotrephes forbade on pain of excommunication, was general in the primitive church (Rom. 12:13; I. Tim. 3:2; 5:10; Tit. 1:8; Heb. 13:2; I. Pet. 4:9); and at a very early date it began to be abused.

John Mark, Ac. 12:12, 25. See **Mark.**

John the Baptist, his coming foretold, Isa. 40:3; Mal. 4:5; Lu. 1:17.
his birth and circumcision, Lu. 1:57.
his office, preaching, and baptism, Mat. 3; Mar. 1; Lu. 3; John 1:6; 3:26; Ac. 1:5; 13:24.
baptizes Christ, Mat. 3; Mar. 1; Lu. 3; John 1:6; 3:26.
imprisoned by Herod, Mat. 4:12; Mar. 1:14; Lu. 3:20.
sends his disciples to Christ, Mat. 11:2; Lu. 7:18.
beheaded, Mat. 14; Mar. 6:14.
Christ's testimony to, Mat. 11:10, 11; 17:12; Mar. 9:11; Lu. 7:27.
his disciples receive the Holy Ghost, Ac. 18:24; 19:1.

Joiada (joi'a-dȧ) [whom Jehovah favors], Neh. 12:10.

Joiakim (joi'a-kĭm), Neh. 12:10.

Joiarib (joi'a-rĭb), Ezra 8:16; Neh. 11:5.

join, Prov. 11:21; 16:5, hand j. in hand.
Isa. 5:8, that j. house to house.
Jer. 50:5, let us j. ourselves to the Lord.
Hos. 4:17, Ephraim is j. to idols.
Mat. 19:6; Mar. 10:9, what God hath j.
Ac. 5:13, durst no man j. himself.
Ac. 8:29, go near, and j. thyself to this chariot.
I. Cor. 1:10, perfectly j. in same mind.
6:17, j. to the Lord.
Eph. 4:16, the whole body fitly j.

joint, Gen. 32:25, thigh out of j.
Ps. 22:14, all my bones are out of j.
Prov. 25:19, like foot out of j.
Eph. 4:16, which every j. supplieth.
Col. 2:19, body by j. and bands knit together.
Heb. 4:12, dividing of j. and marrow.

Jokdeam (jŏk'de-ăm), Josh. 15:50.

Jokim (jō'kĭm), I. Chr. 4:22.

Jokmeam (jŏk'me-ăm) [may Jehovah raise up a people], I. Chr. 6:68.

Jokneam (jŏk'ne-ăm) [may Jehovah found a people] (5 Cc; 7 Bb), a city of Zebulon now called Tell Keimun, Josh. 12:22.
Jokshan (jŏk'shan) [bird catcher], Gen. 25:2.
Joktan (jŏk'tan) [small], land occupied by the descendants of Joktan.
Joktheel (jŏk'the-el) [subdued by God], Josh. 15:38; II. Ki. 14:7.
Jona (jō'nà), John 1:42.
Jonadab (jŏn'a-dăb), contracted form of 'Jehonadab,' son of Rechab, II. Ki. 10:15.
Jonah (jō'nah) [a dove], prophet, II. Ki. 14:25.
his disobedience and punishment, Jon. 1.
his prayer and deliverance, Jon. 2.
preaches to the Ninevites, Jon. 3.
reproved for murmuring at God's mercy, Jon. 4.
a type of Christ, Mat. 12:39; Lu. 11:29.

Jonah, Book of.

Jonah.—Jonah, the son of Amittai, mentioned in II. Ki. 14:25, was a native of Gath-Hepher in the tribe of Zebulon, and lived in the reign of Jeroboam II., shortly after the time of Elisha. He was therefore a contemporary of the prophet Amos. The book of Joshua does not claim to have been written by him.

Character.—The narrative srtikingly illustrates the conditional character of the judgments pronounced by divine command against nations. and even against Israel, which principle is also taught by Jeremiah (Jer. 18:10).

Historical Relation.—The main difficulty in the book of Jonah does not consist in the account of his having been swallowed by the great fish, but rather in the fact that no reference is made to any such conversion of Nineveh by Isaiah, Ezekiel, Hosea, Nahum, and the other prophets who prophesied concerning Assyria and Nineveh. The Assyrian inscriptions have confirmed the statements of the book concerning the exceeding great city Nineveh, but no reference has yet been discovered to Jonah's visit.

Contents.—The book is an historical narrative, giving an account of Jonah's call and disobedience (1:1-3), his punishment by being swallowed up by the great fish (1:4-17), the psalm composed in the fish's belly (2:1-9), his deliverance (2:10), his second call, obedience, and the success of his mission to Nineveh (3:1-10). The account of Jonah's indignation at the non-fulfilment of his predictions, and God's explanation of the mercy shown, close the book (4:1-11).

The psalm in ch. 2 is almost entirely composed of quotations from the Psalms, and from those of a late date.

Jonan (jō'nan), Lu. 3:30.
Jonas (jō'nas), Greek form of 'Jonah,' Mat. 12:39, 40; John 21:15-17.
Jonathan (jŏn'a-than) [Jehovah gave], son of Saul, smites the Philistines, I. Sa. 13:3; 14.
his love for David, I. Sa. 18:1; 19; 20; 23:16.
slain by the Philistines, I. Sa. 31:2.
David's lamentation for, II. Sa. 1:17.

Jonathan—Continued
—son of Abiathar, II. Sa. 15:27; I. Ki. 1:42.
—one of David's nephews, II. Sa. 21:21; I. Chr. 20:7.

Jonath-elem-rechokim (jō'nath-ĕ'lem-rē-kō'kim), "set to," occurs in the title of Ps. 56. The words signify, as explained in the margin of R.V., 'the silent dove of them that are afar off,' and the clause is explained in the LXX. and in the Targum as having reference to the state of Israel in captivity. If that view be adopted, the word preceding, "upon," should be translated "concerning." But it is more probably the first word of some popular song or psalm which has not come down to us, to the tune of which Ps. 56 was directed to be sung.

Joppa (jŏp'pà) [beauty] (6 Bd; 7 Ab; 13 Ad; 15 Ie; 16 Bd; 17 Ad), modern name Jaffa, a seaport town on the Mediterranean; has 8,000 inhabitants, walls and orange groves, II. Chr. 2:16; Jon. 1:3.
Tabitha raised at, Ac. 9:36.
Peter dwells at, Ac. 10:5; 11:5.
Jorah (jō'rah), Ezra 2:18.
Jorai (jō'rā), I. Chr. 5:13.
Joram (jō'ram) or Jorim [Jehovah is exalted], II. Ki. 8:16; Lu. 3:29.
Jordan (jôr'dan) [stream] (2 Cb; 3 Cc; 5 Dd; 6 Cd; 7 Bb; 13 Cd; 14 Bd; 16 Dd; 17 Cd). The important river of Palestine is the Jordan. Its historic springs are at Banias (Cæsarea Philippi, Matt. 16:13; Mar. 8:27), at the foot of Hermon, about 600 feet above sea-level; geographically a longer stream (Nahr Hesbany) forms the real source on the west slopes of the same mountains, 1,700 feet above sea-level. It flows through two lakes, "the waters of Merom" (Josh. 11:7), about at the level of the sea, and ten miles below through the sea of Galilee, which is 682 feet below sea level, and enters into the Dead Sea. Its length is about 100 miles and its fall 2,000 feet. The modern name of the river is 'Esh Sheriah,' "the watering-place."
waters divided for the Israelites, Josh. 3:14 ff.; Ps. 114:3; by Elijah and Elisha, II. Ki. 2:8, 13.
Naaman's leprosy cured at, II. Ki. 5:10.
John baptizes there, Mat. 3; Mar. 1:5; Lu. 3:3.
See Job 40:23; Ps. 42:6; Jer. 12:5; 49:19; Zec. 11:3.
—plain of (3 Cc).
Jorkoam (jôr'ko-ăm), I. Chr. 2:44.
Josabad (jŏs'a-băd), I. Chr. 12:4.
Josaphat (jŏs'a-făt), Mat. 1:8.
Jose (jō'sē) or Joses [whom Jehovah helps], abbreviation of Joseph, Lu. 3:29; Mat. 13:55.
Josedech (jŏs'e-dĕk), Hag. 1:1; 2:4.
Joseph (jō'ṣef) [may add], son of Jacob, Gen. 30:24.
his dreams and the jealousy of his brethren, Gen. 37:5.
sold to the Ishmaelites, Gen. 37:28.
servant to Potiphar, Gen. 39.
resists temptation, Gen. 39:7.

Joseph—Continued
interprets the dreams of Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40; and of Pharaoh, Gen. 41:25.
made governor of Egypt, Gen. 41:39-43.
prepares for the famine, Gen. 41:48.
receives his brethren and father, Gen. 42-46.
his charge concerning his bones, Gen. 50:25.
death, Gen. 50:26.
See Ps. 105:17; Ac. 7:9; Heb. 11:22.
—husband of the Virgin, Mat. 1:19; 2:13, 19; Lu. 1:27; 2:4.
—of Arimathea, Mat. 27:57; Mar. 15:43; Lu. 23:50, 51; John 19:38.
—(Barsabas), Justus, Ac. 1:23.
Joshah (jō'shah) [establisher], I. Chr. 4:34.
Joshaphat (jŏsh'a-făt), I. Chr. 11:43.
Joshaviah (jŏsh-a-vī'ah) [Jehovah sufficient], I. Chr. 11:46.
Joshbekashah (jŏsh-bĕk-a-shah) [hardness], I. Chr. 25:4.
Joshua (jŏsh'u-à) [Jehovah is salvation] (Hoshea, Oshea, Jehoshua, Jeshua, and Jesus), son of Nun or Non, I. Chr. 7:27; Heb. 4:8.
discomfits Amalek, Ex. 17:9.
ministers to Moses, Ex. 24:13; 32:17; 33:11.
spies out Canaan, Nu. 13:16.
appointed Moses' successor, Nu. 27:18; 34:17; Deu. 1:38; 3:28; 34:9.
encouraged by God, Josh. 1.
commands his officers, Josh. 1:10-15.
crosses Jordan, Josh. 3.
erects memorial pillars, Josh. 4.
renews circumcision, Josh. 5.
takes Jericho, Josh. 6.
punishes Achan, Josh. 7.
subdues Ai, Josh. 8.
his victories, Josh. 10-12.
divides the land, Josh. 14-21.
his charge to the Reubenites, etc., Josh. 22.
exhorts the people, Josh. 23.
rehearses God's mercies, Josh. 24.
renews the covenant, Josh. 24:14-27.
his death, Josh. 24:29; Judg. 2:8.
his curse, Josh. 6:26; fulfilled, I. Ki. 16:34.
Joshua, Book of.
Name.—The book of 'Joshua' derives its name from Joshua, who led the Israelites into Canaan. In the Hebrew canon it is the first of the four books entitled the "Former Prophets," and is separated from the Pentateuch, of which it is in reality the concluding portion.
Author and Date.—The older commentators, both Jewish and Christian, regarded Joshua as the author. Modern scholars regard the book as of unknown authorship.
Contents.—The work may be divided into three parts: (1) Chs. 1-12 describe the conquest of the promised land, Canaan. (2) Chs. 13-22 record the division by lot of the land of Canaan among the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh. (3) Chs. 23 and 24 contain Joshua's last speeches and his death.
Josiah (jō-sī'ah) [Jehovah heals], prophecy concerning, I. Ki. 13:2; fulfilled, II. Ki. 23:16.
his good reign, II. Ki. 22.
repairs the temple, II. Ki. 22:3.
Josiah—Continued
hears the word of the book of the law, II. Ki. 22:10.
Huldah's message from God to him, II. Ki. 22:16.
ordains the reading of the book, II. Ki. 23.
his solemn passover, II. Chr. 35.
slain by Pharaoh-nechoh, II. Ki. 23:29.
Josias (jō-sī'as), Greek form of 'Josiah,' Mat. 1:10, 11.
Josibiah (jŏs-ĭ-bī'ah), I. Chr. 4:35.
Josiphiah (jŏs-ĭ-fī'ah), Ezra 8:10.
jot. The smallest letter in the Hebrew alphabet is 'jod,' hence 'jot,' the smallest thing. The smallest Greek letter is 'iota,' which has the same meaning. Mat. 5:18.
Jotbah (jŏt'bah) [goodness], II. Ki. 21:19.
Jotbath (jŏt'băth), Jotbathah (jot'ba-thà) [goodness], Deu. 10:7; Nu. 33:33.
Jotham (jō'tham) [Jehovah is perfect], son of Gideon, his parable, Judg. 9:7-15.
—king of Judah, II. Ki. 15:32; II. Chr. 27.
journey, Gen. 24:21, Lord made j. prosperous.
Josh. 9:11, take victuals for your j.
I. Ki. 18:27, or he is in a j.
Neh. 2:6, how long shall thy j. be?
Mat. 10:10; Mar. 6:8; Lu. 9:3, nor scrip for your j.
Lu. 11:6, a friend in his j.
15:13, took his j. into a far country.
John 4:6, Jesus, wearied with his j.
II. Cor. 11:26, in j. often.
Joy, I. Chr. 12:40; Ezra 6:16; Ps. 89:15; 149:2; Isa. 35:2; 60:15; 61:10; Hab. 3:18; Lu. 10:17; John 15:11; Phil. 3:3; I. Thes. 1:6.
of the wicked, folly, Prov. 15:21; Ec. 2:10, 7:6; 11:9; Isa. 16:10; Jas. 4:9.
follows grief, Prov. 14:10; Isa. 61:3; 66:10; John 16:20; II. Cor. 6:10.
in heaven over repentant sinners, Lu. 15:7, 10.
of Paul over the churches, II. Cor. 1:24; 2:3; 7:13; Phil. 1:4; 2:2; 4:1; I. Thes. 2:19; 3:9; II. Tim. 1:4; Phile. 7.
of John over his spiritual children, III. John 4.
expressed by psalmody, Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16; Jas. 5:13.
—I. Chr. 15:25, went to bring ark with j.
Neh. 8:10, the j. of the Lord is your strength.
Job 20:5, the j. of the hypocrite but for a moment.
29:13, widow's heart to sing for j.
33:26, he shall see his face with j.
41:22, sorrow is turned into j.
Ps. 16:11, in thy presence fulness of j.
30:5, j. cometh in the morning.
43:4, to God my exceeding j.
48:2; Lam. 2:15, the j. of the whole earth.
Ps. 51:12, restore j. of thy salvation.
126:5, that sow in tears shall reap in j.
Prov. 21:15, j. to the just to do judgment.
Ec. 9:7, eat thy bread with j.
Isa. 9:3, not increased the j.
12:3, with j. shall ye draw water.
24:8, the j. of the harp ceaseth.
29:19, meek shall increase their j.
35:10; 51:11, with everlasting j.
65:14, my servants thall sing for j. of heart.
Jer. 15:16, thy word was the j. of my heart

joy—Continued
Jer. 31: 13, turn their mourning into j.
Mat. 13: 20; Lu. 8: 13, with j. receiveth it.
Mat. 13: 44, for j. goeth and selleth.
25: 21, 23, the j. of thy Lord.
Lu. 15: 10, there is j. in presence of the angels.
24: 41, they believed not for j.
John 3: 29, this my j. is fulfilled.
16: 24, that your j. might be full.
Ac. 20: 24, finish my course with j.
Rom. 14: 17, kingdom of God is j.
Heb. 12: 2, for the j. that was set before him.
Jas. 1: 2, count it all j.
I. Pet. 4: 13; Jude 24, with exceeding j.

joyful, Ezra 6: 22, Lord had made them j.
Ps. 35: 9, my soul shall be j. in the Lord.
63: 5, praise thee with j. lips.
66: 1; 95: 1; 98: 6, make a j. noise.
Ec. 7: 14, in day of prosperity be j.
Isa. 56: 7, j. in house of prayer.
61: 10, soul shall be j. in God.
II. Cor. 7: 4, in all our tribulation.
See Heb. 10: 34.

Jozabad (jŏz'a-băd) [Jehovah bestows], I. Chr. 12: 4, 20; II. Chr. 31: 13; Ezra 8: 33.

Jozachar (jŏz'a-kär) [remembered by Jehovah], II. Ki. 12: 21.

Jozadak (jŏz'a-dăk), i. q. Jehozadak, Ezra 3: 2.

Jubal (jū'bal) [sound], inventor of harp and organ, Gen. 4: 21.

jubilee (jū'bĭ-lē), year of, Lev. 25: 9, 10; 25: 31; 27: 17. See Sabbath.

Jucal (jū'kal), Jer. 38: 1.

Juda, i. q. Judah, Mat. 2: 6: Heb. 7: 14; Rev. 5: 5.

Judah (jū'dà) [praise], son of Jacob, Gen. 29: 35.
pledges himself for Benjamin, Gen. 43: 3.
his interview with Joseph, Gen. 44: 18; 46: 28.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49: 8.
his descendants, Gen. 38; 46: 12; Nu. 1: 26; 26: 19; I. Chr. 2-4.
—tribe of, blessed by Moses, Deu. 33: 7.
they make David king, II. Sa. 2: 4; and adhere to his house, I. Ki. 12; II. Chr. 10; 11.
See Jews.
—(5 Ce; 6 Ce; 7 Bc), allotment of, Josh. 15: 1.
—wilderness of (5 Cf).

Judas, Greek form of 'Judah' (Jude, Lebbeus, Thaddeus), apostle, brother of James, Mat. 10: 3; Mar. 3: 18; Lu. 6: 16; Ac. 1: 13.
his question to our Lord, John 14: 22.
exhorts to perseverance in the faith, Jude 3, 20.
—the Lord's brother, Mat. 13: 55; Mar. 6: 3.
—Barsabas, Ac. 15: 22.
—Iscariot, Mat. 10: 4: Mar. 3: 19; Lu. 6: 16; John 6: 70.
betrays Jesus, Mat. 26: 14, 47; Mar. 14: 10, 43; Lu. 22: 3, 47; John 13: 26; 18: 2.
hangs himself, Mat. 27: 5; (Ac. 1: 18).

Jude, Epistle of.
The writer of this epistle is the brother of the writer of the Epistle of James; and both of them were brethren of the Lord. Religious feeling would deter them from stating this; and they knew that to be the "servant of Jesus Christ" was much more than being his actual brother (Lu. 11: 27, 28). The writer of the letter is evidently a Jewish Christian, who, while addressing all that are called, has Jewish Christians chiefly in his mind. It is possible that the letter was written about A. D. 66, from Jerusalem, though nothing is really known of the date and place.
Object.—As to its object, the letter itself informs us that, while St. Jude was intending to write a more comprehensive epistle, the entrance of ungodly men into the church caused him to write at once about the crisis which this disastrous invasion produced. All Christians must forthwith be urged to be unflinching in their defence of the truth against errors so monstrous and destructive as the libertinism which these intruders preached and practiced.
Summary.—(1) Salutation and reason (vs. 1-4); (2) historical argument regarding punishment and its application (vs. 5-10); (3) descriptions of the evil-doers, and applications of prophecy (vs. 11-19); (4) exhortation (vs. 20-23); (5) benediction and praise (vs. 24, 25).

Judea (jū-dē'à) (13 Be; 15 Ke), southern division of Palestine.

judge, Gen. 18: 25, the J. of all the earth.
Ex. 2: 14; Ac. 7: 27, who made thee a j. over us?
Ps. 50: 6, God is j. himself.
68: 5, a j. of the widows.
94: 2, thou J. of the earth.
Isa. 3: 2, take away the j.
Mic. 7: 3, the j. asketh a reward.
Mat. 5: 25; Lu. 12: 58, adversary deliver thee to the j.
Lu. 12: 14, who made me j. over you?
18: 6, the unjust j.
Ac. 10: 42, the J. of quick and dead.
II. Tim. 4: 8, the Lord, the righteous J.
Heb. 12: 23, to God the J. of all.
Jas. 4: 11, not a doer of the law, but a j.
5: 9, the J. standeth before the door.
Gen. 16: 5, Lord, j. between me and thee.
Deu. 32: 36; Ps. 7: 8; 50: 4; Heb. 10: 30, Lord shall j. people.
Ps. 58: 11, he is a God that j. in the earth.
96: 13; 98: 9; Ac. 17: 31, he shall j. the world with righteousness.
Ps. 110: 6, he shall j. among the heathen.
Isa. 1: 17, j. the fatherless,
5: 3, j. betwixt me and my vineyard.
Mat. 7: 1, j. not, that ye be not j.
Lu. 7: 43, thou hast rightly j.
John 7: 24, j. righteous judgment.
16: 11, prince of this world is j.
Rom. 14: 13, let us not j. one another.
Rev. 20: 13, j. every man according to works.

judges. The judges were temporary and special deliverers, sent by God to deliver the Israelites from their oppressors; not supreme magistrates, succeeding to the authority of Moses and Joshua. Their power only extended over portions of the country, and some of them were ruling at the same time. Their first work was that of deliverers and leaders in war; they then

Judges—Continued

administered justice to the people, and their authority supplied the want of a regular government. The following is a list of the judges, whose history is given under their respective names:—

First servitude, to Mesopotamia—	8	years
First judge: Othniel.	40	"
Second servitude, to Moab—	18	"
Second judge: Ehud;	80	"
Third judge: Shamgar.	—	"
Third servitude, to Jabin and Sisera—	20	"
Fourth judge: Deborah and Barak.	40	"
Fourth servitude, to Midian—	7	"
Fifth judge: Gideon;	40	"
Sixth judge: Abimelech;	3	"
Seventh judge: Tola;	23	"
Eighth judge: Jair.	22	"
Fifth servitude, to Ammon—	18	"
Ninth judge: Jephthah;	6	"
Tenth judge: Ibzan;	7	"
Eleventh judge: Elon;	10	"
Twelfth judge: Abdon.	8	"
Sixth servitude, to the Philistines—	40	"
Thirteenth judge: Samson;	20	"
Fourteenth judge: Eli;	40	"
Fifteenth judge: Samuel.		

More than likely some of these ruled simultaneously.

appointment of, Deu. 16:18; Ezra 7:25.
their functions, Ex. 18:21; Lev. 19:15; Deu. 1:16; 17:8; II. Chr. 19:6; Ps. 82; Prov. 18:5; 24:23.
unjust, I. Sa. 8:3; Isa. 1:23; Lu. 18:2; hateful to God, Prov. 17:15; 24:24; Isa. 10:1.

Judges, Book of.

Name.—The book of Judges—called in the Hebrew 'Shofetim' (judges), a term identical with the Carthaginian 'Sufetes,' although the two offices were not of the same nature—derives its name from the histories contained therein.

Date and Authorship.—The author is uncertain. The book has been ascribed to Samuel, but others must have continued it. The song of Deborah (ch. 5) was composed in all probability shortly after the occurrence of the event described therein. The writer's thorough acquaintance with the topography of Palestine is sufficient to prove that the book was composed by an inhabitant of the country prior to the period of the exile.

Contents.—The book may be divided into three parts: (1) Chs. 1-2:5 are introductory, and contain an account of the conquest of certain portions of the land, and a list of the towns that were not then subdued, concluding with the rebuke administered to the Israelites at Bochim by the angel of Jehovah. (2) Chs. 2:6-16 contain the main portion of the narrative, from the death of Joshua until that of Samson, and are closely connected with Josh. 24:28. This part begins with an introduction explaining the spiritual significance of the events subsequently narrated. This is followed by the history of twelve or fifteen judges, about the majority of whom little is told. It is impossible to determine from the contents of the book itself, whether the judges named therein as the leaders of Israel ruled consecutively or contemporaneously. (3) Chs. 17-21 contain two appendices. The first describes the introduction of image worship by the Ephraimite Micah, and the conquest of Laish (Dan) by the Danites. The second records the shameful deed of the men of Gibeah, and the subsequent war which nearly annihilated the tribe of Benjamin.

Judges, Book of—Continued

judgment, cautions concerning, Mat. 7:1; Lu. 6:37; 12:57; John 7:24; Rom. 2:1; Jas. 4:11.
the last, foretold, I. Chr. 16:33; Ps. 96:13; 98:9; Ec. 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Ac. 17:31; Rom. 2:16; II. Cor. 5:10; II. Pet. 3:7.
described, Ps. 50; Dan. 7:9; Mat. 25:31; II. Thes. 1:8; Rev. 6:12; 20:11.
hope of Christians respecting, Rom. 8:33; I. Cor. 4:5; II. Tim. 4:8; I. John 2:28; 4:17.
—Ex. 12:12, against the gods execute **j.**
Deu. 1:17, the **j.** is God's.
16:18, judge people with just **j.**
32:4, all his ways are **j.**
II. Sa. 8:15; I. Chr. 18:14, executed **j.** and justice.
Ps. 1:5, ungodly shall not stand in **j.**
9:7, prepared his throne for **j.**
25:9, the meek will he guide in **j.**
37:6, bring forth thy **j.** as the noon-day.
89:14; 97:2, justice and **j.** are habitation of throne.
101:1, I will sing of mercy and **j.**
Prov. 2:9, then shalt thou understand **j.**
29:26, **j.** cometh from the Lord.
Ec. 8:6, to every purpose there is time and **j.**
11:9; 12:14, God will bring into **j.**
Isa. 26:9, when thy **j.** are in the earth.
28:17, I will lay **j.** to the line.
53:8, taken from prison and from **j.**
Jer. 5:1, if there be any that executeth **j.**
Hos. 12:6, keep mercy and **j.**
Mat. 5:21, in danger of the **j.**
Lu. 11:42, pass over **j.** and the love of God.
John 5:22, committed all **j.** to the Son.
9:39, for **j.** I am come.
12:31, now is the **j.** of this world.
16:8, reprove the world of **j.**
Ac. 8:33, his **j.** was taken away.
24:25, reasoned of **j.** to come.
Rom. 5:18, **j.** came on all to condemnation.
14:10, we shall all stand before **j.** seat.
Heb. 9:27, after this the **j.**
10:27, certain fearful looking for of **j.**
I. Pet. 4:17, **j.** begin at house of God.
Rev. 16:7; 19:2, righteous are thy **j.**

judgment hall. The word 'prætorium' is so translated five times in the A.V. of the New Testament, and in those five passages it denotes two different places. (1) In John 18:28, 33; 19:9, it is the residence which Pilate occupied when he visited Jerusalem. The site of Pilate's prætorium in Jerusalem has given rise to much dispute, some supposing it to be the palace of King Herod, others the tower of Antonia;

judgment hall—Continued
but it was probably the latter, which was then and long afterward the citadel of Jerusalem. (2) In Ac. 23:35 Herod's judgment hall or prætorium in Cæsarea was doubtless a part of that magnificent range of buildings the erection of which by King Herod is described in Josephus. The word "palace," or "Cæsar's court," in the A.V. of Phil. 1:13, is a translation of the same word prætorium. It may here have denoted the quarter of that detachment of the prætorian guards which was in immediate attendance upon the emperor, and had barracks in Mount Palatine at Rome.

Fortress of Antonia; called Pilate's House.

Judith (jū'dĭth) [Jewess], Gen. 26:34.
Julia ((jū'liă), Latin feminine name, Rom. 16:15.
Julius (jū'li-us), Latin masculine name, Ac. 27:1; 28:16.
jumping, Nah. 3:2.
Junia ((jū'niă), Rom. 16:7.
juniper, I. Ki. 19:4, 5. It is supposed to be 'Retama rœtam,' a broom-like shrub, "frequently met with near Sinai, round the Dead Sea, and in the ravines leading down to the Jordan valley." The roots seem to have been converted into charcoal (Ps. 120:4). Men gaunt with famine are said to have had the roots of broom for their meat (Job 30:4, R.V.).
Jupiter (jụ'pĭ'tẽr), Latin name of 'Zeus,' Ac. 14:12, 13; 19:35.
jurisdiction, Lu. 23:7.
Jushab-hesed (jū'shăb-hē'sed), I. Chr. 3:20.
just, Gen. 6:9, Noah was a j. man.
Deu. 32:4, a God of truth, j. and right is he.
Job 9:2, how should man be j. with God?
Prov. 3:33, God blesseth the habitation of the j.
4:18, path of j. as shining light.
10:7, the memory of the j. is blessed.
12:21, no evil happen to the j.
Ec. 7:20, not a j. man on earth that sinneth not.
Isa. 26:7, way of j. is uprightness.
45:21, a j. God, and a Saviour.
Hab. 2:4; Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38, the j. shall live by faith.

just—Continued
Mat. 5:45, sendeth rain on j. and unjust.
Lu. 14:14, recompensed at resurrection of the j.
15:7, ninety and nine j. persons.
23:50, good man and a j.
Ac. 24:15, resurrection of j. and unjust.
Rom. 2:13, not hearers of law are j.
3:26, that he might be j.
Phil. 4:8, whatsoever things are j.
Heb. 2:2, a j. recompense of reward.
12:23, spirits of j. men made perfect.
I. Pet. 3:18, the j. for the unjust.
I. John 1:9, he is j. to forgive sins.
justice, of God, Job 4:17; 8:3; 34:12; Zep. 3:5; Rev. 15:3.
to do, enjoined, Lev. 19:36; Deu. 16:18; Prov. 11:1; Jer. 22:3; Eze. 18:5; 45:9; Mic. 6:8; Mat. 7:12; Rom. 13:7; II. Cor. 8:21; Col. 4:1.
—Gen. 18:19, keep way of Lord to do j.
II. Sa. 15:4, I would do j.
Ps. 82:3, do j. to afflicted and needy.
Prov. 8:15, by me princes decree j.
Isa. 9:7, to establish his throne with j.
59:4, none calleth for j.
Jer. 23:5, execute judgment and j. in the earth.
31:23; 50:7, habitation of j.
justification, by faith, Hab. 2:4; Ac. 13:39; Rom. 1:17; 3; 4; 5; Gal. 3:11.
by works, Jas. 2:14-26.
—Rom. 4:25, Christ raised again for our j.
5:18, free gift came on all men to j.
justifier, Rom. 3:26.
justify, Job 9:20, if I j. myself, my mouth shall condemn me.
Job 25:4, how can man be j. with God?
Ps. 51:4, be j. when thou speakest.
143:2, in thy sight shall no man living be j.
Isa. 5:23, j. the wicked for reward.
53:11, my righteous servant j. many.
Mat. 11:19; Lu. 7:35, wisdom is j. of her children.
Mat. 12:37, by thy words thou shalt be j.
Lu. 10:29, he, willing to j. himself.
16:15, ye j. yourselves before men.
18:14, j. rather than the other.
Rom. 3:24; Tit. 3:7, j. freely by his grace.
Rom. 5:1, being j. by faith.
8:30, whom he j. he also glorified.
Gal. 2:16, man is not j. by the law.
I. Tim. 3:16, j. in the Spirit.
justle, Nah. 2:4.
justly, Mic. 6:8, what doth the Lord require, but to do j.?
Lu. 23:41, indeed j.; for we receive the due reward.
I. Thes. 2:10, how holily and j. we behaved.
Justus (jŭs'tus) [upright], Ac. 1:23; 18:7; Col. 4:11.

K

Kabul (kā'bul). See **Cabul**.
Kabzeel (kăb'ze-el) [God assembles], Josh. 15:21; II. Sa. 23:20.
Kades (16 Db). See **Kedesh**.
Kadesh [holy], or **Kadesh-Barnea** (kā'dĕsh-băr'ne-a) [sacred desert] (4 Eb), a place on the borders of the promised land, modern Ain Qadees, 12 mues east-

Kadesh—Continued
southeast of Beer-sheba, Nu. 13:26; Eze. 47:19.
Israelites murmur there, Nu. 13:31; 14; Deu. 1:19.
Kadmiel (kăd'mĭ-el) [before God], Ezra 2:40; Neh. 9:4.
Kadmonites (kăd'mon-ītes) [men of the east] (3 Db), a people supposed to have resided by Mount Hermon, Gen. 15:19; 25:15.
Kallai (kăl'la-ī), Neh. 12:20.
Kanah (kā'nah) [reeds] (13 Bb), city of Asher, Josh. 19:28.
Kanah brook (5 Bd), Josh. 16:8; 17:9.
Kara (kā'rà) (8 Fb), a mountain chain in Media.
Kareah (kā-rē'ah) [bald], Jer. 40:8; 41:11.
Karkaa (kär'ka-à) [a floor], Josh. 15:3.
Karkor (kär'kôr) [foundation], Judg. 8:10.
Kartah (kär'tah) [city], Josh. 21:34.
Kartan (kär'tan) [double city], Josh. 21:32.
Kattath (kăt'tath), Josh. 19:15.
Kedar (kē'dăr) [blackness], son of Ishmael, Gen. 25:13; I. Chr. 1:29; Ps. 120:5; S. of S. 1:5; Jer. 2:10; Eze. 27:21.
—tribe of, prophecies concerning, Isa. 21:16; 42:11; 60:7; Jer. 49:28.
—(1 Ge), land in Arabia occupied by the descendants of Ishmael, Gen. 25:13; Jer. 2:10.
Kedemah (kĕd'e-mah) [east], Gen. 25:15.
Kedemoth (kĕd'e-mŏth) [eastward parts], Josh. 21:37.
Kedesh (kē'desh) [sanctuary] (5 Db; 6 Cc; 7 Ba; 13 Cb), a town of the tribe of Naphtali, a city of refuge, Josh. 19:37; 20:7.
Kedron (kē'dron), **Kidron, Cedron**, brook near Jerusalem, crossed by David, II. Sa. 15:23; and by Christ, John 18:1.
idols destroyed there, I. Ki. 15:13; II. Ki. 23:6; II. Chr. 29:16; Jer. 31:40.
keep, Gen. 18:19, they shall k. the way of the Lord.
28:15, 20, I am with thee, and will k. thee.
Nu. 6:24, the Lord bless thee and k. thee.
I. Sa. 2:9, he will k. the feet of his saints.
Job 14:13, O that thou wouldest k. me.
Ps. 17:8, k. me as the apple of the eye.
19:13, k. me from presumptuous sins.
34:13, k. thy tongue from evil.
91:11, his angels charge to k. thee.
103:9, neither will he k. his anger for ever.
121:3, he that k. thee will not slumber.
127:1, except the Lord k. the city.
141:3, k. the door of my lips.
Prov. 4:6, love wisdom, she shall k. thee.
4:23, k. thy heart with all diligence.
Ec. 3:6, a time to k., and a time to cast away.
5:1, k. thy foot when thou goest.
12:13, fear God, and k. his commandments.
Isa. 26:3, thou wilt k. him in perfect peace.
27:3, I the Lord do k. it.
Jer. 3:5, 12, will he k. his anger?
Mic. 7:5, k. the doors of thy mouth.
Hab. 2:20, let the earth k. silence.
Mat. 19:17, k. the commandments.
Lu. 11:28, blessed are they that hear the word and k. it.
19:43, enemies shall k. thee in on every side.

keep—Continued
John 8:51, k. my saying.
12:25, he that hateth his life shall k. it.
14:23, if a man love me, he will k. my words.
17:15, k. them from the evil.
Ac. 5:3, to k. back part of the price.
16:4, delivered the decrees to k.
I. Cor. 5:8, let us k. the feast.
9:27, I k. under my body.
15:2, k. in memory what I preached.
Eph. 4:3, k. the unity of the Spirit.
Phil. 4:7, the peace of God shall k. your hearts.
I. Tim. 5:22, k. thyself pure.
6:20, k. that committed to thy trust.
Jas. 1:27, to k. himself unspotted.
I. John 5:21, k. yourselves from idols.
Jude 24, to him that is able to k. you.
Rev. 3:10, I will k. thee from hour of temptation.
keeper, Gen. 4:9, am I my brother's k.?
Ps. 121:5, the Lord is thy k.
Ec. 12:3, when k. of the house shall tremble.
S. of S. 1:6, made me k. of the vineyards.
Ac. 16:27, k. of the prison.
Tit. 2:5, chaste, k. at home.
Kehelathah (kē-hĕl'a-thah) [assembly], Nu. 33:22, 23.
Keilah (kēi'lah) [mountain-back], Josh. 15:44; I. Sa. 23:1-12.
Kelaiah (kē-lā'yah), Ezra 10:23.
Kelita (kĕl'ĭ-tà), Ezra 10:23; Neh. 8:7.
Kemuel (kē-mū'el) [raised by God], Gen. 22:21.
Kenakir (16 Eb), a city in El Hauran.
Kenan (kē'nan), I. Chr. 1:2.
Kenath (kē'nath) [possession] (6 Dd; 7 Cb), a town of Manasseh.
Kenaz (kē'năz) [hunt], Josh. 15:17.
Kenezites (kĕn'ĕz-ītes), or **Kenizzites**, Gen. 15:19; Nu. 32:12. See **Palestine, Ancient Inhabitants.**
Kenites (kĕn'ites), connected with Cain, Nu. 24:21, 22. See **Palestine, Ancient Inhabitants.**
kept, Lu. 2:19, Mary k. all these things.
II. Tim. 4:7, I have k. the faith.
I. Pet. 1:5, k. by the power of God.
Jude 6, k. not their first estate.
Rev. 3:8, and hast k. my word.
Kerak (16 Df), a town and brook east of the Dead Sea.
kerchief [ar]., a covering for the head, idolatrously used, Eze. 13:18, 21.
Keremlis (8 Ca), a city near Nineveh.
keren or **cornet**. See **Musical Instruments.**
Keren-happuch (kĕr'en-hăp'puk) [horn of eye paint], one of Job's daughters, Job 42:14.
Kerioth (kē'rĭ-ŏth) [groups of villages] (5 Cf; 16 Cf), a city of Judah, now called Kh. Kureitein, Josh. 15:25.
—(7 Cb), a city of Moab, Jer. 48:24.
kernels, Nu. 6:4.
Keros (kē'ros), Ezra 2:44.
Kersa or **Gersa** (14 Cb; 16 Dc), a town on the east shore of the Sea of Galilee; the ancient 'Gergesa.'

Kethubim, or Hagiographa. See Old Testament.
Keturah (kē-tū'rah) [incense], Abraham's descendants by, Gen. 25; I. Chr. 1: 32.
key, of David, Rev. 3: 7; Judg. 3: 25; Isa. 22: 22.
keys, of heaven, Mat. 16: 19.
of hell, Rev. 1: 18.
See Isa. 22: 22; Lu. 11: 52.
—Rev. 9: 1, k. of the bottomless pit.
Kezia (kē-zī'ā) [cassia], Job 42: 14.
Keziz (kē'ziz) [extremity], Josh. 18: 21.
Khammurabi. See Hammurabi.
Kibroth-hattaavah (kib'roth-hat-tā'a-vah) [the graves of lust], Nu. 11: 34.
Kibzaim (kib'za-im)[two heaps], Josh. 21: 22.
kick, Deu. 32: 15, Jeshurun waxed fat and k.
I. Sa. 2: 29, k. ye at my sacrifice?
Ac. 9: 5; 26: 14, to k. against the pricks.
kid, law concerning, Ex. 23: 19; Deu. 14: 21; Lev. 4: 23; 16: 5; 23: 19.
kidneys, burnt for sacrifices, Ex. 29: 13; Lev. 3: 4, 5.
—of wheat, fat of, Deu. 32: 14.
Kidron (kid'ron) [dark, turbid] (11 Cc), valley of the.
kill, Ex. 20: 13; Deu. 5: 17; Mat. 5: 21; Rom. 13: 9, thou shalt not k.
Nu. 16: 13, to k. us in the wilderness.
Deu. 32: 39, I k., and I make alive.
II. Ki. 5: 7, am I God, to k.?
7: 4, if they k. us, we shall but die.
Ps. 44: 22, for thy sake are we k.
Ec. 3: 3, a time to k.
Mat. 10: 28; Lu. 12: 4, fear not them that k. the body.
Mar. 3: 4, is it lawful to save life, or to k.?
John 7: 19; 7: 1, the Jews sought to k. him.
7: 19, why go ye about to k. me?
8: 22, will he k. himself?
10: 10, thief cometh to steal and k.
Rom. 8: 36, for thy sake we are k. all the day.
II. Cor. 3: 6, the letter k., spirit giveth life.
6: 9, as chastened and not k.
Jas. 4: 2, ye k. and desire to have.
5: 6, ye condemned and k. the just.
Rev. 13: 10, he that k. with sword must be k.
Kimmerii (1 Fc), land of an historic people dwelling between the Dneiper and the Don.
kin, Lev. 18: 6; Ru. 2: 20; Mar. 6: 4.
Kinah (kī'nah), Josh. 15: 22.
kind, Mat. 13: 47, gathered of every k.
Mat. 17: 21; Mar. 9: 29, this k. goeth not out.
Jas. 1: 18, a k. of first-fruits.
II. Chr. 10: 7, if thou be k. to this people.
Lu. 6: 35, God is k. to unthankful and evil.
I. Cor. 13: 4, charity suffereth long and is k.
kindle, Nu. 11: 33; Deu. 11: 17; II. Ki. 22: 13; Ps. 106: 40, wrath of the Lord was k.
Ps. 2: 12, his wrath is k. but a little.
Prov. 26: 21, a contentious man to k. strife.
Hos. 11: 8, my repentings are k. together.
Lu. 12: 49, what will I, if it be already k.
Jas. 3: 5, how great a matter a little fire k.
kindly, Gen. 24: 49; 47: 29; Josh. 2: 14, deal k. and truly.
kindness, exhortations to, Prov. 19: 22; 31: 26; Rom. 12: 10; I. Cor. 13: 4; Eph. 4: 32; Col. 3: 12.
—Josh. 2: 12, show k. to my father's house.
Ru. 3: 10, showed more k. in latter end.
kindness—Continued
II. Sa. 2: 6, I will requite you this k.
Neh. 9: 17, God gracious, of great k.
Ps. 117: 2, his merciful k. is great.
141: 5, let the righteous smite me, it shall be a k.
Isa. 54: 8, with everlasting k.
Jer. 2: 2, I remember the k. of thy youth.
Joel 2: 13; Jon. 4: 2, Lord is of great k.
II. Cor. 6: 6, by long-suffering, by k.
II. Pet. 1: 7, brotherly k., to k. charity.
kindred, Gen. 24: 4; Ru. 3: 2; Ac. 3: 25; Rev. 11: 9.
kine, Pharaoh's dream of, Gen. 41: 2; two take back the ark, I. Sa. 6: 7.
king, of kings, Ps. 2: 6; 10: 16; 24: 7; 110; Zec. 9: 9; Lu. 23: 2; I. Tim. 1: 17; 6: 15; Rev. 15: 3; 17: 14.
parable of the king and his servants, Mat. 18: 23-35; of the king and his guest, Mat. 22: 2-14.
kings, chosen by God, Deu. 17: 14; I. Sa. 9: 17; 16: 1 I. Ki. 11: 35; 19: 15; I. Chr. 28: 4; Dan. 2: 21.
honor due to, Prov. 24: 21. 25. 6; Ec. 8: 2; 10: 20; Mat. 22: 21; Rom. 13: ; I. Pet. 2: 13, 17.
to be prayed for, I. Tim. 2: 1, 2.
See Ps. 2: 10; Prov. 25: 2; 31: 4; Isa. 49: 23.
—Gen. 14: 18; Heb. 7: 1, Melchizedek, k. of Salem.
Nu. 23: 21, the shout of a k. is among them.
Judg. 8: 18, resembled children of a k.
9: 8, trees went forth to anoint a k.
I. Sa. 8: 5, now make us a k.
10: 24; II. Sa. 16: 16; II. Ki. 11: 12, God save the k.
Job. 18: 14, the k. of terrors.
Ps. 2: 6, I set my K. upon a holy hill.
5: 2, 84: 3, my K. and my God.
10: 16; 29: 10, the Lord is K. for ever.
20: 9, let the K. hear us when we call.
24: 10, Lord of hosts is K. of glory.
45: 1, things I have made touching the K.
72: 1, give the k. thy judgments.
74: 12, God is my K. of old.
149: 2, children of Zion joyful in K.
Prov. 8: 15, by me k. reign.
22: 29, the diligent shall stand before k.
24: 21, fear the Lord and the k.
Ec. 2: 12, what can the man do that cometh after the k?
10: 16, woe to thee when thy k. is a child.
10: 20, curse not the k.
Isa. 6: 5, mine eyes have seen the K.
32: 1, a k. shall reign in righteousness.
33: 17, thine eyes shall see the K. in his beauty.
49: 23, k. shall be thy nursing fathers.
Jer. 10: 10, the Lord is an everlasting K.
23: 5, a K. shall reign and prosper.
Mat. 22: 11, when the k. came in to see the guests.
Lu. 14: 31 what k. going to war?
19: 38, blessed be the K. that cometh.
23: 2, saying that he is Christ a k.
John 6: 15, by force, to make him a k.
19: 14, behold your k.
Ac. 17: 7, there is another k., one Jesus.
Tim. 1: 17, now to the K. eternal.

king—Continued
Rev. 1:6; 5:10, k. and priests unto God.
15:3, thou K. of saints.
kingdom, of God, Ps. 22:28; 45:6; 145:11; Isa. 24:23; Dan. 2:44.
of Christ, Isa. 2;4; 9; 11; 32; 35; 52; 61; 66; Mat. 16:28; 26:29; John 18:36; II. Pet. 1:11.
of heaven, Mat. 3:2; 8:11; 11:11; 13:11.
who shall enter, Mat. 5:3; 7:21; Lu. 9:62; John 3:3; Ac. 14:22; Rom. 14:17; I. Cor. 6:9; 15:50; II. Thes. 1:5.
parables concerning, Mat. 13.
—Ex. 19:6, a k. of priests.
I. Sa. 18:8, what can he have more but the k.?
I. Chr. 29:11; Mat. 6:13, thine is the k., O Lord.
Ps. 103:19, k. ruleth over all.
145:12, the glorious majesty of his k.
Dan. 4:3, his k. is an everlasting k.
Mat. 4:23; 9:35; 24:14, gospel of the k.
8:12, children of k. cast out.
12:25; Mar. 3:24; Lu. 11:17, k. divided against itself.
Mat. 13:38, good seed are children of the k.
25:34, inherit the k. prepared for you.
26:29, drink it new in Father's k.
Lu. 12:32, Father's good pleasure to give you the k.
22:29, I appoint unto you a k.
John 18:36, my k. is not of this world.
Ac. 1:6, restore k. again to Israel.
I. Cor. 15:24, when he shall have delivered up the k.
Col. 1:13, translated us into k. of his Son.
Heb. 12:28, a k. that cannot be moved.
Jas. 2:5, heirs of the k. which he hath promised.
II. Pet. 1:11, entrance into everlasting k.
Rev. 12:10, now is come k. of our God.
kingly, Dan. 5:20.
Kings, Books of.
Name and Date.—These two books in Hebrew MSS. are regarded as one. In the editions of the LXX. and Vulgate they are entitled the third and fourth Kings. The present division into two books is of comparatively modern origin. The work was probably composed during the second half of the Babylonian captivity (after Evil-Merodach had ascended the throne; cf. II. Ki. 25:27 ff.).
Object.—The writer's object appears to have been not merely to communicate historical facts, but also to point out their bearing on matters of religion. The books of Kings contain the only record of the history of the northern kingdom after the separation from Judah, for the book of Chronicles only records the history of the northern kingdom in so far as connected with that of Judah.
Divisions.—The books may be divided into three parts: (1) I. Ki. 1:11, the reign of Solomon. (2) I. Ki. 12-11, Ki. 17, a parallel account of the kingdoms of Judah and Israel until the destruction of the kingdom of Israel. (3) II. Ki. 18:25, the history of the kingdom of Judah until the Babylonian exile.

kinnor. See **Musical Instruments.**
kinsfolk, Job 19:14; Lu. 21:16.
kinsman, Ru. 3:12, 13; 4:1-8.
kinswoman, Lev. 18:17; Prov. 7:4.
Kir (kĭr)[a wall, fortress], II. Ki. 16:9; Isa. 15:1; 22:6; Am. 1:5; 9:7.
Kir-hareseth (kĭr-hăr'e-sĕth) [a city of the hill], Isa. 16:7.
Kiriathaim (kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'im) or **Kirjathaim** (kĭr-jath-ā'im) [double city] (3 Cd), a city of the Reubenites, Nu. 32:37; Jer. 48:1.
Kirioth (kĭr'ĭ-ŏth), Am. 2:2.
Kirjath (kĭr'jath) [city], Josh. 18:28.
Kirjath-arba (kĭr'jath-ăr'bà) [city of Arba] (3 Cd; 4 Fa), the ancient name of Hebron, Gen. 23:2, Josh. 14:15.
Kirjath-baal (kĭr'jath-bā'al) [city of Baal], Josh. 15:60.
Kirjath-huzoth (kĭr'jath-hū'zoth) [city of streets], Nu. 22:39.
Kirjath-jearim (kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm) or **Kirjath-arim** [city of the woods], Josh. 9:17; 18:14; I. Chr. 13:6.
the ark brought to, I. Sa. 7:1.
the ark fetched from, I. Chr. 13:6; II. Chr. 1:4.
Kirjath-sannah (kĭr'jath-săn'nah) [city of palm-spikes], Josh. 15:49.
Kirjath-sepher (kĭr'jath-sē'fĕr) [city of books], Josh. 15:15.
Kir Moab (5 Df; 6 Ce; 7 Bc), one of the strongholds of Moab.
Kish (kĭsh) [a bow], I. Sa. 9:1, 3; Ac. 13:21.
Kishi (kĭsh'ī), I. Chr. 6:44.
Kishion (kĭsh'ĭ-ŏn) [hardness], Josh. 19:20.
Kishon (kī'shŏn) or **Kison** [wending] (3 Cc; 5 Cc; 6 Cd; 13 Bc; 16 Cc), a rivulet rising in Mount Tabor, draining the Plain of Esdraelon, and falling into the Mediterranean north of Carmel, Judg. 4:7; 5:21; Ps. 83:9.
Kislev, month of (Nov.-Dec.). See **Months.**
kiss, holy, salute with, Rom. 16:16; II. Chr. 13:12; I. Thes. 5:26; I. Pet. 5:14.
given as a mark of affection, Gen. 27:27; 29:11; 45:15; 48:10; I. Sa. 10:1; 20:41; Lu. 7:38; 15:20; Ac. 20:37.
given treacherously, II. Sa. 20:9; Mat. 26:48; Lu. 22:48.
idolatrous, I. Ki. 19:18; Job 31:27; Hos. 13:2.
—Ps. 2:12, k. the Son, lest he be angry.
85:10, righteousness and peace k. each other.
Lu. 7:45, thou gavest me no k.
I. Cor. 16:20, salute with an holy k.
kite. Included among the unclean birds, Lev. 11:14; Deu. 14:13. It is common in Palestine. In Job 28:7, in the A.V., this word is rendered by "vulture," but in the R.V. it is called "falcon."
Kithlish (kĭth'lish) [fortified], Josh. 15:40.
Kitron (kĭt'ron) [knotty], Judg. 1:30.
Kittim (kĭt'tim), i. q. **Chittem** (1 Fd), Gen. 10:4.
knead, Ex. 8:3; I. Sa. 28:24; Jer. 7:18.
kneeling, in prayer, II. Chr. 6:13; Ezra 9:5; Ps. 95:6; Dan. 6:10; Ac. 7:60; 9:40; 21:5; Eph. 3:14.
knew, Gen. 28:16, the Lord is in this place, and I k. it not.

knew—Continued
Job 23:3, k. where I might find him.
Jer. 1:5, before I formed thee I k. thee.
Mat. 7:23, I never k. you, depart.
25:24, I k. thee, thou art an hard man.
John 2:25, Jesus k. what was in man.
4:10, if thou k. the gift of God.
I. Cor. 1:21, world by wisdom k. not God.
2:8, none of princes of world k.
II. Cor. 5:21, who k. no sin.
Rev. 19:12, name written no man k.
knife, Gen. 22:6, 10; Judg. 19:29; Prov. 30:14.
knit, I. Sa. 18:1; Ac. 10:11; Col. 2:2, 19.
knock, Mat. 7:7; Lu. 11:9, k., and it shall be opened unto you.
Lu. 12:36, he cometh and k.
Ac. 12:16, Peter continued k.
Rev. 3:20, I stand at the door and k.
knop, a bud-shaped carving, Ex. 25:33; I. Ki. 6:18.
know, Gen. 3:22, to k. good and evil.
I. Sa. 3:7, Samuel did not yet k. the Lord.
Job 5:27, k. thou it is for thy good.
8:9, we are but of yesterday, and k. nothing.
19:25, I k. that my Redeemer liveth.
22:13, Ps. 73:11, how doth God k.?
Ps. 39:4, make me to k. mine end.
46:10, be still, and k. that I am God.
103:16, the place shall k. it no more.
139:23, k. my heart.
143:8, to k. way wherein I should walk.
Ec. 1:17, gave my heart to k. wisdom.
9:5, the living k. they shall die.
11:9, k. that God will bring to judgment.
Isa. 1:3, the ox k. his owner.
52:6, my people shall k. my name.
Jer. 17:9, the heart is deceitful, who can k. it?
31:34, Heb. 8:11, k. the Lord: for all shall k. me.
Hos. 2:20, thou shalt k. the Lord.
Mat. 6:3, let not thy left hand k. what.
7:11, if ye k. how to give good gifts.
13:11; Mar. 4:11; Lu. 8:10, it is given to you to k.
Lu. 19:42, if thou hadst k.
22:57, I k. him not.
John 4:42, we k. that this is the Christ.
7:17, he shall k. of the doctrine.
10:14, I k. my sheep, and am k. of mine.
13:7, thou shalt k. hereafter.
Ac. 1:7, not for you to k. the times.
Rom. 8:28, we k. that all things work for good.
I. Cor. 2:14, neither can he k.
13:9, we k. in part.
Eph. 3:19, k. the love of Christ.
II. Tim. 1:12, I k. whom I have believed.
3:15, thou hast k. the scriptures.
I. John 3:2, we k. that when he shall appear.
Rev. 2:2; 3:1, 8, I k. thy works.
3:9, make them k. I have loved thee.
knowledge, given by God, Ex. 8:10; 18:16; 31:3; II. Chr. 1:12; Ps. 119:66; Prov. 1:4; 2:6; Ec. 2:26; Isa. 28:9; Jer. 24:7; 31:33; Dan. 2:21; Mat. 11:25; 13:11; I. Cor. 1:5; 2:12; 12:8.
advantages of, Ps. 89:15; Prov. 1:4; 3:13; 4; 9:10; 10:14; Ec. 7:12; Mal. 2:7;
knowledge—Continued
Eph. 3:17, 18; 4:13; Jas. 3:13; II. Pet. 2:20.
want of, Prov. 1:22; 10:13; Jer. 4:22; Hos. 4:6; Rom. 1:28; I. Cor. 15:34.
to be prayed for, Col. 1:9.
to be sought, I. Cor. 14:1; Heb. 6:1; II. Pet. 1:5.
abuse of, I. Cor. 8:1.
responsibility of, Nu. 15:30; Deu. 17:12; Lu. 12:47; John 15:22; Rom. 1:21; 2:21; Jas. 4:17.
vanity of human, Ec. 1:18; Isa. 44:25; I. Cor. 1:19; 3:19; II. Cor. 1:12.
of good and evil, tree of, Gen. 2:9.
—Nu. 24:16, k. of the Most High.
II. Chr. 1:11, thou hast asked k.
Job 21:14, we desire not k. of thy ways.
Ps. 19:2, night to night showeth k.
73:11, is there k. in Most High?
94:10, he that teacheth man k.
139:6, such k. is too wonderful.
144:3, what is man that thou takest k.?
Prov. 1:7, fear of Lord is beginning of k.
14:18, prudent are crowned with k.
17:27, he that hath k. spareth his words.
30:3, nor have the k. of the holy.
Ec. 9:10, nor k. in the grave.
Isa. 11:2, the spirit of k.
40:14, who taught him k.?
53:11, by his k. justify many.
Dan. 12:4, k. shall be increased.
Hab. 2:14, earth filled with k. of Lord.
Lu. 11:52, taken away key of k.
Ac. 4:13, took away k. of them.
24:22, more perfect k. of that way.
Rom. 3:20, by law is k. of sin.
10:2, zeal of God, but not according to k.
I. Cor. 13:8, k. shall vanish away.
II. Cor. 4:6, light of k. of the glory of God.
Eph. 3:19, love of Christ, which passeth k.
Phil. 3:8, all things loss for the k. of Christ.
Col. 2:3, treasures of wisdom and k.
I. Tim. 2:4; II. Tim. 3:7, the k. of the truth.
II. Pet. 3:18, grow in grace and k. of Lord.
Koa (kō'ā) [he-camel], Eze. 23:23.
Kohath (kō'hath) [congregation], son of Levi, Gen. 46:11.
his descendants, Ex. 6:18; I. Chr. 6:2.
their duties, Nu. 4:15; 10:21; II. Chr. 29:12; 34:12.
Koheleth, meaning of. See Ecclesiastes.
Kolaiah (kŏl-a-ī'ah), Neh. 11:7.
Korah (kō'rah), Greek form Core [baldness], and Dathan, their sedition and punishment, Nu. 16; 26:9; 27:3; Jude 11.
—sons of, psalms ascribed to. See Psalms.
Korahites, Korathites, I. Chr. 9:19; Nu. 26:58.
Kore (kō'rē) [partridge], Korhites, Ex. 6:24; I. Chr. 26:1; II. Chr. 31:14.
Koz (kŏz) [thorn], Ezra 2:61.
Kushaiah (kụ-shā'yah), I. Chr. 15:17.
Kutha, a city near Babylon.

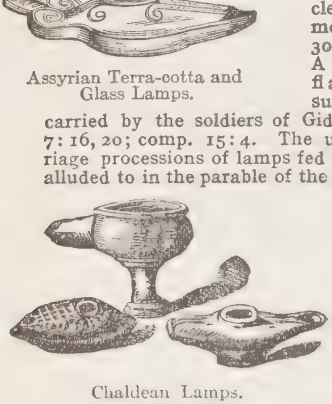
L

Laadah (lā'a-dah), I. Chr. 4:21.
Laadan (lā'a-dăn) [order], I. Chr. 7:26.
Laban (lā'ban) [white], hospitality of, Gen. 24:29.
gives Jacob his two daughters, Gen. 29.

Laban—Continued
envies and oppresses him, Gen. 30:27; 31:1.
his covenant with him, Gen. 31:43.
labour, appointed for man, Gen. 3:19; Ps. 104:23; I. Cor. 4:12.
when blessed by God, Prov. 13:11; Ec. 2:24; 4:9; 5:12, 19.
—Ps. 90:10, is their strength l. and sorrow.
128:2, shalt eat the l. of thy hands.
Prov. 10:16, l. tendeth to life.
14:23, in all l. there is profit.
Ec. 1:8, all things are full of l.
2:22, what hath man of all his l.?
9:9, portion in thy l. under the sun.
Hab. 3:17, the l. of the olive shall fail.
John 4:38, reap where ye bestow no l.
I. Cor. 15:58, your l. is not in vain.
I. Thes. 1:3; Heb. 6:10, your l. of love.
I. Thes. 3:5, our l. be in vain?
Rev. 2:2, I know thy l. and patience.
14:13, rest from their l.
Ex. 20:9; Deu. 5:13, six days shalt thou l.
Job 9:29, why then l. in vain?
Ps. 127:1, except Lord build, they l. in vain.
144:14, our oxen may be strong to l.
Prov. 23:4, l. not to be rich.
Ec. 4:8, for whom do I l.?
Mat. 11:28, come unto me, all ye that l.
John 6:27, l. not for meat that perisheth.
II. Cor. 5:9, we l. to be accepted of God.
Eph. 4:28, rather l., working with his hands.
I. Tim. 4:10, l. and suffer reproach.
5:17, that l. in word and doctrine.
Heb. 4:11, l. to enter into that rest.
Ec. 5:12, sleep of a l. man is sweet.
labourer, worthy of hire, Lu. 10:7; I. Tim. 5:18.
parable of the, Mat. 20.
with God, I. Cor. 3:9.
lace, Ex. 28:28; 39:21, 31.
Lachish (lā'kish) (Assyr. 'Lakisu') [impregnable] (5 Be; 7 Ac; 16 Be), a city of Judah, now called Tel el-Hesy; is a large mound with springs, where ruins have recently been excavated.
conquered, Josh. 10:13; 12:11.
Amaziah slain at, II. Ki. 14:19.
lack, Hos. 4:6, people destroyed for l. of knowledge.
Ps. 34:10, young lions do l.?
Mat. 19:20, what l. I yet?
Mar. 10:21, one thing thou l.
Phil. 4:10, but ye l. opportunity.
Jas. 1:5, if any l. wisdom, ask of God.
lad, Gen. 22:12; 44:22, 30; John 6:9.
ladder, Gen. 28:12.
laden, Isa. 1:4, a people l. with iniquity.
Mat. 11:28, all that are heavy l.
II. Tim. 3:6, women l. with sins.
lading, Neh. 13:15; Ac. 27:10.
lady, Esth. 1:18; Isa. 47:5, 7; II. John 1:5.
Lael (lā'el), Nu. 3:24.
Lahad (lā'hăd), I. Chr. 4:2.
Lahai-roi (lā-hā'roi), Gen. 24:62. See Beer-lahai-roi.
Lahmam (läh'mam) [head], Josh. 15:40.
Lahmi (läh'mi) [my bread], I. Chr. 20:5.
Laish (lā'ish) [lion] (3 Cb; 5 Db; 7 Ba), original name of the city of Dan, Judg. 18:7; Isa. 10:20.
lake, Lu. 5:1, stood by the l.
Lu. 8:33, down a steep place into the l.
Rev. 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15, into the l. of fire.
Lakes of Palestine. See Palestine Lakes.
Lakum (lā'kŭm), Josh. 19:33.
Lama (lä'mà) [why], Mat. 27:46; Mar. 15:34.
lamb, for sacrifices, Gen. 22:7; Ex. 12:3; Lev. 3:7; Isa. 1:11.
—Gen. 22:8, God will provide a l.
Isa. 11:6, the wolf shall dwell with the l.
53:7; Jer. 11:19, as a l. to the slaughter
John 1:29, 36, behold the L. of God.
Ac. 8:32, like a l. dumb before shearer.
I. Pet. 1:19, as of a l. without blemish.
Rev. 13:8, L. slain from foundation of world
15:3, sons of Moses and of the L.
lame, the, excluded from the priest's office, Lev. 21:18.
animals, not to be offered for sacrifices, Deu. 15:21; Mal. 1:8, 13.
healed by Christ, Mat. 11:5; 21:14; Lu. 7:22; and the apostles, Ac. 3; 8:7.
—Job 29:15, feet to the l.
Prov. 26:7, legs of l. are not equal.
Isa. 35:6, l. man leap as an hart.
Heb. 12:13, lest that l. be turned out of the way.
Lamech (lā'mek) [strong youth], descendant of Cain, Gen. 4:18.
—father of Noah, Gen. 5:25, 28.
lament, Isa. 3:26; Mic. 2:4; John 16:20; Rev. 18:9.
lamentation, for Jacob, Gen. 50:10.
David's, for Saul and Jonathan, II. Sa. 1:17; for Abner, II. Sa. 3:31.
for Josiah, II. Chr. 35:25.
for Tyrus, Eze. 26:17; 27:30; 28:12.
for Pharoah, Eze. 32.
for Christ, Lu. 23:27.
for Stephen, Ac. 8:2.
for Babylon, Rev. 18:10.
Lamentations of Jeremiah.
Title and Author.—In the LXX., Targum, and Talmud, Jeremiah is regarded as the author of the book. This view is perhaps due to the resemblance the poems have to Jeremiah's prophecies, and is adopted by many modern scholars, but not by all. Most writers regard the authorship as unknown.
Summary.—The book consists of five separate poems, the subject of which is the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar, and the misfortunes that followed that event. The first four poems are arranged alphabetically. In chs. 1, 2, and 4, each of which consists of twenty-two verses, the first letter of every verse commences with the corresponding letter of the Hebrew alphabet. Ch. 3 consists of sixty-six verses, and three verses, each beginning with the same letter, are assigned to each successive letter of the alphabet, so that there is a threefold alphabetical arrangement in that chapter. In ch. 5 there are twenty-two verses, but they are not arranged alphabetically.
lamp. (1) That part of the golden candlestick belonging to the tabernacle which bore the light; also of each of the ten

lamp—Continued
candlesticks placed by Solomon in the temple before the holy of holies, Ex. 25: 37; I. Ki. 7: 49; II. Chr. 4: 20; 13: 11; Zec. 4: 2. The lamps were lighted every evening and cleaned every morning. Ex. 30: 7, 8. (2) A torch or flambeau, such as was carried by the soldiers of Gideon, Judg. 7: 16, 20; comp. 15: 4. The use in marriage processions of lamps fed with oil is alluded to in the parable of the ten virgins, Mat. 25: 1. Modern Egyptian lamps consist of small glass vessels with a tube at the bottom containing a cotton wick twisted around a piece of straw.

Assyrian Terra-cotta and Glass Lamps.



Chaldean Lamps.

in the tabernacle, Ex. 25: 37; 27: 20; 30: 7; Lev. 24: 2; Nu. 8.
seen in visions, Gen. 15: 17; Zec. 4: 2; Rev. 4: 5.
parable concerning, Mat. 25: 1.
—I. Sa. 3: 3, ere l. went out.
Ps. 119: 105, thy word a l. to my feet.
132: 17, ordained a l. for mine anointed.
Prov. 13: 9, l. of wicked shall be put out.
Mat. 25: 1, ten virgins took l.
lance, Jer. 50: 42.
lancets, I. Ki. 18: 28.
land, Gen. 1: 9, let the dry l. appear.
Gen. 12: 1, unto a l. that I will show thee.
Ex. 14: 21, made the sea dry l.
Nu. 21: 22, let me pass through thy l.
Deu. 32: 49, behold the l. of Canaan.
Josh. 4: 22, over this Jordan on dry l.
Ps. 66: 1; 100: 1, make a joyful noise all ye l.
Eze. 34: 13, will bring them to their own l.
Mic. 7: 13, l. shall be desolate.
Mar. 15: 33, darkness over the whole l.
Heb. 11: 9, sojourned in the l. of promise.
See Ac. 18: 22; 28: 12.
landmark. Single stones set on end, or piles of stones some distance apart, constituted the boundary between the land of one owner and that of another. These stones could be easily moved by a dishonest man; hence the curse (Deu. 27: 17).
See Deu. 19: 14; Job 24: 2; Prov. 22: 28; 23: 10.
languages, confounded, Gen. 11.
gift of, by Holy Ghost, Ac. 2: 7, 8; 10: 46; 19: 6; I. Cor. 12: 10.
—Gen. 11: 1, whole earth of one l.

language—Continued
Ps. 19: 3, no l. where voice is not heard.
Ac. 2: 6, heard them speak in his own l.

languages of the Bible.
Hebrew.—Almost the whole of the Old Testament was written in Hebrew. The name is often derived from the word 'eber,' "beyond," containing a reminiscence of Abram's passing over the Euphrates in going to Canaan. Others derive it from Eber, or Heber, the great-grandson of Shem. Abraham is called "Eber" (Gen. 14: 13), which almost all the ancient and modern versions translate "the Hebrew" excepting the Septuagint, which gives it "the passer," and Luther, who translates it "the foreigner." It is now pretty generally held by scholars that Hebrew was not the language which Abram brought with him, but that he and his descendants adopted the language of the Canaanites, among whom they sojourned. The Hebrew, like the other Semitic languages, is not adapted to science and philosophy, but well suited to the expression of emotional, poetic, and religious sentiment. The languages of Europe have borrowed from the Hebrew a number of religious terms for which they had no equivalents. What the Hebrew lacks in grace it makes up in grandeur. While far less adapted than the Greek for the more philosophical and dialectical discussions of the doctrinal epistles, it was well adapted by its simplicity, directness, and grandeur to be the vechicle and repository of the earlier revelations of God to mankind. It is natural, childlike, picturesque, poetical, forcible, and majestic. Its sentences are never long and involved. There is but little of transposition, of involution. The Hebrew was spoken by the Jews until the destruction of Jerusalem, 587 B.C., when it became greatly tinged with Aramaic and presently was superseded by that tongue, though it continues to this day to be the sacred language, and the Law and Prophets are still read, as also their prayers and the Psalms are chanted in the synagogue services, in the original Hebrew. In some places the language is still spoken by learned Jews, and some periodicals are printed in that tongue.

Aramaic.—In the Old Testament Dan. 2: 4-4: 7; Ezra 4: 8-6: 18; 7: 12-26, and Jer. 10: 11, are written in Aramaic, formerly called Chaldee. After the Babylonian captivity the Aramaic displaced the Hebrew in Palestine, and continued to be the language of the Hebrews until their final national overthrow It was the native language of the Saviour and his apostles. A few Aramaic expressions are found in the New Testament, where it is called "Hebrew." (Mat. 5: 22; 6: 24; Lu. 16: 9, 13; Mat. 16: 17; Mat. 27: 46; Mar. 5: 41; 7: 34; 14: 36; John 1: 42; 19: 13; Ac. 1: 19; I. Cor. 16: 22.) This language was spoken in Mesopotamia, Syria and later in Palestine.

languages of the Bible—Continued
The New Testament Greek.—With the conquest of Alexander the Great, about 332 B.C., the Greek language began to be spoken over all the East as far as Babylon. The Jews extensively used it. The writings known as the Jewish Apocrypha, and the works of the two eminent Jewish writers, Philo and Josephus, were composed in Greek, and the Old Testament Scriptures themselves were translated into the same language and used everywhere in the synagogues. Naturally enough, the language as spoken and written by the Jews was not the pure idiom of the classical Greek. Indeed, the language acquired certain marked peculiarities which easily differentiate it from all the classical dialects. To this Jewish Greek there has been given the name Hellenistic Greek. Jewish ideas and idioms are expressed in Greek words. This is the basis of the Christian Greek, in which all the twenty-seven books of the New Testament were written.
languish, Ps. 41:3, upon the bed of l.
Isa. 19:8, upon the waters shall l.
24:4, the world l. and fadeth.
Jer. 14:2, the gates thereof l.
Nah. 1:4, the flower of Lebanon l.
lantern. The usual kind (John 18:3) was made by stretching oiled canvas round a frame of wood or a coil of wire. Carried by a servant in front of his master to show a safe path through the unpaved streets.
Laodicea (lā'ŏd-ĭ-çē'ā) (2 Bb; 15 Gb), a city of Phrygia, near Colosse, Col. 2:1; 4:13; Rev. 1:11.
—(15 Kc), a city of Syria, near Antioch.
Laodiceans (lā'ŏd-ĭ-çē'anş), Rev. 3:14.
Paul's epistle to, Col. 4:16.
lap, Judg. 7:5, that l. water as a dog.
Prov. 16:33, lot is cast into the l.
Lapidoth (lăp'ĭ-dŏth) [torches], Judg. 4:4.
lapwing, Lev. 11:19; Deu. 14:18. See Hoopoe.
large, I. Ki. 4:29; Neh. 4:19; Ps. 18:19; Lu. 22:12; Rev. 21:16.
lasciviousness, source of, Mar. 7:21; Gal. 5:19.
censured, II. Cor. 12:21; Eph. 4:19; I. Pet. 4:3; Jude 4.
Lasea (lā-sē'ā) (15 Fc), a city of Crete, Ac. 27:8.
Lasha (lā'shā) [fissure], Gen. 10:19.
Lasharon (lā-shār'on), Josh. 12:18.
last, Nu. 23:10, let my l. end be like his.
Prov. 23:32, at the l. it biteth like a serpent.
Lam. 1:9, she remembereth not her l. end.
Mat. 12:45; Lu. 11:26, l. state of that man worse.
Mat. 19:30; 20:16; Mar. 10:31; Lu. 13:30, first shall be l.
Mat. 27:64, l. error worse than first.
John 6:39; 11:24, the l. day.
Heb. 1:2, spoken in l. days by his Son.
latchet, Isa. 5:27; Mar. 1:7.
late, Ps. 127:2; Mic. 2:8; John 11:8.
Latin, Lu. 23:38; John 19:20.
latter, Deu. 11:14, first and l. rain.
Job 19:25, Redeemer stand at l. day.
latter—Continued
Prov. 19:20, be wise in l. end.
I. Tim. 4:1, in l. times some depart from faith.
lattice, Judg. 5:28; II. Ki. 1:2; S. of S. 2:9.
laud, Rom. 15:11.
laugh, Job 5:22, at famine thou shalt l.
Ps. 2:4, that sitteth in heaven shall l.
Prov. 1:26, I will l. at your calamity.
Ec. 3:4, a time to weep, a time to l.
Lu. 6:25, woe unto you that l.
laughter, Gen. 18:13; Ec. 2:2; 3:4; 7:3; Ps. 126:2; Prov. 14:13.
launch, Lu. 5:4; Ac. 27:2,4; Lu. 8:22.
laver. (1) In the tabernacle, a vessel of brass containing water for the priests to wash their hands and feet before offering sacrifice. It stood in the court between the altar and the door of the tabernacle, Ex. 30:18, 20. (2) In Solomon's temple, besides the great molten sea, there were ten lavers of brass, raised on bases, I. Ki. 7:27, 39, five on the north and five on the south side of the court of the priests. They were used for washing the animals to be offered in burnt offerings, II. Chr. 4:6.
law, of God, given to Adam, Gen. 2:16; to Noah, Gen. 9:3.
promulgated through Moses, Ex. 19:20; Deu. 1:5; 5; 6.
requires perfect obedience, Deu. 27:26; Gal. 3:10; Jas. 2:10.
described, Ps. 19:7; 119:1; Rom. 7:12.
all guilty under, Rom. 3:20.
of Moses, ordained, Ex. 21; Lev. 1; Nu. 3; Deu. 12.
preserved on stone, Deu. 27:1; Josh. 8:32.
read every seventh year, Deu. 31:9.
preserved in the ark, Deu. 31:24.
read by Joshua, Josh. 8:34; by Ezra, Neh. 8.
book of, discovered by Hilkiah, II. Ki. 22:8; and read by Josiah, II. Ki. 23:2.
fulfilled by Christ, Rom. 5:18.
abolished in Christ, Ac. 15:24; 28:23; Gal. 2-6; Eph. 2:15; Col. 2:14; Heb. 7.
Christians redeemed from curse of, John 1:17; Ac. 13:39; Gal. 3:13.
—Deu. 33:2, from right hand went fiery l.
Ps. 1:2, in his l. he meditates.
37:31, the l. of his God is in his heart.
119:70, I delight in thy l.
119:97, how I love thy l.
Prov. 13:14, the l. of the wise is a fountain of life.
29:18, that keepeth the l., happy is he.
Isa. 42:4, the isles shall wait for his l.
Mal. 2:6, the l. of truth was in his mouth.
Mat. 5:17, not come to destroy the l.
22:40, on two commandments hang l.
23:23, the weightier matters of the l.
Lu. 16:17, for one tittle of the l. to fail.
John 1:17, the l. was given by Moses.
7:51, doth our l. judge any man?
19:7, by our l. he ought to die.
Rom. 2:13, not hearers of the l. are just.
3:20, by deeds of l. no flesh be justified.
7:12, the l. is holy.
7:16; I. Tim. 1:8, the l. is good.
Rom. 8:3, what the l. could not do.
10:4, Christ is the end of the l.

law—Continued
Gal. 3:24, the l. was our schoolmaster.
5:14, all the l. is fulfilled in one word.
6:2, so fulfil the l. of Christ.
I. Tim. 1:9, the l. is not made for a righteous man.
Heb. 10:1, the l. having a shadow of good things.
Jas. 1:25, perfect l. of liberty.
2:8, the royal l.
I. John 3:4, transgresseth also the l.
lawful, Mat. 12:10; Mar. 3:4; [Lu. 6:9, is it l. to heal on the sabbath?
John 18:31, not l. to put to death.
I. Cor. 6:12; 10:23, all things l. to me.
II. Cor. 12:4, words not l. to utter.
I. Tim. 1:8, if a man use it l.
II. Tim. 2:5, except he strive l.
lawgiver, God, Isa. 33:22; Nu. 21:18; Jas. 4:12.
lawless, I. Tim. 1:9.
lawsuits, censured, I. Cor. 6:7.
lawyers, Christ reproves, Lu. 10:25; 11:46; 14:3.
lay, Ps. 7:5, l. mine honour in the dust.
Ec. 7:2, the living will l. it to heart.
Isa. 26:5, lofty city he l. low.
Mat. 8:20; Lu. 9:58, not where to l. his head.
Mat. 28:6, place where the Lord l.
Ac. 7:60, l. not sin to their charge.
Col. 1:5, hope which is l. up for you.
I. Tim. 6:12, l. hold on eternal life.
Heb. 6:18, l. hold on hope set before us.
12:1, l. aside every weight.
I. Pet. 2:6, l. in Zion a chief corner stone.
Lazarus (lăz'a-rŭs) [whom God helps], i. q. Eleazar.
and the rich man, Lu. 16:19-25.
—brother of Mary and Martha, raised from the dead, John 11:1-46; 12:1.
lead, Ex. 13:21, pillar of cloud to l. them.
Deu. 32:12, Lord alone did l. him.
Ps. 23:2, he l. me beside still waters.
43:3, send light and truth, let them l. me.
61:2, l. me to Rock higher than I.
139:24, l. me in the way everlasting.
143:10, l. me to land of uprightness.
Isa. 11:6, a little child shall l. them.
40:11, gently l. those with young.
42:16, l. them in paths not known.
Mat. 6:13; Lu. 11:4, l. us not into temptation.
Mat. 7:14, way, which l. unto life.
15:14; Lu. 6:39, if the blind l. the blind.
I. Tim. 2:2, we may l. a quiet life.
Rev. 7:17, Lamb feed and l. them.
lead (Ex. 15:10; Nu. 31:22; Jer. 6:29). The term signifies whitish, from its greyish-white color. The metal was certainly known to the Hebrews, having been used to purify silver and for writing upon, as well as for more common purposes. It is said to have been mined in the Sinaitic rocks, and it was an article of commerce at Tyre.
leaf, Gen. 8:11, in dove's mouth was olive l.
Ps. 1:3, his l. also shall not wither.
Isa. 64:6, fade as a l.
Jer. 8:13, on the fig tree and the l. shall fade.
league, Josh. 9:6; II. Sa. 5:3; Job 5:23; Dan. 11:23; II. Chr. 16:3.
Leah (lē'ah) [wearied], Gen. 29:31; 30:17; 31:4; 33:2; 49:31.
See Ru. 4:11.
lean, Judg. 16:26, may l. on the pillars.
Prov. 3:5, l. not to own understanding.
Am. 5:19, l. his hand on the wall
John 21:20, l. on his breast at supper.
Heb. 11:21, l. on top of staff.
leanfleshed, Gen. 41:3, 4, 19.
Leannoth (lē-ăn'noth). See Mahalath.
leap, Isa. 35:6, lame man l. as an hart.
Lu. 6:23, and l. for joy.
Ac. 3:8, he l. up, stood, and walked.
19:16, man in whom the evil spirit was l. on them.
learn, Gen. 30:27, I have l. by experience.
Deu. 31:13, l. to fear the Lord.
Isa. 1:17, l. to do well.
2:4; Mic. 4:3, neither shall they l. war any more.
Isa. 26:9, inhabitants l. righteousness.
Mat. 9:13, go and l. what that meaneth.
11:29, l. of me.
Eph. 4:20, ye have not so l. Christ.
Phil. 4:9, which ye have both l. and received.
4:11, have l. to be content.
Tit. 3:14, l. to maintain good works.
Heb. 5:8, yet l. he obedience.
Ac. 7:22, Moses was l. in wisdom of Egyptians.
learning, advantage of, Prov. 1:5; 9:9; 16:21, 23.
—Dan. 1:17, God gave them skill in l.
Ac. 26:24, much l. doth make thee mad.
Rom. 15:4, things written for our l.
II. Tim. 3:7, ever l. and never able.
leasing [ar]., speaking lies, Ps. 4:2; 5:6.
least, Gen. 32:10, not worthy l. of mercies.
Mat. 5:19, one of these l. commandments.
11:11; Lu. 7:28, he that is l. in kingdom of heaven.
Mat. 25:40, 45, done it to the l. of these.
Lu. 16:10, faithful in that which is l.
Eph. 3:8, less than the l. of all saints.
leather, II. Ki. 1:8; Mat. 3:4.
leave, Gen. 2:24; Mat. 19:5; Mar. 10:7; Eph. 5:31, l. father and mother.
Ru. 1:16, entreat me not to l. thee.
Ps. 16:10; Ac. 2:27, not l. my soul in hell.
Ps. 27:9; 119:121, l. me not.
Mat. 18:12; Lu. 15:4, l. the ninety and nine.
Mat. 23:23, and not to l. the other undone.
John 14:27, peace I l. with you.
Heb. 13:5, I will never l. thee.
I. Pet. 2:21, l. us an example.
leaven, not to be used at the passover, Ex. 12:15; 13:7; or in meat offerings, Lev. 2:11; 6:17; 10:12.
figuratively mentioned, Mat. 13:33; 16:6; Lu. 13:21; I. Cor. 5:6.
leaves, Gen. 3:7, sewed fig l. together.
Jer. 36:23, read three or four l.
Mar. 11:13, he found nothing but l.
Rev. 22:2, l. of the trees were for the healing.
Lebana, Lebanah (lĕb'a-nà), Ezra 2:45; Neh. 7:48.
Lebanon (lĕb'a-non) [white mountain] (3 Cb; 5 Da; 6 Cc; 7 Ca; 13 Ca; 17 Ca), Jebel

Lebanon—Continued
Libnan, an extensive though very narrow and rugged range of mountains on the north of Canaan, Deu. 3:25; Judg. 3:3; I. Ki. 5:14; Isa. 40:16; Hos. 14:5.
its cedars, II. Ki. 14:9; II. Chr. 2:8; Ps. 92:12; S. of S. 3:9.
—valley of (7 Ba).
Lebaoth (lĕb'a-ŏth), Josh. 15:32.
Lebbæus (lĕb-bē'ŭs) [courageous], Mat. 10:3.
Lebonah (lĕ-bō'nah) [frankincense] (5 Cd; 7 Bb), a village near Shiloh, Judg. 21:19.
led, Gen. 24:48, l. me in the right way.
Deu. 29:5, l. you forty years.
Prov. 4:11, have l. thee in right paths.
Ps. 68:18; Eph. 4:8, l. captivity captive.
Ps. 77:20, l. thy people like a flock.
Lu. 4:1; Rom. 8:14; Gal. 5:18, l. of the Spirit.
Ac. 8:32, l. as a sheep to the slaughter.
II. Pet. 3:17, being l. away with the error.
ledges, I. Ki. 7:28, 35, 36.
leeks. The common 'Allium porrum' is referred to in Nu. 11:5, but the Hebrew word 'chatzir' occurs frequently, and is often translated as "herbs" or "grass." The leek is a great favorite in Egypt and Palestine.
lees [ar.], deposits. "Wines on the lees" are wines from which the lees have all settled down; therefore, crusted or refined wines.
—Isa. 25:6, feast of wines on the l.
Jer. 48:11, Moab hath settled on his l.
Zep. 1:12, punish men settled on l.
left, Prov. 3:16, in her l. hand riches and honour.
Prov. 4:27, to the right hand nor to the l.
Mat. 25:33, the goats on the l.
Mat. 24:40, 41, one taken, the other l.
Mar. 10:28, l. all, and have followed thee.
13:2, not be l. one stone.
left-handed slingers, Judg. 20:16.
leg, Ps. 147:10; Prov. 26:7; Isa. 47:2.
legion (of devils), Mar. 5:9; Lu. 8:30.
legions of angels, Mat. 26:53.
Lehabim (lē'hā-bĭm) (1 Ed), country occupied by descendants of Cush, I. Chr. 1:11.
Lehi (lē'hī) [jawbone, crag], Judg. 15:9.
leisure, Mar. 6:31.
Lemuel (lĕm'ū-el) [consecrated to God], Prov. 31:1, 4.
lend, Deu. 15:6, thou shalt l. to many nations.
Ps. 37:26; 112:5, merciful, and l.
Prov. 19:17, he that hath pity on poor l. to the Lord.
Lu. 6:34, if ye l. to them.
lender, Prov. 22:7; Isa. 24:2.
lending, laws concerning, Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:37; Deu. 15:2; 23:19; 24:10.
See Ps. 37:26; Lu. 6:34.
length, Prov. 3:2, l. of days and long life.
Rom. 1:10, at l. I might have a prosperous journey.
Rev. 21:16, l., and the breadth.
lengthened, Deu. 25:15, thy days may be l. in the land.
lentils. A plant bearing seeds resembling small beans. The red pottage which Jacob prepared and for which Esau sold his birthright was made from them, Gen. 25:34. There are three or four kinds of lentils,

lentils—Continued
all of which are much esteemed in those countries where they are grown, viz., the south of Europe, Asia and north Africa.

Lentils.

The red lentil is still a favorite article of food in the East. Lentil bread is eaten by the poor of Egypt.

leopard. At one time common in the Holy Land, and still found, though rarely, in the wooded districts. It is frequently alluded to by the sacred writers.
figuratively mentioned, Isa. 11:6; Hos. 13:7.
vision of, Dan. 7:6; Rev. 13:2.
lepers, expelled from the camp, Lev. 13:46; Nu. 5:2; 12:14.
four of Samaria, II. Ki. 7:3.
leprosy, a contagious skin disease of the most loathsome kind.
in a house, Lev. 14:33.
of Miriam, Nu. 12:10.
of Namaan and Gehazi, II. Ki. 5.
of Uzziah, II. Chr. 26:19.
symptoms of, Lev. 13.
rites observed in healing, Lev. 14; 22:4; Deu. 24:8.
cured by Christ, Mat. 8:3; Mar. 1:41; Lu. 5:12; 17:12.
lepton, mite, smallest coin, See Money.
Leshem (lē'shem), Josh. 19:47.
less, Isa. 40:17, l. than nothing and vanity.
II. Cor. 12:15, though the more I love, the l. I be loved.
Heb. 7:7, the l. is blessed of the better.
See Gen. 1:16.
let, Isa. 43:13, who shall l. it?
John 19:12, thou l. this man go.
II. Thes. 2:7, who now l. will l.
Heb. 2:1, lest we should l. them slip.
lethech, measure, forty gallons. See Measures.
letter, and the spirit, Rom. 2:27; 7:6; II. Cor. 3:6.

letters, of David to Joab, II. Sa. 11:14; of Jezebel, I. Ki. 21:9; of king of Syria, II. Ki. 5:5; of Jehu, II. Ki. 10:1; of Elijah to Jehoram, II. Chr. 21:12; of Hezekiah, II. Chr. 30:1; to Artaxerxes, Ezra 4:7; of Tatnai, Ezra 5:6; of Sennacherib, Isa. 37:10, 14; of Jeremiah, Jer. 29:1; of the apostles, Ac. 15:23; of Claudius Lysias to Felix, Ac. 23:25.
—Lu. 23:38, over him in l. of Greek.
Rom. 2:27, by l. and circumcision.
7:6, not in the oldness of the l.
II. Cor. 3:6, not of l., but of the spirit.
10:11, in word by l. when absent.
Gal. 6:11, how large a l. I have written.
See John 7:15.

Leummim (lē-ŭm'mim) [nations], Gen. 25:3.

Levi (lē'vī) [adhesion], son of Jacob, Gen. 29:34.
avenges Dinah, Gen. 34:25; 49:5.
See Matthew.

Leviathan (lē-vī'a-than) [that which winds round]. In most of the places where this word occurs it evidently points to the crocodile, one of the great lizards. This reptile is to be found only in fresh water. It was once common in Eygpt, and possibly was not rare in some parts of Palestine. It has become almost extinct in the Holy Land. In Lam. 4:3, the A.V. has "sea-monsters," but the R.V., "jackals."

Levites, descendants of Levi, Ex. 32:26.
their service, Ex. 38:21.
appointed over the tabernacle, Nu. 1:50.
their divisions, Gershonites, Kohathites, Merarites, Nu. 3.
their charge, Nu. 3:23; 4; 8:23-26; 18.
their inheritance, Nu. 35; Deu. 18; Josh. 21.
duty towards, Deu. 12:19.
their genealogies, I. Chr. 6-9.
charged with the temple service, I. Chr. 23; 24.
their sin censured, Eze. 22:23-26; Mal. 1; 2.

Leviticus, Book of.
Name and Peculiarity.—The name 'Leviticus' is a Latinized form of the Greek title in the LXX., meaning "pertaining to the Levites." The book contains for the most part laws, or collections of laws, but very little historical matter.
Contents.—It may be divided into four parts: (1) Chs. 1-7, laws relating to sacrifices in general. (2) Chs. 8-10, Aaron and his four sons consecrated to the priesthood; the transgression and punishment of Nadab and Abihu. (3) Chs. 11-16, laws concerning clean and unclean beasts; personal uncleanliness, with especial reference to leprosy; the day of atonement. (4) Chs. 17-27, various laws to be observed by Israel, God's chosen people, relating to sacrifices, chastity, marriage, religious and civil life; ordinances as to the priests, holy gifts and offerings, laws respecting festivals, the lighting of the sanctuary, and showbread; the story of a blasphemer and his punishment; the sabbatical year; the jubilee year; a chapter of blessings and cursings, and an appendix containing laws relating to vows, things devoted to Jehovah, and tithes.

levy, Nu. 31:28; I. Ki. 9:15.

lewd, Eze. 16:27; 23:48; Ac. 17:5; 18:14.

liars, instances: the devil, Gen. 3:4; Cain, Gen. 4:9; Sarah, Gen. 18:15; Jacob, Gen. 27:19; Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37:31, 32; Saul, I. Sa. 15:13; Michal, I. Sa. 19:14; David, I. Sa. 21:2; prophet of Bethel, I. Ki. 13:18; Gehazi, II. Ki. 5:22; Ninevites, Nah. 3:1; Peter, Mat. 26:72; Ananias, Ac. 5:3; Cretians, Tit. 1:12.
their doom, Rev. 21:8, 27; 22:15.
Deu. 33:29, enemies found l. unto thee.
Ps. 116:11, said in my haste, All men are l.
Rev. 21:8, all l. have their part in lake.

liberal, Prov. 11:25, l. shall be made fat.
Isa. 32:5, the vile shall not be called l.
32:8, the l. deviseth l. things.
Jas. 1:5, God, who giveth to all men l.

liberality, commended, Deu. 15:14; Prov. 11:25; Isa. 32:8; II. Cor. 9:13.
of the Israelites, Ex. 35:21; Nu. 7.
of the early Christians, Ac. 2:45; 4:34.
of the Macedonians, II. Cor. 8:2; Phil. 4:15.

libertines (lĭb'er-tĭns) [freedmen], name given to the descendants of Jews taken to Rome as slaves and emancipated in later times.
synagogue of, Ac. 6:9.

liberty, of the gospel, Lu. 4:18; Rom. 8:21; Gal. 5:1; Jas. 1:25; 2:12.
not to be misused, I. Cor. 8:9; Gal. 5:13; I. Pet. 2:16.
Ps. 119:45, I will walk at l.
Isa. 61:1; Jer. 34:8; Lu. 4:18, to proclaim l.
Ac. 26:32, man might have been set at l.
Rom. 8:21, the glorious l. of children of God.
II. Cor. 3:17, where the Spirit is, there is l.
Gal. 5:1, stand fast in the l.
II. Pet. 2:19, promise them l.

Libnah (lĭb'nah) [whiteness] (7 Ac), a town of Judah assigned to the priests.
subdued, Josh. 10:29; 21:13.
revolts, II. Ki. 8:22.
besieged by Assyrians, II. Ki. 19:8; Isa. 37:8.

Libni (lĭb'nī) [white], Ex. 6:17.

Libnites, Nu. 3:21.

Libya (lĭb'ĭ-à) (Heb., 'Phut'), Eze. 30:5; Ac. 2:10.

Libyans, Dan. 11:43.

lice, a common parasite of both man and beast in all countries; mentioned in the Bible as one of the plagues of Egypt (Ex. 8:16). The margin in the R.V. has "fleas," "sand-fleas."

licence, Ac. 21:40; 25:16.

lick, Nu. 22:4, as the ox l. up the grass.
I. Ki. 18:38, l. up the water that was in the trench.
Ps. 72:9, enemies shall l.
Mic. 7:17, l. dust like a serpent.
Lu. 16:21, came and l. his sores.

lid, II. Ki. 12:9.

lie, Prov. 19:9, speaketh l. shall perish.
Rom. 1:25, truth of God into a l.
Rev. 22:15, loveth and maketh a l.
Ac. 5:3, filled thine heart to l.
Heb. 6:18, impossible for God to l.
Ps. 23:2, l. down in green pastures.
Ac. 23:21, l. in wait for him.

lieutenants, Ezra 8:36; Esth. 3:12; 8:9.

life, the gift of God, Gen. 2: 7; Job 12: 10; Ps. 36: 9; 66: 9: Dan. 5: 23; Ac. 17: 28.
long, to whom promised, Ex. 20: 12; Deu. 5: 33; 6: 2; Prov. 3: 2; 9: 11; 10: 27; Eph. 6: 3.
its shortness and vanity, Job 7: 1; 9: 25; 14: 1; Ps. 39: 5; 73: 19; 89: 47; 90: 5, 9; Ec. 6: 12; Isa. 38: 12; Jas. 4: 14; I. Pet. 1: 24.
of Hezekiah prolonged, II. Ki. 20; II. Chr. 32: 24; Isa. 38.
how to be passed, Lu. 1: 75; Rom. 12: 18; 14: 8; Phil. 1: 21; I. Pet. 1: 17.
spiritual, Rom. 6: 4, 8; Gal. 2: 19; Eph. 2: 1.
eternal, the gift of God through Jesus Christ, John 6: 27, 54; 10: 28; 17: 3; Rom. 2: 7; 6: 23; I. John 1: 2; 2: 25; Jude 21; Rev. 2: 7; 21: 6.
to whom promised, John 3: 16; 5: 24; I. Tim. 1: 16.
—Gen. 2: 9; 3: 24; Rev. 2: 7, the tree of l.
Lev. 17: 11, the l. is in the blood.
Deu. 30: 15; Jer. 21: 8, I have set before thee l.
Josh. 2: 14, our l. for yours.
I. Sa. 25: 29, bound in the bundle of l.
II. Sa. 15: 21, whether in death or l.
Ps. 16: 11, show me the path of l.
21: 4, asked l. of thee, thou gavest it.
30: 5, in his favour is l.
34: 12, what man is he that desireth l.?
36: 9, with thee is the fountain of l.
91: 16, with long l. will I satisfy him.
133: 3, even l. for evermore.
Prov. 3: 22, so shall they be l. to thy soul.
8: 35, whoso findeth me, findeth l.
14: 27, fear of Lord is a fountain of l.
15: 24, way of l. is above to the wise.
Jer. 8: 3, death shall be chosen rather than l.
Mat. 6: 25; Lu. 12: 22, take no thought for your l.
Mat. 18: 8; Mar. 9: 43, to enter into l
Lu. 12: 23, l. is more than meat.
John 1: 4, in him was l.
5: 26, as the Father hath l. in himself.
5: 40; 10: 10, will not come that ye might have l.
6: 35, the bread of l.
8: 12, shall have the light of l.
11: 25, resurrection and the l.
John 14: 6, the way, the truth, and the l.
20: 31, believing, ye might have l.
Ac. 17: 25, seeing he giveth to all l.
Rom. 5: 17, reign in l. by one.
8: 6, to be spiritually minded is l.
11: 15, l. from the dead.
I. Cor. 3: 22, l. or death, all are yours.
II. Cor. 2: 16, the savour of l. unto l.
5: 4, mortality swallowed up of l.
Eph. 4: 18, alienated from the l. of God.
Col. 3: 3, your l. is hid with Christ.
I. Tim. 4: 8; II. Tim. 1: 1, promise of l.
II. Tim. 1: 10, brought l. to light through the Gospel.
Heb. 7: 16, made after power of an endless l.
Jas. 1: 12, a crown of l.
I. John 2: 16, the pride of l.
5: 12, he that hath the Son, hath l.
Rev. 22: 1, 17, river of water of l.
lifetime, II. Sa. 18: 18; Lu. 16: 25; Heb. 2: 15.
lift, Ps. 24: 7, l. up your heads, O ye gates.
147: 6, Lord l. up the meek.
Lu. 17: 13, l. up their voices.
John 3: 14, Son of man be l. up.
I. Tim. 2: 8, l. up holy hands.
Jas. 4: 10, he shall l. you up.
light, type of God's favor, Ex. 10: 23; Ps. 4: 6; Isa. 9: 2; 60: 19.
God's word is, Ps. 19: 8; 119: 130; Prov. 6: 23.
instances of miraculous, Mat. 17: 2; Ac. 9: 3.
Christ the light of the world, Lu. 2: 32; John 3: 19; 8: 12; 12: 35.
disciples called children of, Eph. 5: 8; I. Thes. 5: 5.
God is, I. Tim. 6: 16.
—Gen. 1: 3, God said, Let there be l.
Neh. 9: 19, pillar of fire to show l.
Job 18: 5, the l. of the wicked shall be put out.
Ps. 27: 1, the Lord is my l.
36: 9, in thy l. shall we see l.
37: 6, bring forth righteousness as l.
97: 11, l. is sown for the righteous.
104: 2, who coverest thyself with l.
119: 105, a l. to my path.
139: 12, darkness and l. alike to thee.
Prov. 4: 18, path of just as shining l.
Ec. 11: 7, the l. is sweet.
Isa. 5: 20, darkness for l., and l. for darkness.
30: 26, l. of moon as l. of sun.
60: 1, shine, for thy l. is come.
Hab. 3: 4, his brightness was as l.
Zec. 14: 6, the l. shall not be clear.
Mat. 5: 14; John 8: 12, the l. of the world.
Mat. 5: 16, let your l. so shine before men.
6: 22, Lu. 11: 34, the l. of the body is the eye.
Lu. 8: 16; 11: 33, enter in may see the l.
16: 8, wiser than children of l.
John 1: 4, life was the l. of men.
5: 35, a burning and shining l.
Ac. 22: 6, there shone a great l. round.
26: 23, l. to people and to the Gentiles.
I. Cor. 4: 5, to l. hidden things.
II. Cor. 4: 4, l. of the gospel.
4: 6, commanded l. to shine out of darkness.
Eph. 5: 14, Christ shall give thee l.
I. Thes. 5: 5, children of the l.
II. Pet. 1: 19, a l. shining in a dark place.
I. John 1: 5, God is l.
Rev. 21: 23, the Lamb is the l. thereof.
22: 5, no candle, neither l. of the sun.
See Jer. 31: 35.
lightning, surrounding God's throne, Eze. 1: 13; Rev. 4: 5.
—Job 38: 25, who divided a way for the l.
Ps. 18: 14, shot out l. and discomfited them.
77: 18; 97: 4, l. lightened the world.
144: 6, cast forth l. and scatter.
Mat. 24: 27; Lu. 17: 24, as l. cometh out of the east.
Lu. 10: 18, Satan as l. fall from heaven.
See II. Sa. 22: 15; Job 28: 26.
ligure, a precious stone, the hyacinth or jacinth, Ex. 28: 19.
like-minded, Rom. 15: 5; Phil. 2: 2, 20.
likeness, Gen. 1: 26, make man after our l.
Ex. 20: 4, not make l. of anything.
Ps. 17: 15, when I awake, with thy l.
Isa. 40: 18, what l. will ye compare?
Ac. 14: 11, gods are come down in l. of men.

likeness—Continued
Rom. 6: 5, l. of his death, l. of his resurrection.
8: 3, in the l. of sinful flesh.
Phil. 2: 7, was made in the l. of men.
likewise, Mat. 18: 35; Lu. 3: 11; 15: 10; 22: 20; Rom. 8: 26.
Likhi (lĭk'hī), I. Chr. 7: 19.
liking [ar.], state of body as to health, condition, Job 39: 4; Dan. 1: 10.
lily. Although there is little doubt that the Hebrew word denotes some plant of the lily species, it is by no means certain what individual of this class it specially designates. The plant must have been a conspicuous object on the shores of the Lake of Gennesaret, Mat. 6: 28; Lu. 12: 27; it must have flourished in the deep broad valleys of Palestine, S. of S. 2: 1, among the thorny shrubs, S. of S. 2: 2, and pas ures of the desert, S. of S. 2: 16; 4: 5; 6: 3; and must have been remarkable for its rapid and luxuriant growth, Hos. 14: 5. That its flowers were brilliant in color would seem to be indicated in Mat. 6: 28, where

Lily of Palestine.

it is compared with the gorgeous robes of Solomon; and that this color was scarlet or purple is implied in S. of S. 5: 13. There appears to be no species of lily which so completely answers all these requirements as the 'Lilium chalcedonicum,' or scarlet martagon, which grows in profusion in the Levant. It is very probable that the term 'lily' here is general, not referring to any particular species, but to a large class of flowers growing in Palestine and resembling the lily, as the tulip, iris, gladiolus, etc.
lime, Deu 27: 2, 4; Isa. 33: 12; Am. 2: 1. Lime, and plaster made of lime, are several times mentioned in the Bible, though variously translated.
limit, Ps. 78: 41, l. the Holy One of Israel.
Heb. 4: 7, he l. a certain day.
line, Ps. 19: 4, their l. is gone through the earth.
Isa. 28: 10, l. upon l.; here a little.
28: 17, judgment will I lay to the l.
II. Cor. 10: 16, boast in another man's l.
lineage, Lu. 2: 4.
linen. Scripture mentions three distinct kinds of linen and records the use of each kind, apparently, according to a well-defined intention: (1) The ordinary liner of plainest texture, Lev. 6: 10; Eze. 9: 2; Dan. 10: 5; Rev. 15: 6. (2) Linen of a superior fabric, Ex. 26: 1; 39: 27. (3) Linen of finest texture and costliest quality, Esth. 8: 15; I. Chr. 15: 27; Rev. 19: 8.
lines, II. Sa. 8: 2; Ps. 16: 6.
lingered, Gen. 19: 16; 43: 10; II. Pet. 2: 3.
lintel, Ex. 12: 22, 23; Am. 9: 1.
lion. The Hebrew has many words for this animal, which is mentioned in numerous passages and was at one time common in Palestine, but is now extinct. Lions were hunted and were also taken in pits (II. Sa. 23: 20). Their habits of lying in cover (Jer. 4: 7; 25: 38) and filling their holes with prey and their dens with ravin (Nah. 2: 12) are referred to as well known.
Samson kills one, Judg. 14: 5, 6.
David kills one, I. Sa. 17: 34, 35.
Daniel in the den of, Dan. 6: 16-23.
prophets slain by, I. Ki. 13: 24; 20: 36.
parable of young, Eze. 19: 1-9.
mentioned figuratively, Gen. 49: 9; Nu. 24: 9; II. Sa. 17: 10; Job 4: 10; Rev. 5: 5.
Satan likened to a, I. Pet. 5: 8; (Ps. 10: 9).
visions of, Eze. 1: 10; 10: 14; Dan. 7: 4; Rev. 4: 7.
—Ps. 17: 12, like a l. greedy of his prey.
91: 13, thou shalt tread on the l.
Prov. 28: 1, the righteous are bold as a l.
Ec. 9: 4, living dog better than dead l.
Isa. 35: 9, no l. shall be there.
II. Tim. 4: 17, delivered out of mouth of l.
Heb. 11: 33, by faith stopped mouths of l.
I. Pet. 5: 8, devil as a roaring l.
lips, Ps. 12: 4, our l. are our own.
Ps. 17: 1, goeth not out of feigned l.
63: 5, mouth praise thee with joyful l.
140: 3, poison is under their l.
Prov. 15: 7, the l. of wise disperse knowledge.
S. of S. 7: 9, causing l. of those asleep to speak.
Isa. 6: 5, a man of unclean l.
29: 13; Mat. 15: 8, people with l. do honour me.
Heb. 13: 15, fruit of our l. giving thanks.
liquor, Ex. 22: 29; Nu. 6: 3; S. of S. 7: 2.
listen, Isa. 49: 1.
listeth [ar.], desireth, chooseth, John 3: 8; Jas. 3: 4.
literary, or Higher Criticism. See Inspiration.
little, Gen. 30: 30, it was l. thou hadst.
Ps. 8: 5; Heb. 2: 7, a l. lower than the angels.
Ps. 37: 16, a l. that a righteous man hath.
Prov. 15: 16, better is l. with the fear of the Lord.
30: 24, four things l. on earth.
Isa. 26: 20, hide thyself for a l. moment.
28: 10, here a l., and there a l.
40: 15, taketh up isles as a l. thing.
Lu. 7: 47, to whom l. is forgiven.

little—Continued
Lu. 19: 17, been faithful in a very l.
I. Tim. 4: 8, bodily exercise profiteth l.
Jas. 4: 14, life a vapour that appeareth for a l. time.
live, Gen. 3: 22, take of tree of life, and l. for ever.
Gen. 42: 18, this do, and l.
Ex. 33: 20, shall no man see me and l.
Lev. 18: 5; Neh. 9: 29; Eze. 20: 11; he shall l. in them.
Deu. 8: 3; Mat. 4: 4; Lu. 4: 4, not l. by bread alone.
Job 14: 14, if a man die, shall he l. again?
Ps. 69: 32, heart shall l. that seek God.
Isa. 26: 19, dead men shall l.
55: 3, hear, and your soul shall l.
Eze. 3: 21; 18: 9; 33: 13, he shall surely l.
Hos. 6: 2, we shall l. in his sight.
Hab. 2: 4; Rom. 1: 17, the just shall l. by faith.
Lu. 10: 28, this do, and thou shalt l.
John 5: 25, hear voice of God, and l.
11: 25, though he were dead, yet shall he l.
Ac. 17: 28, in him we l. and move.
Rom. 6: 8, we believe we shall l. with him.
8: 12, not to l. after the flesh.
14: 8, whether we l., we l. unto the Lord.
I. Cor. 9: 14, should l. of the Gospel.
II. Cor. 6: 9, as dying, and behold we l.
13: 4, l. with him by power of God.
Gal. 2: 20, I l. by faith of Son of God.
5: 25, if we l. in the Spirit.
Phil. 1: 21, to me to l. is Christ.
Jas. 4: 15, if the Lord will, we shall l.
Rev. 1: 18, I am he that l., and was dead.
3: 1, a name that thou l.
20: 4, l. with Christ.
lively, Ps. 38: 19, my enemies are l.
Ac. 7: 38, received l. oracles.
I. Pet. 1: 3, begotten us again to l. hope.
2: 5, ye as l. stones are built.
living, water given by Christ, John 4: 10; 7: 38; Rev. 7: 17.
—Gen. 2: 7, man became a l. soul.
Job 28: 13; Ps. 27: 13; 116: 9, the land of the l.
Job 30: 23, the house appointed for all l.
Ps. 69: 28, blotted out of book of the l.
143: 2, in thy sight shall no man l. be justified.
145: 16, satisfiest every l. thing.
Ec. 7: 2, the l. will lay it to heart.
9: 5, the l. know that they shall die.
S. of S. 4: 15; John 4: 14, a well of l. water.
Isa. 38: 19, the l. shall praise thee.
53: 8, cut off out of the land of the l.
Lam. 3: 39, wherefore doth a l. man complain?
Mat. 22: 32; Mar. 12: 27; Lu. 20: 38, God is the God of the l.
John 6: 51, I am the l. bread.
Rom. 12: 1, your bodies a l. sacrifice.
Heb. 10: 20, a new and l. way.
I. Pet. 2: 4, coming as to a l. stone.
Mar. 12: 44, cast in all her l.
Lu. 8: 43, spent all her l.
lizard, occurs only in Lev. 11: 30 in the A.V., but the word is found in the R.V., in Lev. 11: 29. Lizards of many forms are extremely common in Palestine.
loaden, Isa. 46: 1, carriages were heavy l.
loadeth, Ps. 68: 19, daily l. us with benefits.
Lo-ammi (lō'ăm'mī) [not my people], Hos. 1: 9.
loan, I. Sa. 2: 20.
loathe, Job 7: 16; Prov. 13: 5.
loaves, miraculous multiplication of, Mat. 14: 17; 15: 32 ff.; Mar. 6: 35 ff.; Lu. 9: 12 ff.; John 6: 5 ff.
locust. This is the word used in describing the eighth plague of Egypt, and refers to the large migratory locust of old authors. These locusts are among the most voracious of insects, and at periods appear in such immense swarms as to darken the sky. When the swarms are feeding every green thing within reach is devoured, and the locusts then pass on to fresh pastures. This insect was and is used as an article of food.
used as food, Lev. 11: 22; Mat. 3: 4.
described, Prov. 30: 27; Nah. 3: 17; Rev. 9: 7.
See Ex. 10: 4; Deu. 28: 38; Ps. 105: 34; Rev. 9: 3.
locust tree. See **Husks.**
Lod (7 Ac), a Benjamite town, i. q. **Lud**, I. Chr. 8: 12; Ezra 2: 33.
Lo-debar (lō'dē'bär) [without pasture], II. Sa. 17: 27.
lodge, Ru. 1: 16; Jer. 9: 2; Mat. 13: 32; Ac. 21: 16.
loft, I. Ki. 17: 19.
loftiness, Isa. 2: 17, l. of man shall be bowed down.
lofty, Ps. 131: 1, heart not haughty, nor eyes l.
Isa. 2: 11; 5: 15, l. looks be humbled.
26: 5, the l. city he layeth low.
57: 15, the high and l. One.
loftily, Ps. 73: 8, they speak l.
log, a liquid measure, Lev. 14: 10. See **Measures.**
loins, Prov. 31: 17, girdeth her l. with strength.
Mat. 3: 4, girdle about his l.
Eph. 6: 14, your l. girt about with truth.
I. Pet. 1: 13, gird up the l. of your mind.
Lois (lō'ĭs), commended, II. Tim. 1: 5.
long, Job 6: 8, that God would grant the thing I l. for.
Ps. 63: 1, my flesh l. for thee in a dry land.
84: 2, my soul l. for courts of the Lord.
long-suffering, Nu. 14: 18; Gal. 5: 22; Eph. 4: 2; I. Tim. 1: 16.
look, Gen. 19: 17, l. not behind thee.
Job 3: 9, l. for light, but have none.
33: 27, he l. on men.
Ps. 34: 5, they l. to him and were lightened.
40: 12, that I am not able to l. up.
84: 9, l. upon the face of thine anointed.
123: 2, as eyes of servants l. to masters.
Isa. 17: 7, at that day shall a man l. to his Maker.
45: 22, l. unto me, and be ye saved.
66: 2, to this man will I l.
Jer. 8: 15; 14: 9, we l. for peace.
40: 4, I will l. well to thee.
Mic. 7: 7, I l. to the Lord.
Mat. 11: 3; Lu. 7: 19, do we l. for another?
Mat. 24: 50, in a day he l. not for.
Lu. 9: 62, no man l. back is fit for the kingdom.

look—Continued
Lu. 21: 28, then l. up.
John 13: 22, disciples l. one on another.
Ac. 3: 4, 12, said, L. on us.
6: 3, l. ye out seven men.
II. Cor. 4: 18, we l. not at things seen.
Phil. 2: 4, l. not every man on his own things.
3: 20, we l. for the Saviour.
Tit. 2: 13, l. for that blessed hope.
Heb. 9: 28, to them that l. shall he appear.
11: 10, he l. for a city.
12: 2, l. unto Jesus.
I. Pet. 1: 12, angels desire to l. into.
II. Pet. 3: 13, we l. for new heavens.
look in the face [ar.], meet in order to fight, II. Ki. 14: 8.
looking-glasses, Ex. 38: 8.
loops, Ex. 26: 4, 5; 36: 11.
loose, Josh. 5: 15, l. thy shoe from off thy foot.
Job 38: 31, canst thou l. the bands of Orion?
Ps. 102: 20, l. those appointed to death.
116: 16, thou hast l. my bonds.
Ec. 12: 6, or ever the silver cord be l.
Isa. 58: 6, to l. the bands of wickedness.
Mat. 16: 19; 18: 18, l. on earth, be l. in heaven.
John 11: 44, l. him, and let him go.
Ac. 2: 24, having l. the pains of death.
lop, Isa. 10: 33.
Lord, Gen. 18: 14, is any thing too hard for the L.?
Gen. 28: 21, then shall the L. be my God.
Ex. 34: 6, the L., the L. God, merciful and gracious.
Deu. 4: 35; I. Ki. 18: 39, the L. is God.
Deu. 6: 4, the L. our God is one L.
Ru. 1: 17; I. Sa. 20: 13, L. do so to me, and more.
I. Sa. 3: 18; John 21: 7, it is the L.
Neh. 9: 6; Isa. 37: 20, thou art L. alone.
Ps. 33: 12, blessed is the nation whose God is the L.
100: 3; 118: 27, the L. is God.
Zec. 14: 9, one L., and his name one.
Mat. 7: 21, not every one that saith L., L.
25: 21, the joy of thy L.
Mar. 2: 28; Lu. 6: 5, Son of man is L. of the Sabbath.
Lu. 6: 46, why call ye me L., L.?
John 6: 68, L., to whom shall we go?
13: 13, ye call me Master and L.
Ac. 2: 36, crucified, both L. and Christ.
9: 5; 26: 15, who art thou, L.?
Rom. 10: 12, same L. over all.
14: 9, L. of the dead and of the living.
I. Cor. 2: 8, L. of glory.
15: 47, L. from heaven.
Eph. 4: 5, one L., one faith.
Phil. 2: 11, confess Jesus Christ is L.
I. Tim. 6: 15, King of kings, L. of l. See God and Christ.
lordly, Judg. 5: 25.
lordship, Mar. 10: 42; Lu. 22: 25.
Lord's Day, Rev. 1: 10.
Lord's Prayer, Mat. 6: 9; Lu. 11: 1.
Lord's Supper. See Communion.
Lo-ruhamah (lō-rụ-hā'mah) [not pitied], Hos. 1: 6, 8.
lose, Ec. 3: 6, a time to get, and a time to l.
Mat. 10: 39; 16: 25; Mar. 8: 35; Lu. 9: 24, he that findeth his life shall l. it.

lose—Continued
Mat. 16: 26; Mar. 8: 36; Lu. 9: 25, l. his own soul.
Lu. 15: 4, if he l. one sheep.
John 12: 25, that loveth his life shall l. it.
loss, Ac. 27: 21, gained this harm and l.
I. Cor. 3: 15, he shall suffer l.
Phil. 3: 8, I count all things but l. for Christ.
lost, Ps. 119: 176, gone astray like l. sheep.
Mat. 10: 6; 15: 24, l. sheep of the house of Israel.
18: 11; Lu. 19: 10, to save that which was l.
Lu. 15: 24, son was l.
John 6: 12, gather fragments, that nothing be l.
17: 12, none is l. but son of perdition.
II. Cor. 4: 3, Gospel hid to them that are l.
Lot, Abram's nephew, his choice, Gen. 13: 10.
rescued from captivity by Abram, Gen. 14.
entertains angels, Gen. 19: 1.
saved from the destruction of Sodom, Gen. 19: 16; II. Pet. 2: 7.
his wife turned into a pillar of salt, Gen. 19: 26; Lu. 17: 28, 32.
lot, the, decided by God, Lev. 16: 8; Prov. 16: 33.
Canaan divided by, Nu. 26: 55; Josh. 15.
Saul chosen king by, I. Sa. 10: 17.
Christ's garments divided by, Mat. 27: 35; Mar. 15: 24; (Ps. 22: 18).
Matthias chosen by, Ac. 1: 26.
—I. Chr. 16: 18; Ps. 105: 11, the l. of your inheritance.
Ps. 16: 5, thou maintainest my l.
125: 3, not rest on l. of the righteous.
Prov. 1: 14, cast in thy l. among us.
16: 33, the l. is cast into the lap.
18: 18, the l. causeth contentions to cease.
Isa. 34: 17, he hath cast the l. for them.
Dan. 12: 13, shall stand in thy l. at end.
Mat. 27: 35; Mar. 15: 24, parted garments, casting l.
Ac. 8: 21, thou hast no l. in this matter.
loud, Neh. 12: 42; Esth. 4: 1; Ps. 98: 4; Ac. 16: 28.
love, to God, commanded, Deu. 6: 5; 11: 1; Josh. 22: 5; Ps. 31: 23; Dan. 9: 4; Mat. 22: 37; I. John 4: 7.
blessings of, Neh. 1: 5; Ps. 145: 20; I. Cor. 2: 9; 8: 3.
of husbands, etc., Gen. 29: 20; II. Sa. 1: 26; Eph. 5: 25; Tit. 2: 4.
to Christ, Mat. 10: 37; Rev. 2: 4.
of the world, censured, I. John 2: 15.
—II. Sa. 1: 26, passing the l. of women.
13: 15, hatred greater than l.
Prov. 10: 12, l. covereth all sins.
15: 17, better a dinner of herbs where l. is.
Ec. 9: 6, their l. and hatred is perished.
S. of S. 2: 4, his banner over me was l.
8: 7, many waters cannot quench l.
Jer. 31: 3, loved thee with everlasting l.
Hos. 11: 4, the bands of l.
Mat. 24: 12, l. of many shall wax cold.
John 5: 42, ye have not the l. of God in you.
15: 13, greater l. hath no man than this.
17: 26, l. wherewith thou hast loved me.
Rom. 8: 35, separate from l. of Christ?
13: 10, l. worketh no ill.
II. Cor. 5: 14, the l. of Christ constraineth us.
Gal. 5: 6, faith which worketh by l.

love—Continued
Eph. 3: 19, to know the l. of Christ.
I. Thes. 5: 8, breastplate of faith and l.
I. Tim. 6: 10, l. of money is the root of all evil.
Heb. 6: 10, your work and labour of l.
13: 1, let brotherly l. continue.
I. John 4: 7, l. is of God.
4: 10, herein is l., not that we loved God.
4: 18, there is no fear in l.
Rev. 2: 4, thou hast left thy first l.
Lev. 19: 18; Mat. 19: 19; 22: 39; Mar. 12: 31, thou shalt l. thy neighbour.
Deu. 10: 12; 19: 9; 30: 6; Mat. 22: 37; Mar. 12: 30; Lu. 10: 27, l. the Lord thy God.
Ps. 5: 11, let them that l. thy name be joyful.
18: 1, I will l. thee, O Lord, my strength.
34: 12, what man is he that l. many days?
69: 36, they that l. his name.
97: 10, ye that l. the Lord hate evil.
122: 6, they shall prosper that l. thee.
Prov. 8: 17, I l. them that l. me.
17: 17, a friend l. at all times.
Ec 3: 8, a time to l.
Hos. 14: 4, I will l. them freely.
Am. 5: 15, hate the evil, and l. the good.
Mic. 6: 8, to l. mercy, and walk humbly.
Mat. 5: 44; Lu. 6: 27, I say, L. your enemies.
Lu. 7: 42, which will l. him most?
John 11: 3, he whom thou l. is sick.
15: 12, 17, that ye l. one another.
21: 15, l. thou me?
Rom. 8: 28, for good to them that l. God.
13: 8, owe no man any thing, but to l. one another.
Eph. 6: 24, grace be with them that l. our Lord.
I. Pet. 1: 8, whom having not seen ye l.
2: 17, l. the brotherhood.
I. John 4: 19, we l. him, because he first l. us.
Rev. 3: 19, as many as I l., I rebuke.

lovely, II. Sa. 1: 23, l. in their lives.
S. of S. 5: 16, he is altogether l.
Phil. 4: 8, whatsoever things are l.

lover, Ps. 88: 18, l. and friend hast thou put far from me.
II. Tim. 3: 4, l. of pleasure more than l. of God.
Tit. 1: 8, l. of hospitality, l. of good men.

loving-kindness, Ps. 17: 7; 92: 2, show thy l.
Ps. 51: 1, have mercy according to thy l.
63: 3, thy l. is better than life.
143: 8, cause me to hear thy l.
Jer. 31: 3, with l. have I drawn thee.
See Ps. 36: 7; 69: 16; 103: 4; Isa. 63: 7.

low, I. Sa. 2: 7, the Lord bringeth l.
Job 5: 11, set on high those that be l.
Ps. 49: 2, high and l., rich and poor.
62: 9, men of l. degree are vanity.
136: 23, remembered us in l. estate.
Isa. 26: 5, the lofty city he layeth l.
Lu. 1: 52, exalted them of l. degree.
Rom. 12: 16, men of l. estate.
Jas. 1: 10, rich in that he is made l.

lower, Ps. 8: 5, Heb. 2: 7, l. than the angels.
Ps. 63: 9, go into l. parts of the earth.
Eph. 4: 9, descended into l. parts.

lowliness, Eph. 4: 2, walk with l. and meekness.
Phil. 2: 3, in l. of mind.

lowly, Ps. 138: 6, yet hath he respect to the l
Prov. 3: 34, he giveth grace to the l.
11: 2, with the l. is wisdom.
Zec. 9: 9, l., and riding upon an ass.
Mat. 11: 29, I am meek and l.

lowring, Mat. 16: 3.

Lubim (lū'bĭm) or **Lehabim** (lē'hā-bĭm) [dwellers in a thirsty land], Nah. 3: 9.

Lucas, Lucius, and Luke are all forms of **Lucanus** (lu-kā'nus), Phile. 24.

Lucifer (lū'cĭ-fĕr) [light-bringing], Latin translation of 'Hillel, morning star,' Isa. 14: 12; not there a proper name. The word has nothing to do with the devil.

Lucius ((lū'shŭs), of Cyrene, a teacher, Ac. 13: 1; Rom. 16: 21.

lucre, greed of, forbidden, I. Tim. 3: 3; Tit. 1: 7; I. Pet. 5: 2.

Lud, son of Shem, Gen. 10: 22.

—or **Lydda** (13 Ae; 16 Be), a village near Joppa, Eze. 27: 10; Ac. 9: 32.

Ludim (lū'dim), Gen. 10: 13.

Luhith (lū'hith) [built of boards], Isa. 15: 5.

Luke, the beloved physician, companion of Paul, Col. 4: 14; II. Tim. 4: 11; Phile. 24.

Luke, Gospel according to.

Author.—The name 'Luke,' or 'Lucas,' is an abbreviation, possibly of 'Lucilius,' but almost certainly of 'Lucanus.' Luke nowhere gives his name in either of the two writings which from the first have been assigned to him; but he is three times named by St. Paul (Col. 4: 10, 14; Phile. 24; II. Tim. 4: 11). These notices of him tell us that he was a Gentile and a physician, very dear to the apostle, as being his fellow worker in spreading the faith and his attendant in both his Roman imprisonments. In four other passages in the New Testament Luke, by using the first person, tells us a good deal about himself (Luke 1: 1-4; Ac. 16: 10-17; 20: 5-21: 18; 27: 1-28: 16); and these seven passages contain all that is really known about the life of St. Luke. Luke was probably a Syrian of Antioch, and may have been converted by St. Paul. He gives us much information about Antioch (Ac. 11: 19-30, where v. 26 is especially remarkable; 13: 1-3; 14: 26-15; 3; 15: 22-41). His opportunities of collecting the very best information were very great, owing to his residence at Antioch, at Jerusalem, at Cæsarea, and at Rome, where we lose sight of him. At all these places he would meet, or from them could easily reach, apostles and many others who had seen Jesus Christ in the flesh.

Date.—The date of the publication of the Gospel must be determined on the one hand by the date of the Acts, on the other by the many attempts at written narratives which preceded the Gospel (1: 1). We may place the third Gospel between A.D. 60 and 70. A later date is not probable on account of the early date required for the Acts.

Source.—St. Luke tells us that he obtained information from a variety of quarters, and the internal evidence shows that this is the case. The primitive tradition respecting the origin of Luke's Gospel is similar to that respecting Mark's. Mark is said to

Luke—Continued
give us the teaching of St. Peter; Luke the teaching of St. Paul. But the cases are not parallel. Mark derived his 'material' from Peter; Luke derived his 'spirit' from Paul. Mark was Peter's "interpreter"; he passed on to others what Peter had said. Paul was Luke's "illuminator"; he inspired the evangelist with his own mind and spirit. Both Paul and Luke teach with special fulness the universality and freedom of salvation without legal conditions or privilege of birth. It is in this sense that the third Gospel is the Gospel of Paul.

Object.—St. Luke wrote for the whole world, whether Jew or Gentile, but especially for Greeks, as Matthew for Jews, and Mark for Romans. His is the universal Gospel (3:38; 4: 16-30; 7: 36-50; 10: 25-37; 17: 11-19; 18: 14; 19: 1-10; 23:39-43). He is less careful to set forth Jesus as the Messiah of prophecy, than to exhibit him as the Saviour of all men and the satisfier of all human needs. He shows how the lives of Jesus and his apostles are part of the history of the great Roman empire, and he is not content until he has traced the lineage of the Saviour past David and Abraham to the father of the whole human race. The Theophilus to whom he dedicates both the Gospel and the Acts was probably a real person in good social position, and either a convert or at least a catechumen, one under Christian teaching. But whether real or imaginary, he represents the intelligent and godly reader who needs information as to the historical basis of the faith. Such there will always be, and for them the third Gospel will always be of peculiar worth.

Characteristics.—No other Gospel is so complete as Luke's. It begins with the promise of the forerunner, and ends with the ascending Saviour's blessing and his disciples' continual joy. It gives us the fullest account of Christ's humanity, its development and reality, from the manger to the ascension. And Luke's keen sense of historical accuracy does not exclude a love of poetry, especially that poetry which is the outcome, not of imagination, but of religious fervor and truth. The biblical hymns, which for centuries have been used in public and private worship throughout Christendom, have all been preserved to us by St. Luke (1: 28, 46-55, 68-79; 2: 14, 28-32).

Summary.—The following main divisions can be traced in it: The preface (1: 1-4); the infancy and childhood of the forerunner and of the Saviour (1: 5-2: 52); the preparation and early ministry (3: 1-7: 50); the later ministry (8: 1-9: 50); the journeyings towards Jerusalem (9: 51-19: 48); the last days, passion, resurrection, and ascension (20: 1-24: 53).

lump, Rom. 9: 21; I. Cor. 5: 6.

lunatic, Mat. 4: 24; 17: 15.

lurk, Ps. 10: 8; Prov. 1: 18.

lust, Ps. 81: 12, gave them up to their own l., Rom. 7: 7, I had not known l., except by law.

lust—Continued
Gal. 5: 24, crucified flesh with l.
I. Tim. 6: 9, foolish and hurtful l.
II. Tim. 2: 22, flee youthful l.
Tit. 2: 12, denying worldly l.
Jas. 1: 14, when he is drawn of his own l.
I. Pet. 2: 11, abstain from fleshly l.
I. John 2: 16, the l. of the flesh.
2: 17, the world passeth away, and the l thereof.
Jude 16, 18, walking after their l.
See Deu. 12: 15; 14: 26; Mat. 5: 28.

lusty [ar.], robust, Judg. 3: 29.

Luz (lŭz) [almond tree], ancient name of Bethel, Gen. 28: 19.

LXX., an abbreviation for 'Septuagint,' which see.

Lycaonia (lĭk-a-ō′nĭ-a) (15 Ib), a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 14: 6.

Lycia (lĭ′shà) [a wolf] (15 Gc), a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 27: 5.

Lydda (lĭd′dà). See **Lud.**
miracle at, Ac. 9: 32.

Lydia (lĭd′i-à), of Thyatira, Ac. 16: 14, 40.
—(15 Gb), a country of Asia, Eze. 30: 5.

lying, hateful to God, Prov. 6: 16-19; 12: 22, forbidden, Lev. 19: 11; Col. 3: 9.
devil, father of, John 8: 44; Ac. 5: 3.
—Ps. 31: 18, let the l. lips be put to silence.
Prov. 6: 17, Lord hateth a l. tongue.
12: 19, a l. tongue is but for a moment.
Jer. 7: 4, trust not in l. words.
Jon. 2: 8, observe l. vanities, forsake mercy.
Ps. 119: 29, remove from me the way of l.
119: 163, I hate and abhor l.
Isa. 59: 13, l. against the Lord.
Eph. 4: 25, putting away l.

Lysanias (lī-sā′nĭ-as), Lu. 3: 1.

Lysias (lĭ′sĭ-as), Ac. 23: 26; 24: 7.

Lystra (lĭs′trà) (15 Ib), a city of Lycaonia, now Khatan Serai, Ac. 14: 6, 8; 16: 1, 2.
miracle at, Ac. 14: 8.
Paul and Barnabas taken for gods at, Ac. 14: 11.
Paul stoned at, Ac. 14: 19.

M

Maachah or **Maacah** (mā′a-kah) [oppressed], queen, her idolatry, II. Sa. 3: 3; I. Ki. 15: 13; II. Chr. 15: 16.

Maachathi (mā-ăk′a-thī), **Maachathite**, Deu. 3: 14; II. Sa. 23: 34.

Maadai (mā-ăd′ā), Ezra 10: 34; shortened form of **Maadiah** (mā′a-dī′à) [ornament of Jehovah], Neh. 12: 5.

Maai (mā-ā′ī), Neh. 12: 36.

Maaleh-acrabbim (mā-ā′leh-à-krăb′bim) [ascent of scorpions], Josh. 15: 3.

Maarath (mā′a-răth) [desolation], Josh. 15: 59.

Maaseiah (mā′a-sē′yah) or **Maasiai** [work of Jehovah], Neh. 11: 5; I. Chr. 9: 12.

Maath (mā′ath) [small], Lu. 3: 26.

Maaziah (mā-a-zī′ah) [strength of Jehovah], I. Chr. 24: 18; Neh. 10: 8.

Maccabæus, Judas. See **Chronology, Period between Old and New Testaments.**

Macedonia (măs-e-dō′nĭ-à) (15 Eb), the Greek province lying between the Adriatic and Ægean seas.

Macedonia—Continued
Paul's mission there, Ac. 16:9; 20.
liberality of, II. Cor. 8; 9; 11:9; Phil. 4:15.
its churches, I. and II. Thes.
Machbanai (măk'ba-nā) [cloak], I. Chr. 12:13.
Machi (mā'kī), Nu. 13:15.
Machir (mā'kĭr) [sold], **Machirites**, Gen. 50:23; Nu. 26:29.
Machnadebai (măk-na-dē'bā), Ezra 10:40.
Machpelah (măk-pē'lah) [doubling], field of, Gen. 23:19.
patriarchs buried there, Gen. 23:19; 25:9; 35:29; 49:30; 50:12.
mad, I. Sa. 21:13, feigned himself m.
Ps. 102:8, are m. against me.
Ec. 2:2, I said of laughter, It is m.
John 10:20, he hath a devil, and is m.
Ac. 26:24, much learning doth make thee m.
I. Cor. 14:23, will they not say that ye are m.?
Madai (măd'a-ī) [middle land], Gen. 10:2.
made, Ex. 2:14, who m. thee a prince over us?
Ps. 104:24, thy works in wisdom hast thou m.
118:24, this is the day the Lord hath m.
139:14, I am wonderfully m.
Prov. 16:4, Lord m. all things for himself.
Ec. 3:11, he hath m. every thing beautiful.
7:29, God hath m. man upright.
John 1:3, all things were m. by him.
Ac. 7:50, hath not my hand m. all these things?
Rom. 1:20, understood by the things that are m.
I. Cor. 9:22, m. all things to all men.
II. Cor. 5:21, he hath m. him to be sin for us.
Gal. 4:4, m. of a woman, m. under the law.
Eph. 3:7; Col. 1:23, I was m. a minister.
Phil. 2:7, m. in the likeness of men.
Heb. 2:9, m. a little lower than the angels.
2:17, to be m. like unto his brethren.
I. John 2:19, that they might be m. manifest.
Madian (mā'dĭ-an), Ac. 7:29.
Madmannah (măd-măn'nah) [dunghill], Josh. 15:31.
Madmen (măd'men), **Madmenah** (măd-mē'nah) [dungheap], Isa. 10:31; Jer. 48:2.
madness, feigned by David, I. Sa. 21:13.
threatened, Deu. 28:28.
Madon (mā'dŏn) [strife], Josh. 11:1.
Magbish (măg'bĭsh), Ezra 2:30.
Magdala (măg'da-lá) [tower] (13 Cc; 14 Ab), a town on the shore of the Sea of Galilee, Mat. 15:39.
Magdalene (măg'da-lē'nĕ, or măg'da-lēne), or **Magdalen** (măg'da-lĕn), inhabitant of Magdala, Lu. 8:2.
Magdiel (măg'dĭ-el), Gen. 36:43.
magicians, of Egypt, Ex. 7:11; 8:19.
of Chaldea, preserved, Dan. 2.
magistrates, to be obeyed, Ex. 22:9; Rom. 13; Tit. 3:1; I. Pet. 2:14.
See Ezra 7:25.
magnifical [magnificent], I. Chr. 22:5.
magnificence, Ac. 19:27.
magnify, Josh. 3:7, this day will I begin to m. thee.
magnify—Continued
Job 7:17, what is man, that thou shouldest m. him?
Ps. 34:3, m. the Lord with me.
40:16; 70:4, say, Lord be m.
138:2, thou hast m. thy word above all.
Isa. 42:21, he will m. the law.
Lu. 1:46, my soul doth m. the Lord.
Ac. 10:46, speak with tongues, and m. God.
Rom. 11:13, I m. mine office.
Magog (mā'gŏg) [land of Gugu] (1 Gc), Gen. 10:2.
Magor-missabib (mā'gôr-mĭs'sa-bĭb) [fear on every side], Jer. 20:3.
Magus (mā'gŭs) [magician], not a proper name, a sorcerer, Ac. 13:6 ff.
Mahalah (mā-hā'lah) [disease], I. Chr. 7:18.
Mahalaleel (mā-hā'la-lē-el) [praise of God], Gen. 5:12.
Mahalath (mā'ha-lath) [song, zither], occurs in the title of two psalms, Ps. 53; 88. Gesenius and others consider it to be the name of a musical instrument like the zither, to accompany the psalm. Delitzsch regards it as signifying that the psalm was to be sung mournfully like an elegy. The word signifies properly 'sickness,' so that it might be the first word of some mournful song concerning the spiritual sickness of Israel or Judea (cf. Jer. 8:21, 22). The word is followed by "Leannoth" in Ps. 88 (title), 'for singing,' probably antiphonally (the word being connected with that for 'answer').
Mahali (mā'ha-lī), Ex. 6:19.
Mahanaim (mā'hā-nā'im) [two camps or hosts] (3 Cc; 5 Dd; 7 Bb), a city east of the Jordan, probably the ruin of Mukmah.
Jacob's vision at, Gen. 32.
See II. Sa. 2:8; 17:24.
Mahaneh-dan (mā'hā-neh-dăn), Judg. 18:12.
Maharai (mā-hăr'a-ī), I. Chr. 27:13.
Mahath (mā'hăth) [grasping], I. Chr. 6:35; II. Chr. 29:12.
Mahazioth (mā-hā'zī-ŏth), I. Chr. 25:4.
Maher-shalal-hash-baz (mā'hĕr-shăl'al-hăsh'băz) [the spoil hastens, the prey speeds], Isa. 8:1, 3.
Mahli (mäh'lī), **Mahlites**, Nu. 3:20, 33.
Mahlon (mäh'lon) [sick], and Chilion, die in Moab, Ru. 1:2, 5; 4:10.
Mahol (mā'hŏl) [dance], I. Ki. 4:31.
maid, II. Ki. 5:2, of the land of Israel a little m.
Mat. 9:24, the m. is not dead.
26:71, another m. saw him.
maidens, Ex. 2:5, m. walked along by the river's side.
Ps. 148:12, both young men and m.
maid-servant, Ex. 20:10; 21:7; Deu. 15:17.
mail, I. Sa. 17:5, 38.
maimed, healed by Christ, Mat. 15:30.
animal unfit for sacrifice, Lev. 22:22.
mainsail, Ac. 27:40.
maintain, I. Ki. 8:45; II. Chr. 6:35, 39, m. their cause.
Ps. 16:5, thou m. my lot.
Tit. 3:8, 14, careful to m. good works.
See Ezra 4:14; Prov. 27:27.

majesty, of God, I. Chr. 29:11; Ps. 93; 96; Isa. 24:14; Nah. 1; Hab. 3. See God.
of Christ, II. Pet. 1:16. See Christ.
—Job 37:22, with God is terrible m.
Ps. 29:4, voice of the Lord is full of m.
96:6, honour and m. are before him.
104:1, thou art clothed with m.
145:12, glorious m. of his kingdom.
Heb. 1:3; 8:1, on right hand of m.
Jude 25, to God be glory and m.
Makaz (mā'kăz), I. Ki. 4:9.
Maker, Job 4:17, shall a man be more pure than his M.
Job 32:22, my M. would soon take me away.
35:10, none saith, Where is God my M.?
36:3, ascribe righteousness to my M.
Ps. 95:6, kneel before the Lord our M.
Prov. 14:31; 17:5, reproacheth his M.
22:2, the Lord is m. of them all.
Isa. 17:7, shall a man look to his M.
45:9, woe to him that striveth with his M.
51:13, forgettest the Lord thy M.
54:5, thy M. is thine husband.
Hos. 8:14, Israel hath forgotten his M.
Hab. 2:18, imagine the m. hath graven.
Heb. 11:10, whose builder and m. is God.
Makheloth (măk-hē'loth) [assemblies], Nu. 33:25, 26.
Makkedah (măk-kē'dah) [place of shepherds], Josh. 10:10, 16, 17.
Maktesh (măk'tesh) [mortar-shaped], Zep. 1:11.
Maktua, a stream flowing into Chaldean Lake.
Malachi (măl'a-kī) [my messenger], complains of Israel's ingratitude, Mal. 1:2.
foretells the coming of Messiah and his messenger, Mal. 3:4.
Malachi, Book of.
Authorship and Date.—Nothing is known regarding the history or person of the prophet Malachi; nor is the name found elsewhere. The prophecy belongs to the time after the exile, when Judah was a Persian province, when the temple (1:10; 3:1) was rebuilt; and it may be assigned to some period between the first and second sojourns of Nehemiah in Jerusalem (cf. the phrase "thy governor," in 1:8; also Hag. 1:1; Neh. 5:14; 12:26).
Style and Contents.—The style of the book is more prosaic than that of the other prophets of the Old Testament. It is partly arranged as a dialogue, and attacks (1) the degenerate condition of the priesthood (1-2:9), (2) intermarriage with foreign women (2:10-16), and (3) the remissness on the part of the people in the payment of sacred dues (3:17-4:6). There are, with these, striking promises for the future. The book is important, as it contains a striking Messianic prediction (cf. 3:1; 4:1, 2).
Malcham (măl'kam) [their king], Zep. 1:5.
Malchiah (măl-kī'ah) Malchijah [Jehovah is king], I. Chr. 24:9; Jer. 38:6.
Malchiel (măl'kī-el) [God is king], Malchielites (măl'kī-el-ītes), Gen. 46:17; Nu. 26:45.
Malchiram (măl'kī'ram) [high king], I. Chr. 3:18.
Malchi-shua (măl'kī-shu'a), or Melchi-shua [my king is salvation], I. Sa. 14:49; I. Chr. 8:33.
Malchus (măl'kus), Greek form of 'Malluch,' wounded by Peter, John 18:10; Mat. 26:51; Mar. 14:47.
healed by Jesus, Lu. 22:51.
male children saved from Pharaoh, Ex. 1:15.
males to appear before the Lord three times a year, Ex. 23:17; Deu. 16:16.
malefactors, execution of, Deu. 21:22.
crucified with Christ, Lu. 23:32.
Maleleel (mā-lē'le-el), Lu. 3:37.
malice, condemned, Prov. 17:5; 24:17; I. Cor. 5:8; Col. 3:8; Tit. 3:3; Jas. 5:9.
—I. Cor. 14:20, in m. be ye children.
Eph. 4:31, put away from you all m.
I. Pet. 2:1, laying aside all m.
maliciousness, Rom. 1:29; I. Pet. 2:16; III. John 10.
malignity, Rom. 1:29.
Mallothi (măl'lō-thī) [my fulness], I. Chr. 25:4, 26.
mallow, in Job 30:4, is in the R.V. rendered "salt-wort." The Hebrew word 'malluach' indicates a saline plant, such as the salt-wort. The sea purslane or salt-wort (Atriplex halimus), which grows on salt marshes, is probably alluded to.
Malluch (măl'luk) [ruling], Neh. 10:4.
Mammon (măm'mon) [riches], worship of, Mat. 6:24; Lu. 16:9.
Mamre (măm'rē) [manliness, strength] (3 Cd), a place near Hebron, Abraham dwells there, Gen. 13:18; 14:13; 23:17; 35:27.
man, created, Gen. 1:26.
his original dignity, Gen. 1:27; 2:25; Ec. 7:29.
his fall, Gen. 3.
his iniquity, Gen. 6:5, 12; I. Ki. 8:46; Job 14:16; 15:14; Ps. 14; 51; Ec. 9:3; Isa. 43:27; 53:6; Jer. 3:25; 17:9; John 3:19; Rom. 3:9; 5:12; 7:18; Gal. 3:10; 5:17; Jas. 1:13; I. John 1:8.
his weakness, etc., II. Chr. 20:12; Mat. 6:27; Rom. 9:16; I. Cor. 3:7; II. Cor. 3:5.
liable to suffering, Job 14:1; Ps. 39:4; Ec. 3:2; Ac. 14:22; Rom. 8:22; Rev. 7:14.
his ignorance, Job 8:9; 28:12; Prov. 16:25; 27:1; Ec. 8:17; Isa. 59:10; I. Cor. 1:20; 8:2; (Isa. 47:10); Jas. 4:14.
mortality of, Ps. 39; 49; 78:39; 89:48; 103:14; 144:4; 146:4; Ec. 1:4; 12:7; Rom. 5:12; Heb. 9:27.
vanity of his life, Ps. 49; Ec. 1:2.
his whole duty, Ec. 12:13; Mic. 6:8; I. John 3:23.
his redemption, Rom. 5; I. Cor. 15:49; Gal. 3; 4; Eph. 3; 5:25; Phil. 3:21; Col. 1; Heb. 1; 2; Rev. 5.
—has also the same meaning as the indefinite pronoun 'one.' It is the Old English 'man' of 'mon,' which was used like the Greek 'tis' [a certain one] or the German 'man' in 'man sprach,' Zec. 13:5. Mar. 8:4, R.V., renders "one."
—Gen. 2:7, Lord God formed m. of the dust.
3:22, the m. is become as one of us.
Nu. 23:19, God is not a m.
II. Sa. 12:7, thou art the m.

man—Continued
Job 4: 17, shall m. be more just than God?
5: 7, m. is born to trouble.
11: 12, vain m. would be wise.
14: 1, m. that is born of a woman.
33: 12, God is greater than m.
Ps. 49: 12, m. being in honour abideth not.
80: 17, let thy hand be on the m.
90: 3, thou turnest m. to destruction.
104: 23, m. goeth forth to his work.
118: 6, I will not fear: what can m. do?
Prov. 12: 2, a good m. obtaineth favour.
20: 24, m. goings are of the Lord.
Ec. 6: 12, who knoweth what is good for m.?
Isa. 2: 22, cease ye from m.
32: 2, a m. shall be as an hiding-place.
53: 3, a m. of sorrows.
Jer. 10: 23, it is not in m. to direct his steps.
Lam. 3: 27, it is good for a m. that he bear the yoke.
Hos. 11: 9, I am God, and not m.
Mat. 6: 24, no m. can serve two masters.
8: 9, Lu. 7: 8, I am a m. under authority.
Mar. 2: 27, sabbath was made for m.
John 1: 18; I. John 4: 12, no m. hath seen God.
John 2: 25, he knew what was in m.
19: 5, behold the m.
I. Cor. 2: 11, what m. knoweth things of m.?
II. Cor. 4: 16, though our outward m. perish.
Eph. 3: 16, by his Spirit in the inner m.
4: 24, that ye put on the new m.
Phil. 2: 8, found in fashion as a m.
I. Tim. 2: 5, the m. Christ Jesus.
I. Pet. 3: 4, hidden m. of the heart.

Manaen (măn'a-ĕn) [consoler], Greek form of 'Menahem,' Ac. 13: 1

Manahath (măn'a-hăth), a city near Jerusalem, Gen. 36: 23; I. Ch. 8: 6.

Manahethites (mă-nā'heth-ītes), I. Chr. 2: 52, 54.

Manasseh (mă-năs'seh) [one who makes to forget] first-born son of Joseph, Gen. 41: 51.
his blessing, Gen. 48.
—his descendants, numbered, etc., Nu. 1: 34; 26: 29; Josh. 22: 1; I. Chr. 5: 23; 7: 14.
incline to David's cause, I. Chr. 9: 3; 12: 19; II. Chr. 15: 9; 30: 11.
—(5 Cd; 5 Dc), their inheritance, Nu. 32: 33; 34: 14.
—king of Judah, his evil reign, II. Ki. 21; II. Chr. 33.
—high priest. See **Chronology. Period between Old and New Testaments.**

Manasses (mă-năs'sēs), **Manassites**, Mat. 1: 10; Rev. 7: 6; Judg. 12: 4.

mandrakes are mentioned in Gen. 30: 14, 15, 16, and in S. of S. 7: 13. The mandrake, 'Atropa mandragora,' is closely allied to the well-known deadly nightshade, 'A. belladona,' and to the tomato, and belongs to the order 'Solanaceæ,' or potato family. It grows in Palestine and Mesopotamia. It grows low, like lettuce, which its leaves somewhat resemble, except that they are of a dark green. The flowers are whitish-green, shading to purple, and the root is usually forked. Its fruit when ripe (early in May) is about the size of a small apple, 2½ inches in diameter, ruddy or yellow, and of a most agreeable odor (to Orientals more than to Europeans) and an equally agreeable taste. The Arabs call it

The Mandrake.

"devil's apple," from its power to excite voluptuousness.

maneh (mā'neh), a weight, Eze. 45: 12. See **Weights.**
—money. See **Money.**

manger, Lu. 2: 7, 12, 16.

manifest, Mar. 4: 22, nothing hid that shall not be m.
John 2: 11, m. forth his glory.
14: 22, how is it thou wilt m. thyself?
I. Cor. 4: 5, make m. the counsels of the heart.
15: 27, it is m. he is excepted.
II. Cor. 2: 14, maketh m. savour of knowledge.
Gal. 5: 19, the works of the flesh are m.
II. Thes. 1: 5, a m. token of righteous judgment.
I. Tim. 3: 16, God was m. in the flesh.
Heb. 4: 13, no creature that is not m.
I. John 1: 2, the life was m.
3: 5, he was m. to take away our sins.
4: 9, in this was m. the love of God.

manifestation, of Christ, Mat. 17; John 1: 14; I. John 3: 5.
of God's righteousness, Rom. 3: 21; and love, I. John 4: 9.
of the sons of God, Rom. 8: 19.
of the Spirit, I. Cor. 12: 7.

manifold, Ps. 104: 24, how m. are thy works.
Lu. 18: 30, receive m. more.
Eph. 3: 10, m. wisdom of God.
I. Pet. 1: 6, through m. temptations.
4: 10, stewards of the m. grace of God.

manna (Heb. 'man'). The product supplied in the desert of Arabia, described as "a small round thing [flake], as small as the hoar frost on the ground." It was seen on the dew's disappearing, and when left on the ground melted when the sun waxed hot. It was like coriander seed, white, and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey. It seems impossible to say what this nutri-

manna—Continued

tious food was. The name is given by the Arabs to an exudation from tamarisk and other trees, still collected in the desert of Arabia Petræa.

Tamarisk or Manna Tree of the Sinaitic Peninsula.

promised, Ex. 16:4.
sent, Ex. 16:14; Deu. 8:3; Neh. 9:20; Ps. 78:24; John 6:31.
an omer of, laid up in the ark of the covenant, Ex. 16:32; Heb. 9:4.
Israelites murmur at, Nu. 11:6.
ceases on entering Canaan, Josh. 5:12.
the hidden, Rev. 2:17.

manner, Lev. 23:31, ye shall do no m. of work.
II. Sa. 7:19, is this the m. of man?
Ps. 107:18, all m. of meat.
S. of S. 7:13, all m. of pleasant fruits.
Isa. 5:17, lambs shall feed after their m.
Mat. 5:11, say all m. of evil against you.
8:27, Mar. 4:41; Lu. 8:25, what m. of man is this?
John 19:40, m. of Jews to bury.
I. Cor. 15:33, evil communications corrupt good m.
II. Tim. 3:10, my m. of life.
Heb. 10:25, as the m. of some.
Jas. 1:24, forgetteth what m. of man.
I. Pet. 1:15, holy in all m. of conversation.
II. Pet. 3:11, what m. of persons ought ye to be?
I. John 3:1, what m. of love.

Manoah (mā-nō'ah) [rest], father of Samson, Judg. 13:2; 16:31.

man-servant, Deu. 5:14; Jer. 34:9.

mansion [ar.], an abiding place, John 14:2.

manslaughter, Gen. 9:6; Ex. 21:12; Nu. 35:6, 22; Deu. 19:4; Josh. 20:1; I. Tim. 1:9.

manstealing, Ex. 21:16; Deu. 24:7.

mantle, I. Ki. 19:19; II. Ki. 2:8, 13, 14.

manuscripts of the Bible.

The autograph manuscripts, both of the Old Testament and of the New Testament, have, of course, long since perished, and those extant are copies of preceding copies. The MSS. of the Old Testament do not date as far back as those of the New Testament. Only a few date beyond the twelfth century of our era, while a few New Testament MSS. are as old as the fifth and fourth centuries, and a considerable number anterior to the tenth. The oldest known Hebrew MS. is the "MS. of the Prophets," discovered in the Crimea, now in the Imperial Library of St. Petersburg, dated 916 A.D. The oldest MS. of the entire Old Testament is dated 1010 A.D. The MSS. of the New Testament are more numerous and of higher antiquity. There are more than seventeen hundred of them. Mention can here be made of only the four or five best. They are known by the letters of the alphabet.

Aleph or the Sinaitic Codex, discovered by Tischendorf at Mt. Sinai in 1859. It is in the Imperial Library at St. Petersburg. It was printed at Leipsic at the expense of the Czar, several copies of which were sent to America. It contains all of the New Testament, parts of the Septuagint, and the Epistle of Barnabas. It is from the middle of the fourth century.

A, the Alexandrian Codex, now in the British Museum, comes down from the fifth century. It contains almost the whole New Testament, a part of the Septuagint version of the Old Testament, and one of the apocryphal epistles.

B, the Vatican Codex, from the middle of the fourth century, is in the Vatican Library in Rome. It contains the whole Bible, with the exception of parts of Genesis and some of the Psalms and the Pastoral Epistles, Philemon, Revelation, and part of the Epistle to the Hebrews. It is less complete than the Sinaitic, but more accurately written. This and the Sinaitic are the best, the most complete, and the oldest MSS. extant.

C, the Ephraem Codex, a 'palimpsest' (another work having been written over the first on the same vellum), from the fifth century, contains about two-thirds of the New Testament. It is in the National Library in Paris.

D, the Codex Bezæ, of the sixth century, once belonged to the eminent reformer Beza. It is in the University of Cambridge, England, and contains only the Gospels and Acts in Greek and Latin and a few verses of the Third Epistle of John in Latin.

MSS. are divided into two classes—'uncials' written in capital letters, and 'cursives' those written in a running hand. Those here named are all uncials, the oldest and best; but there are a number more which are quite fragmentary. The cursives are much more numerous, and although later than the uncials, some of them are of great value.

many, Ps. 3:2; Lu. 13:24; 21:8; John 12; Rom. 12:5; I. Cor. 1:26; Gal. 6:1

Maon (mā'on) [habitation] (5 Cf; 7 Bc; Cf), a city of Judah, now called Kh. Main Josh. 15:55.

Maonites, Judg. 10:12.

mar, Lev. 19:27, not m. the corners of thy beard Isa. 52:14, his visage m. more than any man Mar. 2:22, wine is spilled, and the bottles will be m.

Mara (mā'rà) or **Marah** [bitter], Ru. 1:20.

—(4 Dc), site of Israelite encampment and healing of the bitter waters, Ex. 15:23.

Maralah (mär'a-lah) [trembling], Josh. 19: 11.
Maran-atha (mär'an-ā'thā) [our Lord cometh] (R.V., Maran atha), I. Cor. 16: 22. See Anathema.
marble (Heb. 'shayish'; Marmor Parium), I. Chr. 29: 2; Esth. 1: 6; S. of S. 5: 15. 'Shayish' appears to have been a variety of marble used for building.
march, Ps. 68: 7; Jer. 46: 22; Hab. 1: 6.
Marchesvan, or Bul. See Months.
Marcus (mär'kus). See Mark.
Mareshah (mā-rē'shah) [possession] (5 Be; 7 Bc), a city of Judah now called Kh. Merash, Josh. 15: 44; I. Chr. 2: 42; II. Chr. 11: 8.
Mariamne, wife of Herod the Great.
mariners, Eze. 27: 8, 9, 29; Jon. 1: 5.
marish [ar.], a marsh or swampy place, Eze. 47: 11.
Mark, evangelist, Ac. 12: 12.
goes with Paul and Barnabas, Ac. 12: 25; 13: 5.
contention about, Ac. 15: 37.
approved by Paul, Col. 4: 10; II. Tim. 4: 11.
Mark, Gospel of.
Author.—The evangelist's full name was John Mark (Ac. 12: 12, 25; 15: 37), a combination of Hebrew (John, or Johanan =Jehovah is gracious) with Roman (Marcus=Hammer or Mallet), which symbolizes his mission. As in the case of Peter and Paul, the original Hebrew name (Ac. 13: 5, 13) seems to have gone out of use (Ac. 15: 39; Col. 4: 10; Phile. 24; II. Tim. 4: 11). His mother, Mary, was a friend of Peter (Ac. 12: 12), and Peter probably converted Mark, and hence calls him his son (I. Pet. 5: 13). The young man mentioned in Mar. 14: 15, 52 is possibly the evangelist. Mark was cousin to Barnabas (Col. 4: 10), and perhaps in this way came in contact with St. Paul (Ac. 12: 25; 13: 5), who dismissed him for slackness (Ac. 15: 38, 39), on which his cousin was less severe. But nine or ten years later we find him a welcome companion of St. Paul during his first Roman captivity (Col. 4: 11; Phile. 24), and a much desired fellow-worker during his second (II. Tim. 4: 11). Mark was with Peter in "Babylon," i. e., Rome, when he wrote his first epistle (I. Pet. 5: 13). The date and manner of his death are unknown.
Date.—From all the evidence, we conclude that Mark was preparing to write during Peter's lifetime, but did not complete and publish his Gospel until some time after Peter's martyrdom. The prophecies in ch. 13 lead to the conclusion that it was finished before the destruction of Jerusalem. This would place the Gospel between 67 and 70. The last twelve verses are probably not by St. Mark, whose Gospel was found incomplete (probably through some accident), and finished in different ways by later hands. Different conclusions are found in the MSS.
Sources.—Mark's Gospel contains little else than the primitive material, oral and written, which is employed by all three synoptists: and there are only about twenty-four verses in it which are not contained in Matthew or in Luke, or in both (e. g., 4: 26-29; 7: 4, 31-37; 12: 32, 33). This, however, does not extend to the history of the passion. There it would seem St. Mark has made use of St. Matthew's account, and vice versa. There is good reason for believing that the source of most of this common material is the preaching of St. Peter. That which is found in all three Gospels, or in Mark and Matthew, or in Mark and Luke, is just that part of Christ's life of which Peter would have personal knowledge. The earliest witnesses, from Papias (A.D. 130) downwards, state that Mark recorded the things which were related by Peter.
Object.—It is probably true that St. Mark wrote his Gospel in Rome for Gentiles, and primarily for Romans. It is confirmed by the internal evidence of the Gospel itself. In his own person he quotes only two passages from the Old Testament (1: 2, 3). He makes no reference to the Mosaic Law, and gives no genealogy of the Messiah. He explains Jewish words, localities, and customs (3: 17; 5: 41; 7: 3, 11; 10: 46; 12: 18, 42; 13: 3; 14: 1, 12, 36; 15: 6, 16, 34, 42). The Latin words which he uses may be the result of life in Rome (6: 27; 7: 4; 12: 42; 15: 39, 44, 45).
Characteristics and Summary.—He represents Christ as the Son of God, exhibiting the divine power in mighty wonders, especially in vanquishing the powers of evil by healing demoniacs. The people are thus led to recognize in him a spiritual conqueror, an aspect of the Crucified which would be acceptable to heathen, and especially to the Romans. The Gospel of St. Mark has no special characteristics as regards doctrine. It is primitive and neutral; practical rather than theological. In style it is inartificial, clear, and vivid; originality and truthfulness are stamped on its face. The writer has little literary skill. His language is homely and sometimes ungrammatical. But he has a faithful memory, and can reproduce with picturesque freshness the graphic narratives which he had heard again and again from St. Peter; hence his fondness for the historic present, for the scene is before him as he writes; and his frequent "straightway" is perhaps a trait caught from the eager lips of the impetuous apostle. He notices more than any other evangelist the human emotions and the gestures of Christ, and it is from him that we learn that Jesus as well as Joseph was a carpenter (6: 3). The arrangement, so far as there is any, is simple: The introduction (1: 1-8); the ministry in Galilee, Peræa, and Jerusalem (1: 9-13: 37); the passion and resurrection (14: 1-16: 8).
mark, Gen. 4: 15, the Lord set a m. on Cain.
Gal. 6: 17, the m. of the Lord Jesus.
Phil. 3: 14, I press toward the m. for the prize.
Job 18: 2, m. and we will speak.

mark—Continued
Job 22:15, hast thou m. the old way?
Ps. 37:37, m. the perfect man.
48:13, m. well her bulwarks.
130:3, if thou shouldest m. iniquities.
Lu. 14:7, m. how they chose out the chief rooms.
market, Eze. 27:17; Mat. 23:7; Lu. 20:46; Ac. 17:17.
Maroth (mā'roth) [bitterness], Mic. 1:12.
marriage, instituted, Gen. 2:18.
honorable, Ps. 128:3; Prov. 31:10; Heb. 13:4.
Christ's discourses about, Mat. 19; Mar. 10.
its obligations, Mat. 19:4; Rom. 7:2; I. Cor. 6:16; 7:10; Eph. 5:31.
parables concerning, Mat. 22:25.
confined to this world, Mat. 22:30; Mar. 12:25.
Paul's opinion on, I. Cor. 7; I. Tim. 5:14.
of the Lamb, typical, Rev. 19:7.
unlawful marriages, Lev. 18; Deu. 7:3; Josh. 23:12; Ezra 9; 10; Neh. 13:23.
marrow, Ps. 63:5, soul satisfied as with m.
Prov. 3:8, health and m. to the bones.
Isa. 25:6, feast of fat things full of m.
Heb. 4:12, to the dividing asunder of joints and m.
Marsena (mar'se-nà), Esth. 1:14.
Mars' Hill, Ac. 17:22. See Areopagus.
mart, Isa. 23:3.
Martha, instructed by Christ, John 11:5, 21 ff. reproved by him, Lu. 10:38.
martyr, Stephen the first, Ac. 7; 22:20. See Rev. 2:13; 17:6.
marvel, Ec. 5:8, m. not at the matter.
Mat. 8:10; Mar. 6:6; Lu. 7:9, Jesus m.
Mar. 5:20, all men did m.
John 5:28, m. not at this.
Ac. 3:12, why m. ye at this?
I. John 3:13, m. not if world hate you.
marvellous, Job 5:9, m. things without number.
Ps. 17:7, show m. loving-kindness.
98:1, he hath done m. things.
118:23; Mat. 21:42; Mar. 12:11, m. in our eyes.
John 9:30, herein is a m. thing.
I. Pet. 2:9, called you into his m. light.
Hab. 1:5, and wonder m.
Mary (Miriam), the Virgin, mother of Jesus, Gabriel sent to, Lu. 1:26.
believes and magnifies the Lord, Lu. 1:38, 46; John 2:5.
Christ born of, Mat. 1:18; Lu. 2.
present at the marriage at Cana, John 2:1.
desires to speak with Christ, Mat. 12:46; Mar. 3:31; Lu. 8:19.
commended to John by Christ at his crucifixion, John 19:25.
—Magdalene, out of whom were cast seven devils, Lu. 8:2.
at the cross, Mat. 27:56; Mar. 15:40; John 19:25.
Christ appears first to, Mat. 28:1; Mar. 16:1; Lu. 24:10; John 20:1.
—sister of Lazarus, commended, Lu. 10:42.
Christ's affection for, John 11:5, 33.
anoints Christ, Mat. 26:7; Mar. 14:3; John 12:3.
Masada (13 Bf), a famous crag 1,500 feet high, with a castle, near the Dead Sea.
Maschil, rather Maskil (mās'kil) [instructing], is probably a didactic psalm; according to some, it means a piteous contemplation. Found in the titles of Ps. 32; 42; 44; 45; 52-55; 74; 78; 88; 89; 142.
Mash (1 Gd), land occupied by descendants of Aram, Gen. 10:23.
Mashal (mā'shal) [entreaty], I. Chr. 6:74.
masons, II. Ki. 22:6; II. Chr. 24:12; Ezra 3:7. See Handicraft.
Masrekah (mās're-kah) [place of choice vines], Gen. 36:36; I. Chr. 1:47.
Massa (mās'sà) [gift], Gen. 25:14.
Massah (mās'sah) [trial], Israel's rebellion at, Ex. 17:7; Deu. 9:22; 33:8.
master, duty of, Ex. 20:10; Lev. 19:13; 25:40; Deu. 24:14; Job 31:13; Jer. 22:13; Col. 4:1; Jas. 5:4.
—Mal. 1:6, if I be a m. where is my fear?
2:12, the Lord will cut off the m. and the scholar.
Mat. 6:24; Lu. 16:13, no man can serve two m.
Mat. 10:24; Lu. 6:40, disciple is not above his m.
Mat. 23:8, 10, one is your M., even Christ.
Mar. 5:35; Lu. 8:49, why troublest thou the M.?
Mar. 9:5; Lu. 9:33, M., it is good for us to be here.
Mar. 10:17; Lu. 10:25; 18:18, good M., what shall I do?
Lu. 13:25, when the m. of the house is risen.
John 3:10, art thou a m. of Israel?
11:28, the M. is come, and calleth for thee.
13:13, ye call me M. and ye say well.
Rom. 14:4, to his own m. he standeth or falleth.
Eph. 6:9, M. is in heaven.
I. Tim. 6:1, count m. worthy of honour.
Jas. 3:1, be not many m.
master-builder, I. Cor. 3:10.
mastery, Ex. 32:18; I. Cor. 9:25; II. Tim. 2:5.
masts, Eze. 27:5; Prov. 23:34; Isa. 33:23.
mate, Isa. 34:15, 16.
Mathusala (mà-thu'sa-là), Lu. 3:37.
Matred (mā'tred), Gen. 36:39; I. Chr. 1:50.
Matri (mā'trī) [rainy], I. Sa. 10:21.
Mattan (măt'tan) [gift], priest of Baal, slain, II. Ki. 11:18, II. Chr. 23:17.
Mattanah (măt'ta-nah) [a gift], Nu. 21:18, 19.
Mattaniah (măt'ta-nī'ah) [gift of Jehovah], II. Ki. 24:17; Neh. 11:17; 13:13.
Mattenai (măt'te-nā'ī), Ezra 10:33; Neh. 12:19.
matter, Deu. 17:8, if there arise a m. too hard.
Job 19:28, the root of the m. is found in me.
32:18, I am full of m.
Ps. 45:1, my heart is inditing a good m.
Prov. 16:20, that handleth a m. wisely.
18:13, answereth a m. before he heareth it.
Ec. 10:20, that which hath wings shall tell the m.
12:13, hear conclusion of the whole m.
Mat. 23:23, omitted the weightier m.
Ac. 18:14, if it were a m. of wrong.
24:22, I will know uttermost of the m.
I. Cor. 6:1, dare any having a m. go to law?
II. Cor. 9:5, ready as a m. of bounty.
Jas. 3:5, how great a m. a little fire kindleth

Matthan (măt'than) [gift], Mat. 1:15.
Matthat (măt'that) [gift] (Lu. 3:24), Mattathah (Ezra 10:33), Mattithiah (Ezra 10:43), Mattathias (Lu. 3:26) [the gift of Jehovah].
Matthew (măth'thū), Greek form of 'Mattai,' probably shortened from 'Mattithiah,' (Levi) apostle, called, Mat. 9:9; Mar. 2:14; Lu. 5:27.
sent out, Mat. 10:3; Mar. 3:18; Lu. 6:15; Ac. 1:13.
Matthew, Gospel of.
Author.—Matthew may safely be identified with Levi. The call of Levi (Mark 2:14; Lu. 5:27) is evidently the same as the call of Matthew (Mat. 9:9)
Date.—The Gospel was probably written in Palestine, A.D. 60-70. It was before the destruction of Jerusalem (ch. 24).
Object.—That Matthew wrote for Jewish Christians is affirmed by all ancient writers from Irenæus (A.D. 180) downwards; and the statement is abundantly confirmed by the internal evidence of the Gospel itself.
Style and Summary.—St. Matthew gives us more fully than either St. Mark or St. Luke the discourses of Jesus Christ (chs. 5, 6, 7, 10, 13, 18, 23, 24, 25). In the Gospel, as we have it, the narrative forms about one-fourth of the whole. St. Matthew does not tie himself to the chronological order of events, but often groups his sections according to similarity of matter. He probably had very little plan in writing, but we can mark the following divisions: The birth and infancy of the King (chs. 1, 2); the preparation for the kingdom (3:1-4:16); the works of the kingdom and its true nature (4:17-16:20); the journey to Jerusalem and residence there (16:21; 20:17); the passion and resurrection (chs. 26-28).
Matthias (măth'thī'as) [gift of God], chosen apostle, Ac. 1:26.
Mattock, I. Sa. 13:20, 21; Isa. 7:25.
maul, Prov. 25:18.
maw, Deu. 18:3.
Mazzaroth (măz'za-rŏth) [the twelve signs] (of the Zodiac), Job 38:32.
meadow, Gen. 41:2, 18; Judg. 20:33.
Meah (mē'ah) [a hundred], Neh. 3:1.
meal, I. Ki. 17:12, an handful of m. in a barrel.
I. Ki. 17:16, the m. wasted not.
Mat. 13:33; Lu. 13:21, hid in three measures of m.
meal-time, Ru. 2:14.
mean, Ex. 12:26, what m. ye by this service?
Deu. 6:20, what m. the testimonies?
Josh. 4:6, 21, what m. these stones?
Prov. 22:29, not stand before m. men.
Isa. 2:9; 5:15, the m. man.
Mar. 9:10, what the rising from the dead should m.
Ac. 21:39, a citizen of no m. city.
means, Ex. 34:7; Nu. 14:18, by no m. clear the guilty.
Ps. 49:7, none can by any m. redeem his brother.
Mat. 5:26, shalt by no m. come out.
Lu. 5:18, sought m. to bring him.

means—Continued
Lu. 10:19, nothing shall by any m. hurt you.
John 9:21, by what m. he now seeth.
Ac. 4:9, by what m. he is made whole.
I. Cor. 9:22, that I might by all m. save some.
II. Cor. 11:3, lest by any m., as the serpent.
Gal. 2:2, lest by any m. I should run in vain.
Phil. 3:11, by any m. attain.
II. Thes. 2:3, no man deceive you by any m.
measure, Deu. 25:15, a just m. shalt thou have.
Job 11:9, the m. is longer than the earth.
28:25, he weigheth the waters by m.
Ps. 39:4, to know the m. of my days.
80:5, tears to drink in great m.
Isa. 40:12, comprehended dust of earth in a m.
Jer. 30:11; 46:28, correct thee in m.
Eze. 4:11, thou shalt drink water by m.
Mat. 7:2; Mar. 4:24; Lu. 6:38, with what m. ye mete.
Mat. 13:33; Lu. 13:21, three m. of meal.
Mat. 23:32, fill up m. of your fathers.
Mar. 6:51, were amazed beyond m.
Lu. 6:38, good m., pressed down.
John 3:34, God giveth not the Spirit by m.
Rom. 12:3, to every man the m. of faith.
II. Cor. 10:13, not boast of things without our m.
12:7, exalted above m.
Gal. 1:13, beyond m. I persecuted.
Eph. 4:7, the m. of the gift of Christ.
4:13, to the m. of the stature.
Rev. 6:6, a m. of wheat for a penny.
21:17, according to the m. of a man.
Nu. 35:5, ye shall m. from without the city.
Isa. 40:12, who hath m. the waters?
65:7, I will m. former work into bosom.
Jer. 31:37, if heaven can be m.
33:22, Hos. 1:10, sand of the sea cannot be m.
II. Cor. 10:12, m. themselves by themselves.
Rev. 11:1, rise, and m. the temple of God.
21:15, a golden reed to m. the city.

Measures of Capacity and Length.

1 Log	½ pint.
1 Cab = 4 logs	3½ pints.
1 Hin = 3 cabs	1½ gallons.
1 Omer = 1 cabs	6 pints.
1 Seah = 3½ omers	2⅔ gallons.
1 Ephah or bath = 3 seahs	8 gallons.
1 Lethech = 5 ephahs	40 gallons.
1 Homer = 10 ephahs	80 gallons.

Respecting measures of length, we have no sufficient data to enable us to do more than present the following approximations:

1 Digit	⅔ inch.
1 Palm = 4 digits	3 inches.
1 Span = 3 palms	9 inches.
1 Cubit = 2 spans	1½ feet.
1 Reed = 6 cubits	9 feet.

In the Greek and Roman periods the following measures of distance prevailed in common use:

A Roman foot	11.65 inches.
A Greek foot	1 foot 0.135 inch.
A Roman passus	4 feet 10½ inches.
A Greek fathom	6 feet 1 inch.
A Greek furlong	202 yards.
A Roman mile	0.92 English mile, or about 1,615 yards.
A Persian parasang	3½ miles (nearly).

measuring of the holy city and new Jerusalem, Eze. 40; Zec. 2:1; Rev. 11:1; 21:15.
meat, clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deu. 14; Ac. 15:29; Rom. 14; I. Cor. 8:4; Col. 2:16; I. Tim. 4:3.
—Gen. 1:29, it shall be for m.
27:4, savoury m.
I. Ki. 19:8, he went in strength of that m.
Job 33:20, his soul abhorreth dainty m.
38:41, wander for lack of m.
Ps. 42:3, tears have been my m.
59:15, wander up and down for m.
69:21, they gave me gall for my m.
104:27, thou mayest give them their m.
145:15; Mat. 24:45, m. in due season.
Prov. 6:8, the ant provideth her m.
31:15, giveth m. to her household.
Isa. 65:25, dust shall be the serpent's m.
Eze. 4:10, thy m. thall be by weight.
Dan. 1:8, not defile himself with king's m.
Hab. 3:17, fields yield no m.
Mat. 6:25; Lu. 12:23, is not the life more than m.?
Mat. 10:10, workman worthy of his m.
15:37; Mar. 8:8, of the broken m.
Mat. 25:35, hungered, and ye gave me m.
Lu. 8:55, he commanded to give her m.
24:41; John 21:5, have ye any m.?
John 4:34, my m. is to do the will of him that sent me.
6:27, labour not for the m. that perisheth.
Ac. 2:46, eat their m. with gladness.
Rom. 14:15, if thy brother be grieved with thy m.
Rom. 14:17, kingdom of God is not m. and drink.
I. Cor. 3:2, fed with milk, not with m.
6:13, m. for the belly.
8:8, m. commendeth us not to God.
10:3, eat the same spiritual m.
Col. 2:16, let no man judge you in m.
Heb. 5:14, strong m. belongeth to them of full age.
12:16, for one morsel of m. sold birthright.
meat offering, Lev. 2; 6:14; Nu. 15:9; Neh. 10:33.
Mecherathite (mĕ-kĕ'rath-īte), I. Chr. 11:36.
Medan (mē'dan) [contention], Gen. 25:2; I. Chr. 1:32.
meddle, II. Ki. 14:10; II. Chr. 25:19, why m. to thy hurt?
Prov. 20:19, m. not with him that flattereth.
24:21, m. not with them given to change.
26:17, that m. with strife.
Medeba (mĕd'e-bà) [waters of quiet] (7 Bc), a city of Moab, Nu. 21:30; Josh. 13:16.
Medes (mēdes) and **Persians**, capture Babylon, Isa. 21; Dan. 5:28.
Media (mē'dĭ-à) (1 Hd; 2 Db; 8 Gb), the country of the Medes, who were closely allied to the Persians, Esth. 1.
ten tribes carried there, II. Ki. 17:6; 18:11.
prophecy concerning, Dan. 8:20.
mediator, Gal. 3:19, by angels in hand of a m.
I. Tim. 2:5, there is one m., Jesus Christ.
Heb. 8:6, the M. of a better covenant.
9:15, the M. of the new testament.
12:24, Jesus the M. of the new covenant.
medicine, Prov. 17:22, doeth good like a m.
Jer. 30:13, thou hast no healing m.
Eze. 47:12, the leaf shall be for m.
meditate, Gen. 24:63, Isaac went out to m.
Josh. 1:8, thou shalt m. therein.
Ps. 1:2, in his law doth he m.
63:6, m. in night watches.
77:12; 143:5, m. of all thy work.
Isa. 33:18, thine heart shall m. terror.
Lu. 21:14, settle not to m. what ye shall answer.
I. Tim. 4:15, m. on these things.
meditation, encouraged, Ps. 19:14; 104:34; 119:97.
exhortations to, Josh. 1:8; Ps. 4:4; Prov. 4:26.
Mediterranean (mĕd-ĭ-tĕr-rā'ne-an) **Sea, Great Sea, or Sea of Tarshish** (1 Ed; 2 Bb; 13 Ae; 15 Cd; 16 Bc; 17 Ae).
meek, Nu. 12:3, Moses was very m.
Ps. 22:26, the m. shall eat and be satisfied.
25:9, the m. will he guide in judgment.
37:11; Mat. 5:5, the m. shall inherit the earth.
Ps. 147:6, the Lord lifteth up the m.
149:4, beautify the m. with salvation.
Isa. 29:19, the m. shall increase their joy.
61:1, good tidings to the m
Mat. 11:29, I am m. and lowly.
21:5, thy king cometh to thee, m.
I. Pet. 3:4, ornament of a m. and quiet spirit.
meekness, Christ an example of, Mat. 11:29; (Isa. 53:2; John 18:19).
exhortations, to Zep. 2:3; Gal. 5:23; 6:1; Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:3; I. Tim. 6:11; Jas. 3:13.
blessed of God, Ps. 22:26; 25:9; 37:11; (Mat. 5:5); 69:32; 76:9; 147:6; 149:4; Isa. 11:4; 29:19; 61:1.
of Moses, Nu. 12:3; David, II. Sa. 16:10; Jeremiah, Jer. 26:14.
—Ps. 45:4, because of truth and m.
I. Cor. 4:21, shall I come in spirit of m.?
II. Cor. 10:1, by the m. of Christ.
Gal. 5:23, fruit of the Spirit is m.
6:1, restore in the spirit of m.
Col. 3:12, put on m.
II. Tim. 2:25, in m. instructing.
Tit. 3:2, showing all m. to all.
Jas. 1:21, receive with m. the ingrafted word.
I. Pe. 3:15, give reason of hope in you with m.
meet, Gen. 2:18, an help m. for him.
Mat. 3:8, fruits m. for repentance.
15:26; Mar. 7:27, not m. to take children's bread.
Ac. 26:20, works m. for repentance.
I. Cor. 15:9, not m. to be called an apostle.
Col. 1:12, made us m. to be partakers.
Heb. 6:7, herbs m. for them by whom it is dressed.
Prov. 22:2, the rich and poor m. together.
Isa. 14:9, hell is moved to m. thee.
Am. 4:12, prepare to m. thy God.
Mat. 8:34, city came to m. Jesus.
25:1, went forth to m. the bridegroom.
I. Thes. 4:17, in the clouds, to m. the Lord.
Megiddo (mĕ-gĭd'dō) [place of troops] (5 Cc; 7 Bb), a city of the tribe of Manasseh, Josh. 17:11; Judg. 1:27; 5:19.
Ahaziah and Josiah slain there, II. Ki. 9:27; 23:29.

Megiddon (mĕ-gĭd'don) (16 Bd), probably the large ruined mound, with springs, south of Beisan, Zec. 12: 11.

Megilloth or Rolls. A term applied by the Jews to five books of the Old Testament: Song of Solomon, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, and Esther. These books were appointed to be publicly read in the synagogues on certain special occasions in the year.

Mehetabel (me-hĕt'a-bĕl) [God does good], Gen. 36: 39; Neh. 6: 10.

Meholathite (me-hō'lath-īte), I. Sa. 18: 19.

Mehujael (me-hū'ja-el) [struck by God], Gen. 4: 18.

Mehunim (me-hū'nim) [habitation], Ezra 2: 50; II. Chr. 26; 7.

Mekonah (me-kō'nä) [foundation], Neh. 11: 28.

Melchi (mĕl'kī), probably i. q. 'Malchiah' [Jehovah is king], Lu. 3: 24, 28.

Melchizedek (mĕl-kĭz'e-dĕk) or **Melchisedec** [king of righteousness], king of Salem, blesses Abram, Gen. 14: 19.
his priesthood above Aaron's, Ps. 110: 4; Heb. 5: 6, 10; 6: 20; 7: 1.

Melea (mē'le-ä) [fulness], Lu. 3: 31.

Melita (mĕl'ĭ-tä) (15 Ac), now called Malta, an island south of Sicily, Ac. 28: 1.
Paul shipwrecked near, Ac. 28: 1.
shakes off the viper at, Ac. 28: 5.

melody, Isa. 23: 16, make sweet m.
Am. 5: 23, not hear m. of thy viols.
Eph. 5: 19, making m. to the Lord.

melon, the common melon and its varieties, and the watermelon, Nu. 11: 5.

melt, Josh. 2: 11; Ps. 107: 26; Isa. 64: 2; Nah. 2: 10; Ps. 58: 8; 68: 2.

Melzar (mĕl'zar) [master of wine], Dan. 1: 11, 16.

members of the body, types of the church, Rom. 12: 4; I. Cor. 12: 12.
—Ps. 139: 16, in thy book all my m. written.
Mat. 5: 29, one of thy m. should perish.
Rom. 7: 23, another law in m. warring.
I. Cor. 6: 15, your bodies are m. of Christ.
12: 14, the body is not one m.
Eph. 4: 25, we are m. one of another.
5: 30, m. of his body.
Jas. 3: 5, the tongue is a little m.
4: 1, lusts that war in your m.

memorials, ordained, Ex. 17: 14; 28: 12; 30: 16; Nu. 16: 40.
offerings of, Lev. 2: 2; Nu. 5: 15.

memory, of the just, blessed, Prov. 10: 7.
of the wicked, cut off, Ps. 109: 15; Isa. 26: 14.
—Ps. 145: 7, utter the m. of thy goodness.
Ec. 9: 5, the m. of them is forgotten.
Isa. 26: 14, made their m. to perish.
I. Cor. 15: 2, keep in m. what I preached.

Memphis (mĕm'fĭs) (Heb., 'Moph'). The Egyptian name is variously explained, probably 'place of worshipping Ptah.' Hos. 9: 6. Ancient city of Egypt.

Memucan (mĕ-mū'kan) [dignified], Persian name, Esth. 1: 14, 16, 21.

men, I. Sa. 2: 26, in favour with Lord and m.
II. Chron. 6: 18, will God dwell with m.?
Ps. 9: 20, know themselves to be but m.
82: 7, ye shall die like m.

men—Continued
Ec. 12: 3, the strong m. shall bow themselves.
Isa. 31: 3, the Egyptians are m., and not God.
46: 8, show yourselves m.
Mat. 7: 12; Lu. 6: 31, that m. should do to you, do ye even so to them.
I. Cor. 16: 13, quit you like m.
I. Thes. 2: 4, not as pleasing m., but God.
I. Pet. 2: 17, honour all m.

Menahem (mĕn-a-hĕm), N.T. form 'Manaen' [comforter], king of Israel, his evil reign, II. Ki. 15: 14, 18.

Menan (mē'nan), Lu. 3: 31.

mend, II. Chr. 24: 12; Mat. 4: 21; Mar. 1: 19.

Mene, Mene, Tekel, Upharsin, Dan. 5: 25-28.

men-pleasers, Eph. 6: 6; Col. 3: 22.

mention, Ex. 23: 13; Josh. 23: 7, make no m. of other gods.
Ps. 71: 16, I will make m. of thy righteousness.
Isa. 12: 4, make m. that his name is exalted.
26: 13, we will make m. of thy name.
63: 7, I will m. the loving-kindness of the Lord.
Am. 6: 10, may not m. name of Lord.
Rom. 1: 9; Eph. 1: 16; I. Thes. 1: 2, m. of you in my prayers.
Heb. 11: 22, made m. of departing of Israel.

Meonenim (mē-ŏn'e-nĭm), Judg. 9: 37.

Meonothai (mē-ŏn'o-thā), I. Chr. 4: 14.

Mephaath (mĕf'a-ăth), Josh. 21: 37.

Mephibosheth (mē-fĭb'o-shĕth), variously explained, meaning 'he that blows upon' (i. e., treats contemptuously) 'shame' or 'the idol'; or, as a corruption for Merribosheth, 'contender against shame' (the idol), son of Jonathan, II. Sa. 9: 6.
his lameness, II. Sa. 4: 4.
David's kindness to, II. Sa. 9: 1 ff.
slandered by Ziba, II. Sa. 16: 1; 19: 24.
spared by David, II. Sa. 21: 7.

Merab (mē'răb) [increasing], Saul's daughter, I. Sa. 14: 49; 18: 17.
her five sons hanged by the Gibeonites, II. Sa. 21: 8.

Meraiah (mĕr-a-ī'ah) [resistance], Neh. 12: 12.

Merari (mē-rā'rī) [bitter], Gen. 46: 11.

Merarites (mē-rā'rītes), descendants of Levi, Ex. 6: 19; I. Chr. 6: 1; 23: 21; 24: 26.
their duties and dwellings, Nu. 4: 29; 7: 8; 10: 17; Josh. 21: 7; I. Chr. 6: 63.

Merathaim (mĕr-a-thā'ĭm) [double rebellion], a figurative name of Babylon, Jer. 50: 21.

merchandise, Prov. 3: 14, m. of it better than m. of silver.
Isa. 23: 18, her m. shall be holiness to the Lord.
Mat. 22: 5, one to his farm, another to his m.
John 2: 16, my Father's house an house of m.
II. Pet. 2: 3, make m. of you.
Rev. 18: 11, no man buyeth their m. any more.

merchants, Gen. 37: 25; I. Ki. 10: 15; Neh. 13: 20; Eze. 27: 3.
parable of one seeking pearls, Mat. 13: 45.
—Gen. 23: 16, current money with the m.
37: 28, Midianites, m.-men.
Isa. 23: 8, whose m. are princes.

merchants—Continued
Isa. 47:15, thy m. shall wander.
Rev. 18:3, the m. of the earth are waxed rich.
18:23, thy m. were great men of the earth.
merciful, Ex. 34:6, Lord God, m. and gracious.
II. Sa. 22:26; Ps. 18:25, with the m. thou wilt show thyself m.
Ps. 37:26, the righteous is ever m.
67:1, God be m. to us.
Prov. 11:17, the m. man doeth good to his own soul.
Isa. 57:1, m. men are taken away.
Jer. 3:12, I am m., saith the Lord.
Jon. 4:2, I knew that thou art a gracious God, and m.
Mat. 5:7, blessed are the m.
Lu. 6:36, be ye m., as your Father is m.
18:13, God be m. to me a sinner.
Heb. 2:17, a m. High Priest.
8:12, I will be m. to their unrighteousness.
Mercurius (mĕr-kū'rĭ-us), name of a Roman god, Ac. 14:12.
mercy, supplication for, Deu. 21:8; I. Ki. 8:30; Neh. 9:32; Ps. 51; Dan. 9:16; Hab. 3:2; Mat. 6:12.
of God, Ps. 78:38; 103:11; Isa. 30:18; 54:7; Lam. 3:32.
exhortations to show, Prov. 3:3; Zec. 7:9; Lu. 6:36; Rom. 12:19; (Prov. 25:21); Phil. 2:1; Col. 3:12.
—Gen. 19:19, thou hast magnified thy m.
32:10, not worthy of the least of all the m.
Ex. 33:19, I will show m.
34:7; Dan. 9:4, keeping m. for thousands.
Nu. 14:18; Ps. 103:11; 145:8, the Lord is of great m.
I. Chr. 16:34, 41; II. Chr. 5:13; 7:3, 6; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 106:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11, his m. endureth for ever.
Ps. 23:6, goodness and m. shall follow me.
25:10, all the paths of the Lord are m.
33:18, that hope in his m.
52:8, I trust in the m. of God.
59:10, the God of my m.
62:12, unto thee belongeth.
66:20, not turned his m. from me.
77:8, is his m. clean gone for ever?
85:10, m. and truth met together.
89:2, m. shall be built up for ever.
90:14, satisfy us early with thy m.
101:1, I will sing of m.
103:17, m. of the Lord is from everlasting.
130:7, with the Lord there is m.
Prov. 14:21, he that hath m. on the poor.
21:21, followeth after m. findeth life.
Isa. 54:10, the Lord that hath m. on thee.
60:10, in my favour had m. on thee.
Jer. 6:23, they are cruel, and have no m.
Lam. 3:22, it is the Lord's m,
Hos. 6:6; Mat. 9:13, I desired m. and not sacrifice.
Hos. 14:3, in thee the fatherless find m.
Mic. 6:8, to do justly, and love m.
7:18, he delighteth in m.
Mat. 5:7, the merciful, for they shall obtain m.
9:27; 15:22; 20:30; Mar. 10:47; Lu. 18:38, thou son of David, have m. on me.
Mat. 23:23, omitted judgment and m.
Rom. 9:15, 18, I will have m. on whom I will have m.

mercy—Continued
Rom. 11:30, obtained m. through unbelief.
II. Cor. 1:3, the Father of m.
4:1, as we have received m.
Eph. 2:4, God who is rich in m.
Tit. 3:5, according to his m. he saved us.
Heb. 4:16, that we may obtain m.
10:28, despised the law, died without m.
Jas. 2:13, judgment without m.
5:11, Lord is pitiful and of tender m.
I. Pet. 1:3, according to his abundant m.
2:10, had not obtained m., but now have obtained m.
Jude 21, looking for the m. of our Lord Jesus Christ.
mercy-seat, described, Ex. 25:17; 26:34; 37:6; Lev. 16:13; I. Chr. 28:11; Heb. 9:5. See Tabernacle.
Meremoth (mĕr'e-mŏth) [exaltations], Ezra 8:33; Neh. 12:3.
Meres (mē'rēz), Esth. 1:14.
Meribah (mĕr'i-bah) [contention], Israel's rebellion there, Ex. 17:7; Nu. 20:13; 27:14; Deu. 32:51; 33:8; Ps. 81:7.
Merodach (mē-rō'dăk) (Assyr.-Bab., 'Mar(u)-duk'; Akkad., 'Amar-uduk') [brightness (?) of day], chief god of the Babylonian pantheon, Jer. 50:2.
Merodach - baladan (mē-rō'dăk-băl'a-dăn) (Berodach-baladan) [Marduk gave a son], 'Mar(u)duk-abla-iddina,' king of Babylon.
his embassy to Hezekiah, II. Ki. 20:12; Isa. 39:1.
Merom (mē'rom) or Lake Huleh, waters of [height] (3 Cb; 5 Db; 7 Ba; 16 Db; 17 Cb), a lake supplied by the Jordan, Josh. 11:5.
Meroz (mē'rŏz) [refuge], Judg. 5:23.
merry, Gen. 43:34, they drank, and were m.
Judg. 16:25, their hearts were m.
19:6; I. Ki. 21:7, let thine heart be m.
Prov. 15:13, m. heart maketh cheerful countenance.
17:22, m. heart doeth good like a medicine.
Ec. 8:15, nothing better than to eat and be m.
10:19, wine maketh m.
Lu. 12:19, take thine ease, eat, drink, and be m.
15:32, it was meet we should be m.
Jas. 5:13, is any m.?
Rev. 11:10, rejoice and make m.
merry-hearted, Isa. 24:7.
Mesech (mē'sĕk), Ps. 120:5.
Mesha (mē'shà) [middle district], Gen. 10:30; II. Ki. 3:4.
Meshach (mē'shăk) [who is as Aku (?)], moon-god, name given to Mishael, Dan. 1:7.
Meshech (mē'shek), probably 'Moshech'; Assyrian 'Muski,' a people inhabiting mountain ranges between Iberia, Armenia, and Colchis, Eze. 32:26; 38:2; 39:1.
—traders of, Eze. 27:13.
—(1 Gc), land of the descendants of Meshech.
—son of Japheth, Gen. 10:2.
Meshelemiah (mē-shĕl-e-mī'ah) [Jehovah recompenses], I. Chr. 9:21.
Meshezabeel (mē-shĕz'a-beel) [freed by God], Neh. 3:4; 10:21; 11:24.
Meshillemith (mē-shĭl'le-mĭth), Meshillemoth, I. Chr. 9:12; Neh. 11:13.

Meshobab (mē-shō'băb), I. Chr. 4:34.
Meshullam (mē-shŭl'lam) [devoted], Ezra 8:16; 10:15; Neh. 3:6; 10:7, 20.
Meshullemeth (mē-shŭl'le-mĕth) [friend], II. Ki. 21:19.
Mesobaite (mē-sō'ba-īte), I. Chr. 11:47.
Mesopotamia (mĕs-o-pō-tā'-mĭ-á) [between the rivers] (2 Db; 8 Cb), Greek name of country between Euphrates and Tigris.
king of, slain by Othniel, Judg. 3:8.
See Ac. 2:9; 7:2.
mess, Gen. 43:34; II. Sa. 11:8.
message, Judg. 3:20, a m. from God to thee.
Lu. 19:14, citizens sent a m. after him.
I. John 1:5; 3:11, the m. we have heard.
messenger, Job 33:23, if there be a m. with him.
Prov. 25:13, faithful m.
Isa. 42:19, my m. that I sent.
Mal. 3:1, m. of the covenant.
II. Cor. 12:7, the m. of Satan to buffet.
Messiah (mĕs-sī'ah) [anointed]. This word (Mashiach) answers to the word Christ (or Christos) in the New Testament, and is applicable in its first sense to any one anointed with the holy oil. The kings of Israel were called 'anointed,' from the mode of their consecration, I. Sa. 2:10, 35; 12:3, 5, etc. This word also refers to the expected Prince of the chosen people who was to complete God's purposes for them and to redeem them, and of whose coming the prophets of the old covenant in all time spoke. He was the Messiah, the 'Anointed,' i. e. consecrated as the king and prophet by God's appointment. The word is twice used in the New Testament of Jesus, John 1:41; 4:25; A.V. "Messias."
metal workers. See Handicraft.
mete, Ex. 16:18; Ps. 60:6; Mat. 7:2.
mete-yard [ar.], yardstick, Lev. 19:35.
Metheg-ammah (mē'theg-ăm'mah) [the bridle of the capital], II. Sa. 8:1.
Methusael (mē-thu'sa-el) [man of God], Gen. 4:18.
Methuselah (mē-thu'se-lah) [man of the weapon], Gen. 5:21, 27; I. Chr. 1:3.
metziltaim, musical instrument. See Musical Instruments.
Meunim (mē-ū'nim), Neh. 7:52.
Mezahab (mĕz'a-hăb) [water of gold], Gen. 36:39.
Miamin (mī'a-mĭn) [on the right hand], Ezra 10:25.
Mibzar (mĭb'zar) [a fortress], Gen. 36:42.
Micah (mī'kah), shortened form of Micaiah [who is like Jehovah?], makes and worships idols, Judg. 17; 18.
—prophet, prophesies against Jerusalem, Jer. 26:18.
denounces Israel's sin, Mic. 1-3; 6; 7.
predicts Messiah's coming, Mic. 4; 5; 7.

Micah, Book of.
Author.—The prophet is described in chapter 1:1 as a native of Moresheth, a little town in the maritime plain, a dependency of Gath. He prophesied in the reigns of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah. He was a younger contemporary of Isaiah, and may perhaps be described as "the prophet of the people."

Micah, Book of—Continued
Contents.—The book may be divided into three sections: (1) Chs. 1 and 2, the judgment that will come upon Israel and Judah for their sins, together with a promise that the remnant of Israel shall be delivered. (2) Chs. 3-5, a vivid description of the sinfulness of the leaders of the people, the destruction of Jerusalem, the future restoration of the people, and the glorious reign of the Messianic king. (3) Chs. 6 and 7, exhortations to repentance and threats of punishment, the penitent attitude of the people toward Jehovah, with promises of future restoration. The Messianic prophecy in ch. 5:2, 3 is of great importance; the allusions also in chs. 6 and 7 to the Pentateuch are of considerable value.
Micaiah (mī-kā'yá), forewarns Ahab, I. Ki. 22; II. Chr. 18.
mice, I. Sa. 6:4, 5, 11, 18.
Michael (mī'kĕl) [who is like God?], Dan. 10:13, 21; 12:1.
archangel, Jude 9; Rev. 12:7.
Michah (mī'kah), Michaiah (mī-kā'yá), I. Chr. 24:24; II. Chr. 17:7.
Michal (mī'kal), probably shortened form of 'Michael,' used as a feminine, Saul's daughter, I. Sa. 14:49.
becomes David's wife, I. Sa. 18:27.
given to another, I. Sa. 25:44.
restored to David, II. Sa. 3:13.
rebuked for mocking his religious dancing, II. Sa. 6:16, 20; I. Chr. 15:29.
Michmash (mĭk'mash) [hidden] (5 Ce; 13 Be), a city of Benjamin, I. Sa. 13:5; Neh. 11:31.
Michmethah (mĭk'me-thah) [hiding-place], Josh. 16:6.
Michtam (mĭk'tam), occurs in the titles of Ps. 16; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60. Luther rendered it a "golden psalm"; others, a "psalm of deep meaning"; the LXX. renders "an inscription song."
mid-day, I. Ki. 18:29; Neh. 8:3; Ac. 26:13.
Middin (mĭd'din) [measures], Josh. 15:61.
middle, Josh. 12:2; Judg. 7:19; Eze. 1:16; Eph. 2:14.
Midian (mĭd'ĭ-an) [strife], sons of, Gen. 25:4.—(1 Fe; 4 Fc) land of, Ex. 2:15.
See I. Ki. 11:18; Isa. 60:6; Hab. 3:7.
Midianites, their cities destroyed by Moses, Nu. 31:1.
subdued by Gideon, Judg. 6-8.
See Ps. 83:9; Isa. 9:4; 10:26.
midnight, Egyptians smitten at, Ex. 12:29.
prayer made at, Ps. 119:62; Ac. 16:25; 20:7.
See Mat. 25:6; Mar. 13:35.
midst, Gen. 2:9, tree of life in the m.
Ps. 46:5, God is in the m.
102:24, in the m. of my days.
Prov. 23:34, lieth down in m. of the sea.
Isa. 6:5, I dwell in the m. of a people of unclean lips.
12:6; Hos. 11:9, the Holy One in the m. of thee.
Dan. 3:25, walking in m. of the fire.
9:27, in the m. of the week.
Mat. 10:16, as sheep in the m. of wolves.
18:2; Mar. 9:36, a little child in the m.

midst—Continued
Mat. 18:20, there am I in the m.
Lu. 24:36; John 20:19, Jesus himself in the m.
Rev. 2:7, in the m. of the paradise of God.
4:6; 5:6; 7:17, in the m. of the throne.
8:13, flying through m. of heaven.
midwives, Ex. 1:15, 20.
Migdal-el (mĭg'dal-ĕl) [tower of God], Josh. 19:38.
Migdal-gad (mĭg'dal-găd) [tower of fortune], Josh. 15:37.
Migdol (mĭg'dol) [tower], Ex. 14:2; Nu. 33:7.
might, Deu. 3:24, do according to thy m.
Deu. 6:5, love thy God with all thy m.
8:17, the m. of mine hand hath gotten wealth.
Judg. 6:14, go in thy m.
II. Sa. 6:14, David danced with all his m.
I. Chr. 29:12; II. Chr. 20:6, in thine hand is power and m.
Ps. 145:6, speak of the m. of thy terrible acts.
Ec. 9:10, do it with thy m.
Isa. 40:29, to them that have no m.
Jer. 9:23, let not mighty man glory in his m.
Zec. 4:6, not by m. nor by power.
Eph. 3:16; Col. 1:11, strengthened with m.
Rev. 7:12, glory and m. be unto God.
mighty, Gen. 10:9, he was a m. hunter.
Gen. 18:18, become a m. nation.
Judg. 5:23, to the help of the Lord against the m.
II. Sa. 1:19, how are the m. fallen.
Job 9:4, God is wise in heart and m. in strength.
34:20, the m. shall be taken away.
Ps. 24:8, Lord strong and m., the Lord m. in battle.
45:3, gird thy sword, O Most M.
68:33, his voice, a m. voice.
89:13, thou hast a m. arm.
89:19, laid help upon one that is m.
93:4, Lord mightier than m. waves.
112:2, his seed shall be m. on earth.
Prov. 16:32, that is slow to anger better than m.
23:11, their Redeemer is m.
Isa. 1:24; 30:29; 49:26; 60:16, the m. One of Israel.
63:1, m. to save.
Jer. 32:19, m. in work.
Am. 2:14, neither shall m. deliver himself.
Mat. 11:20; 13:54; 14:2; Mar. 6:2, m. works.
Lu. 1:52, he hath put down the m.
9:43, the m. power of God.
24:19, a prophet m. in deed and word.
Ac. 18:24, m. in the Scriptures.
I. Cor. 1:26, not many m.
II. Cor. 10:4, weapons of warfare m. through God.
Eph. 1:19, the working of his m. power.
See Ac. 19:20; Col. 1:29; Rev. 18:2.
Migron (mĭg'rŏn) [overthrown], I. Sa. 14:2.
Mijamin (mĭj'a-mĭn) [at the right hand], I. Chr. 24:9.
Milalai (mĭl'a-lā'ī) [eloquent], Neh. 12:36.
Milcah (mĭl'kah) [queen], Gen. 11:29; 22:20.
Milcom (mĭl'kom) [their king], the god Molech, I. Ki. 11:5, 33; II. Ki. 23:13.

mile. See Measures.
Miletus (mi-lē'tus) or Miletum (15 Fc), a seaport city south of Ephesus, Paul takes leave of elders at, Ac. 20:15.
Trophimus left at, II. Tim. 4:20.
milk, Gen. 18:8, butter and m.
Gen. 49:12, his teeth be white with m.
Josh. 5:6, land that floweth with m. and honey.
Judg. 5:25, he asked water, she gave m.
Prov. 30:33, churning of m.
Isa. 55:1, buy wine and m.
Lam. 4:7, Nazarites whiter than m.
Eze. 25:4, eat fruit and drink m.
I. Cor. 3:2, I have fed you with m.
Heb. 5:12, such as have need of m.
I. Pet. 2:2, the sincere m. of the word.
mill. The mills of the ancient Hebrews probably differed but little from those at present in use in the East. These consist of two circular stones, each about eighteen inches or two feet in diameter, the lower of which is fixed, and has its upper surface slightly convex, fitting into a corresponding concavity in the upper stone. In the latter is

Eastern Women Grinding at the Mill.

a hole through which the grain passes, immediately above a pivot or shaft which rises from the centre of the lower stone, and about which the upper stone is turned by means of an upright handle fixed near the edge. It is worked by women, sometimes singly and sometimes two together, who are usually seated on the bare ground.
millet, referred to only in Eze. 4:9, as one of the ingredients of bread, There are many species of grain-producing grasses in the East and Africa.
millions, Gen. 24:60.
Millo (mĭl'lō) [rampart], Judg. 9:6; II. Sam. 5:9.
millstones, Isa. 47:2; Jer. 25:10; Mat. 18:6; Rev. 18:21, 22.
mina, equal to 30 shekels. See Money.
mincing, Isa. 3:16.
mind, devoted to God, Mar. 12:30; Rom. 7:25.
willingness of, I. Chr. 28:9; Neh. 4:6.
united, I. Cor. 1:10; II. Cor. 13:11; Phil. 2:2; I. Pet. 3:8.
—Job 23:13, he is in one m., and who can turn him?
Ps. 31:12, as a dead man out of m.
Prov. 29:11, a fool uttereth all his m.
Isa. 26:3, whose m. is stayed on thee.

mind—Continued
Mat. 22: 37; Lu. 10: 27, love the Lord with all thy m.
Mar. 5: 15; Lu. 8: 35, clothed, and in his right m.
Lu. 12: 29, neither be of doubtful m.
Ac. 17: 11, with all readiness of m.
20: 19, humility of m.
Rom. 8: 7, the carnal m. is enmity against God.
11: 34, who hath known the m. of the Lord?
12: 16, be of the same m.
14: 5, fully persuaded in his own m.
I. Cor. 2: 16, we have the m. of Christ.
II. Cor. 8: 12, if there be first a willing m.
Eph. 2: 3, desires of the flesh and m.
Phil. 1: 27, be of one m.
2: 3, in lowliness of m.
2: 5, let this m. be in you.
4: 2, be of the same m. in the Lord.
Col. 3: 12, humbleness of m.
II. Tim. 1: 7, spirit of sound m.
Tit. 3: 1, put them in m. to be subject.
Heb. 8: 10, put my laws into their m.
I. Pet. 1: 13, the loins of your m.
Rev. 17: 13, these have one m.
Rom. 8: 5, m. the things of the flesh.
See Rom. 12: 16; Phil. 3: 16.

mindful, Ps. 8: 4; Heb. 2: 6, what is man, that thou art m. of him?
Ps. 115: 12, Lord hath been m. of us.
Isa. 17: 10, not been m. of the rock.
Heb. 11: 15, been m. of that country.
II. Pet. 3: 2, be m. of words spoken.

mine, Ex. 19: 5; Ps. 50: 12, all the earth is m.
Hag. 2: 8, silver is m., and gold is m.
Mal. 3: 17, they shall be m., saith the Lord.
Mat. 20: 23; Mar. 10: 40, is not m. to give.
John 17: 10, all m. are thine, and thine are m.

mingle, Isa. 5: 22; Ps. 102: 9; Dan. 2: 43; Mar. 15: 23; Rev. 15: 2.

Miniamin (mĭn'ĭa-mĭn), II. Chr. 31: 15.

minish [ar.], to diminish, Ex. 5: 19; Ps. 107: 39.

minister, God's, Ps. 103: 21; 104: 4; Heb. 1: 7.
(priest), Ex. 28; Heb. 10: 11.
to be honored, etc., I. Thes. 5: 12, 13; I. Tim. 5: 17; Heb. 13: 17.
Christ's, I. Cor. 3: 5; 4: 1; Eph. 3: 7; 6: 21.
qualifications of, I. Tim. 3; Tit. 1; I. Pet. 5.
—I. Ki. 10: 5; II. Chr. 9: 4, the attendance of his m.
Mat. 20: 26; Mar. 10: 43, let him be your m.
Lu. 4: 20, gave the book to the m.
Rom. 13: 4, he is the m. of God to thee,
II. Cor. 3: 6, able m. of new testament.
11: 23, are they m. of Christ?
Gal. 2: 17, is Christ the m. of sin?
Eph. 3: 7; Col. 1: 23, whereof I was made a m.
Eph. 6: 21; Col. 1: 7, a faithful m.
I. Tim. 4: 6, a good m. of Christ.
Heb. 1: 7, his m. a flame of fire.
8: 2, a m. of the sanctuary.
Deu. 21: 5, God hath chosen them to m.
I. Sa. 2: 11, the child did m. to the Lord.
I. Chr. 15: 2, chosen to m. for ever.
Ps. 9: 8, m. judgment to people.
Isa. 60: 10, their kings shall m. to thee.

minister—Continued
Mat. 20: 28; Mar. 10: 45, not to be m. unto, but to m.
II. Cor. 9: 10, m. bread for your food.
Eph. 4: 29, m. grace to the hearers.

ministering spirits, Heb. 1: 14.
See Rom. 15: 25, 27.

ministration, Lu. 1: 23, days of m. were accomplished.
Ac. 6: 1, widows neglected in daily m.
II. Cor. 3: 7, if m. of death was glorious.
9: 13, by the experiment of this m.

ministry, of the gospel, Ac. 6: 4; 20: 24; I. Cor. 16: 15; II. Cor. 5: 18; I. Tim. 1: 12.
—Ac. 1: 25, that he may take part of m.
Rom. 12: 7, or m., let us wait on our ministering.
II. Cor. 4: 1, seeing we have this m.
5: 18, the m. of reconciliation.
Eph. 4: 12, for the work of the m.
Col. 4: 17, take heed to the m.
II. Tim. 4: 5, make full proof of thy m.
Heb. 8: 6, obtained a more excellent m.

Minni (mĭn'nī), a province of Armenia, Jer. 51: 27.

Minnith (mĭn'nĭth) [given], Judg. 11: 33.

minstrel, II. Ki. 3: 15, bring me a m.
Mat. 9: 23, when Jesus saw the m.

mint. Several species of the genus 'Mentha,' to which our common mint (Mentha sativa) belongs, grow in Palestine, Mat. 23: 23; Lu. 11: 42.

Miphkad (mĭf'kăd), Neh. 3: 31.

Miracles of the Bible.
I. Old Testament.
Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 19: 24.
Lot's wife turned to a pillar of salt, Gen. 19: 26.
Birth of Isaac, Gen. 21: 1-3.
The burning bush not consumed, Ex. 3: 2.
Aaron's rod changed into a serpent, Ex. 7: 10-12.
The plagues of Egypt—
(1) The waters made blood, Ex. 7: 20-25; (2) The frogs, Ex. 8: 5-14; (3) The lice, Ex. 8: 16-18; (4) The flies, Ex. 8: 20-24; (5) The murrain, Ex. 9: 3-6; (6) The boils, Ex. 9: 8-11; (7) The thunder, hail, etc., Ex. 9: 22-26; (8) The locusts, Ex. 10: 12-19; (9) The darkness, Ex. 10: 21-23; (10) The death of the first-born, Ex. 12: 29, 30.
The Red Sea divided by east wind; Israel passes through, Ex. 14: 21-31.
The waters of Marah sweetened, Ex. 15: 23-25.
The manna sent daily—Sabbath excepted, Ex. 16: 14-35.
The water from the smitten rock at Rephidim, Ex. 17: 5-7.
Nadab and Abihu consumed for offering "strange fire," Lev. 10: 1, 2.
Part of Israel burned for ungrateful and faithless discontent, Num. 11: 1-3.
The earth swallows Korah, etc., fire and plague follow, Num. 16: 32 ff.
Aaron's rod budding, Num. 17: 1 ff.
Water from the rock smitten twice at Meribah, Num. 20: 7-11.
The brazen serpent, Num. 21: 8, 9.
Balaam's ass speaking, Num. 22: 21-30.

Miracles of the Bible—Continued

The river Jordan stopped; Israel crosses dryshod, Josh. 3: 14-17.
The walls of Jericho fall down, Josh. 6: 6-20.
Sun and moon stayed (?); hail-storm in aid of Israel, Josh. 10: 11-14.
Strength of Samson, Judg. 14-16.
The water flows from the hollow place, "in Lehi" (Heb.), Judg. 15: 19.
Dagon falls twice before the ark; emerods on Philistines, I. Sa. 5: 1-12.
The men of Beth-shemesh smitten for looking into the ark, I. Sa. 6: 19.
A thunderstorm causes a panic in the Philistines' army, I. Sa. 7: 10-12.
The thunder and rain in harvest, I. Sa. 12: 17, 18.
The sound in the mulberry trees; i. e., God goeth before, II. Sa. 5: 23-25.
Uzzah struck dead for touching the ark, II. Sa. 6: 7.
Jeroboam's hand withered and his new altar destroyed, I. Ki. 13: 4-6.
The widow of Zarephath's meal and oil increased by Elijah, I. Ki. 17: 14-16.
The widow's son raised from death, I. Ki. 17: 17-24.
Drought, fire from heaven, and rain at the prayer of Elijah; Elijah wondrously fed, I. Ki. 17-19.
Wall of Aphek falls upon thousands of Syrians, I. Ki. 20: 30.
Ahaziah's captains and men consumed by fire, II. Ki. 1: 10-12.
The river Jordan divided by Elijah and Elisha successively, II. Ki. 2: 7, 8, 14.
Elijah translated to heaven, II. Ki. 2: 11.
The waters of Jericho healed with salt, II. Ki. 2: 21, 22.
Bears destroy forty-two mocking "young men" (Heb.), II. Ki. 2: 24.
Water for Jehoshaphat and the allied army, II. Ki. 3: 16-20.
The widow's oil multiplied, II. Ki. 4: 2-7.
The gift of a son to the Shunammite, and the raising afterwards of that son from the dead, II. Ki. 4: 14-37.
The deadly pottage cured with meal, II. Ki. 4: 38-41.
The hundred men fed with twenty loaves, II. Ki. 4: 42-44.
Naaman cured of leprosy, and the disease transferred to Gehazi, II. Ki. 5: 10-27.
The iron ax-head made to swim, II. Ki. 6: 5-7.
The Syrian army smitten with blindness, and cured, II. Ki. 6: 18-20.
Elisha's bones revive the dead, II. Ki. 13: 21.
Sennacherib's army destroyed by a blast, II. Ki. 19: 35.
The shadow of the sun goes back ten degrees on the sun-dial of Ahaz, II. Ki. 20: 9-11.
Uzziah struck with leprosy, II. Chr. 26: 16-21.
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego delivered from the furnace, Dan. 3: 19-27.
Daniel saved in the den of lions, Dan. 6: 16-23.
Deliverance of Jonah, Jon. 2: 1-10.
Ex. 7: 9, saying, Show a m.
Deu. 29: 3, thine eyes have seen m.

Miracles of the Bible—Continued

Judg. 6: 13, where be all his m.?

II. Miracles of our Lord.

1. Peculiar to St. Matthew.

Two blind men cured, Mat. 9: 27-31.
Dumb spirit cast out, Mat. 9: 32, 33.
Tribute money provided, Mat. 17: 24-27.

2. Peculiar to St. Mark.

Deaf and dumb man cured, Mar. 7: 31-37.
Blind man cured, Mar. 8: 22-26.

3. Peculiar to St. Luke.

Jesus passes through crowd at Nazareth, Lu. 4: 28-30.
Draught of fishes, Lu. 5: 1-11.
Widow's son raised to life at Nain, Lu. 7: 11-17.
Woman's infirmity cured, Lu. 13: 11-17.
Dropsy cured, Lu. 14: 1-6.
Ten lepers cleansed, Lu. 17: 11-19.
The ear of Malchus healed, Lu. 22: 50, 51.

4. Peculiar to St. John.

Water made wine at Cana, John 2: 1-11.
Nobleman's son cured of fever, John 4: 46-54.
Impotent man cured at Jerusalem, John 5: 1-9.
Jesus passes through crowd in the temple, John 8: 59.
Man born blind cured at Jerusalem, John 9: 1-7.
Lazarus raised from the dead at Bethany, John 11: 38-44.
Falling backward of the soldiers, John 18: 5, 6.
Draught of 153 fishes, John 21: 1-14.

5. Common to Matthew and Mark.

Syrophenician's daughter cured, Mat. 15: 28; Mar. 7: 24.
The four thousand fed, Mat. 15: 32; Mar. 8: 1.
The fig-tree blasted, Mat. 21: 19; Mar. 11: 13.

6. Common to Matthew and Luke.

Centurion's palsied servant cured, Mat. 8: 5; Lu. 7: 1.
Blind and dumb demoniac cured, Mat. 12: 22; Lu. 11: 14.

7. Common to Mark and Luke.

Demoniac in synagogue cured, Mar. 1: 23; Lu. 4: 33.

8. Common to Matthew, Mark, and Luke.

Peter's mother-in-law cured, Mat. 8: 14; Mar. 1: 30; Lu. 4: 38.
The tempest stilled, Mat. 8: 23; Mar. 4: 37; Lu. 8: 22.
The demoniacs cured, Mat. 8: 28; Mar. 5: 1; Lu. 8: 26.
The leper cured, Mat. 8: 2; Mar. 1: 40; Lu. 5: 12.
The daughter of Jairus raised to life, Mat. 9: 23; Mar. 5: 23; Lu. 8: 41.
Woman's issue of blood cured, Mat. 9: 20; Mar. 5: 25; Lu. 8: 43.
A paralytic cured, Mat. 9: 2; Mar. 2: 3; Lu. 5: 18.
Man's withered hand cured, Mat. 12: 10; Mar. 3: 1; Lu. 6: 6.
Devil cast out of boy, Mat. 17: 14; Mar. 9: 14; Lu. 9: 37.
Blind men cured, Mat. 20: 30; Mar. 10: 46; Lu. 18: 35.

9. Common to Matthew, Mark, and John.

Christ walks on the sea, Mat. 14: 25; Mar. 6: 48; John 6: 19.

Miracles of the Bible—Continued
10. Common to all the Evangelists.
The five thousand fed, Mat. 14:15; Mar. 6:30; Lu. 9:10; John 6:1-14.
III. Miracles recorded in the Acts of the Apostles.
The outpouring of the Holy Spirit, with the accompanying signs, Ac. 2.
The gift of tongues, Ac. 2:4-11; 10:44-46.
Lame man at Beautiful Gate of the temple, Ac. 3.
Death of Ananias and Sapphira, Ac. 5.
Healing of sick in streets by Peter, etc., Ac. 5:15, 16.
Prison opened for apostles by angels, Ac. 5:19; 12:7-11.
Stephen's dying vision of Christ, Ac. 7:55, 56.
Unclean spirits cast out by Philip, Ac. 8:6, 7.
Christ's appearance to Saul on his way to Damascus, Ac. 9:3 ff.; 22:6 ff.; 26:13-19.
Saul's recovery of his sight, Ac. 9:17, 18; 22:12, 13.
Eneas healed of palsy by Peter, Ac. 9:33, 34.
Raising of Dorcas to life by Peter, Ac. 9:40.
Vision of Cornelius, Ac. 10:3, 4, 30-32.
Vision of Peter, Ac. 10 and 11.
Peter miraculously released from prison, Ac. 12:7-11.
Elymas stricken with blindness by Paul, Ac. 13:11.
Healing of cripple at Lystra, Ac. 14:8-18.
Vision of "man of Macedonia" seen by Paul, Ac. 16:9.
Spirit of divination cast out of a damsel by Paul, Ac. 16:16-18.
Earthquake at Philippi, Ac. 16:25, 26.
Special miracles wrought by Paul at Ephesus, Ac. 19:11, 12.
Evil spirit puts to flight Sceva's sons, Ac. 19:13-16.
Raising of Eutychus to life by Paul, Ac. 20:9-12.
Prophecies of Agabus, Ac. 11:28; 21:11.
Appearances of Christ to Paul, Ac. 9:3 ff.; 22:17-21; 23:11; 27:23, 24.
Paul unharmed by bite of viper, Ac. 28:3-5.
Paul heals Publius' father and other sick at Melita, Ac. 28:8, 9.
IV. Miracles referred to in the Epistles and Revelation.
Miracles wrought by Paul and others, Rom. 15:18, 19; I. Cor. 12:9, 10, 28-31; 14:18; Gal. 3:5; I. Tim. 1:20.
Miracle of tongues, I. Cor. 14:27-33.
Appearances of Christ after his resurrection, I. Cor. 15:4-8.
Visions and revelations of Paul, II. Cor. 12:1-5, with 12.
"Powers of the world to come" (i. e., of gospel times), Heb. 2:4; 6:5.
The visions of John in Patmos, Rev. 1:10; 4 to end of book.

miracle, Mar. 9:39, no man which shall do a m. in my name.
Lu. 23:8, hoped to have seen some m.
John 2:11, this beginning of m.
4:54, this is the second m.
10:41, said, John did no m.
11:47, this man doeth many m.
Ac. 2:22, approved of God by m. and signs.
4:16, a notable m. has been done.

Miracles of the Bible—Continued
I. Cor. 12:29, are all workers of m.?
Heb. 2:4, God bearing witness with m.

Miriam (mĭr'ĭ-am) [bitterness, sorrow] (Mariam, Maria, Mary), sister of Moses and Aaron, Ex. 15:20; Nu. 26:59.
her song, Ex. 15:20.
her sedition against Moses, Nu. 12:1, 2.
is smitten with leprosy, Nu. 12:10, 15.
her death, Nu. 20:1.

mirth, vanity of, Ec. 2; 7:4.
—Neh. 8:12, the people went to make m.
Ps. 137:3, they that wasted us required of us m.
Ec. 2:1, prove thee with m.
Isa. 24:11, the m. of the land is gone.
See Jer. 7:34; 16:9; Hos. 2:11.

miry, Ps. 40:2, brought me out of m. city.
Dan. 2:41, iron mixed with m. clay.

mischief, punishment of, Ps. 7:14; 9:15; 140:2; Prov. 26:27; Isa. 33:1.
—Gen. 42:4, lest m. befall him.
Job 15:35, they conceive m. and vanity.
Ps. 36:4, the wicked deviseth m.
52:1, why boastest thou thyself in m.?
62:3, how long will ye imagine m.?
Prov. 10:23, as sport to a fool to do m.
24:16; 28:14, wicked shall fall into m.
Eze. 7:26, m. shall come upon m.
Ac. 13:10, O full of all subtility and m.

misery, Job 11:16, thou shalt forget thy m.
Prov. 31:7, remember his m. no more.
Ec. 8:6, the m. of man is great.
Jas. 5:1, howl for your m.
See Job 16:2; Mat. 21:41; I. Cor. 15:19 Rev. 3:17.

Misgab (mĭs'găb) [height], Jer. 48:1.

Mishael (mĭsh'a-el) [who is what God is ?], Ex. 6:22; Dan. 1:11, 19.

Misheal (mĭ'she-al) [request], Josh. 19:26.

Mishma (mĭsh'mȧ) [hearing], Gen. 25:14.

Mishmannah (mĭsh'măn'nah) [fatness], I. Chr. 12:10.

Mishraites (mĭsh'ra-ites), I. Chr. 2:53.

Mispereth (mĭs'pe-rĕth), Neh. 7:7.

Misrephoth - maim (mĭs're - fŏth - mā'im) [burnings of the waters], smelting works by the water, Josh. 11:8.

miss, Judg. 20:16; I. Sa. 20:18; 25:7.

mist, Gen. 2:6, went up a m. from the earth.
Ac. 13:11, there fell on him a m.
II. Pet. 2:17, the m. of darkness.

mistress, Gen. 16:8; I. Ki. 17:17; Isa. 24:2; Nah. 3:4.

mite, Mar. 12:42; Lu. 12:59; 21:2. See Money.

Mithcah (mĭth'kah) [sweetness], Nu. 33:28.

Mithnite (mĭth'nīte), I. Chr. 11:43.

Mithredath (mĭth're-dăth) [dedicated to Mithra], Ezra 1:8; 4:7.

mitre (something rolled around the head), the turban or headdress of the high priest, made of fine linen cloth, eight yards long, folded around the head. On the front was a gold plate on which was inscribed 'Holi-

mitre—Continued
ness to the Lord.' Ex. 28:4, 37, 39:28, 30; Lev. 8:9.

Mitre.

Mitylene (mĭt-ĭ-lē'nē) (15 Fb), capital of the island Lesbos, Ac. 20:14.

mixed, Prov. 23:30, that go to seek m. wine Isa. 1:22, thy wine m. with water.
Heb. 4:2, not being m. with faith.
See Nu. 11:4; Ps. 75:8; John 19:39; Rev. 14:10.

Mizar (mī'zar) [little], Ps. 42:6.

Mizpah (mĭz'pah) or **Mizpeh** [watch-tower], Jacob and Laban meet at, Gen. 31:49.
Israelites assemble there, Judg. 10:17; 11:11; 20:1; I. Sa. 7:5; 10:17.

—of Moab, I. Sa. 22:3.

Mizpar (mĭz'pär) [number], Ezra 2:2.

Mizraim (mĭz'ra-ĭm) (1 Fe), dual name of 'Egypt'; properly, 'the two Egypts,' Gen. 10:6. A singular form, 'Mazor,' Upper Egypt, occurs four times in O. T., but is translated "Egypt" in A.V.

Mizzah (mĭz'zah), Gen. 36:13, 17.

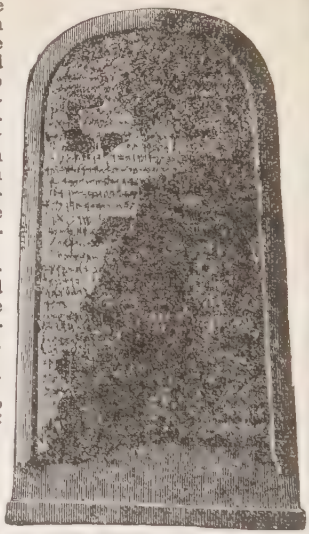
Mnason (nā'son) [reminding], Ac. 21:16.

Moab (mō'ab) [progeny of a father], son of Lot, Gen. 19:37.

—(2 Cb; 4 Fa), land of, an ancient kingdom east of the Dead Sea, Gen. 19:37; Num. 21:13, 15; 34:5.

Moabite Stone, The. In the year 1868 Rev. F. A. Klein, of the Church Missionary Society at Jerusalem, found at Dhiban (the biblical Dibon), in Moab, a remarkable stone, since called the Moabite Stone. It was lying on the ground, with the inscription uppermost, and measures about 3 feet 9 inches long, 2 feet 4 inches wide and 1 foot 2 inches thick. It is a very heavy, compact, black basalt. An impression was made of the main block, and of certain recovered parts broken off by the Arabs. It was broken by the Arabs, but the fragments were purchased by the French government for 32,000 francs, and are in the Louvre in Paris. The engraved face is about the shape of an ordinary gravestone rounded at the top. On this stone is the record in the Phœnician characters of the wars of Mesha, king of Moab, with Israel, II. Ki. 3:4. It speaks of King Omri and other names of places and persons mentioned in the Bible, and belongs to this exact period of Jewish and Moabite history. The names given on the Moabite Stone, engraved by one who knew them in daily

Moabite Stone, The—Continued
life, are, in nearly every case, identical with those found in the Bible itself, and testify to the wonderful integrity with which the Scriptures have been preserved.


The Moabite Stone.

Moabites, excluded from the congregation, Deu. 23:3.
subdued by Ehud, Judg. 3:15-30; by David, II. Sa. 8:2; by Jehoshaphat and Jehoram, II. Ki. 3.
their destruction, II. Chr. 20:23.
prophecies concerning, Ex. 15:15; Nu. 21:29; 24:17; Ps. 60:8; 83:6; Isa. 11:14; 15; 16; 25:10; Jer. 9:26; 25:21; 48; Eze. 25:8; Am. 2:1; Zep. 2:8.

Moabitess, Ru. 1:22; II. Chr. 24:26.

Moadiah (mō-a-dī'ah), Neh. 12:17.

mock, Gen. 19:14, he seemed as one that m. I. Ki. 18:27, Elijah m. them.
II Chr. 36:16, they m. the messengers of God.
Prov. 1:26, I will m. when your fear cometh.
17:5, whoso m. the poor reproacheth his Maker.
30:17, the eye that m. at his father.
Lu. 14:29, begin to m. him.
Ac. 2:13, others m. said.
Gal. 6:7, God is not m.

mocker, Prov. 20:1, wine is a m.
Isa. 28:22, be ye not m.
Jude 18, there should be m. in the last time.

mocking, censured, Prov. 17:5; 30:17; Jer. 15:17; Jude 18.
punished, Gen. 21:9; II. Ki. 2:23.
of Christ, Mat. 27:29; Luke 23:11.
See II. Chr. 30:10.

Modad (1 Gf), land occupied by descendants o Almodad, Gen. 10:26.

moderation, Phil. 4:5.

modest apparel, I. Tim. 2:9; I. Pet. 3:3.

moisture, Ps. 32:4; Lu. 8:6.

Moladah (mŏl'a-dah) [birth] (7 Bc), a city of Judah, Josh. 15:26; 19:2.

mole, Lev. 11:30, A.V., "mole"; R.V., "chameleon." This latter is an arboreal reptile remarkable for having a prehensile tail. It is an insect feeder, catching its prey by means of a protusile tongue.

Molid (mō'lid), I. Chr. 2:29.

mollified, Isa. 1:6.

Moloch (mō'lŏk) or **Molech** [king], god of the Phœnicians and Ammonites, Lev. 18:21; 20:2.
worship of, I. Ki. 11:7; II. Ki. 23:10; Jer. 32:35; Am. 5:26; Ac. 7:43.

molten, Ex. 32:4; Deu. 27:15; Mic. 1:4; Hab. 2:18.

moment, Ex. 33:5, into midst of thee in a m.
Nu. 16:21, consume them in a m.
Job 7:18, try him every m.
34:20, in a m. shall they die.
Ps. 30:5, his anger endureth but a m.
Isa. 26:20, hide thyself as it were for a m.
27:3, I will water it every m.
54:8, I hid my face from thee for a m.
Lu. 4:5, kingdoms of world in a m.
I. Cor. 15:52, all be changed in a m.
II. Cor. 4:17, affliction, which is but for a m.

money.

1. Uncoined money.—It is well known that ancient nations that were without a coinage weighed the precious metals, a practice represented on the Egyptian monuments, on which gold and silver are shown to have been kept in the form of rings. We have no evidence of the use of 'coined money' before the return from the Babylonian captivity; but silver was used for money, in quantities determined by weight, at least as early as the time of Abraham; and its earliest mention is in the generic sense of the price paid for a slave, Gen. 17:13. The 1000 'pieces of silver' paid by Abimelech to Abraham, Gen. 20:16, and the 20 'pieces of silver' for which Joseph was sold to the Ishmaelites, Gen. 37:28, were probably rings such as we see on the Egyptian monuments in the act of being weighed. The shekel weight of silver was the unit of value through the whole age of Hebrew history, down to the Babylonian captivity.

2. Coined money.—After the captivity we have the earliest mention of coined money, in allusion, as might have been expected, to the Persian coinage, the gold 'daric' (A.V. 'dram'), Ezra 2:69; 8:27; Neh. 7:70, 71, 72. No native Jewish coinage appears to have existed till Antiochus VII. The abundant money of Herod the Great, which is of a thoroughly Greek character and of copper only, seems to have been a continuation of the copper coinage of the Maccabees, with some adaptation to the Roman standard. The coins mentioned by the evangelists, and first those of silver, are the following: The

The Persian (or golden) Daric.

Jewish Half-shekel.

money—Continued

'stater,' Mat. 17:24-27, called "piece of money," was a Roman coin equal to four drachmas. It was worth 55 to 60 cents,

Shekel of the Sanctuary.

and is of about the same value as the Jewish 'stater,' or coined shekel. The 'denarius,' or Roman penny, as well as the Greek 'drachma,' then of about the same weight, are spoken of as current coins, Mat. 22:15-21; Lu. 20:19-25. They were worth about 15 cents. Of copper coins the 'farthing' and its half, the 'mite,' are spoken of and these probably formed the chief native currency. The Roman farthing ('quadrans') was a brass coin worth .375 of a cent. The Greek 'farthing' ('as' or 'assarion') was worth four Roman farthings, i. e. about one cent and a half. A 'mite' was half a farthing, and therefore was worth about two-tenths of a cent if the half of the Roman farthing, and about two cents if the half of the Greek farthing.

Denarius of Cæsar.

Assarion (farthing). Actual size.

love of, censured, I. Tim. 6:10.
—Gen. 23:9, as much m. as field is worth.
II. Ki. 5:26, is it a time to receive m.?
Ps. 15:5, putteth not out m. to usury.
Ec. 7:12, m. is a defence.
10:19, m. answereth all things.
Isa. 52:3, redeemed without m.
55:1, he that hath no m.
Mat. 17:24; 22:19, tribute m.
25:18, hid his lord's m.
28:12, gave large m. to soldiers.
Ac. 8:20, thy m. perish with thee.
See Gen. 17:27; 42:25; Jer. 32:9; Mar. 12:41; 14:11.

monsters, Lam. 4:3.

Months of the Hebrew Year.

The Months.—The year consisted of twelve lunar months, and the month contained from twenty-nine to thirty days. The Jewish, like the Babylonian, month began with the evening when the new moon was first observed, and the entire length of the year of twelve months was three hundred and fifty-four days. This discrepancy between the lunar and the solar year made intercalary months necessary, both in the Babylonian and Jewish systems. Thus we have an intercalary (or second) Adar, called "Ve-adar."

The Day and the Night.—The "civil" day of twenty-four hours was reckoned from sunset to sunset. This is clear from the express injunction in Lev. 23:32 to reckon the Sabbath from evening to evening. The reference in Gen. 1:5 is far from clear, and therefore should not be quoted in this connection.

Sacred Year.	Civil Year.	Jewish Calendar with Lists of Fasts and Festivals.	Agricultural Seasons.
1	7	Abib or Nisan (March-April). 1st—New Moon. *Beginning of the* Sacred Year. 14th—Preparation for *Passover*—paschal lamb eaten in the evening. 15th—Sabbath and Holy Convocation. Week of unleavened bread begins. 16th—The offering of *Omer* or *First Sheaf* (Lev. 23: 10-12). 21st—Holy Convocation.	Latter or spring rain (Deu. 11: 14). Barley harvest begins.
2	8	Iyyar or Zif (April-May). 1st—New Moon. 10th—*Fast* to commemorate the death of Elijah. 14th—*Second* or *Little Passover*. 28th—*Fast* for the death of Samuel.	Barley harvest (Ru. 1. 22).
3	9	Sivan (May-June). 1st—New Moon. 6th and 7th—*Pentecost* or *Feast of Weeks*, marking the close of harvest.	Wheat harvest.
4	10	Tammuz (June-July). 1st—New Moon. 17th—*Fast* to commemorate the breach in the wall of Jerusalem (Jer. 52: 5-7).	
5	11	Ab (July-August). 1st—New Moon. 9th—*Fast* for the destruction of the temple by Nebuzaradan.	Grapes, figs, and olives begin to ripen as the month progresses.
6	12	Elul (August-September). 1st—New Moon. 7th—*Feast* for the dedication of the walls by Nehemiah.	Vintage begins, also harvest of maize. Pomegranates ripen.
7	1	Tishri or Ethanim (September-October). 1st—New Moon. *New-Year's Day. Beginning of the* Civil Year. *Feast of Trumpets.* 3d—*Fast* for Gedaliah's assassination (Jer. 41 2-6; II. Ki. 25: 25). 10th—*Kippurim* or *Day of Atonement.* 15th-22d—*Feast of Tabernacles* or *Booths.* 21st—*Feast of Branches* or *Palms.*	Former or early rains (Joel 2: 23). Plowing and sowing begin.
8	2	Marchesvan or Bul (October-November). 1st—New Moon.	Wheat and barley sown.
9	3	Kislev (November-December). 1st—New Moon. 25th—*Chanuccah—Feast of Dedication.*	
10	4	Tebet (December-January). 1st—New Moon. 10th—*Fast* commemorating the beginning of Nebuchadnezzar's siege of Jerusalem (II. Ki. 25: 1).	
11	5	Shebat (January-February). 1st—New Moon.	
12	6	Adar (February-March). 1st—New Moon. 13th—*Fast of Esther.* 14th and 15th—*Feast of Purim.*	Almond tree blossoms.
13		Veadar (intercalary month).	

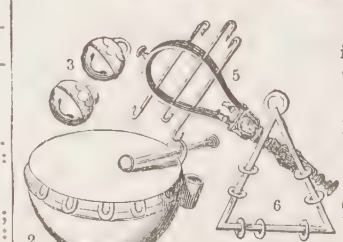
monuments, Isa. 65: 4.
moon, the lesser light, Gen. 1: 16.
referred to, Deu. 33: 14; Jos. 10: 12; Ps. 8: 3; 89: 37; 104: 19; 121: 6.
idolatrously worshipped, Deu. 17: 3; Job 31: 26; Jer. 44: 17.
feasts of the new, I. Sa. 20: 5; I. Chr. 23: 31; Ps. 81: 3; Isa. 1: 13; Hos. 2: 11.
Morasthite (mō'ras-thīte), Jer. 26: 18; Mic. 1: 1.
Mordecai (môr'de-kā) [consecrated to Merodach] discovers conspiracy against Ahasuerus, Esth. 2: 21.
excites Haman's enmity, Esth. 3: 5.
his appeal to Esther, Esth. 4.
honored by the king, Esth. 6.
his advancement, Esth. 8; 9; 10.
See Ezra 2: 2; Neh. 7: 7.
Moreh (mō'reh) [teacher], probably the name of a Canaanite, Gen. 12: 6; Judg. 7: 1
Moresheth-gath (mōr'esh-eth-găth) [possession of Gath], Mic. 1: 16.
Moriah (mō-rī'ah) [provided by Jehovah], Gen. 22: 2; II. Chr. 3: 1.
David's sacrifice there, II. Sa. 24: 18; I. Chr. 21: 18; 22: 1.
site of the temple, II. Chr. 3: 1.
morning, Gen. 1: 5, 8, 13, evening and the m. Job 38: 7, m. stars sang together.
Ps. 30: 5, joy cometh in the m.
90: 6, in the m. it flourisheth.
130: 6, they that watch for the m.
Ec. 11: 6, in the m. sow thy seed.
Hos. 6: 4, goodness is as a m. cloud.
Mar. 16: 2, very early in the m.
Rev. 22: 16, the bright and m. star.
morrow, Prov. 27: 1, boast not thyself of to-m.
Isa. 22: 13; I. Cor. 15: 32, to-m. we die.
Isa. 56: 12, to-m. shall be as this day.
Mat. 6: 34, take no thought for the m.

morrow—Continued
Jas. 4: 14, ye know not what shall be on the m.
morsel, I. Ki. 17: 11; Prov. 17: 1, Heb. 12: 16.
mortal, Job 4: 17, shall m. man be more just than God?
Rom. 6: 12, your m. body.
I. Cor. 15: 53, this m. must put on immortality.
mortality of man, Job 19: 26; Rom. 8: 11; II. Cor. 4: 11; 5: 4.
mortar. The earliest mode of preparing corn for bread was by bruising or crushing it in a hollow stone, with another stone as the triturating instrument.
See Ex. 1: 14; Eze. 13: 10, 11, 14; Nah. 3: 14.
mortgaged, Neh. 5: 3.
mortify, Rom. 8: 13; Col. 3: 5.
Mosera (mō-sē'rà) [bond] (pl., 'Moseroth'), Deu. 10: 6; Nu. 33: 30, 31.
Moses (mō'zez) [saved from water], an Egyptian name.
his birth and preservation, Ex. 2; (Ac. 7: 20; Heb. 11: 23).
escapes to Midian, Ex. 2: 15.
called by the Lord, Ex. 3.
signs shown to, Ex. 4.
returns to Egypt, Ex. 4: 20.
intercedes with Pharaoh for Israel, Ex. 5-12.
leads Israel forth from Egypt, Ex. 14.
meets God in Mount Sinai, Ex. 19: 3; (24: 18).
delivers the law to the people, Ex. 19: 25; 20-23; 34: 10; 35: 1; Lev. 1; Nu. 5; 6; 15; 27-30; 36; Deu. 13-26.
instructed to build the tabernacle, Ex. 25-31; 35; 40: Nu. 4; 8; 9; 10; 18; 19.
his anger at Israel's idolatry, Ex. 32: 19.
his intercession, Ex. 32: 11; (33: 12).
again meets God in the mount, Ex. 34: 2.
skin of his face shines, Ex. 34: 29; (II. Cor. 3: 7, 13).
consecrates Aaron, Lev. 8: 9.
numbers the people, Nu. 1; 26.
sends out the spies to Canaan, Nu. 13.
intercedes for the people, Nu. 14: 13.
Korah's sedition against, Nu. 16.
for his unbelief not permitted to enter Canaan, Nu. 20: 12; 27: 12; Deu. 1: 35; 3: 23.
leads Israel in the wilderness, Nu. 20; 21.
makes the brazen serpent, Nu. 21: 9; (John 3: 14).
recounts Israel's history, etc., Deu. 1; 3-12; 27-31.
his charge to Joshua, Deu. 3: 28; 31: 7, 23.
his death, Deu. 34: 5.
his body, Jude 9.
seen at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17: 3; Mar. 9: 4; Lu. 9: 30.
his meekness, Nu. 12: 3; dignity, Deu. 34: 10; faithfulness, Nu. 12: 7; Heb. 3: 2.
addresses of, to the people, Deut.
mote, Mat. 7: 3; Lu. 6: 41, m. in brother's eye.
moth (Heb., 'ash'), the clothes-moth, a fragile and easily destroyed insect, the only one of the scaly-winged (Lepidoptera) order referred to in the Bible.
See Job 27: 18; Ps. 39: 11; Isa. 50: 9; Hos. 5: 12; Mat. 6: 19.
moth-eaten, Job 13: 28; Jas. 5: 2.
mother, of all living, Eve, Gen. 3: 20.
love of, Isa. 49: 15.
examples of, Gen. 21: 10; Ex. 2; I. Sa. 1: 22; I. Ki. 3: 26; II. Tim. 1: 5; II. John.
duty towards, Ex. 20: 12; Prov. 1: 8; 19: 26; 23: 22; Eph. 6: 2.
—Judg. 5: 7; II. Sa. 20: 19, a m. in Israel.
Job 17: 14, said to worm, Thou art my m.
Ps. 113: 9, a joyful m. of children.
Isa. 66: 13; as one whom his m. comforteth.
Mic. 7: 6; Mat. 10: 35; Lu. 12: 53, daughter riseth gainst her m.
Mat. 12: 48; Mar. 3: 33, who is my m.?
John 2: 1; Ac. 1: 14, the m. of Jesus.
Gal. 4: 26, Jerusalem, the m. of us all.
motions, Rom. 7: 5.
mouldy, Josh. 9: 5, 12.
mount, Ex. 18: 5; I. Ki. 19: 8, the m. of God.
Job 20: 6; Ps. 107: 26, m. to heaven.
Isa. 40: 31, m. up with wings as eagles.
mountain, Gen. 19: 17; Ex. 3: 12; Mat. 14: 23; Mar. 11: 23; Ps. 11: 1; Isa. 2: 3.
mountains of Palestine. See Palestine Mountains.
mourn, Gen. 37: 34, Jacob m. for his son.
Ps. 55: 2, I m. in my complaint.
Prov. 5: 11, thou m. at the last.
Ec. 3: 4, a time to m.
Isa. 61: 2, to comfort all that m.
Mat. 5: 4, blessed are they that m.
Lu. 6: 25, for ye shall m.
Jas. 4: 9, m. and weep.
mourners, comfort for, Job 29: 25; Rom. 12: 15; II. Cor. 1: 4; I. Thes. 4: 18.
See II. Sa. 14: 2; Ec. 12: 5.
mournfully, Mal. 3: 14.
mourning, when blessed, Ec. 7: 2; Mat. 5: 4; Lu. 6: 21.
for the dead, Gen. 50: 3; Nu. 20: 29; Deu. 14: 1; II. Sa. 1: 17; 3: 31; 12: 16; 18: 33; 19: 1; Ec. 12: 5; Jer. 6: 26; 9: 17; 22: 18.
of the priests, Lev. 21: 1; Eze. 44: 25.
mouse. Some small gnawing or rodent animal, either the mouse or rat, is referred to in Lev. 11: 29 and Isa. 66: 17. The mice mentioned in I. Sa. 6: 4 may have been the field mice. All these animals are common in Palestine.
mouth, of God, Deu. 8: 3; Mat. 4: 4.
of babes, Ps. 8: 2.
of fools, Prov. 14: 3; 15: 2; 18: 7; 26: 7.
of the righteous, etc., Ps. 37: 30; Prov. 10: 31; Ec. 10: 12.
of the wicked, Ps. 32: 9; 107: 42; 109: 2; 144: 8; Prov. 4: 24; 5: 3; 6: 12; 19: 28; Rom. 3: 14; Rev. 13: 5.
—Ps. 63: 11, m. that speaketh lies.
103: 5, satisfieth thy m. with good things.
Prov. 18: 7, a fool's m. is his destruction.
Ec. 6: 7, labour of man is for his m.
Isa. 29: 13; Mat. 15: 8, people draw near me with m.
Mal. 2: 6, the law of truth was in his m.
Mat. 12: 34; Lu. 6: 45, of abundance of heart the m. speaketh.
Mat. 21: 16, out of the m. of babes.
Lu. 21: 15, I will give you a m. and wisdom.
Rom. 10: 10, with the m. confession is made unto salvation.

mouth—Continued
I. Cor. 9: 9, not muzzle m. of ox.
Jas. 3: 10, out of same m. proceedeth.
move, Deu. 32: 21, m. them to jealousy.
Ps. 10: 6; 16: 8; 30: 6; 62: 2, I shall not be m.
Mat. 21: 10; Ac. 21: 30, the city was m.
Mat. 23: 4, they will not m. them.
Ac. 17: 28, in him we live and m.
20: 24, none of these things m. me.
See John 5: 3; Heb. 12: 28.
mower, Ps. 129: 7.
mown, Ps. 72: 6.
Moza (mō'zà) [a going forth], I. Chr. 2: 46; 8: 36.
Mozah (mō'zah), a city of Benjamin, Josh. 18: 26.
mufflers, Isa. 3: 19.
mulberry occurs in II. Sa. 5: 23, 24, and in I. Chr. 14: 14, 15, where in the R.V. the word in the margin is "balsam trees"; and in Ps. 84: 6, where the A.V. in the margin gives "mulberry trees," and the R.V. "balsam trees." Tristram suggests that the aspen tree (Populus tremula) is intended, and he is very probably right. For the reference in Lu. 17: 4, see Sycamine Tree.
mules, I. Ki. 18: 5; Esth. 8: 10; Gen. 36: 24 (R. V., "hot springs").
multiply, Gen. 1: 22; 8: 17; 35: 11, be fruitful and m.
Ps. 16: 4 their sorrows shall be m.
Isa. 9: 3, thou hast m. the nation.
Dan. 4: 1; 6: 25; I. Pet. 1: 2; II. Pet. 1: 2; Jude 2, peace be m.
Ac. 12: 24, word of God grew and m.
II. Cor. 9: 10, m. your seed sown.
multitude, Gen. 28: 3, God Almighty make thee a m.
Ex. 23: 2, not follow a m. to do evil.
Deu. 1: 10; 10: 22; 28: 62; Heb. 11: 12, as the stars for m.
Josh. 11: 4; Judg. 7: 12; I. Sa. 13: 5; II. Sa. 17: 11; I. Ki. 4: 20, as sand on seashore for m.
Job 32: 7, m. of years should teach wisdom.
Ps. 5: 7; 51: 1; 69: 13, m. of thy mercy.
33: 16, no king saved by the m. of an host.
94: 19, in the m. of my thoughts.
Prov. 10: 19, in the m. of words there wanteth not sin.
11: 14; 15: 22; 24: 6, in the m. of counsellors.
Ec. 5: 3, through the m. of business.
Jas. 5: 20, hide a m. of sins.
I. Pet. 4: 8, charity shall cover the m. of sins.
munition [ar.], stronghold, Isa. 29: 7; 33: 16; Nah. 2: 1.
Muppim (mŭp'pim), Gen. 46: 21.
murder, forbidden, Gen. 9: 6; Ex. 20: 13; Lev. 24: 17; Deu. 5: 17; 21: 9; Mat. 5: 21; I. John 3: 15.
examples, Gen. 4; Judg. 9; II. Sa. 3: 27; 4; 12: 9; 20: 10; I. Ki. 16: 10; 21; II. Ki. 15: 10; 21: 23; II. Chr. 24: 21.
its penalty, Gen. 4: 12; 9: 6; Nu. 35: 30; Jer. 19: 4 ff.; Eze. 16: 38; Gal. 5: 21; Rev. 22: 15.
source of, Mat. 15: 19.

murmur, Ex. 16: 7, that ye m. against us.
John 6: 43, m. not among yourselves.
I. Cor. 10: 10, neither m. as some of them m.
murmuring, rebuked, Lam. 3: 39; Phil. 2: 14.
of Israel, Ex. 15: 24; 16; 17; Nu. 11; 16; 20; 21.
murrain, plague of, Ex. 9: 3.
muse, Ps. 39: 3, while I was m., the fire burned.
Ps. 143: 5, I m. on work of thy hands.
Lu. 3: 15, all men m. in their hearts.
Mushi (mū'shī) [yielding], Ex. 6: 19; I. Chr. 6: 19.
Mushites (mū'shītes), Nu. 3: 33; 26: 58.
music, soothes Saul, I. Sa. 16: 23.
used in worship, II. Sa. 6: 5; I. Chr. 15: 28; 16: 42; II. Chr. 29: 25; Ps. 33; 81; 92; 108; 150; Dan. 3: 5.
at festivities, Isa. 5: 12; 14: 11; Am. 6: 5; I. Cor. 14: 7.
in heaven, Rev. 5: 8; 14: 2.
—I. Sa. 18: 6, meet Saul with m.
II. Chr. 7: 6, instruments of m.
Lu. 15: 25, his elder son heard m.
See Gen. 4: 21.

musical instruments of the Hebrews.
I. Stringed Instruments.—(1) The 'harp' or lyre. (2) The 'psaltery,' the name of various large instruments of the harp kind. (3) The 'sackbut,' a harp-like instrument of four strings and of triangular form. (4) A kind of lute or guitar ('mahalath'), in titles to Ps. 53 and 88, with a long, flat neck, and a hollow body of wood whose surface was perforated with holes. There were three strings, and the whole instrument was three or four feet long. (5) The 'gittith,' in titles to Ps. 8, 81, 84, a stringed



II. Instruments of Percussion.

musical instruments—Continued

instrument, probably found by David at Gath, whence its name.

II. Instruments of Percussion. (1) The 'timbrel', a form of tambourine, a narrow hoop covered with a tightened skin, and struck with the hand. On the Egyptian monuments are three kinds—the circular, the square, and another formed by two squares separated by a bar. (2) The drum ('toph'). Of this there were many varieties, some of them resembling modern drums. The Egyptians had a long drum, of wood or copper, 2½ feet long, resembling the tom-tom of India, and beaten by the hand. Another form was shaped like a cask with bulging centre, and was made of copper. It was of the same length as the other, but larger around, and was beaten with sticks. Another drum was more like our kettledrum; and one of these, the rabbins say, was placed in the temple court to call the priests to prayer, and could be heard from Jerusalem to Jericho. (3) Bells ('paamon'), attached to the high priest's dress, and rung by striking against the knobs, shaped like pomegranates, which were hung near them. (4) Cymbals. The earliest cymbals were probably finger-cymbals—small plates of metal fastened to the thumb and middle finger, and struck together. Afterward there were the large cymbals, played with both hands. (5) Systra ('menaanim'), II. Sa. 6:5, there translated cornets. The systrum was a carved bronze or copper frame, with a handle, in all from 8 to 16 inches long, with movable rings and bars. It was shaken with the hand, and the rings and bars made a piercing metallic sound by striking against the bronze frame. (6) The triangle ('shalishim'), I Sa. 18:6, a musical instrument ('machol') used for accompanying the dance, and several times translated dancing, Ps. 150:3, 4, 5. It was a metallic rim or frame, sometimes with a handle, and had small bells attached to it, or bars across on which were strung metallic rings or plates. It was held in the hand, and was played by the women at weddings and merry-makings.

III. Wind Instruments.—(1) The syrinx, pandean pipe or bagpipe ('ugab'); translated "organ" in Gen. 4:21. Either like the bagpipe, or a series of pipes from 5 to 23 in number, though usually only 7. (2) The horn, in the form of an animal's horn even when made of metal, but originating in the use of the horns of cattle. (3) The trumpet ('shophar'), same as horn 2. (4) The straight trumpet. (5) The flute ('halil,' meaning "bored through"), a pipe perforated with holes, originally made from reeds, but afterward of wood, bone, horn or ivory. It was chiefly consecrated to joy or pleasure. (6) The flute, alluded to in Dan. 3:5; probably a kind of double flageolet. (7) The dulcimer, Dan. 3:5, a kind of bagpipe with two shrill reeds. The modern dulcimer is a triangular instrument strung with about fifty brass wires, and played upon with little sticks or metallic rods. It more resembles

III. Wind Instruments.

the ancient psaltery than the dulcimer of Dan. 3:5.

musician, chief, used in titles of fifty-five psalms. See **Psalms.**

musicians, Rev. 18:22.

mustard. The common black mustard grows commonly in Palestine. Though an herb, it sometimes attains a height of 8 to 10 feet. In comparison with other low-growing bushes it is as a tree among herbs.

mustard seed, parable of, Mat. 13:31, 32; Mar. 4:30-32; Lu. 13 18,19.

mustered II. Ki. 25:19; Jer. 52:25.

Muth-labben, "set to," occurs in the title of Ps. 9. Literally the words signify 'die for the son.' Possibly they are the opening words of some song. See **Maschil.**

The Mustard Plant.

mutter, Isa. 8:19; 59:3.

mutual, Rom. 1:12.

muzzling the ox, law concerning, Deu. 25: 4; I. Cor. 9: 9; I. Tim. 5: 18.
Myra (mī'rà) (15 Hc), a city of Lycia, Ac. 27: 5.

Myrrh.

myrrh. The aromatic resin of 'Balsamodendron myrrha,' and possibly of several allied species. It was used in the manufacture of the anointing oil (Ex. 30: 23), as a perfume, and in embalming (John 19: 39).
See Esth. 2: 12; Ps. 45: 8; S. of S. 1: 13; Mat. 2: 11; Mar. 15: 23.
myrtle. This beautiful shrub is common in Palestine, and its branches were used to decorate the booths made during the Feast of Tabernacles, Neh. 8: 15.
—vision of, Zec. 1: 8.
Mysia (mĭs'ĭà) (15 Gb), a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 16: 7, 8.
mystery, of the kingdom of God, made known by Christ, Eph. 1: 9; 3: 3; I. Tim. 3: 16; by the disciples to the world, I. Cor. 4: 1; 13: 2; Eph. 6: 19.
of iniquity, II. Thes. 2: 7; Rev. 17: 5.
—Mar. 4: 11, to know the m. of the kingdom.
Rom. 11: 25, not be ignorant of m.
16: 25, according to revelations of the m.
I. Cor. 15: 51, I show you a m.
Eph. 5: 32, this is a great m.
Col. 2: 2, acknowledgment of the m. of God.
I. Tim. 3: 16, great is the m. of godliness.

N

Naam (nā'am) [pleasantness], I. Chr. 4: 15.
Naamah (nā'a-mah) [pleasant], Gen. 4: 22; I. Ki. 14: 21, 31.
—a city, Josh. 15: 41.
Naaman (nā'a-man) [pleasantness], the Syrian, his leprosy healed, II. Ki. 5.
See Lu. 4: 27.
Naamathite (nā'a-math-īte), inhabitant of Naamah, Job. 2: 11.
Naamites, Nu. 26: 40.
Naarai (nā'a-rā) [youthful], I. Chr. 11: 37.
Naarath (nā'a-răth), Josh. 16: 7.
Naashon (nā-ăsh'on) (Gr., 'Naasson') [enchanter], Ex. 6: 23.
Nabal (nā'bal) [fool], his conduct towards David, I. Sa. 25: 10.
Abigail's intercession for, I. Sa. 25: 18.
his death, I. Sa. 25: 38.
Nablus (16 Cd), a division of modern Palestine.
—(16 Bd; 17 Bd), the ancient Shechem.
Naboth (nā'bŏth) [fruits(?)], slain by Jezebel, I. Ki. 21.
his murder avenged, II. Ki. 9: 21.
Nachon (nā'kŏn) [prepared], II. Sa. 6: 6.
Nachor (nā'kôr), Josh. 24: 2; Lu. 3: 34.
Nadab (nā'dăb) [noble], son of Aaron, his trespass and death, Lev. 10.
—king of Israel, slain by Baasha, I. Ki. 14: 20; 15: 25.
Nagge (năg'ĕe), or Naggai (năg'ĕă) [bright], Lu. 3: 25.
Nahaliel (nā-hā'lĭ-el) [valley of God], Nu. 21: 19.
Nahallal (nā-hăl'lal) [pasture] (7 Bb), a town of Zebulon, Josh. 19: 15.
Nahamani (nā-hăm'a-nī) [comforter], Neh. 7: 7.
Naharai (nā-hăr'a-ī) [snorer], II. Sa. 23: 37.
Nahash (nā'hăsh) [serpent], the Ammonite, subdued by Saul, I. Sa. 11.
Nahath (nā'hăth) [rest], Gen. 36: 13, 17.
Nahbi (năh'bī) [hidden], Nu. 13: 14.
Nahor (nā'hôr) [snoring], Abram's brother, Gen. 11: 26; 22: 20; 24: 10.
Nahshon (năh'shŏn) or Naasson [diviner], Ex. 6: 23; Nu. 1: 7; Lu 3: 32.
Nahum (nā'hum) [comforting], a prophet of Judah.
Nahum, Book of.
Author and Date.—All we know of Nahum is that he lived at Elkosh, a village which was, according to Jerome, in Galilee. The book may have been composed some time between the fall of Thebes in Egypt (alluded to in ch. 3: 8-10, Noamon), c. 644 B.C., and the destruction of Nineveh by the Medes and Babylonians in 607 B.C.
Subject.—The subject of Nahum's prophecy is the fall of Nineveh. The descriptions are very striking and picturesque. The style is terse and vigorous, and resembles more closely that of Isaiah than that of any of the other prophets. The prophet presents (1) the majesty of God and the certainty of his judgments against the wicked city (ch. 1); (2) a vivid picture of the fall of the city (ch. 2); and (3) the complete destruction of Nineveh and its desolation (ch. 3),—all given with marvelous detail and brilliancy. These prophecies had a most striking fulfilment in the disappearance for ages of the very site, until recent explorations revealed the extent of the ancient city.
nails, figuratively mentioned, Ezra 9: 8; Ec. 12: 11; Isa. 22: 23.
—Judg. 5: 26, she put her hand to the n.
Isa. 22: 23, fasten him as a n. in a sure place.
Dan. 4: 33, his n. like bird's claws.
John 20: 25, put finger into print of n.
Col. 2: 14, n. it to his cross.
Nain (nā'ĭn) [pleasant] (5 Cc; 13 Bc), a city of Galilee, Lu. 7: 11-15.

Naioth (nā'yoth) [habitations], I. Sa. 19: 18.
naked, Job 1: 21, n. came I, and n. shall I return.
Mat. 25: 36, was n., and ye clothed me.
I. Cor. 4: 11, to this hour we are n.
II. Cor. 5: 3, we shall not be found n.
Heb. 4: 13, all things are n. to eyes of him.
Jas. 2: 15, if a brother be n.
Rev. 3: 17, poor, and blind and n.
nakedness, Rom. 8: 35; II Cor. 11: 27.
name, of God, Ex. 34: 5.
to be reverenced, Ex. 20: 7; Deu. 5: 11; 28: 58; Ps. 34: 3; 72: 17; 111: 9; Mic. 4: 5; I. Tim. 6: 1.
of Christ, prayer in, John 14: 13; 16: 23; Rom. 1: 8; Eph. 5: 20; Heb. 13: 15.
miracles performed in, Ac. 3: 6; 4: 10; 19: 13.
to be honored, II. Tim. 2: 19.
given to children at circumcision, Lu. 1: 59; 2: 21.
value of a good, Prov. 22: 1; Ec. 7: 1.
changed by God, Gen. 17: 5, 15; 32: 28; II. Sa. 12: 25; by man, Dan. 1: 7; by Christ, Mar. 3: 16, 17.
—Gen. 32: 29, why ask after my n.?
48: 16, let my n. be named on them.
Ex. 3: 15, this is my n. for ever.
20: 24, where I record my n.
34: 14, Lord whose n. is Jealous.
Deu. 9: 14, blot out n. from under heaven.
Neh. 9: 10, so didst thou get thee a n.
Job 18: 17, he shall have no n.
Ps. 20: 1, n. of God of Jacob.
20: 5, in n. of God set up our banners.
44: 20, if we forget n. of our God.
72: 17, his n. shall endure for ever.
111: 9, holy and reverend is his n.
Prov. 10: 7, the n. of the wicked shall rot.
18: 10, the n. of the Lord is a strong tower.
22: 1, a good n. rather than riches.
S. of S. 1: 3, thy n. is an ointment poured forth.
Isa. 55: 13, it shall be to the Lord for a n.
56: 5; 63: 12, an everlasting n.
57: 15, whose n. is Holy.
62: 2, called by a new n.
Jer. 10: 6, thou art great, and thy n. is great.
44: 26, sworn by my great n.
Mic. 4: 5, we will walk in n. of our God.
Zec. 14: 9, one Lord, and his n. one.
Mal. 1: 6, wherein have we despised thy n.?
4: 2, to you that fear my n.
Mat. 6: 9; Lu. 11: 2, hallowed be thy n.
Mat. 10: 41, receiveth prophet in n. of a prophet.
18: 20, gathered together in my n.
24: 5; Mar. 13: 6; Lu. 21: 8, many shall come in my n.
Mar. 6: 14, his n. was spread abroad.
9: 39, do a miracle in my n.
Lu. 6: 22, cast out your n. as evil.
10: 20, n. written in heaven.
24: 47, remission of sins in his n.
John 5: 43, if another shall come in his own n.
15: 16, whatsoever ye ask in my n.
20: 31, ye might have life through his n.
Ac. 3: 16, his n. through faith in his n.
4: 12, none other n. under heaven.
Eph. 1: 21, far above every n. that is named.
name—Continued
Phil. 2: 10, at n. of Jesus every knee should bow.
4: 3, whose n. are in the book of life.
Col. 3: 17, do all in the n. of the Lord Jesus.
I. Tim. 6: 1, the n. of God be not blasphemed.
Heb. 1: 4, obtained a more excellent n.
Jas. 2: 7, that worthy n.
I. Pet. 4: 14 reproached for n. of Christ.
Rev. 2: 17, a n. written, which no man knoweth.
3: 1, hast a n. that thou livest.
14: 1; 22: 4, Father's n. in their foreheads.
15: 4, who shall not fear, and glorify thy n.?
Ec. 6: 30, that which hath been is n. already.
Isa. 61: 6, shall be n. priests of the Lord.
Rom. 15: 20, not where Christ was n.
Eph. 3: 15, whole family in heaven and earth is n.
Naomi (nā-ō'mī) [pleasant], Ru. 1-4.
Naphish (nā'fish) [refreshment (?)], Gen. 25: 15.
Naphtali (năf'ta-lī) [struggled for], son of Jacob, Gen. 30: 8; 35: 25; 46: 24; 49: 21; Deu. 33: 23.
—tribe of, numbered, etc., Nu. 1: 42; 10: 27; 13: 14; 26: 48; Judg. 1: 33.
subdue the Canaanites, Judg. 6: 35; 7: 23.
carried captive, II. Ki. 15: 29.
—(5 Cc), allotment of, Josh. 19: 32.
Naphtuhim (năf'tu-hĭm) (1 Fe), territory of the descendants of Naphtuhim, Gen. 10: 13.
napkin, Lu. 19: 20, laid up in a n.
John 11: 44, bound about with a n.
Narcissus (när-cĭs'sus) [daffodil], a Roman, Rom. 16: 11.
nard. See Spikenard.
narrow, Nu. 22: 26, angel of Lord stood in n place.
Isa. 28: 20, n. than that he can wrap him self.
49: 19, land of destruction too n.
Mat. 7: 14, n. is way that leadeth to life.
Isa. 14: 16, shall n. look upon thee.
Nathan (nā'than) [gift], the prophet, II. Sa. 7. his parable condemning David, II. Sa. 12: 1. anoints Solomon king, etc., I. Ki. 1: 34.
—son of David, II. Sa. 5: 14; Zec. 12: 12; Lu. 3: 31.
Nathanael (nă-thăn'a-el) [God gave], commended, John 1: 45; 21: 2.
Nathan-melech (nā'than-mē'lek) [the king gave], II. Ki. 23: 11.
nation, Gen. 20: 4, wilt thou slay a righteous n.?
Nu. 14: 12; Deu. 9: 14, I will make thee a greater n.
Deu. 28: 50, a n. of fierce countenance.
II. Sa. 7: 23; I. Chr. 17: 21, what n. like thy people?
Ps. 33: 12, blessed is the n. whose God is the Lord.
105: 13, went from one n. to another.
147: 20, he hath not dealt so with any n.
Prov. 14: 34, righteousness exalteth a n.
Isa. 1: 4, sinful n.
2: 4, Mic. 4: 3, n. shall not lift sword against n.
Isa. 9: 3, thou hast multiplied the n.
26: 2, that the righteous n. may enter in.

nation—Continued
Isa. 40: 17, all n. before him are as nothing.
55: 5, shalt call a n. thou knowest not.
60: 22, small one become a strong n.
66: 8, shall a n. be born at once?
Jer. 10: 7, O king of n.
27: 7; Dan. 7: 14, all n. serve him.
Zec. 2: 11, many n. be joined to the Lord.
Mat. 24: 7; Mar. 13: 8; Lu. 21: 10, n. rise against n.
Lu. 7: 5, he loveth our n.
John 11: 50, that the whole n. perish not.
Ac. 2: 5, devout men out of every n.
10: 35, in every n. he that feareth God.
17: 26, made of one blood all n.
Rom. 10: 19, by a foolish n. I will anger you.
Phil. 2: 15, in midst of a crooked n.
I. Pet. 2: 9, a holy n.
Rev. 5: 9, redeemed out of every n.
21: 24, the n. who are saved.
native, Jer. 22: 10.
nativity, Eze. 16: 3, 4; 21: 30; 23: 15.
natural, Deu. 34: 7, nor his n. force abated.
Rom. 1: 31; II. Tim. 3: 3, without n. affection.
I. Cor. 2: 14, the n. man receiveth not things of the Spirit.
15: 44, it is sown a n. body.
Jas. 1: 23, beholding n. face in a glass.
nature, Rom. 2: 14, do by n. the things in the law.
Rom. 11: 24, olive tree which is wild by n.
I. Cor. 11: 14, doth not n. teach you?
Gal. 4: 8, which by n. are no gods.
Eph. 2: 3, by n. the children of wrath.
Heb. 2: 16, took not the n. of angels.
Jas. 3: 6, the course of n.
II. Pet. 1: 4, partakers of the divine n.
naught, II. Ki. 2: 19, water n., and the ground barren.
Prov. 20: 14, is it n., saith the buyer.
naughtiness, I. Sa. 17: 28, the n. of thy heart.
Prov. 11: 6, taken in their own n.
Jas. 1: 21, all superfluity of n.
naughty, Prov. 6: 12; 17: 4.
—[ar.], worthless Jer. 24: 2.
Naum (nā'um), N.T. form of 'Nahum,' Lu. 3: 25.
navel, Prov. 3: 8; S. of S. 7: 2.
navy, of Solomon, I. Ki. 9: 26; II. Chr. 8: 17,18.
of Jehoshaphat, I. Ki. 22: 48.
nay, Mat. 5: 37; Jas. 5: 12, let your communication be, N., n.
Rom. 3: 27, n.; but by the law of faith.
9: 20, n. but, O man, who art thou?
II. Cor. 1: 18, our word was not yea and n.
Nazarene (năz'a-rēne) [man of Nazareth], Mat. 2: 23; Ac. 24: 5.
Nazareth (năz'a-rĕth) [twig, brushwood] (13 Bc; 16 Cc; 17 Bc), a town of Galilee. Nazareth is not mentioned in the O.T., but in Isa. 11: 1; 14: 19 is connected with the word rendered "branch." It is now a Christian and Moslem town of 6,000 inhabitants, with two ancient churches and many modern buildings. A low cliff above the town is probably the site of the attempt to precipitate Christ.
See Mat. 2: 23; 21: 11; Lu. 1: 26; 2: 39, 51; 4: 16; John 1: 45; 18: 5; Ac. 2: 22; 3: 6.
Nazarites, law of the Nu. 6.
Neah (nē'ah) [descent], Josh. 19: 13.
Neapolis (nē-ăp'o-lĭs) [new city] (15 Ea), a city of Macedonia, Ac. 16: 11.
near, Gen. 19: 20, this city is n. to flee to.
Judg. 20: 34, knew not evil was n.
Ps. 22: 11, trouble is n.
Prov. 27: 10, better a neighbour that is n.
Isa. 55: 6, call upon the Lord while he is n.
Ob. 15; Zep. 1: 14, the day of the Lord is n.
Mat. 24: 33, it is n., even at the doors.
13: 28, ye know that summer is n.
Rom. 13: 11, our salvation is n.
Heb. 10: 22, draw n. with a true heart.
Nebai (nĕb'a-ī), Neh. 10: 19.
Nebaioth (nē-bā'yoth), Nebajoth [heights], Gen. 25: 13; Isa. 60: 7.
Neballat (nē-băl'lat) [secret wickedness], Neh. 11: 34.
Nebat (nē'băt) [a look], I. Ki. 11: 26.
Nebatiyeh (16 Cb), a village in Beirut.
nebel, musical instrument. See Musical Instruments.
Nebo (nē'bō) [speaker], the planet Mercury, worshipped by Babylonians, Isa. 46: 1.
—(4 Fa; 5 De; 17 Ce), a mountain in the land of Moab, Deu. 32: 49.
—a town east of the Jordan, Nu. 32: 3; I. Chr. 5: 8.
Nebuchadnezzar (nĕb-u-kad-nĕz'zar) (Bab.-Assyr., 'Nabû-kudurri-usur') [Nebo protect my landmark], also Nebuchadrezzar (Jer. 25: 9), variously spelled in Hebrew; king of Babylon, Jer. 20; 21; 25; 27; 28; 32; 34; Eze. 26: 7; 29: 19.
captures Jerusalem, II. Ki. 24; 25; II. Chr. 36; Jer. 37-39; 52; Dan. 1: 1.
his dreams, Dan. 2; 4.
sets up the golden image, Dan. 3.
his degradation, Dan. 4: 33.
his restoration and confession, Dan. 4: 34.
Nebushasban (nĕb-u-shăs'ban) (Assyr., 'Nabû-shûzib-anni') [Nebo deliver me], Jer. 39: 13.
Nebuzar-adan (nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan) (Bab.,'Nabû-zēra-iddina') [Nebo has given seed], II. Ki. 25: 8.
necessary, Job 23: 12, his words more than n. food.
Ac. 15: 28; 28: 10, n. things.
Tit. 3: 14, good works for n. uses.
Heb. 9: 23, it was n. patterns should be purified.
necessity Lu. 23: 17, of n. he must release one.
Ac. 20: 34, ministered unto my n.
Rom. 12: 13, distributing to n. of saints.
I. Cor. 9: 16, n. is laid upon me.
II. Cor. 6: 4, in afflictions, in n.
9: 7; Phile. 14, give not as of n.
II. Cor. 12: 10, reproaches, in n.
Heb. 9: 16, there must of n. be death of testator.
Nechiloth may be a general name for wind instruments, as 'neginoth' is for stringed instruments.
Necho (nē'kō) (Egypt., 'Neka-û'), II. Chr. 35: 20, 22.
neck, Prov. 3: 3; 6: 21, bind them about thy n.
Mat. 18: 6; Mar. 9: 42; Lu. 17: 2, a millstone about his n.
Lu. 15: 20; Ac. 20: 37, fell on his n.
Ac. 15: 10, yoke on n. of the disciples.

necromancer, Deu. 18: 11.
Nedabiah (nĕd-a-bī'ah) [Jehovah impels], I. Chr. 3: 18.
need, Deu. 15: 8, lend sufficient for his n.
Prov. 31: 11, he shall have no n. of spoil.
Mat. 6: 8; Lu. 12: 30, what things ye have n. of.
Mat. 26: 65; Mar. 14: 63; Lu. 22: 71, what further n. of witnesses?
John 13: 29, buy things we have n. of.
Ac. 2: 45; 4: 35, as every man had n.
I. Cor. 12: 21, cannot say, I have no n. of thee.
Phil. 4: 12, to abound and to suffer n.
4: 19, God shall supply all your n.
Heb. 4: 16, grace to help in time of n.
5: 12, ye have n. that one teach you.
7: 11, what n. that another priest rise?
I. John 3: 17, seeth his brother have n.
Rev. 3: 17, rich, and have n. of nothing.
21: 23, city had no n. of the sun.
Mat. 9: 12; Mar. 2: 17; Lu. 5: 31, whole n. not a physician.
Mat. 14: 16, they n. not depart.
Lu. 15: 7, just persons, which n. no repentance.
II. Cor. 3: 1, n. we epistles of commendation?
II. Tim. 2: 15, workman that n. not to be ashamed.
Rev. 22: 5, they n. no candle.
needful, Lu. 10: 42, one thing is n.
Jas. 2: 16, things n. to the body.
needle, Mat. 19: 24; Mar. 10: 25.
needlework, Ex. 26: 36; Judg. 5: 30; Ps. 45: 14.
needy, Deu. 15: 11, open thy hand to the n.
Job 24: 4, they turn the n. out of the way.
Ps. 9: 18, the n. shall not always be forgotten.
40: 17; 70: 5; 86: 1; 109: 22, I am poor and n.
72: 13, he shall spare the poor and n.
113: 7, he lifteth the n.
Prov. 31: 9, plead the cause of the poor and n.
Isa. 25: 4, been a strength to the n.
Jer. 22: 16, he judgeth cause of the n.
neesings [ar.], sneezing, Job 41: 18.
Neginah (nĕg'ī-nah), Ps. 61, title. Singular of Neginoth.
Neginoth (nĕg'ī-nŏth) found in the titles of Ps. 4; 6; 54; 55; 67; 76, is a general name for stringed instruments.
neglect, Mat. 18: 17, if he shall n. to hear.
I. Tim. 4: 14, n. not the gift in thee.
Heb. 2: 3, how escape, if we n. so great salvation?
negligent, II. Chr. 29: 11; II. Pet. 1: 12.
Nehelamite (nē-hĕl'a-mite) [strengthened], inhabitant of Nehelam, Jer. 29: 24.
Nehemiah (nē-he-mī'ah) [Jehovah comforts], his grief and prayer for Jerusalem, Neh. 1; his visit to Jerusalem, Neh. 2: 9; his conduct there, Neh. 4-6; 8-10; 13.
Nehemiah, Book of. See Ezra and Nehemiah, Books of.
Nehiloth (nē'hī-lŏth), Ps. 5, title. Denotes perforated wind instruments.
Nehum (nē'hum), Neh. 7: 7.
Nehushta (nē-hŭsh'tà) [copper], II. Ki. 24: 8.
Nehushtan (nē-hŭsh'tan) [brazen], the brazen serpent, destroyed by Hezekiah, II. Ki. 18: 4.
Neiel (nē-ī'el) [dwelling place of God]. Iosh. 19: 27.
neighbour, duty toward one's, Ex. 22: 26; Lev. 19: 18; Deu. 15: 2; 27: 17; Prov. 3: 28; 24: 28; 25: 8, 17; Mar. 12: 31; Rom. 13: 9; Gal. 5: 14; Jas. 2: 8.
Ex. 20: 16, not bear false witness against thy n.
Ps. 15: 3, doeth evil to his n.
Prov. 14: 20, the poor is hated even of his n.
27: 10, better is a n. near, than a brother far off.
Ec. 4: 4, a man is envied of his n.
Jer. 22: 13, useth his n. service without wages.
31: 34; Heb. 8: 11, teach no more every one his n.
Hab. 2: 15, that giveth his n. drink.
Zec. 8: 16; Eph. 4: 25, speak every man truth to his n.
Mat. 19: 19; 22: 39, thou shalt love thy n. as thyself.
Mar. 12: 33, to love his n. as himself.
Lu. 10: 29, who is my n.?
Rom. 13: 10, love worketh no ill to his n.
15: 2, every one please his n.
neighing, Jer. 8: 16; 13: 27.
Nekeb (nē'keb) [cavern], town on the boundary of Naphtali, Josh 19: 33.
Nekoda (nē-kō'dà), Ezra 2: 48, 60.
Nemuel (nē-mū'el) [day of God], Nu. 26: 9; I. Chr. 4: 24.
Nepheg (nē'feg), Ex. 6: 21; II. Sa. 5: 15.
nephew [ar.], grandchild, Job 18: 19; Judg. 12: 14; I. Tim. 5: 4.
Nephishesim (nē-fĭsh'e-sĭm), Neh. 7: 52.
Nephthalim (nĕf'tha-lĭm), Mat. 4: 13, 15; Rev. 7: 6.
Nephtoah (nĕf'to-ah) [opened], Josh. 15: 9; 18: 15.
Nephusim (nē-fū'sim), Ezra 2: 50.
Ner (nēr) [lamp], I. Sa. 14: 50; I. Chr. 8: 33.
Nereus (nē're-ŭs), a Greek name, Rom. 16: 15.
Nergal-sharezer (nēr'gal-shâ-rē'zer), Jer. 39: 3, 13.
Neriah (nē-rī'ah), **Neri** (nē'rī) [my light is Jehovah], Jer. 32: 12; Lu. 3: 27.
Nero, Roman emperor.
nest, Nu. 24: 21, thou puttest thy n. in a rock.
Deu. 32: 11, as an eagle stirreth up her n.
Job 29: 18, I shall die in my n.
Ps. 84: 3, the swallow hath found a n.
Prov. 27: 8, as a bird that wandereth from her n.
Mat. 8: 20; Lu. 9: 58, birds of the air have n.
net, Ps. 25: 15; 31: 4, shall pluck my feet out of n.
Ps. 66: 11, thou broughtest us into n.
Prov. 1: 17, in vain the n. is spread.
Ec. 9: 12, as fishes taken into an evil n.
Mic. 7: 2, hunt his brother with a n.
Mat. 4: 18; Mar. 1: 16, casting n. into sea.
Mat. 13: 47, kingdom of heaven like a n.
Mar. 1: 18, they forsook their n.
Lu. 5: 5, I will let down the n.
John 21: 11, drew the n. to land.
Nethaneel (nē-thăn'e-el), i. q. **Nathanael**, [given of God], Nu. 1: 8; Ez. 10: 22; Neh. 12: 21.
Nethaniah (nĕth-a-nī'ah) [Jehovah gave], II. Ki. 25: 23; I. Chr. 25: 2, 12.
nether, Ex. 19: 17; Deu. 24: 6; Eze. 31: 14, 16, 18.

Nethinims (nĕth'ĭ-nĭmş) [given], I. Chr. 9:2; Ezra 2:43; 7:7, 24; 8:17.
Netophathi (nē-tŏf'a-thī), Neh. 12:28.
Netophathite (nē-tŏf'a-thīte), II. Sa. 23:28, 29.
nettles. Two Hebrew words are thus translated. 'Kimmosh' is believed to be the common stinging nettle, of which there are several species in Palestine belonging to the genus 'Urtica.' It is mentioned in Isa. 34:13; Hos. 9:6; Prov. 24:31, where it is translated "thorns." The second word,' charul,' translated "nettles" in Prov. 24:31, is in the margin of R.V. "wild vetches." Tristram thinks it was the thorny acanthus (Acanthus spinosus).
network, Ex. 27:4; Isa. 19:9.
never, Mat. 7:23; Mar. 14:21; John 7:46; I. Cor. 13:8; Heb. 13:5.
nevertheless, Mat. 26:39; II. Tim. 1:12; Rev. 2:4.
new, Nu. 16:30, if Lord make a **n.** thing.
Job 32:19, like **n.** bottles.
Ps. 33:3; 96:1; 98:1; 149:1; Isa. 42:10, sing to the Lord a **n.** song.
Ec. 1:9, no **n.** thing under the sun.
Isa. 42:9; 48:6, **n.** things I declare.
62:2, called by a **n.** name.
65:17; 66:22, create **n.** heavens, **n.** earth.
Lam. 3:23, Lord's mercies are **n.** every morning.
Mat. 9:16; Mar. 2:21; Lu. 5:36, **n.** cloth to old garment.
Mat. 13:52, things **n.** and old.
Mar. 1:27; Ac. 17:19, what **n.** doctrine is this?
John 13:34, **n.** commandment I give unto you.
Ac. 17:21, to tell or hear some **n.** thing.
II. Cor. 3:6, able ministers of **n.** testament.
5:17; Gal. 6:15, a **n.** creature.
Eph. 4:24; Col. 3:10, put on the **n.** man.
Heb. 10:20, a **n.** and living way.
I. Pet. 2:2, as **n.**-born babes, desire milk of the word.
Rev. 2:17; 3:12, a **n.** name.
21:5, I make all things **n.**
new birth, John 3:3, 6; I. Pet. 1:23.
New Moon, festival of. We have no information as to its inauguration among the local sanctuaries in the earlier period of Israel's national history. The practice in the post-exilian days, and perhaps in the reformed custom of the seventh century, seems to have followed the rule laid down in Nu. 10:10 that on the first day of the month the blowing of the trumpets should accompany the celebration of burnt-offerings and peace-offerings.
New Testament.
miracles. See **Miracles.**
parables. See **Parables.**
versions. See **Versions.**
newly, Deu. 32:17; Judg. 7:19.
newness, Rom. 6:4; 7:6.
news, Prov. 25:25, good **n.** from a far country.
Neziah (nē-zī'ah) [victory], Ezra 2:54.
Nezib (nē'zib) (5 Ce), a town of Judah, Josh. 15:43.
Nibhaz (nĭb'hăz) [barker], idol of the Avites, II. Ki. 17:31.
Nibshan (nĭb'shăn) [fertile], Josh. 15:62.
Nicanor (nī-kā'nor) [conqueror], one of the seven, Ac. 6:5.
Nicodemus (nĭk-o-dē'mus) [victory of the people], visits Jesus by night, John 3:1.
defends him before the Pharisees, John 7:50.
assists at Christ's burial, John 19:39.
Nicolaitanes (nĭk-o-lā'ĭ-tanes) [followers of Nicolas], their doctrines condemned, Rev. 2:6, 15.
Nicolas (nĭk'o-lăs) [conquering the people], Ac. 6:5.
Nicopolis (nī-kŏp'o-lĭs) [city of victory] (15 Db), a town in Thrace, Tit. 3:12.
Niger (nī'jer) [black], Ac. 13:1.
nigh, Deu. 30:14; Rom. 10:8, the word is **n.** thee.
Ps. 34:18, Lord is **n.** to them of broken heart.
85:9, his salvation **n.** them that fear him.
145:18, Lord is **n.** unto all them that call upon him.
Joel 2:1, day of the Lord is **n.** at hand.
Eph. 2:13, made **n.** by the blood of Christ.
Heb. 6:8, is **n.** unto cursing.
night, Gen. 1:5, the darkness God called **N.**
Ex. 12:42, a **n.** to be much observed.
Job 7:4, when shall the **n.** be gone?
Ps. 19:2, **n.** unto **n.** showeth knowledge.
30:5, weeping may endure for a **n.**
136:9, moon to rule by **n.**
139:11, the **n.** shall be light about me.
Isa. 21:11, watchman, what of the **n.**?
Jon. 4:10, came up in a **n.**, perished in a **n.**
Lu. 6:12, he continued all **n.** in prayer.
12:20, this **n.** thy soul shall be required.
John 9:4, the **n.** cometh, when no man can work.
11:10, if a man walk in the **n.**, he stumbleth.
Rom. 13:12, the **n.** is far spent.
I. Cor. 11:23, the same **n.** he was betrayed.
I. Thes. 5:2; II. Pet. 3:10, cometh as a thief in the **n.**
Rev. 21:25; 22:5, shall be no **n.** there.
night hawk. This word seems to be of doubtful meaning. It occurs only in Lev. 11:16 and Deu. 14:15. It may have been the night-jar (Caprimulgus), several species of which genus are found in the Holy Land.
Nile [blue] (4 Bc), a celebrated river of Egypt, called "Sihor" in Isa. 23:3; Jer. 2:18; in Gen. 41:1, "the river."
Nimrah (nĭm'rah) [pure], Nu. 32:3.
Nimrim (nĭ'rmim) [clear waters], Isa. 15:6.
Nimrod (nĭm-'rŏd) [upstart (?)], mighty hunter, Gen. 10:9.
Nimshi (nĭm'shī) [drawn out], II. Ki. 9:2.
ninety, Mat. 18:12, 13; Lu. 15:4, 7, **n.** and nine.
Nineveh (nĭn'e-veh) (Assyr., 'Ninaa, Ninua') (1 Gd; 2 Db; 8 Da), one of the oldest and largest cities of the world, situated on the Tigris; Jonah's mission to, Jon. 1:1; 3:2.
repenting, is spared by God, Jon. 3:5-10; (Mat. 12:41; Lu. 11:32).
the burden of, Nah. 1:1; 2:8.
Nisan (nī'san) (Assyr.-Bab., 'Nisannu') [flower month], April, Neh. 2:1; Esth. 3:7. See **Months.**
Nisroch (nĭs'rŏk), god of Assyria, II. Ki. 19:37; Isa. 37:38.

nitre, carbonate of soda, commonly produced in lakes and rivers, especially in tropical countries where the underlying rocks are of volcanic origin, Prov. 25: 20; Jer. 2: 22.
No [city] or **No-Amod**, the Egyptian Thebes, prophecy concerning, Jer. 46: 25; Eze. 30: 14; Nah. 3: 8.
Noadiah (no-a-dī'ah) [meeting with Jehovah], Neh. 6: 14; Eze. 8: 33.
Noah (nō'ah) [rest], son of Lamech, Gen. 5: 29.
finds grace with God, Gen. 6: 8.
builds the ark, Gen. 6: 14; enters it, Gen. 7; goes forth from it, Gen. 8: 18.
God makes a covenant with, Gen. 9: 1, 8.
is drunken, Gen. 9: 21.
his death, Gen. 9: 29.
—[movement], daughter of Zelophehad, Nu. 26: 33; 27: 1.
Nob (nŏb) [height] (12 Bb), city of, David comes to, I. Sa. 21: 1.
smitten by Saul, I. Sa. 22: 19.
Nobah (nō'bah) [barking], Nu. 32: 42.
noble, Neh. 3: 5, the n. put not their necks to work.
Job 29: 10, the n. held their peace.
Isa. 43: 14, brought down all the n.
Jer. 2: 21, a n. vine.
Ac. 17: 11, Bereans were more n.
I. Cor. 1: 26, not many n. are called.
nobleman, Lu. 19: 12; John 4: 46, 49.
nobles, Neh. 5: 7; Esth. 1: 3; Jer. 14: 3; Nah. 3: 18.
Nod (nŏd) [flight], Gen. 4: 16.
Nodab (nodăb) [noble], I. Chr. 5: 19.
Noe (nō'e), Mat. 24: 37, 38; Lu. 3: 36. See Noah.
Nogah (nō'gah) [splendor], I. Chr. 3: 7; 14: 6.
Nohah (nō'hah), I. Chr. 8: 2.
noise, Ps. 66: 1; 81: 1; 95: 1; 98: 4; 100: 1, make a joyful n.
Ps. 93: 4, Lord mightier than n. of waters.
II. Pet. 3: 10, heavens pass away with great n.
See Mar. 2: 1; Ac. 2: 6.
noisome [ar.], offensive to the senses, Ps. 91: 3, deliver thee from n. pestilence.
Rev. 16: 2, a n. and grievous sore.
Non, I. Chr. 7: 27.
noon-day, Deu. 28: 29; Job 11: 17; Ps. 91: 6.
noon-tide, Jer. 20: 16.
Noph (nōf) or **Moph**, Egyptian for 'Memphis,' city warned, Isa. 19: 13; Jer. 2: 16; 46: 14; Eze. 30: 13.
Nophah (nō'fah) [blast], Nu. 21: 30.
north and south, conflicts of, Dan. 11.
nose, II. Ki. 19: 28; Isa. 37: 29, put my hook in thy n.
Ps. 115: 6, n. have they, but smell not.
Prov. 30: 33, the wringing of the n.
Isa. 3: 21, the n. jewels.
nostrils, Gen. 2: 7, into his n. the breath of life.
Isa. 2: 22, whose breath is in his n.
notable, Mat. 27: 16, a n. prisoner.
Ac. 2: 20, before n. day of Lord come.
4: 16, a n. miracle hath been done.
note, Isa. 30: 8, n. it in a book.
Dan. 10: 21, n. in the scripture.
II. Thes. 3: 14, n. that man.
Rom. 16: 7, of n. among the apostles.
nothing, Ex. 16: 18; II. Cor. 8; 15, gathered much had n. over.
nothing—Continued
II. Sa. 24: 24, neither offer of that which costs n.
II. Chr. 14: 11, it is n. with thee to help.
Neh. 8: 10, portions to them for whom n. is prepared.
Job 8: 9, we are of yesterday, and know n.
34: 9, it profiteth a man n.
Ps. 39: 5, mine age is as n. before thee.
49: 17, dieth, he shall carry n. away.
119: 165, n. shall offend them.
Prov. 13: 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath n.
13: 7, that maketh himself rich, yet hath n.
Ec. 5: 15, he shall take n. of his labour.
Isa. 40: 17, all nations before him are as n.
Lam. 1. 12, is it n. to you?
Dan. 4: 35, inhabitants of earth as n.
Mat. 17: 20; Lu. 1: 37, n. shall be impossible.
Mat. 21: 19; Mar. 11: 13, n. but leaves.
Lu. 7: 42, they had n. to pay.
23: 41, this man hath done n. amiss.
John 14: 30, prince of this world hath n. in me.
15: 5, without me ye can do n.
I. Cor. 1: 19, bring to n. the understanding of prudent.
4: 5, judge n. before the time.
II. Cor. 6: 10, having n., yet possessing all things.
13: 8, can do n. against the truth.
Gal. 5: 2, Christ shall profit you n.
I. Tim. 4: 4, n. to be refused.
6: 7, we brought n. into this world.
Heb. 7: 19, the law made n. perfect.
Jas. 1: 4, perfect and entire, wanting n.
notice, II. Sa. 3: 36; II. Cor. 9: 5.
nought, Prov. 1: 25, set at n. my counsel.
Isa. 49: 4, spent strength for n.
52: 3, ye have sold yourselves for n.
Ac. 4: 11, stone which was set at n.
5: 38, it will come to n.
Rom. 14: 10, why set at n. thy brother?
I. Cor. 1: 28, to bring to n. things that are.
Rev. 18: 17, riches is come to n.
nourish, Isa. 1: 2, n. and brought up children.
Ac. 12: 20, was n. by the king's country.
I. Tim. 4: 6, n. in words of faith.
Jas. 5: 5, have n. your hearts.
See Col. 2: 19.
novice [ar.], one newly received into the church, I. Tim. 3: 6.
now, Lu. 14: 17, all things are n. ready.
John 13: 7, knowest not n.
16: 12, cannot bear them n.
I. Cor. 13: 12, n. I know in part.
Nubia (nu'bĭa) (1 Ff), a country of Africa.
number, Job 5: 9; 9: 10, things without n.
Ps. 139: 18, more in n. than the sand.
147: 4, he telleth the n. of the stars.
Isa. 40: 26, bringeth out their hosts by n.
Hos. 1: 10; Rom. 9: 27, n. of Israel shall be as the sand.
John 6: 10, men sat down, in n. about five thousand.
Ac. 6: 1, n. of disciples was multiplied.
16: 5, the churches increased in n.
II. Cor. 10: 12, not make ourselves of the n.
Rev. 13: 17, the n. of his name.
Gen. 13: 16, if a man can n. the dust.
15: 5, tell stars, if able to n. them.

number—Continued
II. Sa. 24: 2; I. Chr. 21: 2, n. the people.
Job 38: 37, who can n. the clouds?
Ps. 40: 5, more than can be n.
90: 12, so teach us to n. our days.
Ec. 1: 15, that which is wanting cannot be n.
Isa. 53: 12; Mar. 15: 28, he was n. with the transgressors.
Mat. 10: 30; Lu. 12: 7, hairs of head are all n.
Ac. 1: 17, he was n. with us.
Rev. 7: 9, a multitude which no man could n.
numbering, of the people, by Moses, Nu. 1: 26; by David, II. Sa. 24; I. Chr. 21.
of the Levites, Nu. 3: 14; 4: 34.
Numbers. The fourth book of the law or Pentateuch. It takes its name in the LXX. and Vulgate (whence our "Numbers") from the double numbering or census of the people; the first of which is given in chs. 1-4, and the second in ch. 26. The book may be said to contain generally the history of the Israelites from the time of their leaving Sinai, in the second year after the exodus, till their arrival at the borders of the promised land, in the fortieth year of their journeyings. It consists of the following principal divisions: (1) The preparations for the departure from Sinai, Num. 1: 1-10: 10. (2) The journey from Sinai to the borders of Canaan, ch. 10: 11-14: 45. (3) A brief notice of laws given and events which transpired during the thirty-seven years' wandering in the wilderness, ch. 15: 1-19: 22. (4) The history of the last year, from the second arrival of the Israelites in Kadesh till they reached "the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho," ch. 20: 1-36: 13.
Nun (nŭn) [fish], Ex. 33: 11; Nu. 27: 18.
nurse, Ex. 2: 7, a n., that she may n. the child.
Isa. 60: 4, daughters shall be n. at thy side.
I. Thes. 2: 7, as a n. cherisheth her children.
See Isa. 49: 23.
nurture, Eph. 6: 4.
nuts. In Gen. 43: 11 the word seems to refer to the pistachio nut 'Pistacia vera.' Nuts, which are still in large demand in the East, were sent as a present to Joseph. In S. of S. 6: 11 the reference is to the walnut.
Nymphas (nĭm'fas) [nymph], Col. 4: 15.

O

oak. Of the six Hebrew names thus translated, one ('elah') refers to the terebinth or teil tree (see Elm and Teil). The other names seem to refer to various species of oaks, such as the evergreen oak. At least three species of oak are to be found in Palestine, and in the early days of the Israelites oak forests must have been very extensive.
See I. Chr. 10: 12; Isa. 2: 13; Zec. 11: 2.
oar, Isa. 33: 21; Eze. 27: 6, 29.
oath, God ratifies his purpose by, Ps. 132: 11; Ac. 2: 30; Heb. 6: 17.
laws about, Lev. 5: 4; 6: 3; 19: 12; Nu. 30: 2; Ps. 15: 4; Mat. 5: 33.
demanded, Ex. 22: 11; Nu. 5: 21; I. Ki. 8: 31; Ezra 10: 5.
examples of, Gen. 14: 22; 21: 31; 24: 2; Josh. 14: 9; I. Sa. 20: 42; 28: 10; Ps. 132: 2.
oath—Continued
rash, of Esau, Gen. 25: 33; of Israel to the Gibeonites, Josh. 9: 19; of Jephthah, Judg. 11: 30; of Saul at Bethaven, I. Sa. 14: 24; of Herod to Herodias' daughter, Mat. 14. 7; of the forty Jews, Ac. 23: 12, 21.
—I. Sa. 14: 26, people feared the o.
Ec. 9: 2, as he that feareth an o.
Lu. 1: 73, the o. which he sware.
Heb. 6: 16, an o. for confirmation.
Jas. 5: 12, swear not by earth, nor other o.
Obadiah (ō-ba-dī'ah) [servant of Jehovah], sent by Ahab to find water, I. Ki. 18: 3; meets Elijah, I. Ki. 18: 7.
hides the prophets, I. Ki. 18: 4, 13.
—prophet, his prediction, Ob. 17.
thirteen of name.
Obadiah, Book of. The fourth of the twelve minor prophets. We know nothing of him except what we can gather from the short book which bears his name. The question of his date must depend upon the interpretation of the 11th verse of his prophecy. He there speaks of the conquest of Jerusalem and the captivity of Jacob as having occurred. He probably refers to the captivity by Nebuchadnezzar, B.C. 588. It must have been uttered at some time in the five years which intervened between B.C. 588 and 563. The book of Obadiah is a sustained denunciation of the Edomites, melting into a vision of the future glories of Zion when the arm of the Lord should have wrought her deliverance and have repaid double upon her enemies.
Obal (ō'bal) [thick, strong], Gen. 10: 28.
Obed (ō'bed) [worshipper], son of Boaz, Ru. 4: 17; Mat. 1: 5; Lu. 3: 32.
Obed-edom (ō'bed-ē'dom) [servant of Edom], blessed while keeping the ark, II. Sa. 6: 10; I. Chr. 13: 14; 15: 18, 24; 16: 5.
his sons, I. Chr. 26: 4, 5.
obedience, to God, enjoined, Ex. 19: 5, 23: 21; Lev. 26: 3; Deu. 4-8; 11: 29; Isa. 1: 19; Jer. 26: 13; 38: 20; Jas. 1: 25.
its blessings, Ex. 23: 22; Deu. 28: 10; Isa. 1: 19; Heb. 11: 8; Rev. 22: 14.
preferred before sacrifice, I. Sa. 15: 22; Ps. 50: 8; Mic. 6: 6.
of Christ, Phil. 2: 8; Heb. 5: 8.
of the faith, Rom. 1: 5; II. Cor. 7: 15.
due to parents, Col. 3: 20.
to masters, Col. 3: 22; Tit. 2: 9.
of wives to husbands, Tit. 2: 5.
to rulers, Tit. 3: 1.
—Rom. 5: 19, by the o. of one.
16: 26, for the o. of faith.
II. Cor. 10: 5, every thought to o. of Christ.
I. Pet. 1: 2, sanctification of the Spirit to o.
obedient, Ex. 24: 7, all will we do, and be o.
Deu. 4: 30, be o. to voice of Lord.
Prov. 25: 12, wise reprover upon an o. ear.
Isa. 1: 19, if o. ye shall eat good of land.
Ac. 6: 7, priests were o. to the faith.
II. Cor. 2: 9, o. in all things.
Eph. 6: 5, servants, be o. to your masters.
I. Pet. 1: 14, as o. children.
obeisance, Gen. 37: 7, o. to my sheaf.
Gen. 37: 9, eleven stars made o.
II. Chr. 24: 17, made o. to the king.

obey, Ex. 5: 2, who is the Lord, that I should o. his voice?
Deu. 11: 27, a blessing, if ye o. commandments.
Josh. 24: 24, Lord's voice will we o.
I. Sa. 15: 22, to o. is better than sacrifice.
Jer. 7: 23, o. my voice, and I will be your God.
Zec. 6: 15, amend ways, and o. voice of the Lord.
Ac. 5: 29, we ought to o. God rather than men.
Rom. 6: 16, his servants ye are to whom ye o.
Eph. 6: 1, children, o. your parents in the Lord.
II. Thes. 1: 8; I. Pet. 4: 17, that o. not the gospel.
Heb. 5: 9, salvation to all that o. him.
13: 17, o. them that have rule over you.
I. Pet. 1: 22, purified souls in o. the truth.
3: 1, if any o. not the word.
Obil (ō'bĭl) [camel-driver], I. Chr. 27: 30.
object, Ac. 24: 19.
oblations, Lev. 2; 3.
of the spoil, Nu. 31: 28.
Oboth (ō'both) [bottles], Nu. 21: 10; 33: 43, 44.
obscurity, Isa. 29: 18, eyes of blind see out of o.
Isa. 58: 10, then shall thy light rise in o.
See Prov. 20: 20.
observe, Gen. 37: 11, his father o. the saying.
Ps. 107: 43, whoso is wise, and will o. these things.
119: 34, o. with whole heart.
Prov. 23: 26, let thine eyes o. my ways.
Jon. 2: 8, that o. lying vanities.
Mat. 28: 20, teaching them to o. all things.
Mar. 10: 20, all these have I o.
Ac. 16: 21, customs not lawful to o.
Gal. 4: 10, ye o. days.
See Deu. 18: 10; Lu. 17: 20.
obstinate, Deu. 2: 30; Isa. 48: 4.
obtain, Prov. 8: 35, shall o. favour of the Lord.
Isa. 35: 10; 51: 11, they shall o. joy and gladness.
Lu. 20: 35, worthy to o. that world.
I. Cor. 9: 24, so run, that ye may o.
I. Thes. 5: 9; II. Tim. 2: 10, to o. salvation.
Heb. 4: 16, o. mercy, and find grace to help.
11: 35, might o. a better resurrection.
Jas. 4: 2, ye desire to have, and cannot o.
occasion, Gen. 43: 18, that he may seek o. against us.
II. Sa. 12: 14, great o. to enemies to blaspheme.
Dan. 6: 4, sought to find o.
Rom. 7: 8, sin taking o. by commandment.
14: 13, an o. to fall in his brother's way.
II. Cor. 5: 12, give you o. to glory.
11: 12, cut off o. from them which desire o.
I. Tim. 5: 14, give none o. to the adversary.
I. John 2: 10, none o. of stumbling.
occupation, Gen. 46: 33; Jon. 1: 8, what is your o.?
Ac. 18: 3, by o. they were tentmakers.
19: 25, with the workmen of like o.
occupy, Eze. 27: 9; Lu. 19: 13; I. Cor. 14: 16.
occurrent, I. Ki. 5: 4.
Ocran (ŏk'ran) [sorrowful], Nu. 1: 13.
Oded (ō'ded) [strengthening], prophet, II. Chr. 28: 9.
odious, Chr. 19: 6; Prov. 30: 23.
odour, John 12: 3, the o. of the ointment.
Phil. 4: 18, an o. of a sweet smell.
Rev. 5: 8, golden vials full of o.
of [from], I. Cor. 11: 23; [by], Mat. 4: 1; [for or during], Lu. 23: 8; [with], Hag. 2: 3; [on], Lu. 18: 3; [concerning], Ac. 13: 29.
Offence, Mount of (11 Cd), in Jerusalem. It was the southern peak of the Mount of Olives; named from Solomon's idol-temple upon it, I. Ki. 11: 1-8.
offences, to be avoided, Mat. 18: 7; I. Cor. 10: 32.
how to remedy, Mat. 5: 29; Mar. 9: 43; Rom. 16: 17.
—I. Sa. 25: 31, this shall be no o.
Ec. 10: 4, yielding pacifieth great o.
Isa. 8: 14; Rom. 9: 33; I. Pet. 2: 8, a rock of o.
Mat. 16: 23, thou art an o. to me.
Lu. 17: 1, woe to the world because of o.
Ac. 24: 16, a conscience void of o.
Rom. 4: 25, delivered for our o.
5: 15, not as the o., so also is the free gift.
II. Cor. 6: 3, give none o.
Gal. 5: 11, then is o. of the cross ceased.
Phil. 1: 10, without o. till the day of Christ.
offend, Job. 34: 31, I will not o. any more.
Ps. 119: 165, nothing shall o. them.
Prov. 18: 19, a brother o. is harder to be won.
Hab. 1: 11, he shall pass over and o.
Mat. 13: 41, gather all things that o.
18: 6; Mar. 9: 42; Lu. 17: 2, whoso o. one of these.
Mat. 18: 9; Mar. 9: 47, if thine eye o. thee.
Mat. 26: 31, be o. because of me.
Rom. 14: 21, whereby thy brother is o.
Jas. 2: 10, yet o. in one point.
See Isa. 29: 21; Ac. 25: 11.
offer, Ex. 22: 29, to o. the first of thy ripe fruits.
Judg. 5: 2, people willingly o. themselves.
Ps. 50: 23, whoso o. praise.
116: 17, o. sacrifice of thanksgiving.
Mat. 5: 24, then come and o. thy gift.
8: 4, o. the gift that Moses commanded.
Lu. 6: 29, one cheek, o. also the other.
Phil. 2: 17, o. in the service of your faith.
II. Tim. 4: 6, now ready to be o.
Heb. 9: 28, Christ was once o. to bear the sins of many.
See Mal. 1: 10; Eph. 5: 2; Heb. 10: 18.
offerings, laws for, Lev. 1; 22: 21; Deu. 15: 21; Mal. 1: 13.
types of Christ, Heb. 9: 1; 10: 10.
office, Gen. 41: 13, me he restored to o.
I. Sa. 2: 36, put me into priest's o.
Neh. 13: 13, their o. was to distribute.
Ps. 109: 8, let another take his o.
Rom. 11: 13, I magnify mine o.
I. Tim. 3: 1, the o. of a bishop.
Heb. 7: 5, the o. of the priesthood.
offscouring, Lam. 3: 45, made us as the o.
I. Cor. 4: 13, the o. of all things unto this day.
offspring, Ac. 17: 29, we are the o. of God.
Rev. 22: 16, I am the o. of David.
often, Prov. 29: 1, he that being o. reproved.
Mal. 3: 16, spake o. one to another.

often—Continued
Mat. 23:37; Lu. 13:34, how o. would I have gathered.
I. Cor. 11:26, as o. as ye eat this bread.
II. Cor. 11:26, in journeyings o.
I. Tim. 5:23, thine o. infirmities.
Heb. 9:25, nor offer himself o.
See John 18:2; Rom. 1:13; II. Cor. 8:22.

Og (ŏg) [gigantic], king of Bashan, Nu. 21:33; Deu. 3:1, Ps. 135:11; 136:20.

Ohad (ō'hăd) [power], Gen. 46:10.

Ohel (ō'hel) [tent], I. Chr. 3:20.

oil, for the lamps, Ex. 27:20; Lev. 24:2.
for anointing, Ex. 30:31; 37:29.
used in meat offerings, Lev. 2:1.
miraculously increased, I. Ki. 17:12; II. Ki. 4:1-6.
figurative, Ps. 23:5; Isa. 61:3; Zec. 4:12; Mat. 25:1.
—Ex. 25:6, take o. for the light.
Ps. 45:7; Heb. 1:9, with o. of gladness.
Ps. 104:15, o. to make his face to shine.
141:5, an excellent o., which shall not break my head.
Mic. 6:7, will the Lord be pleased with rivers of o.?
Mat. 25:3, took no o. with them.
Lu. 7:46, my head with o. thou didst not anoint.
10:34, pouring in o. and wine.

oil tree, oleaster, wild olive. This word in I. Ki. 6:23 is translated "olive tree," in margin "oily tree," R.V. "olive wood"; Neh. 8:15 "pine branches," R.V. "wild olive"; Isa. 41:19 in both versions "oil tree," margin R.V. "oleaster." The oleaster (Elæagnus angustifolia) is quite a distinct tree from the olive. It is common in Palestine and yields an oil.

ointment, Christ anointed with, Mat. 26:7; Lu. 7:37; John 11:2.
—Ex. 30:25, make oil of holy o.
Ps. 133:2, like the precious o.
Prov. 27:9, o. and perfume rejoice the heart.
Ec. 7:1, a good name better than o.
S. of S. 1:3, thy name is as o. poured forth.
Isa. 1:6, nor mollified with o.
Mar. 14:3; John 12:3, box of precious o.
Lu. 23:56, prepared spices and o.

Old, Deu. 8:4; 29:5; Neh. 9:21, thy raiment waxed not o.
Ps. 37:25, I have been young and now am o.
71:18, when I am o., O God, forsake me not.
Prov. 22:6, when o. he will not depart from it.
23:10, remove not o. landmark.
Isa. 50:9, they shall wax o. as a garment.
58:12, build the o. waste places.
65:20, child shall die a hundred years o.
Jer. 6:16, ask for the o. paths.
Mat. 9:17; Mar. 2:22; Lu. 5:37, new wine into o. bottles.
John 21:18, when thou shalt be o.
I. Cor. 5:7, purge out the o. leaven.
II. Cor. 5:17, o. things are passed away.
Heb. 8:13, hath made the first o.
II. Pet. 2:5, if God spared not the o. world.
I. John 2:7, the o. commandment is the word.

Old age, Job 30:2; Ps. 90:10; Ec. 12; Tit. 2:2.

old age—Continued
reverence due to, Lev. 19:32; Prov. 23:22; I. Tim. 5:1.

old man, to put off, Rom. 6:6; Eph. 4:22; Col. 3:9.

Old Testament, apocrypha. See **Apocrypha, Old Testament.**
ancient versions. See **Versions.**
English versions. See **Versions, English.**
chronology. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**
languages. See **Languages of the Bible.**
miracles. See **Miracles.**
parables. See **Parables.**
Jewish Division of Books.—The arrangement of the books of the Old Testament was different among the ancient Jews from the order in our Bibles. They divided the books into three parts:
1. 'The Law,' or "torah," consisting of the Pentateuch, or five books of Moses.
2. 'The Prophets,' consisting of (1) the former prophets, Joshua, Judges, Samuel and Kings. (2) The latter prophets, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the 12 minor prophets.
3. 'The Hagiographa,' or "holy writings," including the rest of the books. These were graded in three parts: (1) the Psalms, Proverbs, and Job. (2) The Song of Solomon, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, and Esther. (3) Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, and the books of Chronicles. These books were also called Kethubim, "writings."

Olive Branches and Olives.

olive, a native of southwestern Asia, but

olive—Continued
naturalized from remote antiquity in the Holy Land. In Canaan the Israelites found vines and olive trees already in full bearing. The produce of this tree is still a great source of wealth. The young leaves, at first green, soon assume a characteristic silvery-white appearance. The oil is derived from the fruits, and does not readily dry. The tree lives to an immense age, and is fertile to the last.
trees, vision of, Zec. 4:3; Rev. 11:4.
yards, Ex. 23:11; I. Sa. 8:14; Neh. 9:25.

Olivet (ŏl'ĭ-vĕt) or **Mount of Olives** (5 Ce; 10 Cc; 13 Be; 16 Ce; 17 Be), a long range of limestone mountains 2,600 feet above the sea, east of Jerusalem, commanding a fine view of the Jordan valley, II. Sa. 15:30; Mat. 21:1; 24:3; Mar. 11:1; 13:3; Lu. 21:37; John 8:1; Ac. 1:12.

Olympas (ō-lĭm'pas), Rom. 16:15.

Omar (ō'mar) [eloquent], Gen. 36:11, 15.

Omega (ō-mē'gà), last letter in Greek alphabet, Rev. 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13.

Omer, a measure, Ex. 16:16, 33, 36. See Measures.

omitted, Mat. 23:23.

omnipotent, Rev. 19:6.

Omri (ŏm'rī) [my portion is Jehovah], king of Israel, I. Ki. 16:16, 23; Mic. 6:16.

On (ŏn) [strength], Nu. 16:1.
—[sun, light] (1 Fe), city of Egypt, Gen. 41:45; 46:20.

Onam (ō'nam) or **Onan** (ō'nan) [strong, powerful], Gen. 36:23; 38:4.

once, Gen. 18:32; Judg. 6:39, I will speak but this o.
II. Ki. 6:10, he saved himself not o.
Job 33:14; Ps. 62:11, God speaks o.
Isa. 66:8, shall a nation be born at o.?
Rom. 6:10, he died unto sin o.
7:9, I was alive without the law o.
Heb. 9:26, now o. in end of the world.
Jude 3, contend for faith o. delivered unto the saints.

one, Gen. 27:38, hast thou but o. blessing?
Job 9:3; 33:23, o. of a thousand.
Ps. 89:19, help on o. that is mighty.
Ec. 4:9, two are better than o.
Isa. 27:12, ye shall be gathered o. by o.
Mat. 5:18, o. jot or o. tittle shall in no wise pass from law.
19:17; Mar. 10:18; Lu. 18:19, none good but o.
Mar. 10:21; Lu. 18:22, o. thing thou lackest.
Lu. 10:42, o. thing is needful.
John 9:25, o. thing I know.
Eph. 4:5, o. Lord, o. faith, o. baptism.
Phil. 3:13, this o. thing I do.

Onesimus (ō-nĕs'ĭ-mŭs) [useful], Col. 4:9; Phile. 10.

Onesiphorus (ŏn-e-sĭf'o-rŭs) [bringing profit], II. Tim. 1:16; 4:19.

onion, Nu. 11:5.

Ono (ō'nō) (5 Bd; 7 Ab; 16 Bd), a city of Benjamin, now called Kefr Ana, I. Chr. 8:12.

onycha (ŏn'ĭ-kà). This substance, mixed with sundry sweet spices, was used in the preparation of the holy incense (Ex. 30:34).
It is thought to be the hard operculum found with many univalve shell-fish, which, being first roasted, is then ground to a powder.

onyx. The name onyx is derived from that of the finger nail. It is supposed that the particular variety of onyx intended was that called 'Nicolo' by the Italians, which has ever been highly esteemed by the Jews. It is of a deep reddish or brown ground, overlaid by a layer of translucent bluish white. See Precious Stones.

open, Nu. 16:30, if the earth o. her mouth.
Ps. 49:4, I will o. my dark saying.
78:2, I will o. my mouth in a parable.
81:10, o. thy mouth wide.
104:28, thou o. thine hand.
118:19, o. to me the gates of righteous ness.
119:18, o. thou mine eyes.
Prov. 31:8, o. thy mouth for the dumb.
Isa. 22:22, he shall o., and none shall shut.
26:2, o. gates, that righteous may enter.
42:7, to o. the blind eyes.
60:11, thy gates shall be o. continually.
Mal. 3:10, o. the windows of heaven.
Mat. 25:11; Lu. 13:25, Lord, o. to us.
Lu. 24:32, while he o. to us the scriptures.
Ac. 26:18, to o. their eyes.
Col. 4:3, that God would o. to us a door of utterance.
Heb. 4:13, all things are o. to him.
Rev. 3:7, and no man o.
5:2, who is worthy to o. the book?

openly, Mat. 6:4, 6, 18, shall reward thee o.
John 7:4, seeketh to be known o.
Ac. 16:37, have beaten us o.

operation, Ps. 28:5, they regard not o. of his hands.
Isa. 5:12, nor consider o. of his hands.
I. Cor. 12:6, there are diversities of o.
Col. 2:12, through faith of the o. of God.

Ophel (ō'fel) [a hill] (10 Bd), II. Chr. 27:3.

Ophir (ō'fĭr) (1 Gf), country celebrated for its gold and precious stones, Gen. 10:29. Ophir is regarded by some as being on the Arabian coast, by others as on the coast of Somaliland, and by others again as part of India, namely, Abhira, at the mouth of the Indus, the Hebrew 'tukkiyyim,' "peacocks," which came from Ophir, being compared with the Tamil 'tōgei.'
gold of, I. Ki. 9:28; 10:11; 22:48; I. Chr. 29:4; II. Chr. 8:18; Job 22:24; Ps. 45:9; Isa. 13:12.

Ophni (ŏf'nī) [moldy], Josh. 18:24.

Ophrah (ŏf'rah) [fawn] (7 Bc), a city of Benjamin, Josh. 18:23; Judg. 6:11.

opinion, I. Ki. 18:21, how long halt ye between two o.?
Job 32:6, durst not show you mine o.

Opis (8 Db), a town in Assyria.

opportunity, Mat. 26:16; Lu. 22:6, sought o. to betray him.
Gal. 6:10, as we have o., let us do good.
Phil. 4:10, ye lacked o.
Heb. 11:15, had o. to have returned.

oppose, Job 30:21, with strong hand o. thyself.
II. Thes. 2:4, o. and exalteth himself.

oppose—Continued
II. Tim. 2: 25, instructing those that o. themselves.
oppositions, I. Tim. 6: 20.
oppress, Ex. 23: 9, shalt not o. a stranger.
Lev. 25: 17, ye shall not o. one another.
Deu. 23: 16, shalt not o. servant.
I. Sa. 12: 3, whom have I o.?
Ps. 10: 18, man of earth no more o.
Prov. 22: 16, he that o. the poor.
22: 22, nor o. the afflicted.
Jer. 7: 6, if ye o. not the stranger.
Hos. 12: 7, he loveth to o.
Zec. 7: 10, o. not widow nor fatherless.
Ac. 10: 38, Jesus healed all that were o.
Jas. 2: 6, do not rich men o. you?
oppression, forbidden and threatened, Ex. 22: 21; Lev. 25: 14; Deu. 24: 14; Ps. 12: 5; Prov. 14: 31; Ec. 5: 8; Isa. 1: 17; 10; 58: 6; Jer. 22: 17; Eze. 22: 7; Am. 4: 1; 8: 4; Mic. 2: 2; Mal. 3: 5; Jas. 4.
—Deu. 26: 7, the Lord looked on our o.
Job 36: 15, openeth their ears in o.
Ps. 42: 9; 43: 2, o. of the enemy.
62: 10, trust not in o.
119: 134, deliver me from o. of man.
Ec. 4: 1, I considered the o. done.
7: 7, o. maketh a wise man mad.
Isa. 54: 14, thou shalt be far from o.
oppressor, Ps. 72: 4; Jer. 21: 12; 22: 3.
or ever [ar.], before, Ps. 90: 2.
oracle. The holy of holies containing the ark was called "the oracle" (I. Ki. 6: 16; 8: 6; II. Chr. 4: 20), and prayer was "toward thy holy oracle" (Ps. 28: 2).
of God, II. Sa. 16: 23.
oracles. Heathen oracles were revelations or answers purporting to come from the gods. They were sought by divination in various ways. Jehovah gave responses through Urim and Thummim; how, we know not. The communications to Moses at Sinai are called "the lively oracles" (Ac. 7: 38); the Holy Scriptures are termed "the oracles of God," Rom. 3: 2; Heb. 5: 12; I. Pet. 4: 11.
oration, Ac. 12: 21.
orator, Isa. 3: 3; Ac. 24: 1.
orchard, S. of S. 4: 13; Ec. 2: 5.
ordain, I. Chr. 17: 9, I will o. a place for my people.
Ps. 8: 2, out of mouth of babes hast thou o. strength.
132: 17, I have o. a lamp for mine anointed.
Isa. 26: 12, thou wilt o. peace for us.
30: 33, Tophet is o. of old.
Jer. 1: 5, I. o. thee a prophet.
Mar. 3: 14, and he o. twelve to be with him.
John 15: 16, have o. you, that ye should bring forth fruit.
Ac. 10: 42, o. of God to be the judge.
13: 48, o. to eternal life.
17: 31, by that man whom he hath o.
Rom. 7: 10, commandment o. to life.
13: 1, powers that be are o. of God.
I. Cor. 2: 7, hidden wisdom God o.
Gal. 3: 19, the law was o. by angels.
Eph. 2: 10, good works, which God hath before o.
Heb. 5: 1; 8: 3, every high priest is o.
Jude 4, of old o. to this condemnation.
order, necessary in the churches, I. Cor. 14: 40; Tit. 1: 5.
—II. Ki. 20: 1; Isa. 38: 1, set thine house in o.
Job 10: 22, a land without o.
23: 4, would o. my cause.
Ps. 37: 23, steps of a good man are o. by the Lord.
50: 21, I will set them in o.
110: 4; Heb. 5: 6; 6: 20; 7: 11, the o. of Melchizedek.
I. Cor. 15: 23, every man shall rise in his o.
orderly, Ac. 21: 24.
ordinance, Ex. 15: 25, made a statute and an o.
Isa. 58: 2; Rom. 13: 2, the o. of God.
Mal. 3: 7, gone away from mine o.
Eph. 2: 15, commandments contained in o.
Col. 2: 14, hand-writing of o.
Heb. 9: 10, in carnal o.
I. Pet. 2: 13, submit to every o. of man.
ordinary, Eze. 16: 27.
ordination, mode and use of, Ac. 6: 6; 14: 23; I. Tim. 2: 7; 3; 4: 14; 5: 22; II. Tim. 2: 2; Tit. 1: 5.
Oreb (ō'reb) [raven], Judg. 7: 25; Isa. 10: 26.
Oren (ō'ren) [ash], I. Chr. 2: 25.
organ, Gen. 4: 21; Job 21: 12; Ps. 150: 4.
Orion (ō-rī'ŏn) (Heb., 'kesil') [giant (?)], name given to a constellation, Job 9: 9.
ornaments, of apparel, etc., Gen. 24: 22; Prov. 4: 9; 25: 12; Isa. 3: 18; I. Pet. 3: 4.
in covering of king of Tyre, Eze. 28: 13.
—Prov. 1: 9, an o. of grace to thy head.
Isa. 61: 10, decketh himself with o.
Jer. 2: 32, can a maid forget her o.?
I. Pet. 3: 4, the o. of a meek and quiet spirit.
Ornan (ôr'nan) [joyful], I. Chr. 21: 15.
Orpah (ôr'pah) [wild goat], Ru. 1: 4, 14.
orphans, Lam. 5: 3.
Osee (ō'ze), N. T. form of 'Hosea,' Rom. 9: 25.
Oshea (ō-shē'a), Nu. 13: 8, 16.
ospray is enumerated among the list of unclean birds, Lev. 11: 13; Deu. 14: 12. Many conclude that it is the fish-eating eagle 'Pandion haliaëtus' or ospray, which is found in Palestine.
ossifrage, the 'bone-breaker,' so called from its habit of carrying bones, tortoises, and small animals up into the air, and letting them fall, breaking them to pieces, so as to get at the portions needed for food. It is one of the largest of the vultures, and was unclean, Lev. 11: 13.
ostentation condemned, Prov. 25: 14; 27: 2; Mat. 6: 1.
ostrich was well known to the Jews, and is often referred to in the Bible. It is included among unclean birds in Lev. 11: 16; Deu. 14: 16, R.V. The habits of the bird are well described in Job 39: 13-18. It is found in Arabia and Mesopotamia.
Othni (ŏth'nī) [my strength is Jehovah], I. Chr. 26: 7.
Othniel (ŏth'nī-el) [my strength is God], Josh. 15: 17; Judg. 1: 13; 3: 9.
ouches [ar.], sockets, Ex. 28: 11; 39: 6.
ought, Mat. 23: 23; Lu. 11: 42, these o. ye to have done.
Ac. 5: 29, we o. to obey God.
Rom. 8: 26, what we should pray for as we o.
Jas. 4: 15, ye o. to say, If the Lord will.

ought—Continued
II. Pet. 3: 11, what manner of persons o. ye to be?
Mat. 5: 23, if thy brother hath o. against thee.
Ac. 4: 32, neither said o. was his own.
ours, Mar. 12: 7; Lu. 20: 14, and the inheritance shall be o.
I. Cor. 1: 2, Jesus, both theirs and o.
II. Cor. 1: 14, ye are o. in day of the Lord.
See Heb. 10: 25; I. John 1: 8.
out, Nu. 32: 23, sin will find you o.
Mat. 12: 34, o. of abundance of heart.
II. Tim. 4: 2, in season, o. of season.
outcasts, of Israel, promised restoration, Isa. 11: 12; 16: 3; 27: 13; Rom. 11.
—Ps. 147: 2, the o. of Israel.
Jer. 30: 17, they called thee o.
outer, Eze. 10: 5, to the o. court.
Mat. 8: 12, into o. darkness.
Outer Court of Tabernacle. See Tabernacle.
outgoings, Josh. 17: 18, the o. of it shall be thine.
Ps. 65: 8, thou makest o. of morning to rejoice.
outlandish [ar.], foreign, Neh. 13: 26.
outmost, Nu. 34: 3; Deu. 30: 4; Isa. 17: 6.
outrageous, Prov. 27: 4.
outrun, John 20: 4.
outside, Judg. 7: 19; Eze. 40: 5; Mat. 23: 25.
outstretched, Deu. 26: 8; Jer. 21: 5.
outward, I. Sa. 16: 7, man looketh on o. appearance.
Mat. 23: 27, appear beautiful o.
II. Cor. 4: 16, though our o. man perish.
Rom. 2: 28, not a Jew which is one o.
oven. The eastern oven is of two kinds—fixed and portable. The former is found only in towns, where regular bakers are employed, Hos. 7: 4. The latter is adapted to the nomad state. It consists of a large jar made of clay, about three feet high and widening toward the bottom, with a hole for the extraction of the ashes. Each household possessed such an article, Ex. 8: 3; and it was only in times of extreme dearth that the same oven sufficed for several families, Lev. 26: 26. It was heated with dry twigs and grass, Matt. 6: 30, and the loaves were placed both inside and outside of it. At the present time, however, there are public ovens in many villages of Palestine.
—Ps. 21: 9, make them as a fiery o.
Hos. 7: 4, an o. heated by baker.
Mal. 4: 1, day that shall burn as an o.
Mat. 6: 30, is cast into the o.
over wise, Ec. 7: 16.
overcharge [ar.], press too heavily upon, Lu. 21: 34; II. Cor. 2: 5.
overcome, Gen. 49: 19, a troop shall o. him.
Jer. 23: 9, a man whom wine hath o.
Lu. 11: 22, a stronger shall o.
John 16: 33, I have o. the world.
Rom. 12: 21, be not o. of evil, but o. evil with good.
I. John 5: 4, victory that o. the world.
Rev. 2: 7, to him that o. will I give to eat of tree of life.
overcoming, glory and reward of, I. John 2: 13; Rev. 2: 11, 17: 14; 3: 5, 12, 21; 21: 7.
overflow, Deu. 11: 4; Josh. 3: 15; Ps. 69: 2; Isa. 43: 2.
overlaid, Ex. 36: 34; Heb. 9: 4.
overmuch, II. Cor. 2: 7.
overpast, Ps. 57: 1, refuge until, calamities be o.
Isa. 26: 20, hide, until indignation be o.
overplus, Lev. 25: 27.
overran, II. Sa. 18: 23; Nah. 1: 8.
overseers, in building the temple, I. Chr. 9: 29; II. Chr. 2: 18.
—II. Chr. 34: 17, delivered money into hand of o.
Prov. 6: 7, the ant having no o.
Ac. 20: 28, Holy Ghost made you o.
overshadow, Mat. 17: 5; Lu. 1: 35; Ac. 5: 15.
oversight, Gen. 43: 12, peradventure it was an o.
Neh. 13: 4, the o. of the house of God.
I. Pet. 5: 2, taking the o., not by constraint.
overspread, Gen. 9: 19; Dan. 9: 27.
overtake, Deu. 28: 2, blessings shall come and o. thee.
Gal. 6: 1, man be o. in a fault.
I. Thes. 5: 4, day should o. you as a thief.
overthrow, Gen. 19: 21, I will not o. this city.
Ex. 23: 24, thou shalt o. their gods.
Ps. 140: 4, purposed to o. my goings.
Jon. 3: 4, yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be o.
Ac. 5: 39, if it be of God, ye cannot o. it.
II. Tim. 2: 18, o. the faith of some.
overturn, Job 12: 15, sendeth waters, they o. the earth.
Eze. 21: 27, I will o., o., o. it.
overwhelm, Job 6: 27, ye o. the fatherless.
Ps. 55: 5, horror hath o. me.
61: 2, when my heart is o.
77: 3; 142: 3; 143: 4, my spirit was o.
124: 4, then the waters had o. us.
owe, Mat. 18: 28, pay me that thou o.
Lu. 16: 5, 7, how much o. thou?
Rom. 13: 8, o. no man any thing.
See Phile. 18: 19.
owl, an unclean bird, well known, and frequently named in Scripture.
own, I. Chr. 29: 14, of thine o. have we given thee.
Ps. 12: 4, our lips are our o.
Mat. 20: 15, do what I will with mine o.
John 1: 11, he came to his o., and his o. received him not.
13: 1, having loved his o.
John 15: 19, world would love his o.
I. Cor. 6: 19, ye are not your o.
10: 24, let no man seek his o.
13: 5, charity seeketh not her o.
Phil. 2: 21, all seek their o. things.
owner, Ec. 5: 13, riches kept for o. to their hurt.
Isa. 1: 3, the ox knoweth his o.
Lu. 19: 33, o. said, Why loose ye the colt?
Ac. 27: 11, the o. of the ship.
ox, treatment of, Ex. 21: 28; 22: 1; 23: 4; Lev. 17: 3; Deu. 5: 14; 22: 1.
not to be muzzled when treading out the corn, Deu. 25: 4; I. Cor. 9: 9; I. Tim. 5: 18.
—Ex. 20: 17; Deu. 5: 21, not covet neighbour's o.

ox—Continued
I. Sa. 12: 3, whose o. have I taken?
Isa. 11: 7, lion shall eat straw like o.
Lu. 13: 15, doth not each loose his o. on sabbath.
14: 19, bought five yoke of o.
John 2: 14, those in temple sold o.
Ac. 14: 13, priest of Jupiter brought o.

Ozem (ō'zem) [angry], I. Chr. 2: 15; 2: 25.

Ozias (ō-zī'as), N. T. form of 'Uzziah,' Mat. 1: 8, 9.

Ozni (ōz'nī), Nu. 26: 16.

Oznites (ōz'nītes), Nu. 26: 16.

P

Paarai (pā'a-rā) [opening of the Lord], also called 'Naarai,' II. Sa. 23: 35; I. Chr. 11: 37.

paces, II. Sa. 6: 13.

pacify, Prov. 16: 14, a wise man p. wrath.
Prov. 21: 14, a gift in secret p. anger.
Ec. 10: 4, yielding p. great offences.

Padan-aram (pā'dan-ā'ram) [field of Aram] (2 Db), country in Mesopotamia, Gen. 25: 20; 28: 2.

paddle, Deu. 23: 13.

Pagiel (pā'ĝi-el) [fortune of God], Nu. 1: 13.

Pahath-moab (pā'hath-mō'ab) [governor of Moab], Ezra 2: 6; 8: 4; Neh. 10: 14.

pain, Ps. 25: 18, look on mine affliction and p.
Ps. 116: 3, the p. of hell gat hold upon me.
Ac. 2: 24, having loosed the p. of death.
Rom. 8: 22, the whole creation travaileth in p.
Rev. 21: 4, neither shall there be any more p.

painfulness [ar.], painstaking, II. Cor. 11: 27.

painted, II. Ki. 9: 30, Jezebel p. her face.
Jer. 22: 14, p. with vermilion.
Eze. 23: 40, p. thine eyes.

painting, Jer. 4: 30, rentest face with p.

pair, Am. 2: 6; Lu. 2: 24; Rev. 6: 5.

palace, the temple so called, I. Chr. 29: 1; Ps. 48: 3; 78: 69.
—Ezra 4: 14, maintenance from the p.
Ps. 45: 15, shall enter into king's p.
122: 7, prosperity within thy p.
144: 12, after similitude of a p.
Isa. 25: 2, hast made p. of strangers to be no city.
Lu. 11: 21, a strong man keepeth his p.
Phil. 1: 13, bonds are manifest in thy p.

Palal (pā'lal), Neh. 3: 25.

pale, Isa. 29: 22; Jer. 30: 6; Rev. 6: 8.

Palestina (păl-es-tī'nà) or **Palestine** (păl'es-tine) (Heb., 'Pelesheth') [wandering], included in O. T. times Philistia; later, all of Canaan. See Ex. 15: 14; Isa. 14: 29.

Palestine. (Last syllable pronounced 'tyne.') This is the modern name of "the Holy Land," the land wherein most of the events of Bible history took place. The word is a corruption or modification of the word "Philistine," and is never used in the Bible with reference to the land of Israel.

The Names.—Palestine is designated in the Bible by more than one name. (1) During the patriarchal period, the conquest and the age of the judges, and also where those early periods are referred to in the later literature (as Ps. 105: 11), it is spoken of as "Canaan," or more frequently "the land of Canaan," meaning thereby the country west of the Jordan, as opposed to "the land of Gilead," on the east. (2) During the monarchy the name usually, though not frequently, employed is "land of Israel," I. Sa. 13: 19. (3) Between the captivity and the time of our Lord the name "Judea" had extended itself from the southern portion to the whole of the country, and even that beyond the Jordan, Mat. 19: 1; Mar. 10: 1. (4) The Roman division of the country hardly coincided with the Biblical one, and it does not appear that the Romans had any distinct name for that which we understand by Palestine. (5) Soon after the Christian era we find the name Palestina in possession of the country. (6) The name most frequently used throughout the middle ages, and down to our own time, is 'Terra Sancta'—the Holy Land.

The Land.—The holy land is not in size or physical characteristics proportioned to its moral and historical position as the theatre of the most momentous events in the world's history. Its principal section west of the Jordan is but a strip of country about the size of Wales, or Massachusetts, less than 140 miles in length and barely 40 in average breadth, on the very frontier of the East, hemmed in between the Mediterranean Sea on the one hand and the enormous trench of the Jordan valley on the other, by which it is effectually cut off from the mainland of Asia behind it. On the north it is shut in by the high ranges of Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon, and by the chasm of the Litany. On the south it is no less enclosed by the arid and inhospitable deserts of the upper part of the peninsula of Sinai.

Physical Features.—Palestine is essentially a mountainous country. The mass of hills which occupies the centre of the country is bordered or framed on both sides, east and west, by a broad belt of lowland, sunk deep below its own level. On the west this lowland interposes between the mountains and the sea, and is the plain of Philistia and of Sharon. On the east it is the broad bottom of the Jordan valley, deep down in which rushes the one river of Palestine to its grave in the Dead Sea. East of the Jordan is a second line of mountains, steep on their western sides, but on their eastern sloping away to the great Arabian desert. Thus the country lies in four sections: (1) The mountain plain; (2) the mountain region; (3) the Jordan valley; (4) the eastern tableland.

Mountains.—Among the mountains of the north are (1) the Lebanon, Josh. 13: 6; I. Ki. 5: 6; Ps. 29: 5; Isa. 14: 8; Ezra 3: 7, a very narrow, rugged range of hard limestone, well watered, and with good soil near its feet. "Lebanon towards the sunrising," Josh. 13: 5, is the Anti-Libanus—an arid and desert chain, ending in white

Palestine—Continued

peaks of chalk on the north, near Palmyra. (2) Mt. Hermon, dome-shaped and rugged. To the west stretches Mt. Carmel. Along the west of the Jordan River are Tabor, Gilboa, and Ebal and Gerizim, "mountains of blessing and cursing." About Jerusalem are Olivet, Moriah, and Zion. In the southern limit rises Horeb, or Sinai.

Rivers.—In the extreme north is the broad, rapid Orontes, the Eleutherus; and further northeast, the Abana and Pharpar, the rivers of Damascus. The Leontes forms the natural division of Syria and Palestine. In the centre, flowing to the sea, is the Kishon. From north to south runs the Jordan, rising in Mount Hermon, and flowing into the Dead Sea. (See Jordan River.) East of the Jordan are the Jabbok, the Arnon, which forms the north border of Moab, and the Brook Zered, the north boundary of Edom. The River of Egypt, 'Nakhal,' is the great torrent which bounds the Holy Land on the south. There are several minor streams watering Palestine, both those which flow west into the sea, and those which join the Jordan. The perennial streams of Syria are more numerous than those of Palestine, and in Judea there are no streams that run all the year, as there are in Galilee.

Lakes.—The principal lakes in Palestine are the Sea of Galilee (of Gennesaret, or of Tiberias) and the Dead Sea. The former is a pear-shaped basin, 12 miles north and south by 8 miles east and west at its broadest, and which has a depth of 160 feet. The waters of the lake are sweet, but somewhat turbid near the Jordan. The basin is subject to sudden storms, such as are mentioned in the N. T. (Mat. 8:24; 14:24; Mar. 4:37; Lu. 8:23.)

The Dead Sea extends 40 miles in length by 10 in breadth, and its level is kept down entirely by evaporation, which makes a difference of 15 feet in the winter and summer water-marks. The saltness is greater than that of any other known body of water, 25 per cent. of various chlorides having been found in the analysis of specimens. No fish can live in the waters, which are extremely buoyant. The greatest depth near the east shore is about 1,300 feet.

Seacoast.—The Palestine coast has only one natural harbor—the open roadstead under Carmel, at the south end of the Bay of Accho. The small ports of Gaza, Jabneel, Joppa, and Cæsarea are formed by dangerous reefs. Tyre possessed two ports, still extant, but both small, and formed by reefs. Sidon had a larger port of the same character. This disadvantage may account for the small maritime power of the Hebrews, as compared with the Phœnicians, and Greeks.

Plains.—Lower Galilee includes the large plain of Jezreel or Esdraelon (14 miles by 10 miles), of triangular shape. The seaside plains of Sharon and Philistia are remarkable for the fertility of the soil; on the north of the former there was an open woodland of oaks, which still exist, though much injured. The plains of Bashan are also remarkable for the same rich volcanic soil, suitable for corn-land. The plain of valley of Jericho and Shittim is less naturally fertile, owing to the saltness of the soil, and is only tilled towards the north, while on the south it is scattered with acacias, and near the Dead Sea grows only the alkali plant. Wheat is still grown in the upper part of the Jordan valley, where a few stunted palms represent the remains of former palm gardens (Josephus, Antiq., xviii., 11, 2). The plateau of Beersheba is entirely pastoral, and still sustains large flocks, watered at deep wells. The arable plains cease on the south near Gaza.

Palestine—Continued

Early Inhabitants.—During the patriarchal period Palestine was occupied by Semitic and other tribes, the former speaking dialects more or less akin to Hebrew and Phœnician, the "language of Canaan," i. e., of the lowlands. Whether the 'Giants' mentioned from time to time were relics of this ancient race, we have no means of determining, nor do we know what their exact character may have been. To these "giants" belonged the 'Rephaim,' probably the oldest people in Palestine, called by the Edomites Emim, and by the Ammonites Zamzummim. The people of this race, known to the Hebrews as Zuzim or Zamzummim, dwelt between Bashan and Moab, the Anakim in and around Hebron, the Emim on the plain of Kiriath west of the Dead Sea, the Avim in the neighborhood of Gaza, the Horites, or "cave-dwellers," in the mountainous regions of Seir (Gen. 14:5, 6; Deu. 2:11, 12, 20-23). The Anakim were driven out by Joshua (or, rather, Caleb), and the Horites, whose dwellings still exist, were exterminated by the Edomites (Deu. 2:12, 22). The Amorites ("Highlanders") dwelt in the southwest of Palestine, their capitals being Hebron and Hazezon-Tamar. They possessed part of the country afterwards occupied by the tribe of Judah. The Amorites were the most powerful of the eleven tribes into which the Canaanites were divided. The Hivites (see Gen. 10:17) dwelt first in mid-Canaan, in Schechem (Gen. 34:2), in Gibeon (Josh. 9:3-7; 11:19), and later in the northern parts of Lebanon and even as far as Hamath (Josh. 11:3; Judg. 3:3; II. Sa. 24:7). The Jebusites, though a small tribe, was one of importance, for they occupied the mountains of Jerusalem and the neighborhood. The Girgashites west of the Jordan, the Arkites of Lebanon, who built the city of Arka, the Sinites in the same neighborhood, the Arvadites and the Zemarites of Aradus and Simyra, and the Hamathites on the Orontes, were all descendants of Canaan, and therefore non-Semitic. More important than these, however, were the Amalekites, an ancient people ("the first of the nations," Nu. 24:20) of Edomite

Palestine—Continued
descent, who, according to Kautzsch, occupied the southern portion of Canaan and a large part of the peninsula of Sinai. The Kenites were a branch of the Midianites (cf. Judg. 4:11 with Nu. 10:29), and dwelt among the Amalekites (Nu. 24:20, 21; I. Sa. 15:6). A portion of them followed the Israelites on their entrance into Canaan (Judg. 1:16; 4:11). The Kenizzites ("hunters"), who lived to the south of Palestine, as descendants of "duke Kenaz" (Gen. 36:15, 42), were among the descendants of Esau. In the southwest corner of Palestine lived the Philistines, who are said to have come from Caphtor (Am. 9:7; Jer. 47:4; Deu. 2:23; Gen. 10:13, 14—in this last the names seem to be transposed), and are apparently described as the descendants of Mizraim. Caphtor has been identified with Cyprus and Crete.

Pallu (păl'lu), **Palluites** [separated], Nu. 26:5.

palm, a measure. See **Measures.**

—a tree, at one time characteristic of Palestine. Peculiar in the erect mode of its growth, with its branchless, tapering stem and great summit cluster of leaves, it stood out from all other trees of the country. In some districts it was found in dense groves; in others, isolated trees served as landmarks. Its stem and leaves were favorite subjects for architectural embellishments from the period of Solomon's temple. The immense branchlike leaves are mentioned as symbols of triumph, and were used on occasions of rejoicing.

Palm Tree, showing Fruit.

—tree and branches, Lev. 23:40; Judg. 1:16; 3:13; II. Chr. 28:15; John 12:13.

palm—Continued
—Ps. 92:12, righteous flourish like p tree.
Rev. 7:9, white robes, p. in their hands.
—of the hand, Isa. 49:16, graven thee on p. of hands.
Mat. 26:67; Mar. 14:65, smote Jesus with p. of hands.

palmer worm, Joel 1:4; 2:25; Am. 4:9. See **Locust.**

palsy, cured by Christ, Mat. 4:24; 8:6; 9:2; Mar. 2:3; Lu. 5:18; by his disciples, Ac. 8:7; 9:33.

Palti (păl'tī) [deliverance of Jehovah], Nu. 13:9.

Paltiel (păl'tĭ-el), Nu. 34:26.

Paltite (păl'tīte), II. Sa. 23:26.

Pamphylia (păm-fil'i-à) (15 Hc), a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 13:13; 14:24; 27:5.

pan, II. Sa. 13:9; Eze. 4:3.

pangs, Isa. 13:8; 21:3.

Pannag, This word, which occurs in Eze. 27:17, has been left untranslated. The R. V. gives in the margin, "perhaps, a kind of confection." Some think, with the Syriac Version, that millet, a product of Palestine of which bread is made, is intended.

pant, Ps. 42:1, as hart p., so p. my soul.
Am. 2:7, that p. after the dust.

paper, Isa. 19:7, the p. reeds shall wither.
II. John 12, I would not write with p.

Paphos (pā'fos) (15 Hd), a city of Cyprus, Paul at, Ac. 13:6.
Elymas the sorcerer at, Ac. 13:6-8.

papyrus, paper reed. See **Bulrush.**

Parables of the Bible.

I. Old Testament:
The trees making a king, addressed by Jotham to the men of Shechem, Judg. 9:7-15.
The riddle put forth by Samson to his marriage guests, Judg. 14:14.
The poor man's ewe lamb, told by Nathan to David, II. Sa. 12:1-6.
Parable of the woman of Tekoah and her two sons, II. Sa. 14:6-11.
The escaped prisoner, addressed to Ahab by the unknown prophet, I. Ki. 20:35-40.
The vision of Micaiah, told by him to Ahab, I. Ki. 22:19-23.
The thistle and cedar, addressed by Jehoash to Amaziah, II. Ki. 14:9.
The drunkard, addressed to the people of Israel, Prov. 23:29-35.
The sluggard and his vineyard, to the people of Israel, Prov. 24:30-34.
The unfruitful vineyard, to the people of Israel, Isa. 5:1-6.
The plowman, or good out of evil, to the people of Israel, Isa. 28:23-29.
The great eagles and the vine, Eze. 17:3-10.
The lion's whelps, Eze. 19:2-9.
The two harlots, addressed to the people of Israel, Eze. 23.
The boiling pot and its scum, addressed to the people of Israel, Eze. 24:3-5.
The cedar in Lebanon, Eze. 31.
The sea monster, Eze. 32:1-16.
The shepherds and the flock, Eze. 34.
The dry bones in the valley, Eze. 37.
The living waters, Eze. 47.

Parables of the Bible—Continued
Many others, as in Am. 7-9; Zec. 1:7-6; and the true and the false shepherd in Zec. 11.
II. New Testament. Parables of our Lord:
1. Peculiar to St. Matthew.
The tares, Mat. 13:24-30.
The hidden treasure, Mat. 13:44.
The pearl of great price, Mat. 13:45, 46.
The drag net, Mat. 13:47.
The unmerciful servant, Mat. 18:23-34.
Laborers in the vineyard, Mat. 20:1-17.
The father and two sons, Mat. 21:28-32.
The marriage of the king's son, Mat. 22:1-14.
The ten virgins, Mat. 25:1-13.
The talents, Mat. 25:14-30.
The sheep and goats, Mat. 25:31-46.
2. Peculiar to St. Mark.
Growth of seed, Mar. 4:26-29.
The household watching, Mar. 13:34-36.
3. Peculiar to St. Luke.
The two debtors, Lu. 7:36-50.
The good Samaritan, Lu. 10:25-37.
The friend at midnight, Lu. 11:5-8.
The rich fool, Lu. 12:16-21.
The servants watching, Lu. 12:35-40.
The steward on trial, Lu. 12:42-48.
The barren fig-tree, Lu. 13:6-9.
The great supper, Lu. 14:16-24.
The tower and the warring king, Lu. 14:28-33.
The lost piece of money, Lu. 15:8-10.
The prodigal son and his elder brother, Lu. 15:11-32.
The unjust steward, or dishonest land agent, Lu. 16:1-13.
The rich man and Lazarus, Lu. 16:19-31.
The master and servant, Lu. 17:7-10.
The importunate widow, Lu. 18:1-8.
The Pharisee and the publican, Lu. 18:9-14.
The pounds, Lu. 19:12-27.
4. Peculiar to St. John.
The bread of life, John 6.
The shepherd and the sheep, John 10.
The vine and the branches, John 15.
5. Common to Matthew and Luke.
House built on rock and on sand, Mat. 7:24; Lu. 6:48.
The leaven, Mat. 13:33; Lu. 13:20.
The lost sheep, Mat. 18:12; Lu. 15.
6. Common to Matthew, Mark, Luke.
The candle under a bushel, Mat. 5:15; Mar. 4:21; Lu. 8:16.
The new cloth on old garment, Mat. 9:16; Mar. 2:21; Lu. 5:36.
New wine and old bottles, Mat. 9:17; Mar. 2:22; Lu. 5:37.
The sower, Mat. 13; Mar. 4; Lu. 8.
The mustard seed, Mat. 13:31, 32; Mar. 4:31, 32; Lu. 13:18, 19.
The vineyard and husbandmen, Mat. 21:33; Mar. 12:1; Lu. 20:9.
Young leaves of the fig-tree, Mat. 24:32; Mar. 13:28; Lu. 21:29.
Nu. 23:7, Baalam took up p.
Ps. 49:4, I will incline mine ear to a p.
Mic. 2:4, take up a p. against you.

paradise. This word is of Persian origin, and was applied to the garden or park connected with the royal residence. Owing to the Persians regarding their kings as gods the residence of the king and its surrounding grounds were looked upon as a divine abode. Accordingly paradise came to mean the precincts of the divine dwelling-place.

paradise—Continued
—Lu. 23:43, to-day shalt thou be with me in p.
II. Cor. 12:4, caught up into p.
Rev. 2:7, midst of p. of God.
Paråh (pā'rah), Josh. 18:23.
Paran (pā'ran) (4 Dd) [dug out, or cave district], site of the Israelite encampment, Gen. 21:21; Nu. 10:12; 12:16; 13:26; Deu. 33:2; Hab. 3:3.
—desert of (2 Cc; 3 Dc; 4 Ec; 6 Bf), in Arabia Petræa.
parasang, a Persian measure of distance of about 3¼ miles. See Measures.
Parbar (pär'bar) [building on the west side], gate (9), I. Chr. 26:18.
parcel, Gen. 33:19; I. Chr. 11:13.
parched, Ru. 2:14; Isa. 35:7; Jer. 17:6.
parchments, II. Tim. 4:13.
pardon, of sin, Job 7:21; Ps. 25:11; Jer. 33:8; 50:20.
—Ex. 23:21, not p. your transgressions.
34:9, p. our iniquity.
II. Ki. 5:18, the Lord p. thy servant.
II. Chr. 30:18, the good Lord p. every one.
Neh. 9:17, a God ready to p.
Isa. 55:7, he will abundantly p.
Mic. 7:18, who is a God like unto thee that p. iniquity?
parents, duty of, Prov. 13:24; 19:18; 22:6, 15; 23:13; 29:15; Lu. 11:13; Eph. 6:4; Col. 3:21; I. Tim. 5:8; Tit. 2:4.
duty to. See Obedience.
—Mat. 10:21; Mar. 13:12, children shall rise up against p.
Lu. 18:29, no man that hath left p.
21:16, ye shall be betrayed by p.
John 9:2, who did sin, this man or his p.?
Rom. 1:30; II. Tim. 3:2, disobedient to p.
II. Cor. 12:14, children ought not to lay up for p.
Eph. 6:1; Col. 3:20, children, obey your p.
I. Tim. 5:4, learn to requite their p.
parlour, Judg. 3:20, 23, 24, 25; I. Sa. 9:22; I. Chr. 28:11.
Parmashta (pär-măsh'tà) [strong-fisted], Esth. 9:9.
Parmenas (pär'me-năs) [constant], Ac. 6:5.
Parnach (pär'năk), Nu. 34:25.
Parosh (pā'rŏsh) [a flea], Ezra 2:3.
Parshandatha (pär-shăn'da-thà) Old Persian [granted to prayer (?)], Esth. 9:7.
part, Josh. 22:25, ye have no p. in the Lord.
II. Sa. 20:1, we have no p. in David.
Ps. 5:9, their inward p. is very wickedness.
51:6, in hidden p. make me know wisdom.
118:7, the Lord taketh my p.
Mar. 9:40, he that is not against us is on our p.
Lu. 10:42, Mary hath chosen that good p.
John 13:8, thou hast no p. with me.
19:23, four p., to every soldier a p.
Ac. 8:21, thou hast neither p. nor lot in this matter.
I. Cor. 13:9, we know in p., and we prophesy in p.

part—Continued
II. Cor. 6: 15, what p. hath he that believeth with an infidel?
Heb. 2: 14, himself took p. of the same.
Ru. 1: 17, if ought but death p. thee and me.
Ps. 22: 18, they p. my garments.
Lu. 24: 51, while he blessed them, he was p. from them.
Ac. 2: 45, p. them to all men.
See Dan. 2: 42; I. Cor. 11: 18.

partaker, Ps. 50: 18, p. with adulterers.
Mat. 23: 30, not been p. in blood of prophets.
Rom. 15: 27, p. of their spiritual things.
I. Cor. 9: 13, p. with the altar?
10: 17, p. of that one bread.
10: 21, p. of the Lord's table.
Heb. 3: 1, p. of the heavenly calling.
I. Pet. 4: 13, p. of Christ's sufferings.
5: 1, a p. of the glory.
II. Pet. 1: 4, be p. of the divine nature.
See Rom. 11: 17.

Parthians (pär'thĭ-anş), Ac. 2: 9.

partial, Mal. 2: 9, have been p. in the law.
Jas. 2: 4, are ye not p. in yourselves?

partiality condemned, Lev. 19: 15; Deu. 1: 17; 16: 19; Prov. 18: 5; 24: 23; I. Tim. 5: 21; Jas. 3: 17; Jude 16.

particular, I. Cor. 12: 27; Eph. 5: 33; Heb. 9: 5.

partition, I. Ki. 6: 21, he made a p. by chains of gold.
Eph. 2: 14, the middle wall of p.

partner, Lu. 5: 10; II. Cor. 8: 23; Phile. 17.

partridge is common in the Holy Land, but is only twice referred to in the Bible, I. Sa. 26: 20; Jer. 17: 11.

Paruah (păr'ụ-ah) [shot up], I. Ki. 4: 17.

Pas-dammim (păs-dăm'mim) [border of blood], I. Chr. 11: 13.

Paseah (pă-sē'ah), I. Chr. 4: 12.

Pashur (păsh'ŭr) [prosperity around], Jer. 20: 1; Ezra 2: 38; Neh. 10: 3.

pass, Gen. 41: 32, God will bring it to p.
Ex. 12: 13, when I see the blood, I will p. over.
33: 22, cover thee while I p. by.
Isa. 43: 2, when thou p. through waters.
Mat. 5: 18, till heaven and earth p., one jot.
26: 39; Mar. 14: 36, let this cup p.
Lu. 16: 26, neither can they p. to us.
John 5: 24; I. John 3: 14, is p. from death to life.
I. Cor. 7: 31, fashion of this world p. away.
II. Cor. 5: 17, old things are p. away.
Eph. 3: 19, love of Christ, which p. knowledge.
Phil. 4: 7, peace of God, which p. all understanding.
II. Pet. 3: 10, the heavens shall p. away.

passion, Ac. 1: 3, showed himself alive after his p.
Ac. 14: 15, we are men of like p.

Passover, Feast of the. The Passover was the covenant feast of Israel, kept on the 14th Abib, or Nisan, followed by the Feast of Unleavened Bread, which lasted seven days (Lev. 23: 6). It was strictly ordained that all leaven should be removed from the dwellings of the Hebrews on the 14th Nisan. This was the preparation for the Passover (John 19: 14). The presence of women, boys, and little children, as well as men, was permitted at this as well as other

Passover—Continued
festivals (Lu. 2: 41; cf. I. Sa. 1: 24), for the festival, though national, was domestic. The victim might be either a lamb or a kid (Ex. 12: 5), and it was to be selected four days beforehand, i. e., 10th Nisan, by the head of the family. If a household was too small, it might unite with another small household in providing a single lamb for both. The lamb was slain at sunset of the 14th Nisan, and whatever remained uneaten was consumed by fire. The paschal feast was eaten by the family with unleavened cakes and bitter herbs, with loins girded, sandals on the feet, and staff in hand. The animal was eaten entire—head, legs, and entrails—without breaking a bone (Ex. 12: 7-11), so far as this was possible. The Jews still observe the Passover, but omit from the service the eating of the roasted lamb.
—instituted, Ex. 12: 13.
laws relating to, Lev. 23: 5; Nu. 9; 28: 16; Deu. 16.
observed under Moses, Ex. 12: 28; Nu. 9: 5; under Joshua, Josh. 5: 10; by Hezekiah, II. Chr. 30: by Josiah, II. Ki. 23: 21; II. Chr. 35; by Ezra, Ezra 6: 19.
kept by Christ, Mat. 26: 19; Mar. 14: 12; Lu. 22: 7; John 13.
a type of Christ's death, I. Cor. 5: 7.

past, I. Sa. 15: 32, bitterness of death is p.
Ec. 3: 15, God requireth that which is p.
Jer. 8: 20, the harvest is p.
Rom. 11: 33, ways p. finding out.
Eph. 4: 19, being p. feeling.

pastor, Jer. 2: 8, p. transgressed against me.
Jer. 23: 1, woe to p. that destroy sheep.
Eph. 4: 11, gave some p. and teachers.

Pastoral Epistles. A title given to three of St. Paul's epistles, First and Second Timothy, and Titus. It expresses the chief characteristic of this last group of the Pauline Epistles; but it might easily mislead, for the letters, especially II. Timothy, are by no means wholly pastoral. They are placed out of the chronological order, between the other epistles of St. Paul and that to Philemon. Like Philemon, they are personal; like the others, they treat of church practice, doctrine, and government, rather than of personal topics. Yet these church questions are treated, not (as in other epistles) from the point of view of the congregation, but from that of the minister. The dates can only be approximately fixed. Titus and I. Timothy were written after St. Paul's release from the first Roman imprisonment, and II. Timothy was written during the second Roman imprisonment, shortly before the apostle's martyrdom in A. D. 67 or 68. Titus may have been written before I. Timothy, but it is impossible to find a place for the whole group—so evidently connected with one another, and so distinct from the preceding group—inside the period covered by the Acts.

pasture, spiritual, Ps. 23: 2; 79: 13; 95: 7; 100: 3; Eze. 34: 14.
—Ps. 74: 1, sheep of p.
Eze. 34: 31, flock of my p. are men.
John 10: 9, go in and out, and find p.

Patara (păt'a-rà) (15 Gc), a seaport town of Lycia, Ac. 21: 1.
pate, Ps. 7: 16.
path, Nu. 22: 24, angel of Lord stood in p.
Job 28: 7, a p. which no fowl knoweth.
Ps. 16: 11, show me the p. of life.
27: 11, lead me in a plain p.
77: 19, thy p. is in the great waters.
119: 105, thy word is a light unto my p.
139: 3, thou compassest my p.
Prov. 4: 18, the p. of the just.
Isa. 2: 3; Mic. 4: 2, we will walk in his p.
Isa. 42: 16, in p. they have not known.
Jer. 6: 16, ask for the old p.
Mat. 3: 3; Mar. 1: 3; Lu. 3: 4, make his p. straight.
Heb. 12: 13, make straight p. for feet.
Pathros (păth'ros) or Pathrusim (1 Ee), a canton of Upper Egypt, Gen. 10: 14; Isa. 11: 11; Jer. 44: 1, 15; Eze. 29: 14; 30: 14.
patience, commended, Ec. 7: 8; Isa. 30: 15; 40: 31; Rom. 12: 12; I. Thes. 5: 14; II. Thes. 3: 5; I. Tim. 3: 3; 6: 11; Jas. 5: 7.
blessings resulting from, Rom. 15: 4; Rev. 2: 2; 3: 10.
—Mat. 18: 26, 29, have p. with me.
Lu. 8: 15, bring forth fruit with p.
21: 19, in p. possess your souls.
Rom. 5: 3, tribulation worketh p.
8: 25, with p. wait for it.
15: 5, the God of p.
II. Cor. 6: 4, as ministers of God in much p.
Col. 1: 11, strengthened with all might to all p.
II. Thes. 1: 4, glory in you for your p.
Tit. 2: 2, faith, charity, p.
Heb. 6: 12, through p. inherit the promises.
10: 36, ye have need of p.
12: 1, let us run with p.
Jas. 1: 3, trying of your faith worketh p.
5: 11, ye have heard of the p. of Job.
II. Pet. 1: 6, add to temperance p.
Rev. 13: 10; 14: 12, here is the p. of the saints.
patiently, Ps. 37: 7, rest in the Lord, wait p.
Ps. 40: 1, I waited p. for the Lord.
Heb. 6: 15, after he had p. endured.
I. Pet. 2: 20, if, when ye be buffeted, ye take it p.
See Rom. 2: 7.
Patmos (păt'mos) (15 Fc), an island in the Ægean Sea, to which John was banished, Rev. 1: 9.
patriarchs, history of, Gen. 5.
patrimony, Deu. 18: 8.
Patrobas (păt'ro-băs), Rom. 16: 14.
pattern, of the tabernacle, etc., Ex. 25: 9, 40; (Eze. 43: 10); Heb. 8: 5.
—Nu. 8: 4, p. which the Lord had showed.
I. Tim. 1: 16, in me Christ might show p.
Tit. 2: 7, showing thyself a p. of good works.
Heb. 9: 23, was necessary that p. of things.
Pau (pā'u), or Pai (pā'ī) [bleating], Gen. 36: 39; I. Chr. 1: 50.
Paul or Paulus [small], as a persecutor, Ac. 7: 58; 8: 1; 9: 1; 22: 4; 26: 9; I. Cor. 15: 9; Gal. 1: 13; Phil. 3: 6; I. Tim. 1: 13.
miraculous conversion, Ac. 9: 3; 22: 6; 26: 12.
as a preacher, Ac. 9: 19, 29; 13: 1, 4, 14; 17: 18; (II. Cor. 11: 32; Gal. 1: 17).
stoned at Lystra, Ac. 14: 8, 19.
Paul—Continued
contends with Barnabas, Ac. 15: 36.
persecuted at Philippi, Ac. 16.
the Holy Ghost given by his hands, Ac. 19: 6.
restores Eutychus, Ac. 20: 10.
charge to the elders of Ephesus, Ac. 20: 17.
return to Jerusalem, and persecution there, Ac. 21.
defence before the people, Ac. 22; the council, Ac. 23; Felix, Ac. 24; Festus, Ac. 25; and Agrippa, Ac. 26.
appeals to Cæsar at Rome, Ac. 25.
voyage and shipwreck, Ac. 27.
miracles wrought by, at Melita, Ac. 28: 3, 8.
arrives at Rome, Ac. 28: 14.
reasons with the Jews, Ac. 28: 17.
his love to the churches, Rom. 1: 8; 15; I. Cor. 1: 4; 4: 14; II. Cor. 1; 2; 6; 7; Phil. 1; Col. 1; I. and II. Thes.
his sufferings, I. Cor. 4: 9; II. Cor. 11: 23; 12: 7; Phil. 1: 12; II. Tim. 2: 11.
divine revelations to, II. Cor. 12: 1.
defends his apostleship, I. Cor. 9; II. Cor. 11; 12; II. Tim. 3: 10.
commends Timothy, etc., I. Cor. 16: 10; Phil. 2: 19; I. Thes. 3: 2.
commends Titus, II. Cor. 7: 13; 8: 23.
pleads for Onesimus, Phile.
epistles mentioned by Peter, II. Pet. 3: 15.
missionary journeys and epistles—
first missionary tour: Syrian Antioch, Cyprus, Galatian cities, Pisidian Antioch and Lystra.
second missionary tour (Ac. 15: 36-18: 22): Phrygian and Galatian country, crossing to Macedonia. Work at Philippi, Thessalonica, Berea. Preaching at Athens (Ac. 12: 22-31). Founding of Corinthian Church. Epistles to the Thessalonians.
third missionary tour: Antioch. Journey to Ephesus. Epistles to the Corinthians. Journey in Macedonia. Epistles to the Galatians and Romans. Sojourn in Corinth and return to Jerusalem. (Ac. 21.)
fourth period: Imprisonment in Cæsarea. Voyage to Rome. (Ac. 27 and 28.) Epistles to Philemon, Colossians, Ephesians, Philippians.
fifth period: Revisitation of old churches; voyage to Spain. Epistles to Timothy and Titus.
pavement, II. Ki. 16: 17; Eze. 40: 17, 18; John 19: 13.
pavilion, II. Sa. 22: 12; Ps. 18: 11, he made darkness his p.
Ps. 27: 5, he shall hide me in his p.
31: 20, keep them secretly in a p.
paw, I. Sa. 17: 37; Job 39: 21.
pay, Deu. 23: 21, shalt not slack to p. vow.
Ps. 22: 25; 66: 13; 116: 14, will p. my vows.
76: 11, vow, and p. to the Lord.
Ec. 5: 4, defer not to p. it.
Mat. 18: 26, I will p. thee all.
18: 28, p. that thou owest.
23: 23, ye p. tithe of mint.
Rom. 13: 6, for this cause p. tribute.
peace, to be prayed for, Jer. 29: 7; I. Tim. 2: 2.
bestowed by God, Lev. 26: 6; I. Ki. 2: 33 4: 24; II. Ki. 20: 19; Prov. 16: 7; Jer 14: 13.

peace—Continued
exhortations to maintain, Mat. 5:9; Rom. 12:18; 14:19; II. Tim. 2:22; I. Pet. 3:11.
spiritual, gift of God, Ac. 10:36; Rom. 8:6; I. Thes. 5:23; II. Thes. 3:16; Rev. 1:4.
preached to the Gentiles, Zec, 9:10; Eph. 3.
the fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5:22.
on earth, Lu. 2:14.
in heaven, Lu. 19:38.
denied to the wicked, II. Ki. 9:31; Isa. 48:22; (Rom. 3:17); Jer. 12:12.
to whom promised, Ps. 29:11; 125:5; 128:6; 147:14; Gal. 6:16; Eph. 6:23.
king of, Melchisedec, Heb. 7:2.
Prince of, Christ, Isa. 9:6.
—Gen. 28:21, I come to my father's house in p.
41:16, an answer of p.
Nu. 6:26, Lord give thee p.
25:12, my covenant of p.
Deu. 29:19, I shall have p., though I walk.
I. Sa. 25:6; Lu. 10:5, p. be to thine house.
II. Ki. 9:19, what hast thou to do with p.?
Job 22:21, acquaint thyself with him, and be at p.
Ps. 4:8, I will lay me down in p.
7:4, evil to him that was at p.
34:14, seek p., and pursue it.
37:37, end of upright man is p.
72:3, the mountains shall bring p.
85:8, he will speak p. to his people.
122:6, pray for the p. of Jerusalem.
Ec. 3:8, a time of war, a time of p.
Isa. 26:3, thou wilt keep him in perfect p.
32:17, work of righteousness shall be p.
45:7, I make p., and create evil.
48:18, thy p. been as a river.
57:21, no p. to the wicked.
52:7; Nah. 1:15, the feet of him that publisheth p.
Isa. 53:5, chastisement of our p. was upon him.
59:8, the way of p. they know not.
Jer. 6:14; 8:11, saying, P., p.; when there is no p.
8:15; 14:19, we looked for p.
Eze. 7:25, seek p., there shall be none.
Dan. 4:1; 6:25; I. Pet. 1:2; II. Pet. 1:2; Jude 2, p. be multiplied.
Mat. 10:13, let your p. come upon it.
10:34; Lu. 12:51, to send p. on earth.
Mar. 9:50, have p. one with another.
Lu. 1:79, to guide our feet in way of p.
19:42, things which belong unto thy p.
24:36; John 20:19, Jesus said, P. be unto you.
John 14:27, p. I leave with you, my p. I give unto you.
16:33, in me ye might have p.
Rom. 1:7; I. Cor. 1:3; II. Cor. 1:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:2; Phil. 1:2, p. from God our Father.
Rom. 5:1, we have p. with God.
10:15, Eph. 6:15, the gospel of p.
Rom. 14:17, the kingdom of God is p.
15:33; 16:20; II. Cor. 13:11; Phil. 4:9; Heb. 13:20, the God of p.
I. Cor. 7:15, God hath called us to p.
II. Cor. 13:11, live in p.
Eph. 2:14, he is our p.
4:3, unity of Spirit in bond of p.
peace—Continued
Phil. 4:7, p. of God, which passeth all understanding.
Col. 1:2; I. Thes. 1:1; II. Thes. 1:2; I. Tim. 1:2; II. Tim. 1:2; Tit. 1:4; Phile. 3; II. John 3, grace and p. from God.
Col. 3:15, let the p. of God rule in your hearts.
I. Thes. 5:13, be at p. among yourselves.
Heb. 12:14, follow p. with all men.
Jas. 2:16, depart in p.
3:18, fruit of righteousness is sown in p.
II. Pet. 3:14, be found of him in p.
peace offerings, laws concerning, Ex. 20:24; 24:5; Lev. 3:6; 7:11; 19:5.
peaceable, Isa. 32:18, people dwell in a p. habitation.
I. Tim. 2:2, lead a quiet and p. life.
Heb. 12:11, yieldeth the p. fruit of righteousness.
Jas. 3:17, wisdom from above is first pure, then p.
See Gen. 37:4.
peacemakers, Mat. 5:9.
peacock, a bird of Asia, imported by Solomon in the ships of Tarshish from Ceylon, II. Chr. 9:21; Job 39:13.
pearls, a well-known concretion formed within the mantle and shell of an oyster which is found in the Red Sea, Persian Gulf, etc.
parable of, Mat. 7:6; 13:45.
—Mat. 13:46 one p. of great price.
I. Tim. 2:9, not with p., or costly array.
Rev. 18:11, 12, no man buyeth the merchandise of p.
21:21, every gate was of one p.
See Rev. 17:4.
peculiar [ar.], what is one's own, people of God, Deu. 14:2; Ps. 135:4.
See Tit. 2:14; I. Pet. 2:9.
Pedahel (pĕd'a-hĕl) [God hath delivered], Nu. 34:28.
Pedahzur (pē-dăh'zur) [the rock delivered], Nu. 1:10.
Pedaiah (pē-dā'yah) [Jehovah delivered], II. Ki. 23:36; I. Chr. 3:19; Neh. 3:25.
pedigrees, Nu. 1:18; Heb. 7:3, 6.
peeled [ar.], stripped, plundered, Isa. 18:2, 7; Eze. 29:18.
peep [ar.], cry as a young bird, Isa. 8:19.
Pekah (pē'kah) [open-eyed], king of Israel, II. Ki. 15:25.
his victory over Judah, II. Chr. 28:6.
prophecy against, Isa. 7:1.
Pekahiah (pĕk-a-hī'ah) or Pekahjah [Jehovah opens eyes], king of Israel, II. Ki. 15:22.
Pekod (pē'kŏd) [visitation], allegorical name of Babylon, Jer. 50:21; Eze. 23:23.
Pelaliah (pĕl-a-lī'ah) [Jehovah hath judged], Neh. 11:12.
Peleg (pē'lĕg) [division], Gen. 10:25, 11:16.
Peleth (pē'leth) [swiftness], Nu. 16:1.
Pelethites (pĕl'e-thītes), II. Sa. 8:18; 20:23.
pelican. Several species of the genus 'Pelicanus' are found in Palestine, Lev. 11:18; Deu. 14:17; Ps. 102:6. See Cormorant.
Pella (pĕl'lá) (13 Cd), a town of Decapolis.
—(15 Ea), the ancient capital of Macedonia.
Pelonite (pĕl'o-nīte), I. Chr. 11:27; 36.

pen, Judg. 5: 14, they that handle the p.
Job 19: 24, graven with an iron p.
Ps. 45: 1, my tongue is the p. of a ready writer.
III. John 13, I will not with ink and p. write.
pence, Mat. 18: 28; Lu. 10: 35; John 12: 5.
Peniel (pē-nī'el) or **Penuel** (pē-nu'el) [face of God] (3 Cc), a place on the east of Jordan, scene of Jacob's wrestling with an angel, Gen. 32: 24, 30.
Gideon's vengeance upon, Judg. 8: 17.
Peninnah (pē-nĭn'nah) [coral], I. Sa. 1: 2, 4.
penknife, Jer. 36: 23.
penny, a Roman coin equal to about sixteen cents, Mat. 20: 2; Mar. 12: 15; Rev. 6: 6. See **Money.**
pennyworth, Mar. 6: 37; John 6: 7.
Pentateuch, The.
Name.—The name 'Pentateuch' comes from the Greek, and means the 'five-volumed' (book). Its Hebrew designation is "the Law," or "the book of the law of Moses," or, by the later Jews, "the five-fifth parts of the law."
Author.—Jewish tradition ascribed the entire work to Moses, sometimes even asserting that the last verses of Deuteronomy were the production of that lawgiver. The modern view is that these books first appeared somewhat in their present form in the eighth century B. C., but that parts of them were in existence earlier.
The name Jehovah, or 'Jahveh,' is employed in certain portions of Genesis, and the name 'Elohim' (God) in others, whence the titles 'Elohistic' and 'Jehovistic,' or 'Jahvistic.' This variation in the use of the divine names only extends as far as Ex. 6, but other indications of the use of earlier documents extend through the whole work.
Pentecost, Feast of. Called also "the feast of weeks." Pentecost is a Greek word meaning the fiftieth day. This followed the last day of the seven weeks reckoned from "the morrow of the Sabbath" (Lev. 23: 11, 15, 16). The Feast of Weeks thus fell on the 6th Sivan. It is believed to commemorate the giving of the law at Mount Sinai. Pentecost corresponds to the Whitsuntide of the modern church, in commemoration of the great day of Pentecost when the Holy Spirit was bestowed upon the church, Ac. 2.
—how observed, Lev. 23: 9; Deu. 16: 9.
Holy Spirit given then, Ac. 2.
Penuel. See **Peniel.**
penury, Prov. 14: 23, talk of lips tendeth to p.
Lu. 21: 4, she of her p. cast in all.
people, of God, their blessings and privileges, Deu. 7: 6; 32: 9; 33; I. Sa. 12: 22; II. Sa. 7: 23; Ps. 3: 8; 29: 11; 33: 12; 49: 15; 50: 23; 65: 4; 77: 15; 85; 89: 15; 94: 14; 95: 7; 100; 110; 111: 6; 121: 125; 148: 14; 149: 4; Isa. 11: 11; 14: 32; 30: 19; 33: 24; Dan. 7: 27; Joel 2: 18; 3: 16; Zep. 3: 9, 20; Mat. 1: 21; Ac. 15: 14; Rom. 11; II. Cor. 6: 16; Heb. 8: 10; I. Pet. 2: 9; Rev. 21: 3.
—Ex. 6: 7; Deu. 4: 20; II. Sa. 7: 24; Jer. 13: 11, I will take you for a p.
Deu. 4: 33, did ever p. hear voice of God and live?

people—Continued
Deu. 33: 29, who is like unto thee, O p. saved by the Lord.
II. Sa. 22: 44; Ps. 18: 43, p. I knew not shall serve me.
Ps. 62: 8, ye p., pour out your heart.
144: 15, happy is that p.
Prov. 14: 34, sin is a reproach to any p.
30: 25, the ants are a p. not strong.
Isa. 1: 4, a p. laden with iniquity.
30: 9; 65: 2, this is a rebellious p.
Jer. 6: 22; 50: 41, a p. cometh from the north.
Jon. 1: 8, of what p. art thou?
Mic. 4: 1, p. shall flow unto it.
Lu. 1: 17, a p. prepared for the Lord.
Rom. 10: 19, by them that are no p.
Tit. 2: 14, purify to himself a peculiar p.
Heb. 4: 9, remaineth a rest to p. of God.
Rev. 5: 9, redeemed us out of every p.
Peor (pē'or) [split] (Baal), Nu. 23: 28; 25: 3, 18; Josh. 22: 17.
peradventure, Gen. 18: 24, 32; Nu. 22: 6, 11; Rom. 5: 7.
Peræa (13 Ce), a division of Palestine, east of the river Jordan.
Perazim (pĕr'a-zĭm) [mount of breaches], Isa. 28: 21.
perceive, Deu. 29: 4, a heart to p.
Josh. 22: 31, we p. that the Lord is among us.
Job 23: 8, I cannot p. him.
Ec. 3: 22, p. that there is nothing better.
Isa. 6: 9, see ye indeed, but p. not.
33: 19, deeper speech than thou canst p.
64: 4, nor p. what God hath prepared.
Mat. 13: 14; Mar. 4: 12; Ac. 28: 26, ye shall see, and not p.
Mar. 8: 17, p. ye not, neither understand?
Lu. 6: 41, p. not the beam.
8: 46, I p. that virtue is gone out of me.
John 4: 19, I p. that thou art a prophet.
12: 19, p. ye how ye prevail nothing?
Ac. 10: 34, p. that God is no respecter of persons.
14: 9, p. that he had faith.
I. John 3: 16, hereby p. we the love of God.
perdition, what leads to, Phil. 1: 28; I. Tim. 6: 9; Heb. 10: 39; II. Pet. 3: 7; Rev. 17: 8.
the son of, John 17: 12; II. Thes. 2: 3.
Peres (pē'rēs) [divided], Dan. 5: 28.
Perez (pē'rĕz) [breach], I. Chr. 27: 3; Neh. 11: 4, 6.
Perez-uzza (pē'rez-ŭz'zà) [the breach of Uzzah], II. Sa. 6: 8; I. Chr. 13: 11.
perfect, Gen. 6: 9, Noah was a just man and p.
Gen. 17: 1, walk before me, and be thou p.
Deu. 18: 13, thou shalt be p. with the Lord.
Job 1: 1, 8; 2: 3, that man was p.
Ps. 18: 30, his way is p.
19: 7, law of Lord is p.
37: 37, mark the p. man.
101: 2, behave myself in a p. way.
Prov. 4: 18, path of just shineth to p. day.
Eze. 28: 15, thou wast p. in thy ways.
Mat. 5: 48, be ye p., as your Father is p.
19: 21, if thou wilt be p.
John 17: 23, may be made p. in one.
Ac. 24: 22, having more p. knowledge.
Rom. 12: 2, that p. will of God.
I. Cor. 2: 6, wisdom among them that are p

perfect—Continued
II. Cor. 12: 9, strength made p. in weakness.
Eph. 4: 13, till we come unto a p. man.
Phil. 3: 15, as many as be p.
Col. 1: 28, present every man p. in Christ.
4: 12, may stand p. and complete.
Heb. 2: 10, made p. through suffering.
7: 19, the law made nothing p.
11: 40, without us should not be made p.
12: 23, spirits of just men made p.
13: 21, make you p., in every good work.
Jas. 1: 4, let patience have her p. work.
1: 17, every good and p. gift.
2: 22, by works was faith made p.
3: 2 the same is a p. man.
I. Jhon 4: 18, p. love casteth out fear.
I. Thes. 3: 10, p. that which is lacking.
perfection, of God, Deu. 32: 4; II. Sa. 22: 31; Job 36: 4.
of Christ, Heb. 5: 9; 7: 28.
of God's law, Ps. 19: 7; Jas. 1: 25.
of saints, Eph. 4: 12; Col. 3: 14; II. Tim. 3: 17.
—Job 11: 7, canst thou find out the Almighty unto p.?
Ps. 50: 2, out of Zion p. of beauty.
Lu. 8: 14, bring no fruit to p.
Heb. 6: 1, let us go on unto p.
See Ac. 18: 26; Col. 3: 14; Heb. 6: 1.
perform, Gen. 26: 3; Deu. 9: 5; Lu. 1: 72, p. oath I sware to Abraham.
Ex. 18: 18, not able to p. it.
Job 5: 12, hands cannot p. their enterprise.
Ps. 65: 1, unto thee shall the vow be p.
119: 106, I have sworn, and I will p. it.
Isa. 9: 7, zeal of the Lord will p. this.
Jer. 29: 10; 33: 14, I will p. my good word.
Mat. 5: 33, p. unto the Lord thine oaths.
Rom. 4: 21, was able also to p.
7: 18, how to p. that which is good I find not.
Phil. 1: 6, p. it until day of Christ.
performance, Lu. 1: 45; II. Cor. 8: 11.
perfume, Ex. 30: 35; Prov. 7: 17; 27: 9.
Perga (pĕr'gà) (15 Hc), a city of Pamphylia, Ac. 13: 13, 14; 14: 25.
Pergamos (pĕr'ga-mŏs) (2 Bb; 15 Gb), a city of Mysia, now called Bergama.
epistle to the church of, Rev. 1: 11; 2: 12.
Perida (pĕ-rī'dà) [kernel], Neh. 7: 57.
peril, Rom. 8: 35, shall p. separate us from Christ?
II. Cor. 11: 26, in p. of waters.
See II. Tim. 3: 1.
perish, Nu. 17: 12, we p., we all p.
Deu. 26: 5, a Syrian ready to p.
Esth. 4: 16, if I p., I p.
Job 4: 7, who ever p., being innocent?
29: 13, blessing of him that was ready to p.
Ps. 2: 12, lest ye p. from the way.
49: 12, like the beasts that p.
102: 26, they shall p., but thou shalt endure.
Prov. 11: 10; 28: 28, when the wicked p.
29: 18, no vision, the people p.
31: 6, strong drink to him that is ready to p.
Isa. 27: 13, they shall come that were ready to p.
Jon. 1: 6; 3: 9, God will think on us, that we p. not.
Mat. 8: 25; Lu. 8: 24, save us; we p.
Mat. 26: 52, shall p. with the sword.
Mar. 4: 38, carest thou not that we p.?

perish—Continued
Lu. 15: 17, I p. with hunger.
21: 18, there shall not an hair of your head p.
John 3: 16, believeth on Son of God should not p.
6: 27, labour not for the meat which p.
Ac. 8: 20, thy money p. with thee.
II. Cor. 4: 16, though outward man p.
II. Pet. 3: 9, not willing that any should p.
Perizzites (pĕr'ĭz-zītes) [villagers] (3 Cc), a tribe of the ancient Canaanites, Gen. 13: 7; 15: 20; Judg. 1: 4.
See Palestine, Early Inhabitants.
perjury, forbidden, Ex. 20: 16; Lev. 6: 3; 19: 12; Deu. 5: 20; Eze. 17: 16; Zec. 5: 4; 8: 17; I. Tim. 1: 10.
permission, I. Cor. 7: 6.
permit, Ac. 26: 1, thou art p. to speak for thyself.
I. Cor. 16: 7, tarry awhile, if the Lord p.
Heb. 6: 3, this will we do, if God p.
pernicious, II. Pet. 2: 2.
perpetual, Ex. 29: 9, priest's office be for p. statute.
Ex. 31: 16, keep sabbath for p. covenant.
Ps. 9: 6, destructions are come to a p. end.
74: 3; Jer. 25: 9, p. desolation.
Jer. 8: 5, a p. backsliding.
15: 18, why is my pain p.?
50: 5, join the Lord in a p. covenant
Hab. 3: 6, the p. hills.
perpetually, I. Ki. 9: 3; Am. 1: 11.
perplexity, Mic. 7: 4, now shall be their p.
Lu. 21: 25, distress of nations, with p.
See Lu. 24: 4; II. Cor. 4: 8.
persecute, Job 19: 22, why do ye p. me as God?
Ps. 7: 1, save me from them that p. me.
71: 11, p. and take him, none to deliver.
Mat. 5: 11, blessed are ye when men shall p. you.
5: 44, pray for them that p. you.
John 15: 20, they will also p. you.
Ac. 9: 4; 22: 7; 26: 14, why p. thou me?
22: 4, p. this way unto the death.
Rom. 12: 14, bless them which p. you.
I. Cor. 4: 12, being p., we suffer it.
15: 9; Gal. 1: 13, I p. the church of God.
II. Cor. 4: 9, are p. but not forsaken.
Phil. 3: 6, p. the church.
persecution, foretold, Mat. 13: 21; 23: 34; Lu. 11: 49.
conduct under, Mat. 10: 22; Ac. 5: 41; Phil. 1: 28; Heb. 10: 33; I. Pet. 4: 13-19.
results of, Mat. 5: 10; Lu. 6: 22; 9: 24; Jas. 1: 2; I. Pet. 4: 14; Rev. 6: 9; 7: 16.
—Mar. 4: 17, when p. ariseth.
10: 30, shall have lands with p.
Rom. 8: 35, shall p. separate us from Christ?
II. Cor. 12: 10, I take pleasure in p.
Gal. 6: 12, lest they should suffer p.
II. Tim. 3: 12, all that will live godly shall suffer p.
persecutor, Ps. 119: 157; 142: 6; Lam. 4: 19; I. Tim. 1: 13.
perseverance, enjoined, Mat. 24: 13; Mar. 13: 13; Lu. 9: 62; Ac. 13: 43; I. Cor. 15: 58; 16: 13; Eph. 6: 18; Col. 1: 23; II. Thes. 3: 13; I. Tim. 6: 14; Heb. 3: 6, 13; 10: 23, 38; II. Pet. 3: 17; Rev. 2: 10, 25.

Persia (pĕr'zhà) (1 He), kingdom of, II. Chr. 36:20; Esth. 1:3; Eze. 27:10; 38:5.
prophecies concerning, Dan. 5:28; 8:10; 10:13; 11:2.
Persian (pĕr'zhan), Neh. 12:22; Esth. 1:19; Dan. 6:28.
Gulf (1 Ge; 2 De), an arm of the Indian Ocean extending between Persia and Arabia.
Persis (pĕr'sis), Rom. 16:12.
persons, God no respecter of, Deu. 10:17; II. Chr. 19:7; Job 34:19; Ac. 10:34; Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6; Eph. 6:9; Col. 3:25; I. Pet. 1:17.
—Lev. 19:15, nor honour p. of mighty.
II. Sa. 14:14, neither doth God respect any p.
Job 22:29, shall save the humble p.
Ps. 15:4; Isa. 32:5, vile p.
Ps. 26:4; Prov. 12:11; 28:19, vain p.
Ps. 101:4, I will not know wicked p.
Mat. 22:16; Mar. 12:14, regardest not p. of men.
Mat. 27:24, innocent of blood of this just p.
II. Cor. 2:10, forgave it in the p. of Christ.
Heb. 1:3, the express image of his p.
II. Pet. 3:11, what manner of p. ought ye to be?
Jude 16; having men's p. in admiration.
persuade, Mat. 28:14, we will p. him, and secure you.
Lu. 16:31, will not be p. though one rose from dead.
Ac. 26:28, almost thou p. me to be a Christian.
28:23, p. them concerning Jesus.
Rom. 14:5, let every man be fully p.
II. Cor. 5:11, we p. men.
Gal. 1:10, do I now p. men or God?
II. Tim. 1:12, am p. that he is able to keep.
Heb. 6:9, are p. better things of you.
persuasion, Gal. 5:8.
pertain, Rom. 15:17, things which p. to God.
I. Cor. 6:3, things that p. to this life.
Heb. 5:1, things p. to God.
II. Pet. 1:3, all things that p. to life.
Peruda (pē-rų'dà), Ezra 2:55.
perverse, Deu. 32:5, a p. generation.
Job 6:30, cannot my taste discern p. things?
Prov. 4:24, p. lips put far from thee.
17:20, p. tongue falleth into mischief.
23:33, thine heart shall utter p. things.
Mat. 17:17; Lu. 9:41, O p. generation.
Phil. 2:15, in the midst of a p. nation.
I. Tim. 6:5, p. disputings.
perversely, I. Ki. 8:47, sinned and have done p.
Ps. 119:78, dealt p. with me.
Isa. 59:3, tongue hath muttered p.
pervert, Deu. 16:19, a gift doth p. words of righteous.
Deu. 24:17, thou shalt not p. judgment of stranger.
Job. 8:3, doth God p. judgment?
Prov. 10:9, he that p. his ways shall be known.
Jer. 23:36, ye have p. the words of God.
Mic. 3:9, ye that p. equity.
Ac. 13:10, wilt thou not cease to p. right ways?
Gal. 1:7, would p. the gospel of Christ.
pestilence, threatened for disobedience, Lev. 26:25; Nu. 14:12; Deu. 28:21; Jer. 14:12; 27:13; Eze. 5:12; 6:11; 7:15; Lu. 21:11.
inflicted, Nu. 14:37; 16:46; 25:9; II. Sa 24:15; Ps. 78:50.
removed, Nu. 16:47; II. Sa. 24:16.
—Ex. 9:15, smite thee with p.
Ps. 91:3, deliver thee from noisome p.
Hab. 3:5, before him went p.
Mat. 24:7, there shall be p.
pestilent, Ac. 24:5.
pestle, Prov. 27:22.
Peter (pē'tĕr) [rock, stone], apostle, called, Mat. 4:18, 19; Mar. 1:16, 17; Lu. 5; John 1:35.
sent forth, Mat. 10:2; Mar. 3:16; Lu. 6:14.
confesses Jesus to be the Christ, Mat. 16:16; Mar. 8:29; Lu. 9:20.
present at the transfiguration, Mat. 17; Mar. 9; Lu. 9:28, II. Pet. 1:16.
his self-confidence reproved, Lu. 22:31; John 13:36.
thrice denies Christ, Mat. 26:69; Mar. 14:66; Lu. 22:57; John 18:17.
his repentance, Mat. 26:75; Mar. 14:72; Lu. 22:62.
his address to the disciples, Ac. 1:15.
preaches to the Jews, Ac. 2:14; 3:12.
brought before the council, Ac. 4.
rebukes Ananias and Sapphira, Ac. 5.
denounces Simon the sorcerer, Ac. 8:20.
restores Eneas and Tabitha, Ac. 9:32-40.
sent for by Cornelius, Ac. 10.
imprisoned, and liberated by an angel, Ac. 12.
his decision about circumcision, Ac. 15:7.
rebuked by Paul, Gal. 2:14.
bears witness to Paul's teaching, II. Pet. 3:15.
his death foretold, John 21:18; II. Pet. 1:14.
comforts the church, and exhorts to holy living, etc., I. and II. Pet.

Peter, First Epistle of.

Author, Date, and Place.—Excepting the four great epistles of St. Paul, there is no book in the N. T. of which the authorship is better attested than the First Epistle of St Peter. The questions open to doubt are when and where he wrote it. The "fiery trial" which awaits the readers of I. Peter (4:12) seems to point to the persecution under Nero. If this is correct, we must place the epistle either in or after A.D. 64, a date which fully explains the writer's acquaintance with Romans, Ephesians, and St. James. The letter itself indicates where it was written. "She that is in Babylon, elect together with you, saluteth you; and so doth Marcus my son" (5:13). It is scarcely doubtful that this refers to the city of Rome. Babylon had long been a name for Rome among the Jews; and such a name would have special point during the Neronian persecution.

Motive.—The address of the letter is figurative, as Babylon is figurative. The letter is written "to the elect who are sojourners of the Dispersion in Pontus, Galatia," etc. This probably means those Christians who had fled from Nero's persecution and taken refuge in Asia Minor. The chief motive of the letter is to inspire patience and hope

Peter, First Epistle of—Continued
amid tribulation and persecution, and steadfastness under temptation.
Contents.—There are (1) an exhortation to perseverance under persecution (1: 1-2: 10); (2) admonitions to discharge of particular duties (2: 11-3: 13); (3) the enforcement, by the example of Christ, of duties of patience and holiness (3: 14-4: 19); directions for officers of the church and members, with salutations (5: 1-14).

Peter, Second Epistle of.
Authorship.—The authorship of the Second Epistle is one of the most perplexing problems in N. T. criticism. The writer of II. Peter seems to give every opportunity of identification. He is "Symeon Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ" (1: 1), whose death Christ foretold (1: 14), who was present at the transfiguration (1: 18), and was the author of I. Peter (3: 1). The difficulties of admitting the writer's claim to be the chief of the apostles are serious; but the difficulties of rejecting it are not less serious. "In style and diction it is very unlike I. Peter." If not written by Peter himself, it was by some one who wrote in his name.
Date and Address.—It was probably written shortly before the apostle's death, and therefore probably in Rome. It is addressed to all Christians (1: 1), but especially to the recipients of the First Epistle (3: 1).
Contents.—There are striking resemblances between II. Peter and I. Peter, and between II. Peter and the speeches of St. Peter as reported in the Acts. In I. Peter there are borrowings from St. Paul and from St. James; and it need not startle us if in II. Peter we find borrowings from St. Jude. The letter begins and ends in exhortations to grow in grace and knowledge (1: 3-21; 3: 14-18), the central portion being occupied with warnings and predictions regarding the certainty of the punishment of the impenitent, and of the future judgment (2: 1-3: 13), which are the main object of the epistle.

Pethahiah (pĕth-a-hī'ah) [loosed of the Lord], I. Chr. 24: 16.

Pethor (pē'thôr) (8 Aa), a city of Mesopotamia, Nu. 22: 5, Deu. 23: 4.

Pethuel (pē-thū'el) [godly simplicity], Joel 1: 1.

petition, I. Sa. 1: 17, God grant thee thy p.
I. Ki. 2: 20, I desire one small p.
Esth. 5: 6; 7: 2; 9: 12, what is thy p.?
Ps. 20: 5, the Lord fulfil all thy p.
Dan. 6: 13, maketh his p. three times a day.
I. John 5: 15, we have the p. that we desired.

Peulthai (pē-ŭl'thā) [wages of the Lord], I. Chr. 26: 5.

Phalec (fā'lek), N. T. form of 'Peleg', Lu. 3: 35.

Phallu (făl'lū) [distinguished], Gen. 46: 9.

Phalti (făl'tī) or **Phaltiel** [deliverance], I. Sa. 25: 44; II. Sa. 3: 15.

Phanuel (fā'nū-el), N. T. form of 'Penuel,' Lu. 2: 36.

Pharaoh (fā'rō) (Gr. form; Heb. 'par'ōh'; Egypt., 'phe-rā-o) [great house], official title of the kings of Egypt, Gen. 12: 15.

Pharaoh—Continued
reproves Abraham, Gen. 12: 18.
his dreams interpreted by Joseph, Gen. 41.
his kindness to Jacob and his family, Gen. 47
oppresses the Israelites, Ex. 1: 8.
miracles performed before, and plagues sent, Ex. 7; 8; 9; 10.
grants Moses' request, Ex. 12: 31.
repenting, pursues Israel and perishes in the Red Sea, Ex. 14; (Neh. 9: 10; Ps. 135: 9; 136: 15; Rom. 9: 17).
Solomon's affinity with, I. Ki. 3: 1.
receives Hadad, Solomon's adversary, I. Ki. 11: 19.

Pharaoh-hophra (fā'rō-hŏf'rà), his fate predicted, Jer. 44: 30.
See Eze. 29: 3; 30; 31: 32.

Pharaoh-nechoh (fā'rō-nē'ko), slays Josiah, II. Ki. 23: 29.
dethrones Jehoahaz, II. Ki. 23: 33; II. Chr. 36: 3.
See Necho.

Pharaoh's daughter, saves Moses, Ex. 2: 5, 10; Ac. 7: 21.

Pharez (fā'rĕz) [breach], Gen. 38: 29.

Pharisee.—The word Pharisee is derived from the Hebrew word meaning "to separate," and this title was given to the Pharisees because of their superior strictness in adhering to the law. They held themselves apart from all Gentile contact, observed the most minute injunctions of the oral law, professed faith in washings and vows, and were intolerant of those who differed from them. They formed a large class, including many of the scribes. They were not identical with the scribes, but were rather a class among the scribes. So exact were they in their ceremonial requirements that the ordinary Jew was to the Pharisee an unclean being, no better than a heathen. They were sanctimonious in manner, and hypocritical in character, transforming religion into the mere outward observance of acts and ceremonies.
In doctrine they held to freedom of the will and also predestination, the immortality of the soul, the resurrection of the body and the existence of angels and spirits.
They were spiritually proud, and in great part without moral excellence. Their estimate of the common people is very well indicated in our Lord's parable of the Pharisee and the Publican. Yet there were notable exceptions. Some of the best names in Jewish literature are those of Pharisees, and they really had within their number much that was best and bravest in Israel. They contended for liberty of conscience in worshipping God and so thoroughly devoted were they to the observance of the law that they would submit to butchery by their enemies rather than violate any of its precepts. The distinction between the Pharisees and the Sadducees was not so much religious as political. The Pharisees were really the party of the people, while the Sadducees were the party of the aristocracy. In number the Pharisees did not exceed about six thousand.

Pharisees, censured by Christ, Mat. 5:20; 16:6; 21:43; 23:2, 13; Lu. 11:39, 42.
Christ's controversies with, Mat. 9:34; 19:3; Mar. 2:18; Lu. 5:30; 11:39; 16:14.
celebrated ones: Nicodemus, John 3:1; Simon, Mat. 26:6; Gamaliel, Ac. 5:34; Saul of Tarsus, Ac. 23:6; 26:5; Phil. 3:5.
Christ entertained by, Lu. 11:37; 14:1.
people cautioned against, Mar. 8:15; Lu. 12:1.
seek a sign from Christ, Mat. 12:38; 16:1.
take counsel against Christ, Mat. 12:14; Mar. 3:6.
send officers to take him, John 7:32.
Nicodemus remonstrates with, John 7:50.
contend about circumcision, Ac. 15:5.
their belief in the resurrection, Ac. 23:8.

Pharosh (fā'rŏsh), Ezra 8:3.

Pharpar (fär'par) [rapid] (7 Ca), a river of Damascus, II. Ki. 5:12.

Pharzites (fär'zītes), Nu. 26:20.

Phaseah (fā-sē'ah), Neh. 7:51.

Phaseal, son of Antipater.

Phebe or **Phœbe** (fē'bē), Rom. 16:1.

Phenice (fē-nī'sē), **Phenicia**, or **Phœnicia** (fē-nĭsh'yà) (13 Bb; 15 Kd), Paul and Barnabas pass through, Ac. 11:19; 15:3; 21:2.

—or **Phœnice** or **Phœnix** [palm] (15 Ec), a port of Crete, Ac. 27:12.

Phi-beseth (fī-bē'seth), Eze. 30:17.

Phichol (fī'kol) [mouth of all], Gen. 21:32.

Philadelphia (fĭl-a-dĕl'fĭ-à) (15 Gb), a city of Lydia, church of, commended, Rev. 1:11; 3:7.

—(13 Ce), a city of Decapolis.

Philemon (fī-lē'mon), Phile. 1.

Philemon, The Epistle to.

Character.—This is a private letter from an apostle to a private individual. The pastoral epistles are addressed to individuals, but they are not private. They are partly official, being written to persons who hold office in the church, and are to be read by others besides Titus and Timothy. The letter to Philemon is entirely domestic. Short as it is, it reveals the apostle to us in a new, but not unexpected character, as the perfect Christian gentleman, with all a gentleman's courtesy and delicacy of feeling.

Date.—It was written at the same time as the epistles to the Ephesians and the Colossians (A. D. 63); and Onesimus, the bearer of it, was accompanied by Tychicus, who had charge of the two longer epistles.

Occasion.—Philemon of Colossæ had been converted by St. Paul. Apphia was probably his wife, and Archippus possibly his son (v. 2). Onesimus, his slave, had robbed him and fled to Rome, the common hiding-place of countless criminals. His name means "profitable," and hence the play on words (v. 11). While he was in Rome he came in contact with St. Paul, who converted him and became deeply attached to him. But at great personal sacrifice he restored him to his master, whom he begs to welcome the former slave and thief as now a brother and the apostle's child. Neither here nor in other epistles in which he treats of slaves and their masters does St. Paul order or even recommend emancipation. But he enjoins a treatment of slaves which would render emancipation either inevitable or unnecessary. If a slave is treated as a beloved brother, slavery has become an empty form. Of the effect of this letter we have no certain knowledge; but we need not doubt that Onesimus was forgiven and kindly received.

Philetus (fĭlē'tus) [amiable], II. Tim. 2:17.

Philip (fĭl'ĭp) [lover of horses], apostle, called, John 1:43.
ordained, Mat. 10:3; Mar. 3:18; Lu. 6:14; John 12:22; Ac. 1:13.
reproved by Christ, John 14:8.
—deacon, elected, Ac. 6:5.
preaches in Samaria, Ac. 8:5.
baptizes the eunuch, Ac. 8:38.
his daughters prophesy, Ac. 21:8.
—brother of Herod, Mat. 14:3; Mar. 6:17; Lu. 3:1, 19.

Philippi (fĭ-lĭp'pī) (15 Ea), a chief city of Macedonia, now Bereketli.
Paul persecuted at, Ac. 16:12.
church at, commended and exhorted, Phil. 1; 2; 3; 4.

Philippians (fĭ-lĭp'pĭanș), Phil. 4:15.

Philippians, Epistle to.

The Philippian Church.—Philippi, founded by Philip, the father of Alexander the Great, and immortalized by the battle which ended the Roman republic and ushered in the empire (B.C. 42), had been thereupon raised to the rank of a Roman military colony, and made a miniature likeness of Rome. St. Paul's first visit to Philippi, in company with Silas, Timothy, and Luke, is narrated by Luke with exceptional detail in one of the "we" sections (Ac. 16:11-40). This was on the second missionary journey, in or near A. D. 52. Nowhere, in spite of very great persecution, was the apostle's success so great, and nowhere had he more loyal converts. They were the only congregation from which he accepted pecuniary help (4:15), and that more than once. He was deeply attached to them as his "joy and crown," and visited them a second time towards the end of 57, and yet a third time on his return to Asia for the last journey to Jerusalem, in the spring of 58, when he stayed and kept Easter with them.

Occasion and Date.—The letter is a spontaneous expression of love and gratitude in return for the affectionate generosity of the Philippians, and is a beautiful reflection of the apostle's mind and character in its noblest and tenderest moods. It was sent by Epaphroditus, who had brought help from the Philippians to their imprisoned master in Rome. St. Paul sent by him this affectionate letter (2:25-30). It was probably the first of the group of letters written during the first Roman imprisonment.

Contents.—The epistle to the Philippians is the only one of St. Paul's letters to the

Philippians, Epistle to—Continued
churches in which there is no word of rebuke or disappointment. It overflows with Christian cheerfulness. "Rejoice in the Lord alway: again I will say, Rejoice" (4:4). It approaches the character of a private letter as an exhibition of personal feeling; hence there is very little arrangement of topics: Salutation and thanksgiving (1:1-11); personal narrative (1:12-26); exhortation to follow Christ (1:27-2:18); the missions of Timothy and Epaphroditus (2:19-30); final charge, interrupted by a caution against those who debase the gospel (3:1-4:1), and resumed (4:2-9); gratitude for their bounty (4:10-20); greetings and blessing (4:21-23). He looks forward to visiting them again (2:24); and it would seem that this hope was fulfilled in the interval between the two Roman imprisonments (I. Tim. 1:3); but in the New Testament we are told no more about Philippi.

Philistia (fĭ-lĭs'tyà), Gen. 21:34; Ex. 13:17; Josh. 13:2; II. Ki. 8:2; Ps. 60:8; 87:4; 108:9.

Philistim (fĭ-lĭs'tim), Gen. 10:14.

Philistines (fĭ-lĭs'tĭns) [wanderers], (6 Be), people of Philistia, Gen. 26:1; I. Chr. 1:12. See **Palestine, Early Inhabitants.**
fill up Isaac's wells, Gen. 26:15.
contend with Joshua, Josh. 13; Shamgar, Judg. 3:31; Samson, Judg. 14; 15; 16; Samuel, I. Sa. 4:7; Jonathan, I. Sa. 14; Saul, I. Sa. 17; David, I. Sa. 17:38.
their wars with Israel, I. Sa. 4:1; 28; 29; 31; II. Chr. 21:16.
mentioned, Ps. 83:7; Isa. 2:6; 9:12; 11:14; Jer. 25:20.
their destruction foretold, Jer. 47; Eze. 25:15; Am. 1:8; Ob. 19; Zep. 2:5; Zec. 9:6.

Philologus (fĭ-lŏl'o-gŭs) [fond of learning], Rom. 16:15.

philosophers mentioned, Ac. 17:18.

philosophy, vanity of, Col. 2:8.

Phinehas (fĭn'e-has), son of Eleazar, Ex. 6:25.
slays Zimri and Cozbi, Nu. 25:7, 8, 14, 15; Ps. 106:30.
sent against the Midianites, etc., Nu. 31:6; Josh. 22:13; Judg. 20:28.
—son of Eli, his sin and death, I. Sa. 1:3; 2:22; 4:11.

Phlegon (flē'gon) [burning], Rom. 16:14.

Phrygia (frĭj'ĭ-à) [dry] (15 Hb), a district of Asia Minor, Ac. 16:6; 18:23.

Phurah (fū'rah) [twig], Judg. 7:10.

Phut (fŭt), probably same as 'Punt', Egyptian name for wandering Bedouins, Gen. 10:6.

Phuvah (fū'vah), Gen. 46:13.

Phygellus (fĭ-jĕl'lus) [fugitives], and Hermogenes, censured, II. Tim. 1:15.

phylacteries, or frontlets (which see), were ribands of parchment on which, in ink used only for that purpose, were written four passages of the law (Ex. 13:2-17; Deu. 6:4-9; 11:13-22). The strips were then rolled up in cylinders of black calfskin and fastened to the forehead and left arm. See Mat. 23:5.

physician, Job 13:4, ye are all p. of no value.
Jer. 8:22, is there no p. there?
Mat. 9:12; Mar. 2:17; Lu. 5:31, they that be whole need not a p.
Mar. 5:26, suffered many things of many p.
Lu. 4:23, p., heal thyself.
8:43, spent all her living upon p.
Col. 4:14, the beloved p.

pick, Prov. 30:17.

pictures, Nu. 33:52, shall destroy all their p.
Prov. 25:11, like apples of gold in p. of silver.
Isa. 2:16, day of Lord on pleasant p.

piece, I. Sa. 2:36; Prov. 6:26; 28:21, a p. of bread.
Ps. 50:22, lest I tear you in p.
Jer. 23:29, hammer that breaketh rock in p.
Zec. 11:13; Mat. 27:6, 9, thirty p. of silver.
Lu. 14:18, bought a p. of ground.

pierce, Nu. 24:8, p. them with arrows.
II. Ki. 18:21; Isa. 36:6, it will go into his hand and p. it.
Ps. 22:16, p. my hands and my feet.
Zec. 12:10; John 19:37, they shall look on me whom they have p.
I. Tim. 6:10, p. themselves with many sorrows.
Heb. 4:12, p. to the dividing asunder.
Rev. 1:7, they also which p. him.

piety [ar.], filial affection, I. Tim. 5:4.

pigeon as an offering, Lev. 1:14; 12:6; Nu 6:10; Lu. 2:24. See **Dove.**

Pihahiroth (pī'ha-hī'roth) [place of seaweed(?)], Ex. 14:9.

Pilate (pī'lat) [armed with a dart], Pontius, governor of Judea, Lu. 3:1.
destroys the Galileans, Lu. 13:1.
declares Christ's innocence, but delivers him to be crucified, Mat. 27: Mar. 15; Lu. 23; John 18; 19.
grants the request of Joseph of Arimathea, Mat. 27:57; Mar. 15:42; Lu. 23:50; John 19:38.
See Ac. 3:13; 4:27; 13:28; I. Tim. 6:13.

pile, Isa. 30:33; Eze. 24:9.

Pileha (pī'le-hà), Neh. 10:24.

pilgrimage, typical, Gen. 47:9; Ex. 6:4; Ps. 119:54; Heb. 11:13; I. Pet. 2:11.

pillars, erected by Jacob, Gen. 28:18; 35:20; and Absalom, II. Sa. 18:18.
in porch of the temple, I. Ki. 7:21; II. Chr. 3:17.
pillar of cloud and fire, Ex. 13:21; 33:9; Ps. 99:7.
—Gen. 19:26, a p. of salt.
Neh. 9:12, leddest them by cloudy p.
Job 9:6; 26:11, the p. thereof tremble.
I. Tim. 3:15, the p. and ground of the truth.
Rev. 3:12, him that overcometh will I make a p.

pillow, Gen. 28:11, Jacob put stones for p.
I. Sa. 19:13, 16, a p. of goats' hair.
Eze. 13:18, woe to women that sew p.
Mar. 4:38, Jesus was asleep on a p.

pilots, Eze. 27:8, 27, 28, 29.

Piltai (pĭl'tā), Neh. 12:17.

pin, Judg. 16:14; Eze. 15:3.

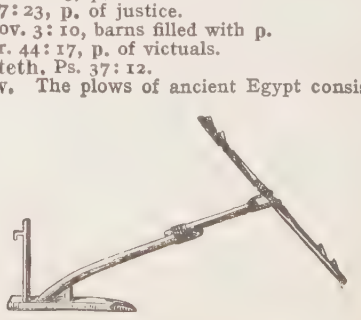
pine tree, Isa. 41:19; 60:13. See **Fir.**

Pinon (pī'non), Gen. 36:41.

pipe. Minstrels are mentioned in Mat. 9: 23, and the word used there denotes persons playing on the pipe.
—I. Ki. 1: 40, the people p. with p.
Isa. 5: 12, the harp and p. are in their feasts.
Mat. 11: 17; Lu. 7: 32, we have p. unto you.
I. Cor. 14: 7, how shall it be known what is p.?
Piram (pī'ram), Josh. 10: 3.
Pirathon (pĭr'a-thŏn) [princely(?)], Judg. 12: 15.
Pisgah (pĭz'gah), **Mount** [piece, peak], a mountain ridge in Moab, Nu. 23: 14; Deu. 3: 27; 34: 1. See **Nebo.**
Pisidia (pĭ-sĭd'ĭ-ā) (15 Hb), a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 13: 14; 14: 24.
Pison (pī'son) [stream], a river in Eden, Gen. 2: 11.
pit, the grave, death, Job 17: 16; 33: 18; Ps. 28: 1; 30: 9; 88: 4; Isa. 14: 15; 38: 17; Eze. 26: 20; 32: 18.
as a prison, Isa. 24: 22; Zec. 9: 11.
—Gen. 37: 20, cast him into some p.
Ex. 21: 33, if a man dig a p.
Nu. 16: 30, 33, go down into the p.
Job 33: 24, deliver him from going down to the p.
Ps. 40: 2, brought me out of horrible p.
88: 4; 143: 7; Prov. 1: 12, them that go down into p.
Prov. 28: 10, fall into his own p.
Isa. 24: 17, p. and the snare are on thee.
38: 17, the p. of corruption.
Mat. 12: 11; Lu. 14: 5, fall into a p. on sabbath.
pitch, used for the ark, etc., Gen. 6: 14; Ex. 2: 3; Isa. 34: 9.
pitcher, Gen. 24: 15, 20; Lu. 22: 10.
Gideon's use of, Judg. 7: 16 ff.
—Ec. 12: 6, or the p. be broken at the fountain.
Lam. 4: 2, esteemed as earthen p.
Mar. 14: 13, man bearing a p.
Pithom (pī'thom) [house of Tum], or 'Atum' (the Egyptian sun-god), treasure city, Ex. 1: 11.
Pithon (pī'thon) [interstice (?)], I. Chr. 8: 35.
pitiful, Jas. 5: 11; I. Pet. 3: 8.
pity, Deu. 7: 16; 19: 13, thine eye shall have no p.
Ps. 69: 20, I looked for some to take p.
Prov. 19: 17, he that hath p. on the poor lendeth to Lord.
Isa. 13: 18, they shall have no p.
63: 9, in his p. he redeemed them.
Jer. 15: 5, who shall have p. on thee?
21: 7, he shall not spare them, neither have p.
Eze. 36: 21, I had p. for my holy name.
Mat. 18: 33, as I had p. on thee.
Zec. 11: 5, their shepherds p. them not.
See Deu. 13: 8; II. Sa. 12: 6; Job 19: 21; Ps. 103: 13; Joel 2: 18.
place, idolatrous, I. Ki. 11: 7; 12: 31; 13: 22; Ps. 78: 58; Eze. 16: 24.
destruction of, Lev. 26: 30; II. Ki. 18: 4; 23: 5; II. Chr. 14: 3; 17: 6; 34: 3; Eze. 6: 3.
—Ex. 3: 5; Josh. 5: 15, the p. whereon thou standest is holy.
I. Ki. 8: 29, thine eyes may be open toward this p.
place—Continued
II. Ki. 6: 1; Isa. 49: 20, the p. is too strait
Ps. 26: 8, the p. where thine honour dwelleth.
32: 7; 119: 114, thou art my hiding-p.
33: 14, from the p. of his habitation.
103: 16, the p. thereof shall know it no more.
Prov. 15: 3, the eyes of the Lord are in every p.
Ec. 3: 20, all go to one p.
Isa. 60: 13, the p. of my feet glorious.
66: 1, where is the p. of my rest?
Mic. 1: 3, the Lord cometh out of his p.
Mal. 1: 11, incense be offered in every p.
Mat. 28: 6; Mar. 16: 6, see the p. where the Lord lay.
Mar. 6: 10, in what p. soever.
Lu. 10: 1, two and two into every p.
14: 9, give this man p.
John 8: 37, my word hath no p. in you.
Ac. 2: 1, with one accord in one p.
4: 31, the p. was shaken.
8: 32, the p. of the scripture.
Rom. 12: 19, rather give p. unto wrath.
Eph. 4: 27, neither give p. to the devil.
Heb. 12: 17, no p. of repentance.
plagues, of Egypt. See **Egypt.**
of Israel. See **Pestilence.**
—Ex. 12: 13, the p. shall not be on you.
Deu. 28: 61, every p. not written.
II. Sa. 24: 21; I. Chr. 21: 22, the p. may be stayed.
I. Ki. 8: 38, know every man the p. of his heart.
Ps. 91: 10, neither any p. come nigh thy dwelling.
Hos. 13: 14, O death, I will be thy p.
Mar. 5: 34, go in peace, and be whole of p.
Rev. 22: 18, God shall add to him the p. written.
plain, Gen. 25: 27, Jacob was a p. man.
Ps. 27: 11, lead me in a p. path.
Prov. 8: 9, they are p. to him that understandeth.
15: 19, the way of righteous is made p.
Isa. 40: 4, rough places made p.
Mar. 7: 35, he spake p.
plainly, Ex. 21: 5, if the servant p. say.
Deu. 27: 8, write this law very p.
Isa. 32: 4, stammerers shall speak p.
John 10: 24, if thou be Christ, tell us p.
16: 29, now speakest thou p.
Heb. 11: 14, declare p.
See II. Cor. 3: 12.
plaiting, I. Pet. 3: 3.
plane tree. See **Chestnut Tree.**
planets, II. Ki. 23: 5.
planks, I. Ki. 6: 15; Eze. 41: 25, 26.
plant, figuratively mentioned, Ps. 128: 3; S. of S. 4: 13; Jer. 2: 21.
—Job 14: 9, bring forth boughs like a p.
Ps. 144: 12, sons as p. grown up.
Isa. 5: 7, his pleasant p.
53: 2, as a tender p.
Eze. 34: 29, a p. of renown.
Mat. 15: 13, every p. my Father hath not planted.
II. Sa. 7: 10; I. Chr. 17: 9, I will p. them
Ps. 1: 3; Jer. 17: 8, like a tree p.
Ps. 92: 13, p. in the house of the Lord.
94: 9, he that p. the ear.
Isa. 40: 24, they shall not be p.

plant—Continued
Lu. 17: 6, be thou p. in the sea.
Rom. 6: 5, if we have been p. together.
I. Cor. 3: 6, I have p.
plantation, Eze. 17: 7.
plaster, Deu. 27: 2; Dan. 5: 5.
plate, Ex. 28: 36; 39: 30.
platted, Mat. 27: 29; John 19: 2.
platter, Mat. 23: 25, 26; Lu. 11: 39.
play, Ex. 32: 6; I. Cor. 10: 7, people rose up to p.
I. Sa. 16: 17, a man that can p. well.
II. Sa. 6: 21, I will p. before the Lord.
10: 12, let us p. the men.
Job 40: 20, where beasts of field p.
41: 5, wilt thou p. with him.
Ps. 33: 3, p. skillfully with a loud noise.
Isa. 11: 8, sucking child shall p.
Eze. 33: 32, can p. well on an instrument.
Zec. 8: 5, boys and girls p. in the streets.
plead, Judg. 6: 31, will ye p. for Baal?
Job 9: 19, who shall set me a time to p.?
13: 19, who will p. with m?
16: 21, might p. for a man with God.
Isa. 1: 17, p. for the widow.
3: 13, the Lord standeth up to p.
43: 26, let us p. together.
Jer. 2: 9, I will yet p. with you.
Lam. 3: 58, O Lord, thou hast p.
Hos. 2: 2, p. with your mother, p.
pleading, of God with Israel, Isa. 1; 3: 13; Jer. 2-6; 13; Eze. 17: 20; 20: 36; 22; Hos. 2 ff.; Joel 3: 2; Mic. 2.
of Job with God, Job 16: 21.
pleasant, Gen. 3: 6, p. to the eyes.
II. Sa. 1: 23, were p. in their lives.
Ps. 16: 6, lines have fallen in p. places.
106: 24, they despised the p. land.
133: 1, how p. for brethren to dwell together.
Prov. 2: 10, knowledge is p. to thy soul.
9: 17, bread eaten in secret is p.
15: 26, the words of the pure are p. words.
16: 24, p. words are as honey-comb.
Ec. 11: 7, it is p. to behold the sun.
Isa. 32: 12, lament for p. fields.
64: 11, our p. things are laid waste.
Jer. 31: 20, is Ephraim a p. child?
Eze. 33: 32, song of one that hath a p. voice.
Dan. 10: 3, I ate no p. bread.
See Prov. 3: 17.
please, II. Sa. 7: 29; I. Chr. 17: 27, let it p. thee.
Ps. 51: 19, then shalt thou be p. with sacrifices.
69: 31, this also shall p. the Lord.
115: 3, God hath done whatsoever he p.
Prov. 16: 7, when a man's ways p. the Lord.
Isa. 53: 10, it p. the Lord to bruise him.
55: 11, accomplish that which I p.
Mic. 6: 7, will the Lord be p. with rams?
Mal. 1: 8, will he be p. with thee?
John 8: 29, I do always those things that p. him.
Rom. 8: 8, they that are in the flesh cannot p. God.
15: 3, Christ p. not himself.
I. Cor. 1: 21, it p. God by the foolishness of preaching.
Gal. 1: 10, do I seek to p. men?
Heb. 11: 6, without faith it is impossible to p. God.

pleasures, vanity of worldly, Ec. 2; effects of, Lu. 8: 14; Jas. 5; II. Pet. 2: 13; exhortations against, II. Tim. 3: 4; Tit. 3: 3; Heb. 11: 25; I. Pet. 4.
—I. Chr. 29: 17, thou hast p. in uprightness.
Esth. 1: 8, according to every man's p.
Job 21: 21, what p. hath he in his house?
22: 3, is it any p. to the Almighty?
Ps. 5: 4, not a God that hath p. in wickedness.
16: 11, at thy right hand p. for evermore.
51: 18, do good in thy good p.
102: 14, thy servants take p. in her stones.
103: 21, ministers that do his p.
111: 2, sought out of all that have p. therein.
149: 4, the Lord taketh p. in his people.
Prov. 21: 17, he that loveth p. shall be poor.
Ec. 12: 1, I have no p. in them.
Isa. 53: 10, the p. of the Lord shall prosper.
58: 13, from doing thy p. on my holy day.
Jer. 48: 38; Hos. 8: 8, a vessel wherein is no p.
Eze. 18: 23; 33: 11, have I any p. that wicked should die?
Mal. 1: 10, I have no p. in you, saith the Lord.
Lu. 12: 32, Father's good p.
Eph. 1: 5, good p. of his will.
Phil. 2: 13, both to will and to do of his good p.
I. Tim. 5: 6, she that liveth in p.
Heb. 10: 38, my soul shall have no p. in him.
12: 10, chastened us after their own p.
Jas. 5: 5, ye have lived in p. on earth.
Rev. 4: 11, for thy p. they were created.
pledges, limitations of, Ex. 22: 26; Deu. 24: 6. See Job 22: 6; 24: 3; Eze. 18: 7; Am. 2: 8.
Pleiades (plē'ya-dēz), Job 9: 9; 38: 31; Am. 5: 8.
plenteous, Deu. 28: 11; 30: 9, Lord shall make thee p.
Ps. 86: 5; 103: 8, p. in mercy.
130: 7, with the Lord is p. redemption.
Mat. 9: 37, the harvest truly is p.
plentiful, Ps. 68: 9, thou didst send a p. rain.
Jer. 48: 33, gladness is taken from p. field.
Lu. 12: 16, ground brought forth p.
plenty, the gift of God, Deu. 16: 10; 28: 11; Ps. 65; 68: 9; 104: 10; 144: 13; Joel 2: 26; Ac. 14: 17.
—Gen. 27: 28, p. of corn and wine.
Job 22: 25, p. of silver.
37: 23, p. of justice.
Prov. 3: 10, barns filled with p.
Jer. 44: 17, p. of victuals.
plotteth, Ps. 37: 12.
plow. The plows of ancient Egypt consisted



Eastern Plow.

of a share—often pointed with iron or bronze—two handles, and a pole which was inserted into the base of the two handles.

plow—Continued
Plows in Palestine have usually but one handle, with a pole joined to it near the ground, and drawn by oxen, cows or camels.
Job 4: 8, they that p. iniquity reap the same.

An Arab Plowing. (Modern.)

Prov. 20: 4, sluggard will not p.
Isa. 28: 24, doth the plowman p. all day to sow?
I. Cor. 9: 10, he that p. should p. in hope.
plowshares, beaten into swords, Joel 3: 10.
swords to be beaten into plowshares, Isa. 2: 4; Mic. 4: 3.
pluck, Deu. 23: 25, thou mayest p. the ears.
II. Chr. 7: 20, then will I p. them up.
Job 24: 9, they p. the fatherless from the breast.
Ps. 25: 15, he shall p. my feet out of the net.
52: 5, p. thee out of thy place.
80: 12, they which pass p. her.
Ec. 3: 2, a time to p. up.
Am. 4: 11; Zec. 3: 2, a firebrand p. out of the burning.
Mat. 5: 29; 18: 9; Mar. 9: 47, if eye offend thee, p. it out.
Mat. 12: 1; Mar. 2: 23, began to p. ears of corn.
John 10: 28, nor shall any p. them out of my hand.
Jude 12, twice dead, p. up by the roots.
plumb-line, Am. 7: 8.
plummet, II. Ki. 21: 13; Isa. 28: 17; Zec. 4: 10.
plunge, Job 9: 31.
poets, heathen, quoted, Ac. 17: 28; Tit. 1: 12.
point, Gen. 25: 32, at the p. to die.
Jer. 17: 1, written with the p. of a diamond.
Mar. 5: 23; John 4: 47, at the p. of death.
Heb. 4: 15, in all p. tempted.
Jas. 2: 10, yet offend in one p.
poison, Deu. 32: 24, the p. of serpents.
Ps. 140: 3, adders' p. is under their lips.
Jas. 3: 8, tongue is full of deadly p.
See Ps. 58: 4; Rom. 3: 13.
pole, Nu. 21: 8, 9.
policy, Dan. 8: 25.
polished, Ps. 144: 12; Dan. 10: 6.

politarchs. This word is rendered "rulers of the city" in Ac. 17: 6. 'Politarch' does not occur in Greek literature, and for a long time was not known to have been used elsewhere, but it has been found carved on an arch (now in the British Museum) at Thessalonica, of the date of A.D. 69-79.
poll, Nu. 3: 47; Mic. 1: 16.
pollute, Nu. 18: 32, neither p. holy things.
Ps. 106: 38, land was p. with blood.
Eze. 20: 31; 23: 30; 36: 18, ye p. yourselves with idols.
Mal. 1: 12, say, The Table of the Lord is p.
Ac. 21: 28, p. this holy place.
pollutions, under the law, Lev. 5: 11; 13; 15; 21; 22; Nu. 5; 9: 6; Eze. 22.
of the heathen, Lev. 18: 24; 19: 31; 20: 3; Ac. 15: 20.
of the sabbath, Neh. 13: 15; Isa. 56: 2; Eze. 20: 13.
of God's altar, etc., Ex. 20: 25; II. Chr. 33: 7; 36: 14; Eze. 8: 6; 44: 7; Dan. 8: 11; Zep. 3: 4; Mal. 1: 7.
Pollux (pŏl'lux), Ac. 28: 11.
pomegranate, a tree bearing large scarlet flowers and apple-like fruit. The bright pink seeds are beautifully arranged within the rind. This fruit was cultivated from early days in Egypt. The spies brought from Eshcol grapes, figs, and pomegranates.

Pomegranate and Flower.

pommel, II. Chr. 4: 12.
pomp, Isa. 5: 14; Eze. 7: 24; Ac. 25: 23.
ponder, Prov. 4: 26, p. the path of thy feet.
Prov. 5: 21, the Lord p. all his goings.
Lu. 2: 19, Mary p. them in her heart.
ponds, Ex. 7: 19; 8: 5; Isa. 19: 10.
Pontius (pŏn'shus). See Pilate.
Pontus (pŏn'tus) (2 Ca; 15 Ka), a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 2: 9; I. Pet. 1: 1.
pool, Isa. 35: 7, ground shall become a p.
Isa. 41: 18, wilderness a p. of water.
John 5: 2, by the sheep market, a p.
5: 7, put me into the p.
9: 7, wash in the p. of Siloam.
poor, always to be found, I. Sa. 2: 7; Mat. 26: 11; John 12: 8.

poor—Continued
their condition described, Job 24:4; Prov. 13:8; 14:20; 18:23; 19:4; Ec. 9:15.
causes of poverty, Prov. 6:11; 13:4; 19:15; 20:13; 23:21; 28:19.
not to be despised, Deu. 1:17; 16:19; Prov. 24:23; 28:21; Jas. 2.
oppression of, censured, Ex. 22:25; 23:3; Deu. 24:12; Job 24:9; Ps. 12:5; 14:6; 82:3; Prov. 14:31; 28:3; Ec. 5:8; Isa. 3:14; Jer. 22:3; Am. 4; 5:11; 8:4; Zec. 7:10; Jas. 2:3.
kindly treatment of, Ex. 23:11; Lev. 19:10; 23:22; 25:25; Deu. 15:7; Isa. 58:7; Gal. 2:10.
God's consideration of, Job 5:15; Ps. 69:33; 72:2; 102:17; 113:7; Zec. 11:7.
provision for, in the church, Ac. 6:1; I. Cor. 16:2; II. Cor. 8:9.
in spirit, blessed by Christ, Mat. 5:6; Lu. 6:20.
—Ex. 30:15, the p. shall not give less.
Lev. 19:15, shalt not respect person of p.
Deu. 15:11, the p. shall never cease.
I. Sa. 2:8; Ps. 113:7, Lord raiseth up the p.
Job 5:16, the p. hath hope.
29:16, I was a father to the p.
36:15; Ps. 72:12, deliver p. in affliction.
Ps. 9:18, expectation of the p. shall not perish.
10:14, the p. committeth himself to thee.
34:6, this p. man cried.
41:1, blessed is he that considereth the p.
68:10, prepared of thy goodness for the p
82, 4, deliver the p. and needy.
132:15, I will satisfy her p. with bread.
140:12, Lord will maintain the right of the p.
Prov. 10:4, he becometh p. that dealeth with a slack hand.
13:7, there is that maketh himself p.
14:21, that hath mercy on the p., happy is he.
17:5, whoso mocketh the p. reproacheth his Maker.
22:2, the rich and p. meet together.
30:9, lest I be p., and steal.
Isa. 14:32, the p. of his people shall trust.
41:17, when p. and needy seek water.
66:2, to him that is p. and of a contrite spirit.
Am. 2:6, they sold the p. for a pair of shoes.
Zec. 11:11, the p. of the flock waited on me.
Mat. 5:3, blessed are the p. in spirit.
11:5, the p. have the Gospel preached.
Mar. 14:7, ye have the p. always with you.
II. Cor. 6:10, as p., yet making many rich.
8:9, for your sakes he became p.
Jas. 2:5, hath not God chosen the p.?
Rev. 3:17, thou knowest not that thou art p.
See Prov. 15:16; 16:8; 19:4; 28:6, 11; I. John 3:17.
poplar. The Hebrew word 'libneh' occurs only twice. In both places (Gen. 30:37 and Hos. 4:13) it is translated "poplar." but the R. V. gives in the margin "storax tree." The storax tree, 'Styrax officinalis,' grows commonly in the East, and has pale whitish leaves, but the white poplar, 'Populus alba,' is also found in Palestine.
populous, Deu. 26:5; Nah. 3:8.
Poratha (pŏr'a-thà) [given by fate], Esth. 9:8.
porch, I. Ki. 7:7; II. Chr. 29:17; John 10:23.
Porcius (pôr'cĭ-ŭs), Ac. 24:27.
porpoise. This word occurs in the margin of Ex. 25:5, R. V., where in the text it is given as "sealskins"; the A. V. translates "badgers' skins." See Badger.
port [ar.], gate, Neh. 2:13.
porter, I. Chr. 9:21; Mar. 13:34; John 10:3.
portion, Gen. 31:14, is there yet any p. for us?
Deu. 32:9, the Lord's p. is his people.
II. Ki. 2:9, a double p. of thy spirit.
Job 20:29, this is the p. of a wicked man.
31:2, what p. of God is there from above?
Ps. 16:5, the Lord is the p. of mine inheritance.
63:10, they shall be a p. for foxes.
73:26, God is my p. for ever.
119:57; 142:5, thou art my p., O Lord.
Prov. 31:15, giveth a p. to her maidens.
Ec. 2:10, this was my p. of all my labour.
3:22; 5:18; 9:9, for that is his p.
9:6, neither have they any more p. for ever.
11:2, give a p. to seven.
Isa. 53:12, divide him a p. with the great.
61:7, they shall rejoice in their p.
Jer. 12:10, made my pleasant p. a desolate wilderness.
Lam. 3:24, the Lord is my p.
Dan. 1:8, with p. of king's meat.
Mic. 2:4, changed the p. of my people.
Mat. 24:51, appoint him his p. with the hypocrites.
Lu. 12:42, their p. in due season.
15:12, the p. of goods that falleth to me.
possess, Gen. 22:17; 24:60, thy seed shall p. the gate.
Job 7:3, made to p. months of vanity.
13:26, to p. iniquities of youth.
Ps. 139:13, thou hast p. my reins.
Prov. 8:22, the Lord p. me in the beginning.
Lu. 18:12, I give tithes of all I p.
21:19, in patience p. ye your souls.
I. Cor. 7:30, as though they p. not.
II. Cor. 6:10, yet p. all things.
possession, Gen. 17:8; 48:4, for an everlasting p.
Ps. 2:8, uttermost parts of the earth for thy p.
Prov. 28:10, good things in p.
Mat. 19:22; Mar. 10:22, had great p.
Ac. 2:45, sold their p.
Eph. 1:14, redemption of purchased p.
possible, Mat. 19:26; Mar. 10:27, with God all things are p.
Mat. 24:24; Mar. 13:22, if p., deceive the very elect.
Mat. 26:39; Mar. 14:35, if p., let this cup pass from me.
Mar. 9:23, all things are p. to him that believeth.
14:36; Lu. 18:27, all things are p. to thee.
Ac. 2:24, not p. he should be holden.
Rom. 12:18, if p., live peaceably.
Heb. 10:4, not p. that the blood of bulls.
post, Ex. 12:7, 22, 23; Deu. 11:20; Esth. 3:13, 15.
posterity, Gen. 45:7, preserve your p. in the earth.
Ps. 49:13, yet their p. approve their sayings.
Dan. 11:4, not be divided to his p.

post-exilian, that which occurred after the return of the Jews from capitivity in Babylon, 537 B.C.

pot, Ex. 16:33, take a p., and put manna therein.
II. Ki. 4:2, not any thing save a p. of oil.
4:40, there is death in the p.
Job 41:31, maketh the deep boil like a p.
Prov. 17:3; 27:21, fining p. for silver.
Zec. 14:21, every p. shall be holiness.
Mar. 7:4, the washing of cups and p.
Heb. 9:4, the golden p. with manna.

potentate, I. Tim. 6:15.

Potiphar (pŏt'ĭ-far), or **Potipherah** (pŏ-tĭf'e-rah) [belonging to Ra] (the sun-god), Joseph's master, Gen. 37:36; 39:1-20.

potsherd, Job 2:8; Prov. 26:23.

pottage, Esau's birthright sold for, Gen. 25:29.
unwholesome, healed by Elisha, II. Ki. 4:38.

potter, as a type of God's power, Ps. 2:9; Isa. 64:8; Jer. 18:2; Rom. 9:21.
ancient, I. Chr. 4:23. See **Handicraft.**

pounds, parable of, Lu. 19:12-27.

pour, Ex. 4:9, p. water on the dry land.
Job 30:16, my soul is p. out.
36:27, p. rain according to vapour.
Ps. 42:4, I p. out my soul.
45:2, grace is p. into thy lips.
62:8, p. out your heart before him.
Prov. 1:23; Isa. 44:3; Joel 2:28; Ac. 2:17, I will p. out my Spirit.
S. of S. 1:3, name is as ointment p. forth.
Isa. 44:3, I will p. water on him that is thirsty.
53:12, p. out his soul to death.
Lam. 2:19, p. out thine heart like water.
Nah. 1:6, fury is p. out like fire.
Zec. 12:10, I will p. on house of David.
Mal. 3:10, if I will not p. out a blessing.
Mat. 26:7; Mar. 14:3, p. ointment on his head.
John 2:15, he p. out the changers' money.
Rev. 14:10, wine of wrath of God which is p. out.

pouring out, of God's wrath, Ps. 69:24; 79:6; Jer. 10:25; Eze. 7:8; Hos. 5:10; of the Holy Spirit, Isa. 32:15; Eze. 39:29; Ac. 2; 10:45; of the vials, Rev. 16.

pourtray (portray), Eze. 4:1; 8:10; 23:14.

poverty, Prov. 6:11; 24:34, p. come as one that travelleth.
Prov. 10:15, destruction of poor is their p.
13:18, p. to him that refuseth instruction.
20:13; 23:21, come to p.
28:19, shall have p. enough.
30:8, give me neither p. nor riches.
31:7, forget his p.
II. Cor. 8:9, that ye through his p. might be rich.
Rev. 2:9, I know thy works and p.

powder, Ex. 32:20, Moses ground the calf to p.
Deu. 28:24, Lord shall make the rain of thy land p.
II. Ki. 23:15, stamped the altar to p.
II. Chr. 34:7, beaten the images to p.
Mat. 21:44; Lu. 20:18, it will grind him to p.

power, bestowed by God, Isa. 40:29; Ac. 6:8; Rom. 15:13; I. Cor. 5:4; II. Cor. 12:9.

powers, heavenly, Mat. 24:29; Eph. 3:10.

power—Continued
earthly, to be obeyed, Rom. 13; Tit. 3; I. Pet. 2:13.
—Gen. 32:28, as a prince thou hast p. with God.
Ex. 15:6, right hand glorious in p.
Lev. 26:19, I will break your p.
Deu. 8:18, giveth thee p. to get wealth.
II. Sa. 22:33, God is my strength and p.
I. Chr. 29:11; Mat. 6:13, thine is the p.
II. Chr. 25:8, God hath p. to help.
Job 21:7, why are the wicked mighty in p.?
26:2, how hast thou helped him that is without p.?
37:23, excellent in p. and judgment.
Ps. 49:15, redeem my soul from p. of the grave.
62:11, p. belongeth unto God.
65:6, being girded with p.
66:7, he ruleth by his p.
90:11, who knoweth p. of thine anger?
110:3, people be willing in the day of thy p.
145:11, they shall talk of thy p.
Prov. 3:27, it is in p. of thy hand.
18:21, in p. of the tongue.
Ec. 5:19; 6:2, p. to eat thereof.
8:4, where word of king is, there is p.
Jer. 10:12; 51:15, made earth by his p.
Eze. 30:6, pride of her p. shall come down.
Dan. 2:37, God hath given thee p.
Mic. 3:8, full of p. by the Spirit.
Hab. 2:9, delivered from the p. of evil.
Zec. 4:6, not by might, nor by p.
Mat. 9:6; Mar. 2:10; Lu. 5:24, Son of man hath p. to forgive.
Mat. 24:30; Lu. 21:27, coming in clouds with p.
Mat. 28:18, all p. is given me.
Mar. 9:1, kingdom of God come with p.
Lu. 1:35, p. of the Highest.
4:6, all this p. will I give thee.
4:32, his word was with p.
5:17, the p. of the Lord was present.
9:43, amazed at the mighty p. of God.
12:5, that hath p. to cast into hell.
22:53, the p. of darkness.
24:49, endued with p. from on high.
John 1:12, p. to become sons of God.
10:18, I have p. to lay it down.
17:2, given him p. over all flesh.
19:10, p. to crucify, p. to release.
Ac. 1:8, receive p., after Holy Ghost is come.
3:12, as though by our own p.
5:4, was it not in thine own p.?
8:10, this man is the great p. of God.
26:18, from the p. of Satan unto God.
Rom. 1:20, his eternal p. and Godhead.
9:21, hath not potter p. over clay?
13:2, whosoever resisteth the p.
I. Cor. 4:20, not in word, but in p.
15:43, sown in weakness, raised in p.
II. Cor. 4:7, excellency of p. be of God.
Eph. 1:19, exceeding greatness of his p.
2:2, prince of the p. of the air.
3:7, by the effectual working of his p.
Phil. 3:10, the p. of his resurrection.
Col. 1:13, delivered us from the p. of darkness.
II. Tim. 1:7, God hath given spirit of p.
3:5, a form of godliness, but denying the p.
Heb. 1:3, all things by the word of his p.

power—Continued
Heb. 2: 14, might destroy him that had p. of death.
7: 16, the p. of an endless life.
Rev. 4: 11; 5: 12, thou art worthy to receive p.
powerful, Ps. 29: 4; II. Cor. 10: 10; Heb. 4: 12.
praise, God worthy of, Deu. 10: 21; Judg. 5: 2; Isa. 12; 25; 42: 10; Jer. 31: 7; Dan. 2: 23; Joel 2: 26; Lu. 1: 46, 68; Eph. 1: 6; Rev. 19: 5.
of man, vanity of, Prov. 27: 2; Mat. 6: 1.
—Ex. 15: 11, fearful in p.
Judg. 5: 3; Ps. 7: 17; 9: 2; 57: 7; 61: 8; 104: 33, I will sing p.
II. Chr. 23: 13, taught to sing p.
Neh. 9: 5, exalted above p.
Ps. 22: 3, thou that inhabitest the p. of Israel.
22: 25, my p. shall be of thee.
33: 1; 147: 1, p. is comely.
34: 1, his p. shall continually be in my mouth.
35: 28, tongue shall speak of thy p.
50: 23, whoso offereth p. glorifieth me.
65: 1, p. waiteth for thee.
66: 2, make his p. glorious.
71: 8, let my mouth be filled with thy p.
100: 4, enter his courts with p.
106: 2, who can show all his p.?
Prov. 27: 21, so is a man to his p.
Isa. 42: 12, declare his p. in the islands.
60: 18, call thy gates P.
61: 3, garment of p.
62: 7, a p. in the earth.
Jer. 13: 11, that they might be to me for a p.
Hab. 3: 3, the earth was full of his p.
Zep. 3: 19, get them p. and fame.
Mat. 21: 16, thou hast perfected p.
John 9: 24, give God the p.
12: 43, loved p. of men.
Rom. 2: 29, whose p. is not of men.
13: 3, thou shalt have p. of the same.
I. Cor. 4: 5, then shall every man have p. of God.
II. Cor. 8: 18, whose p. is in the Gospel.
Eph. 1: 12, p. is glory.
Phil. 4: 8, if there be any p.
Heb. 2: 12, in church will I sing p.
13: 15, offer sacrifice of p.
I. Pet. 1: 7, trial of faith might be found to p.
2: 14, for p. of them that do well.
I. Chr. 29: 13, p. thy glorious name.
Ps. 22: 23, ye that fear the Lord, p. him.
30: 9, shall the dust p. thee?
42: 5, 11; 43: 5, I shall yet p. him.
45: 17, therefore shall the people p. thee.
49: 18, men will p. thee when thou doest well.
63: 3, my lips shall p. thee.
69: 34, let heaven and earth p. him.
71: 14, I will yet p. thee more and more.
72: 15, daily shall he be p.
76: 10, wrath of man shall p. thee.
88: 10, shall the dead arise and p. thee?
99: 3, let them p. thy great name.
107: 32, p. him in the assembly.
115: 17, the dead p. not the Lord.
119: 164, seven times a day I p. thee.
138: 4, kings of the earth shall p. thee.
praise—Continued
Ps. 145: 4, one generation shall p. thy works.
145: 10, all thy works shall p. thee.
148: 3, p. him, sun and moon.
Prov. 27: 2, let another p. thee.
31: 31, let her own works p. her.
Isa. 38: 19, the living shall p. thee.
Dan. 2: 23, I thank and p. thee.
Joel 2: 26, p. the name of the Lord.
Rom. 15: 11, p. the Lord, all ye Gentiles.
I. Cor. 11: 22, I p. you not.
Rev. 19: 5, saying, P. our God.
prancing, Judg. 5: 22; Nah. 3: 2.
prating, Prov. 10: 8, a p. fool shall fall.
III. John 10, p. against us with malicious words.
pray, Gen. 20: 7, he shall p. for thee.
I. Sa. 7: 5, I will p. for you to the Lord.
12: 23, I should sin in ceasing to p.
II. Sa. 7: 27, found in his heart to p.
II. Chr. 6: 24, p. and make supplication.
Ezra 6: 10, p. for the life of the king.
Job 21: 15, what profit if we p. to him?
Ps. 5: 2, my God, to thee will I p..
55: 17, evening, and morning, and at noon will I p.
122: 6, p. for the peace of Jerusalem.
Isa. 16: 12, come to sanctuary to p.
45: 20, p. to a god that cannot save.
Jer. 37: 3; 42: 2, 20, p. for us to the Lord.
Zec. 7: 2, they sent men to p. before the Lord.
Mat. 5: 44, p. for them which despitefully use you.
6: 5, love to p. standing in the synagogues.
14: 23; Mar. 6: 46; Lu. 9: 28, apart to p.
Mar. 11: 24, what ye desire, believe when ye p.
14: 38; Lu. 22: 40, watch and p. lest ye enter into temptation.
Lu. 11: 1, Lord, teach us to p.
18: 1, men ought always to p.
John 14: 16; 16: 26, I will p. the Father.
17: 9, I p. for them: I p. not for the world
Ac. 9: 11, behold, he p.
10: 9, on house-top to p.
Rom. 8: 26, know not what we should p. for
I. Cor. 14: 15, I will p. with the spirit.
I. Thes. 5: 17, p. without ceasing.
I. Tim. 2: 8, that men p. every where.
Jas. 5: 14, let them p. over him.
5: 16, p. one for another.
I. John 5: 16, I do not say that he shall p. for it.
prayer, occasions and objects of, I. Chr. 16: 35; Job 33: 26; Mat. 9: 38; Lu. 18: 13, 38; Rom. 15: 30; I. Cor. 7: 5; Jas. 5: 13; I. Pet. 3: 7.
commanded, Isa. 55: 6; Mat. 7: 7; 26: 41; Lu. 21: 36; Col. 4: 2.
encouragements to, Ps. 6: 9; 32: 6; 66: 19; Isa. 65: 24; Zec. 13: 9; Mat. 18: 19; Lu. 11: 9; Rom. 10: 13; Jas. 1: 5.
how to be offered, Ps. 145: 18; Prov. 15: 29; Ec. 5: 2; Mat. 6: 7; Lu. 11: 1; John 9: 31; 15: 7; Rom. 12: 12; I. Tim. 5: 5; Heb. 11: 6; Jas. 1: 6; 4: 8.
through Christ, Eph. 2: 18; Heb. 10: 19.
God's hearing of, Ps. 10: 17; 99: 6; Isa. 58: 9; 65: 24; Am. 5: 4; Zec. 13: 9; Mat. 6: 6; John 11: 42; 14: 13.

prayer—Continued
instances of public: Joshua, Josh. 7:6-9; David, I. Chr. 29:10, 12; II. Sa. 6:18; Solomon, II. Chr. 6:12; Jews, Lu. 1:10; early church, Ac. 2:46; 4:24; 12:5; Peter and John, Ac. 3.1; Paul and Silas, Ac. 16:25; Paul with the elders, Ac. 20:36; 21:5.
instances of private, Gen. 18:23-32; 19:19; 24:12; 32:9; Judg. 6:13, 22; I. Sa. 1; II. Sa. 7:18; I. Ki. 18:36; II. Ki. 20:2, 11; I. Chr. 4:10; II. Chr. 33:19; Ezra 9:5; Neh. 2:4; Jer. 32:16; Dan. 9:3; Jon. 2:1; Lu. 2:37; Ac. 10:2, 30; I. Thes. 5:23.
of the hyprocrite, condemned, Ps. 109:7; Prov. 1:28; 28:9.
the Lord's, Mat. 6:9; Lu. 11:2.
of the dying malefactor, Lu. 23:42.
prayers, of Christ, Mat. 26:36; 27:46; Mar. 14:32; 15:34; Lu. 6:12; 23:34, 46.
—I. Ki. 8:28, respect p. of thy servant.
II. Chr. 7:15, ears be attent unto the p.
Neh. 1:6, thou mayest hear the p.
Job 15:4, thou restrainest p.
22:27, shalt make thy p. to him.
Ps. 65:2, O thou that hearest p.
72:15, p. shall be made continually.
102:17, he will regard p. of the destitute.
109:4, I give myself to p.
Prov. 15:8, p. of upright his delight.
Isa. 1:15, when ye make many p.
56:7; Mat. 21:13; Mar. 11:17; Lu. 19:46, house of p.
Dan. 9:17, hear p. of thy servant.
Mat. 17:21; Mar. 9:29, but by p. and fasting.
Mat. 21:22, whatsoever ye ask in p.
23:14; Mar. 12:40; Lu. 20:47, long p.
Lu. 1:13, thy p. is heard.
6:12, continued all night in p.
Ac. 3:1, the hour of p.
6:4, we will give ourselves to p.
10:31, thy p. is heard.
12:5, p. was made without ceasing.
16:13, where p. was wont to be made.
Eph. 6:18, praying with all p.
Phil. 4:6, by p. let your requests be made known.
I. Tim. 4:5, it is sanctified by p.
Jas. 5:15, the p. of faith shall save the sick.
5:16, the effectual fervent p.
I. Pet. 4:7, watch unto p.
Rev. 5:8; 8:3, the p. of saints.
See Nu. 16:22; Ps. 28:2; 88:1; 95:6; Dan. 6:10; Mar. 11:25; Lu. 22:41.
preach, Neh. 6:7, appointed prophets to p.
Isa. 61:1, anointed me to p. good tidings.
Jon. 3:2, p. the preaching I bid thee.
Mat. 4:17, Jesus began to p.
11:1, he departed thence to p.
Mar. 1:4, John did p. the baptism of repentance.
2:2, he p. the word to them.
3:14; Lu. 9:2, send them forth to p.
Mar. 6:12, they p. that men should repent.
16:20, went forth, and p. every where.
Lu. 9:60, go and p. the kingdom of God.
Ac. 5:42, ceased not to p. Christ.
10:42, he commanded us to p.
preach—Continued
Ac. 13:38, through this man is p. forgiveness.
15:21, in every city them that p. him.
17:3, this Jesus, whom I p. unto you, is Christ.
Rom. 2:21, thou that p. a man should not steal.
10:15, how shall they p., except they be sent?
I. Cor. 1:23, p. Christ crucified.
9:16, woe is unto me, if I p. not the Gospel.
9:27, lest when I have p. to others.
15:11, so we p., and so ye believed.
II. Cor. 4:5, we p. not ourselves.
Gal. 2:2, gospel which I p.
Phil. 1:15, some p. Christ of envy and strife.
Col. 1:28, whom ye p., warning every man.
II. Tim. 4:2, p. the word; be instant.
Heb. 4:2, the word p. did not profit.
I. Pet. 3:19, p. to spirits in prison.
preacher, Ec. 12:10, the p. sought to find words.
Rom. 10:14, how shall they hear without a p.?
I. Tim. 2:7; II. Tim. 1:11, am ordained a p.
preaching, of Jonah, Jon. 3; Mat. 12:41; Lu. 11:32.
of John the Baptist, Mat. 3; Mar. 1; Lu. 3.
of Noah, II. Pet. 2:5, etc.
of the gospel, Mat. 4:23; 5; 28:18; Mar. 1:14; 16:15; Lu. 4:18; 24:47; Ac. 2:14; 3:12; 4:8; 13:16.
See Rom. 10:8; I. Cor. 1:17; 2; 15:1; Gal. 1; Eph. 1-3; Tit. 1:3.
precept, Neh. 9:14, commandedst them p.
Ps. 119:40, I have longed after thy p.
Isa. 28:10, 13, p. must be upon p.
29:13, taught by p. of men.
Dan. 9:5, departing from thy p.
Mar. 10:5, he wrote you this p.
precious, Gen. 24:53; Deu. 33:13, p. things.
I. Sa. 3:1, the word of the Lord was p.
26:21, my soul was p. in thine eyes.
II. Ki. 1:13, let my life be p.
Job 28:16, it cannot be valued with p. onyx.
Ps. 49:8, the redemption of their soul is p.
72:14, p. shall their blood be in his sight.
116:15, p. in sight of Lord is death of saints.
126:6, bearing p. seed.
133:2, like p. ointment upon the head.
139:17, how p. are thy thoughts, O God.
Prov. 3:15, wisdom is more p. than rubies.
20:15, lips of knowledge are a p. jewel.
Ec. 7:1, good name better than p. ointment.
Isa. 13:12, a man more p. than gold.
28:16; I. Pet. 2:6, a p. corner stone.
Isa. 43:4, thou wast p. in my sight.
Jer. 15:19, take the p. from the vile.
Lam. 4:2, the p. sons of Zion.
Jas. 5:7, husbandman waiteth for p. fruit of earth.
I. Pet. 1:7, trial of your faith more p. than of gold.
1:19, the p. blood of Christ.
2:7, to you which believe he is p.
II. Pet. 1:1, obtained like p. faith.
1:4, exceeding great and p. promises.

Precious Stones in the Bible.

I. Stones in the Breastplate of the High Priest (Ex. 28: 17-20).

Hebrew.	A. V.	Modern Names.
'Odem.....	Sardius.....	Sard
Pitdah.....	Topaz.....	Chrysolite
Bareketh.....	Carbuncle...	Emerald
Nophek.....	Emerald.....	Garnet, or Carbuncle
Sappir.....	Sapphire.....	Lapis Lazuli
Yahalom.....	Diamond.....	Corundum (?)
Leshem.....	Ligure.....	Hyacinth
Shebo.....	Agate.....	Agate
'Ahlamah	Amethyst....	Amethyst
Tarshish.....	Beryl.....	Beryl
Shoham.....	Onyx.....	Onyx
Yashepeh.....	Jasper.....	Jade (?)

II. The Ornaments in the Covering of the King of Tyre (Ezek. 28: 13).

'Odem.....	Sard.....	Sard
Pitdah.....	Topaz.....	Chrysolite
Yahalom....	Diamond....	Corundum (?)
Tarshish.....	Beryl.....	Beryl
Shoham.....	Onyx.....	Onyx
Yashepeh.....	Jasper.....	Jade (?)
Sappir.....	Sapphire.....	Lapis Lazuli
Nophek.....	Emerald.....	Carbuncle
Bareketh.....	Carbuncle...	Emerald

III. The Foundations of the Heavenly City (Rev. 21: 10-20).

A. V.	Modern Names.
Jasper.....	Jade (?)
Sapphire.....	Lapis Lazuli
Chalcedony.....	Chalcedony
Emerald.....	Emerald
Sardonyx.....	Sardonyx
Sardius	Sard
Chrysolite.....	Topaz
Beryl.....	Beryl
Topaz.....	Chrysolite
Chrysoprasus.....	Chrysoprase
Jacinth.....	Sapphire
Amethyst	Ameythst

predestination, Rom. 8: 29; 9; 10; 11; Eph. 1: 5.

pre-eminence, Ec. 3: 19, a man hath no p. above a beast.
Col. 1: 18, that he might have the p.
III. John 9, Diotrephes, who loveth to have the p.

pre-exilian, before the Jewish captivity in Babylon, 587 B.C.

prefer, Ps. 137: 6, if I p. not Jerusalem.
John 1: 15, he that cometh after me is p. before me.
Rom. 12: 10, in honour p. one another.

premeditate, Mar. 13: 11.

preparation, Prov. 16: 1, p. of the heart of man.
Mat. 27: 62; Mar. 15: 42; Lu. 23: 54; John 19: 14, the day of p.
Eph. 6: 15, feet shod with p. of the gospel of peace.

prepare, Ex. 15: 2, I will p. him an habitation.
I. Sa. 7: 3, p. your hearts unto the Lord.
Ps. 61: 7, O p. mercy and truth.
68: 10, thou hast p. of thy goodness for the poor.
107: 36, they may p. a city.
Prov. 8: 27, when he p. the heavens.
30: 25, they p. their meat in summer.

prepare—Continued
Isa. 21: 5, p. the table, watch in the watch-tower.
40: 3; Mal. 3: 1; Mat. 3: 3; Mar. 1: 3; Lu. 1: 76, p. the way of the Lord.
Isa. 62: 10, p. the way of the people.
Am. 4: 12, p. to meet thy God.
Mat. 11: 10, shall p. way before thee.
20: 23; Mar. 10: 40, given to them for whom it is p.
Mat. 26: 17; Mar. 14: 12; Lu. 22: 9, where wilt thou that we p.?
John 14: 2, I go to p. a place for you.
Rom. 9: 23, vessels of mercy afore p.
I. Cor. 2: 9, things God hath p.
14: 8, who shall p. to battle?
Heb. 10: 5, a body hast thou p. me.
11: 16, hath p. for them a city.

presbytery, I. Tim. 4: 14.

prescribe, Ezra 7: 22; Isa. 10: 1.

presence, of God, I. Chr. 16: 27; Ps. 18: 7; 68: 8; Isa. 64: 1; Jer. 5: 22; Eze. 1; Dan. 7: 9; Nah. 1; Hab. 3; Rev. 1.
angels and elders stand in, Lu. 1: 19; Rev. 5: 8, 11.
Christ has entered, Heb. 9: 24.
—Gen. 3: 8, hid from p. of the Lord.
47: 15, why should we die in thy p.?
Ex. 33: 14, my p. shall go with thee.
I. Chr. 16: 33, trees sing at p. of the Lord.
Job 23: 15, I am troubled at his p.
Ps. 16: 11, in thy p. is fulness of joy.
31: 20, in the secret of thy p.
51: 11, cast me not away from thy p.
97: 5, hills melted at the p. of the Lord.
100: 2, come before his p. with singing.
139: 7, whither shall I flee from thy p.?
Prov. 14: 7, go from p. of a foolish man.
Isa. 63: 9, the angel of his p. saved them.
64: 2, nations may tremble at thy p.
Jer. 23: 39; 52: 3, I will cast you out of my p.
Jon. 1: 3, to flee from p. of the Lord.
Nah. 1: 5, earth is burned at his p.
Zep. 1: 7, hold thy peace at p. of the Lord.
Lu. 13: 26, we have eaten and drunk in thy p.
Ac. 3: 19, times of refreshing from p. of the Lord.
I. Cor. 1: 29, no flesh should glory in his p.
II. Cor. 10: 10, his bodily p. is weak.
II. Thes. 1: 9, destruction from the p. of the Lord.
Jude 24, present you faultless before his p.

present, I. Ki. 10: 25; II. Chr. 9: 24, brought every man his p.
Ps. 46: 1, God is a very p. help in trouble.
Lu. 5: 17, power of the Lord was p.
John 14: 25, being yet p. with you.
Ac. 10: 33, all here p. before God.
Rom. 7: 21, do good, evil is p. with me.
8: 18, the sufferings of this p. time.
II. Cor. 5: 8, to be p. with the Lord.
Gal. 1: 4, deliver us from this p. evil world.
II. Tim. 4: 10, having loved this p. world.
Tit. 2: 12, live godly in this p. world.
Heb. 12: 11, no chastening for the p. seemeth joyous.
II. Pet. 1: 12, established in the p. truth.
Rom. 12: 1, p. your bodies a living sacrifice.
Col. 1: 22, to p. you holy, unblameable.
See Prov. 12: 16; Mat. 21: 19; Phil. 2: 23.

presents made, Gen. 32:13; 33:10; 43:11; Judg. 3:15; I. Sa. 9:7; II. Ki. 8:8; 20:12; Mat. 2:11.
preserve, Gen. 32:30, I have seen God, and life is p.
Gen. 45:7, God sent me to p. you a posterity.
Deu. 6:24, that he might p. us alive.
Job 29:2, in the days when God p. me.
Ps. 25:21, let uprightness p. me.
36:6, thou p. man and beast.
79:11, p. thou those that are to die.
121:8, Lord shall p. thy going out, and thy coming in.
Prov. 2:11, discretion shall p. thee.
20:28, mercy and truth p. the king.
22:12, eyes of the Lord p. knowledge.
Isa. 49:8, I will p. thee.
Lu. 17:33, whosoever shall lose his life shall p. it.
preserver, of the faithful, Ps. 31:23; 37:28; 97:10; 145:20; Prov. 2:8.
of men, Josh. 24:17; II. Sa. 8:6; Job 7:20; Ps. 116:6; 146:9;
presidents, Dan. 6:2, 4, 6, 7.
press, Mar. 2:4; Lu. 8:19, could not come nigh for the p.
Mar. 5:30, Jesus turned about in the p.
Ps. 38:2, thy hand p. me sore.
Am. 2:13, I am p. under you, as a cart is p.
Mar. 3:10, they p. on him to touch him.
Lu. 6:38, good measure, p. down.
16:16, every man p. into it.
II. Cor. 1:8, were p. out of measure.
Phil. 3:14, I p. toward the mark.
press-fat, Hag. 2:16.
presumption, of Israelites, Nu. 14:44; Deu. 1:43; prophets, Deu. 18:20; builders of Babel, Gen. 11; Korah, etc., Nu. 16; Beth-shemites, I. Sa. 6:19; Uzzah, II. Sa. 6:6; Uzziah, II. Chr. 26:16; Jewish exorcists, Ac. 19:13.
presumptuous sins, Ex. 21:14; Nu. 15:30; Deu. 17:12; Ps. 19:13; II. Pet. 2:10.
pretence, Mat. 23:14; Mar. 12:40, for a p. make long prayers.
Phil. 1:18, whether in p. or truth.
prevail, Gen. 32:28, power with God, and hast p.
Ex. 17:11, when Moses held up his hand, Israel p.
I. Sa. 2:9, by strength shall no man p.
II. Chr. 14:11; Ps. 9:19, let not man p.
Ps. 65:3, iniquities p. against me.
Ec. 4:12, if one p. against him.
Mat. 16:18, gates of hell shall not p.
John 12:19, perceive ye how ye p. nothing?
Ac. 19:20, so mightly grew the word of God and p.
prevent [ar.], come before, precede, II. Sa. 22:6; Ps. 18:5, snares of death p. me.
Ps. 59:10, God of mercy shall p. me.
88:13, in morning shall my prayer p. thee.
119:147, I p. the dawning of the morning.
Mat. 17:25, Jesus p. him.
I. Thes. 4:15, shall not p. them which are asleep.
prey, Gen. 49:27, in morning he shall devour the p.
Ps. 17:12, like a lion greedy of p.
124:6, who hath not given us as a p.
prey—Continued
Isa. 49:24, shall the p. be taken from the mighty?
Eze. 34:22, my flock shall no more be a p.
price, of redemption, the blood of Christ, I. Cor. 6:20; 7:23; I. Pet. 1:19.
pearl of great, Mat. 13:46.
ornament of, I. Pet. 3:4.
—II. Sa. 24:24; I. Chr. 21:22, I will buy it at a p.
Job 28:18, p. of wisdom above rubies.
Isa. 55:1, buy wine and milk without p.
Mat. 13:46, one pearl of great p.
27:6, it is the p. of blood.
Ac. 5:2, kept back part of the p.
See Job 28:13; Prov. 31:10; Zec. 11:12; Mat. 26:15.
pricks, Nu. 33:55, those that remain shall be p. in your eyes.
Ac. 9:5; 26:14, it is hard for thee to kick against the p.
See Ps. 73:21; Ac. 2:37.
pride, I. Sa. 2:3; Prov. 6:16; 16:5; 21:4; Dan. 5:20; Mar. 7:20; Rom. 12:3, 16.
instances of, II. Ki. 20:13; Zep. 3:11; Lu. 18:11; I. Cor. 8:1.
evil results of, Ps. 10:2; Prov. 21:24; 28:25; Jer. 43:2; Ob. 3.
followed by shame, etc., Prov. 11:2; 18:12; 29:23; Isa. 28:3.
exhortations against, Jer. 13:15.
—Job 33:17, that he may hide p. from man.
Ps. 59:12, let them be taken in their p.
Prov. 8:13, p. do I hate.
13:10, by p. cometh contention.
14:3, in mouth of foolish is rod of p.
16:18, p. goeth before destruction.
Isa. 28:1, woe to the crown of p.
Jer. 49:16, the p. of thine heart hath deceived thee.
I. Tim. 3:6, being lifted up with p.
I. John 2:16, p. of life is not of the Father.
priesthood, of Christ, Aaron, and Melchizedek, Rom. 8:34; Heb. 2:17; 3; 5; 7; I. John 2:1.
—Ex. 40:15; Nu. 25:13, an everlasting p.
Heb. 7:24, hath an unchangeable p.
I. Pet. 2:5, an holy p.
2:9, ye are a royal p.
priests, high, see High Priest. Ex. 28; 39; Lev. 8; 16; Levitical, Ex. 28:1; Lev. 8.
their duties, etc., Lev. 1; 9; 21; 22; Nu. 3; Deu. 31:9; Josh. 3; 4; I. Ki. 8:3.
slain by command of Saul, I. Sa. 22:17.
divided by lot by David, I. Chr. 24.
denounced for unfaithfulness, Jer. 1:18; Hos. 5:6; Zep. 3:4; Mal. 2.
of Baal, slain, I. Ki. 18:40; II. Ki. 10:19; 11:18.
Christians called, I. Pet. 2:5; Rev. 1:6; 20:6.
—Gen. 14:18; Heb. 7:1, p. of the most high God.
I. Sa. 2:35, I will raise up a faithful p.
II. Chr. 6:41; Ps. 132:16, let thy p. be clothed with salvation.
II. Chr. 15:3, Israel without a teaching p.
Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:6, p. for ever after order of Melchizedec.
Isa. 24:2, as with people, so with p.
28:7, p. and prophet have erred.

priests—Continued
Isa. 61:6, be named the P. of the Lord.
Jer. 5:31, p. bear rule.
23:11, prophet and p. are profane.
Mic. 3:11, the p. teach for hire.
Mal. 2:7, the p. lips should keep knowledge.
Lu. 10:31, there came down a certain p.
17:14, show yourselves unto the p.
Ac. 6:7, p. were obedient to the faith.
14:13, the p. of Jupiter.
Heb. 7:3, abideth a p. continually.
Rev. 5:10, made us unto our God kings and p.
prince, of Peace, Isa. 9:6; of life, Ac. 3:15.
of this world, John 14:30; 16:11; of the power of the air, Eph. 2:2.
of devils, Christ's miracles ascribed to, Mat. 12:24; Mar. 3:22; Lu. 11:15.
princes of the tribes, Nu. 1:5 ff.; their offerings, Nu. 7.
—Gen. 32:28, as a p. hast thou power with God.
Ex. 2:14, who made thee a p. over us?
II. Sa. 3:38, a p. is fallen in Israel.
Job 12:21; Ps. 107:40, he poureth contempt on p.
Job 21:28, where is the house of the p.?
34:19, that accepteth not the person of p.
Ps. 45:16, p. in all the earth.
118:9, than to put confidence in p.
146:3, put not your trust in p.
Prov. 8:15, by me p. decree justice.
28:16, a p. that wanteth understanding.
31:4, it is not for p. to drink strong drink.
Ec. 10:7, p. walking as servants.
Isa. 10:8, are not my p. altogether kings?
23:8, whose merchants are p.
32:1, p. shall rule in judgment.
34:12, all her p. shall be nothing.
Hos. 3:4, Israel shall abide many days without a p.
Mic. 7:3, the p. and judge asketh for reward.
Mat. 9:34, casteth out devils by p. of devils.
John 12:31, p. of this world.
Ac. 5:31, him hath God exalted to be a P.
I. Cor. 2:6, nor the wisdom of the p. of this world.
principal, Prov. 4:7; Ac. 25:23.
principalities, and powers, Eph. 3:10; Col. 2:15.
Christ the head of all, Col. 1:16; 2:10.
—Rom. 8:38, nor p., nor powers, shall be able to separate.
Eph. 1:21, far above all p.
6:12, we wrestle against p., against powers.
Tit. 3:1, to be subject to p.
principles, Heb. 5:12; 6:1.
print, Job 13:27, thou settest a p. upon heels of my feet.
John 20:25, except I see p. of nails.
Job 19:23, O that my words were p. in a book.
Prisca (prĭs'kà) [ancient], II. Tim. 4:19.
Priscilla (prĭs-sĭl'là), diminutive of Prisca, and Aquila, Ac. 18:2; Rom. 16:3; I. Cor. 16:19.
prison, Gen. 40:3, put butler and baker in p.
Ps. 142:7, bring my soul out of p.
Ec. 4:14, out of p. he cometh to reign.
Isa. 53:8, he was taken from p. and from judgment.
61:1, opening of the p.
Mat. 5:25, thou be cast into p.

prison—Continued
Mat. 25:36, in p., and ye came unto me.
Lu. 22:33, to go with thee to p. and to death.
Ac. 5:18, put apostles in common p.
I. Pet. 3:19, the spirits in p.
prisoner, Ps. 79:11, let sighing of the p. come.
Ps. 102:20, to hear groaning of the p.
Zec. 9:12, turn to strong hold, p. of hope.
Mat. 27:15, release to the people a p.
Eph. 3:1; 4:1; Phile. 1, 9, the p. of Jesus.
private, II. Pet. 1:20.
privately, Mat. 24:3, came unto him p.
Ac. 23:19, with him aside p.
Gal. 2:2, p. to them of reputation.
privily, Ps. 11:2, may p. shoot at the upright.
Prov. 1:11, lurk p. for the innocent.
Ac. 16:37, do they thrust us out p.
II. Pet. 2:1, p. bring in heresies.
prize, I. Cor. 9:24, one receiveth the p.
Phil. 3:14, I press for the p.
proceed, Gen. 24:50, the thing p. from the Lord.
Deu. 8:3; Mat. 4:4, every word that p. out of mouth of God.
Job 40:5, I will p. no further.
Isa. 29:14, I will p. to do a marvellous work.
51:4, a law shall p. from me.
Jer. 9:3, they p. from evil to evil.
Mat. 15:18, things which p. out of the mouth.
John 8:42, I p. forth from God.
Eph. 4:29, let no corrupt communication p.
Jas. 3:10, out of same mouth p. blessing and cursing.
Prochorus (prŏk-o-rŭs), Ac. 6:5.
proclaim, Ex. 33:19, I will p. the name of the Lord.
Isa. 61:1, p. liberty to captives.
62:11, the Lord hath p., Behold, thy salvation cometh.
Lu. 12:3, shall be p. upon the house-tops.
Rev. 5:2, p. with a loud voice.
proclamation, Ex. 32:6; I. Ki. 22:30; Dan. 5:29.
procure, Prov. 11:27; Jer. 4:18; 26:19.
Prodigal Son, parable of, Lu. 15:11.
produce, Isa. 41:21.
profane, outside the temple, Eze. 42:20.
not distinctly sacred or religious, as sacred and profane history, Heb. 12:16.
given to swearing, I. Tim. 1:9.
—Lev. 20:3; 21:6; 22:2, neither shalt thou p. name of God.
Mat. 12:5, priests in temple p. sabbath.
Ac. 24:6, gone about to p. temple.
Jer. 23:11, prophet and priest are p.
I. Tim. 6:20; II. Tim. 2:16, avoid p. babblings.
Heb. 12:16, lest there be any p. person.
profanity, forbidden, Lev. 18:21; 19:12; Neh. 13:18.
profess, Mat. 7:23, will I p., I never knew you.
Rom. 1:22, p. themselves to be wise.
I. Tim. 6:12, hast p. a good profession.
Tit. 1:16, they p. that they know God.
profession, of Christ, to hold fast, Heb. 3:1; 4:14; 10:23.
profit, Gen. 25:32, what p. shall birthright do to me?
Gen. 37:26, what p. is it if we slay our brother?
Job 21:15, what p., if we pray unto him?

profit—Continued
Ps. 30: 9, what p. is in my blood?
Prov. 14: 23, in all labour there is p.
Ec. 1: 3; 3: 9; 5: 16, what p. hath a man of his labour?
2: 11, there was no p. under the sun.
5: 9, the p. of the earth is for all.
7: 11, by wisdom there is p.
Jer. 16: 19, things wherein is no p.
Mal. 3: 14, what p. that we have kept his ordinance?
Rom. 3: 1, what p. of circumcision?
I. Cor. 10: 33, not seeking mine own p.
II. Tim. 2: 14, about words to no p.
Heb. 12: 10, he chasteneth us for our p.
I. Sa. 12: 21, vain things which cannot p.
Job 34: 9, it p. nothing to delight in God.
Prov. 10: 2, treasures of wickedness p. nothing.
11: 4, riches p. not in the day of wrath.
Isa. 30: 5, a people that could not p.
Jer. 2: 11, changed for that which doth not p.
7: 8, lying words that cannot p.
Mat. 16: 26; Mar. 8: 36, what is a man p. if he gain the world?
I. Cor. 12: 7, given to every man to p. withal.
13: 3, charity, it p. me nothing.
Gal. 5: 2, Christ shall p. you nothing.
I. Tim. 4: 8, bodily exercise p. little.
Heb. 4: 2, the word preached did not p.
Jas. 2: 14, what doth it p.?
profitable, Job 22: 2, can a man be p. to God?
Ec. 10: 10, wisdom is p. to direct.
Mat. 5: 29, p. that one of thy members perish.
I. Tim. 4: 8, godliness is p. to all things.
II. Tim. 3: 16, scripture is p. for doctrine.
profound, Hos. 5: 2.
progenitors, Gen. 49: 26.
prolong, Deu. 4: 26; 30: 18, ye shall not p. your days.
Job 6: 11, what is mine end, that I should p. my life?
Prov. 10: 27, the fear of the Lord p. days.
Isa. 53: 10, he shall p. his days.
promise, Nu. 14: 34, know my breach of p.
I. Ki. 8: 56, not failed one word of his good p.
Neh. 5: 13, performeth not p.
Ps. 77: 8, doth his p. fail?
Lu. 24: 49; Ac. 1: 4, p. of the Father.
Ac. 2: 39, the p. is to you and your children.
7: 17, the time of the p.
26: 6, hope of the p. made of God.
Rom. 4: 14, the p. is made of none effect.
9: 4, to whom pertain the p.
II. Cor. 1: 20, p. of God in him are yea and amen.
Gal. 3: 17, should make the p. of none effect.
Eph. 2: 12, strangers from covenants of p.
I. Tim. 4: 8, having p. of the life that now is.
Heb. 6: 12, through faith inherit the p.
9: 15; 10: 36; the p. of eternal inheritance.
II. Pet. 3: 4, where is the p. of his coming?
3: 9, Lord is not slack concerning his p.
I. John 2: 25, this is the p. he hath p. us.
Ex. 12: 25, give according as he p.
Nu. 14: 40, will go to place the Lord p.
Deu. 1: 11; 15: 6, Lord bless you, as he hath p.
19: 8; 27: 3, give thee the land which he p.
29: 18, to be his people, as he p.
I. Ki. 8: 56, Lord hath given rest, as he p.
promise—Continued
II. Ki. 8: 19; II. Chr. 21: 7, he p. to give him a light.
Mat. 14: 7, Herod p. with an oath.
Mar. 14: 11, they p. to give him money.
Lu. 1: 72, mercy p. to our fathers.
Rom. 4: 21, what he had p. he was able to perform.
Tit. 1: 2, p. before the world began.
Heb. 10: 23; 11: 11, faithful that p.
promises, of God, Ps. 89: 3; Rom. 1: 2; Eph. 3: 6; II. Tim. 1: 1; Heb. 6: 17; 8: 6.
inviolable and precious, Nu. 23: 19; Deu. 7: 9; Josh. 23: 14; Ps. 105: 42; Gal. 3: 21; Heb. 6: 17; II. Pet. 1: 4.
of pardon and reconciliation, Ex. 34: 7; Ps. 65: 3; 130: 4; Isa. 1: 18; 27: 5; 43: 25; 44: 22; 46: 13; 53; 55; Jer. 31: 34; 33: 8; Eze. 33: 16; 36: 25; Rom. 4; 5; II. Cor. 6: 18; 7: 1; Eph. 2: 13.
of strength and help, etc., Ps. 23; 37: 17; 42: 8; 73: 26; 84: 11; 94: 14; 103: 13; Isa. 25: 8; 30: 18; 40: 29; 41: 10; 43: 4; 46: 3; 49: 13; 63: 9; Jer. 31: 3; Hos. 13: 10; 14: 4; Zep. 3: 17; Zec. 2: 9; 10; Rom. 16: 20; I. Cor. 10: 13; 15: 57; II. Cor. 6: 18; 12: 9; Eph. 1: 3; I. Pet. 1: 3, 5: 7.
to Adam Gen. 3: 15; to Noah, Gen. 8: 21; 9: 9; to Abraham, Gen. 12: 7; 13: 14; 15; 17; 18: 10; 22: 15; to Hagar, Gen. 16; 21: 17; to Isaac, Gen. 26: 2; to Jacob Gen. 28: 13; 31: 3; 32: 12; 35: 11; 46: 3; to David, II. Sa. 7: 11; I. Chr. 17: 10 to Solomon, I. Ki. 9; II. Chr. 1: 7; 7: 12
of Christ to his disciples, Mat. 6: 4, 33; 7: 7; 10; 11: 28; 12: 50; 16: 18, 25; 17: 20; 19: 28; 28: 20; Lu. 9-11; 12: 32; 22: 29; John 14-16; 20: 21.
to the poor, fatherless, etc., Deu. 10: 18; Ps. 9: 8; 10: 14; 12: 5; 68: 5; 69: 33; 72: 12; 102: 17; 107: 41; 109: 31; 113: 7; 146: 9; Prov. 15: 25; 23: 10; Jer. 40: 11; Hos. 14: 3.
of temporal blessings, Ex. 23: 25; Lev. 26: 6; Ps. 34: 9; 37: 3; 91; 102: 28; 112; 121: 3; 128; Prov. 3: 10; Isa. 32: 18; 33: 16; Mat. 6: 25; Phil. 4: 19; I. Tim. 4: 8.
exhortation concerning, Heb. 4: 1.
fulfilled in Christ, II. Sa. 7: 12; (Ac. 13: 23); Lu. 1: 69-73.
promote, Nu. 22: 17; 24: 11, p. thee to honour.
Prov. 4: 8, wisdom shall p. thee.
promotion, Ps. 75: 6, p. cometh not from east.
Prov. 3: 35, shame be p. of fools.
pronounce, Judg. 12: 6; Jer. 36: 7, 18.
proof, Ac. 1: 3, showed himself alive by many p.
II. Cor. 2: 9, might know the p. of you.
13: 3, ye seek a p. of Christ.
II. Tim. 4: 5, make full p. of thy ministry.
proper, I. Chr. 29: 3, mine own p. good.
—[ar.], one's own, Ac. 1: 19, in their p. tongue. Aceldama.
I. Cor. 7: 7, every man hath his p. gift of God.
—[ar.], goodly, Heb. 11: 23, Moses was a p. child.
prophecies respecting Christ, and their fulfilment:
Gen. 3: 15—Gal. 4: 4.
22: 18—Gal. 3: 16.

prophecies—Continued
Ex. 12:46; Ps. 34:20—John 19:33:36.
Ps. 2:7—Lu. 1:32, 35.
16:10—Ac. 2:31.
22:1—Mat. 27:46.
22:7, 8—Mat. 27:39-44.
22:14, 15—Lu. 22:42, 44.
22:16—John 19:18; 20:25.
22:18—Mat. 27:35.
45:7; Isa. 11:2; 61:1—Mat. 3:16; John 3:34; Ac. 10:38.
68:18—Lu. 24:51; Ac. 1:9.
69:9—John 2:17.
69:21—Mat. 27:34.
72:8; Dan. 7:14—Phil. 2:9, 11.
78:2—Mat. 13:34, 35.
110:1—Heb. 1:3.
118:22—Mat. 21:42; John 7:48.
132:11; Jer. 23:5—Ac. 13:23; Rom. 1:3.
Isa. 7:14—Mat. 1:18; Lu. 2:7.
9:7; Dan. 7:14—Lu. 1:32, 33.
11:10; 42:1—Mat. 1:17, 21; John 10:16; Ac. 10:45.
28:16—I. Pet. 2:6, 7.
40:3; Mal. 3:1—Mat. 3:1; Lu. 1:17.
40:11; 42:3—Mat. 12:15, 20; Heb. 4:15.
50:6—John 19:1.
52:14; 53:3—John 19:5.
53:2—Mar. 6:3; Lu. 9:58.
53:4-6; Dan. 9:26—Mat. 20:28.
53:7—Mat. 26:63; 27:12-14.
53:12—Mat. 27:50; Mar. 15:28.
Hos. 11:1—Mat. 2:15.
Mic. 5:1—Mat. 27:30.
5:2—Mat. 2:1.
Zec. 6:13—Rom. 8:34.
9:9—Mat. 21:1-5
11:12—Mat. 26:15.
11:13—Mat. 27:7.
13:7—Mat. 26:31.
prophecy, God author of, Isa. 44:7; 45:21; Lu. 1:70; Rev. 1:1.
gift of Christ, Eph. 4:11; Rev. 11:3; of Holy Ghost, I. Cor. 12:10.
Christ the great subject of, Lu. 24:44; Ac. 3:22-24; 10:43; I. Pet. 1:10, 11.
how to be received, II. Chr. 20:20; Lu. 24:25; I. Thes. 5:20.
false, how tested, Deu. 13:1; 18:20; Jer. 14:15; 23:16; Eze. 13:3.
—Mat. 13:14, is fulfilled the p. of Esaias.
I. Cor. 13:8, whether there be p., they shall fail.
I. Tim. 4:14, gift given thee by p.
II. Pet. 1:19, a more sure word of p.
1:21, p. came not by the will of man.
Rev. 1:3, blessed that hear this p.
19:10, the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of p.
22:19, if any man take from this p.
prophesy, Nu. 11:25, they p., and did not cease.
I. Ki. 22:8, he doth not p. good.
Isa. 30:10, p. not to us right things.
Jer. 5:31, the prophets p. falsely.
14:14; 23:25, the prophets p. lies.
Joel 2:28; Ac. 2:17, your sons shall p.
Am. 2:12; Mic. 2:6, saying, P. not.
Am. 3:8, Lord hath spoken, who can but p.?
Mic. 2:11, I will p. of wine.

prophesy—Continued
Mat. 26:68; Mar. 14:65; Lu. 22:64, p. unto us, thou Christ.
Rom. 12:6, whether prophecy, let us p.
I. Cor. 13:9, we p. in part.
14:3, he that p. speaketh unto men.
14:39, covet to p.
prophetess, Anna, Lu. 2:36; Deborah, Judg. 4:4; Huldah, II. Ki. 22:14; Miriam, Ex. 15:20; Noadiah, Neh. 6:14.
prophets, sent by God, Isa. 58:1; Jer. 1:4; 23:28; 25:4; Eze. 2:3.
Christ so called, Mat. 21:11; Lu. 7:16; 22:64; (Deu. 18:15).
others so called: Aaron, Ex. 7:1; Abraham, Gen. 20:7; Ahijah, I. Ki. 11:29; Amos, Am. 7:14; Balaam, Nu. 24:2; Daniel, Dan. 10:11; Mat. 24:15; David, Mat. 13:35; Ac. 2:30; Eldad, Nu. 11:26; Elijah, I. Ki. 18:36; Elisha, II. Ki. 6:12; Ezekiel, Eze. 1:3; Gad, I. Sa. 22:5; Habakkuk, Hab. 1:1; Haggai, Ezra 5:1; 6:14; Hag. 1:1; Hananiah, Jer. 28:17; Hosea, Hos. 1:1; Rom. 9:25; Iddo, II. Chr. 13:22; Isaiah, II. Ki. 20:11; Isa. 1:1; Mat. 3:3; Jehu, I. Ki. 16:7; Jeremiah, II. Chr. 36:12; Jer. 1:5; Joel, Joel 1:1; Ac. 2:16; John the Baptist, Lu. 7:28; Jonah, II. Ki. 14:25; Jon. 1:1; Mat. 12:39; Joshua, I. Ki. 16:34; Malachi, Mal. 1:1; Medad, Nu. 11:26; Micah, Jer. 26:18; Mic. 1:1; Moses, Deu. 34:10; Nahum, Nah. 1:1; Nathan, I. Ki. 1:32; Obadiah, Ob. 1; Oded, II. Chr. 15:8; Paul, Ac. 13:9; 27:10; Samuel, I. Sa. 3:20; Zacharias, Lu. 1:67; Zechariah, Zec. 1:1; Zephaniah, Zep. 1:1.
false, Zedekiah, I. Ki. 22:11; Jer. 29:21; Bar-jesus, Ac. 13:6.
denounced, Deu. 13; 18:20; Isa. 9:15; Jer. 6:13; 14:15; 23:34; 28:15; 29:31; Eze. 13:3; 14:9.
—Nu. 11:29, would that all the Lord's people were p.
Deu. 13:1, if there arise a p.
18:15; Ac. 3:22; 7:37, the Lord will raise up a P.
I. Sa. 10:12; 19:24, is Saul also among the p.?
I. Ki. 13:18, I am a p. as thou art.
18:22, I only remain a p. of the Lord.
22:7; II. Ki. 3:11; II. Chr. 18:6, is there not here a p. of the Lord?
II. Ki. 5:13, if the p. had bid thee do some great thing.
I. Chr. 16:22; Ps. 105:15, do my p. no harm.
Ps. 74:9, there is no more any p.
Isa. 3:2, the Lord taketh away the p.
Jer. 37:19, where are now your p.?
Eze. 2:5; 33:33, there hath been a p. among them.
Hos. 9:7, the p. is a fool.
Am. 7:14, I was no p., neither was I a p. son.
Mic. 3:11, the p. divine for money.
Zec. 1:5, the p., do they live forever?
Mat. 2:5, thus it is written by the p.
10:41, he that receiveth a p. in the name of a p.
13:57; Mar. 6:4; Lu. 4:24; John 4:44, a p. not without honour.

prophets—Continued
Lu. 4: 24, no p. is accepted in his own country.
7: 28, there hath not arisen a greater p. than John.
13: 33, it cannot be that a p. perish out of Jerusalem.
24: 19, Jesus who was a p. mighty in deed.
John 4: 19, thou art a p.
7: 40, of a truth this is the P.
Ac. 8: 34, of whom speaketh the p. this?
13: 15, reading of the Law and the P.
26: 27; believest thou the P.?
I. Cor. 12: 29, are all p.?
14: 32 spirits of p. are subject to the p.
Eph. 2: 20, built on foundation of p.
4: 11, he gave some p.
Heb. 1: 1, spake to fathers by the p.
Jas. 5: 10, take the p., who have spoken.
I. Pet. 1: 10, of which salvation the p. enquired.
Rev. 22: 9, I am of thy brethren the p.
propitiation, for sin, Rom. 3: 25; I. John 2: 2; 4: 10.

Propontis (15 Ga), Sea of Marmora, in Asia Minor.
proportion, I. Ki. 7: 36, to the p. of every one.
Job 41: 12, not conceal his comely p.
Rom. 12: 6 according to p. of faith.
proselytes, Jewish, Ac. 2: 10; 6: 5; 13: 43. Gentiles who were won to the Jewish faith from the heathen world were called proselytes. Of these there were two classes:
1. Those who adopted the Jewish religion, observed the commandments, and worshipped in "the court of the Gentiles," whether in the Temple or the synagogue; but were not formally received into the Jewish church and nation. These were called "the devout." Strictly speaking, the term, "proselyte" did not apply to such. From this class came many of the early Gentile Christians.
2. Those who by circumcision were received into the Jewish fellowship, and undertook to fulfil all the requirements of the law. They were called, "proselytes of righteousness."

PROPHETICAL BOOKS, TABLE OF THE.

Names	Date of Ministry.	Contemporary Kings.	Subjects of Prophecy.	Title or Characteristic.
I. Earlier Prophets of Judah:				
Joel	875-850 B.C.	Joash	The Plagues upon Judah.	The First of the Prophets.[1]
Isaiah	760-700	Uzziah to Hezekiah.	The Kingdom of God.	The Evangelical Prophet.
Micah	750-700	Jotham to Hezekiah.	The Captivity, and Christ.	The Vehement Prophet.
II. Prophets of Israel:				
Jonah	825-785	Jeroboam II.	The Fall of Nineveh.	The Missionary Prophet.[2]
Amos	810-785	Jeroboam II.	The Sins of Israel.	The Peasant Prophet.
Hosea	790-725	Jeroboam II. to Hoshea.	The Sins of Israel.	The Obscure Prophet.[3]
III. Later Prophets of Judah:				
Nahum	640	Josiah	The Fall of Nineveh.	The Prophet of Ruin.
Zephaniah	630	Josiah	The Captivity of Judah.	The Prophet of Punishment.
Jeremiah	630-585	Josiah to Captivity.	The Captivity of Judah. [vasion	The Weeping Prophet.
Habakkuk	620	Josiah	The Chaldean In-	The Poetic Prophet.
IV. Prophets of the Captivity:				
Daniel	600-535	Nebuchadnezzar to Cyrus.	The Great Empires	The Princely Prophet.
Ezekiel	595-570	Nebuchadnezzar	The Captivity and Return.	The Priestly Prophet.
Obadiah	585	Nebuchadnezzar	The Destruction of Edom.	The Unknown Prophet.
V. Prophets of the Restoration:				
Haggai	520	Darius I.	The Rebuilding of the Temple.	[Temple. The Prophet of the [Visions.
Zechariah	520	Darius I.	The New Israel. [the Messiah	The Prophet of [Prophets.[4]
Malachi	440	Artaxerxes I.	Reformation and	The Last of the

[1] According to many authorities, Joel was the first prophet whose message was committed to writing. Other students, however, regard Joel as one of the latest. On this question scholars are about equally divided.
[2] Jonah was the only prophet sent to preach to a heathen people.
[3] Referring to peculiarity of style and difficulty of interpretation
[4] With Malachi the Old Testament prophecies close.

prosper, Gen. 24: 42, if now thou do p. my way.
Gen. 39: 3, the Lord made all Joseph did to p.
Nu. 14: 41, transgress, but it shall not p.
Deu. 28: 29, thou shalt not p. in thy ways.
I. Chr. 22: 13, shalt p., if thou takest heed.
II. Chr. 20: 20, believe his prophets, so shall ye p.
Neh. 2: 20, God of heaven will p. us.
Ps. 1: 3, whatsoever he doeth shall p.
73: 12, ungodly who p. in the world.
122: 6, they shall p. that love thee.
Prov. 28: 13, he that covereth sins shall not p.
Ec. 11: 6, knowest not whether shall p.
Isa. 53: 10, pleasure of Lord shall p.
54: 17, no weapon that is found against thee shall p.
55: 11, it shall p. in the thing whereto I sent it.
Jer. 12: 1, wherefore doth way of wicked p.?
23: 5, a king shall reign and p.
Dan. 11: 27, speak lies, but it shall not p.
I. Cor. 16: 2, as God hath p. him.
III. John 2, I wish that thou mayest p.

prosperity, of the righteous, Ps. 36: 8; 37: 11, 18; 75: 10; 84: 11; 92: 12; Prov. 3: 2; Ec. 8: 12.
of the wicked, Job 12: 6; 20: 5; 21: 7; Ps. 37; 92: 7; Ec. 8: 14; 9: 2; Jer. 12.
dangers of, Deu. 6: 10; Prov. 30: 8; Lu. 6: 24; 12: 16; 16: 19; Jas. 5: 1.
—Deu. 23: 6, thou shalt not seek their p.
I. Sa. 25: 6, say to him that liveth in p.
I. Ki. 10: 7, thy wisdom and p.
Job 36: 11, spend their days in p.
Ps. 30: 6, in my p. I shall never be moved.
73: 3, when I saw the p. of the wicked.
118: 25, O Lord, send now p.
122: 7, p. within thy palaces.
Prov. 1: 32, the p. of fools shall destroy them.
Ec. 7: 14, in the day of p. be joyful.
Jer. 22: 21, I spake to thee in thy p.
Lam. 3: 17, I forgat p.

prosperous, Gen. 24: 21, Lord made his journey p.
Gen. 39: 2, he was a p. man.
Josh. 1: 8, thou shalt make thy way p.
Ps. 45: 4, in thy majesty ride p.
Rom. 1: 10, might have a p. journey.

protection, Deu. 32: 38.

protest, Gen. 43: 3, the man did solemnly p.
Zec. 3: 6, the angel of the Lord p.
I. Cor. 15: 31, I p. by rejoicing in Christ.

proud, Job 26: 12, he smiteth through the p.
Job 40: 11, behold every one that is p.
Ps. 31: 23, rewardeth the p. doer.
40: 4, blessed is the man that respecteth not the p.
94: 2, render a reward to the p.
101: 5, him that hath a p. heart.
119: 21, thou hast rebuked the p.
123: 4, soul filled with contempt of the p.
138: 6, the p. he knoweth afar off.
Prov. 6: 17, Lord hateth a p. look.
15: 25, the Lord will destroy the house of the p.
21: 4, high look and a p. heart is sin.
Ec. 7: 8, patient in spirit better than the p.
Hab. 2: 5, he is a p. man.
Mal. 3: 15, we call the p. happy.

proud—Continued
Lu. 1: 51, he hath scattered the p.
I. Tim. 6: 4, he is p., knowing nothing.
Jas. 4: 6, I. Pet. 5: 5, God resisteth the p.
See I. Sa. 2: 3; Ps. 17: 10; Isa. 3: 5.

prove, Ex. 16: 4, I may p. them.
Ex. 20: 20, God is come to p. you.
Deu. 8: 2, 16, humble thee, and p. thee.
Judg. 6: 39, let me p. thee but this once.
I. Sa. 17: 39, I have not p. them.
I. Ki. 10: 1; II. Chr. 9: 1, she came to p. Solomon.
Ps. 17: 3, thou hast p. my heart.
26: 2, examine me, O Lord, and p. me.
95: 9; Heb. 3: 9, when your fathers p. me.
Ec. 2: 1, I will p. thee with mirth.
Mal. 3: 10, p. me now herewith.
Lu. 14: 19, I go to p. them.
John 6: 6, this he said to p. him.
Ac. 9: 22, p. that this is very Christ.
Rom. 12: 2, p. what is that good will of God.
II. Cor. 13: 5, p. your own selves.
I. Thes. 5: 21, p. all things.

provender, Gen. 24: 25, 32; Isa. 30: 24.

proverbs, of Solomon, Prov. 1-25; collected under Hezekiah, Prov. 25-29.
various, I. Sa. 10: 12; Lu. 4: 23.
—Deu. 28: 37, become a p. and a by-word.
I. Sa. 24: 13, as saith p. of ancients.
Ps. 69: 11, I became a p. to them.
Ec. 12: 9, preacher set in order many p.
Hab. 2: 6, take up a p. against him.
John 16: 29, speakest plainly and speakest no p.
II. Pet. 2: 22, it is happened according to the p.

Proverbs, Book of.

Name.—The Hebrew title of the book is 'Mishle,' the singular of which is 'mashal,' usually translated "proverb." The word really signifies "likeness," and then a 'similitude' or 'parable.' It is frequently employed for short maxims or sententious sayings, which often consist in comparisons, or for longer or shorter didactic poems.

Authorship and Date.—These are a matter of uncertainty. The book seems to have been gradually formed between the time of Solomon and the Exile, 587 B.C.

Contents.—The book falls into eight parts: (1) Chs. 1-10. Ch. 1: 1-7 contains the title, "The proverbs of Solomon the son of David," etc., and is of the nature of a preface, indicating the aim and object of the book. The remaining portion of the section forms a connected poem in praise of wisdom. (2) Chs. 10-22: 16 bear the title, "The proverbs of Solomon," and form the first collection of Solomonic sayings. This section consists of ethical maxims, but loosely connected with one another. (3) Chs. 22: 17-24: 22 form a better connected whole than the preceding section, and consist of precepts and admonitions relating to justice and prudence. (4) Ch. 24: 23-34 forms an appendix to (3) and is entitled, "These things also belong to the wise." (5) Chs. 25-29 form the second collection of Solomonic sayings, and have the superscription, "These are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Heze-

Proverbs, Book of—Continued
kiah king of Judah copied out." The "men of Hezekiah" were probably a band of scribes or a literary college, established by that monarch, to whose care were entrusted the sacred writings of the nation and the task of editing them. (6) Ch. 30 is the first of three appendices which form the conclusion of the book. The proverbs in this chapter are attributed to "Agur the son of Jakeh." (7) Ch. 31: 1-9 forms the second appendix, and bears the title, "The words of King Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him." We know nothing about these two writers. (8) Contains the third appendix, ch. 31: 10-31, a didactic poem, the verses of which are arranged alphabetically,—whose theme is the praise of a virtuous woman.
provide, Gen. 22: 8, God will p. himself a lamb.
Gen. 30: 30, when shall I p. for mine own house?
Job 38: 41, p. for the raven his food.
Ps. 78: 20, can he p. flesh for his people?
Mat. 10: 9, p. neither gold nor silver.
Lu. 12: 33, p. bags that wax not old.
Rom. 12: 17, p. things honest.
I. Tim. 5: 8, if any p. not for his own house.
Heb. 11: 40, God having p. some better thing for us.
providence, of God, Gen. 8: 22; I. Sa. 6: 5; Ps. 36: 6; 104; 136; 145; 147; Prov. 16; 19: 20; Mat. 6: 26; 10: 29; Lu. 21: 18; Ac. 17: 26.
province, Esth. 1: 22; 3: 12; Ac. 23: 34.
provision, Gen. 42: 25; 45: 21, p. for the way.
Ps. 132: 15, I will bless her p.
Dan. 1: 5, king appointed a daily p.
Rom. 13: 14, make not p. for the flesh.
provocation, I. Ki. 21: 22; Neh. 9: 18, 26; Heb. 3: 8.
provoke, Ex. 23: 21, obey his voice, p. him not.
Nu. 14: 11, how long will this people p. me?
Deu. 31: 20, p. me, and break my covenant.
Job 12: 6, they that p. God are secure.
Ps. 78: 40, how oft did they p. him.
106: 29, they p. him with their inventions.
Lu. 11: 53, began to urge, and p. him to speak.
Rom. 10: 19; 11: 11, p. to jealousy.
I. Cor. 13: 5, charity is not easily p.
Eph. 6: 4, p. not your children to wrath.
Heb. 3: 16, when they heard, did p.
10: 24 p. to love and good works.
See Ps. 95: 8; Heb. 3: 15.
prudent, Prov. 12: 16, a p. man covereth shame.
Prov. 12: 23, a p. man concealeth knowledge.
14: 8, wisdom of p. is to understand.
15: 5, that regardeth reproof is p.
16: 21, the wise shall be called p.
19: 14, a p. wife is from the Lord.
22: 3; 27: 12, a p. man forseeth evil.
Isa. 5: 21, woe to them that are p. in their own sight.
Jer. 49: 7, is counsel perished from p.?
Hos. 14: 9, who is p.?
Am. 5: 13, the p. shall keep silence.

prudent—Continued
Mat. 11: 25; Lu. 10: 21, hid these things from the wise and p.
I. Cor. 1: 19, bring to nothing the understanding of the p.
See Prov. 8: 12; Eph. 1: 8.
prudently, Isa. 52: 13.
prune, Lev. 25: 3, 4; Isa. 5: 6.
pruning-hooks, Isa. 2: 4; Joel 3: 10; Mic. 4: 3.
psalmody, service of song, Jewish, Ex. 15: 1; I. Chr. 6: 31; 13: 8; II. Chr. 5: 13; 20: 22; 29: 30; Neh. 12: 27.
Christian, Mat. 26: 30; Mar. 14: 26; Jas. 5: 13.
spiritual songs, Eph. 5: 19; Col. 3: 16.
Psalms, Book of.
Name and Formation.—The Hebrew title of this treasury of "prayer, praise, and adoration" is 'Sêpher Tehillim,' the "Book of Praises." Our name is the Anglicized form of the Greek title, 'psalmoi' (Lu. 24: 44; 20: 42). The early Christian fathers called it the Psalter. It is the first book of the third division of the Old Testament, the Hagiographa.
The "Psalms of David" is simply a popular form of reference because of David's prominence in the collection. The poet-king was probably the founder of the Psalter, but the collection was formed gradually and perhaps collected and arranged in Ezra's time.
Divisions, Peculiarities, and Authors.—In the Hebrew and in the R.V. the Psalter is divided into five books. This division was probably due to the similar division of the Pentateuch, and dates back to a period before the LXX. translation.
Book I. contains Ps. 1-41. Thirty-seven of the psalms in this books are ascribed in the titles to David.
Book II. comprises Ps. 42-72. In this book Ps. 42-49 are ascribed to the sons of Korah, Ps. 50 to Asaph, and Ps. 51-65 and 68-70 to David, Ps. 66, 67, and 71 are without titles, and Ps. 72 is headed "A Psalm of Solomon."
Book III. consists of Ps. 73-89. Ps. 73-83 inclusive are ascribed to Asaph; Ps. 84, 85, and 87 to the sons of Korah. Ps. 86 is entitled "A Prayer of David." Ps. 88 is assigned both to the sons of Korah and to Heman the Ezrahite; and Ps. 89 to Ethan the Ezrahite.
Book IV. contains Ps. 90-106. Ps. 90 is ascribed in the title to "Moses the man of God," and Ps. 101 and 103 to David. All the others are anonymous.
Book V. comprises Ps. 107 to end. Fifteen of these are, according to the Hebrew titles, Davidic. One (Ps. 127) is Solomonic. The fifteen psalms 120-134 are entitled "Songs of Degrees." These psalms were probably intended to be sung by the pilgrims on their way to Jerusalem.
The Titles.—Only thirty-four psalms are without titles. The superscriptions of the others indicate:
1. The liturgical character of the psalm, e.g. "For the precentor," or "chief musician,"

Psalms, Book of—Continued
or the musical or religious features of the psalm, "a maschil," "a shiggaion," "a michtam," "a prayer," "a song of praise."
2. The instrument to be used in playing the accompaniment to the psalm.
3. The measure or melody to which it was to be sung.
4. The event which prompted the composition of the psalm, or the occasion on which it was to be used (e.g., the "Song of Degrees"; see above). In some cases the psalm is provided with two titles (e. g., Ps. 88).
5. The author; the following being named, in the superscriptions in the Hebrew Bible, as authors of the Psalms: Moses (one), Solomon (two), Asaph (twelve), Heman the Ezrahite (one), Ethan the Ezrahite (one), the sons of Korah (ten), and David (seventy-three, thirty-seven of which are found in the first book). The value of these titles is variously estimated.

Characteristics.—The subject-matter of the Psalter is varied. It contains prayers, songs of praise, lamentations, reflections on God's providence and his moral government of the world, expressions of faith, resignation, joy in God's presence; psalms referring to the personal circumstances of the psalmist; national, historical, and royal psalms (many of Messianic import); others of a didactic character, referring to matters of religion or morality. The psalms were used both in the public services of the Irsaelites and also in their private devotions, and afford a striking picture of the religious life and thought of the pious portion of Israel.

Psalms, classified, according to their subjects.
I. Psalms of Supplication:
1. On account of sin, Ps. 6; 25; 32; 38; 51; 102; 130.
2. On account of affliction, Ps. 7; 10; 13; 17; 22; 31; 35; 41-43; 54-57; 59; 64; 69-71; 77; 86; 88; 94; 109; 120; 140-143.
3. On account of persecution, Ps. 44; 60; 74; 79; 80; 83; 89; 94; 102; 123; 137.
4. Relative to public worship, Ps. 26; 27; 42; 43; 63; 65; 84; 92; 95-100; 118; 122; 132; 144; 145-150.
5. Expressing trust in God, Ps. 3-5; 11; 12; 16; 20; 23; 27; 28; 31; 42; 43; 52; 54; 56; 57; 59; 61-64; 71; 77; 86; 108; 115; 118; 121; 125; 131; 138; 141.
6. Professing the psalmist's integrity, Ps. 7; 17; 26; 35; 101; 119.

II. Psalms of Gratitude:
1. For mercies shown to the psalmist, Ps. 9; 18; 30; 32; 34; 40; 61-63; 75; 103; 108; 116; 118; 138; 144.
2. For mercies shown to the church, Ps. 33; 46; 47; 65; 66; 68; 75; 76; 81; 85; 87; 95; 98; 105; 106; 107; 124; 126; 129; 134; 135; 136; 149.

III. Psalms of Adoration:
1. Of God's goodness and mercy, Ps. 3; 4; 9; 16; 18; 30-34; 36; 40; 46; 65-68; 84; 85; 91; 99; 100; 103; 107; 111; 113; 116; 117; 121; 126; 145; 146.

Psalms, classified—Continued
2. Of God's power, majesty. and glory, Ps. 2; 3; 8; 18; 19; 24; 29; 33; 45-48; 50; 65-68; 76; 77; 89; 91-100; 104-108; 110; 111; 113-118; 135; 136; 139; 145-150.

IV. Didactic Psalms:
1. Showing the blessings of God's people and the misery of his enemies, Ps. 1; 3; 4; 5; 7; 9-15; 17; 24; 25; 32; 34; 36; 37; 41; 50; 52; 53; 58; 62; 73; 75; 82; 84; 91; 92; 94; 101; 112; 119; 121; 125; 127-129; 133; 149.
2. Showing the excellence of God's law, Ps. 19; 119.
3. Showing the vanity of human life, etc., Ps. 14; 39; 49; 53; 73; 90.

V. Prophetical, Typical, and Historical Psalms. Ps. 2; 16; 22; 24; 31; 35; 40; 41; 45; 50; 55; 68; 69; 72; 78; 87; 88; 102; 105; 106; 109; 110; 118; 132; 135; 136.

—Lu. 20: 42, David saith in book of **P.**
24: 44, written in the **P.**
Eph. 5: 19, speaking to yourselves in **p.**
Col. 3: 16, admonishing one another in **p.**
Jas. 5: 13, is any merry? let him sing **p.**

psaltery, II. Sa. 6: 5; II. Chr. 9: 11; Dan. 3: 5, 10, 15. See **Musical Instruments.**

Ptolemais (tŏl-e-mā'is) (15 Kd), i.q. **Accho.**

Pua, Puah (pū'á) [splendid], Ex. 1: 15; Nu. 26: 23.

public, Mat. 1: 19; Ac. 18: 28; 20: 20.

publicans. Under Roman domination the 'Publicani' at Rome bought the revenues of the country at a fixed price and employed local subordinates to gather the taxes at the cost of the people. These latter formed the publicans of the New Testament. Their duties were to levy taxes of all sorts, and all classes were subject to their extortions. By a decree of Cæsar the taxes of Judea were levied by publicans in Judea and paid directly to the national government, the officials being appointed by the provincial officers. This made the publicans yet more unpopular, because they were the direct officials of a heathen power.
some believe in Jesus, Mat. 21: 32; Lu. 5: 27; 7: 29; 15: 1; 19: 2.
parable of Pharisee and publican, Lu. 18: 10.
See Mat. 5: 46; 9: 11; 11: 19; 18: 17; Lu. 3: 12.

publish, Deu. 32: 3, I will **p.** the name of the Lord.
II. Sa. 1: 20, **p.** it not in Askelon.
Ps. 26: 7, may **p.** it with the voice of thanksgiving.
68: 11, great was the company that **p.** it.
Isa. 52: 7; Nah. 1: 15, that **p.** peace.
Jon. 3: 7, he caused it to be **p.**
Mar. 1: 45; 5: 20, he began to **p.** it much.
Lu. 8: 39, **p.** throughout whole city.
Ac. 13: 49, word of the Lord was **p.**

Publius (pŭb'lĭ-ŭs), of Melita, entertains Paul Ac. 28: 7.

Pudens (pū'denz) [bashful], II. Tim. 4 21.

puffed, I. Cor. 4: 6, 18; 13: 4; II. Cor. 8: 1.

Puhites (pū'hītes), I. Chr. 2: 53.

Pul (pŭl) (Assyr., 'Pulu') [wild beast], king of Assyria, II. Ki. 15: 19; I. Chr. 5: 26.

pull, Ps. 31: 4, p. me out of net they laid.
Jer. 12: 3, p. them out like sheep for the slaughter.
Am. 9: 15, shall no more be p. up.
Mat. 7: 4; Lu. 6: 42, p. mote out of thine eye.
Lu. 12: 18, I will p. down my barns.
14: 5, will not p. him out on sabbath?
II. Cor. 10: 4, mighty to p. down of strong holds.
Jude 23, p. them out of the fire.

pulpit, Neh. 8: 4, stood upon a p. of wood.

pulse, in Dan. 1: 12 ff., seems to refer to any kind of farinaceous food. The Hebrew word simply means seeds.

punish, Prov. 17: 26, to p. the just is not good.
Isa. 13: 11, I will p. the world for their evil.
26: 21, Lord cometh to p. inhabitants of the earth.
Jer. 21: 14, p. according to your doings.
Ac. 4: 21, how they might p. them.
26: 11, I p. them in every synagogue.
II. Thes. 1: 9, p. with everlasting destruction.
II. Pet. 2: 9, unto the day of judgment to be p.

punishment, by burning, Gen. 38: 24; Lev. 20: 14; 21: 9.
hanging, Gen. 40: 22; Deu. 21: 22; Ezra 6: 11; Esth. 2: 23; 7: 10.
scourging, Lev. 19: 20; Deu. 25: 1; Mat. 27: 26; Ac. 22: 25.
stoning, Lev. 20: 2; 24: 14; I. Ki. 21: 10; John 8: 59; Ac. 7: 58; 14: 19.
beheading, II. Ki. 6: 31; 10: 7; Mat. 14: 10.
crucifying, Mat. 20: 19; 27: 31 ff.
—Gen. 4: 13, my p. is greater than I can bear.
I. Sa. 28: 10, no p. shall happen to thee.
Job 31: 3, a strange p. to workers of iniquity.
Prov. 19: 19, a man of wrath shall suffer p.
Lam. 3: 39, a man for p. of his sins?
4: 6, **p.** is greater than p. of Sodom.
Eze. 14: 10, bear p. of their iniquity.
Mat. 25: 46, go away into everlasting p.
Heb. 10: 29, of how much sorer p.?
I. Pet. 2: 14, the p. of evil doers.
See Heb. 11: 36.

Pur (pûr) [lot], **Purim** [lots], Esth. 3: 7; 9: 26. See **Purim**.

purchase, Gen. 25: 10, Abraham p. of sons of Heth.
Ru. 4: 10, I p. to be my wife.
Ps. 74: 2, congregation thou hast p.
Ac. 1: 18, this man p. a field.
8: 20, thought that the gift of God may be p. with money.
20: 28, he hath p. with his own blood.
Eph. 1: 14, redemption of p. possession.
I. Tim. 3: 13, p. to themselves a good degree.

pure, II. Sa. 22: 27, Ps. 18: 26, with the p. thou wilt show thyself p.
Job 4: 17, shall a man be more p. than his Maker?
8: 6, if thou wert p. and upright.
11: 4, my doctrine is p.
16: 17, my prayer is p.
25: 5, stars are not p. in his sight.
Ps. 12: 6, words of the Lord are p.
19: 8, commandment of Lord is p.
Prov. 15: 26, words of the p. are pleasant.
20: 9, who can say, I am p. from sin?
Mic. 6: 11, shall I count them p.?
Zep. 3: 9, a p. language.

pure—Continued
Ac. 20: 26, I am p. from blood of all men.
Rom. 14: 20, all things indeed are p.
Phil. 4: 8, whatsoever things are p.
I. Tim. 3: 9; II. Tim. 1: 3, a p. conscience.
I. Tim. 5: 22, keep thyself p.
Tit. 1: 15, to the p. all things are p.
Heb. 10: 22, bodies washed with p. water.
Jas. 1: 27, p. religion.
3: 17, wisdom from above is first p.
II. Pet. 3: 1, I stir up your p. minds.
I. John 3: 3, purifieth himself even as he is p.
Rev. 22: 1, p. river of water of life.

pureness, Job 22: 30, delivered by p. of hands.
Prov. 22: 11, he that loveth p. of heart.
II. Cor. 6: 6, approving ourselves by p.

purer, Lam. 4: 7, Nazarites p. than snow.
Hab. 1: 13, thou art of p. eyes.

purge, Ps. 51: 7, p. me with hyssop.
Ps. 65: 3, transgressions, thou shalt p.
Isa. 1: 25, purely p. away thy dross.
6: 7, thy sin is p.
Eze. 24: 13, I have p. thee, and thou wast not p.
Mal. 3: 3, p. them as gold.
Mat. 3: 12; Lu. 3: 17, he will thoroughly p. his floor.
John 15: 2, branch that beareth fruit, he p.
I. Cor. 5: 7, p. out the old leaven.
II. Tim. 2: 21, if a man p. himself from these.
Heb. 9: 14, p. your conscience.
10: 2, worshippers once p.
II. Pet. 1: 9, hath forgotten he was p.

purification, laws concerning, Lev. 13-16; Nu. 19; 31: 19; (Ac. 21: 24; Heb. 9: 13).
of women, Lev. 12; Esth. 2: 12; Lu. 2: 22.
of the heart by faith, Ac. 15: 9; I. Pet. 1: 22.
See Dan. 12: 10.

purify, Mal. 3: 3, he shall p. sons of Levi.
Tit. 2: 14, p. to himself a peculiar people.
Jas. 4: 8, p. your hearts, ye double minded.

Purim [lots], the annual festival instituted to commemorate the preservation of the Jews in Persia from the massacre with which they were threatened through the machinations of Haman, Esth. 9. They gave the name Purim, or "Lots," to the commemorative festival because Haman had thrown lots to ascertain what day would be auspicious for him to carry into effect the bloody decree which the king had issued at his instance, Esth. 9: 24. The festival lasted two days, and was regularly observed on the 14th and 15th of Adar. At this feast the entire book of Esther is read with rejoicings of all present. After the service, they give themselves up to social merrymaking.

purity, moral, enjoined, Gal. 5: 16; Eph. 5: 3; Phil. 2: 15; 4: 8; Col. 3: 5; I. Tim. 5: 22; I. Pet. 2: 11.
of God's word and law, Ps. 12: 6; 19: 8; 119: 140; Prov. 30: 5.

purloining, Tit. 2: 10.

purple. The famous Tyrian purple dye was obtained from the bodies of several species of marine shellfish. Ex. 25: 4; Mar. 15: 17.

purpose, Prov. 20: 18, every p. is established by counsel.
Ec. 3: 1, 17; 8: 6, a time to every p.
Isa. 1: 11, to what p. are your sacrifices?

purpose—Continued
Ac. 11:23, with p. of heart.
Rom. 8:28, called according to his p.
9:11, that p. of God might stand.
Eph. 1:11, according to the p. of him who worketh.
3:11, eternal p. in Christ.
I. John 3:8, for this p. the Son of God.
Isa. 14:27, Lord hath p., who shall disannul it?
II. Cor. 1:17, do I p. according to the flesh?
9:7, every man as he p. in heart.
purse, Prov. 1:14, let us have one p.
Mat. 10:9, neither silver nor brass in your p.
Mar. 6:8, take no money in their p.
Lu. 10:4, carry neither p. nor scrip.
pursue, Deu. 19:6; Josh. 20:5, lest avenger p.
Job 30:15, terrors p. my soul.
Ps. 34:14, seek peace, and p. it.
Prov. 11:19, he that p. evil, p. death.
28:1, wicked flee when no man p.
purtenance, Ex. 12:9.
push, Deu. 33:17; Ps. 44:5; Dan. 11:40.
put, Gen. 3:15, I will p. enmity.
Ex. 23:1, p. not thine hand with the wicked.
Lev. 26:8; Deu. 32:30, p. ten thousand to flight.
Nu. 23:5, Lord p. word in Balaam's mouth.
Judg. 12:3; I. Sa. 28:21, I p. my life in my hands.
I. Sa. 2:36, p. me into one of the priest's offices.
I. Ki. 9:3; 11:36; 14:21, to p. my name there.
I. Chr. 11:19, p. their lives in jeopardy.
Neh. 2:12, what God p. in my heart.
Job 19:13, hath p. my brethren far from me.
Ps. 4:7, thou hast p. gladness in my heart.
8:6; Eph. 1:22; Heb. 2:8, thou hast p. all things under his feet.
Ps. 88:18, lover and friend hast thou p. far from me.
Isa. 5:20, that p. darkness for light.
42:1; Mat. 12:18, I have p. my Spirit upon him.
Mat. 19:6; Mar. 10:9, let not man p. asunder.
Mar. 10:16, he p. his hands on them.
John 5:7, no man to p. me into the pool.
I. Cor. 15:25, p. all his enemies under his feet.
Eph. 4:22; Col. 3:9, p. off old man.
Phile. 18, p. that on my account.
Heb. 6:6, p. him to an open shame.
9:26, to p. away sin by the sacrifice of himself.
II. Pet. 1:14, I must p. off this my tabernacle.
Jude 5, will p. you in remembrance.
Rev. 2:24, p. on you none other burden.
Puteoli (pū-tē'o-lī) (15 Aa), seaport of Italy, modern Pozzuoli, Ac. 28:13.
Putiel (pū'tī-el), Ex. 6:25.
putrifying, Isa. 1:6.
pygarg, mentioned in Deu. 14:5, among the clean animals allowed for food. Some form of antelope is intended, probably 'Antilope addax.'

Q

quadrans, a farthing. See Money.
quail, a well-known migratory bird found all over Europe, Asia, and Africa. Some quails are found in Palestine all through the winter. In March they make their appearance in myriads, often in the course of a single night.
Israel fed with, Ex. 16:12.
sent in wrath, Nu. 11:31; Ps. 78:27; 105:40.
quake, Ex. 19:18, mount q. greatly.
Joel 2:10, earth shall q. before them.
Mat. 27:51, earth did q.
Heb. 12:21, Moses said, I exceedingly fear and q.
Dan. 10:7, great q. fell upon them.
quantity, Isa. 22:24.
quarrel, II. Ki. 5:7, see how he seeketh a q.
Mar. 6:19, Herodias had a q. against John.
Col. 3:13, if any man have a q.
quarreling. See Strife.
quarries, Judg. 3:19, 26.
quarter, Gen. 19:4; Mar. 1:45; Rev. 20:8.
Quartus (quar'tus) [fourth], Rom. 16:23.
quarternion, a set of four persons, or things. The "four quaternions of soldiers" (Ac. 12:4) were four bodies of four men.
queen, of heaven, idolatrous worship of, Jer. 44:17, 25.
—I. Ki. 10:1; II. Chr. 9:1, the q. of Sheba.
Ps. 45:9, the q. in gold of Ophir.
Isa. 49:23, their q. thy nursing mothers.
Dan. 5:10, q. came into banquet house.
Mat. 12:42; Lu. 11:31, the q. of the south shall rise up in judgment.
Rev. 18:7, I sit a q., and am no widow.
quench, Nu. 11:2, the fire was q.
II. Sa. 14:7, they shall q. my coal.
21:17, q. not the light of Israel.
S. of S. 8:7, many waters cannot q. love.
Isa. 34:10, shall not be q. night nor day.
42:3; Mat. 12:20, smoking flax shall he not q.
Isa. 66:24, neither shall their fire be q.
Mar. 9:44, 46, 48, where fire is not q.
Eph. 6:16, able to q. fiery darts of wicked.
I. Thes. 5:19, q. not the Spirit.
Heb. 11:34, q. the violence of fire.
question, I. Ki. 10:1; II. Chr. 9:1, to prove him with q.
Mat. 22:46, neither durst ask any more q.
Mar. 11:29, I will ask of you one q.
Ac. 18:15, if it be a q. of words.
19:40, in danger to be called in q.
I. Cor. 10:25, asking no q. for conscience' sake.
I. Tim. 6:4, doting about q.
II. Tim. 2:23; Tit. 3:9, unlearned q. avoid.
Mar. 9:16, what q. ye with them?
quick, Nu. 16:30; Ps. 55:15, they go down q.
Ps. 124:3, they had swallowed us up q.
Isa. 11:3, make him of q. understanding.
Heb. 4:12, the word of God is q. and powerful.
—[ar.], living, Ac. 10:42; II. Tim. 4:1; I. Pet. 4:5, judge the q. and the dead.
quicken, Ps. 71:20, thou shalt q. me again.
Ps. 80:18, q. us, and we will call on thy name.

quicken—Continued
Ps. 119: 25, q. me according to thy word.
143: 11, q. me, O Lord, for thy name's sake.
Rom. 8: 11, shall q. your mortal bodies.
I. Cor. 15: 36, that which thou sowest is not q.
Eph. 2: 1, you hath he q., who were dead.
2: 5, Col. 2: 13, q. us together with Christ.
I. Pet. 3: 18, q. by the Spirit.
quickening, spiritual, John 5: 21; 6: 63; Rom. 4: 17; I. Cor. 15: 45; II. Cor. 3: 6; I. Tim. 6: 13.
quickly, Gen. 27: 20, how hast thou found it so q.?
Ex. 32: 8; Deu. 9: 12, have turned q. out of the way.
Nu. 16: 46, go q. to congregation.
Josh. 2: 5, pursue q., overtake them.
Ec. 4: 12, threefold cord not q. broken.
Mat. 5: 25, agree with thine adversary q.
John 13: 27, that thou doest, do q.
Rev. 2: 5, 16, repent, else I come q.
3: 11; 22: 7, 12, 20, behold, I come q.
quicksands, Ac. 27: 17.
quiet, the faithful shall dwell in, Prov. 1: 33; Isa. 30: 15; 32: 17, 18.
to be, enjoined, I. Thes. 4: 11; I. Tim. 2: 2.
—Job 21: 23, one dieth, being at ease and q.
Ps. 107: 30, glad, because they be q.
Ec. 9: 17, words of wise men are heard in q.
Isa. 7: 4, take heed, and be q.
14: 7, the earth is at rest, and is q.
32: 18, in q. resting places.
Jer. 49: 23, sorrow on the sea; it cannot be q.
Eze. 16: 42, I will be q.
Ac. 19: 36, ye ought to be q.
I. Pet. 3: 4, ornament of a meek and q. spirit.
quietly, II. Sa. 3: 27; Lam. 3: 26.
quietness, Judg. 8: 28, the country was in q.
Prov. 17: 1, better a dry morsel and q.
Ec. 4: 6, better a handful with q.
Isa. 32: 17, effect of righteousness, q.
Ac. 24: 2, by thee we enjoy great q.
II. Thes. 3: 12, exhort that with q. they work.
quit, I. Sa. 4: 9; I. Cor. 16: 13, q. you like men.
—[ar.], set free, Ex. 21: 19, that smote him be q.
Josh. 2: 20, we will be q. of the oath.
quite, Gen. 31: 15; Nu. 17: 10; II. Sa. 3: 24.
quiver, Ps. 127: 5, happy is the man that hath his q. full.
Isa. 49: 2, in his q. hath he hid me.
Jer. 5: 16, their q. is as an open sepulchre.
Hab. 3: 16, my lips q. at the voice.

R

Raamah (rā'a-mah) [trembling] (1 He), land occupied by the descendants of Ham, Gen. 10: 7; I. Chr. 1: 9.
Raamiah (rā-a-mī'ah) [trembling before Jehovah], Neh. 7: 7.
Raamses (rā-ăm'sēz), Rameses, city of the Egyptian kings of the same name, Gen. 47: 11; Ex. 1: 11.
Rabbah, Rabba (răb'bah), Rabbath [the great] (16 Df), the chief city of the Ammonites, besieged and taken by Joab, II. Sa. 11: 1; 12: 26.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 49: 2; Eze. 21: 20; 25; Am. 1: 14.
Rabbath-Ammon (5 De; 6 Ce; 7 Bc), the metropolis and strong fortress of the Ammonites, Deu. 3: 11.
Rabbath-Moab (5 Df; 6 Ce), capital of Moab, called Ar.
Rabbi [master], Mat. 23: 7, 8; John 1: 38; 3: 2.
Rabbith (rab'bĭth), Josh. 19: 20.
Rabboni (răb-bō'nī) [my master], Christ so named by Mary, John 20: 16.
Rab-mag (răb'măg) [chief of the Magi], Jer. 39: 3, 13.
Rabsaris (răb'sa-rĭs) [chief of the princes], II. Ki. 18: 17.
Rabshakeh (răb'sha-keh) (Assyr., 'Rabsaki') [commander in chief], II. Ki. 18: 17, 19; Isa. 36: 2, 4.
Raca (rā'kà) [worthless], Mat. 5: 22.
race, Ps. 19: 5, strong man to run a r.
Ec. 9: 11, the r. is not to the swift.
I. Cor. 9: 24, they which run in a r.
Heb. 12: 1, run with patience the r.
Rachab (rā'kăb), Mat. 1: 5.
Rachal (rā'kăl) [merchandise], I. Sa. 30: 29.
Rachel (rā'chel) or Rahel [ewe], and Jacob, Gen. 29: 10, 28; 31: 4, 19, 34; 35: 19.
—tomb of (3 Cd; 5 Ce; 12 Bf), near Bethlehem, Gen. 48: 7.
See Jer. 31: 15.
Raddai (răd'da-ī), I. Chr. 2: 14.
rafters, S. of S. 1: 17.
Ragaba (13 Cd), city east of the Jordan, now called Rajib.
Ragau (rā'gaụ), N.T. form of Reu, Lu. 3: 35.
rage, censured, II. Ki. 19: 28; Ps. 2: 1.
—II. Ki. 5: 12, Naaman turned away in a r.
Isa. 37: 28, I know thy r.
Prov. 6: 34, jealousy is the r. of a man.
14: 16, the fool r., and is confident.
29: 9, whether he r. or laugh.
Ac. 4: 25, why did the heathen r.?
ragged, Isa. 2: 21.
raging, Ps. 89: 9, thou rulest the r. of the sea
Prov. 20: 1, strong drink is r.
Jon. 1: 15, the sea ceased from her r.
Lu. 8: 24, he rebuked the r. of the water.
Jude 13, r. waves of the sea.
rags, Prov. 23: 21, shall clothe a man with r.
Isa. 64: 6, our righteousness as filthy r.
Jer. 38: 11, took rotten r.
Raguel (rā-gū'el), Greek form of 'Reuel, [friend of God], Nu. 10: 29.
Rahab (rā'hăb) [arrogance, raging], used of the crocodile, Job 26: 12, R.V.; of Egypt, Isa. 30: 7; 51: 9, R.V.
—the harlot, in Hebrew spelled differently from the former word [wide, large], Josh. 2: 1; 6: 23.
See Mat. 1: 5; Heb. 11: 31; Jas. 2: 25.
Raham (rā'hăm) [fondness], I. Chr. 2: 44.
railing, I. Sa. 25: 14; II. Sa. 16: 7, Mar. 15: 29; I. Cor. 5: 11; I. Tim. 6: 4; I. Pet. 3: 9; II. Pet. 2: 11; Jude 9.
raiment, Gen. 27: 15, goodly r.
Deu. 8: 4, thy r. waxed not old.
24: 17, nor take a widow's r. to pledge.
II. Ki. 5: 5, ten changes of r.
Job 27: 16, though he prepare r. as clay.
Ps. 45: 14, be brought to the king in r. of needlework.

raiment—Continued
Isa. 63:3, I will stain all my r.
Zec. 3:4, I will clothe thee with r.
Mat. 3:4, his r. of camel's hair.
6:25; Lu. 12:23, the body more than r.
Mat. 11:8; Lu. 7:25, a man clothed in soft r.?
Mat. 17:2; Mar. 9:3; Lu. 9:29, his r. white as light.
Lu. 23:34; John 19:24, they parted his r.
I. Tim. 6:8, having food and r., let us be content.
Jas. 2:2, a poor man in vile r.
Rev. 3:18, buy white r.

rain, the deluge, Gen. 7; Ex. 9:34; I. Sa. 12:17; Ps. 105:32.
withheld, Jer. 14; Zec. 14:17.
emblematic, Lev. 26:4; Ps. 68:9; Hos. 10:12.
the gift of God, Mat. 5:45; Ac. 14:17.
—Gen. 8:2, r. from heaven was restrained.
Deu. 11:11, drinketh of the r. of heaven.
11:14; 28:12, r. in due season.
32:2, my doctrine shall drop as r.
I. Ki. 17:1, there shall be no dew nor r.
18:41, a sound of abundance of r.
Ezra 10:13, a time of much r,
Job 5:10, who giveth r. upon earth.
28:26, he made a decree for the r.
37:6, to small r., and to great r.
38:28, hath the r. a father?
Ps. 72:6, like r. on the mown grass.
Prov. 25:14, like clouds without r.
25:23, north wind driveth away r.
26:1, as r. in harvest.
Ec. 11:3, if the clouds be full of r.
12:2, nor clouds return after the r.
S. of S. 2:11, the r. is over and gone.
Isa. 4:6, a covert from storm and from r.
30:23, then shall he give the r.
55:10, as the r. cometh down from heaven.
Hos. 6:3, he shall come unto us as the r.
Mat. 7:25, the r. descended, and the floods came.
Heb. 6:7, earth drinketh in the r.
Gen. 2:5, Lord had not caused it to r.
Ex. 16:4, I will r. bread from heaven.
Ps. 11:6, upon the wicked he shall r. snares.
78:24, 27, and r. down manna.
Eze. 38:22, I will r. an overflowing r.
Jas. 5:17, Elias prayed that it might not r.
See Prov. 27:15.

rainbow, sign of God's covenant with Noah, Gen. 9:12; Eze. 1:28.
in heaven, Rev. 4:3; 10:1.

raise, Deu. 18:15; Ac. 3:22, Lord will r. up a prophet.
I. Sa. 2:8; Ps. 113:7, he r. poor out of the dust.
Ps. 145:14; 146:8, he r. those that be bowed down.
Isa. 44:26, I will r. up decayed places.
Hos. 6:2, in the third day he will r. us up.
Mat. 11:5; Lu. 7:22, dead are r. up.
John 2:19, in three days I will r. it up.
6:40, I will r. him up at the last day.
Ac. 26:8, why incredible that God should r. the dead?
Rom. 4:25, was r. again for our justification.
6:4, as Christ was r. from the dead.
I. Cor. 6:14, God will r. up us by his power.

raise—Continued
II. Cor. 1:9, trust in God which r. the dead.
4:14, he shall r. up us by Jesus.
Eph. 2:6, r. us up together.
Heb. 11:19, accounting that God was able to r. him.
Jas. 5:15, the Lord shall r. him up.
I. Pet. 1:21, believe in God, that r. him.

raisins, dried grapes, I. Sa. 25:18; I. Chr. 12:40.

Rakem (rā'kem), I. Chr. 7:16.

Rakkath (răk'kath) [shore], Josh. 19:35.

Rakkon (răk'kon) [the shore district], Josh. 19:46.

Ram (răm) [high, elevated], Ru. 4:19.
used in sacrifices, Gen. 15:9; 22:13; Ex. 29:15; Lev. 9; Nu. 5:8.
typical, Dan. 8:10.
horns of, used as trumpets, Josh. 6:4.
See Sheep.

Ramah (rā'mah) (5 Ce; 7 Bc; 12 Ba; 16 Ce), a city of Benjamin, now called el-Ram, Josh. 18:25; Judg. 4:5; I. Sa. 1:19; 7:17; 8:4; 19:18; 25:1.
—(7 Bb), a city of Galilee.

Ramathaim-zophim (rā'math-ā'im-zō'fim) [the two heights of the Zophites,] I. Sa. 1:1.

Ramathite (rā'math-īte), I. Chr. 27:27.

Ramath-lehi (rā'math-lē'hī) [height of Lehi], Judg. 15:17.

Ramath-mizpeh (rā'math-mĭz'peh), Josh. 13:26.

Rameses II. (răs-mē'sēz), king of Egypt. See Chronology, Old Testament.

Ramia (16 Cb), a city of Beirut.

Ramiah (rā-mī'ah) [Jehovah has overthrown], Ezra 10:25.

Ramleh (16 Be), a village famous for its tower.

Ramoth (rā'moth) [heights], a city in the tribe of Issachar, I. Chr. 6:73.

Ramoth-gilead (rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd) [heights of Gilead] (5 Dd; 7 Bb), a city of refuge in Gad, probably the modern Reimûn, a little village on a steep hill, with ancient tombs, Deu. 4:43; I. Ki. 22:3; II. Ki. 8:28; 9:1; II. Chr. 18:2, 3; 22:5.

rampart, Lam. 2:8; Nah. 3:8.

ran, Gen. 33:4; I. Sa. 20:36; Lu. 8:33; Ac. 27:41.

rang, I. Sa. 4:5; I. Ki. 1:45.

range, Lev. 11:35; Job 39:8; Prov. 28:15.

rank, Gen. 41:5, 7; I. Chr. 12:38; Mar. 6:40.

ransom, Christ a, Mat. 20:28; I. Tim. 2:6.
—Ex. 21:30, he shall give for the r. of his life 30:12, give every man a r. for his soul.
Job 33:24, I have found a r.
36:18, a great r. cannot deliver thee.
Ps. 49:7, nor give to God a r. for him.
Prov. 6:35, he will not regard any r.
13:8, r. of a man's life are his riches.
Isa. 35:10, r. of the Lord shall return.
43:3, I gave Egypt for thy r.
Mar. 10:45, to give his life a r. for many.
Hos. 13:14, I will r. them from grave.

Rapha (rā'fā) [giant], I. Chr. 8:2, 37.

Raphu (rā'fu) [healed], Nu. 13:9.

rare, Dan. 2:11.

rase, Ps. 137:7.

rash, Ec. 5:2, be not r. with thy mouth.
Isa. 32:4, the r. shall understand knowledge
Ac. 19:36, be quiet, do nothing r.

rate, Ex. 16:4; II. Ki. 25:30.
rather, Mat. 10:6, go r. to the lost sheep of Israel.
Mat. 25:9, go r. to them that sell.
Mar. 5:26, but r. grew worse.
Rom. 8:34, yea r., that is risen again.
rattling, Job 39:23; Nah. 3:2.
raven. This bird is common in Palestine; its fine glossy black plumage is noted in S. of S. 5:11; its feeding on dead animals is hinted at in Gen. 8:7; and its habit of picking out the eyes of its victims, in Prov. 30:17.
—I. Ki. 17:4, r. to feed thee there.
Job 38:41, provideth for the r.
Ps. 147:9, to the young r. which cry.
Lu. 12:24, consider the r.
ravening, Mat. 7:15; Lu. 11:39.
ravenous, Isa. 35:9; 46:11.
ravin [ar.], to take prey violently, Gen. 49:27; Nah. 2:12.
razor, Nu. 6:5; Ps. 52:2; Eze. 5:1.
reach, Gen. 11:4, tower may r. to heaven.
John 20:27, r. hither thy finger.
II. Cor. 10:13, a measure to r. unto you.
Phil. 3:13, r. forth unto those things which are before.
read, Ex. 24:7, r. in audience of the people.
Deu. 17:19, the king shall r. therein.
Isa. 34:16, seek out book of the Lord, and r.
Mat. 12:3; Mar. 2:25; Lu. 6:3, have ye not r.?
II. Cor. 1:13, none other things than what ye r.
3:2, our epistle known and r.
Rev. 1:3, blessed is he that r.
I. Tim. 4:13, give attendance to r.
readiness, Ac. 17:11; II. Cor. 8:11; 10:6.
reading, of the law, Josh. 8:34; II. Ki. 23:2; Neh. 8:9.
of the prophets, Lu. 4:16.
of the epistles, Col. 4:16; I. Thes. 5:27.
See Ac. 13:15.
ready, Deu. 26:5, a Syrian r. to perish.
Neh. 9:17, a God r. to pardon.
Job 29:13, blessing of him r. to perish.
Ps. 38:17, I am r. to halt.
45:1, pen of a r. writer.
86:5, Lord good, and r. to forgive.
Prov. 31:6, strong drink unto him r. to perish,
Ec. 5:1, be more r. to hear.
Isa. 27:13, shall come which were r. to perish.
32:4, tongue of stammerers r. to speak plainly.
Mat. 22:4; Lu. 14:17, all things are r.
Mat. 24:44; Lu. 12:40, be ye also r.
Mat. 25:10, they that were r. went in.
Mar. 14:38, the spirit is r., but the flesh is weak.
Lu. 22:33, r. to go with thee.
John 7:6, your time is always r.
Ac. 21:13, I am r. not to be bound only.
Rom. 1:15, I am r. to preach the gospel at Rome.
II. Cor. 8:19, declaration of your r. mind.
I. Tim. 6:18, r. to distribute.
II. Tim. 4:6, I am now r. to be offered.
Tit. 3:1, r. to every good work.
Heb. 8:13, old is r. to vanish.
I. Pet. 1:5, r. to be revealed in last time.
ready—Continued
I. Pet. 3:15, be r. always to give an answer.
5:2, but of a r. mind.
Rev. 3:2, the things that are r. to die.
Reaia (rē-a-ī'à), or Reaiah, I. Chr. 5:5; Neh. 7:50.
reap, Lev. 19:9, when ye r. harvest.
Lev. 25:11, in jubilee ye shall not sow nor r.
Job 24:6, they r. every one his corn.
Ps. 126:5, they that sow in tears shall r. in joy.
Ec. 11:4, he that regardeth clouds shall not r.
Hos. 8:7, shall r. the whirlwind.
10:12, sow in righteousness, r. in mercy.
Mic. 6:15, thou shalt sow, but not r.
Mat. 6:26; Lu. 12:24, they sow not, neither r.
Mat. 25:26; Lu. 19:22, I r. where I sowed not.
John 4:38, to r. that whereon ye bestowed no labour.
II. Cor. 9:6, that soweth sparingly, shall r. sparingly.
Gal. 6:7, that shall he also r.
Jas. 5:4, cries of them which have r.
Rev. 14:15, thrust in sickle, and r.
reaping, Lev. 23:10, 22; 25:5.
figurative, Job 4:8; Prov. 22:8; Mat. 13:30; John 4:36; I. Cor. 9:11.
rear, Ex. 26:30; I. Ki. 16:32; John 2:20.
reason, Prov. 26:16, seven men that can render a r.
Ec. 7:25, to search out the r. of things.
Rom. 8:20, by r. of him who hath subjected.
I. Pet. 3:15, a r. of the hope that is in you.
I. Sa. 12:7, that I may r. with you.
Job 9:14, choose words to r. with him.
13:3, I desire to r. with God.
Isa. 1:18, let us r. together.
Mat. 16:8; Mar. 2:8, why r. ye among yourselves?
Lu. 5:22, what r. ye in your hearts?
24:15, while they r., Jesus drew near
Ac. 24:25, as he r. of righteousness.
reasonable, Rom. 12:1.
Reba (rē'bà) [fourth part], Nu. 31:8.
Rebekah (rē-bĕk'kà) or Rebecca [noose], history of, Gen. 22; 24:15, 67; 27:6, 42; 49:31; Rom. 9:10.
rebel, Nu. 14:9, only r. not against the Lord.
I. Sa. 12:15, if ye will not obey the Lord, but r.
Neh. 2:19, will ye r. against the king?
Ps. 107:11, they r. against words of God.
Isa. 1:2, have nourished children, and they r.
63:10, they r., and vexed his Holy Spirit.
Hos. 13:16, Samaria r. against God.
rebellion, Josh. 22:22, if it be in r.
I. Sa. 15:23, r. is as the sin.
Job 34:37, addeth r. unto his sins.
Jer. 28:16, taught r. against the Lord.
rebellious, Deu. 9:7; 31:27, r. against the Lord.
Ps. 66:7, let not the r. exalt themselves.
78:8, a r. generation.
Isa. 65:2, have spread out my hands unto a r. people.
Jer. 5:23, this people hath a r. heart.
Eze. 24:3, utter parable to the r. house.
rebuke, Deu. 28:20, Lord shall send on thee r.
II. Ki. 19:3; Isa. 37:3, this is a day of r.

rebuke—Continued
Ps. 18: 15, at thy r., at blast of breath of thy nostrils.
80: 16, perish at r. of thy countenance.
104: 7, at thy r. they fled.
Prov. 13: 1, a scorner heareth not r.
27: 5, open r. is better than secret love
Ec. 7: 5, better to hear r. of wise.
Isa. 30: 17, thousand flee at r. of one.
Phil. 2: 15, without r.
Ps. 6: 1; 38: 1, r. me not in anger.
Prov. 9: 8, r. a wise man, and he will love thee.
28: 23, he that r. shall find favour.
Isa. 2: 4; Mic. 4: 3, he shall r. many nations.
Zec. 3: 2; Jude 9, the Lord r. thee.
Mat. 8: 26; Mar. 4: 39; Lu. 8: 24, he r. the wind.
Mat. 16: 22; Mar. 8: 23, Peter began to r. him.
Lu. 17: 3, if brother trespass, r. him.
19: 39, r. thy disciples.
I. Tim. 5: 1, r. not an elder.
II. Tim. 4: 2, r. with all longsuffering.
Tit. 1: 13; 2: 15, r. sharply.
Heb. 12: 5, nor faint when thou art r.
Rev. 3: 19, as many as I love, I r.

recall, Lam. 3: 21.

receipt [ar.], place of receiving, Mat. 9: 9; Mar. 2: 14; Lu. 5: 27.

receive, Job 2: 10, shall we r. good, and not r. evil?
Job 22: 22, r. the law from his mouth.
Ps. 6: 9, the Lord will r. my prayer.
24: 5, he shall r. blessing from the Lord.
49: 15, God shall r. me.
68: 18, hast r. gifts for men.
73: 24, afterward r. me to glory.
Prov. 2: 1, if thou wilt r. my words.
Isa. 40: 2, she hath r. of the Lord's hand double.
Hos. 14: 2, r. us graciously.
Mat. 11: 14, if ye will r. it, this is Elias.
19: 12, he that is able to r. it, let him r. it.
21: 22, whatsoever ye ask, believing, ye shall r.
Mar. 4: 16; Lu. 8: 13, r. the word with joy
Mar. 11: 24, when ye pray, believe that ye r.
16: 19, Ac. 1: 9, he was r. up into heaven.
Lu. 16: 9, may r. you into everlasting habitations.
23: 41, r. reward of our deeds.
John 1: 12, as many as r. him.
3: 27, a man can r. nothing, except it be given him.
5: 43, come in his own name, him ye will r.
16: 24, ask, and ye shall r.
Ac. 2: 38, ye shall r. the gift of the Holy Ghost.
10: 43, shall r. remission of sins.
20: 35, more blessed to give than to r.
Rom. 5: 11, by whom we have r. atonement.
14: 1, him that is weak in faith r. ye.
I. Cor. 3: 8, every man shall r. his own reward.
11: 23, I r. of the Lord that which I delivered.
II. Cor. 5: 10, every one may r. things done in his body.
Col. 3: 25, he shall r. for the wrong done.
Jas. 4: 3, ye ask and r. not.
I. John 3: 22, whatsoever we ask, we r.
Rev. 3: 3, remember how thou hast r.

Rechab (rē'kăb) [rider], II. Sa. 4: 2, 5, 6.

Rechabites, Jer. 35: 2, 3.

Rechah (rē'kah) [side (?)], I. Chr. 4: 12.

reckon, Lev. 25: 50, he shall r. with him that bought him.
Ps. 40: 5, thy thoughts cannot be r. up.
Mat. 18: 24, when he had begun to r.
25: 19, lord of those servants cometh, and r. with them.
Rom. 4: 4, the reward is not r. of grace.
6: 11, r. yourselves dead to sin.
8: 18, I r. that the sufferings of this present time.

recommended, Ac. 14: 26; 15: 40.

recompence, Deu. 32: 35, to me belongeth r.
Job 15: 31, vanity shall be his r.
Prov. 12: 14, r. shall be rendered.
Isa. 35: 4, even God with a r.
Hos. 9: 7, days of r. are come.
Joel 3: 4, will ye render me a r.?
Lu. 14: 12, and a r. be made thee.
Rom. 11: 9, let their table be made a r.
II. Cor. 6: 13, now for a r., be ye also enlarged.
Heb. 10: 35, great r. of reward.

recompense, Nu. 5: 7, he shall r. his trespass.
Ru. 2: 12, the Lord r. thy work.
II. Sa. 19: 36, why should the king r. me?
Job 34: 33, he will r. it.
Prov. 20: 22, say not, I will r. evil.
Isa. 65: 6, I will r., even r. into their bosom.
Jer. 16: 18, I will r. their iniquity.
25: 14; Hos. 12: 2, I will r. them according to their deeds.
Lu. 14: 14, for they cannot r. thee.
Rom. 12: 17, r. to no man evil for evil.
Heb. 10: 30, that hath said, I will r.

reconcile, I. Sa. 29: 4, should he r. himself.
Mat. 5: 24, first be r. to thy brother.
Rom. 5: 10, if, when enemies, we were r. to God.
II. Cor. 5: 20, be ye r. to God.
Eph. 2: 16, that he might r. both to God.
Col. 1: 20, to r. all things to himself.

reconciliation, with God, Isa. 53: 5; Dan. 9: 24; Rom. 5; II. Cor. 5: 19; Heb. 2: 17.

record, Job 16: 19, my r. is on high.
John 1: 32, 34, bare r.
8: 13, thou bearest r. of thyself.
19: 35, he that saw bare r., and his r. is true.
Rom. 10: 2, I bear them r. that they have a zeal of God.
II. Cor. 1: 23, I call God for a r.
Phil. 1: 8, God is my r., how greatly I long.
I. John 5: 7, three that bear r.
5: 11, this is the r., that God hath given.
III. John 12, we bear r., and our r. is true.
Ex. 20: 24, in places where I r. my name.
—[ar.], witness, Deu. 30: 19, I call heaven and earth to r.

recount, Nah. 2: 5.

recover, II. Ki. 1: 2, inquire whether I shall r.
II. Ki. 5: 3, the prophet would r. him.
Ps. 39: 13, I may r. strength.
Isa. 38: 16, r. me, and make me live.
Jer. 8: 22, why is not my people r.?
Mar. 16: 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall r.
Lu. 4: 18, r. of sight to the blind.
II. Tim. 2: 26, they may r. themselves.

red, Gen. 25:30, r. pottage.
Gen. 49:12, his eyes shall be r. with wine.
II. Ki. 3:22, water r. as blood.
Ps. 75:8, the wine is r.
Prov. 23:31, look not on wine when r.
Isa. 1:18, though your sins be r. like crimson.
27:2, a vineyard of r. wine.
63:2, wherefore art thou r. in thine apparel?
Mat. 16:2, fair weather; for sky is r.
red dragon, Rev. 12:3.
red horse, vision of, Zec. 1:8; 6:2; Rev. 6:4.
Red Sea (2 Cc; 4 Fe), an arm of the Indian Ocean between Arabia and Africa, Ex. 15:4; I. Ki. 9:26.
redeem, Ex. 6:6, I will r. you.
Ex. 15:13, people whom thou hast r.
II. Sa. 7:23, what nation like Israel whom God went to r.?
Neh. 5:5, nor is it in our power to r. them.
Job 5:20, in famine he shall r. thee.
6:23, r. me from hand of mighty.
Ps. 25:22, r. Israel out of all his troubles.
26:11, r. me, and be merciful to me.
34:22, the Lord r. the soul of his servants.
49:15, God will r. my soul from the grave.
72:14, he shall r. their soul from deceit.
130:8, he shall r. Israel.
Isa. 44:22, return unto me; for I have r. thee.
50:2, is my hand shortened, that it cannot r.?
52:3, ye shall be r. without money.
Hos. 13:14, I will r. them from death.
Lu. 1:68, Lord hath visited and r. his people.
24:21, he who should have r. Israel.
Gal. 3:13, r. us from curse of the law.
4:5, to r. them that were under the law.
Tit. 2:14, that he might r. us from all iniquity.
I. Pet. 1:18, not r. with corruptible things.
Rev. 5:9, thou hast r. us to God.
Isa. 35:9, the r. shall walk there.
51:11, the r. of the Lord shall return.
redeemer, Job 19:25, I know that my R. liveth.
Ps. 19:14, O Lord, my strength, and my r.
78:35, the high God their R.
Prov. 23:11, their R. is mighty.
Isa. 49:26; 60:16, I the Lord am thy R.
59:20, the R. shall come to Zion.
63:16, thou art our Father, our R.
Jer. 50:34, their R. is strong.
redemption, by Christ, Rom. 5; Gal. 1:4; 4:4, 5; Eph. 1:7; Col. 1; Heb. 9:12.
of land, etc., Lev. 25; Neh. 5:8.
of the first-born, Ex. 13:13; Num. 3:12.
—Lev. 25:51, give price of his r.
Ps. 49:8, the r. of thy soul is precious.
111:9, he sent r. to his people.
130:7, with Lord is plenteous r.
Lu. 2:38, them that looked for r.
21:28, your r. draweth nigh.
Rom. 8:23, the r. of our body.
Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14, have r. through his blood.
Eph. 4:30, ye are sealed unto the day of r.
Heb. 9:12, obtained eternal r. for us.
redness, Prov. 23:29.
redound, II. Cor. 4:15.
reed, bruised, II. Ki. 18:21; Isa. 42:3; Mat. 12:20. See **Bulrush**.
reed—Continued
a measure, Eze. 40:3; Rev. 11:1; 21:15. See **Measures**.
Reelaiah (rē'el-ā'yah) [trembling before Jehovah], Ezra 2:2.
refine, Isa. 48:10; Zec. 13:9.
refiner, Mal. 3:2, 3.
reformation, Heb. 9:10.
reformed, Lev. 26:23.
refrain, Gen. 45:1, Joseph could not r. himself.
Job 7:11, I will not r. my mouth.
Ps. 40:9, I have not r. my lips.
119:101, I r. my feet from every evil way.
Prov. 1:15, r. thy foot from their path.
10:19, he that r. his lips is wise.
Isa. 64:12, wilt thou r. thyself, O Lord?
Ac. 5:38, r. from these men.
I. Pet. 3:10, r. his tongue from evil.
refresh, Ex. 31:17, on the seventh day the Lord rested, and was r.
I. Ki. 13:7, come home, and r. thyself.
Job 32:20, I will speak, that I may be r.
Rom. 15:32, I may with you be r.
Ac. 3:19, when times of r. shall come.
refuge, the divine, II. Sa. 22:3; Ps. 46:1; 48:3.
cities of, Nu. 35; Deu. 4:41; 19; Josh. 20.
—Deu. 33:27, the eternal God is thy r.
Josh. 20:3, r. from avenger of blood.
Ps. 9:9, Lord will be r. for the oppressed.
14:6, the Lord is his r.
59:16, my r. in the day of trouble.
71:7; 142:5, my strong r.
104:18, high hills a r. for wild goats.
Isa. 28:17, hail shall sweep away r. of lies.
Heb. 6:18, who have fled for r.
refuse, Ex. 16:28, how long r. ye to keep commandments?
Job 34:33, whether thou r. or choose.
Ps. 118:22, the stone which the builders r.
Prov. 1:24, I have called, and ye r.
8:33, be wise, and r. it not.
15:32, he that r. instruction despiseth his soul.
21:25, his hands r. to labour.
Isa. 7:15, 16, may know to r. the evil.
Jer. 8:5, they r. to return.
13:10, people r. to hear my words.
31:15, Rachel r. to be comforted.
38:21, if thou r. to go forth.
Hos. 11:5, because they r. to return.
Zec. 7:11, they r. to hearken.
Ac. 7:35, this Moses whom they r.
25:11, I r. not to die.
I. Tim. 4:4, nothing to be r.
4:7, r. profane fables.
Heb. 12:25, see that ye r. not him that speaketh.
See Lam. 3:45; Am. 8:6.
regard, Ex. 5:9, let them not r. vain words.
Deu. 10:17, that r. not persons.
28:50, not r. person of the old.
I. Ki. 18:29, nor any that r.
Job 3:4, let not God r. it from above.
4:20, they perish without any r. it.
34:19, nor r. rich more than poor.
35:13, nor will Almighty r. it.
36:21, r. not iniquity.
Ps. 28:5; Isa. 5:12, they r. not works of the Lord.
Ps. 31:6, that r. lying vanities.
66:18, if I r. iniquity in my heart.

regard—Continued
Ps. 102: 17, he will r. the prayer of the destitute.
Prov. 1: 24, no man r.
5: 2, mayest r. discretion.
6: 35, he will not r. any ransom.
12: 10, righteous r. life of his beast.
13: 18; 15: 5, he that r. reproof.
Lam. 4: 16, the Lord will no more r. them.
Dan. 11: 37, neither r. God of his fathers, nor r. any god.
Mal. 1: 9, will he r. your persons?
Mat. 22: 16; Mar. 12: 14, thou r. not the person of men.
Lu. 18: 4, fear not God, nor r. man.
Rom. 14: 6, he that r. the day, r. it unto the Lord.
Phil. 2: 30, not r. his life.
Heb. 8: 9, I r. them not, saith the Lord.

Regem-melech (rē'ğem-mē'lek) [friend of the king], Zec. 7: 2.

regeneration, Mat. 19: 28; John 1: 13; 3: 3; Tit. 3: 5.

region, Mat. 3: 5; 4: 16; II. Cor. 10: 16.

register, Ezra 2: 62; Neh. 7: 5, 64.

Rehabiah (rē-ha-bī'ah) [Jehovah has enlarged], I. Chr. 23: 17.

rehearse, Ex. 17: 14, r. it in ears of Joshua.
Judg. 5: 11, r. righteous acts of the Lord.
Ac. 14: 27, they r. all God had done.

Rehob (rē'hŏb) [street], II. Sa. 8: 3.

Rehoboam (rē-ho-bō'am) [increase of people (?)], king of Judah, I. Ki. 11: 43; 12; 14; II. Chr. 9: 31; 10; 11; 12.

Rehoboth (rē-hō'both) [streets], plural of Rehot, (2 Db; 8 Bb), a city near Nineveh, Gen. 10: 11; 26: 22.

Rehum (rē'hum) [compassionate], Ezra 4: 8.

Rei (rē'ī) [friendly], I. Ki. 1: 8.

reign, Gen. 37: 8, shalt thou indeed r. over us?
Ex. 15: 18; Ps. 146: 10, the Lord shall r. for ever.
Lev. 26: 17, they that hate you shall r. over you.
Deu. 15: 6, thou shalt r. over many nations.
Judg. 9: 8, trees said, R. thou over us.
I. Sa. 12: 12, a king shall r. over us.
II. Sa. 3: 21, thou mayest r. over all.
Job 34: 30, that the hypocrite r. not.
Ps. 47: 8, God r. over the heathen.
93: 1; 96: 10; 97: 1; 99: 1, the Lord r.
Prov. 8: 15, by me kings r.
30: 22, a servant when he r.
Ec. 4: 14, out of prison he cometh to r.
Isa. 24: 23, Lord of hosts shall r. in Zion.
32: 1, a king shall r. in righteousness.
52: 7, saith unto Zion, Thy God r.
Jer. 22: 15, shalt thou r.?
23: 5, a King shall r. and prosper.
Mic. 4: 7, the Lord shall r. over them.
Lu. 19: 14, we will not have this man to r. over us.
Rom. 5: 17, shall r. in life by Jesus Christ.
6: 12, let not sin r. in your bodies.
I. Cor. 4: 8, I would to God ye did r.
15: 25, he must r. till.
II. Tim. 2: 12, if we suffer, we shall also r. with him.
Rev. 5: 10, we shall r. on the earth.
11: 15, he shall r. for ever.
19: 6, the Lord God omnipotent r.

reign—Continued
Rev. 20: 6, shall r. with him a thousand years.
22: 5, they shall r. for ever.

reins [ar.], kidneys, regarded as seat of feelings,
Job 16: 13, he cleaveth my r. asunder.
Job 19: 27, though my r. be consumed.
Ps. 7: 9, God trieth the hearts and r.
16: 7, my r. instruct me in the night seasons.
26: 2, examine me, try my r.
73: 21, thus was I pricked in my r.
139: 13, thou hast possessed my r.
Prov. 23: 16, my r. shall rejoice.
Isa. 11: 5, faithfulness shall be the girdle of his r.
Jer. 11: 20, O Lord, that triest the r.
12: 2, thou art far from their r.
20: 12, Lord, that seest the r.
Lam. 3: 13, arrows to enter into my r.
Rev. 2: 23, I am he which searcheth the r.

reject, I. Sa. 10: 19, ye have this day r. God.
I. Sa. 15: 26, Lord hath r. thee from being king.
Isa. 53: 3, he is r. of men.
Hos. 4: 6, thou hast r. knowledge.
Mat. 21: 42; Mar. 12: 10; Lu. 20: 17, stone which the builders r.
Mar. 7: 9, ye r. the commandment of God.
8: 31; Lu. 9: 22, he shall be r. of the elders
Lu. 17: 25, r. of this generation.
John 12: 48, he that r. me, and receiveth not my words.
Heb. 12: 17, would have inherited blessing, he was r.

rejoice, Deu. 12: 7, shall r. in all ye put your hand to.
Deu. 26: 11, thou shalt r. in every good thing.
28: 63; 30: 9, the Lord will r. over you.
I. Sa. 2: 1, I. r. in thy salvation.
I. Chr. 16: 10; Ps. 105: 3, let the heart of them r. that seek the Lord.
II. Chr. 6: 41, let thy saints r. in goodness.
20: 27; Neh. 12: 43, the Lord had made them to r.
Job 31: 25, if I r. because my wealth is great.
39: 21, the horse r. in his strength.
Ps. 2: 11, r. with trembling.
5: 11, let all that trust in thee r.
9: 14, I will r. in thy salvation.
14: 7, Jacob shall r.
19: 5, r. as a strong man to run a race.
33: 21, our hearts shall r. in him.
35: 19, let not mine enemies r. over me.
38: 16, hear me, lest they should r. over me.
51: 8, the bones which thou hast broken may r.
63: 7, in shadow of thy wings will I r.
68: 3, let the righteous r.
85: 6, that thy people may r. in thee.
89: 16, in thy name shall they r. all the day.
96: 11, let the heavens r.
97: 1, let the earth r.
104: 31, the Lord shall r. in his works.
107: 42, righteous shall see it, and r.
119: 162, I r. at thy word.
149: 2, let Israel r. in him that made him.
Prov. 2: 14, who r. to do evil.
5: 18, r. with the wife of thy youth.
23: 15, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall r.
24: 17, r. not when thine enemy falleth

rejoice—Continued
Prov. 29: 2, when the righteous are in authority, the people r.
Ec. 2: 10, my heart r. in all my labour.
3: 12, for a man to r. and do good.
3: 22; 5: 19, than that a man should r.
11: 9, r., O young man, in the youth.
Isa. 9: 3, as men r. when they divide the spoil.
24: 8, noise of them that r. endeth.
29: 19, poor among men shall r.
35: 1, the desert shall r.
62: 5, as the bridegroom r. over the bride.
65: 13, my servants shall r.
66: 14, when ye see this, your heart shall r.
Jer. 32: 41, I will r. over them to do good.
Eze. 7: 12, let not the buyer r.
Hos. 9: 1, r. not, O Israel, for joy.
Am. 6: 13, r. in a thing of nought.
Mic. 7: 8, r. not against me, O enemy.
Hab. 3: 18, I will r. in the Lord.
Zep. 3: 17, the Lord will r. over thee.
Zec. 9: 9, r. greatly, O daughter of Zion.
Mat. 18: 13, he r. more of that sheep.
Lu. 1: 14, many shall r. at his birth.
6: 23, r. ye in that day, and leap for joy.
10: 20, in this r. not, but rather r. because.
15: 6, 9, r. with me.
John 4: 36, and he that reapeth may r.
5: 35, willing for a season to r.
14: 28, if ye loved me, ye would r.
16: 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall r.
Ac. 2: 26, therefore did my heart r.
Rom. 5: 2, r. in hope of glory of God.
I. Cor. 7: 30, they that r. as though they r. not.
13: 6, r. not in iniquity, but r. in the truth.
Phil. 1: 18, I do r., yea, and will r.
2: 17, I joy and r. with you all.
4: 4, r. in the Lord.
I. Thes. 5: 16, r. evermore.
I. Pet. 1: 8, ye r. with joy unspeakable.

rejoicing, of the faithful, Lev. 23: 40; Deu. 12: 10; 16: 11; Ps. 33; 48: 11; 68: 4; 97: 12; 103; Isa. 41: 16; Joel 2: 23; Zec. 10: 7; Rev. 12: 12; 18: 20.
—Job 8: 21, till he fill thy lips with r.
Ps. 107: 22, declare his works with r.
118: 15, voice of r. is in tabernacles of righteousness.
126: 6, shall doubtless come again with r.
Isa. 65: 18, create Jerusalem a r.
Jer. 15: 16, thy word was the r. of my heart.
I. Thes. 2: 19, what is our crown of r.?
Heb. 3: 6, r. of hope firm to the end.
I. Ki. 1: 45, came up from thence r.
Ps. 19: 8, statutes right, r. the heart.
Prov. 8: 31, r. in habitable part of his earth.
Zep. 2: 15, this is the r. city.
Lu. 15: 5, layeth it on his shoulders r.
Ac. 5: 41, r. that they were counted worthy.
8: 39, went on his way r.
Rom. 12: 12, r. in hope.
II. Cor. 6: 10, as sorrowful, yet always r.

Rekem (rē'kem) [variegated garden], Nu. 31: 8.
—a town of Benjamin, Josh. 18: 27.

release, year of, Ex. 21: 2; Deu. 15; 1; 31: 10; Jer. 34: 14.
—Mar. 15: 9, r. unto you the King of the Jews?
John 19: 12, Pilate sought to r. him.

relied, II. Chr. 13: 18; 16: 7.

relieve, Lev. 25: 35, if brother be poor, thou shalt r. him.
Ps. 146: 9, he r. the fatherless.
Isa. 1: 17, r. the oppressed.
Lam. 1: 16, comforter that should r. my soul.

religion [ar.], sometimes used to denote outward rites and observances. Cf. Jas. 1: 26.
—Ac. 26: 5, straitest sect of our r.
Gal. 1: 14, profited in the Jews' r.
Jas. 1: 27, pure r. and undefiled.

religious, Ac. 13: 43; Jas. 1: 26.

rely, II. Chr. 16: 8.

remain, Gen. 8: 22, while earth r.
Ex. 12: 10, let nothing r. until the morning.
Deu. 21: 23, his body shall not r. on tree.
Josh. 13: 1, r. yet much land to be possessed.
I. Ki. 18: 22, I, even I only, r. a prophet of the Lord.
I. Chr. 13: 14, ark r. in the family of Obed-edom.
Job 21: 32, yet shall he r. in the tomb.
Prov. 2: 21, the perfect shall r. in the land.
Ec. 2: 9, wisdom r. with me.
Mat. 11: 23, it would have r. until this day.
John 6: 12, gather up the fragments that r.
Ac. 5: 4, whiles it r., was it not thine own?
I. Thes. 4: 15, we which r. unto coming of the Lord.
Heb. 4: 9, there r. a rest to the people of God.
10: 26, there r. no more sacrifice for sins.
Rev. 3: 2, strengthen things which r.

remedy, II. Chr. 36: 16; Prov. 6: 15; 29: 1

remember, Gen. 41: 9, I do r. my faults this day.
Ex. 20: 8, r. the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Nu. 15: 39, r. all the commandments of the Lord.
Deu. 8: 2, r. all the way the Lord led thee.
8: 18, thou shalt r. the Lord thy God.
32: 7, the days of old.
I. Chr. 16: 12; Ps. 105: 5, r. his marvellous works.
Job 10: 9, r. that thou hast made me as clay
24: 20, the sinner shall be no more r.
Ps. 20: 7, we will r. the name of the Lord.
25: 6, r. thy mercies.
63: 6, when I r. thee upon my bed.
79: 8, r. not against us former iniquities.
89: 47, r. how short my time is.
105: 8, hath r. his covenant for ever.
136: 23, who r. us in our low estate.
Ec. 12: 1, r. now thy Creator.
S. of S. 1: 4, we will r. thy love.
Isa. 43: 18; 46: 9, r. ye not the former things.
Jer. 31: 20, I do earnestly r. him still.
Lam. 1: 9, r. not her last end.
Eze. 16: 61; 20: 43; 36: 31, then shalt thou r. thy ways.
Hab. 3: 2, in wrath r. mercy.
Mat. 26: 75, Peter r. word of Jesus.
Lu. 1: 72, to r. his holy covenant.
16: 25, r. that thou in thy lifetime receivedst
17: 32, r. Lot's wife.
23: 42, Lord, r. me when thou comest into thy kingdom.
John 15: 20, r. the word that I said unto you.
Ac. 20: 35, r. the words of the Lord Jesus.
Gal. 2: 10, we should r. the poor.
Eph. 2: 11, r., that ye being in time past Gentiles.

remember—Continued
Col. 4: 18, r. my bonds.
II. Tim. 2: 8, r. that Jesus was raised from the dead.
Heb. 8: 12, their iniquities I will r. no more.
13: 7, r. them that have the rule over you.
Rev. 2: 5, r. from whence thou art fallen.
3: 3, how thou hast received.

remembrance, Nu. 5: 15, bringing iniquity to r.
Deu. 32: 26, make the r. of them to cease.
II. Sa. 18: 18, no son to keep my name in r.
I. Ki. 17: 18, art thou come to call my sin to r.?
Job 18: 17, his r. shall perish from the earth.
Ps. 6: 5, in death there is no r.
30: 4; 97: 12, give thanks at r. of his holiness.
112: 6, the righteous shall be in everlasting r.
Ec. 1: 11, there is no r. of former things.
2: 16, no r. of wise more than of the fool.
Isa. 43: 26, put me in r.
Lam. 3: 20, my soul hath them in r.
Eze. 23: 19, calling to r. days of youth.
29: 16, bringeth their iniquity to r.
Mal. 3: 16, a book of r. was written.
Lu. 22: 19; I. Cor. 11: 24, this do in r. of me.
John 14: 26, bring all things to your r.
Ac. 10: 31, thine alms are had in r.
II. Tim. 1: 3, I have r. of thee.
2: 14, of these things put them in r.
Heb. 10: 32, call to r. the former days.
II. Pet. 3: 1, stir up your pure minds by way of r.

Remeth (rē'meth), a form of 'Ramoth,' Josh. 19: 21.

remission, Mat. 26: 28, blood shed for r. of sins.
Mar. 1: 4; Lu. 3: 3, baptism of repentance for r.
Lu. 24: 47, that r. should be preached.
Ac. 10: 43, whosoever believeth shall receive r.
Rom. 3: 25, for r. of sins that are past.
Heb. 9: 22, without shedding of blood there is no r.

remit, John 20: 23.

Remmon (rĕm'mon). See **Rimmon.**

Remmon - methoar (rĕm'mon-mĕth'o-ăr), Josh. 19: 13.

remnant, Lev. 5: 13, the r. shall be the priest's.
II. Ki. 19: 4; Isa. 37: 4, lift up thy prayer for the r.
Ezra 9: 8, to leave us a r.
Isa. 1: 9, except Lord had left a r.
16: 14, ...e r. shall be very small.
Jer. 23: 3, I will gather the r. of my flock.
Eze. 6: 8, yet will I leave a r.
Mat. 22: 6, the r. took his servants.
Rom. 11: 5, at present time there is a r.

remove, Deu. 19: 14, not r. neighbour's landmark.
Ps. 36: 11, let not the hand of the wicked r. me.
39: 10, r. thy stroke away from me.
46: 2, not fear, though the earth be r.
103: 12, so far hath he r. our transgressions.
125: 1, as mount Zion, which cannot be r.
Prov. 4: 27, r. thy foot from evil.

remove—Continued
Prov. 10: 30, the righteous shall never be r.
Ec. 11: 10, r. sorrow from thy heart.
Isa. 13: 13, earth shall r. out of her place.
24: 20, earth shall be r. like a cottage.
29: 13, have r. their heart far from me.
30: 20, yet shall not teachers be r.
54: 10, the hills shall be r.
Jer. 4: 1, then shalt thou not r.
Lam. 3: 17, thou hast r. my soul from peace.
Mat. 17: 20, say, R. hence, it shall r.
Lu. 22: 42, if willing, r. this cup.
I. Cor. 13: 2, so that I could r. mountains.
Gal. 1: 6, I marvel that ye are so soon r.
Rev. 2: 5, else I will r. thy candlestick.

Remphan (rĕm'fan) or **Rephan**, the Egyptian name for the planet Saturn.

Remtheh, a place east of the Jordan.

rend, Lev. 10: 6, neither r. your clothes.
I. Ki. 11: 11, I will r. kingdom.
Ec. 3: 7, a time to r.
Isa. 64: 1, that thou wouldest r. the heavens.
Hos. 13: 8, I will r. the caul of their heart.
Joel 2: 13, r. your heart.
Mat. 7: 6, lest they turn and r. you.
John 19: 24, not r. it, but cast lots.

render, Deu. 32: 41, I will r. vengeance.
I. Sa. 26: 23, the Lord r. to every man his righteousness.
Job 33: 26, he will r. unto man his righteousness.
34: 11, the work of a man shall he r. unto him.
Ps. 116: 12, what shall I r. unto the Lord?
Prov. 24: 12; Rom. 2: 6, r. to every man according to his works.
Prov. 26: 16, seven men who can r. a reason.
Hos. 14: 2, so will we r. the calves of our lips.
Zec. 9: 12, I will r. double.
Mat. 21: 41, r. to him fruits in their seasons.
22: 21; Mar. 12: 17; Lu. 20: 25, r. unto Cæsar.
Rom. 13: 7, r. to all their dues.
I. Thes. 3: 9, what thanks can we r. to God?
5: 15; I. Pet. 3: 9, not r. evil for evil.

rending, the clothes, Gen. 37: 34; II. Sa. 13: 19; II. Chr. 34: 27; Ezra 9: 5; Job 1: 20; Job 1: 20; 2: 12; by the high priest, Mat. 26: 65; Mar. 14: 63.

renew, Ps. 51: 10, r. a right spirit within me.
Ps. 103: 5, thy youth is r. like the eagle's.
104: 30, thou r. the face of the earth.
Isa. 40: 31, they that wait upon the Lord shall r. their strength.
Lam. 5: 21, r. our days as of old.
II. Cor. 4: 16, the inward man is r. day by day.
Eph. 4: 23, be r. in the spirit of your mind.
Col. 3: 10, new man, which is r. in knowledge.
Heb. 6: 6, if they fall away, to r. them again.

renounced, II. Cor. 4: 2.

renown, Gen. 6: 4; Nu. 16: 2, men of r.
Eze. 34: 29, a plant of r.
Dan. 9: 15, gotten thee r. as at this day.
Isa. 14: 20, seed of evil-doers shall never be r

rent, Gen. 37: 33, Joseph is r. in pieces.
Josh. 9: 4, bottles old and r.
I. Ki. 13: 3, the altar shall be r.
Job 26: 8, the cloud is not r. under them.
Mat. 27: 51; Mar. 15: 38; Lu. 23: 45, veil of temple was r. in twain.
Mat. 9: 16; Mar. 2: 21, the r. is made worse.

repair, II. Chr. 24:5, gather money to r. the house.
Isa. 61:4, they shall r. waste cities.
repay, Deu. 7:10, he will r. him to his face.
Job 21:31, who shall r. him what he hath done?
Prov. 13:21, good shall be r.
Isa. 59:18, to islands he will r. recompence.
Lu. 10:35, when I come again, I will r. thee.
Rom. 12:19, vengeance is mine, I will r.
Phile. 19, I have written it, I will r. it.
repeateth, Prov. 17:9.
repent, Gen. 6:6, it r. the Lord.
Ex. 13:17, lest the people r.
32:14; II. Sa. 24:16; I. Chr. 21:15; Jer. 26:19, Lord r. of the evil he thought to do.
Nu. 23:19, neither son of man, that he should r.
Deu. 32:36, the Lord shall r. for his servants.
I. Sa. 15:29, Strength of Israel will not r.
Job 42:6, I r. in dust and ashes.
Ps. 90:13, let it r. thee concerning thy servants.
110:4; Heb. 7:21, Lord hath sworn, and will not r.
Jer. 18:8; 26:13, if nation turn, I will r.
Joel 2:14, if he will return and r.
Mat. 12:41; Lu. 11:32, they r. at preaching of Jonas.
Mat. 21:29, afterward he r. and went.
27:3, Judas r. himself.
Mar. 6:12, preached that men should r.
Lu. 13:3, except ye r.
15:7, joy over one sinner that r.
17:3, if thy brother r., forgive him.
Ac 2:38, r. and be baptized.
3:19, r. ye therefore, and be converted.
8:22, r. of this thy wickedness.
26:20, they should r. and turn to God.
Rev. 2:16, r.; or else I will come unto thee quickly.
3:19, be zealous therefore, and r.
repentance, preached by John the Baptist, Mat. 3; Mar. 1:4; Lu. 3:3; by Christ, etc., Mat. 4:17; Mar. 1:15; Lu. 15; 24:47; Ac. 17:30.
exhortations to Job 11:13; Isa. 1; Jer. 3; 4; 5; 26; 31:18; Eze. 14:6; 18; Hos. 6; 12; 14; Joel 1:8; 2; Zep. 2; Zec. 1; Mal. 1-4; Rev. 2:5; 3:3.
—Hos. 13:14, r. shall be hid from mine eyes.
Mat. 3:8; Lu. 3:8; Ac. 26:20, fruits meet for r.
Mat. 9:13; Mar. 2:17; Lu. 5:32, to call sinners to r.
Rom. 2:4, goodness of God leadeth to r.
11:29, gifts of God are without r.
II. Cor. 7:10, godly sorrow worketh r.
Heb. 6:1, not laying again the foundation of r.
6:6, impossible to renew them again to r.
12:17, he found no place of r.
II. Pet. 3:9, that all should come to r.
repetitions, vain, forbidden, Mat. 6:7.
Rephael (rĕf'fa-el) or **Raphael** [God heals], I. Chr. 26:7.
Rephaims (rĕf'a-ĭms) [giants]. See **Palestine, Early Inhabitants.**
—(3 Dc), a tribe of Canaanites, Gen. 14:5.
Rephidim (rĕf'i-dĭm) [spread out] (4 Dd), a place where the Israelites encamped, Ex. 17:1, 8.
replenish, Gen. 1:28; 9:1.
repliest, Rom. 9:20.
report, Gen. 37:2, their evil r.
Ex. 23:1, thou shalt not raise a false r.
Nu. 13:32, an evil r. of the land.
Deu. 2:25, nations who hear of thee.
I. Sa. 2:24, it is no good r. I hear.
I. Ki. 10:6; II. Chr. 9:5, it was a true r.
Prov. 15:30, a good r.
Isa. 53:1, who hath believed our r.?
Ac. 6:3, men of honest r.
10:22, of good r. among the Jews.
II. Cor. 6:8, by evil r. and good r.
Phil. 4:8, whatsoever things are of good r.
I. Tim. 3:7, a bishop must have a good r.
Heb. 11:39, these having obtained a good r.
Neh. 6:6, it is r. among the heathen.
Jer. 20:10, r., say they, and we will r. it.
Mat. 28:15, this saying is commonly r.
Ac. 16:2, well r. of.
I. Cor. 14:25, he will r. that God is in you.
I. Tim. 5:10, well r. for good works.
reproach, Gen. 34:14, that were a r. to us.
I. Sa. 17:26, taketh away the r.
Neh. 2:17, that we be no more a r.
Ps. 15:3, that taketh not up a r.
22:6, a r. of men.
69:7, I have borne r.
78:66, he put them to a perpetual r.
119:22, remove from me r.
Prov. 6:33, his r. shall not be wiped away.
14:34, sin is a r. to any people.
18:3, with ignominy cometh r.
Isa. 51:7, fear ye not the r. of men.
Jer. 23:40, I will bring an everlasting r.
31:19, bear the r. of my youth.
Lam. 3:30, he is filled full with r.
II. Cor. 11:21, I speak as concerning r.
12:10, take pleasure in r.
I. Tim. 4:10, we labour and suffer r.
Heb. 11:26, esteeming the r. of Christ greater riches.
13:13, without the camp, bearing his r.
Nu. 15:30, doeth presumptously, r. the Lord.
II. Ki. 19:22; Isa. 37:23, whom hast thou r.?
Job 27:6, my heart shall not r. me.
Ps. 42:10; 102:8, mine enemies r. me.
44:16, the voice of him that r.
69:9; Rom. 15:3, the r. of them that r. thee.
Ps. 74:22, how the foolish man r. thee.
119:42; Prov. 27:11, to answer him that r. me.
Prov. 14:31; 17:5, oppresseth poor r. his Maker.
Lu. 6:22, men shall r. you for my sake.
11:45, thou r. us also.
I. Pet. 4:14, if ye be r. for Christ's sake.
reproachfully, Job 16:10.
reprobate, Rom. 1:28, God gave them to a r. mind.
II. Cor. 13:5, Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be r.
II. Tim. 3:8, r. concerning the faith.
Tit. 1:16, to every good work r.
reproof, necessary, Lev. 19:17; Isa. 58:1; Eze. 2:3; 33; II. Thes. 3:15; I. Tim. 5:20; Tit. 1:13; 2:15.
benefits of, Ps. 141:5.
not to be despised, Prov. 1:25; 5:12; 10:17; 12:1; 15:10.

reproof—Continued
—Job 26: 11, they are astonished at r.
Prov. 1: 23, turn you at my r.
15: 5, he that regardeth r. is prudent.
II. Tim. 3: 16, scripture profitable for r.
See Prov. 6: 23; 13: 18; 17: 10; 25: 12; 27: 5; 29: 15; Ec. 7: 5; Eph. 5: 13.
reprove, Job 6: 25, what doth your arguing r.?
Job 13: 10, he will r. you, if ye do secretly accept persons.
22: 4, will he r. thee for fear?
40: 2, he that r. God, let him answer it.
Ps. 50: 8, I will not r. thee for burnt offerings.
50: 21, I will r. thee, and set them in order.
141: 5, let him r. me; it shall be excellent oil.
Prov. 9: 8, r. not a scorner, lest he hate thee.
19: 25, r. one that hath understanding.
29: 1, he that being often r.
30: 6, lest he r. thee, and thou be found a liar.
Isa. 11: 4, r. with equity for meek of the earth.
Jer. 2: 19, thy backslidings shall r. thee.
John 3: 20, lest his deeds should be r.
16: 8, he will r. the world of sin.
II. Tim. 4: 2, r., rebuke, exhort.
reputation, Ec. 10: 1, him that is in r. for wisdom.
Ac. 5: 34, had in r. among the people.
Gal. 2: 2, privately to them of r.
Phil. 2: 7, made himself of no r.
2: 29, hold such in r.
See Dan. 4: 35.
request, Judg. 8: 24, I would desire a r. of you.
Ezra 7: 6, king granted all his r.
Neh. 2: 4, for what dost thou make r.?
Job 6: 8, oh that I might have my r.
Ps. 21: 2, hast not withholden the r. of his lips.
106: 15, he gave them their r.
Phil. 1: 4, in every prayer making r.
4: 6, let your r. be made known unto God.
See I. Ki. 19: 4.
require, Gen. 9: 5, blood of your lives will I r.
Gen. 31: 39, of my hand didst thou r. it.
Deu. 10: 12; Mic. 6: 8, what doth the Lord r.
Josh. 22: 23; I. Sa. 20: 16, let the Lord r. it.
I. Sa. 21: 8, the king's business r. haste.
II. Sa. 3: 13, one thing I r. of thee.
19: 38, whatsoever thou shalt r. of me, that will I do.
II. Chr. 24: 22, the Lord look upon it, and r. it.
Neh. 5: 12, we will restore, and r. nothing.
Ps. 10: 13, he hath said, Thou wilt not r. it.
40: 6, sin offering hast thou not r.
Prov. 30: 7, two things have I r. of thee.
Ec. 3: 15, God r. that which is past.
Isa. 1: 12, who hath r. this at your hand?
Eze. 3: 18; 33: 6, his blood will I r. at thine hand.
Lu. 11: 50, be r. of this generation.
12: 20, this night thy soul shall be r.
12: 48, of him shall much be r.
19: 23, I might have r. mine own with usury.
23: 24, gave sentence that it should be as r.
I. Cor. 1: 22, the Jews r. a sign.
4: 2, it is r. in stewards that they be faithful.
requite, Deu. 32: 6, do ye thus r. the Lord?
Judg. 1: 7, as I have done, so God hath r. me.
II. Sa. 2: 6, I also will r. you this kindness.

requite—Continued
II. Sa. 16: 12, it may be that the Lord will r me good.
I. Tim. 5: 4, learn to r. their parents.
rereward [ar.], rear guard, Josh. 6: 9, 13, the r. came after the ark.
Isa. 52: 12, God of Israel will be your r.
58: 8, glory of the Lord shall be thy r.
rescue, Deu. 28: 31; Ps. 35: 17; Ac. 23: 27.
resemblance, Zec. 5: 6.
resemble, Judg. 8: 18, each r. children of a king.
Lu. 13: 18, whereunto shall I r. kingdom of God?
Resen (rē'sen) [bridle] (2 Db), a city of Assyria, built by Asshur, Gen. 10: 12.
reserve, Gen. 27: 36, hast thou not r. a blessing?
Job 21: 30, wicked r. to the day of destruction.
Jer. 3: 5, will he r. his anger for ever?
5: 24, he r. the appointed weeks of harvest.
Nah. 1: 2, the Lord r. wrath for his enemies.
I. Pet. 1: 4, an inheritance r. in heaven.
II. Pet. 2: 17, mist of darkness r. for ever.
3: 7, heavens and earth are r. unto fire.
Jude 13, to whom is r. the blackness of darkness.
Resheph (rē'shef) [flame], I. Chr. 7: 25.
residue, Isa. 38: 10, I am deprived of the r. of my years.
Mal. 2: 15, the r. of the Spirit.
Mar. 16: 13, told it unto the r.
Ac. 15: 17, that the r. might seek the Lord.
resist, Zec. 3: 1, Satan at his right hand to r. him.
Mat. 5: 39, I say, That ye r. not evil.
Lu. 21: 15, your adversaries shall not be able to r.
Ac. 7: 51, ye do always r. the Holy Ghost.
Rom. 9: 19, who hath r. his will?
13: 2, whosoever r. the power, r. ordinance of God.
Jas. 4: 6; I. Pet. 5: 5, God r. the proud.
Jas. 4: 7, r. the devil, and he will flee.
I. Pet. 5: 9, whom r. stedfast in the faith.
resolved, Lu. 16: 4.
resort, Ps. 71: 3, whereunto I may r.
Mar. 10: 1, the people r. to him.
John 18: 2, Jesus ofttimes r. thither.
Ac. 16: 13, spake to women who r. thither.
respect, Gen. 4: 4, the Lord had r. to Abel.
Ex. 2: 25, God had r. unto them.
Lev. 26: 9, I will have r. unto you.
I. Ki. 8: 28; II. Chr. 6: 19, have r. to the prayer of thy servant.
II. Ki. 13: 23, the Lord had r. to them.
II. Chr. 19: 7; Rom. 2: 11; Eph. 6: 9; Col. 3: 25, no r. of persons with God.
Ps. 74: 20, r. unto thy covenant.
119: 117, I will have r. to thy statutes.
138: 6, yet hath he r. unto the lowly.
Prov. 24: 23; 28: 21, not good to have r. of persons.
Isa. 17: 7, his eyes shall have r. to the Holy One.
22: 11, neither had r. unto him that fashioned it.
II. Cor. 3: 10, had no glory in this r.
Phil. 4: 11, not that I speak in r. of want.
I. Pet. 1: 17, who without r. of persons judgeth.

respect—Continued
Lev. 19: 15, thou shalt not r. person of poor.
Deu. 1: 17, ye shall not r. persons in judgment.
Job 37: 24, he r. not wise of heart.
Ps. 40: 4, blessed is the man that r. not proud.
respite, Ex. 8: 15; I. Sa. 11: 3.
rest, Ex. 31: 15; 35: 2; Lev. 16: 31; 23: 3, 32; 25: 4, the sabbath of r.
Ex. 33: 14, I will give thee r.
Lev. 25: 5, a year of r. unto the land.
Deu. 3: 20; Josh. 1: 13, Lord hath given r.
Judg. 3: 30, the land had r. fourscore years.
Ru. 1: 9, Lord grant you that ye may find r.
I. Chr. 22: 9, a man of r.; and I will give him r.
28: 2, to build a house of r.
Neh. 9: 28, after they had r., they did evil.
Job 3: 17, there the weary be at r.
11: 18, thou shalt take thy r. in safety.
17: 16, our r. together is in the dust.
Ps. 55: 6, then would I fly away, and be at r.
94: 13, thou mayest give him r.
116: 7, return to thy r., O my soul.
132: 8, arise, O Lord, into thy r.
132: 14, this is my r. for ever.
Ec. 2: 23, his heart taketh not r. in the night.
Isa. 11: 10, his r. shall be glorious.
14: 3, Lord shall give thee r.
14: 7; Zec. 1; 11, earth is at r.
Isa. 28: 12, r. wherewith ye may cause weary to r.
30: 15, in returning and r. shall ye be saved.
66: 1; Ac. 7: 49, where is the place of my r.?
Jer. 6: 16, ye shall find r. for your souls.
Eze. 38: 11, I will go to them that are at r.
Mic. 2: 10, depart; this is not your r.
Mat. 11: 28, I will give you r.
12: 43; Lu. 11: 24, seeking r., and finding none.
Mat. 26: 45; Mar. 14: 41, take your r.
John 11: 13, he had spoken of taking of r. in sleep.
Heb. 4: 9, remaineth a r. to people of God.
Gen. 2: 2, he r. on seventh day.
Ex. 34: 21, in harvest thou shalt r.
Nu. 11: 25, the Spirit r. upon them.
Josh. 3: 13, feet of priests shall r.
II. Sa. 21: 10, the birds to r. on them by day.
Job 3: 18, there the prisoners r.
Ps. 16: 9; Ac. 2: 26, my flesh shall r. in hope.
Ps. 37: 7, r. in the Lord.
Prov. 6: 35, nor will he r. content.
Isa. 11: 2, Spirit of the Lord shall r. upon him.
57: 20, like the troubled sea, when it cannot r.
Isa. 63: 14, Spirit of the Lord caused him to r.
Dan. 12: 13, thou shalt r., and stand in thy lot.
Mar. 6: 31, come, and r. a while.
II. Cor. 12: 9, power of Christ may r. upon me.
Rev. 4: 8, they r. not day and night.
14: 13, that they may r. from their labours.
restitution, Ex. 22: 1; Lev. 5: 16; 6: 4; 24: 21; Nu. 5: 5; Lu. 19: 8; Ac. 3: 21.
restore, Gen. 42: 25, to r. every man's money.
Ex. 22: 4, he shall r. double.

restore—Continued
Lev. 6: 5, he shall r. it in the principal.
Deu. 22: 2, thou shalt r. again.
Ps. 23: 3, he r. my soul.
51: 12, r. unto me the joy of thy salvation.
Isa. 1: 26, I will r. thy judges.
Jer. 30: 17, I will r. health unto thee.
Mat. 17: 11; Mar. 9: 12, Elias shall r. all things.
Ac. 1: 6, wilt thou r. the kingdom?
Gal. 6: 1, r. such an one.
restrain, Gen. 8: 2, rain from heaven was r.
Gen. 11: 6, nothing will be r. from them.
Ex. 36: 6, people were r. from bringing.
I. Sa. 3: 13, he r. them not.
Job 15: 4, r. prayer before God.
15: 8, dost thou r. wisdom?
Ps. 76: 10, wrath shalt thou r.
Ac. 14: 18, scarce r. they the people.
resurrection, of the body, foretold, Job 19: 26; Ps. 17: 15; Isa. 26: 19; Dan. 12: 2. typified, Eze. 37.
proclaimed by Christ, Mat. 22: 31; Lu. 14: 14; John 5: 28; 11: 23.
preached by the apostles, Ac. 4: 2; 24: 15; 26: 8; Rom. 8: 11; I. Cor. 15; II. Cor. 4: 17; Phil. 3: 20; Col. 3: 3; I. Thes. 4: 15; 5: 23; Heb. 6: 2; II. Pet. 1: 11; I. John 3: 2.
—Mat. 22: 23; Mar. 12: 18: Ac. 23: 8; I. Cor. 15: 12, say there is no r.
John 11: 25, Jesus said, I am the r. and the life.
Ac. 17: 18, he preached Jesus and the r.
Rom. 6: 5, in likeness of his r.
Phil. 3: 10, know the power of his r.
Heb. 11: 35, might obtain a better r.
Rev. 20: 5, this is the first r.
retain, Job 2: 9, dost thou r. thine integrity?
Prov. 4: 4, let thine heart r. my words.
11: 16, a gracious woman r. honour.
Ec. 8: 8, no man hath power to r. the spirit.
John 20: 23, whose soever sins ye r., they are r.
Rom. 1: 28, did not like to r. God.
retire, Judg. 20: 39; II. Sa. 20: 22; Jer. 4: 6.
return, from captivity, Ezra 1, etc.; Neh. 2, etc.; Jer. 16: 14; 23; 24; 30; 31; 32; 50: 4, 17, 33; Am. 9: 14; Hag. 1; Zec. 1.
—Gen. 3: 19, to dust shalt thou r.
I. Sa. 7: 3; Isa. 19: 22; 55: 7; Hos. 6: 1, r. unto the Lord.
I. Ki. 8: 48, r. unto thee with all their heart.
II. Ki. 20: 10, let the shadow r. backward.
Job 1: 21, naked shall I r. thither.
7: 10, he shall r. no more.
15: 22, believeth not that he shall r. out of darkness.
22: 23, r. to the Almighty.
33: 25, shall r. to the days of his youth.
Ps. 35: 13, my prayer r. into mine own bosom.
73: 10, his people r. hither.
90: 3, thou sayest, R., ye children of men.
104: 29, they die, and r. to their dust.
116: 7, r. unto thy rest, O my soul.
Prov. 2: 19, none that go unto her r. again.
26: 11, as a dog r. to his vomit.
Ec. 5: 15, naked shall he r.
12: 7, dust r. to earth, and spirit r. unto God.

return—Continued
Isa. 21: 12, enquire ye: r., come.
35: 10, the ransomed of the Lord shall r.
55: 11, it shall not r. unto me void.
Jer. 4: 1, if thou wilt r., saith the Lord, r. unto me.
24: 7, they shall r. with their whole heart.
Eze. 18: 23, not that he should r. from his ways, and live?
Hos. 5: 15, I will r. to my place.
7: 16, they r., but not to the Most High.
Joel 2: 14, who knoweth if he will r. and repent?
Mal. 3: 7, r. unto me, and I will r. unto you.
3: 18, shall ye r., and discern.
Mat. 12: 44, Lu. 11: 24, I will r. unto my house.
24: 18, neither let him in field r. back.
Lu. 8: 39, r. to thine own house.
17: 18, not found that r. to give glory to God.
Ac. 13: 34, now no more to r. to corruption.
Heb. 11: 15, opportunity to have r.
I. Pet. 2: 25, now r. unto the Shepherd of your souls.
Reu (rē'u) [friend], Gen. 11: 18, 19.
Reuben (ru'ben) [see, a son!], son of Jacob, Gen. 29: 32; 30: 14; 35; 37; 42; 49; I. Chr. 5: 1.
—(5 De), allotment of, Nu. 32; Josh. 13: 15.
Reubenites, their number and possessions, Nu. 1; 2; 26; 32; Deu. 3: 12; I. Chr. 5: 18.
dealings of Moses and Joshua with, Deu. 33; Josh. 1: 12; 22.
carried into captivity, I. Chr. 5: 26; (Rev. 7: 5).
Reuel (ru'el) [friend of God], Gen. 36: 4.
Reumah (ru'mah) [lofty], Gen. 22: 24.
reveal, Deu. 29: 29, things r. belong to us and our children.
I. Sa. 3: 7, nor was the word of the Lord r. to him.
Job 20: 27, the heaven shall r. his iniquity.
Prov. 11: 13; 20: 19, a talebearer r. secrets.
Isa. 22: 14, it was r. in mine ears.
53: 1, arm of Lord r.?
Jer. 33: 6, I will r. abundance of peace.
Dan. 2: 28, there is a God that r. secrets.
Mat. 10: 26; Lu. 12: 2, nothing covered that shall not be r.
Mat. 16: 17, flesh and blood hath not r. it.
11: 25; Lu. 10: 21, hast r. them unto babes.
Lu. 2: 35, thoughts of many hearts may be r.
17: 30, in day when Son of man is r.
John 12: 38, to whom is the arm of the Lord r.?
Rom. 1: 18, wrath of God is r. from heaven.
8: 18, glory which shall be r. in us.
I. Cor. 2: 10, God hath r. them by his Spirit.
3: 13, it shall be r. by fire.
Gal. 1: 16, to r. his Son in me.
3: 23, faith which should be r.
II. Thes. 2: 3, that man of sin be r.
I. Pet. 1: 5, ready to be r. in last time.
5: 1, partaker of glory that shall be r.
revelation, from God, of mercy, etc., Job 33: 16; Isa. 40: 5; 53: 1; Dan. 2: 22; Am. 3: 7; Mat. 11: 25; II. Cor 12; Gal. 1: 12; Eph. 3: 9; Phil. 3: 15; I. Pet. 4: 13.
of wrath Rom. 2: 5; II. Thes. 1: 7.
revelation—Continued
—Rom. 2: 5, r. of righteous judgment of God.
16: 25, r. of the mystery.
I. Cor. 14: 26, every one hath a r.
II. Cor. 12: 7, through abundance of the r.
Rev. 1: 1, R. of Jesus Christ, which God gave.
Revelation, Book of.
Authorship.—The general opinion has been that it was written by the apostle John; and such was the testimony of early authorities, as Justin Martyr, about 140 A.D. But the style is very different from the other writings of John the apostle; and this fact has led many to the view that its author was another John, as the name was common among the Jews. Still, the weight of authority is in favor of the apostle as its writer.
Date.—As to date, there are two opinions, about equally balanced, one that the vision took place in the reign of Nero, 68 A.D., the other that it was under Domitian, about 95 A.D. The writing may have taken place later than the vision itself, perhaps at Ephesus.
Characteristics.—Although several books of the N. T. were probably written after the Revelation, yet its position at the end of the series is appropriate. It is the one prophetic book in the N. T. which it closes. It gathers up preceding prophecies respecting the coming of the Messiah and the kingdom of heaven upon earth, and translates them into anticipations of the new advent, the new heavens, and the new earth. Its main theme is, "I come quickly;" and its object is to awaken in the believer the response, "Amen: come, Lord Jesus."
Interpretations.—There are three schools of interpreters, the Præterist, the Continuous, and the Futurist. The Præterists consider that the prophecies refer to events which are now past, and especially the overthrow of Jerusalem and of heathen Rome. The Continuous, or Historical, interpreters regard the book as a series of prophecies which have always been, and continue to be, in course of fulfilment. Some of its predictions have already been verified, others are in process of being so, while others again are as yet wholly unfulfilled. The results reached by this method differ enormously in details, e. g., as to whether the millennium is past or future, and what is the meaning of the number of the beast. The Futurists place the fulfilment of the whole series of predictions immediately before or after the second coming of Christ.
Summary.—Like the fourth Gospel, the Revelation has a prologue and an epilogue, between which (1: 19; 22: 5) the Revelation proper lies. This consists of seven visions, in which the symbolical numbers, three, four, seven, and twelve, are frequent. There are occasional interludes between the parts: (1) The vision of the throne of God and of the Lamb (chs. 4, 5); (2) the vision of the seven seals (6: 1-8: 1); (3) the vision of the seven trumpets (8: 2-11: 19); (4) the vision of the woman and her enemies (12: 1-13: 18); (5) the vision of

Revelation, Book of—Continued
the Lamb and the angels of judgment (ch. 14); (6) the vision of the seven vials of wrath (15:1-16:21); (7) the vision of final triumph (17:1-22:5). The book ends, as it began, with the certainty of Christ's coming, and of his perfect victory over his enemies, Satan, and sin, and death.
revellings, Gal. 5:21, works of the flesh are r.
I. Pet. 4:3, walked in lusts, r.
revenge, forbidden, Lev. 19:18; Prov. 20:22; 24:29; Mat. 5:39; Rom. 12:19; I. Thes. 5:15; I. Pet. 3:9.
—Jer. 20:10, we shall take our r. on him.
II. Cor. 7:11, what r. it wrought in you.
Nah. 1:2, the Lord r., and is furious.
II. Cor. 10:6, readiness to r. all disobedience.
See Nu. 35:19; Rom. 13:4.
revenue, Ezra 4:13, thou shalt endamage the r.
Prov. 8:19, my r. is better than silver.
16:8, a little is better than great r.
Isa. 23:3, seed of Sihor, harvest of river, is her r.
Jer. 12:13, shall be ashamed of your r.
reverence, due to God, Ex. 3:5; Ps. 119:9; to God's sanctuary, Lev. 19:30.
from wives to husbands, Eph. 5:33.
—Ps. 89:7, to be had in r. of all.
Mat. 21:37; Mar. 12:6; Lu. 20:13, they will r. my son.
Heb. 12:9, we gave them r.
12:28, that we may serve God with r.
reverend, Ps. 111:9.
reverse, Nu. 23:20; Esth. 8:5.
revile, Ex. 22:28, thou shalt not r. the gods.
Mat. 5:11, blessed are ye when men shall r. you.
27:39, they that passed by r. him.
Mar. 15:32, they that were crucified r. him.
I. Pet. 2:23, when he was r., r. not again.
reviling, condemned, Mat. 5:22; I. Cor. 6:10.
examples of enduring, Isa. 51:7; I. Cor. 4:12.
Revised Version of Bible. See Versions.
revive, Neh. 4:2, will they r. stones?
Ps. 85:6, wilt thou not r. us again?
138:7, thou wilt r. me.
Isa. 57:15, to r. the spirit of the humble.
Hos. 6:2, after two days will he r. us.
14:7, they shall r. as corn.
Hab. 3:2, r. thy work in midst of years.
Rom. 7:9, when the commandment came, sin r.
14:9, Christ both died, and rose and r.
revolt, Isa. 1:5, ye will r. more and more.
Isa. 31:6, children of Israel have deeply r.
Jer. 5:23, this people are r. and gone.
Isa. 59:13, speaking oppression and r.
See Hos. 5:2.
reward, to the righteous, Gen. 15:1; Ps. 19:11; Prov. 25:22; Mat. 5:12; 6:1; Lu. 6:35; Col. 3:24; Heb. 10:35; 11:6.
threatened to the wicked, Deu. 32:41; II. Sa. 3:39; Ps. 54:5; 109:20; Ob. 15; II. Pet. 2:13; Rev. 19:17; 20:15; 22:15.
Deu. 10:17, God who taketh not r.
Ru. 2:12, a full r. be given thee of the Lord.
II. Sa. 4:10, thought I would have given him a r.
I Ki. 13:7, I will give thee a r.

reward—Continued
Job 6:22, did I say, Give a r.?
7:2, as an hireling looketh for r.
Ps. 15:5, nor taketh r. against innocent.
58:11, there is a r. for the righteous.
70:3, let them be turned back for a r.
91:8, shalt see the r. of the wicked.
Prov. 11:18, a sure r.
24:20, no r. to the evil man.
Ec. 4:9, they have a good r. for labour.
9:5, neither have they any more a r.
Isa. 1:23, every one followeth after r.
5:23, justify the wicked for r.
40:10; 62:11, his r. is with him.
Dan. 5:17, give thy r. to another.
Hos. 9:1, thou hast loved a r.
Mic. 7:3, the judge asketh for a r.
Mat. 5:46, what r. have ye?
6:2, 5, 16, they have their r.
10:41, shall receive a prophet's r.
10:42; Mar. 9:41, in no wise lose his r.
Lu. 6:23, great is your r. in heaven.
23:41, we receive due r. of our deeds.
Ac. 1:18, purchased field with r. of iniquity
Rom. 4:4, the r. is not reckoned of grace.
I. Cor. 3:8, every man shall receive his own r.
9:18, what is my r.?
Col. 2:18, let no man beguile you of your r.
I. Tim. 5:18, the labourer is worthy of his r.
Heb. 2:2; 11:26, recompence of r.
II. John 8, that we receive a full r.
Rev. 22:12, I come quickly; and my r. is with me.
Gen. 44:4, wherefore have ye r. evil?
I. Sa. 24:19, the Lord r. the good.
II. Chr. 15:7, your work shall be r.
20:11, behold, how they r. us.
Job 21:19, he r. him, and he shall know it
Ps. 31:23, plentifully r. the proud doer.
35:12; 109:5, they r. me evil for good.
103:10, not r. us according to our iniquities
Prov. 13:13, he that feareth commandment shall be r.
17:13, whoso r. evil for good, evil shall not depart.
26:10, both r. the fool, and r. transgressors.
Jer. 31:16, thy work shall be r.
Mat. 6:4, 18, Father shall r. thee.
16:27, he shall r. every man according to his works.
II. Tim. 4:14, the Lord r. him.
Rev. 18:6, r. her even as she r. you.
rewarder, Heb. 11:6.
Rezeph (rē'zef) (Assyr., 'Rasappa') [hot stone] (8 Ab), a city captured by the Assyrians, II. Ki. 19:12; Isa. 37:12.
Resin (rē'zin) [firm], king of Syria, II. Ki. 15:37; 16:5, 9; Isa. 7:1.
Rezon (rē'zon) [prince], of Damascus, I. Ki. 11:23.
Rhegium (rē'jĭ-ŭm) [breach] (15 Bb), a maritime city of Italy, Ac. 28:13.
Rhemish Version of New Testament. See Versions.
Rhesa (rē'sà) [affection], Lu. 3:27.
Rhoda (rō'dà) [a rose], Ac. 12:13.
Rhodes (rōdes) (2 Bb; 15 Gc), an island of the Mediterranean, Ac. 21:1.
ribband, Nu. 15:38.

Riblah (rĭb'lah) [fruitfulness] (6 Db), a city of Syria, II. Ki. 23:33; 25:6; Jer. 39:6.
ribs, Gen. 2:21; Dan. 7:5.
rich, Ex. 30:15, the r. shall not give more.
Ps. 45:12, the r. shall entreat thy favour.
Prov. 14:20, the r. hath many friends.
18:23, the r. answereth roughly.
22:2, the r. and poor meet together.
Ec. 10:20, curse not the r. in thy bed-chamber.
Isa. 53:9, with the r. in his death.
Lu. 1:53, the r. he hath sent empty away.
Gen. 14:23, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abraham r.
Lev. 25:47, if a stranger wax r.
II. Sa. 12:1, one r., the other poor.
Job 15:29, he shall not be r.
Ps. 49:16, be not afraid when one is made r.
Prov. 10:4, hand of diligent maketh r.
10:22, the blessing of the Lord, it maketh r.
21:17, he that loveth wine shall not be r.
23:4, labour not to be r.
28:11, the r. man is wise in his own conceit.
Jer. 9:23, let not the r. man glory.
Hos. 12:8, Ephraim said, I am r.
Zec. 11:5, blessed be the Lord, for I am r.
Mar. 12:41, many that were r. cast in much.
Lu. 6:24, woe to you that are r.
12:21, is not r. toward God.
14:12, call not thy r. neighbours.
18:23, sorrowful, for he was very r.
Rom. 10:12, Lord is r. to all.
I. Cor. 4:8, now ye are full, now ye are r.
II. Cor. 6:10, poor, yet making many r.
8:9, r., yet for your sakes he became poor.
Eph. 2:4, God, who is r. in mercy.
I. Tim. 6:18, r. in good works.
Jas. 2:5, hath not God chosen the poor r. in faith?
Rev. 3:17, because thou sayest, I am r.
riches, given by God, I. Sa. 2:7; I. Chr. 29:12; Ec. 5:19.
earthly, Deu. 8:17; Ps. 49:6; Prov. 15:16; 27:24; Ec. 5:10; 6; Jer. 48:36; Eze. 7:19; Zep. 1:18; Mat. 6:19; 13:22; Jas. 1:11; I. Pet. 1:18.
dangers of, Deu. 8:13; 32:15; Neh. 9:25; Prov. 15:17; 30:8; Ec. 5:12; Mat. 13:22; 19:23; Lu. 12:15; I. Tim. 6:10; Jas. 2:6; 5:1.
proper use of, I. Chr. 29:3; Job 31:16, 24; Mat. 19:21; Lu. 16:10; Jas. 1:9; I. John 3:17.
evil use of, Job 20:15; Ps. 39:6; 49:6; Prov. 11:28; 13:7, 11; 15:6; Ec. 2:26; 5:10; Jas. 5:3.
the true, Lu. 16:11; Col. 2:3; Rev. 3:18.
end of the wicked rich, Job 20:16; 21:13; 27:16; Prov. 22:8; Ec. 5:14; Jer. 17:11; Mic. 2:3; Hab. 2:6; Lu. 12:16; 16:19; Jas. 5:1.
—Gen. 31:16, r. God hath taken.
I. Sa. 17:25, enrich with great r.
I. Ki. 3:11; II. Chr. 1:11, neither hast asked r.
Job 36:19, will he esteem thy r.?
Ps. 39:6, he heapeth up r.
52:7, trusted in abundance of his r.
62:10, if r. increase set not your heart upon them.
73:12, the ungodly increase in r.
riches—Continued
Ps. 104:24, O Lord, the earth is full of thy r.
112:3, wealth and r. shall be in his house.
Prov. 8:18, r. and honour are with me.
11:4, r. profit not in day of wrath.
13:8, ransom of a man's life are his r.
23:5, make themselves wings.
Ec. 4:8, nor his eye satisfied with r.
5:13, r. kept for the owners.
Isa. 45:3, I will give thee hidden r.
Jer. 17:11, he that getteth r., and not by right.
Mar. 4:19, deceitfulness of r.
10:23, how hardly shall they that have r.
Rom. 2:4, despisest thou the r. of his goodness.
9:23, make known the r. of his glory.
11:33, O the r. of the wisdom of God.
Eph. 1:7, redemption according to the r. of his grace.
2:7, the exceeding r. of his grace.
3:8, the unsearchable r. of Christ.
Phil. 4:19, according to his r. in glory by Christ.
Col. 1:27, what the r. of the glory.
I. Tim. 6:17, nor trust in uncertain r.
Heb. 11:26, the reproach of Christ greater r.
Jas. 5:2, your r. are corrupted.
Rev. 5:12, worthy is the lamb to receive r.
18:17, so great r. come to nought.
richly, Col. 3:16; I. Tim. 6:17.
rid, Ex. 6:6; Ps. 82:4; 144:7, 11.
riddance, Lev. 23:22; Zep. 1:18.
riddle, of Samson, Judg. 14:12.
ride, Deu. 33:26, who r. upon the heaven.
Ps. 45:4, in majesty r. prosperously.
66:12, hast caused men to r. over our heads.
68:4, 33, extol him that r. upon the heavens.
Isa. 19:1, the Lord r. upon a swift cloud.
Zec. 9:9, thy king cometh unto thee r. upon an ass.
rider, Ex. 15:1; Job 39:18; Zec. 10:5.
ridges, Ps. 65:10, thou waterest the r. thereof.
right, Deu. 21:17, r. of first-born is his.
Ru. 4:6, redeem thou my r.
Job 34:6, should I lie against my r.?
36:6, he giveth r. to the poor.
Ps. 9:4, thou hast maintained my r.
17:1, hear the r., O Lord.
140:12, the Lord will maintain the r. of the poor.
Jer. 17:11, that getteth riches, and not by r.
Eze. 21:27, till he comes whose r. it is.
Gen. 18:25, shall not the Judge of all the earth do r.?
24:48, Lord who led men in r. way.
Deu. 6:18; 12:25; 21:9, thou shalt do that which is r.
32:4, God of truth, just and r. is he.
I. Sa. 12:23, I will teach you good and r. way.
II. Sa. 15:3, thy matters are good and r.
Neh. 9:33, thou hast done r.
Job 6:25, how forcible are r. words.
34:23, he will not lay upon man more than r.
35:2, thinkest thou this to be r.?
Ps. 19:8, statutes of the Lord are r.
45:6, sceptre of thy kingdom is a r. sceptre.
51:10, renew a r. spirit within me.
119:75, thy judgments are r.
Prov. 4:11, I have led thee in r. paths.
8:6, opening of my lips shall be r. things.

right—Continued
Prov. 12: 5, thoughts of righteous are r.
14: 12; 16: 25, there is a way that seemeth r.
16: 13, they love him that speaketh r.
21: 2, every way of a man is r. in his own eyes.
Isa. 30: 10, prophesy not r. things.
Hos. 14: 9, ways of the Lord are r.
Am. 3: 10, know not to do r.
Mat. 20: 4, whatsoever is r. I will give you.
Mar. 5: 15; Lu. 8: 35, in his r. mind.
Lu. 12: 57, why judge ye not what is r.?
Eph. 6: 1, obey your parents in the Lord; for this is r.
II. Pet. 2: 15, forsaken the r. way.
righteous, blessings and privileges of the, Job 36: 7; Ps. 5: 12; 14: 5; 15; 32: 11; 34: 15; 37; 52: 6; 58: 10; 89; 97: 11; 112; 125: 3; Prov. 2: 7; 3: 32; 12: 10-13, 26; Isa. 26: 2; Eze. 18; Rom. 2: 10; I. John 3: 7.
—Gen. 18: 23, wilt thou destroy r. with wicked?
Nu. 23: 10, let me die the death of the r.
Deu. 25: 1; II. Chr. 6: 23, they shall justify the r.
Job 4: 7, where were the r. cut off?
Ps. 1: 5, the congregation of the r.
1: 6, the Lord knoweth the way of the r.
34: 17, the r. cry, and the Lord heareth them.
37: 25, have not seen the r. forsaken.
37: 30, the mouth of the r. speaketh wisdom.
55: 22, never suffer the r. to be moved.
58: 11, there is a reward for the r.
64: 10, the r. shall be glad in the Lord.
92: 12, the r. shall flourish like the palm tree.
112: 6, r. shall be in everlasting remembrance.
118: 20, gate, into which the r. shall enter.
141: 5, let the r. smite me.
146: 8, the Lord loveth the r.
Prov. 10: 3, the Lord will not suffer the r. to famish.
10: 16, labour of r. tendeth to life.
10: 25, the r. is an everlasting foundation.
10: 30, the r. shall never be removed.
11: 8, the r. is delivered out of trouble.
13: 9, the light of the r. rejoiceth.
13: 21, to the r. good shall be repaid.
14: 9, among the r. there is favour.
14: 32, the r. hath hope in his death.
15: 6, in the house of the r. is much treasure.
15: 29, he heareth the prayer of the r.
18: 10, the r. runneth into it, and is safe.
28: 1, the r. are bold as a lion.
29: 2, when the r. are in authority, the people rejoice.
29: 7, the r. considereth cause of the poor.
Ec. 3: 17, God shall judge r. and wicked.
9: 1, the r. and the wise are in the hand of God.
9: 2, one event to r. and wicked.
Isa. 3: 10, say to r., that it shall be well.
24: 16, songs, even glory to the r.
57: 1, r. perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart.
Am. 2: 6, they sold the r. for silver.
Mal. 3: 18, discern between the r. and the wicked.

righteous—Continued
Mat. 9: 13; Mar. 2: 17; Lu. 5: 32, not come to call the r.
Mat. 13: 43, then shall the r. shine forth.
25: 46, the r. into life eternal.
I. Pet. 3: 12, eyes of the Lord are over the r.
4: 18, if r. scarcely be saved.
Gen. 7: 1, thee have I seen r. before me.
20: 4, wilt thou slay a r. nation?
Judg. 5: 11; I. Sa. 12: 7, r. acts of the Lord.
I. Sa. 24: 17, thou art more r. than I.
I. Ki. 2: 32, two men more r. than he.
Job 9: 15, though I were r., yet would I not answer.
15: 14, what is man, that he should be r.?
Ps. 7: 9, the r. God trieth the hearts.
37: 16, a little that a r. man hath.
Prov. 12: 10, a r. man regardeth the life of his beast.
Ec. 7: 16, be not r. over much.
Isa. 53: 11, shall my r. servant justify many.
60: 21, thy people shall be all r.
Mat. 23: 28, outwardly appear r. unto men.
Lu. 1: 6, they were both r. before God.
18: 9, trusted they were r., and despised others.
23: 47, this was a r. man.
John 7: 24, judge r. judgment.
17: 25, O r. Father.
Rom. 3: 10, there is none r.
5: 19, by the obedience of one shall many be made r.
II. Tim. 4: 8, the Lord, the r. Judge.
Heb. 11: 4, obtained witness that he was r.
II. Pet. 2: 8, Lot vexed his r. soul.
Rev. 16: 7, true and r. are thy judgments.
22: 11, he that is r., let him be r. still.
righteously, Deu. 1: 16; Prov. 31: 9, judge r.
Ps. 67: 4; 96: 10, thou shalt judge the people r.
Isa. 33: 15, he that walketh r. shall dwell on high.
Jer. 11: 20, O Lord, that judgest r.
Tit. 2: 12, we should live soberly, r.
righteousness, by faith, Gen. 15: 16; Ps. 106: 31; Rom. 4: 3; Gal. 3: 6; Jas. 2: 23.
of Christ, imputed to the church, Isa. 54: 17; Jer. 23: 6; Hos. 2: 19; Rom. 3: 22; 10: 3; I. Cor. 1: 30; Phil. 3: 9; Tit. 2: 14; II. Pet. 1: 1.
of the law and faith, Rom. 10.
of man, Deu. 9: 4; Dan. 9: 18; Phil. 3: 9.
—Gen. 30: 33, so shall my r. answer for me.
Deu. 6: 25, it shall be our r.
33: 19, shall offer sacrifices of r.
I. Sa. 26: 23, the Lord render to every man his r.
Job 29: 14, I put on r., and it clothed me.
35: 2, thou saidst, My r. is more than God's.
36: 3, I will ascribe r. to my Maker.
Ps. 4: 5, offer the sacrifices of r.
9: 8, he shall judge the world in r.
17: 15, I will behold thy face in r.
23: 3, leadeth me in paths of r.
24: 5, r. from the God of his salvation.
40: 9, have preached r.
45: 7; Heb. 1: 9, thou lovest r.
Ps. 85: 10, r. and peace have kissed each other.
94: 15, judgment shall return unto r.
97: 2, r. is the habitation of his throne.

righteousness—Continued
Ps. 118: 19, open to me the gates of r.
132: 9, let thy priests be clothed with r.
Prov. 8: 18, riches and r. are with me.
10: 2; 11: 4, r. delivereth from death.
11: 5, r. of the perfect shall direct his way.
11: 19, r. tendeth to life.
12: 28, in the way of r. is life.
14: 34, r. exalteth a nation.
16: 8, better is a little with r.
16: 12, the throne is established by r.
16: 31, crown of glory, if found in way of r.
Ec. 7: 15, a just man that perisheth in his r.
Isa. 11: 5, r. shall be the girdle of his loins.
26: 9, inhabitants of the world will learn r.
28: 17, r. will I lay to the plummet.
32: 1, a king shall reign in r.
32: 17, work of r. shall be peace.
41: 10, will uphold thee with right hand of my r.
59: 16, his r. sustained him.
64: 6, our r. as filthy rags.
Jer. 33: 16, the Lord our R.
Eze. 18: 20, the r. of the righteous shall be upon him.
Dan. 4: 27, break off thy sins by r.
9: 7, O Lord, r. belongeth to thee.
9: 24, to bring in everlasting r.
12: 3, that turn many to r.
Hos. 10: 12, till he rain r. upon you.
Am. 5: 24, let r. run down as a stream.
Mal. 4: 2, sun of r. arise.
Mat. 3: 15, so fulfil all r.
5: 6, that hunger and thirst after r.
5: 20, except your r. exceed the r. of scribes.
21: 32, John came in the way of r.
Lu. 1: 75, in r. before him.
John 16: 8, reprove the world of r.
Ac. 10: 35, he that worketh r. is accepted.
13: 10, thou enemy of all r.
24: 25, as he reasoned of r.
Rom. 1: 17; 3: 5, the r. of God.
4: 6, man to whom God imputeth r.
4: 11, a seal of the r. of faith.
5: 21, grace reign through r.
6: 13, members as instruments of r.
8: 10, the Spirit is life because of r.
9: 30, the r. of faith.
10: 4, Christ is the end of the law for r.
14: 17, kingdom of God is r., peace.
I. Cor. 15: 34, awake to r.
II. Cor. 5: 21, made the r. of God in him.
6: 7, the armour of r.
6: 14, what fellowship hath r. with unrighteousness.
Gal. 2: 21, if r. come by the law.
Eph. 6: 14, the breastplate of r.
Phil. 1: 11, filled with fruits of r.
3: 6, touching the r. in the law, blameless.
I. Tim. 6: 11; II. Tim. 2: 22, follow r.
II. Tim. 4: 8, a crown of r.
Tit. 3: 5, not by works of r.
Heb. 7: 2, King of r.
12: 11, the peaceable fruit of r.
Jas. 1: 20, wrath of man worketh not the r. of God.
3: 18, fruit of r. is sown in peace.
I. Pet. 2: 24, dead to sins, should live unto r.
II. Pet. 2: 5, a preacher of r.
3: 13, new earth wherein dwelleth r.
I. John 2: 29, every one that doeth r.

rightly, Gen. 27: 36, is not he r. named Jacob?
Lu. 7: 43, thou hast r. judged.
20: 21, we know thou teachest r.
II. Tim. 2: 15, r. dividing word of truth.

rigour, Ex. 1: 13, 14; Lev. 25: 46.

Rimmon (rĭm'mon) [pomegranate], idol, II. Ki. 5: 18.
—(5 Ce; 16 Ce), a steep rock, Judg. 20: 45, 47.
—(5 Cc), a city of Zebulon.

Rimmon-parez (rĭm'mon-pā'rez), Nu. 33: 19, 20.

ringleader, Ac. 24: 5.

ring. The ring was regarded as an indispensable article of a Hebrew's attire, inasmuch as it contained his signet. It was hence the symbol of authority, Gen. 41: 42; Esth. 3: 10. Rings were worn not only by men, but by women, Isa. 3: 21.

Rings and Signets.

rings, Gen. 41: 42; Ex. 25: 12; 26: 29; Esth. 3: 10; Eze. 1: 18; Lu. 15: 22.

ringstraked, Gen. 30: 35; 31: 8.

rinsed, Lev. 6: 28; 15: 11, 12.

riot, Tit. 1: 6, children not accused of r.
I. Pet. 4: 4, that you run not to excess of r.

rioting, Rom. 13: 13, walk not in r. and drunkenness.

riotous, Prov. 28: 7, companion of r. men.
Lu. 15: 13, substance with r. living.
See Prov. 23: 20; II. Pet. 2: 13.

ripe, Gen. 40: 10, brought forth r. grapes.
Ex. 22: 29, offer the first of thy r. fruits.
Nu. 18: 13, whatsoever is first r. shall be thine.
Joel 3: 13, put in sickle; for harvest is r.
Rev. 14: 15, harvest of earth is r.

Riphath (rī'făth) [crusher] (1 Dc; 1 Fd), Gen. 10: 3.

rise, Nu. 24: 17, a sceptre shall r. out of Israel.
Nu. 32: 14, ye are r. up in your fathers' stead.
Job 9: 7, commandeth the sun, and it r. not.
14: 12, man lieth down, and r. not.
31: 14, what shall I do when God r. up?
Ps. 27: 3, though war should r. against me.
127: 2, it is vain to r. up early.
Ec. 12: 4, he shall r. at the voice of the bird.
Isa. 24: 20, earth shall fall and not r.
33: 10, now will I r., saith the Lord.
60: 1, the glory of the Lord is r. upon thee.
Jer. 7: 13; 25: 3; 35: 14, I spake unto you r. early.
11: 7, r. early and protesting.
Lam. 3: 63, sitting down and r. up.
Mat. 5: 45, he maketh sun to r. on evil and good.

rise—Continued
Mat. 20: 19; Mar. 9: 31; 10: 34; Lu. 18: 33; 24: 7, the third day he shall r. again.
Mat. 26: 46, r., let us be going.
Mar. 10: 49, r., he calleth thee.
Lu. 11: 7, I cannot r. and give thee.
24: 34, the Lord is r. indeed.
John 11: 23, thy brother shall r. again.
Ac. 10: 13, r., Peter, kill and eat.
26: 23, the first that should r. from the dead.
Rom. 8: 34, Christ that died, yea rather, that is r. again.
15: 12, he that shall r. to reign.
I. Cor. 15: 15, if the dead r. not.
Col. 3: 1, if ye then be r. with Christ.
I. Thes. 4: 16, the dead in Christ shall r. first.
rites, Nu. 9: 3; Ac. 6: 14; Heb. 9: 10.
Rithmah (rĭth'mah) [place of broom], Nu. 33: 18, 19.
river, Gen. 41: 1, he stood by the r.
Ex. 7: 19; 8: 5, stretch out hand on r.
Josh. 13: 9; II. Sa. 24: 5, the city in the midst of the r.
Judg. 5: 21, r. Kishon, that ancient r.
II. Sa. 17: 13, draw it into the r.
II. Ki. 5: 12, are not r. of Damascus better?
Job 28: 10, he cutteth out r. among rocks.
29: 6, r. of oil.
40: 23, he drinketh up a r.
Ps. 1: 3, a tree planted by the r.
36: 8, the r. of thy pleasure.
46: 4, there is a r. the streams whereof make glad.
65: 9, enrichest it with r. of God.
72: 8, have dominion from the r.
119: 136, r. of waters run down mine eyes.
137: 1, by r. to Babylon.
Ec. 1: 7, all the r. run into the sea.
Isa. 32: 2, as r. of water in a dry place.
43: 19, I will make r. in the desert.
48: 18, then had thy peace been as a r.
66: 12, I will extend peace like a r.
Lam. 2: 18 let tears run down like a r.
Mic. 6: 7, be pleased with r. of oil?
Zec. 9: 10, his dominion from the r.
John 7: 38, r. of living water.
Ac. 16: 13, on sabbath we went by a r.-side.
Rev. 22: 1, a pure r. of water of life.
rivers of the Holy Land. See Palestine, Rivers.
Rizpah (rĭz'pah) [hot stone], II. Sa. 3: 7.
road [ar.], raid, invasion, I. Sa. 27: 10.
roar, I. Chr. 16: 32; Ps. 96: 11; 98: 7, let the sea r.
Ps. 46: 3, not fear, though waters r.
104: 21, young lions r. after their prey.
Isa. 59: 11, we r. all like bears.
Jer. 6: 23, their voice r. like the sea.
25: 30, the Lord shall r. from on high.
31: 35, divideth sea, when waves r.
Hos. 11: 10, he shall r. like a lion.
Joel 3: 16; Am. 1: 2, the Lord shall r. out of Zion.
Am. 3: 4, will a lion r. if he hath no prey?
Lu. 21: 25, the sea and waves r.
Prov. 19: 12, king's wrath is as the r. of a lion.
I. Pet. 5: 8, the devil as a r. lion.
roast, II. Chr. 35: 13; Prov. 12: 27; Isa. 44: 16.
rob, Prov. 22: 22, r. not the poor.
Isa. 10: 2, they may r. the fatherless.
rob—Continued
Isa. 42: 22, this is a people r. and spoiled.
Mal. 3: 8, will a man r. God?
II. Cor. 11: 8, I r. other churches.
robber, Job 12: 6; Jer. 7: 11; John 10: 1, 8; II. Cor. 11: 26.
robbery, forbidden, Lev. 19: 13; Ps. 62: 10; Prov. 21: 7; 28: 24; Isa. 61: 8; Eze. 22: 20; Am. 3: 10; I. Cor. 6: 8; Phil. 2: 6; I. Thes. 4: 6.
robe, Job 29: 14, my judgment was as a r.
Isa. 61: 10, covered me with r. of righteousness.
Mat. 27: 28, put on Jesus a scarlet r.
Lu. 15: 22, bring forth the best r.
20: 46, scribes walk in long r.
Rev. 6: 11, white r. were given them.
Roboam (rō'bō'am), Mat. 1: 7.
rock, water miraculously brought from, Ex. 17: 6; Nu. 20: 10.
figuratively used, Deu. 32: 15; II. Sa. 22: 2, 23: 3; Ps. 18: 2; 28: 1; 40: 2.
—Ex. 33: 22, I will put thee in a clift of the r.
Nu. 20: 8, speak ye unto the r. before their eyes.
24: 21, thou puttest thy nest in a r.
Deu. 8: 15, who brought thee water out of the r.
32: 4, he is the R.
32: 31, their r. is not as our R.
I. Sa. 2: 2, neither is there any r. like our God.
II. Sa. 22: 32; Ps. 18: 31, who is a r., save our God?
I. Ki. 19: 11, strong wind brake in pieces the r.
Job 14: 18, the r. is removed out of his place.
19: 24, graven in the r.
Ps. 27: 5; 40: 2, he shall set me upon a r.
31: 3; 71: 3, thou art my r. and my fortress.
61: 2, lead me to the R. that is higher than I.
89: 26; 95: 1, R. of salvation.
92: 15, the Lord is my r.
Prov. 30: 26, their houses in the r.
S. of S. 2: 14, that art in the clefts of the r.
Isa. 17: 10, not mindful of the R. of thy strength.
32: 2, as the shadow of a great r.
Jer. 23: 29, hammer that breaketh the r. in pieces.
Mat. 7: 25; Lu. 6: 48, it was founded upon a r.
Mat. 16: 18, upon this r. I will build my church.
Lu. 8: 6, some fell upon a r.
Rom. 9: 33; I. Pet. 2: 8, I lay in Sion a r. of offence.
I. Cor. 10: 4, drank of that spiritual R.
Rev. 6: 16, said to the r., Fall on us.
See Mat. 7: 24.
rod, of Moses, Ex. 4; of Aaron, Nu. 17; Heb. 9: 4.
—Job 21: 9, neither is the r. of God upon them.
Ps. 2: 9, break them with a r. of iron.
23: 4, thy r. and staff comfort.
110: 2, the Lord shall send the r. of strength.
Prov. 10: 13; 26: 3, a r. for back of fools.
13: 24, he that spareth the r.
29: 15, r. and reproof give wisdom.
Isa 51: 1, shall come forth a r.

rod—Continued
Eze. 20:37, cause you to pass under the r.
Mic. 6:9, hear ye the r.
II. Cor. 11:25, thrice was I beaten with r.
Rev. 12:5, rule nations with a r. of iron.
rode, Gen. 24:61; I. Ki. 18:45, Ps. 18:10.
roe, roebuck, the gazelle of modern writers; is enumerated among the beasts allowed for food (Deu. 14:5), II. Sa. 2:18; Isa. 13:14. See Fallow Deer, Antelope.
roll, of prophecy, Isa. 8:1; Jer. 36:2; Eze. 2:9; 3:1; Zec. 5:1.
rolled, Isa. 34:4, the heavens shall be r. together.
Mat. 28:2, r. back the stone.
Rev. 6:14, as a scroll when it is r. together.
Roman, foot, passus, mile. See Measures.
period in Jewish history. See Chronology.
citizenship of Paul, Ac. 22:25-29; 23:27.
Romans, Epistle to the.
Author.—Nothing in the history of literature is more certain than that the four great epistles—to the Corinthians, the Galatians, and the Romans—are by the apostle St. Paul; and they contain all the essentials of the faith. They form the second and chief group of the Pauline Epistles, having been written four or five years after the two to the Thessalonians, and four or five years before the epistles of the captivity.
The epistle is written in Greek, not only because St. Paul could write most easily in that language, but also because it was most familiar to his readers.
Date.—Of the four great epistles, that to the Romans was written last, and apparently not long after the Epistle to the Galatians, which is the rough sketch out of which the elaborate treatise grew. All four were written within about fourteen months, in A.D. 57 and 58. Romans was written in the spring of 58, from Corinth, during a stay of three months in Greece.
The Church at Rome.—The Roman church for many generations was a Greek-speaking communion. Its origin is unknown, but there is no need to assume that an apostle founded it. Christians would migrate from various parts of the world to Rome, and would there make converts. The letter is addressed sometimes to Gentiles (1:6, 13; 11:13), sometimes to Jews (2; 3:19; 7:1), sometimes to both (chs. 9-11). Evidently there are plenty of both in the Roman church, and there is no sharp antagonism between them.
Occasion.—The letter to the Romans is a theological treatise rather than a letter, and the exact motive which induced the apostle to write it is not certain. The epistle is written calmly and deliberately, and betrays no trace of anxiety or pressure, or of any serious crisis in the church or city of Rome. St. Paul could not fail to see that the condition of Christianity in the metropolis of the empire must be momentous for the whole church. The departure of Phœbe, a deaconess of Cenchrea, port of Corinth, gave him an opportunity of sending a letter to the Christians in this important centre, and "the most profound work in

Romans, Epistle to the—Continued
existence" was the result. In it he tells the church in this city of conquerors to proclaim the gospel as the power of God, which by faith is to conquer the world, and to establish a spiritual empire greater than the material empire of Rome.
Contents.—In this treatise he expounds Christianity as a divine scheme for producing righteousness in man, and thus realizing the kingdom of the Messiah. The epistle has two main divisions, doctrinal and practical, with introduction and conclusion. Introductory (1:1-17); doctrinal—righteousness by faith (1:18-11:36); practical—Christian duties (12:1-15:13); valedictory (15:14-16:27.) The principal passages which touch on the divinity of Christ are 1:3, 4; 8:3; and perhaps 9:5; but in the last passage some would apply the doxology to God and not to Christ.
Rome [strength] (15 Aa), chief city of Italy
strangers of, at Pentecost, Ac. 2:10.
Jews ordered to depart from, Ac. 18:2.
Paul preaches there, Ac. 28.
roof, Gen. 19:8, under the shadow of my r.
Deu. 22:8, make a battlement for thy r.
Job 29:10; Ps. 137:6; Eze. 3:26, tongue cleaveth to r. of mouth.
Mat. 8:8; Lu. 7:6, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my r.
Mar. 2:4, they uncovered the r.
room, Gen. 24:23, is there r. for us?
Gen. 26:22, the Lord hath made r. for us.
Ps. 31:8, hast set my feet in a large r.
80:9, thou preparedst r. before it.
Prov. 18:16, a man's gift maketh r. for him.
Mal. 3:10, there shall not be r.
Mat. 23:6; Mar. 12:39; Lu. 20:46, love the uppermost r.
Mar. 2:2, there was no r. to receive them.
14:15; Lu. 22:12, a large upper r.
Lu. 2:7, no r. for them in the inn.
12:17, no r. to bestow my fruits.
14:7, how they chose out the chief r.
14:22, yet there is r.
I. Cor. 14:16, that occupieth the r. of the unlearned.
root, Deu. 29:18, a r. that beareth gall.
II. Ki. 19:30, shall yet again take r. downward.
Job 5:3, I have seen the foolish taking r.
19:28, the r. of the matter.
Prov. 12:12, the r. of righteous yieldeth fruit.
Isa. 5:24, their r. shall be rottenness.
11:1, a Branch shall grow out of his r.
11:10; Rom. 15:12, r. of Jesse.
Isa. 53:2, as a r. out of a dry ground.
Eze. 31:7, his r. was by great waters.
Hos. 14:5, cast forth his r. as Lebanon.
Mal. 4:1, shall leave them neither r. nor branch.
Mat. 3:10; Lu. 3:9, ax is laid unto r. of trees.
Mat. 13:6; Mar. 4:6; Lu. 8:13, because they had no r.
Rom. 11:16, if the r. be holy.
I. Tim. 6:10, love of money is the r. of all evil.
Heb. 12:15, lest any r. of bitterness spring up.

root—Continued
Jude 12, trees plucked up by the r.
Rev. 22: 16, the r. and offspring of David.
I. Ki. 14: 15, he shall r. up Israel.
Job 18: 14, confidence shall be r. out.
Ps. 52: 5, r. thee out of the land of the living.
Mat. 15: 13, shall be r. up.
Eph. 3: 17, being r. and grounded in love.
Col. 2: 7, r. and built up in him.

rope, Judg. 16: 11; Isa. 5: 18; Ac. 27: 32.

rose. The Hebrew word thus translated occurs only twice (S. of S. 2: 1; Isa. 35: 1). It seems to indicate some bulbous plant, and may refer to the autumn crocus as suggested in the margin, R.V.; some have suggested a mallow. The plant now called rose of Sharon is a rock cistus.

—arose, Gen. 4: 8, Cain r. up against Abel.
Gen. 32: 31, the sun r. upon him.
Josh. 3: 16, waters r. up on an heap.
Ps. 124: 2, when men r. up against us.
Lu. 16: 31, not be persuaded, though one r. from the dead.
Rom. 14: 9, Christ both died and r.
I. Cor. 10: 7, people r. up to play.
15: 4, he was buried and r. again.
II. Cor. 5: 15, him who died and r. again.

Rosh (rŏsh) [head], a son of Benjamin, Gen. 46: 21. In Eze. 38: 2 the A.V. is "chief prince"; the R.V. is "prince of Rosh."

rot, Prov. 10: 7, name of wicked shall r.
Isa. 40: 20, chooseth a tree that will not r.
See Prov. 14: 30; Isa. 5: 24.

rough, Isa. 27: 8, he stayeth his r. wind.
Isa. 40: 4, r. places plain.
Lu. 3: 5, r. ways shall be made smooth.
See Gen. 42: 7; Prov. 18: 23.

round, Ex. 16: 14; Ps. 34: 7; 125: 2; Lu. 2: 9; Rev. 7: 11.

rovers, I. Chr. 12: 21.

rowed, Jon. 1: 13; John 6: 19.
See Eze. 27: 26; Mar. 6: 48.

royal, Gen. 49: 20, yield r. dainties.
I. Sa. 27: 5, why should I dwell in the r. city?
Esth. 1: 7, r. wine.
5: 1, 6: 8; 8: 15; Ac. 12: 21, r. apparel.
Jas. 2: 8, if ye fulfil the r. law.
I. Pet. 2: 9, ye are a r. priesthood.

Ruad (6 Cb), i. q. Arvad.

rubbing, Lu. 6: 1.

rubbish, Neh. 4: 2, 10.

ruby, used in the A.V. in the figurative sense as indicating an object of great value or beauty. It is doubtful whether the true ruby was known in biblical times (see Carbuncle and Sardius). See Precious Stones.

rudders. Greek and Roman sailing vessels were not steered by means of a single rudder in each, but by two paddle-rudders, one of which was fixed to each side of the vessel. When at anchor these paddle-rudders were hoisted up and lashed, Ac. 27: 40.

ruddy, I. Sa. 16: 12; 17: 42, David was r.
S. of S. 5: 10, my beloved is white and r.
Lam. 4: 7, more r. than rubies.

rudiments, Col. 2: 8, 20.

rue. Several species of the genus 'Ruta' are found in Palestine. 'Ruta graveolens' is still cultivated. The foliage is acrid and pungent, and, when dried, is used as medicine. A tithe of rue was required by Pharisees.

rue—Continued

Rufus (rū'fus [red], Mar. 15: 21; Rom. 16: 13.

Ruhamah (rū-hā'mah) [compassionate], Hos. 2: 1.

ruin, II. Chr. 28: 23, they were the r. of him.
Ps. 89: 40, hast brought his strongholds to r.
Prov. 26: 28, a flattering mouth worketh r.
Isa. 25: 2, made of a defenced city a r.
Eze. 18: 30, iniquity shall not be your r.
Lu. 6: 49, the r. of that house was great.
Ac. 15: 16, build again the r. thereof.

rule, Esth. 9: 1, Jews had r. over them.
Prov. 17: 2, a wise servant shall have r.
19: 10, a servant to have r. over princes.
25: 28, nor r. over his own spirit.
Isa. 63: 19, thou never barest r. over them.
I. Cor. 15: 24, put down all r.
II. Cor. 10: 13, measure of the r.
Gal. 6: 16, as many as walk according to this r.
Phil. 3: 16, let us walk by the same r.
Heb. 13: 7, 17, that have the r. over you.
Gen. 1: 16, to r. the day.
3: 16, thy husband shall r. over thee.
Judg. 8: 23, I will not r. over you.
II. Sa. 23: 3, he that r. over men must be just.
Ps. 66: 7, he r. by his power for ever.
89: 9, thou r. the raging of the sea.
103: 19, his kingdom r. over all.
110: 2, r. in midst of enemies.
Prov. 16: 32, that r. his spirit.
Ec. 8: 9, one man r. over another.
Isa. 3: 4, babes shall r. over them.
32: 1, princes shall r. in judgment.
40: 10, his arm shall r. for him.
Eze. 29: 15, no more r. over nations.
Joel 2: 17, heathen should r. over them.
Mar. 10: 42, who are accounted to r.
Rom. 12: 8, he that r., with diligence.
Col. 3: 15, let the peace of God r. in your hearts.
I. Tim. 3: 5, how to r. his house.
5: 17, elders that r. well.

rulers, chosen by Moses, Ex. 18: 25.
of the Jews, John 3: 1; 12: 42.
of the synagogue: Jairus, Lu. 8: 41; Crispus, Ac. 18: 8; Sosthenes, Ac. 18: 17.

—Ex. 22: 28, thou shalt not curse r. of people.
Nu. 13: 2, every one a r. among them.
Prov. 23: 1, when thou sittest to eat with a r.
28: 15, a wicked r. over the poor.
Isa. 3: 6, be thou our r.
Mic. 5: 2, out of thee shall come r.
Mat. 9: 18, came a certain r.
25: 21, I will make thee r.
John 7: 48, have any of the r. believed on him.
Rom. 13: 3, r. are not a terror to good works.
Eph. 6: 12, r. of the darkness of this world.

Rumah (rū'mah) [high], II. Ki. 23: 36.

rumour, Jer. 49: 14, heard a r. from the Lord.
Eze. 7: 26, r. shall be upon r.
Mat. 24: 6, Mar. 13: 7, wars and r. of wars.
Lu. 7: 17, this r. went forth.

run, II. Sa. 22: 30; Ps. 18: 29, I have r. through a troop.
II. Chr. 16: 9; Zec. 4: 10, the eyes of the Lord r. to and fro.
Ps. 19: 5, as a strong man to r. a race.

run—Continued
Ps. 23: 5, my cup r. over.
119: 32, I will r. the way of thy commandments.
147: 15, his word r. very swiftly.
Prov. 1: 16; Isa. 59: 7, their feet r. to evil.
S. of S. 1: 4, we will r. after thee.
Isa. 40: 31, they shall r., and not be weary.
55: 5, nations shall r. to thee.
Jer. 12: 5, if thou hast r. with the footmen.
51: 31, one post shall r. to meet another.
Hab. 2: 2, that he may r. that readeth.
Zec. 2: 4, r., speak to this young man.
Rom. 9: 16, nor of him that r.
I. Cor. 9: 24, they which r. in a race r. all.
Gal. 2: 2, lest I should r., or had r., in vain.
5: 7, ye did r. well.
Heb. 12: 1, let us r. with patience.
I. Pet. 4: 4, that ye r. not to the same excess.
rush, Isa. 17: 13, nations shall r. like r. of many waters.
Jer. 8: 6, as horse r. into battle.
Ac. 2: 2, sound as of a r. mighty wind.
—papyrus, Job 8: 11; Isa. 35: 7.
See **Bulrush.**
rust, Mat. 6: 19, 20, where moth and r. doth corrupt.
Jas. 5: 3, the r. of them shall be a witness against you.
Ruth (rŭth) [friend], story of, Ru. 1-4.
Christ descended from, Mat. 1: 5.
Ruth, Book of.
Historical Character.—The writer's object was to narrate an episode from the history of King David's ancestors, and to keep in remembrance the descent of that monarch. The events narrated occurred about a century before David. The genealogical table (although incomplete), and the fact that no writer would invent a Moabitish ancestress for the house of David, prove its historical character.
Author and Place.—The book was probably composed after the days of David.
Contents.—(1) The sojourn of Elimelech and Naomi, with their sons, in Moab, and the death of the father and sons (1: 1-5). (2) The return of Naomi and her daughter-in-law, Ruth, to Bethlehem (1: 6-22). (3) Ruth gleans in the fields of her kinsman, Boaz, and finds favor (2: 1-23); (4) Boaz recognizes her kinship and its rights (3: 1-18), and (5) protects her by marriage, from which marriage David is descended (4: 1-22).
rye. The word translated "rye" in Ex. 9: 32 and Isa. 28: 25, is in the margin "spelt," which is used in these passages in the R.V. See **Spelt.**

S

Sabachthani (sā-băk'tha-nī) [thou hast forsaken me], Mat. 27: 46; Mar. 15: 34.
Sabaka, 'So' of the Scripture, II. Ki. 17: 4.
Sabaoth (săb'a-ŏth) [hosts], the Lord of, Rom. 9: 29; Jas. 5: 4.
Sabbath. The Sabbath is the only season of worship to which the decalogue makes any reference, and it stands first among the "feasts" in the catalogue contained in Lev. 23. Like the other festivals, it is called a "holy convocation." Its maintenance as a strict day of rest was insisted on even in the "earing time" and "harvest" (Ex. 34: 21). In the later days of the exile, the prophets gave special prominence in their teaching to the sanctity of the Sabbath (Ezek. 22: 26; cf. Jer. 17: 19-27; Ezek. 44: 24; Isa. 56: 2; 58: 13), enforcing the precepts that found legislative expression in stringent regulations (Ex. 31: 14; 35: 2, 3; Num. 15: 32-35), and in the reforming zeal of Nehemiah (13: 15-19).
What the precise form of Sabbath worship was, both before and after the exile, we cannot determine. Probably in earlier times it mainly consisted in sacrificial acts; probably also it was employed as a day for consulting the prophets in cases of difficulty, or the priests for responses with ephod or with Urim and Thummim (cf. II. Ki. 4: 23). During the Greek and Roman periods, when synagogue worship became established among all the Jewish settlements throughout Asia Minor, Egypt, and Europe, the reading of the Jewish Scriptures became the regular characteristic feature of Sabbath ritual.
—instituted, Gen. 2: 2; (Heb. 4: 4).
to be kept holy, Ex. 16: 23; 20: 8; 23: 12; 31: 13; 34: 21; 35: 2; Lev. 25: 3; Nu. 15: 32; Deu. 5: 12; Neh. 10: 31; 13: 15; Isa. 56; Jer. 17: 21; Eze. 20: 12.
its offerings, Nu. 28: 9.
of the seventh year, Ex. 23: 11; Lev. 25: 1 ff.
Christ the Lord of, Lu. 6: 5.
the Jews' hyprocisy concerning, reproved, Mat. 12; Mar. 2: 23; 3; Lu. 13: 14 ff.; John 7: 23.
first day of the week kept as, Ac. 20: 7; I. Cor. 16: 2; Rev. 1: 10.
—Ex. 31: 14, 16, ye shall keep the s.
Lev. 16: 31; 23: 3, 32, s. of rest.
II. Ki. 4: 23, it is neither new moon nor s.
Neh. 9: 14, madest known thy holy s.
Isa. 58: 13, call s. a delight.
Eze. 46: 1, on s. it shall be opened.
Am. 8: 5, when will the s. be gone?
Mar. 2: 27, the s. was made for man.
2: 28; Lu. 6: 5, the Son of man is Lord of the s.
Lu. 13: 15, doth not each one of you on s. loose his ox?
John 5: 18, he not only had broken the s.
See Mat. 28: 1; Mar. 16: 2, 9; John 20: 1, 19, 26.
Sabeans (sā-bē'anş) people of Seba or Sheba, Job 1: 15; Isa. 45: 14.
Sabta, Sabtah (săb'tà) [striking], Gen. 10: 7; I. Chr. 1: 9.
Sabtecha (săb'te-kà), Gen. 10: 7; I. Chr. 1: 9.
sack, Gen. 42: 25; 43: 21; Josh. 9: 4.
sackbut, Dan. 3: 5, 7, 10, a musical instrument. See **Musical Instruments.**
sackcloth, cloth used in making sacks or bags, a coarse fabric, of a dark color, made of goat's-hair, Isa. 50: 3; Rev. 6: 12, and resembling the 'cilicium,' of the Romans. It was used also for making the rough garments used by mourners, which were in

sackcloth—Continued
extreme cases worn next the skin, II. Sa. 3: 31; I. Ki. 20: 32; I. Ki. 21: 27; II. Ki. 6: 30; Job 16: 15; Isa. 32: 11; Neh. 9: 1; Esth. 4: 1; Ps. 30: 11; Jon. 3: 5.

Sitting in Sackcloth.

sacrifices, types of Christ, Heb. 9: 11.
—Gen. 31: 54, Jacob offered s.
Ex. 5: 17; 8: 8, do s. to the Lord.
Lev. 7: 12; Ps. 116: 17, offer s. of thanksgiving.
I. Sa. 2: 29, wherefore kick ye at my s.?
15: 22, to obey is better than s.
Ps. 4: 5, offer s. of righteousness.
40: 6; 51: 16, s. thou didst not desire.
51: 17, the s. of God are a broken spirit.
118: 27, bind the s. to horns of the altar.
141: 2, lifting up of my hands as the evening s.
Prov. 15: 8, s. of wicked an abomination.
17: 1, a house full of s. with strife.
21: 3, to do justice is more acceptable than s.
Ec. 5: 1, the s. of fools.
Isa. 1: 11, to what purpose the multitude of your s.?
Jer. 6: 20, nor your s. sweet unto me.
33: 11, that bring s. of praise.
Eze. 39: 17, gather to my s., a great s.
Dan. 8: 11; 9: 27; 11: 31, daily s. taken away.
Hos. 6: 6; Mat. 9: 13; 12: 7, I desired mercy, not s.
Am. 5: 25, have ye offered unto me s.?
Zep. 1: 7, the Lord hath prepared a s.
Mar. 9: 49, every s. shall be salted.
12: 33, to love the Lord is more than s.
Ac. 7: 42, have ye offered s. forty years?
14: 13, would have done s.
Rom. 12: 1, present your bodies a living s.
I. Cor. 8: 4; 10: 19, 28, offered in s. to idols.
Eph. 5: 2, a s. to God for a sweet-smelling savour.
Phil. 2: 17, offered on s. of your faith.
4: 18, a s. acceptable, well-pleasing to God.
Heb. 9: 26, put away sin by the s. of himself.
10: 26, there remaineth no more s. for sin.
13: 15, let us offer the s. of praise.
I. Pet. 2: 5, to offer up spiritual s.
Ex. 20: 24, thou shalt s. burnt offerings.
Ezra 4: 2, we seek your God, and do s. to him.
Neh. 4: 2, will they s.?
Ps. 54: 6, I will freely s. to thee.
107: 22, s. the s. of thanksgiving.
Ec. 9: 2, to him that s. and that s. not.
Hos. 8: 13, they s., but the Lord accepteth not.
Hab. 1: 16, they s. unto their net.
I. Cor. 5: 7, Christ our passover is s. for us.
10: 20, things Gentiles s., they s. to devils.
Rev 2: 14, 20, things s. to idols.
See Lev. 22: 19; Deu. 17: 1.
sacrilege, Rom. 2: 22.
sad, I. Sa. 1: 18, countenance no more s.
I. Ki. 21: 5, why is thy spirit so s.?
Mat. 6: 16, be not of a s. countenance.
Mar. 10: 22, he was s. at that saying.
Lu. 24: 17, as ye walk and are s.
saddle, II. Sa. 19: 26; I. Ki. 13: 13, 27.
Sadducees. The essential principle of the Sadducees was to observe the simple letter of the law, whatever the consequences might be. Primarily, they did not absolutely deny the doctrine of the resurrection as promulgated by the Pharisees, but only that the resurrection could be proved from the law. Yet between this and the direct denial of the doctrine there was but a step. They believed that earthly recompense and happiness, with long life and numerous descendants, constituted the only immortality.

While the Pharisees represented the better class among the Jews with regard to learning, the Sadducees were representatives of the priestly families of the aristocracy; hence the latter had more control than the Pharisees in the services of the temple, although they were less in numbers.

The principles of the Sadducees were as secular as those of the Pharisees were religious. They held many of the important offices, as high priests, priests, and judges. They allowed themselves a great deal of latitude with regard to the pleasure of the table and the luxuries of the court. By the people generally they were regarded as possessing hereditary nobility and as entitled to class privileges. As a rule, they were proud and arrogant. Necessarily they were sharply opposed to Jesus, whom they hated as a fanatic. They rapidly disappeared from history after the first century.

—their doctrines, Mat. 22: 23; Mar. 12: 18; Ac. 23: 8.
their controversies with Christ, Mat. 16: 1; 22: 23; Mar. 12: 18; Lu. 20: 27; with the apostles, Ac. 4: 1; with Paul, Ac. 23: 8.
sadness, Ec. 7: 3.
Sadoc (sa'dŏk) [just], N.T. form of Zadok, Mat. 1: 14.
safe, II. Sa. 18: 29, is the young man s.?
Job 21: 9, houses are s. from fear.
Ps. 119: 117, hold me up, and I shall be s.
Prov. 18: 10, righteous runneth into it, and is s.
29: 25, whoso trusteth in the Lord shall be s.
Lu. 15: 27, received him s.
Ac. 27: 44, they escaped all s. to land.
Phil. 3: 1, for you it is s.
safeguard, I. Sa. 22: 23.
safety, Job 3: 26, I was not in s.
Job 5: 4, his children are far from s.
11: 18, thou shalt take thy rest in s.
Ps. 12: 5, I will set him in s.
33: 17, an horse is a vain thing for s.
11: 14; 24: 6, in multitude of counsellors is s.
Prov. 21: 31, s. is of the Lord.
Isa. 14: 30, needy shall lie down in s.

safety—Continued
Ac. 5: 23, prison shut with all s.
I. Thes. 5: 3, shall say, Peace and s.
saffron is the dried and pressed petal-like stigmas of the flower of the crocus. Several species of this genus abound in Palestine. It is used for seasoning food, having to some an agreeable flavor, S. of S. 4: 14.
sail, Isa. 33: 23; Lu. 8: 23; Ac. 20: 3, 16; 27: 1, 2, 6, 9.
sailors, Rev. 18: 17.
saints, their blessings and privileges, Deu. 33: 2; Ps. 145: 10; 148: 14; 149: Dan. 7: 18; Zec. 14: 5; Rom. 8: 27; Col. 1: 12; Rev. 5: 8.
their duty, II. Chr. 6: 41; Ps. 30: 4; 34: 9; 132: 9; Rom. 16: 2, 15; I. Cor. 6: 2; II. Cor. 8: 4; Eph. 4: 12; 6: 18; Phil. 4: 22; Heb. 6: 10; 13: 24.
—Deu. 33: 3, and all his s. are in thy hand.
I. Sa. 2: 9, keep the feet of his s.
Job 15: 15, he putteth no trust in his s.
Ps. 16: 3, to the s. that are in the earth.
31: 23, love the Lord, all ye his s.
37: 28, the Lord forsaketh not his s.
50: 5, gather my s. together.
89: 7, God is to be feared in the assembly of s.
97: 10, he preserveth souls of his s.
116: 15, precious is the death of his s.
Prov. 2: 8, preserveth way of his s.
Mat. 27: 52, many bodies of s. arose.
Ac. 9: 13, evil he hath done to thy s.
26: 10, many of the s. did I shut up.
Rom. 1: 7; I. Cor. 1: 2, called to be s.
Rom. 8: 27, maketh intercession for the s.
12: 13, distributing to the necessity of s.
I. Cor. 6: 2, shall judge the world.
16: 15, the ministry of s.
Eph. 1: 18, his inheritance in the s.
4: 12, perfecting of the s.
Col. 1: 12, the s. in light.
I. Thes. 3: 13, coming of our Lord with his s.
II. Thes. 1: 10, to be glorified in his s.
Jude 3, faith once delivered to the s.
Rev. 8: 3, the prayers of s.
sake, Gen. 3: 17, cursed is the ground for thy s.
Gen. 8: 21, not curse the ground any more for man's s.
18: 26, spare the place for their s.
Nu. 11: 29, enviest thou for my s.?
II. Sa. 9: 1, kindness for Jonathan's s.
18: 5, deal gently for my s.
Neh. 9: 31, for thy great mercies' s.
Ps. 6: 4; 31: 16, save me for thy mercies' s.
23: 3, for his name's s.
44: 22; Rom. 8: 36, for thy s. are we killed.
Ps. 143: 11, quicken me for thy name's s.
Mat. 10: 39; 16: 25; Mar. 8: 35; Lu. 9: 24, he that loseth his life for my s.
Mat. 24: 9; Mar. 13: 13; Lu. 21: 17, hated for my name's s.
Lu. 6: 22, cast out for Son of man's s.
John 11: 15, I am glad for your s.
13: 38, wilt thou lay down thy life for my s.?
14: 11, believe me for work's s.
Ac. 26: 7, for which hope's s. am accused.
I. Cor. 4: 10, we are fools for Christ's s.
II. Cor. 4: 5, your servants for Jesus' s.
Col. 1: 24, for his body's s., which is the church.
sake—Continued
I. Thes. 5: 13, esteem them for their work's s.
II. Tim. 2: 10, for the elect's s.
II. John 2, for the truth's s.
Sala, or Salah (sā'lā) [sprout], Gen. 10: 24; Lu. 3: 35.
Salamis (săl'a-mĭs) (15 Ic), a city on the coast of Cyprus, Ac. 13: 5.
Salathiel (să-lā'thĭ-el), Greek form of 'Shealtiel,' I. Chr. 3: 17; Mat. 1: 12.
Salcah, or Salchah (săl'kè) [wandering] (6 Dd; 7 Cb), city of Bashan, Deu. 3: 10; Josh. 12: 5; I. Chr. 5: 11.
Salem (sā'lem) [peace] (3 Cd; 4 Fa), supposed to be the original name of Jerusalem, Gen. 14: 18; Ps. 76: 2; Heb. 7: 1, 2.
Salim (sā'lĭm) [peaceful], probably i. q. Salem, John 3: 23.
Sallai (săl'la-ī) [basket-maker], Neh. 11: 8; 12: 20.
Sallu (săl'lū) [weighed], I. Chr. 9: 7; Neh. 12: 7.
Salma, Salmah (săl'má) or Salmon (săl'mŏn) [clad], Ru. 4: 20, 21 (also marg.); I. Chr. 2: 11; Lu. 3: 32.
Salmone (săl-mō'ne) (15 Fc), a promontory of Crete, Ac. 27: 7.
Salome (să-lō'me), Mar. 15: 40; 16: 1.
salt abounds under various conditions in Palestine, the Dead Sea being only one important source. Its essential usefulness to man has caused it to be frequently referred to in the Bible, both literally and figuratively, Gen. 19: 26; Lev. 2: 13; Mat. 5: 13; Mar. 9: 49; Lu. 14: 34.
Lot's wife becomes a pillar of, Gen. 19: 26.
of the earth, Mat. 5: 13; Lu. 14: 34; (Col. 4: 6).
—Sea (Siddim) (3 Cd; 4 Fa; 5 Ce; 6 Ce), Gen. 14: 3; Nu. 34: 3, 12; Deu. 3: 17; Josh. 3: 16; 12: 3; 15: 2.
salt-wort, Job 30: 4, R.V. See Mallow.
salutations. Oriental courtesies at meeting and parting are wont to be ceremonious. Spoken salutations among the Hebrew people were such as "The Lord bless thee" (Ru. 2: 4); "We bless you in the name of the Lord" (Ps. 129: 8). From the general use of the word 'bless' in greetings, that term came to signify 'salute,' and is sometimes translated "salute" (I. Sa. 13: 10).
salute, Mat. 5: 47, if ye s. your brethren only.
Mat. 10: 12, when ye come into an house, s. it.
Mar. 15: 18, began to s. him.
Lu. 10: 4, s. no man by the way.
II. Cor. 13: 13; Phil. 4: 22, saints s. you.
Phil. 4: 21, s. every saint in Christ Jesus.
See Mar. 12: 38; Lu. 1: 29; I. Cor. 16: 21.
salvation, to be wrought out with fear and trembling, Phil. 2: 12.
—Gen. 49: 18, I have waited for thy s.
Ex. 15: 2, the Lord is become my s.
Deu. 32: 15, lightly esteemed the Rock of his s.
I. Sa. 11: 13; 19: 5, Lord wrought s. in Israel.
II. Sa. 22: 51, he is the tower of s. for his king.
I. Chr. 16: 23, show forth from day to day his s.

salvation—Continued
II. Chr. 6: 41, let thy priests be clothed with s.
20: 17, see the s. of the Lord.
Ps. 3: 8, s. belongeth to the Lord.
13: 5, my heart shall rejoice in thy s.
25: 5, the God of my s.
27: 1; 62: 6; Isa. 12: 2, the Lord is my s.
37: 39, s. of the righteous is of the Lord.
50: 23, to him will I show the s. of God.
51: 12; 70: 4, restore the joy of thy s.
68: 20, he that is our God is the God of s.
71: 15, my mouth shall show forth thy s.
74: 12, working s. in the midst of the earth.
78: 22, they trusted not in his s.
85: 9, his s. is nigh them that fear him
91: 16, will show my s.
95: 1, Rock of our s.
96: 2, show forth his s. from day to day.
98: 3, ends of the earth have seen the s. of God.
116: 13, the cup of s.
118: 14; Isa. 12: 2, the Lord is become my s.
Ps. 119: 155, s. is far from the wicked.
144: 10, that giveth s. unto kings.
149: 4, he will beautify the meek with s.
Isa. 12: 3, the wells of s.
26: 1, s. will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.
33: 2, be thou our s. in time of trouble.
45: 17, saved with an everlasting s.
49: 8, in day of s. have I helped thee.
52: 7, feet of him that publisheth s.
52: 10, ends of earth shall see the s. of God.
59: 17, an helmet of s. on his head.
60: 18, call thy walls S.
61: 10, the garments of s.
Jer. 3: 23, in vain is s. hoped for.
Lam. 3: 26, wait for the s. of the Lord.
Jon. 2: 9, s. is of the Lord.
Hab. 3: 8, ride on thy chariots of s.
3: 18, I will joy in the God of my s.
Zec. 9: 9, thy King, just, and having s.
Lu. 2: 30, mine eyes have seen thy s.
3: 6, all flesh shall see the s. of God.
19: 9, this day is s. come to this house.
John 4: 22, s. is of the Jews.
Ac. 4: 12, neither is there s. in any other.
16: 17, show the way of s.
Rom. 1: 16, the power of God unto s.
10: 10, confession is made to s.
13: 11, now is our s. nearer.
II. Cor. 6: 2, now is the day of s.
7: 10, sorrow worketh repentance to s.
Eph. 1: 13, the gospel of your s.
6: 17; I. Thes. 5: 8, helmet of s.
II. Tim. 3: 15, scripture able to make wise unto s.
Tit. 2: 11, grace of God that bringeth s.
Heb. 1: 14, them who shall be heirs of s.
2: 3, if we neglect so great s.
2: 10, the Captain of their s.
5: 9, the author of eternal s.
9: 28, appear without sin unto s.
I. Pet. 1: 9, end of your faith, the s. of your souls.
II. Pet. 3: 15, long-suffering of our Lord is s.
Jude 3, the common s.
Rev. 7: 10, saying, S. to our God.

salvation—Continued
Rev. 12: 10, now is come s. and strength.
See Ex. 14: 13; 15: 2; Ps. 62: 1; 68: 19; Isa. 46: 13; 59: 16; 63: 5; Mic. 7: 7; Lu. 1: 69; Rev. 19: 1.

Samaria (sȧ-mā'rĭ-ȧ) (Heb., 'Shomeron') [watch tower] (7 Bb; 13 Bd; 15 Ke; 16 Cd; 17 Bd), capital of the kingdom of the Ten Tribes, now a small village, with springs and ruins of the colonnade of Herod's temple. To the east are the ruins of the Church of St. John, with its ancient Hebrew tombs. I. Ki. 16: 24; 20: 1; II Ki. 6: 24.
visited by Christ, Lu. 17: 11; John 4.
gospel preached there, Ac. 8.

Samaritan, parable of, Lu. 10: 33.
miracle performed on, Lu. 17: 16.

Samaritans.—Between Judea and Galilee was Samaria, the home of the Samaritans, descendants of the mixed race that was formed by the imported colonists and the Israelites who remained in the land when the bulk of the ten tribes was carried into captivity. Upon the return from the captivity, the bitterness between the Jews and Samaritans grew into open hatred, so that the latter erected on Mount Gerizim, which they claimed to be the only place not covered by the flood, a temple of their own to Jehovah. They accepted Moses as the chief lawgiver, and the Pentateuch as their law, but rejected the traditions and rules of the Pharisees. They observed the rite of circumcision, the requirements of the Sabbath, and the yearly Jewish festivals, but denied the Jewish priesthood, and refused to accept Jerusalem as the one place where God's temple should stand. They believed in the coming of a Messiah, and expected that he would eventually convert all nations to Samaritanism. Samaria was not regarded by the Jews as belonging to the Holy Land, but, simply as "a Gentile tongue,"—a strip of foreign country. The very term 'Samaritan' was one of reproach.
Samaria in N.T. times was not a separate province in the land, but was a part of Judea. It possessed no definite boundary lines, but was simply a group of cities and towns occupied by this people. About 200 of them still remain, dwelling in Shechem (Nablous), and worshipping on Mount Gerizim.

same, Ps. 102: 27; Heb. 1: 12, thou art the s.
Ac. 1: 11, this s. Jesus shall come.
Rom. 10: 12, the s. Lord over all.
Heb. 13: 8, the s. yesterday, and to-day, and for ever.

Samgar-nebo (săm'gär-nē'bō) [be gracious, Nebo!], Jer. 39: 3.

Samlah (săm'lah) [garment], Gen. 36: 36, 37.

Samos (sā'mos) (15 Fb), an island in the Mediterranean, off the coast of Asia Minor, Ac. 20: 15.

Samothracia (săm-o-thrā'shȧ) (15 Fa), a small island on the coast of Thracia, Ac. 16: 11.

Samson (săm'son), Greek form of 'Shimshon' [sun-man], his deeds, etc., Judg. 13: 16.
delivered up to Philistines, Judg. 16: 21.
his death, Judg. 16: 30.

Samuel (săm'ụ-el) [name of God], born and presented to the Lord, I. Sa. 1: 19, 26.
ministers to the Lord, I. Sa. 3.
the Lord speaks to, I. Sa. 3: 11.
judges Israel, I. Sa. 6: 1; Ac. 13: 20.
anoints Saul king, I. Sa. 10: 1.
rebukes Saul for disobedience, I. Sa. 13: 13; 15: 16.
anoints David, etc., I. Sa. 16; 19: 18.
his death, I. Sa. 25: 1; 28: 3.
his spirit consulted by Saul, I. Sa. 28: 12 ff.
as a prophet, Ps. 99: 6; Ac. 3: 24; Heb. 11: 32.

Samuel, Book of.

Name.—In Hebrew MSS. the two books of Samuel are regarded as one. In the LXX. and Vulgate they are entitled the first and second books of Kings. The present division into two books was adopted from those two versions after the introduction of printing. The books are so called because Samuel is the most important character in the opening portion.

Author.—In the Talmud, Samuel is stated to have written the books that bear his name, also Ruth and Judges. No doubt much material was gathered by him. The composition belongs to an early date, probably shortly after the separation of the kingdoms of Judah and Israel (cf. I. Sa. 27: 6). In its present form, however, the work appears to have undergone considerable modification.

Contents.—Whatever the date, the books are based on the records of the prophets contemporary with these kings. The books relate the histories of Samuel, Saul, and David, and may be divided into three parts: (1) I. Sa. 1-12, the history of Samuel until he retires from his position as judge, Eli's history being narrated so far as connected with that of Samuel. (2) I. Sa. 13-II. Sa. 1, the history of Saul from his accession until his death. (3) II. Sa. 2-24, the reign of David.

Sanballat (săn-băl'lat), Neh. 2: 10; 4: 1, 7.

sanctification, by Christ, John 17: 19; I. Cor. 1: 2, 30; Eph. 5: 26; Heb. 10: 10; Jude 1.
by the Spirit, II. Thes. 2: 13; I. Pet. 1: 2.

sanctified, the seventh day, Gen. 2: 3.
the first-born to be, Ex. 13: 2.
the people, Ex. 19: 10; Nu. 11: 18; Josh. 3: 5.
the tabernacle, etc., Ex. 29: 30; Lev. 8: 10.
the priests, Lev. 8: 30; 9; II. Chr. 5: 11.

sanctify, Ex. 31: 13, the Lord that doth s. you.
Lev. 11: 44; 20: 7; Josh. 7: 13; I. Sa. 16: 5, s. yourselves.
Isa. 8: 13, s. the Lord of hosts.
29: 23, they shall s. the Holy One.
66: 17, that s. themselves in gardens.
Jer. 1: 5, I s. and ordained thee a prophet.
Eze. 36: 23, I will s. my great name.
Joel 1: 14; 2: 15, s. ye a fast.
John 10: 36, him whom the Father hath s.
17: 17, s. them through thy truth.
Ac. 20: 32; 26: 18, inheritance among them which are s.
Rom. 15: 16, being s. by the Holy Ghost.
I. Cor. 6: 11, but ye are s.
7: 14, unbelieving husband is s. by the wife.
I. Thes. 5: 23, the very God of peace s. you.

sanctify—Continued
I. Tim. 4: 5, it is s. by the word of God.
II. Tim. 2: 21, a vessel s. for the Master's use.
Heb. 2: 11, he that s. and they who are s.
10: 14, he perfected for ever them that are s.
13: 12, that he might s. the people.
I. Pet. 3: 15, s. the Lord God in your hearts.

sanctuary, God, of his people, Isa. 8: 14; Eze. 11: 16.
Ex. 15: 17, plant them in the s.
25: 8, let them make me a s.
Ps. 63: 2, as I have seen thee in the s.
73: 17, till I went into the s. of God.
Isa. 60: 13, beautify the place of my s.
Heb. 9: 1, first covenant had a worldly s.
See Ps. 20: 2; 68: 24; 77: 13; 78: 54; 96: 6; 134; 150; Heb. 8; 9.

sand, Gen. 22: 17; 32: 12, multiply as the s.
Ps. 139: 18, more in number than s.
Prov. 27: 3, stone is heavy, s. weighty.
Mat. 7: 26, man built his house on the s.
Rev. 20: 8, number of whom is as the s.
See Hos. 1: 10; Heb. 11: 12.

sandal was the article ordinarily used by the Hebrews for protecting the feet. It consisted simply of a sole attached to the foot by thongs. Sandals were worn by all classes of society in Palestine, even by the very poor; and both the sandal and the thong or shoe-latchet were so cheap and

Sandals.

common that they passed into a proverb for the most insignificant thing, Gen. 14: 23. They were dispensed with in-doors, and were only put on by persons about to undertake some business away from their homes.

sang, II. Chr. 29: 28, 30; Ezra 3: 11; Job 38: 7; Ac. 16: 25.

Sanhedrin, The. This was the great council of the Jews, who designated it as the "Great Court of Justice" and the "Great Sanhedrin." This national council remained in existence and authority until the Jews ceased to be a nation, in A.D. 70. It consisted of seventy persons, who are designated in the N. T. as "chief priests," "elders," and "scribes." While required to be of mature age, it was not necessary

Sanhedrin, The—Continued
that its members should be the eldest of the people. The priestly portion of the body were Sadducees and the most distinguished, but the Pharisees were more numerous and possessed greater influence. The high priest, by virtue of his office, was the president. The Sanhedrin originally possessed supreme religious and secular jurisdiction. In the days of our Lord it determined all questions that were not reserved for the Roman authority. The confirmation and execution of death sentences were taken from the national council and reserved for the Roman procurator. The power of the Sanhedrin was recognized beyond the limits of Palestine—Jewish communities in distant countries submitting to its direction and decisions.

sank, Ex. 15: 5, 10.

Sansannah (săn-săn'nah) [palm branch], Josh. 15: 31.

sap, Ps. 104: 16.

Saph (săf) [threshold], II. Sa. 21: 18.

Sapharin, or **scribes**.

Saphir (sā'fĭr) [beautiful], Mic. 1: 11.

Sapphira (săf-fī'rà) [beautiful], Ac. 5: 1.

sapphire. The true sapphire does not appear to have been known in O.T. times, but by the name 'jacinth' it is referred to in the N.T. (see **Jacinth**). Ex. 24: 10; 28: 18; Eze. 1: 26; 10: 1; 28: 13; Rev. 21: 19.
See **Precious Stones**.

Sarah (sā'rah) [princess], Gen. 12: 14; 20: 2.
See **Abraham**.
her death and burial, Gen. 23.
See Heb. 11: 11; I. Pet. 3: 6.

Saraph (sā'răf), I. Chr. 4: 22.

sardine, a precious stone, Rev. 4: 3. See **Sardius**.

Sardis (2 Bb; 15 Gb), the ancient capital of Lydia, now Sert-Kalessi, church of, Rev. 1: 11; 3: 1.

sardius, Ex. 28: 17; 39: 10; Eze. 28: 13; Rev. 21: 20. A variety of what we call carnelian, but it is of a deeper and somewhat brownish tinge. It has been extensively used, since early times, for signets and intaglios. The name is derived from Sardis in Lydia, one of the numerous localities where it is obtained. See **Precious Stones**.

sardonyx, Rev. 21: 20. Sardonyx is an onyx with the addition of a third layer of sard. There is no reference to it in the O.T. See **Precious Stones**.

Sarepta (sà-rĕp'tà) (13 Bb), Lu. 4: 26. See **Zarephath**.

Sargon (sär'gon) (Assyr., 'Sarrukin') [he established the king], Isa. 20: 1.

Saron (sā'ron), N.T. form of Sharon, Ac. 9: 35.

Saruch (sā'ruk), N.T. form of Serug, Lu. 3: 35.

sat, Ps. 26: 4, not s. with vain persons.
Mat. 4: 16, the people who s. in darkness.
Mar. 16: 19, he s. on the right hand of God.
Lu. 7: 15, he that was dead s. up.
10: 39, Mary s. at Jesus' feet.
19: 30, a colt whereon never man s.
John 4: 6, Jesus s. on the well.
Ac. 3: 10, s. for alms at gate of the temple.

Satan (sā'tan) [adversary], I. Chr. 21: 1, S. provoked David.
Job 1: 12, S. went fro mpresence of the Lord.
Ps. 109: 6, let S. stand at his right hand.
Mat. 12: 26; Mar. 3: 23, if S. cast out S.
Mat. 16: 23; Mar. 8: 33; Lu. 4: 8, get thee behind me, S.
Lu. 10: 18, I beheld S. as lightning fall.
Ac. 5: 3, why hath S. filled thine heart?
26: 18, turn them from the power of S.
Rom. 16: 20, God shall bruise S. under your feet.
II. Cor. 2: 11, lest S. get advantage of us.
12: 7, messenger of S. to buffet me.
II. Thes. 2: 9, after the working of S.
I. Tim. 1: 20, whom I have delivered unto S.
5: 15, some have turned aside after S.
Rev. 2: 13, where S. dwelleth.

satiate, Jer. 31: 14, s. soul of priests with fatness.
Jer. 46: 10, sword shall be s. with blood.

satisfy, Job 38: 27, to s. the desolate ground.
Ps. 17: 15, I shall be s. with thy likeness.
22: 26, the meek shall eat and be s.
37: 19, in days of famine be s.
63: 5, my soul shall be s.
90: 14, O s. us early with thy mercy.
91: 16, with long life will I s. him.
103: 5, who s. thy mouth with good things.
105: 40, he s. them with bread from heaven.
107: 9, he s. the longing soul.
132: 15, I will s. her poor with bread.
145: 16, thou s. every living thing.
Prov. 6: 30, if he steal to s. his soul.
12: 11, he that tilleth his land shall be s.
14: 14, a good man shall be s. from himself.
20: 13, open thine eyes, and thou shalt be s.
30: 15, three things are never s.
Ec. 1: 8, the eye is not s. with seeing.
5: 10, not be s. with silver.
Isa. 9: 20, Mic. 6: 14, shall eat and not be s.
53: 11, see of travail of his soul, and be s.
58: 11, Lord shall s. thy soul.
Jer. 31: 14, people be s. with my goodness.
Hab. 2: 5, he is as death, and cannot be s.
Mar. 8: 4, whence s. these with bread?

satyr, by some commentators thought to be the dog-faced baboon (Cynocephalus), which was worshipped by the Egyptians, Isa. 13: 21; 34: 14.

Saul (sawl) [asked for], king of Israel, his parentage, anointing by Samuel, prophesying, and acknowledgment as king, I. Sa. 9: 10.
his disobedience and rejection by God, I. Sa. 15.
troubled by an evil spirit, I. Sa. 16: 14.
favors David, I. Sa. 18: 5; seeks to kill him, I. Sa. 18: 10; pursues him, I. Sa. 20; 23; 24; 26.
slays the priests at Nob, I. Sa. 22: 18, 19.
inquires of the witch of Endor, I. Sa. 28: 7.
his ruin foretold, I. Sa. 28: 15 ff.
his death, I. Sa. 31: I. Chr. 10.
his descendants, I. Chr. 8: 33.
—of Tarsus. See **Paul**.

save, Gen. 45: 7, to s. your lives.
Deu. 20: 4, the Lord goeth to s. you.
Judg. 6: 15, wherewith shall I s. Israel?
I. Sa. 14: 6, no restraint to s. by many or by few.

save—Continued
Job 2: 6, he is in thine hand, but s. his life.
22: 29, he shall s. the humble.
Ps. 7: 10, God, who s. the upright.
34: 18, he s. such as be of contrite spirit.
44: 3, neither did their own arm s. them.
60: 5, s. with thy right hand.
69: 35, God will s. Zion.
72: 4, he shall s. the children of the needy.
86: 2, s. thy servant.
109: 31, to s. him from those that condemn.
118: 25, s. now, I beseech thee.
138: 7, thy right hand shall s. me.
145: 19, hear their cry, and s. them.
Prov. 20: 22, wait on the Lord, and he shall s. thee.
Isa. 35: 4, your God will come and s. you.
45: 20, pray unto a God that cannot s.
45: 22, look unto me, and be ye s.
59: 1, Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot s.
63: 1, mighty to s.
Jer. 2: 28, let them arise, if they can s. thee.
8: 20, summer is ended, and we are not s.
15: 20; 30: 11; 42: 11, I am with thee to s. thee.
17: 14, s. me, and I shall be s.
Hos. 1: 7, I will s. them by the Lord.
13: 10, is there any other that may s. thee?
Hab. 1: 2, cry unto thee, and thou wilt not s.
Zep. 3: 17, he will s.
Mat. 1: 21, s. his people from their sins.
Mat. 16: 25; Mar. 8: 35; Lu. 9: 24, whosoever will s. his life.
Mat. 18: 11; Lu. 19: 10, to seek and to s. that which was lost.
Mat. 19: 25; Mar. 10: 26; Lu. 18: 26, who then can be s.?
Mat. 27: 42; Mar. 15: 31, he s. others, himself he cannot s.
Mar. 3: 4; Lu. 6: 9, is it lawful to s. life?
Lu. 9: 56, not to destroy, but to s.
23: 35, let him s. himself.
John 5: 34, these things I say that ye might be s.
12: 47, I came not to judge, but to s.
Ac. 2: 40, s. yourselves from this generation.
4: 12, none other name whereby we must be s.
16: 30, what must I do to be s.?
Rom. 8: 24, we are s. by hope.
11: 14; I. Cor. 9: 22, if I might s. some.
I. Cor. 1: 21, by foolishness of preaching to s. some.
3: 15, s. as by fire.
I. Tim. 1: 15, Christ came to s. sinners.
4: 16, thou shalt s. thyself and them.
Heb. 5: 7, able to s. him from death.
7: 25, able to s. to the uttermost.
Jas. 1: 21, word which is able to s. your souls.
2: 14, can faith s. him?
4: 12, able to s. and destroy.
5: 15, prayer of faith shall s. the sick.
5: 20, shall s. a soul from death.
I. Pet. 4: 18, if the righteous scarcely be s.
Jude 23, others s. with fear.
saving, Heb. 11: 7, an ark to the s. of his house.
Saviour, God, Isa. 43: 3; Jer. 14: 8; Hos. 13: 4; Lu. 1: 47.
Christ, Lu. 2. 11; Ac. 5: 31; 13: 23; II. Pet. 1. 1; 3. 2; I. John 4: 14.
Saviour—Continued
—II. Sa. 22: 3, my refuge, my s.
II. Ki. 13: 5, the Lord gave Israel a s.
Ps. 106: 21, they forgat God their S.
Isa. 19: 20, he shall send them a s.
43: 11, I am the Lord, beside me there is no s.
45: 15, hidest thyself, O God, the S.
45: 21, a just God and a S.
60: 16, shalt know I am thy S.
63: 8, so he was their S.
John 4: 42, this is Christ, the S. of the world.
Ac. 13: 23, God raised unto Israel a S.
Eph. 5: 23, Christ is the s. of the body.
Phil. 3: 20, whence we look for the S.
I. Tim. 4: 10, God, who is the S. of all men.
Tit. 2: 10, adorn doctrine of God our S.
II. Pet. 2: 20, knowledge of the Lord and S.
Jude 25, the only wise God our S.
See Christ.
savour, a sweet (of the sacrifices), Gen. 8: 21; Ex 29: 18.
type of Christ, II. Cor. 2: 14.
—Ex. 5: 21, made our s. to be abhorred.
S. of S. 1: 3, s. of thy good ointments.
Mat. 5: 13; Lu. 14: 34, if the salt have lost his s.?
II. Cor. 2: 16, s. of life unto life.
Eph. 5: 2, a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling s.
See Gen. 27: 4; Mat. 16: 23; Mar. 8: 33.
saw, Gen. 26: 28, we s. the Lord was with thee.
Ex. 24: 10, they s. the God of Israel.
II. Chr. 15: 9, s. the Lord was with him.
25: 21, they s. one another in the face.
Job 29: 11, when the eye s. me, it gave witness.
Ps. 77: 16, the waters s. thee.
114: 3, sea s. it and fled.
Ec. 2: 24, this I s., that it was from the hand of God.
S. of S. 3: 3, s. ye him whom my soul loveth?
Mat. 17: 8, they s. no man.
Mar. 8: 23, asked if he s. ought.
Lu. 24: 24, but him they s. not.
John 1: 48, under fig tree I s. thee.
8: 56, Abraham s. my day.
19: 35, he that s. it, bare record.
say, Gen. 44: 16, what shall we s. unto my lord?
Ex. 3: 13, what shall I s. to them?
Nu. 22: 19, know what the Lord will s.
Ezra 9: 10, what shall we s.?
Job 9: 12; Ec. 8: 4, who will s. unto him, What doest thou?
Mat. 3: : 9; Lu. 3: 8, think not to s. within yourselves.
7: 22, many will s. in that day.
16: 15; Mar. 8: 29; Lu. 9: 20, whom s. ye that I am?
Mat. 23: 3, they s., and do not.
Lu. 7: 40, have somewhat to s. to thee.
John 8: 54, of whom ye s. that he is your God.
Heb. 11: 32, what shall I more s.?
Jas. 4: 15, ye ought to s., If the Lord will.
saying, Deu. 1: 23, the s. pleased me well.
I. Ki. 2: 38, the s. is good.
Ps. 49: 4, my dark s. upon the harp.
78: 2, utter dark s. of old.
Jon. 4: 2, was not this my s.?
Mat. 19: 11, all men cannot receive this s.

saying—Continued
Mat. 28: 15, this s. is commonly reported.
Lu. 9: 44, let these s. sink into your ears.
John 4: 37, herein is that s. true.
6: 60, an hard s.
I. Cor. 15: 54, be brought to pass the s.
I. Tim. 1: 15, this is a faithful s.

scab, Lev. 13: 2; Deu. 28: 27; Isa. 3: 17.

scabbard, Jer. 47: 6.

scaffold, II. Chr. 6: 13.

scales, Lev. 11: 10; Isa. 40: 12; Ac. 9: 18.

scall, Lev. 13: 30; 14: 54.

scalp, Ps. 68: 21.

scant, Mic. 6: 10.

scapegoat, Lev. 16: 20, 21; (Isa. 53: 6).

scarcely, Rom. 5: 7, s. for a righteous man will one die.
I. Pet. 4: 18, if righteous s. be saved.
See Gen. 27: 30; Deu. 8: 9; Ac. 14: 18.

scarest, Job 7: 14.

scarlet, S. of S. 4: 3, like a thread of s.
Isa. 1: 18, sins be as s.
Mat. 27: 28, put on him a s. robe.

scatter, Gen. 11: 9, thence did the Lord s. them.
Lev. 26: 33, I will s. you among the heathen.
Nu. 10: 35, Ps. 68: 1, let thine enemies be s.
Job 37: 11, he s. his bright cloud.
38: 24, which s. the east wind.
Ps. 68: 30, s. the people that delight in war.
92: 9, workers of iniquity shall be s.
106: 27, lifted up hand to s. them.
147: 16, he s. the hoar frost.
Prov. 11: 24, there is that s., and yet increaseth.
Jer. 23: 1, woe to pastors that s. the sheep.
Zec. 13: 7; Mat. 26: 31; Mar. 14: 27, sheep shall be s.
Mat. 9: 36, as sheep having no shepherd.
12: 30; Lu. 11: 23, he that gathereth not, s.
John 10: 12, wolf s. the sheep.

scent, Job 14: 9; Hos. 14: 7.

sceptre, Gen. 49: 10, the s. shall not depart from Judah.
Esth. 4: 11, hold out the golden s.
Ps. 45: 6, s. of thy kingdom is a right s.

Sceva (sē'vȧ) [an implement], Ac. 19: 14.

schism, condemned, I. Cor. 1; 3; 11: 18; 12: 25.

scholar, I. Chr. 25: 8, the teacher as the s.
Mal. 2: 12, Lord will cut off master and s.

school, Ac. 19: 9.

schoolmaster, Gal. 3: 24, 25.

science, Dan. 1: 4, understanding s.
I. Tim. 6: 20, avoiding oppositions of s.

scoff, Hab. 1: 10, they shall s. at the kings.
II. Pet. 3: 3, in the last days s.

scorch, Mat. 13: 6; Rev. 16: 8, 9.

scorner, Prov. 9: 8, reprove not a s. lest he hate thee.
Prov. 13: 1, a s. heareth not rebuke.
15: 12, a s. loveth not one that reproveth.
19: 25, smite a s.
21: 11, when s. is punished, the simple is made wise.
24: 9, the s. is abomination to men.
Isa. 29: 20, the s. is consumed.
Hos. 7: 5, he stretched his hand with s.
See Prov. 1: 22; 3: 34; 14: 6; 21: 24; Isa. 28: 14.

scornful, Ps. 1: 1; Prov. 29: 8.

scorpions (Heb., 'akrabbim'). Several species of these venomous creatures are to be found in Palestine, some quite small and others nearly half a foot in length. Their claws are graspers of food, but the last joint of their bodies is slender and furnished with a sting, supplied with a poison gland. The sting inflicts the wound and the poison irritates it. Deu. 8: 15; I. Ki. 12: 11; II. Chr. 10: 14.
See Lu. 11: 12; Rev. 9: 3, 5.

scourge, Job 5: 21, s. of the tongue.
Job 9: 23, if the s. slay suddenly.
Isa. 10: 26, the Lord shall stir up a s.
28: 15, the overflowing s.
John 2: 15, a s. of small cords.
Mat. 20: 19; Mar. 10: 34; Lu. 18: 33, shall s. him.
Ac. 22: 25, is it lawful to s. a Roman?
Heb. 12: 6, the Lord s. every son whom he receiveth.

scourging, Lev. 19: 20; Deu. 25: 3; II. Cor. 11: 24.
of Christ, Mat. 27: 26; Lu. 23: 16.

scrabbled [ar.], scrawled, I. Sa. 21: 13.

scrape, Lev. 14: 41, 43.

screech, Isa. 34: 14.

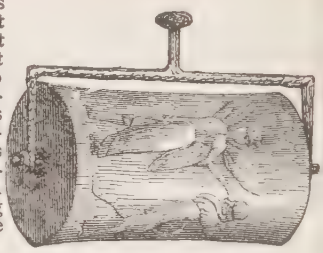
scribes. Originally they were men who were appointed secretaries to the king. Their work was to transcribe old records, and write new ones. Gradually they became students of the law, and easily from that the interpreters of the law; and by natural gradation, while aiming to promote reverence for the law and make it the groundwork of the life of the people, they came to be regarded as authority upon all questions concerning it.

The necessity for a class such as the scribes is readily apparent when it is recalled that the law was written in a language that ceased to be spoken about 500 B.C. The Jews believed that Moses received on Mount Sinai, in addition to the series of laws which he wrote down, a second series known as the oral law, which he gave first to Aaron, then to the sons of Aaron, and lastly to all the Israelites. This oral law was handed down from father to son, and from age to age, in course of time, with traditions and corruptions, making a mass of ceremonial requirements. After the captivity, piety was made to consist in the strictest conformity to the multitudinous precepts of this double and complicated code.

In the time of Christ the scribes were also jurists, judges, and public instructors. They met together for the discussion of legal questions, but their decisions were required to be confirmed by the Sanhedrin. Their places of meeting for teaching the law were called "houses of assembly," or "houses of the rabbis." One of these was in the temple, where Jesus, when a boy of but twelve years of age, awakened so much interest by his knowledge and his questionings and answers. A scribe was addressed as Rabbi, or Master. The scribes usually performed their duties without pecuniary gain, giving themselves to some useful calling in order to personal support

scribes—Continued
Although their character as a class in the time of Christ was possibly one of unconscious hyprocrisy, yet it is fair to say that some among them were wise in matters of Christ's kingdom. They represented that which was best, as well as that which was worst, in Judaism.
the body of Jewish teachers of the law, II. Sa. 8:17; 20:25; I. Ki. 4:3; II. Ki. 19:2; 22:8; Ezra 7:6; Jer. 36:26.
and Pharisees, censured by Christ, Mat. 15:1 ff.; 23:2; Mar. 2:16; 3:22; Lu. 11:53; 20:1.
conspire against Christ, Mar. 11:18; Lu. 20:19; 22:2; 23:10.
persecute Stephen, Ac. 6:12.
—I. Chr. 27:32, wise man and a s.
Isa. 33:18, where is the s.?
Jer. 8:8, pen of the s. is in vain.
Mat. 5:20, exceed the righteousness of the s. 13:52, every s. instructed unto the kingdom.
Mar. 12:38; Lu. 20:46, beware of the s.
I. Cor. 1:20, where is the s.?
scrip [ar.], small bag or wallet, I. Sa. 17:40, David put stones in s.
Mat. 10:10; Mar. 6:8; Lu. 9:3; 10:4, nor s. for your journey.
Lu. 22:36, let him take his purse and s.
Scriptures, the Holy, given by inspiration of God through the Holy Ghost, Ac. 1:16; Heb. 3:7; II. Pet. 1:21.
to be kept unaltered, Deu. 4:2; Prov. 30:6; Rev. 22:18.
profitable for doctrine, instruction, etc., Ps. 19:7; 119:9; John 17:17; Ac. 20:32; Rom. 15:4; 16:26.
referred to and expounded by Christ, Mat. 4:4; Lu. 24:27; John 7:42.
testify of Christ, John 5:39; Ac. 10:43; 18:28; I. Cor. 15:3.
make wise unto salvation, John 20:31; Rom. 1:2; II. Tim. 3:15; Jas. 1:21; II. Pet. 1:19.
formerly given by God through the prophets, Lu. 16:31; Rom. 3:2; 9:4; Heb. 1:1; in the last days through Jesus Christ, Heb. 1:2.
fulfilled by Christ, Mat. 5:17; John 19:24; Ac. 13:29.
appealed to by the apostles, Ac. 2; 3; 17:2; 18:24; 28:23.
danger of rejecting, John 12:48; Heb. 2:3; 10:28; 12:25.
—Dan. 10:21, what is noted in s.
Mar. 12:10, have ye not read this s.?
Ac. 8:32, the place of the s. which he read.
II. Tim. 3:16, all s. is given by inspiration of God.
Jas. 4:5, do ye think that the s. saith in vain?
I. Pet. 2:6, contained in the s.
II. Pet. 1:20, no prophecy of s. of private interpretation.
scroll, Isa. 34:4; Rev. 6:14.
Scythian, inhabitant of Scythia, used as a type of the greatest barbarians, Col. 3:11.
sea, God's power over, Ex. 14:16; 15; Neh. 9:11; Job 38:11; Ps. 65:7; 66:6; 89:9; 93:4; 107:23; 114:3, 5; Prov. 8:29; Isa. 51:10; Nah. 1:4.
calmed by Christ, Mat. 8:26; Mar. 4:39.

sea—Continued
the molten, I. Ki. 7:23; II. Chr. 4:2.
of glass, Rev. 4:6; 15:2.
no more, Rev. 21:1.
—of the Plain, or the Dead Sea (5 Cf; 7 Bc).
—the Great, or Mediterranean (2 Bb; 3 Bd; 4 Ca; 5 Bc; 6 Bc; 7 Ab; 15 Cc).
sea-faring, Eze. 26:17.
seah, a measure. See Measures.
seal. The importance attached to seals in the East is so great that without one no document is regarded as authentic. Among the methods of sealing used in Egypt at a very early period were engraved stones, pierced through their length and hung by a string or chain from the arm or neck, or set in rings for the finger. The most ancient form used for this purpose was the scarabæus, formed of precious or common stone, or even of blue pottery or porcelain, on the flat side of which the inscription or device


Seal with Frame.

Seal and Signet.

was engraved. In many cases the seal consisted of a lump of clay, impressed with the seal and attached to the document, whether of papyrus or other material, by strings. In other cases wax was used. In sealing a sepulchre or box, the fastening was covered with clay or wax, and the impression from a seal of one in authority was stamped upon it, so that it could not be broken open without discovery.
sealed, believers, II. Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1:13; 4:30; Rev. 7:
book opened, Rev. 5:9.
utterances of the seven thunders, Rev. 10:4.

sealskins. See Badger.
seam, John 19: 23.
search, Nu. 13: 2, that they may s. the land.
I. Chr. 28: 9, the Lord s. all hearts.
Job 13: 9, is it good that he should s. you out?
36: 26, neither can the number of years be s. out.
Ps. 44: 21, shall not God s. this out?
139: 23, s. me, O God.
Prov. 25: 2, honour of kings to s. a matter.
Ec. 1: 13; 7: 25, I gave my heart to s. wisdom.
Jer. 17: 10, I the Lord s. the heart.
29: 13, when ye s. for me with all your heart.
Lam. 3: 40, let us s. our ways.
Eze. 34: 11, I will s. my sheep.
Zep. 1: 12, I will s. Jerusalem with candles.
John 5: 39; Ac. 17: 11, s. the scriptures.
Rom. 8: 27, he that s. hearts knoweth mind of the Spirit.
I. Cor. 2: 10, the Spirit s. all things.
I. Pet. 1: 10, prophets s. diligently.
Rev. 2: 23, he which s. the reins.
See Ps. 64: 6; 77: 6; Jer. 2: 34.
searching, Job 11: 7, canst thou by s. find out God?
Isa. 40: 28, there is no s. of his understanding.
seared, I. Tim. 4: 2.
seasons, continuance of, promised, Gen. 8: 22.
—Gen. 1: 14, for signs, and for s.
Deu. 28: 12, give rain in his s.
Josh. 24: 7, dwelt in wilderness a long s.
II. Chr. 15: 3, for a long s. without the true God.
Job 5: 26, as a shock of corn in his s.
Ps. 1: 3, bringeth forth fruit in his s.
22: 2, I cry in the night s.
Prov. 15: 23, a word spoken in due s.
Ec. 3: 1, to every thing there is a s.
Isa. 50: 4, know how to speak a word in s.
Jer. 5: 24, former and latter rain in his s.
33: 20, day and night in their s.
Dan. 2: 21, changeth the times and s.
7: 12, lives prolonged for a s.
Mat. 21: 41, render fruits in their s.
Lu. 13: 1, were present at that s.
23: 8, desirous to see Jesus of a long s.
John 5: 4, angel went down at a certain s.
5: 35, willing for a s. to rejoice.
Ac. 1: 7, not for you to know times or s.
13: 11, not seeing the sun for a s.
24: 25, a convenient s.
II. Tim. 4: 2, be instant in s., out of s.
Heb. 11: 25, pleasures of sin for a s.
I. Pet. 1: 6, though now for a s.
See Mar. 9: 50; Lu. 14: 34; Col. 4: 6.
seat, Job 23: 3, that I might come even to his s.
Mat. 21: 12; Mar. 11: 15, the s. of them that sold doves.
Mat. 23: 6; Mar. 12: 39; chief s. in the synagogues.
Rev. 2: 13, dwellest, even where Satan's s. is.
Seba (sē'bà) [travelers], probably i. q. 'Sheba', Gen. 10: 7; 25: 3.
—(1 Ff), principal city of the Sabeans.
Sebat (sē'băt) or Shebat (shē'băt) (Assyr., 'Sabatu'), the month of January-February, Zec. 1: 7. See Months.
second, coming, Christ's, Ac. 1: 11.
death, Rev. 20: 14.
secret, things, belong to God, Deu. 29: 29; Job 15: 8.
revealed by him, Am. 3: 7; Mat. 11: 25; 13: 35; Rom. 16: 25; II. Cor. 3: 14.
all known to him, Ps. 44: 21; 90: 8; Ec. 12: 14; Mar. 4: 22; Rom. 2: 16.
secrets not to be revealed, Prov. 25: 9; Mat. 18: 15.
—Gen. 49: 6, come not into their s.
Job 29: 4, the s. of God was upon my tabernacle.
Ps. 25: 14, the s. of the Lord is with them that fear him.
27: 5, in s. of his tabernacle hide me.
64: 4, may shoot in s. at the perfect.
139: 15, when I was made in s.
Prov. 3: 32, his s. is with the righteous.
9: 17, bread eaten in s.
21: 14, a gift in s. pacifieth anger.
Isa. 45: 19; 48: 16, I have not spoken in s.
Mat. 6: 4, thy Father who seeth in s.
John 18: 20, in s. have I said nothing.
Judg. 3: 19, I have a s. errand.
13: 18, why askest my name, seeing it is s.?
Ps. 19: 12, cleanse thou me from s. faults.
90: 8, s. sins in light of thy countenance.
91: 1, s. place of the Most High.
Prov. 27: 5, open rebuke better than s. love.
Mat. 24: 26, he is in the s. chambers.
Lu. 11: 33, no man putteth candle in a s. place.
secretly, Gen. 31: 27, wherefore didst thou flee s.?
I. Sa. 23: 9, Saul s. practised mischief.
II. Sa. 12: 12, thou didst it s.
Job 4: 12, a thing was s. brought to me.
31: 27, my heart hath been s. enticed.
Ps. 10: 9, he lieth in wait s. as a lion.
31: 20, keep them s. in a pavilion.
John 11: 28, she called her sister s.
19: 38, a disciple, but s. for fear of the Jews.
sect, Ac. 5: 17, s. of Sadducees.
15: 5, s. of Pharisees.
24: 5, the s. of the Nazarenes.
26: 5, the straitest s. of our religion.
Secundus (sē-kŭn'dus) [second], Ac. 20: 4.
secure, Job 12: 6, they that provoke God are s.
Prov. 3: 29, seeing he dwelleth s.
Mat. 28: 14, persuade him, and s. you.
security, Ac. 17: 9, they had taken s.
sedition, Lu. 23: 19; Ac. 24: 5; Gal. 5: 20.
seduce, Eze. 13: 10; Mar. 13: 22; II. Tim. 3: 13.
see, Gen. 11: 5, Lord came down to s. the city
Gen. 44: 23, you shall s. my face no more.
Ex. 12: 13, when I s. the blood.
33: 20, there shall no man s. me and live.
Nu. 24: 17, I shall s. him, but not now.
Deu. 3: 25, let me s. the good land.
II. Ki. 6: 17, open his eyes, that he may s.
Job 7: 7, mine eye shall no more s. good.
19: 26, in my flesh shall I s. God.
Ps. 14: 2; 53: 2, God looked to s. if any did understand.
34: 8, O taste and s. that the Lord is good.
40: 3, many shall s. it, and trust in the Lord.
66: 5, come and s. the works of God.
94: 9, he that formed the eye, shall he not s.?
Isa. 6: 10, lest they s. with their eyes.
30: 20, thine eyes shall s. thy teachers.

see—Continued
Isa. 32: 3, the eyes of them that s. shall not be dim.
33: 17, thine eyes shall s. the King in his beauty.
52: 8, they shall s. eye to eye.
53: 2, when we shall s. him.
Mat. 5: 8, pure in heart shall s. God.
11: 4, show John the things ye s. and hear.
12: 38, we would s. a sign.
13: 14; Mar. 4: 12; Ac. 28: 26, s. ye shall s.
Mat. 27: 4, s. thou to that.
28: 6, come s. the place where the Lord lay.
Mar. 8: 18, having eyes, s. ye not?
Lu. 17: 22, desire to s., and ye shall not s.
John 1: 39; 11: 34; Rev. 6: 1, come and s.
John 3: 36, he shall not s. life.
9: 25, I was blind, now I s.
9: 39, that they who s. not, might s.
I. Cor. 13: 12, we s. through a glass.
Heb. 2: 8, we s. not yet all things put under him.
I. Pet. 1: 8, though now ye s. him not.
I. John 3: 2, we shall s. him as he is.
Rev 1: 7, every eye shall s. him.
seed, of the woman, Gen. 3: 15; Rev. 12.
parables about, Mat. 13; Lu. 8: 5.
—Ex. 16: 31, manna, like coriander s.
Lev. 19: 19, thou shalt not sow mingled s.
26: 16, ye shall sow your s. in vain.
27: 16, estimation shall be according to s.
Nu. 20: 5, it is no place of s.
Deu. 11: 10, Egypt, where thou sowedst thy s.
14: 22, tithe all the increase of your s.
28: 38, thou shalt carry much s. out into the field.
Ps. 126: 6, bearing precious s.
Ec. 11: 6, in the morning sow thy s.
Isa. 17: 11, make thy s. to flourish.
55: 10, may give s. to sower.
Jer. 35: 7, sow s., nor plant vineyard.
Joel 1: 17, the s. is rotten under the clods.
Am. 9: 13, overtake him that soweth s.
Hag. 2: 19, is the s. yet in the barn?
Zec. 8: 12, the s. shall be prosperous.
Mal. 2: 3, I will corrupt your s.
2: 15, might seek a godly s.
Mat. 13: 19, s. by the wayside.
13: 37, that soweth good s. is Son of man.
Mar. 4: 26, a man should cast s. into ground.
Lu. 8: 11, the s. is the word of God.
I. Cor. 15: 38, to every s. his own body.
II. Cor. 9: 10, ministereth s. to sower.
I. Pet. 1: 23, born again, not of corruptible s.
I. John 3: 9, his s. remaineth in him.
seek, Gen. 43: 18, that he may s. occasion.
Deu. 4: 29, if thou s. him with all thy heart.
23: 6; Ezra 9: 12, thou shalt not s. their peace.
I. Ki. 19: 10, 14, they s. my life to take it.
I. Chr. 28: 9; II. Chr. 15: 2, if thou s. him he will be found.
II. Chr. 19: 3; 30: 19, prepared heart to s. God.
34: 3, Josiah began to s. after God.
Ezra 4: 2, we s. your God, as ye do.
Neh. 2: 10, to s. the welfare of Israel.
Job 5: 8, I would s. unto God.
7: 21, shalt s. me in the morning.
8: 5, wouldest s. unto God betimes.
20: 10, children shall s. to please the poor.
seek—Continued
Ps. 9: 10, hast not forsaken them that s. thee.
10: 15, s. out his wickedness.
14: 2; 53: 2, if there were any that did s. God.
24: 6, generation of them that s. him.
27: 4, one thing have I desired, that will I s. after.
27: 8, s. ye my face; thy face, Lord, will I s.
34: 14; I. Pet. 3: 11, s. peace and pursue it.
Ps. 63: 1, early will I s. thee.
69: 32, your heart shall live that s. God.
70: 4, let those that s. thee rejoice.
83: 16, that they may s. thy name.
104: 21, young lions s. meat from God.
119: 2, s. him with the whole heart.
122: 9, I will s. thy good.
Prov. 1: 28, they shall s. me, but not find me.
8: 17, those that s. me early shall find me.
23: 35, I will s. it yet again.
S. of S. 3: 2, I will s. him whom my soul loveth.
Isa. 1: 17, learn to do well; s. judgment.
8: 19, should not a people s. unto their God?
34: 16, s. ye out of the book of the Lord.
45: 19, I said not, S. ye me in vain.
Jer. 29: 13, s. me, and find me.
Lam. 3: 25, Lord is good to the soul that s. him.
Eze. 7: 25, they shall s. peace.
34: 16, s. that which was lost.
Dan. 9: 3, I set my face to s. by prayer.
Am. 5: 4, s. ye me.
8: 12, to s. the word of the Lord.
Zep. 2: 3, s. ye the Lord, all ye meek.
Mal. 2: 7, they should s. the law.
Mat. 6: 32, after all these things do the Gentiles s.
6: 33; Lu. 12: 31, s. ye first the kingdom of God.
Mat. 7: 7; Lu. 11: 9, s., and ye shall find.
Mat. 28: 5; Mar. 16: 6, I know that ye s. Jesus.
Mar. 1: 37, all men s. for thee.
Lu. 12: 30, these things the nations s.
13: 24, many will s. to enter in.
15: 8, doth she not s. diligently?
17: 33, whosoever shall s. to save his life.
19: 10, the Son of man is come to s. and to save.
John 1: 38, Jesus saith, What s. ye?
7: 34, ye shall s. me, and shall not find me.
Ac. 10: 19, three men s. thee.
Rom. 2: 7, to them who s. for glory.
3: 11, none that s. after God.
I. Cor. 10: 24, let no man s. his own.
13: 5, charity s. not her own.
Phil. 2: 21, all s. their own.
Col. 3: 1, s. those things which are above.
Heb. 11: 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.
13: 14, but we s. one to come.
Rev. 9: 6, in those days shall men s. death.
seem, Gen. 27: 12, I shall s., as a deceiver.
Nu. 16: 9, s. it but a small thing?
Prov. 14: 12, there is a way that s. right.
Lu. 8: 18, taken that which he s. to have.
I. Cor. 3: 18, if any s. to be wise.
Heb. 4: 1, lest any s. to come short.
12: 11, no chastening s. to be joyous.
Jas. 1: 26, if any man s. to be religious.

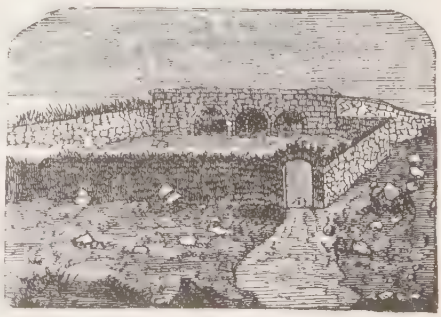
seen, Gen. 32:30, I have s. God face to face.
Ex. 19:4, ye have s. what I did unto the Egyptians.
20:22, ye have s. that I talked with you.
Judg. 13:22, die, because we have s. God.
II. Ki. 20:15, what have they s.?
Job 13:1, mine eye hath s. all this.
Ps. 68:24, they have s. thy goings, O God.
Ec. 6:5, he hath not s. the sun.
Isa. 6.5, mine eyes have s. the Lord.
64:4; I. Cor. 2:9, neither hath eye s.
Isa. 66:8, who hath s. such things?
Jer. 12:3, thou hast s. me, and tried mine heart.
Mat. 6:1; 23:5, to be s. of men.
9:33, never so s. in Israel.
Mar. 9:9, tell no man what they had s.
Lu. 5:26, we have s. strange things.
24:23, had s. a vision of angels.
John 1:18, no man hath s. God.
3:11, testify that we have s.
8:57, hast thou s. Abraham?
14:9, he that hath s. me hath s. the Father.
20:29, because thou hast s. me, thou hast believed.
Ac. 4:20, speak things we have s.
I. Cor. 9:1, have I not s. Jesus Christ?
I. Tim. 6:16, whom no man hath s.
Heb. 11:1, evidence of things not s.
I. Pet. 1:8, whom having not s., ye love.
I. John 4:20, can he love God whom he hath not s.?
seer, I. Sa. 9:9; II. Sa. 24:11.
seethe, Ex. 16:23; II. Ki. 4:38; Mic. 3:7.
Seir (sē'ir) mount [hairy, rough] (4 Fb; 6 Cf), inheritance of Esau, Gen. 14:6; 32:3; 36:8, 20; Deu. 33:2; Josh. 24:4; Eze. 25:8.
predictions about, Nu. 24:18; Isa. 21:11; Eze. 35:2.
Seirath (sē'ī-răth) [woody], Judg. 3:26.
seize, Job 3:6; Ps. 55:15; Mat. 21:38.
Sela (sē'là) [crag], Isa. 16:1.
Selah, pause or end, is by many writers supposed to be a direction to play loud, as if equivalent to "forte." Most probably it prescribes a short symphony or interlude. Ps. 3:2; 4:2, etc.
—(6 Cf), the capital of Edom, II. Ki. 14:7.
Sela-hammahlekoth (sē'là-hăm-mah-lē'-kŏth) [the crag of divisions), I. Sa. 23:28.
Seleucia (sē-lū'sĭ-à) (8 Dc), a city on the Tigris.
—(15 Kc), once the seaport of Antioch, Ac. 13:4.
self, I. Cor. 4:3, judge not mine own s.
Phile. 19, even thine own s.
I. Pet. 2:24, own s. bare our sins.
self-denial, Prov. 23:2; Jer. 35; Lu. 3:11; 14:33; Ac. 2:45; Rom. 6:12; 14:20; 15:1; I. Cor. 10:23; 13:5; Gal. 5:24; Phil. 2:4; Tit. 2:12; I. Pet. 2:11.
Christ an example of, Mat. 4:8; 8:20; Rom. 15:3; Phil. 2:6.
incumbent on his followers, Mat. 10:38; 16:24; Mar. 8:34; Lu. 9:23.
self-examination, enjoined, Ps. 4:4; Lam. 3:40; I. Cor. 11:28; II. Cor. 13:5.
selfishness, condemned, Isa. 56:11; I. Cor. 10:24; II. Cor. 5:15; Phil. 2:4, 21; II. Tim. 3:2; Jas. 2:8.
self-same, Mat. 8:13; I. Cor. 12:11; II. Cor. 5:5; 7:11.
self-will, condemned, Ps. 75:5; Tit. 1:7; II. Pet. 2:10.
sell, Gen. 25:31, s. me thy birthright.
Gen. 37:27, let us s. him to the Ishmaelites.
I. Ki. 21:25, Ahab did s. himself to work wickedness.
Neh. 5:8, will ye even s. your brethren?
10:31, victuals on sabbath day to s.
Prov. 23:23, buy the truth, and s. it not.
Joel 3:8, I will s. your sons and daughters.
Am. 8:6, s. the refuse of the wheat.
Mat. 19:21; Mar. 10:21; Lu. 18:22, go and s. that thou hast.
Lu. 22:36, let me s. his garment.
Jas. 4:13, we will buy and s.
See Isa. 24:2; Ac. 16:14.
selvage, Ex. 26:4.
Sem, Greek form of 'Shem,' Lu. 3:36.
Semakh (14 Bd; 16 Dc), a village on the Sea of Galilee.
Semei (sĕm'e-ī), N.T. form of 'Shimei,' Lu. 3:26.
Senaah (sē-nā'ah) [thorny], Ezra 2:35.
senate, Ac. 5:21.
senators, Ps. 105:22.
send, Gen. 24:7, shall s. his angel.
24:12, s. me good speed
45:5, God did s. me to preserve life.
Ex. 4:13, s. by hand of him whom thou wilt s.
Lev. 16:21, s. him away by a fit man.
Judg. 13:8, man of God thou didst s.
Ps. 43:3, s. out thy light and thy truth.
118:25, Lord, s. now prosperity.
Isa. 6:8, whom shall I s.?
19:20, he shall s. them a saviour.
Mat. 9:38; Lu. 10:2, s. labourers.
Mat. 15:23, s. her away.
Mar. 3:14, that he might s. them to preach.
John 14:26, whom the Father will s. in my name.
17:8, believed that thou didst s. me.
Senir (sē'nir). See Shenir.
Sennacherib (sĕn-năk'e-rĭb) (Assyr., 'Sin-akhe-eriba') [Sin (the moon-god) has increased the brothers], king of Assyria, invades Judah, II. Ki. 18:13.
his blasphemous letter, II. Ki. 19:9.
his army destroyed, II. Ki. 19:35.
slain by his sons, II. Ki. 19:37.
See II. Chr. 32; Isa. 36; 37. See Chronology, Old Testament.
sense, Neh. 8:8.
senses, Heb. 5:14.
sensual, Jas. 3:15; Jude 19.
sent, Gen. 45:7, God s. me before you.
Ex. 3:14, I AM hath s. me unto you.
Mat. 15:24, I am not s. but to lost sheep of Israel.
21:37; Mar. 12:6, last of all he s. unto them his son.
John 4:34, the will of him that s. me.
9:4, work the works of him that s. me.
11:42, may believe that thou hast s. me.
17:3, eternal life to know him whom thou hast s.
Rom. 10:15, how shall they preach except they be s.?
I. Pet. 1:12, the Holy Ghost s. from heaven.
I. John 4:9, God s. his only-begotten Son.

sentence, Ps. 17: 2, let my s. come forth.
Prov. 16: 10, a divine s. is in the lips of the king.
Ec. 8: 11, because s. is not executed speedily.
Dan. 8: 23, a king understanding dark s.
Lu. 23: 24, Pilate gave s.
II. Cor. 1: 9, we had the s. of death.
Senuah (sē-nū'ah), Neh. 11: 9.
separate, Deu. 19: 2, thou shalt s. three cities.
Prov. 16: 28; 17: 9, s. friends.
19: 4, the poor is s. from his neighbour.
Mat. 25: 32, he shall s. them.
Rom. 8: 35, who shall s. us from the love of Christ?
II. Cor. 6: 17, be ye s.
Heb. 7: 26, s. from sinners.
separation, Lev. 12; Nu. 6: 19.
Sephar (sē'far) (1 Hf), a seaport in the Arabian province of Yemen.
Sepharad (sĕf'a-răd), Ob. 20.
Sepharvaim (sĕf-ar-vā'im) [the two Sipparas] (8 Dc), a town on the Euphrates, II. Ki. 17: 24; Isa. 36: 19.
Septuagint, or LXX., Version. See Versions.
sepulchre, Abraham's, Gen. 23: 6; 25: 9; Ac. 7: 16.
of Moses, unknown, Deu. 34: 6.
of Christ, Mat. 27: 60; Mar. 15: 46; Lu. 23: 55; John 19: 41.
See Mat. 23: 27.
Serah (sē'rah) [abundance], Gen. 46: 17.
Seraiah (sĕr-a-ī'ah) [Jehovah contends], II. Sa. 8: 17; Jer. 52: 24; Neh. 12: 1.
Seraphim (sĕr'a-fĭm), Isa. 6: 2, 6.
Sered (sē'red) [fear], Gen. 46: 14.
Sergius Paulus (sĕr'jĭ-ŭs paw'lus), Ac. 13: 7.
Serica (1 Lā), a district in Scythia.
Sermon on the Mount Mat. 5-7; Lu. 6: 20 ff. See Christ.
serpent, cursed by God, Gen. 3: 14; (II. Cor. 11: 3; Rev. 12: 9).
brazen one made, Nu. 21: 9.
brazen one destroyed, II. Ki. 18: 4.
—Gen. 3: 1, s. was more subtil.
49: 17, Dan shall be a s. by the way.
Job 26: 13, his hand formed the crooked s.
Ps. 58: 4, like the poison of a s.
140: 3, sharpened their tongues like a s.
Prov. 23: 32, at last it biteth like a s.
Ec. 10: 8; Am. 5: 19, a s. shall bite him.
Isa. 14: 29, a fiery flying s.
27: 1, the Lord shall punish the s.
65: 25, dust shall be the s. meat.
Mic. 7: 17, lick dust like a s.
Mat. 7: 10; Lu. 11: 11, will he give him a s.?
Mat. 10: 16, be ye wise as a s.
Mar. 16: 18, shall take up s.
John 3: 14, as Moses lifted up the s.
I. Cor. 10: 9, destroyed of s.
Rev. 20: 2, that old s., which is the Devil.
Serug (sē'rug) [palm branch], Gen. 11: 20.
servants, laws concerning, Ex. 20: 10; 21; Deu. 5: 14.
advice to, Mal. 1: 6; Eph. 6: 5; Col. 3: 22; I. Tim. 6: 1; Tit. 2: 9; I. Pet. 2: 18.
—Gen. 9: 25, a s. of s. shall he be.
Ex. 21: 5, if the s. plainly say.
Job 7: 2, as a s. desireth the shadow.
Ps. 116: 16; 119: 125; 143: 12, I am thy s.
Prov. 22: 7, the borrower is s. to the lender.
servants—Continued
Isa. 24: 2, as with the s., so with his master
Jer. 2: 14, is Israel a s.?
Mat. 10: 25, enough for s. to be as his Lord
25: 21, good and faithful s.
Mar. 12: 2, sent to husbandmen a s.
Lu. 12: 47, that s., which knew his lord's will
17: 9, doth he thank that s.?
20: 10, at the season he sent a s.
John 8: 35, the s. abideth not in the house for ever.
13: 16; 15: 20, the s. is not greater than his lord.
Rom. 1: 1, a s. of Jesus Christ.
I. Cor. 7: 21, art thou called, being a s.?
Phil. 2: 7, took the form of a s.
Phile. 16: not as a s., but above a s.
Heb. 3: 5, Moses was faithful as a s.
serve, Gen. 15: 14, nation they s. will I judge.
Gen. 25: 23; Rom. 9: 12, the elder shall s. the younger.
Ex. 20: 5; Deu. 5: 9, not bow down to them nor s. them.
Deu. 6: 13; 10: 12; 11: 13; 13: 4; Josh. 22: 5; 24: 14; I. Sa. 7: 3; 12: 14, thou shalt fear the Lord, and s. him.
Josh. 24: 15, choose you whom ye will s.
II. Sa. 22: 44, people I knew not shall s. me.
I. Chr. 28: 9, s. him with a perfect heart.
Job 21: 15, what is the **Almighty,** that we should s. him?
Ps. 22: 30, a seed shall s. him.
72: 11, all nations shall s. him.
97: 7, confounded that s. graven images.
Isa. 43: 24, made me to s. with thy sins.
56: 6, join themselves to the Lord, to s. him.
Dan. 6: 16, thy God whom thou s. will deliver.
Zep. 3: 9, to s. him with one consent.
Mal. 3: 14, said, It is vain to s. God.
Mat. 6: 24; Lu. 16: 13, no man can s. two masters.
Lu. 10: 40, left me to s. alone.
15: 29, these many years do I s. thee.
22: 26, he that is chief, as he that doth s.
John 12: 26, if any man s. me, let him follow me.
Ac. 6: 2, leave word of God, and s. tables.
Rom. 7: 6, should s. in newness of spirit.
Gal. 5: 13, by love s. one another.
Col. 3: 24, ye s. the Lord Christ.
I. Thes. 1: 9, turned from idols to s. the living God.
Heb. 12: 28, we may s. God acceptably.
Rev. 7: 15, they s. him day and night.
service, Ex. 12: 26, what mean ye by this s.?
I. Chr. 29: 5, who is willing to consecrate his s. to the Lord?
John 16: 2, will think he doeth God s.
Rom. 12: 1, which is your reasonable s.
Eph. 6: 7, doing s. as to the Lord.
Heb. 9: 1, ordinances of divine s.
Rev. 2: 19, I know thy works and s.
servile work forbidden on holy days, Lev. 23: 7; Nu. 28: 18, 29: 1.
set, Gen. 9: 13, I do s. my bow in the cloud.
Deu. 7: 7, Lord did not s. his love on you.
11: 26, I s. before you a blessing and a curse.
30: 15, I s. before thee life and death.
Job 33: 5, s. thy words in order before me.
Ps. 4: 3, Lord hath s. apart him that is godly.
16: 8, I s. the Lord always before me.

set—Continued
Ps. 20: 5, we will s. up our banners.
40: 2, s. my feet upon a rock.
91: 14, he hath s. his love upon me.
118: 5, s. me in a large place.
Ec. 7: 14, God hath s. one against the other.
Jer. 21: 8, I s. before you the way of life.
Mat. 5: 14, a city s. on a hill.
Lu. 11: 6, nothing to s. before thee.
23: 11, Herod s. him at nought.
John 3: 33, s. to his seal that God is true.
Ac. 18: 10, no man shall s. on thee.
Heb. 6: 18, lay hold on hope s. before us.
Rev. 3: 8, s. before thee an open door.
Seth (sĕth) [appointed], Gen. 5: 3; Lu. 3: 38.
Sethur (sē'thur) [hidden], Nu. 13: 13.
settle, Ps. 65: 10, thou s. the furrows thereof.
Lu. 21: 14, s. it in your hearts.
Col. 1: 23, in faith grounded and s.
I. Pet. 5: 10, God strengthen, s. you.
—[ar.], seat or base, Eze. 45: 19.
sevenfold, Ps. 79: 12; Prov. 6: 31; Isa. 30: 26.
seventy, elders, the, Ex. 18: 25; 24; Nu. 11: 16.
years' captivity foretold, Jer. 25: 11.
weeks, Daniel's prophecy concerning, Dan. 9: 24.
disciples sent forth, Lu. 10.
sever, Eze. 39: 14; Mat. 13: 49.
severity, Rom. 11: 22.
sew, Gen. 3: 7, they s. fig leaves together.
Ec. 3: 7, a time to rend, a time to s.
Eze. 13: 18, woe to the women that s. pillows.
Mar. 2: 21, no man s. new cloth on old garment.
Shaalabbin (shā-al-ăb'bin) [place of foxes], Josh. 19: 42.
Shaalbim (shā-ăl'bim) [region of foxes], Judg. 1: 35.
Shaaph (shā'af), I. Chr. 2: 47, 49.
Shaashgaz (shā-ăsh'găz) [servant of the beautiful], Esth. 2: 14.
Shabbethai (shăb'be-thā) [born on the Sabbath], Ezra 10: 15.
shade, Ps. 121: 5; Job 40: 21, 22.
shadow, of heavenly things, Heb. 8: 5; 10: 1.
—Gen. 19: 8, the s. of my roof.
II. Ki. 20: 9, shall the s. go forward?
Job 7: 2, servant desireth the s.
14: 2, he fleeth as a s., and continueth not.
Ps. 17: 8, hide me under the s. of thy wings.
91: 1, abide under the s. of the Almighty.
102: 11, my days are like a s.
109: 23, I am gone like the s. when it declineth.
114: 4; Ec. 8: 13, his days are as a s.
Ec. 6: 12, life he spendeth as a s.
S. of S. 2: 3, I sat under his s. with great delight.
2: 17; 4: 6, till the s. flee away.
Isa. 4: 6, for a s. in the daytime.
25: 4, a s. from the heat.
32: 2, as the s. of a great rock.
49: 2; 51: 16, in the s. of his hand.
Jer. 6: 4, the s. of evening are stretched out.
Lam. 4: 20, under his s. we shall live.
Hos. 4: 13, the s. thereof is good.
14: 7, they that dwell under his s. shall return.
Mar. 4: 32, **fowls of air may lodge under s. of it.**

shadow—Continued
Ac. 5: 15, the s. of Peter might overshadow.
Col. 2: 17, a s. of things to come.
Jas. 1: 17, with whom is no s. of turning.
See I. Chr. 29: 15; Job 8: 9; Ps. 36: 7; 63: 7.
Shadrach (shā'drak) (Assyr., 'Sudur-Aku') [command of Aku], Hananiah, the companion of Daniel, Dan. 1: 7.
shaft, Ex. 25: 31; Isa. 49: 2.
Shaharaim (shā-hă-rā'im), I. Chr. 8: 8.
Shahazimah (shā-hăz'i-mah), Josh. 19: 22.
shake, Judg. 16: 20, I will s. myself.
Job 9: 6, s. the earth out of her place.
Ps. 46: 3, though the mountains s.
72: 16, the fruit thereof shall s. like Lebanon.
Isa. 2: 19, when he ariseth to s. the earth.
13: 13; Hag. 2: 6, 21, I will s. the heavens.
Isa. 24: 18, foundations of earth do s.
52: 2, s. thyself from the dust.
Hag. 2: 7, I will s. all nations.
Mat. 10: 14; Mar. 6: 11; Lu. 9: 5, s. **dust off your feet.**
Mat. 28: 4, for fear the keepers did s.
Lu. 6: 38, good measure, s. together.
II. Thes. 2: 2, be not soon s. in mind.
Heb. 12: 26, I s. not the earth only.
Shalem (shā'lem) [peaceful] (6 Cd), a city near Shechem, Gen. 33: 18.
Shalim (shā'lim) [region of foxes], I. Sa. 9: 4.
shalish, a musical instrument. See **Musical Instruments.**
Shalisha (shăl'i-shà) [three lands], I. Sa. 9: 4.
Shallum (shăl'lum) [recompense], king of Israel, II. Ki. 15: 10.
—son of Josiah, I. Chr. 3: 15; 7: 13; 9: 17; Neh. 3: 12; 15.
Shalmai (shăl'ma-ī), Ezra 2: 46.
Shalman (shăl'man), either i. q. 'Salmanassar,' Assyrian king, or the name of a Moabite king 'Shalamanu,' Hos. 10: 14.
—II., carries ten tribes captive, II. Ki. 17; 18: 9.
Shamariah (shăm-a-rī'ah) [whom Jehovah guards], II. Chr. 11: 19.
shame, consequence of sin, Gen. 2: 25; 3: 10; Ex. 32: 25.
of God's enemies, Ps. 40: 14; 109: 29; Eze. 7: 18.
subdued by hope, Rom. 5: 5.
—Ps. 4: 2, how long turn my glory to s.?
83: 17, let them be put to s.
132: 18, enemies will I clothe with s.
Prov. 10: 5; 17: 2, a son that causeth s.
Isa. 61: 7, for your s. ye shall have double.
Dan. 12: 2, awake, some to s.
Lu. 14: 9, begin with s. to take the lowest room.
Ac. 5: 41, counted worthy to suffer s.
Phil. 3: 19, whose glory is in their s.
Heb. 6: 6, put him to an open s.
12: 2, endured the cross, despising the s.
See Prov. 3: 35; 11: 2; 13: 5; Eze. 16: 63; Rom. 6: 21.
Shamed (shā'mĕd), I. Chr. 8: 12.
shamefacedness [ar.], modesty; R.V., "shamefastness," I. Tim. 2: 9.
shamefully, Lu. 20: 11; I. Thes. 2: 2.
Shamgar (shăm'gär), judges Israel, Judg. 3: 31.
Shamhuth (shăm'huth) and **Shammoth** (shăm'moth), I. Chr. 11: 27; probably i. q. **'Shammah,' I. Chr. 27: 8.**

Shamir (shā'mĭr) [thorn], Josh. 15:48.
Shammai (shăm'ma-ī), I. Chr. 2:28, 32.
Shammua (shăm-mŭ'a) [heard], Nu. 13:4.
Shamsherai (shăm-she-rā'ī), I. Chr. 8:26.
shape, Lu. 3:22, descended in bodily s.
John 5:37, nor seen his s.
Rev. 9:7, s. of the locusts were.
See Ps. 51:5.
Shapham (shā'fam), I. Chr. 5:12.
Shaphan (shā'fan) [rock badger], appointed to repair the temple, II. Ki. 22:3; II. Chr. 34:8.
Shaphat (shā'fat) [judge], Nu. 13:5; I. Chr. 27:29.
Shapher (shā'fer) [brightness], Nu. 33:23, 24.
Sharai (shăr'a-ī) [freeing], Ezra 10:40.
Sharaim (shā-rā'ĭm) [two gates], Josh. 15:36.
share, I. Sa. 13:20.
Sharezer (shā-rē'zer) or **Sarezer** (Assyr., 'Sarasur') [Asshur protect the king!], II. Ki. 19:37.
Sharon (shăr'on) or **Saron** [plain], rose of, S. of S. 2:1. See Rose.
—plain of (5 Bd; 7 Ab; 13 Ad; 17 Ad), I. Chr. 5:16; 27:29; Isa. 33:9; 35:2; 65:10; Ac. 9:35. See Palestine.
sharp, Josh. 5:2, make thee s. knives
Ps. 45:5, arrows s. in the heart.
52:2, tongue like a s. razor.
57:4, their tongue a s. sword.
Prov. 25:18, man that beareth false witness is a s. arrow.
Ac. 15:39, the contention was so s.
Heb. 4:12, word of God s. than any two-edged sword.
sharpen, I. Sa. 13:20, to s. every man his share.
Prov. 27:17, iron s. iron; so a man s. the countenance of his friend.
sharply, Judg. 8:1; Tit. 1:13.
Sharuhen (shā-rŭ'hen) [pleasant dwelling place), Josh. 19:6.
Shashai (shăsh'a-ī), Ezra 10:40.
Shaul (shā'ul) [asked for], correct form of 'Saul,' Gen. 46:10; Nu. 26:13.
Shaveh (shā'veh) [plain], Gen. 14:17.
Shaveh Kiriathaim (shā'veh kĭr-ī-a-thā'ĭm) [plain of Kirjathaim], Gen. 14:5.
shaving, the head, Lev. 13:33; 14:8; Nu. 6:9; 8:7.
the beard, Lev. 21:5.
See Job 1:20; Eze. 44:20; Ac. 21:24; I. Cor. 11:5.
sheal (shē'al), Ezra 10:29.
Shealtiel (shē-ăl'tĭ-el) [I have asked of God], Greek form 'Salathiel,' Ezra 3:2.
shearers, Isa. 53:7; Ac. 8:32.
Sheariah (shē'a-rī'ah) [Jehovah values], I. Chr. 8:38.
shearing, sheep, feast at, I. Sa. 25:4; II. Sa. 13:23.
Shear-jashub (shē'ar-jā'shŭb) [a remnant shall escape], Isa. 7:3.
sheath, Eze. 21:3, 4; John 18:11.
sheaves, Joseph's dream concerning, Gen. 37:7.
of the first-fruits, Lev. 23:10.
to be left in the field, Deu. 24:19; Job 24:10.
typical, Ps. 126:6; Mic. 4:12; Mat. 13:30.
Sheba (shē'bà) [seven], Gen. 25:3; Job 6:19; Ps. 72:10; Jer. 6:20; Eze. 27:22; 38:13.
Sheba—Continued
queen of, I. Ki. 10; II. Chr. 9; Mat. 12:42.
—Benjamite, revolts, II. Sa. 20.
Shebam (shē'bam), Nu. 32:3.
Shebaniah (shĕb-a-nī'ah) [whom Jehovah made tender], Neh. 9:4.
Shebarim (shĕb'a-rĭm) [the breaches] (R.V., marg., "the quarries"), Josh. 7:5.
Shebat, month of January-February. See Months.
Sheber (shē'bĕr) [breach], I. Chr. 2:48.
Shebna (shĕb'nà), the scribe, II. Ki. 18:18; 19:2; Isa. 22:15; 36:3; 37:2.
Shebuel (shĕb'u-el) [captive of God], I. Chr. 23:16; 25:4.
Shecaniah (shĕk-a-nī'ah) [intimate with Jehovah], I. Chr. 24:11; Eze. 8:3, 5; 10:2.
Shechem (shē'kem) [shoulder, mountain ridge], the Hivite, Gen. 34.
—(3 Cc; 5 Cd; 6 Cd; 7 Bd), at present a city of 15,000 inhabitants, with a large church and a ruined hospice of St. John, now the home of lepers. The ancient Samaritan MS. of the Pentateuch is kept in the synagogue. Josh. 17:7; Ps. 60:6.
charge of Joshua at, Josh. 24.
its treachery and penalty, Judg. 9:1, 41.
shed, Gen. 9:6, by man shall his blood be s.
Mat. 26:28, is s. for many for remission of sins.
Rom. 5:5, love of God is s. abroad in our hearts.
Tit. 3:6, which he s. on us through Jesus Christ.
Heb. 9:22, without s. of blood is no remission.
sheep. The first animal mentioned by name in the Bible, and among the most treasured possessions of the Jews. No wild original of the sheep (Ovis aries) is known, and it would seem as if it had been among the first animals domesticated.
for sacrifice, Lev. 1:10; I. Ki. 8:63; II. Chr. 30:24.
the church compared to, Ps. 74:1; 79:13; 100:3; Eze. 34:6, 8; Mic. 2:12; Mat. 15:24; 25:32; I. Pet. 2:25.



Eastern Sheepfold.

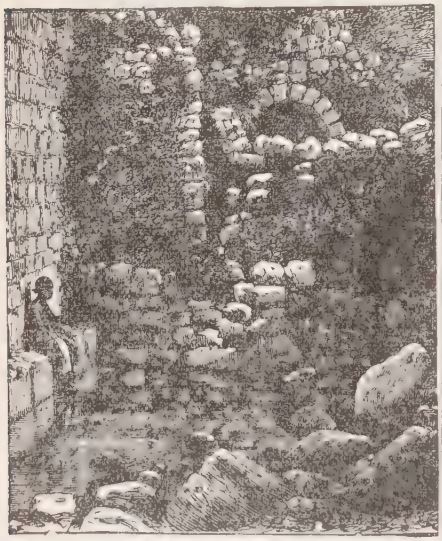
emblem of Christ, Isa. 53:7; Ac. 8:32.
emblem of his people, Ps. 95:7.
—Gen. 4:2, Abel was a keeper of s.
Nu. 27:17; I. Ki. 22:17; II. Chr. 18 16;

sheep—Continued
Mat. 9:36; Mar. 6:34, as s. which have no shepherd.
I. Sa. 15:14, what meaneth this bleating of s.?
II. Ki. 5:26, is it a time to receive s.?
Ps. 49:14, like s. they are laid in the grave.
Isa. 53:6, all we like s. have gone astray.
Jer. 12:3, like s. for the slaughter.
Mat. 7:15, false prophets in s. clothing.
10:6, go to lost s. of Israel.
12:12, how much is a man better than a s.?
John 10:2. shepherd of s.
21:16, feed my s.
Heb. 13:20, Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the s.
sheep-cote, II. Sa. 7:8.
sheep-fold, Ps. 78:70; John 10:1.
sheep-skins, Heb. 11:37.
sheet, Judg. 14:12; Ac. 10:11; 11:5.
shekel, a measure of weight and money, Gen. 23:15; Ex. 30:13; Josh. 7:21; II. Sa. 14:26; I. Ki. 10:16; Neh. 5:15; Jer. 32:9; Eze. 4:10. See **Money**, also **Weights**.
Shelah (shē'lah) [short], son of Judah, Gen. 38:5; Nu. 26:20.
Shelemiah (shĕl-e-mī'ah) [whom Jehovah repays], I. Chr. 26:14; Neh. 3:30.
Sheleph (shē'lef) [drawing out] (1 Ge), Gen. 10:26.
Shelomi (shĕl'o-mī) [peaceful], Nu. 34:27.
Shelomith (shĕl'o-mĭth) [peaceful], Lev. 24:11; I. Chr. 26:25.
shelter, Job 24:8; Ps. 61:3.
Shelumiel (shĕ-lū'mĭ-el) [friend of God], Nu. 1:6.
Shem [name, renown], Gen. 9:18; 10:21; 11:10; I. Chr. 1:17.
Shema (shē'mà) [rumor], Josh. 15:26; Neh. 8:4.
Shemaiah (shĕm-a-ī'ah) [Jehovah hears], prophet, I. Ki. 12:22; II. Chr. 11:2; 12:5.
—denounced for opposing Jeremiah, Jer. 29:24.
Shemariah (shĕm-a-rī'ah) or **Shamariah** [Jehovah guards], I. Chr. 12:5; 15:8; 24:6.
Shemeber (shem-ē'ber), Gen. 14:2.
Shemida (shĕ-mī'dà) [name of knowledge], Nu. 26:32; Josh. 17:2.
Sheminith (shĕm'ĭ-nĭth), "upon the," R.V. "set to," found in title of Ps. 12. The word means eighth, and probably refers here to an instrument of eight strings. See I. Chr. 15:21.
Shemiramoth (shĕ-mĭr'a-mŏth) [height of renown], I. Chr. 15:18.
Shemuel (shĕ-mū'el) [heard of God], Nu. 34:20; I. Chr. 6:33.
Shen (shĕn) [tooth], I. Sa. 7:12.
Shenir (shē'nir) or **Senir**, Amorite name of 'Hermon,' Deu. 3:9.
Shepham (shē'fam), Nu. 34:10.
Shephatiah (shĕf-a-tī'ah) [Jehovah, judges], II. Sa. 3:4.
shepherd, of Israel, Ps. 80:1; Eze. 34:12.
Christ the good, Zec. 11:16; John 10:14; Heb. 13:20; I. Pet. 2:25.
—Gen. 46:34, every s. is an abomination unto the Egyptians.
Ps. 23:1, the Lord is my s.
Isa. 40:11, he shall feed his flock like a s.
shepherd—Continued
Jer. 50:6, their s. caused them to go astray.
Zec. 11:17, woe to the idol s.
13:7, awake, O sword, against my S.
John 10:16, one fold, one s.
I. Pet. 5:4, when the chief S. shall appear.
See Gen. 46:32; 47:3; Jer. 33:12; Eze. 34:2; Lu. 2:8.
Shephi (shē'fī), or **Shepho** [bareness], Gen. 36:23; I. Chr. 1:40.
Sherebiah (shĕr-e-bī'ah) [glow of Jehovah], Ezra 8:18; Neh. 10:12.
Sherezer (shē-rē'zer), Zec. 7:2.
Sheshach (shē'shăk), name of Babylon, Jer. 25:26.
Sheshai (shē'shā) [whitish], Nu. 13:22.
Sheshbazzar (shĕsh-băz'zar), Persian name of Zerubbabel [fire worshipper], Ezra 1:8.
Sheth (shĕth) [tumult], Nu. 24:17.
Shethar (shē'thär) [a star], Esth. 1:14.
Shethar-boznai (shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī), and Tatnai oppose rebuilding of temple, Ezra 5:6.
Sheva (shē'và) [vanity], I. Chr. 2:49; II. Sa. 20:25.
Shibboleth (shĭb'bo-lĕth) [ear of corn], Judg. 12:6. A test word exacted by the Gileadites from the Ephraimites who pronounced it Sibboleth, due to differing values of Hebrew S.
Shibmah (shĭb'mah) [fragrance], Nu. 32:38.
Shicron (shĭ'krŏn) [drunkenness], Josh. 15:11.
shield, God, of his people, Deu. 33:29; Ps. 33:20.
of faith, Eph. 6:16.
Goliath's, I. Sa. 17:7.
Solomon's, I. Ki. 10:17.
—Gen. 15:1, I am thy s. and reward.
Ps. 5:12, compass him as with a s.
59:11; 84:9, the Lord is our s.
84:11, a sun and s.
91:4, his truth shall be thy s.
115:9, he is their help and s.
Prov. 30:5, a s. to them that trust him.
Isa. 21:5, anoint the s.
Shiggaion (shĭg-gā'yon) [lively song], in the singular occurs in Ps. 7 (title), and its plural **Shigionoth** (shĭ-gī'o-nŏth) in Hab. 3:1. It possibly means a 'spirited or dithyrambic song.'
Shihon (shī'hŏn) [overturning], Josh. 19:19.
Shihor-libnath (shī'hôr-lĭb'nath) [glass river], glass having been made from its sand, Josh. 19:26.
Shilhi (shĭl'hī), I. Ki. 22:42.
Shilhim (shĭl'hĭm) [armed], Josh. 15:32.
Shillem (shĭl'lem), Gen. 46:24.
Shiloah (shĭ-lō'ah) [sending forth], or **Siloah**, Neh. 3:15. N.T. form, 'Siloam,' John 9:7.
Shiloh (shī'lō) [place of rest] (5 Cd; 6 Cd; 7 Bb), a city of Ephraim, surrounded by barren mountains; now desolate ruins, with remains of a synagogue.
prophecy concerning, Gen. 49:10.
site of tabernacle, Josh. 18:1; Judg. 21:19; I. Sa. 1:3; 2:14; 3:21; Ps. 78:60; Jer. 7:12; 26:6.
Shiloni (shĭ-lō'nī), Neh. 11:5.
Shilonite, I. Ki. 11:29.
Shimea (shĭm'e-à) or **Shimeah** [hearing], I. Chr. 3:5; II. Sa. 13:3.
Shimeath (shĭm'e-ăth), II. Ki. 12:21.

Shimei (shĭm'e-ī) [famous], curses David, II. Sa. 16:5; I. Ki. 1:8; I. Chr. 27:27; Esth. 2:5.
slain by Solomon, I. Ki. 2:46.
Shimeon (shĭm'e-on), Ezra 10:31.
Shimi (shī'mī), Ex. 6:17.
Shimon (shī'mon), I. Chr. 4:20.
Shimrath (shĭm'răth) [guardian], I. Chr. 8:21.
Shimri (shĭm'rī), or **Shimrith** (shĭm'rith) [watchful], I. Chr. 4:37; II. Chr. 24:26.
Shimron (shĭm'rŏn) [watchman], I. Chr. 7:1.
—a city [watchpost], Josh. 19:15.
Shimron-meron (shĭm'ron-mē'ron), Josh. 12:20.
Shimshai (shĭm'shā) [sunny], Ezra 4:8.
Shinab (shī'năb) (Assyr., 'Sanibu'), Gen. 14:2.
Shinar (shī'năr), probably i. q. 'Sumir' (1 Gd; 2 Db; 8 Dc), a province of Babylonia, Gen. 10:10.
shine, Nu. 6:25, Lord make his face s. upon thee.
Job 22:28, light shall s. upon thy ways.
29:3, when his candle s. upon my head.
Ps. 104:15, oil to make his face to s.
119:135, make thy face to s. upon thy servant.
139:12, the night s. as the day.
Prov. 4:18, as light that s. more and more.
Isa. 60:1, arise, s., for thy light is come.
Mat. 5:16, let your light so s. before men.
13:43, righteous s. as the sun.
17:2, his face did s. as the sun.
II. Cor. 4:6, God, who commanded the light to s.
II. Pet. 1:19, a light that s. in a dark place.
I. John 2:8, the true light now s.
shining, of God's face, Ps. 31:16; 50:2; 67:1; 80:1; Dan. 9:17.
skin of Moses' face, Ex. 34:29; II. Cor. 3.
of Christ's countenance, Lu. 9:29; Rev. 1:16.
of Christians, as lights of the world, Mat. 5:16; (John 5:35); Phil. 2:15; and in the kingdom of heaven, Dan. 12:3.
of the gospel, II. Cor. 4:4; Isa. 9:2.
shipbuilding. See Handicraft.
Shiphrah (shĭf'rah) [bright], Ex. 1:15.
Shiphtan (shĭf'tan) [judge], Nu. 34:24.
shipmaster, Jon. 1:6; Rev. 18:17.
shipmen, Ac. 27:27, 30.
ships, mentioned, Gen. 49:13; Nu. 24:24.
a navy formed by Solomon, I. Ki. 9:26; by Jehoshaphat, I. Ki. 22:48.
of Tarshish, Ps. 48:7; Isa. 2:16; 23:1; 60:9; Eze. 27:25.
See John 6:24.
shipwreck, II. Cor. 11:25; I. Tim. 1:19.
Shisha (shī'shā), I. Ki. 4:3.
Shishak (shī'shăk) (Egypt., 'Sheshonk'), king of Egypt, invades Jerusalem and spoils the temple, I. Ki. 14:25; II. Chr. 12.
Shitrai (shĭt'ra-ī), I. Chr. 27:29.
shittah tree, or **shittim wood**. These Hebrew words are left untranslated in the A.V., but in the R.V. are translated "acacia tree" and "acacia wood." It probably is the 'Acacia seyal.' It is a spiny tree, adapted for an arid desert country; its timber is hard; it exudes a brownish gum arabic; its fruit is a legume or pod.
shivers, Rev. 2:27.
Shoa (shō'ȧ), Eze. 23:23.
Shobab (shō'băb) [turned back], II. Sa. 5:14.
Shobach (shō'băk) [poured out], or **Shophach** (shō'fȧk), II. Sa. 10:16; I. Chr. 19:16.
Shobai (shō'ba-ī) [captors], Ezra 2:42.
Shobek (shō'bĕk), Neh. 10:24.
Shobi (shō'bī) [captor], II. Sa. 17:27.
Shocho (shō'kō), **Shochoh**, or **Shoco**, I. Sa. 17:1; II. Chr. 11:7; 28:18.
shock, Judg. 15:5; Job 5:26.
shod, Mar. 6:9; Eph. 6:15.
shoes. See Sandals.
Shoham (shō'hăm) [onyx stone], I. Chr. 24 27.
Shomer (shō'mĕr) [watchman], II. Ki. 12:21.
shook, II. Sa. 22:8; Ps. 18:7, earth s. and trembled.
Ac. 13:51, s. off the dust of their feet.
Heb. 12:26, voice then s. the earth.
shoot, II. Ki. 13:17; Ps. 22:7; Am. 7:1; Mar. 4:32.
Shophan (shō'fan) [hidden], Nu. 32:35.
Shophar, a musical instrument. See Musical Instruments.
shore, Gen. 22:17; John 21:4; Ac. 21:5.
short, Nu. 11:23, is the Lord's hand waxed s.?
Job 20:5, triumphing of wicked is s.
Ps. 89:47, remember how s. my time is.
Rom. 3:23, come s. of the glory of God.
9:28, a s. work will the Lord make on the earth.
I. Cor. 7:29, the time is s.
See Isa. 28:20; 59:1; Mat. 24:22; Mar. 13:20.
Shoshannim (shō-shăn'nim), "set to," occurs in the titles of Ps. 45; 69; 80. The word means 'lilies,' and perhaps indicates the name of a tune.
shoulder, in sacrifices, Ex. 29:22, 27; Lev. 7:34; 10:14; Nu. 6:19.
shout, Nu. 23:21, s. of king among them.
Ezra 3:13, people s. with a loud s.
Ps. 32:11, s. for joy.
47:5, God is gone up with a s.
I. Thes. 4:16, Lord shall descend with a s.
shouting, in war, Josh. 6:5; I. Sa. 4:5; II. Chr. 13:15.
in worship, II. Sa. 6:15; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 47:1; Zep. 3:14.
shovel, Ex. 27:3; Isa. 30:24.
show, Ps. 39:6, every man walketh in a vain s.
Lu. 20:47, for a s. make long prayers.
Gal. 6:12, to make a fair s. in the flesh.
Col. 2:15, made a s. of them openly.
Ps. 4:6, who will s. us any good?
16:11, thou wilt s. me the path of life.
Isa. 60:6, s. forth the praises of the Lord.
John 5:20, Father s. the Son all things.
I. Cor. 11:26, ye do s. the Lord's death.
I. John 1:2, s. unto you eternal life.
showbread, Ex. 25:30; Lev. 24:5; Heb. 9:2. given to David, I. Sa. 21:6; (Mat. 12:4; Mar. 2:26; Lu. 6:4).
shower, Ps. 65:10, makest earth soft with s.
Ps. 72:6, like s. that water the earth.
Eze. 34:26, cause s. to come in season.
Lu. 12:54, ye say, there cometh s.
shrines, Ac. 19:24.
shroud, Eze. 31:3.
shrubs. Gen. 21:15.
Shuah (shu'ah) [pit], Gen. 25:2.

Shuham (shū'ham), **Shuhamites**, Nu. 26: 42, 43.
Shuhite (shū'hīte), Job 2: 11.
Shulamite (shū'lam-īte), or **Shunammite** (inhabitant of Shunem), I. Ki. 1: 3; S. of S. 6: 13.
Shumathite (shū'math-īte), I. Chr. 2: 53.
shun, Ac. 20: 27; II. Tim. 2: 16.
Shunem (shū'nem) [place of rest] (5 Cc; 7 Bb), now Sulam.
Shuni (shū'nī), **Shunites**, Nu. 26: 15.
Shupham (shū'fam) and **Shephuphan** (shē-fū'fan) [horned serpent], Nu. 26: 39; I. Chr. 8: 5.
Shuppim (shŭp'pim), I. Chr. 7: 12, 15.
Shur (shûr) [wall], Gen. 16: 7.
Shushan (shū'shan) [lily], or **Susa** (1 Hd; 2 Db; 8 Fd), capital of Persia, Neh. 1: 1; Esth. 2: 8; 3: 15.
Shushan-eduth (shū'shan-ē'duth), "set to," is found in the title of Ps. 60. It means 'lily of testimony,' probably the name of a tune.
shut, Gen. 7: 16, Lord s. him in.
Ps. 77: 9, hath he s. up tender mercies?
Isa. 22: 22, he shall open, and none shall s.
60: 11, thy gates shall not be s. day nor night.
Mat. 23: 13, ye s. up the kingdom of heaven.
Lu. 4: 25, heaven was s. up three years.
Rev. 3: 8, an open door, and no man can s. it.
Shuthelah (shū'the-lah), **Shuthalhites** [fresh shoot (?)], Nu. 26: 35.
Sia (sī'á), Neh. 7: 47.
Siaha (sī'a-há), Ezra 2: 44.
Sibbechai (sĭb'be-kā) [of a thicket], II. Sa. 21: 18.
Sibmah (sĭb'mah) [coolness], Josh. 13: 19; Isa. 16: 8, 9.
Sibraim (sĭb'ra-ĭm), Eze. 47: 16.
Sichem (sī'kem), Gen. 12: 6.
sick, Prov. 13: 12, hope deferred maketh the heart s.
Prov. 23: 35, stricken me, and I was not s.
Isa. 1: 5, whole head is s.
33: 24, inhabitant shall not say I am s.
Mat. 25: 36, was s., and ye visited me.
Jas. 5: 15, prayer of faith shall save the s.
See I. Cor. 11: 30.
sickle, Deu. 16: 9; 23: 25.
typical, Joel 3: 13; Mar. 4: 29; Rev. 14: 14.
sickness, behavior under, Ps. 35: 13; Isa. 38: 12; Jas. 5: 14.
of persons healed miraculously, Hezekiah, II. Ki. 20: 1; II. Chr. 32: 24; Peter's wife's mother, Mat. 8: 14; Mar. 1: 30; Lu. 4: 38; Lazarus, John 11: 1; Dorcas, Ac. 9: 37.
cured by Christ and his disciples, Mat. 8: 16; 10: 8; Mar. 16: 18; Lu. 7: 10.
—Ps. 41: 3, thou wilt make his bed in s.
Hos. 5: 13, when Ephraim saw his s.
Mat. 8: 17, himself bare our s.
9: 35, Jesus went about healing s.
John 11: 4, this s. is not unto death.
See Lev. 26: 16; Deu. 28: 27; II. Sa. 12: 15; II. Chr. 21: 15. See Affliction.
Siddim (sĭd'dim) [valley of the broad plains], Gen. 14: 3, 8, 10.
Sidon (sī'dŏn) [fishing], son of Canaan, Gen. 10: 15.
Sidon—Continued
—(Zidon), city of (1 Fd; 3 Cb; 5 Ca; 6 Cc; 7 Ba; 13 Ba; 15 Kd; 16 Ca; 17 Ba), capital of Phœnicia, a walled city of 10,000 inhabitants, Josh. 19: 28; Ac. 27: 3.
Sidonians (3 Cb; 6 Cc), inhabitants of Sidon, Deu. 3: 9.
siege, Isa. 29: 3; Eze. 4: 7; 5: 2.
sieve, Isa. 30: 28; Am. 9: 9.
sift, Isa. 30: 28, s. the nations with the sieve of vanity.
Am. 9: 9, will s. Israel as corn is s.
Lu. 22: 31, Satan hath desired to s. you.
sigh, Isa. 24: 7, merry-hearted s.
Isa. 35: 10, sorrow and s. shall flee away.
Mar. 7: 34, looking up to heaven he s.
sight, Ex. 3: 3, see this great s.
Ec. 6: 9, better is s. of eyes.
Mat. 11: 5; Lu. 7: 21, blind receive their s.
Lu. 4: 18, recovering of s. to the blind.
18: 42, Ac. 22: 13, receive thy s.
Lu. 24: 31, he vanished out of their s.
II. Cor. 5: 7, we walk by faith, not by s.
I. Pet. 3: 4, in s. of God of great price.
signet, Gen. 38: 18; Ex. 28: 11; 39: 6; Jer. 22: 24; Dan. 6: 17.
signification, I. Cor. 14: 10.
signify, John 12: 33; Ac. 11: 28; Heb. 12 27; Rev. 1: 1.
signs, sun and moon, Gen. 1: 14; rainbow Gen. 9: 13; circumcision, Gen. 17: 10 sabbath, Ex. 31: 13; Jonas, Mat. 12: 39 false, Deu. 13: 1; Mat. 24: 24; II. Thes 2: 9.
of the times, Mat. 16: 3.
Pharisees ask for, Mat. 12: 38; Mar. 8: 11
—Deu. 6: 8; 11: 18, bind for s. on hand.
Isa. 7: 11, ask thee a s. of the Lord.
55: 13, for an everlasting s.
Mat. 16: 1; Lu. 11: 16, we would see a s.
Lu. 2: 34, for a s. which shall be spoken against.
John 4: 48, except ye see s.
Ac. 2: 19, I will show s. in the earth.
2: 22, approved of God by s.
I. Cor. 1: 22, Jews require a s.
See I. Ki. 13: 3, Isa. 8: 18; 20: 3; Ac. 2: 43.
Sihon (sī'hŏn) [sweeping away (?)], king of the Amorites, Nu. 21: 21; Deu. 1: 4; 2: 26; Ps. 135: 11; 136: 19.
Sihor (sī'hôr) [black, turbid], name of Nile, Isa. 23: 3.
Silas (sī'las) [wood], shortened form of 'Silvanus,' companion of Paul, Ac. 15: 22; 16: 19; 17: 4.
See II. Cor. 1: 19; I. Thes. 1: 1; I. Pet. 5: 12.
silence, Job 2: 13; Ps. 39: 2; Prov. 10: 19; 11: 12; 17: 28.
women to keep, I. Tim. 2: 11.
in heaven, Rev. 8: 1.
silent, I. Sa. 2: 9, be s. in darkness.
Ps. 28: 1, be not s. to me.
Zec. 2: 13, be s., O all flesh, before the Lord.
See Ps. 94: 17; I. Tim. 2: 12; I. Pet. 2: 15.
silk, Prov. 31: 22; Eze. 16: 10, 13; Rev. 18 12.
Silla (sĭl'lá) [highway (?)], II. Ki. 12: 20.
silly, Job 5: 2, envy slayeth the s. one.
Hos. 7: 11, Ephraim is like a s. dove.
II. Tim. 3: 6, lead captive s. women.

Siloam (sī-lō'am) [sent] (11 Bd; 12 Cd), pool near Jerusalem, John 9: 7. See **Shiloah**, also **Jerusalem**.



Pool of Siloam.

Silvanus (sīl-vā'nus) [sylvan], II. Thes. 1: 1. See **Silas**.

silver. In Abraham's time commerce was carried on with silver by weight. In the age of Solomon it was abundant, and it was coined in the time of the Maccabees. Gen. 23: 15.
used in the tabernacle, Ex. 26: 19; Nu. 7: 13.
as money, Gen. 23: 15; 44: 2; Deu. 22: 19; II. Ki. 5: 22.

silverings [ar.], a silver coin, Isa. 7: 23.

silversmith, Ac. 19: 24.

Simeon (sim'e-on) [hearing], son of Jacob, Gen. 29: 33; 34: 7, 25; 42: 24.
probably concerning, Gen. 49: 5.
his descendants, Gen. 46: 10; Ex. 6: 15; Nu. 1: 22; 26: 12; I. Chr. 4: 24; 12: 25.
—(5 Bf), allotment of, Josh. 19: 1.
—blesses Christ, Lu. 2: 25.
—brother of James, Ac. 15: 14.

similitude, Nu. 12: 8, the s. of the Lord.
Deu. 4: 12, saw no s.
Ps. 144: 12, after the s. of a palace.
Rom. 5: 14, after the s. of Adam's transgression.
Heb. 7: 15, after s. of Melchisedec.
Jas. 3: 9, men made after s. of God.

Simon, brother of Christ, Mat. 13: 55; Mar. 6: 3.
—Zelotes, apostle, Mat. 10: 4; Mar. 3: 18; Lu. 6: 15.
—Pharisee, reproved, Lu. 7: 36.
—leper, Mat. 26: 6; Mar. 14: 3.
—of Cyrene, bears the cross of Jesus, Mat. 27: 32; Mar. 15: 21; Lu. 23: 26.

Simon—Continued
—a tanner, Peter's vision in his house, Ac. 9: 43; 10: 6.
—a sorcerer, baptized, Ac. 8: 9; rebuked by Peter, Ac. 8: 18 ff.
—Peter. See **Peter**.

simple, Ps. 19: 7, making wise the s.
Ps. 116: 6, the Lord preserveth the s.
119: 130, it giveth understanding to the s.
Prov. 1: 22, how long, s. ones, will ye love simplicity?
22: 3; 27: 12, the s. pass on, and are punished.

simplicity, in Christ, Rom. 16: 19; 12: 8; II. Cor. 1: 12; 11: 3.

Simri (sim'rī) [watchman], I. Chr. 26: 10.

sin, origin of, Gen. 3: 6; Mat. 15: 19; John 8: 44; Rom. 5: 12; I. John 3: 8.
characterized, Deu. 9: 7; Josh. 1: 18; Prov. 15: 9; 24: 9; Isa. 1: 18; Eph. 5: 11; Heb. 3: 13; 6: 1; 9: 14; Jas. 1: 15; 4: 17; I. John 3: 4; 5: 17.
all born in, and under, Gen. 5: 3; Job 15: 14; 25: 4; Ps. 51: 5; Rom. 3: 9.
Christ alone without, II. Cor. 5: 21; Heb. 4: 15; 7: 26; I. John 3: 5.
Christ's blood redeems from, Eph. 1: 7; I. John 1: 7; 3: 5.
a fountain opened for, Zec. 13: 1.
repented of and confessed, Job 33: 27; Ps. 38: 18; 97: 10; Prov. 28: 13; Jer. 3: 21; I. John 1: 9.
striven against and mortified, Ps. 19: 13; 51: 2; 139: 23; Mat. 6: 13; Rom. 8: 13; Col. 3: 5; Heb. 12: 4.
excludes from heaven, I. Cor. 6: 9; Gal. 5: 19; Eph. 5: 5; Rev. 21: 27.
wages of, death, Rom. 6: 23.
sting of death, I. Cor. 15: 56.
against the Holy Ghost, Mar. 3: 29; Lu. 12: 10.
—(4 Dd), wilderness of, Ex. 16: 1; Nu. 13: 21; 27: 14.
—(4 Ca), city called by the Greeks 'Pelusium, clay city,' Eze. 30: 15.
—Gen. 4: 7, s. lieth at the door.
Ex. 34: 7, forgiving iniquity and s.
Deu. 24: 16; II. Ki. 14: 6; II. Chr. 25: 4, put to death for his own s.
Job 10: 6, thou searchest after my s.
Ps. 32: 1, blessed is he whose s. is covered.
51: 3, my s. is ever before me.
103: 10, not dealt with us after our s.
Prov. 10: 19, in multitude of words there wanteth not s.
14: 34, s. is a reproach to any people.
Isa. 30: 1, may add s. to s.
53: 12, he bare the s. of many.
Mic. 6: 7, fruit of body for s. of my soul.
Mat. 12: 31, all manner of s. shall be forgiven.
John 1: 29, taketh away the s. of the world.
16: 8, Comforter will reprove the world of s.
Ac. 7: 60, lay not this s. to their charge.
Rom. 4: 7, blessed whose s. are covered.
5: 20, where s. abounded.
6: 1, shall we continue in s.?
7: 9, commandment came, s. revived.
8: 10, body dead, because of s.
14: 23, whatsoever is not of faith is s.
Gal. 3: 22, concluded all under s.

sin—Continued
II. Thes. 2: 3, that man of s.
Heb. 9: 26, he appeared to put away s.
I. Pet. 2: 24, his own self bare our s.
I. John 1: 8, if we say we have no s.
Ex. 9: 27; Nu. 22: 34; Josh. 7: 20; I. Sa. 15: 24; 26: 21; II. Sa. 12: 13; Job 7: 20; Ps. 41: 4; Mat. 27: 4; Lu. 15: 18, I have s.
I. Ki. 8: 46, no man that s. not.
Job 10: 14, if I s., thou markest me.
Ps. 4: 4, stand in awe, and s. not.
39: 1, I. s. not with my tongue.

Outline Map of Mount Sinai. (After Ordnance Survey.)

Prov. 8: 36, he that s. against me.
Isa. 43: 27, thy first father hath s.
Eze. 18: 4, soul that s., it shall die.
Hos. 13: 2, now they s. more and more.
Mat. 18: 21, Lord, how oft shall my brother s.?
John 5: 14; 8: 11, s. no more.
Rom. 6: 15, shall we s., because not under the law?
I. Cor. 15: 34, awake to righteousness, and s. not.
Eph. 4: 26, be ye angry, and s. not.
Heb. 10: 26, if we s. wilfully.

sin—Continued
I. John 3: 9, he cannot s., because he is born of God.
See Heb. 6: 4; I. John 5: 16.

Sinai (sī'nāi) [thorny]. Nearly in the centre of the peninsula which stretches between the horns of the Red Sea lies a wedge of granite, grünstein and porphyry rocks rising to between 8000 and 9000 feet above the sea.

1. Names—These mountains are called Horeb and sometimes Sinai. Some think that Horeb is the name of the whole range, and Sinai the name of a particular mountain. But Stanley suggests that the distinction is one of usage, and that both names are applied to the same place.

2. The mountain from which the law was given.—Modern investigators have generally come to the conclusion that Ras Sŭfsâfeh, the modern Horeb of the monks, viz., the northwest and lower face of the Jebel Mûsa, crowned with a range of magnificent cliffs, the highest point called Ras Sŭfsâfeh, as overlooking the plain 'er Râhah'—is the scene of the giving of the law, and that peak the mountain into which Moses ascended. The entire mountain is a mass two miles long and one mile broad. The southern peak is 7363 feet high; the northern peak, Ras Sŭfsâfeh, is 6830 feet high. It is in full view of the plain er Râhah, where the children of Israel were encamped. This plain is a smooth camping-ground, surrounded by mountains. It is about two miles long by half a mile broad, embracing 400 acres of available standing-ground made into a natural amphitheatre by a low semi-circular mound about 300 yards from the foot of the mountain. By actual measurement it contains over 2,000,000 square yards, and with its branches over 4,000,000 square

Sinai—Continued
yards, so that the whole people of Israel would find ample accommodations for seeing and hearing.
sincere, Phil. 1: 10, may be s. till day of Christ.
I. Pet. 2: 2, as babes desire s. milk of the word.
See Judg. 9: 16, 19; Phil. 1: 16.
sincerity, exhortations to, Josh. 24: 14; I. Cor. 5: 8; Eph. 6: 24; Tit. 2: 7.
sinew, Gen. 32: 32; Isa. 48: 4; Eze. 37: 6.
sinful, Isa. 1: 4; Lu. 5: 8; 24: 7; Rom. 8: 3.
sing, Ex. 15: 21; I. Chr. 16: 23; Ps. 30: 4; 95: 1; 98: 1; 149: 1; Isa. 12: 5, s. to the Lord.
Ps. 66: 2, s. forth the honour of his name.
Eph. 5: 19; Col. 3: 16, s. in your hearts.
Rev. 15: 3, they s. song of Moses.
singers, I. Ki. 10: 12; Ps. 68: 25; 87: 7; Hab. 3: 19.
singing, Ps. 100: 2, come before his presence with s.
S. of S. 2: 12, time of the s. of birds.
See Psalmody.
single, Mat. 6: 22; Lu. 11: 34, if thine eye be s.
singleness, Ac. 2: 46; Eph. 6: 5; Col. 3: 22.
See Lev. 27: 2.
Sinim (sī'nim) (1 Nd), a remote eastern land, perhaps China, Isa. 49: 12.
Sinites (sīn'ites) (3 Ca), inhabitants of Sin, Gen. 10: 17; 1 Chr. 1: 15.
sink, Ps. 69: 2; Mat. 14: 30; Lu. 9: 44.
Sinnabris (14 Bd), a town near the foot of the Sea of Galilee.
sinner, Gen. 13: 13, men of Sodom were s.
Ps. 1: 1, standeth not in way of s.
26: 9, gather not my soul with s.
51: 13, s. shall be converted to thee.
Prov. 1: 10, if s. entice thee.
13: 21, evil pursueth s.
Ec. 9: 18, one s. destroyeth much good.
Mat. 9: 13; Mar. 2: 17, came not to call righteous but s.
Mat. 11: 19; Lu. 7: 34, a friend of s.
Lu. 7: 37, woman who was a s.
15: 7, joy in heaven over one s.
18: 13, be merciful to me a s.
John 9: 16, how can a man that is a s. do such miracles?
Rom. 5: 8, while we were yet s.
Jas. 5: 20, converteth s., shall save a soul.
Sion (sī'ŏn) [surrounded], see Zion, generally applied to Jerusalem; probably the south-western hill of Jerusalem, the original fortress of David; height 2500 feet, Deu. 4: 48.
Siphmoth (sĭf'moth) [fruitful places], I. Sa. 30: 28.
Sirah (sī'rah) [retiring], II. Sa. 3: 26.
Sirion (sĭr'i-ŏn) [breastplate], Mount, Deu. 3: 9; Ps. 29: 6.
Sisamai (sĭ-să'm'a-ī) [fragrant (?)], I. Chr. 2: 40.
Sisera (sĭs'e-rà) [leader (?)], Judg. 4: 2, 22; 5: 26; I. Sa. 12: 9; Ps. 83: 9.
sister, Job 17: 14, said to worm, Thou art my s.
Mat. 12: 50; Mar. 3: 35, same is my brother and s.
John 19: 25, stood by cross his mother's s.
sit, Judg. 5: 10, ye that s. in judgment.
II. Ki. 7: 3, why s. we here till we die?
sit—Continued
Ps. 26: 5, will not s. with wicked.
69: 12, they that s. in the gate.
110: 1, s. thou at my right hand.
Isa. 30: 7, their strength is to s. still.
Jer. 8: 14, why do we s. still?
Mic. 4: 4, s. every man under his vine.
Mat. 20: 23; Mar. 10: 37, to s. on my right hand.
Jas. 2: 3, s. thou here in a good place.
Rev. 3: 21, to s. with me in my throne.
sith [ar.], since, Eze. 35: 6.
Sitnah (sĭt'nah) [hostility], Gen. 26: 21.
situation, II. Ki. 2: 19, the s. of this city is pleasant.
Ps. 48: 2, beautiful for s., joy of earth.
Sivan (sī'van) (Assyr., 'Sivanu'), month of May-June, Esth. 8: 9. See Months.
skilful, I. Chr. 28: 21; II. Chr. 2: 14; Ps. 33: 3; Dan. 1: 4.
skill, I. Ki. 5: 6; II. Chr. 2: 8, s. to hew timber.
II. Chr. 2: 7, men that can s. to grave.
34: 12, all that could s. of instruments of music.
Dan. 1: 17, God gave them s. in wisdom.
skin, Ex. 34: 29, wist not that s. of his face shone.
Job 2: 4, s. for s.
10: 11, thou hast clothed me with s. and flesh.
19: 20, escaped with s. of my teeth.
19: 26, after my s. worms destroy this body.
Ps. 102: 5, my bones cleave to my s.
Jer. 13: 23, can the Ethiopian change his s.?
Heb. 11: 37, wandered in sheep-s.
skip, Ps. 29: 6, maketh them also to s.
Ps. 114: 4, mountains s. like rams.
S. of S. 2: 8, he cometh s. upon the hills.
Jer. 48: 27, thou s. for joy.
skirt, I. Sa. 24: 4; Ps. 133: 2; Eze. 5: 3.
skull, Mar. 15: 22; Judg. 9: 53.
sky, Isa. 45: 8, let the s. pour down righteousness.
Jer. 51: 9, is lifted up even to s.
Mat. 16: 2, 3, for the s. is red.
Heb. 11: 12, many as stars of s.
slack, Deu. 7: 10, he will not be s. to him that hateth.
Prov. 10: 4, poor that dealeth will s. hand.
II. Pet. 3: 9, Lord is not s. concerning his promise.
slain, Gen. 4: 23, I have s. a man.
Prov. 7: 26, strong men have been s. by her.
22: 13, the slothful man saith, I shall be s.
Isa. 26: 21, the earth shall no more cover her s.
66: 16, the s. of the Lord shall be many
Eze. 37: 9, breathe upon these s.
Ac. 2: 23, by wicked hands have s.
Eph. 2: 16, by cross, having s. enmity.
Rev. 5: 6, a Lamb as it had been s.
6: 9, souls of them that were s.
slander, Ex. 23: 1; Ps. 15: 3; 31: 13; 34: 13; (I. Pet. 3: 10); 50: 20; 64: 3; 101: 5; Prov. 10: 18; Jer. 6: 28; 9: 4; Rom. 3: 8; Eph. 4: 31; I. Tim. 3: 11; Tit. 3: 2.
effects of, Prov. 16: 28; 17: 9; 18: 8; 26: 20, 22; Jer. 38: 4; Eze. 22: 9; Mat. 26: 59; Ac. 6: 11; 17: 7; 24: 5.
behavior under, Mat. 5: 11; I. Cor. 4: 12.

slaughter, Ps. 44:22; Rom. 8:36, as sheep for the s.
Isa. 53:7; Jer. 11:19, brought as a lamb to the s.
Jer. 7:32; 19:6, valley of s.
Ac. 9:1, Saul, yet breathing out s.
Jas. 5:5, nourish your hearts as in a day of s.
slaves [ar.], bodies, Rev. 18:13.
slay, Gen. 18:25, far from thee to s. righteous.
Job 13:15, though he s. me, yet will I trust in him.
Lu. 19:27 bring hither, and s. them.
slaying unpremeditatedly, Nu. 35:11; Deu. 4:42; 19:3; Josh. 20:3.
sleep, of death, Ps. 13:3; Dan. 12:2; Mar. 13:36; I. Cor. 11:30; 15:20.
—I. Sa. 26:12, a deep s. from God.
Job 33:15, when deep s. falleth upon men.
Ps. 127:2, he giveth his beloved s.
132:4, I will not give s. to mine eyes.
Prov. 3:24, thy s. shall be sweet.
6:10; 24:33, yet a little s.
Ec. 5:12, the s. of a labouring man is sweet.
Lu. 9:32, heavy with s.
John 11:13, taking of rest in s.
Rom. 13:11, time to awake out of s.
Ex. 22:27, wherein shall he s.?
I. Sa. 3:3, was laid down to s.
Job 7:21, now shall I s. in the dust.
Ps. 4:8, I will lay me down and s.
121:4, neither slumber nor s.
Prov. 4:16, they s. not, except they have done mischief.
6:10; 24:33, folding of hands to s.
10:5, he that s. in harvest.
S. of S. 5:2, I s., but my heart waketh.
Dan. 12:2, many that s. in the dust.
Mat. 9:24; Mar. 5:39; Lu. 8:52, maid is not dead, but s.
Mat. 26:45; Mar. 14:41, s. on now.
Lu. 22:46, why s. ye? rise and pray.
John 11:12, if he s., he shall do well.
I. Cor. 15:51, we shall not all s.
Eph. 5:14, awake thou that s.
I. Thes. 4:14, them which s. in Jesus.
5:6, let us not s., as do others.
See Gen. 2:21; 15:12; Job 4:13; Prov. 6:4-11; 19:15; 20:13; Jon. 1:6.
sleight, Eph. 4:14.
slew, Gen. 4:8; Ex. 2:12; I. Sa. 29:5; Mat. 2:16; Ac. 5:30; I. John 3:12.
slide, Deu. 32:35 foot shall s. in due time.
Ps. 26:1, I shall not s.
37:31, none of his steps shall s.
Hos. 4:16, Israel s. back.
slightly, Jer. 6:14; 8:11.
slime, Gen. 11:3; Ex. 2:3.
slimepits, Gen. 14:10.
sling, Goliath slain by, I. Sa. 17:49.
figurative, I. Sa. 25:29; Prov. 26:8.
See Judg. 20:16; II. Ki. 3:25; II. Chr. 26:14.
slingstones, Job 41:28.
slip, II. Sa. 22:37; Ps. 18:36, my feet did not s.
Job 12:5, he that is ready to s.
Ps. 17:5, that my footsteps s. not.
73:2, my steps had well nigh s.
Heb. 2:1, lest we should let them s.
slippery, Ps. 35:6; 73:18; Jer. 23:12.
slothful, Judg. 18:9, be not s. to possess the land.

slothful—Continued
Prov. 18:9, the s. is brother to great waster.
21:25, the desire of the s. killeth him.
Mat. 25:26, wicked and s. servant.
Rom. 12:11, not s. in business.
Heb. 6:12, that ye be not s.
slothfulness, Prov. 12:24, 27; 15:19; 19:15, 24; 22:13; 24:30; 26:13-16; Ec. 10:18; Rom. 11:8.
condemned, Prov. 6:4; Rom. 13:11; I. Thes. 5:6.
slow, Ex. 4:10, I am s. of speech.
Neh. 9:17, a God s. to anger.
Prov. 14:29, that is s. to wrath.
Lu. 24:25, s. of heart.
Jas. 1:19, s. to speak, s. to wrath.
See Ac. 27:7.
sluggard, Prov. 6:6; 10:26; 13:4; 20:4; 26:16.
sluices, Isa. 19:10.
slumber, Ps. 121:3, he that keepeth thee will not s.
Isa. 5:27, none shall s. nor sleep.
Nah. 3:18, thy shepherds s.
Mat. 25:5, while bridegroom tarried, they s.
Prov. 6:4, give not s. to thine eyelids.
Rom. 11:8, God hath given them the spirit of s.
small, Ex. 16:14, s. round thing, s. as hoar frost.
Nu. 16:13, is it a s. thing that thou hast brought us?
II. Sa. 7:19; I. Chr. 17:17, a s. thing in thy sight.
I. Ki. 19:12, after the fire a still s. voice.
Isa. 7:13, is it a s. thing to weary men?
54:7, for a s. moment.
60:22, a s. one shall become a strong nation.
Zec. 4:10, the day of s. things.
Ac. 15:2, no s. dissension.
smart, Prov. 11:15.
smell, Gen. 27:27, as s. of a field.
I. Cor. 12:17, where were the s.?
Phil. 4:18, an odour of a sweet s.
Job 39:25, he s. the battle afar.
Ps. 45:8, thy garments s. of myrrh.
115:6, noses have they, but s. not.
smite, Ex. 21:12, he that s. a man.
II. Ki. 6:21, shall I s. them?
Ps. 121:6, the sun shall not s. thee by day.
Prov. 19:25, s. a scorner.
Isa. 49:10, neither shall heat s. thee.
Lam. 3:30, giveth his cheek to him that s. thee.
Nah. 2:10, knees s. together.
Zec. 13:7; Mat. 26:31; Mar. 14:27, s. the Shepherd.
Mal. 4:6, lest I s. the earth with a curse.
Mat. 5:39, s. thee on right cheek.
24:49, begin to s. his fellow-servants.
John 18:23, why s. thou me?
smith, I. Sa. 13:19; II. Ki. 24:14; Jer. 24:1. See Handicraft.
smitten, Deu. 28:25, Lord cause thee to be s. before enemies.
Job 16:10 they have s. me upon the cheek.
Ps. 102:4 my heart is s.
Isa. 53:4, s. of God.
Hos. 6:1, he hath s., and he will bind.
smoke, Gen. 19:28, as the s. of a furnace.
Deu. 29:20, the anger of the Lord shall s.

smoke—Continued
Ps. 37: 20, wicked shall consume into s.
68: 2, as s. is driven away.
102: 3, my days are consumed like s.
104: 32, he toucheth hills, and they s.
119: 83, like a bottle in the s.
Prov. 10: 26, as s. to the eyes.
Isa. 6: 4, the house was filled with s.
51: 6, heavens shall vanish like s.
Hos. 13: 3, as s. out of the chimney.
Rev. 19: 3, her s. rose up for ever.
See Isa. 42: 3; Mat. 12: 20.

smooth, Gen. 27: 11, I am a s. man.
I. Sa. 17: 40, five s. stones.
Ps. 55: 21, words were s. than butter.
Isa. 30: 10, speak unto us s. things.
Lu. 3: 5, rough ways shall be made s.

smote, Gen. 19: 11, s. men with blindness.
Nu. 20: 11, Moses s. the rock.
S. of S. 5: 7, the watchman s. me.
Isa. 60: 10, in my wrath I s. thee.
Hag. 2: 17, s. you with blasting.
Mat. 26: 68; Lu. 22: 64, who is he that s. thee?
Lu. 18: 13, publican s. upon his breast.
Ac. 12: 23, angel of the Lord s. him.

Smyrna (smĭr′ nȧ) [myrrh] (2 Bb; 15 Fb), city of Asia Minor, with fine gulf and harbor, Rev. 1: 11; 2: 8.

snail, occurs once, in Ps. 58: 8. The description rather refers to the slug, which is a snail with a minute internal shell, and which in great heat soon "melts away."

snake. See Serpent.

snare, Ex. 10: 7, how long shall this man be a s. unto us?
Josh. 23: 13, they shall be s. unto you.
I. Sa. 28: 9, wherefore layest thou a s. for my life?
II. Sa. 22: 6; Ps. 18: 5, the s. of death prevented me.
Ps. 11: 6, upon the wicked he shall rain s.
69: 22, let their table become a s.
91: 3, deliver thee from s. of fowler.
124: 7, the s. is broken.
142: 3, they privily laid s. for me.
Prov. 7: 23, as a bird hasteth to the s.
13: 14; 14: 27, the s. of death.
29: 25, fear of man bringeth a s.
Ec. 9: 12, as birds caught in the s.
Isa. 24: 17; Jer. 48: 43, the s. are upon thee.
Lam. 3: 47, fear and a s. is come upon us.
Hos. 9: 8, the prophet is a s. of a fowler.
Am. 3: 5, can a bird fall in a s.?
Lu. 21: 35, as a s. shall it come.
I. Tim. 3: 7, lest he fall into s. of devil.
6: 9, they that will be rich fall into a s.
II. Tim. 2: 26, recover out of s. of the devil.

snatch, Isa. 9: 20.

sneezed, II. Ki. 4: 35.

snout, Prov. 11: 22.

snow, Ex. 4: 6; Nu. 12: 10; II. Ki. 5: 27, leprous as s.
II. Sa. 23: 20, slew lion in time of s.
Job 6: 16, wherein the s. is hid.
9: 30, if I wash myself with s. water.
37: 6, saith to s., Be thou on earth.
38: 22, the treasures of the s.
Ps. 51: 7, I shall be whiter than s.
147: 16, he giveth s. like wool.
Prov. 25: 13, as cold of s. in harvest.

snow—Continued
Prov. 26: 1, as s. in summer.
31: 21, she is not afraid of the s.
Isa. 1: 18, your sins shall be white as s.
55: 10, as s. from heaven returneth not.
Lam. 4: 7, Nazarites purer than s.
Dan. 7: 9, whose garment was white as s.
Mat. 28: 3; Mar. 9: 3, raiment white as s.
Rev. 1: 14, his hairs white as s.

snuffed, Jer. 14: 6, wild asses s. up the wind.
Mal. 1: 13, ye have s. at it, saith the Lord.

snuffers, Ex. 37: 23; Jer. 52: 18.

So (sō) (Egypt., 'Sabataka,' or Sabaka, q. v.), II. Ki. 17: 4.

soaked, Isa. 34: 7.

soap. The potash which, mixed with oil, formed soap, was obtained from the burning of several plants growing in salt marshes belonging to such genera as 'Salsola' and 'Salicornia.' Jer. 2: 22; Mal. 3: 2.

sober, II. Cor. 5: 13, s. for your cause.
I. Thes. 5: 6, let us watch and be s.
I. Tim. 3: 2; Tit. 1: 8, a bishop must be s.
Tit. 2: 2, that aged men be s.
I. Pet. 4: 7, be s., and watch unto prayer.
5: 8, be s., be vigilant.
See Ac. 26: 25; Tit. 2: 12.

sobriety, Rom. 12: 3; I. Thes. 5: 6; I. Tim. 2: 9; 3: 2; Tit. 1: 8; I. Pet. 1: 13; 4: 7; 5: 8.

Socho, Sochoh (sō′kō) [hedge], I. Chr. 4: 18; I. Ki. 4: 10.

Socoh (sō′ko) [thicket] (5 Be; 5 Cf), a city of Judah, Josh. 15: 48; I. Sa. 17: 1.

sod [ar.], boiled, Gen. 25: 29; Ex. 12: 9; II. Chr. 35: 13.

sodering, Isa. 41: 7.

Sodi (sō′dī) [my secret], Nu. 13: 10.

Sodom (sŏd′om) [surrounded (?)], its wickedness and destruction, Gen. 13: 13; 18: 20; 19: 4; Deu. 23: 17; I. Ki. 14: 24.
Lot's deliverance from, Gen. 19.
a warning, Deu. 29: 23; Isa. 1: 9; 13: 19; Lam. 4: 6; Mat. 10: 15; Lu. 17: 29; Jude 7; Rev. 11: 8.
vine of. The words occur only in Deu. 32: 32. From its being called 'gephen' or 'vine,' it would appear to be a trailing plant with tendrils and with a bitter fruit. These would apply to the colocynth plant (Citrullus colocynthis), which grows in the neighborhood of the Dead Sea.

soft, Job 23: 16, God maketh my heart s.
Job 41: 3, will he speak s. words?
Ps. 65: 10, thou makest it s. with showers.
Prov. 15: 1, a s. answer turneth away wrath.
25: 15, a s. tongue breaketh the bone.
Mat. 11: 8, a man clothed in s. raiment.
See Ps. 55: 21; Isa. 38: 15; Ac. 27: 13.

soil, Eze. 17: 8.

sojourn, Gen. 19: 9, this fellow came in to s.
Gen. 47: 4, to s. in the land are we come.
II. Ki. 8: 1, s. wheresoever thou canst s.
Ps. 120: 5, woe is me, that I s.
Isa. 52: 4, my people went to Egypt to s.
Ac. 7: 6, should s. in a strange land.
Heb. 11: 9, by faith he s. in land of promise.
I. Pet. 1: 17, pass the time of your s. in fear.

sojourner, Lev. 25: 23; I. Chr. 29: 15; Ps. 39: 12.

sold, Gen. 25: 33, s. his birthright.
Gen. 45: 4, whom ye s. into Egypt.

sold—Continued
Lev. 27:28, no devoted thing shall be s.
Deu. 32:30, except their Rock had s. them.
I. Ki. 21:20, thou hast s. thyself to work evil.
Isa. 52:3, ye have s. yourselves for nought.
Joel 3:3, they have s. a girl for wine.
Am. 2:6, they s. the righteous for silver.
Mat. 10:29, are not two sparrows s. for a farthing?
13:46, went and s. all that he had.
18:25, his lord commanded him to be s.
21:12; Mar. 11:15, cast out them that s.
Mat. 26:9; Mar. 14:5; John 12:5 ointment might have been s.
Lu. 17:28, they bought, they s.
Rom. 7:14, s. under sin.
I. Cor. 10:25, whatsoever is s. in the shambles.
soldiers, admonition to, Lu. 3:14.
at the crucifixion, John 19:2, 23, 32.
as guards, Mat. 27:66; 28:4, 12; Ac. 12:4; 23:10; 27:42.
—Ezra 8:22, ashamed to require s.
Mat. 8:9; Lu. 7:8, having s. under me.
Lu. 3:14, the s. demanded, And what shall we do?
John 19:23, to every s. a part.
Ac. 10:7, a devout s.
II. Tim. 2:3, endure hardness as a good s. of Christ.
sole, Gen. 8:9, dove found no rest for s. of foot.
II. Sa. 14:25; Isa. 1:6, from s. of foot to crown.
solemn, Nu. 10:10, in your s. days.
Ps. 92:3, sing praise with a s. sound.
See Gen. 43:3; I. Sa. 8:9; Isa. 30:29.
solitary, Ps. 68:6, God setteth the s. in families.
Ps. 107:4, wandered in a s. way.
Isa. 35:1, wilderness and s. place shall be glad.
Mar. 1:35, Jesus departed to a s. place.
Solomon (sŏl'o-mon) [peaceful], king of Israel, II. Sa. 12:24; I. Ki. 1; 2:25; I. Chr. 28:9; 29.
asks of God wisdom, I. Ki. 3:5; 4:29; II. Chr. 1:7.
his wise judgment, I. Ki. 3:16.
his league with Hiram, I. Ki. 5; II. Chr. 2.
builds the temple (II. Sa. 7:12; I. Chr. 17:11); I. Ki. 6; 7; II. Chr. 3-5.
his prayer at the dedication, I. Ki. 8; II. Chr. 6.
God's covenant with, I. Ki. 9; II. Chr. 7:12.
visited by the queen of Sheba, I. Ki. 10; II. Chr. 9; (Mat. 6:29); Mat. 12:42.
David's prayer for, Ps. 72.
his idolatry, rebuke, and death, I. Ki. 11:1, 9, 41; II. Chr. 9:29; Neh. 13:26.
his Proverbs and Song, Prov. 1:1; Ec. 1:1; S. of S. 1:1.
temple of. See **Temple.**
somebody, Lu. 8:46, s. hath touched me.
Ac. 5:36, boasting himself to be s.
something, I. Sa. 20:26, s. hath befallen him.
John 13:29, should give s. to the poor.
Ac. 3:5, expecting to receive s.
Gal. 6:3, think himself to be s. when he is nothing.
sometime, Eph. 2:13; I. Pet. 3:20.
somewhat, I. Ki. 2:14; Ac. 23:20; Rev. 2:4.

Son, of God. See **Christ.**
of man, Eze. 2:1; Mat. 8:20; Ac. 7:56.
sons of God, Job 1:6; 38:7; John 1:12; Rom. 8:14; II. Cor. 6:18; Heb. 2:10; 12:5; Jas. 1:18; I. John 3:1.
obligations of, Eph. 5:1; Phil. 2:15; I. Pet. 1:13; 2:9.
—Ps. 2:12, kiss the S., lest he be angry.
86:16, save s. of thine handmaid.
Prov. 10:1; 15:20, a wise s. maketh a glad father.
Isa. 9:6, unto us a s. is given.
14:12, s. of the morning.
Dan. 3:25; Lu. 3:38; John 1:34; Ac. 9:20, the S. of God.
Mal. 3:17, as a man spareth his own s.
Mat. 11:27, no man knoweth the S.
13:55, the carpenter's s.
17:5, this is my beloved S.
22:42, Christ? whose s. is he?
Mar. 14:61, art thou the Christ, the S. of the Blessed?
Lu. 7:12, only s. of his mother.
12:53, father divided against the s.
John 1:18; 3:18, only begotten S.
5:23, men should honour the S.
8:36, if the S. shall make you free.
17:12; II. Thes. 2:3, the s. of perdition.
Ac. 4:36, the s. of consolation.
23:6, the s. of a Pharisee.
Rom. 8:3, God, sending his own S.
8:32, spared not his own S.
Gal. 4:7, if a s., then an heir.
Heb. 1:2, God hath spoken to us by his S.
5:8, though he were a S., yet learned he obedience.
12:6, scourgeth every s. whom he receiveth.
I. John 5:12, he that hath the S. hath life.

Song of Songs, The.
Name and Author.—The Song of Songs (A.V., The Song of Solomon) is in the Hebrew canon the first of the five Megilloth or rolls and is annually read by the Jews in their synagogues at the Feast of the Passover. The traditional view is that the author is Solomon, appeal being made to evidences internal and external.
Structure.—It was formerly supposed that the book consisted of a number of independent songs, which were only united together by a common subject. It is now generally admitted that the song is a single poem, the production of one author.
Interpretations. — Various interpretations have been given: (1) According to the old opinion there are only two principal characters, King Solomon and a Shulamite maiden, of whom the king was enamored. The conclusion expresses in glowing terms the superiority of pure and genuine affection over that which may be obtained by wealth and position. (2) It has been thought to be an ode composed at the marriage of Solomon with Pharaoh's daughter. (3) From ch. 6:4 it has been suggested that it was designed to bring together again the tribes of Israel. (4) The poem may be interpreted literally. Whether the allegorical interpretation, dating back to the Targum, and frequently adopted by many ancient and modern

Song of Songs, The—Continued
scholars, is admissible is another question. And though some, in interpreting the poem allegorically, have been led into extravagance, it is a fact that Christ's love to his redeemed church is in the New Testament compared to conjugal love.
songs, of Moses, Ex. 15; Nu. 21: 17; Deu. 32; Rev. 15: 3; of Deborah, Judg. 5; of Hannah, I. Sa. 2; of David, II. Sa. 22 (see **Psalms**); of Mary, Lu. 1: 46; of Zacharias, Lu. 1: 68; of the angels, Lu. 2: 13; of Simeon, Lu. 2: 29; of the redeemed Rev. 5: 9; 19.
of Degrees. See **Psalms.**
—Job 30: 9, now am I their s.
Ps. 33: 3; Isa. 42: 10, sing a new s.
Ps. 40: 3, he hath put a new s. in my mouth.
42: 8, his s. shall be with me.
69: 12, s. of the drunkards.
118: 14; Isa. 12: 2, the Lord is my strength and s.
137: 4, how shall we sing the Lord's s.?
S. of S. 1: 1, S. of s.
Isa. 24: 16, we heard s.
35: 10, come to Zion with s.
Eze. 33: 32, as a very lovely s.
Eph. 5: 19; Col. 3: 16, speaking in psalms and spiritual s.
soon, Ex. 2: 18, how is it that ye are come so s.?
Job 32: 22, my Maker would s. take me away.
Ps. 58: 3, go astray as s. as born.
90: 10, it is s. cut off.
Tit. 1: 7, not s. angry.
soothsayer, Josh. 13: 22; Mic. 5: 12.
soothsaying, Ac. 16: 16.
sop, John 13: 26, 27, 30.
Sopater (sŏp'a-tĕr) or **Sosipater** (sŏ-sĭp'a-tĕr) [the father who saves], Ac. 20: 4; Rom. 16: 21.
Sophereth (sŏf'e-rĕth) [a scribe], Neh. 7: 57.
sorcery, Isa. 47: 9; 57: 3; Ac. 8: 9; 13: 6; Rev. 18: 23; 21: 8; 22: 15.
sore, Job 5: 18, maketh s. and bindeth up.
Ps. 118: 13, thou hast thrust s. at me.
Mat. 21: 15, they were s. displeased.
Ac. 20: 37, wept s.
See Isa. 1: 6; Heb. 10: 29.
Sorek (sō'rek) [choice vine], Judg. 16: 4.
sorrow, godly, II. Cor. 7: 10; earthly, Job 17: 7; Ps. 13: 2; Isa. 35: 10; Rom. 9: 2; consequence of sin, Gen. 3: 16; Ps. 51.
—Gen. 42: 38, with s. to the grave.
Job 6: 10, I would harden myself in s.
41: 22, s. is turned into joy.
Ps. 90: 10, their strength is labour and s.
116: 3, I found trouble and s.
Prov. 10: 22, it maketh rich, and he addeth no s.
23: 29, who hath s.?
Ec. 1: 18, increaseth knowledge increased s.
7: 3, s. is better than laughter.
11: 10, remove s. from thy heart.
Isa. 17: 11, day of desperate s.
51: 11, s. and sighing shall flee away.
53: 3, a man of s.
Jer. 49: 23, there is s. on the sea.
Lam. 1: 12, any s. like unto my s.
Mat. 24: 8; Mar. 13: 8, beginning of s.
Lu. 22: 45, sleeping for s.
John 16: 6, s. hath filled your heart.
sorrow—Continued
II. Cor. 2: 7, overmuch s.
Rev. 21: 4, be no more death, neither s.
I. Thes. 4: 13, ye s. not as others.
sorrowful, I. Sa. 1: 15, a woman of a s. spirit.
Ps. 69: 29, I am poor and s.
Prov. 14: 13, even in laughter the heart is s.
Mat. 19: 22; Lu. 18: 23, went away s.
Mat. 26: 37, he began to be s.
26: 38; Mar. 14: 34, my soul is exceeding s.
John 16: 20, ye shall be s.
II. Cor. 6: 10, as s., yet alway rejoicing.
See Ps. 38: 18; Isa. 51: 19; Mat. 14: 9; 17 23.
sort, Gen. 6: 19, two of every s.
Dan. 3: 29, no god can deliver after this s.
Ac. 17: 5, fellows of baser s.
II. Cor. 7: 11; III. John 6, after a godly s.
Sosthenes (sŏs'the-nēz) [safe in strength], Ac. 18: 17.
Sotai (sō'ta-ī), Ezra 2: 55.
sottish [ar.], foolish, Jer. 4: 22.
sought, Gen. 43: 30, he s. where to weep.
Ex. 4: 24, Lord s. to kill him.
I. Chr. 15: 13, we s. him not after due order.
II. Chr. 15: 4, when they s. him, he was found.
15: 15, they s. him with their whole desire.
Ps. 34: 4; 77: 2, I s. the Lord, and he heard me.
111: 2, s. out of all that have pleasure.
119: 94, I have s. thy precepts.
Ec. 7: 29, s. out many inventions.
12: 10, preacher s. to find out acceptable words.
Isa. 62: 12, shalt be called, S. out.
65: 1, I am s. of them that asked not.
Jer. 10: 21, pastors have not s. the Lord.
Lam. 1: 19, they s. meat to relieve their souls.
Eze. 34: 4, neither have ye s. that which was lost.
Zep. 1: 6, those that have not s. the Lord.
Mat. 21: 46; Mar. 12: 12; Lu. 20: 19, s. to lay hands on him.
Lu. 2: 49, how is it that ye s. me?
13: 6, he s. fruit thereon.
19: 3, he s. to see Jesus.
Rom. 9: 32, they s. it not by faith.
Heb. 12: 17, though he s. it carefully with tears.
soul, man endowed with, Gen. 2: 7.
atonement for, Lev. 17: 11.
redemption of, Ps. 34: 22; 49: 15.
its inestimable value, Mat. 16: 26; Mar. 8: 37.
—Deu. 11: 13, serve him with all your s.
13: 3; Josh. 22: 5, love the Lord with all your s.
I. Sa. 18: 1, the s. of Jonathan was knit with s. of David.
I. Ki. 8: 48, return with all their s.
I. Chr. 22: 19, set your s. to seek the Lord.
Job 3: 20, life unto the bitter in s.
12: 10, in whose hand is the s. of every living thing.
16: 4, if your s. were in my s. stead.
33: 19, to deliver their s. from death.
49: 8, redemption of their s. is precious.
63: 1, my s. thirsteth for God.
103: 1; 104: 1, bless the Lord, O my s.
116: 7, return unto thy rest, O my s.

soul—Continued
Ps. 142: 4, no man cared for my s.
Prov. 11: 25, liberal s. shall be made fat.
19: 2, that the s. be without knowledge, it is not good.
Isa. 55: 3, hear, and your s. shall live.
58: 10, if thou satisfy the afflicted s.
Jer. 31: 12, their s. shall be as a garden.
38: 16, Lord that made this s.
Eze. 18: 4, all s. are mine.
Hab. 2: 10, sinned against thy s.
Mat. 10: 28, to destroy both s. and body.
Mar. 8: 36, lose his own s.
Lu. 21: 19, in patience possess ye your s.
Ac. 4: 32, of one s.
Rom. 13: 1, let every s. be subject unto higher powers.
I. Thes. 5: 23, your s. and body be preserved.
Heb. 6: 19, an anchor of the s.
10: 39, believe to saving of s.
Jas. 5: 20, shall save a s. from death.
I. Pet. 2: 11, lusts which war against the s.
4: 19, commit the keeping of their s. to him.
III. John 2, even as thy s. prospereth.
Rev. 16: 3, every living s. died in the sea.
sound, Lev. 26: 36, the s. of a shaken leaf.
II. Sa. 5: 24, I. Chr. 14: 15, s. of going in tops of trees.
I. Ki. 18: 41, a s. of abundance of rain.
Job 15: 21, dreadful s. in his ears.
Ps. 89: 15, people that know joyful s.
Ec. 12: 4, s. of the grinding is low.
Mat. 24: 31, send angels with a great s.
John 3: 8, hearest the s., but canst not tell.
Ac. 2: 2, there came a s. from heaven.
Rom. 10: 18, their s. went into all the earth.
I. Cor. 14: 8, if trumpet give uncertain s.
Rev. 1: 15, as the s. of many waters.
Prov. 2: 7; 8: 14, s. wisdom.
14: 30, a s. heart is the life of the flesh.
Lu. 15: 27, received him safe and s.
I. Tim. 1: 10; II. Tim. 4: 3; Tit. 1: 9; 2: 1, s. doctrine.
II. Tim. 1: 7, spirit of a s. mind.
1: 13, in the spirit of s. words.
Joel 2: 1, s. an alarm in holy mountain.
Mat. 6: 2, do not s. a trumpet before thee.
I. Cor. 15: 52, the trumpet shall s.
I. Thes. 1: 8, from you s. out word of the Lord.
sour grapes, proverbs concerning, Jer. 31: 29.
south, king of, Dan. 11.
queen of, Mat. 12: 42.
sow, Job 4: 8, they that s. wickedness, reap the same.
Ps. 126: 5, that s. in tears shall reap in joy.
Ec. 11: 4, he that observeth the wind shall not s.
11: 6, in the morning s. thy seed.
Isa. 32: 20, that s. beside all waters.
Jer. 4: 3, s. not among thorns.
Hos. 10: 12, s. in righteousness, reap in mercy.
Mic. 6: 15, thou shalt s., but not reap.
Hag. 1: 6, ye have s. much, and bring in little.
Mat. 6: 26, they s. not.
13: 3; Mar. 4: 3; Lu. 8: 5, sower went forth to s.
Lu. 19: 21, reapest that thou didst not s.
John 4: 36, he that s. and he that reapeth.

sow—Continued
I. Cor. 15: 36, that which thou s. is not quickened.
II. Cor. 9: 6, he which s. sparingly.
Gal. 6: 7, whatsoever a man s., that shall he also reap.
sower, Isa. 55: 10; Jer. 50: 16; II. Cor. 9: 10. parable of, Mat. 13: 3; Mar. 4: 3; Lu. 8: 5.
space, Gen. 29: 14; Ac. 5: 7; 15: 33; Rev. 8: 1.
Spain (1 Bc), a kingdom of south Europe, Rom. 15: 24, 28.
spake, Ps. 33: 9, he s., and it was done.
Ps. 78: 19, they s. against God.
Jer. 7: 13, I s. unto you, rising up early.
Mal. 3: 16, feared the Lord s. often one to another.
John 7: 46, never man s. like this man.
9: 29, God s. to Moses.
Ac. 7: 6, God s. on this wise.
I. Cor. 13: 11, I s. as a child.
Heb. 1: 1, God, who s. in time past.
12: 25, refused him that s. on earth.
II. Pet. 1: 21, men of God s. as they were moved.
span, a measure, Ex. 28: 16. See Measures.
spare, Gen. 18: 26, I will s. the place for their sakes.
Neh. 13: 22, s. me according to thy mercy.
Ps. 39: 13, s. me, that I may recover strength.
72: 13, he shall s. poor and needy.
Prov. 13: 24, he that s. the rod.
19: 18, let not thy soul s. for his crying.
Isa. 58: 1, s. not, lift up thy voice.
Jon. 4: 11, should not I s. Nineveh?
Mal. 3: 17, I will s. them, as a man s. his own son.
Lu. 15: 17, have bread enough and to s.
Rom. 8: 32, he that s. not his own Son.
11: 21, lest he also s. not thee.
II. Pet. 2: 4, if God s. not angels.
See II. Cor. 9: 6.
spark, Job 5: 7, as s. fly upward.
Job 18: 5, s. of his fire shall not shine.
Isa. 1: 31, maker of it shall be as a s.
sparrow. The Hebrew word would seem to apply to all manner of small perching birds, of which great numbers are to be found in the Holy Land. Lev. 14: 4; Ps. 84: 3; Mat. 10: 29; Lu. 12: 6.
speak, Gen. 18: 27, taken upon me to s. unto the Lord.
Gen. 24: 50, we cannot s. bad or good.
Ex. 4: 14, he can s. well.
33: 11, as a man s. to his friend.
34: 34, went in to s. with the Lord.
I. Sa. 3: 9, s., Lord, thy servant heareth.
Job 33: 14, God s. once, yea twice.
36: 2, yet to s. on God's behalf.
Ps. 85: 8, I will hear what the Lord will s.
145: 21, my mouth shall s. the praise of the Lord.
Prov. 23: 9, s. not in the ears of a fool.
Ec. 3: 7, a time to s.
Isa. 50: 4, to s. a word in season.
63: 1, I that s. in righteousness.
Hab. 2: 3, at the end it shall s.
Zec. 8: 16; Eph. 4: 25, s. every man the truth.
Mat. 10: 19; Mar. 13: 11, how ye shall s.
Mat. 12: 36, every idle word that men shall s.
Lu. 6: 26, when all men s. well of you.

speak—Continued
John 3: 11, we s. that we do know.
Ac. 4: 20, we cannot but s.
26: 1, permitted to s. for thyself.
I. Cor. 1: 10, that ye all s. the same thing.
II. Cor. 2: 17, in sight of God s. we in Christ.
4: 13, we believe, and therefore s.
I. Thes. 2: 4, we s. not as pleasing men.
Tit. 3: 2, to s. evil of no man.
Heb. 12: 25, see that ye refuse not him that s.
Jas. 1: 19, slow to s.

spear, Josh. 8: 18, stretch out the s.
I. Sa. 17: 45, comest with a s.
Ps. 46: 9, he cutteth the ▯. in sunder.
Isa. 2: 4; Mic. 4: 3, beat s. into pruning-hooks.
John 19: 34, with s. pierced his side.

spearmen, Ps. 68: 30; Ac. 23: 23.

special, Deu. 7: 6; Ac. 19: 11; 25: 26; I. Tim. 4: 10.

spectacle I. Cor. 4: 9.

speech, Gen. 11: 1, whole earth was of one s.
Ex. 4: 10, I am slow of s.
Deu. 32: 2, my s. shall distil as dew.
I. Ki. 3: 10, Solomon's s. pleased the Lord.
Ps. 19: 2, day unto day uttereth s.
Prov. 17: 7, excellent s. becometh not a fool.
S. of S. 4: 3, thy s. is comely.
Isa. 29: 4, thy s. shall be low out of the dust.
33: 19, of deeper s. than thou canst perceive.
Mat. 26: 73, thy s. bewrayeth thee.
I. Cor. 2: 1, not with excellency of s.
II. Cor. 10: 10, his s. is comtemptible.
Col. 4: 6, let your s. be alway with grace.
Tit. 2: 8, sound s., that cannot be condemned.

speechless, Mat. 22: 12; Lu. 1: 22; Ac. 9: 7.

speed, Gen. 24: 12, send me good s.
Isa. 5: 26, they shall come with s.
II. John 10, neither bid him God s.

speedily, Ps. 31: 2, deliver me s.
Ps. 69: 17; 143: 7, hear me s.
79: 8, let thy mercies s. prevent us.
102: 2, when I call, answer me s.
Ec. 8: 11, because sentence is not executed s.
Isa. 58: 8, thy health shall spring forth s.
Lu. 18: 8, he will avenge them s.

spelt, the fruit of 'Triticum spelta.' So translated in R.V. in Ex. 9: 32; Isa. 28: 25. See **Rye**.

spend, Job 21: 13, they s. their days in wealth.
Job 36: 11, they shall s. their days in prosperity.
Ps. 90: 9, we s. our years as a tale that is told.
Isa. 55: 2, why s. money for that which is not bread?
II. Cor. 12: 15, very gladly s. and be s. for you.

spent, Gen. 21: 15, the water was s.
Gen. 47: 18, our money is s.
Lev. 26: 20, your strength be s. in vain.
Job 7: 6, my days are s. without hope.
Ps. 31: 10, my life is s. with grief.
Isa. 49: 4, I have s. my strength for nought.
Mar. 5: 26; Lu. 8: 43, had s. all that she had.
Ac. 17: 21, s. their time to tell some new thing.
Rom. 13: 12, the night is far s.

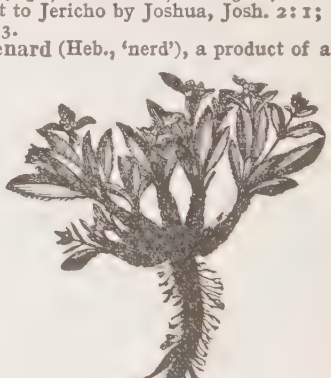
Spicery. The R.V. gives "gum tragacanth, or storax," in the margin. Gen. 37: 25; 43: 11.

spices, for religious rites, Ex. 25: 6; 30: 23, 34; 37: 29; Ps. 45: 8.
for embalming, II. Chr. 16: 14; Mar. 16: 1; Lu. 23: 56; John 19: 40.

spider. Two Hebrew words, 'akkabish' and 'semamith,' are thus translated in the A.V. The first is found in Job 8: 14 and Isa. 59: 5, the second in Prov. 30: 28. From the meaning of the corresponding word in Arabic, it is probable that the latter means a small "lizard," and it is accordingly so rendered in the R.V.

spies, sent into Canaan by Moses. Nu. 13: 3; 14: 36; Deu. 1: 22; Heb. 3: 17.
sent to Jericho by Joshua, Josh. 2: 1; 6: 17, 23.

spikenard (Heb., 'nerd'), a product of a plant



Spikenard.

found in Nepal, which is a perennial herb famous as a medicinal plant. The root contain a highly odoriferous oil, which is used either in a liquid, oily form, or is rubbed up with fat into an ointment. S. of S. 4: 13; John 12: 3.

spilt, II. Sa. 14: 14.

spin, Ex. 35: 25, wise-hearted did s.
Lu. 12: 27, they s. not.

spirit, of God, the Holy Spirit, or Holy Ghost. See **God**.
of man, Ec. 12: 7; Zec. 12: 1; I. Cor. 2: 11.
broken, Ps. 51: 17; Prov. 15: 13; 17: 22.
of Christ, Rom. 8: 9; I. Pet. 1: 11.
of antichrist, I. John 4: 3.
born of, John 3: 5; Gal. 4: 29.
fruit of, Gal. 5: 22.
of truth, John 14: 17; 15: 26; 16: 13.
of bondage, Rom. 8: 15.
of jealousy, Nu. 5: 14.
of divination, Ac. 16: 16.
of slumber, Rom, 11: 8.
of fear, II. Tim. 1: 7.
—Gen. 6: 3, my s. shall not always strive.
Ex. 35: 21, every one whom his s. made willing.
Nu. 11: 17, take of the s. which is upon thee
14: 24, he had another s. with him.
27: 18, a man in whom is the s.
Josh. 5: 1, nor was there any more s. in them

spirit—Continued
II. Ki. 2: 9, a double portion of thy s.
Neh. 9: 20, thou gavest thy good s. to instruct.
Job 15: 13, thou turnest thy s. against God.
26: 4, whose s. came from thee?
32: 8, there is a s. in man.
Ps. 31: 5; Lu. 23: 46, into thine hand I commit my s.
Ps. 32: 2, in whose s. there is no guile.
51: 10, renew a right s. within me.
78: 8, whose s. was not stedfast.
139: 7, whither shall I go from thy S.?
143: 10, thy s. is good.
Prov. 14: 29, he that is hasty of s.
16: 18, a haughty s. goeth before a fall.
16: 32, he that ruleth his s.
20: 27, s. of man is candle of the Lord.
Ec. 3: 21, who knoweth s. of man?
8: 8, no man hath power over s. to retain s.
11: 5, knowest not what is the way of the s.
Isa. 32: 15, until the S. be poured upon us.
42: 1, I have put my S. upon him.
61: 1; Lu. 4: 18, the S. of the Lord is upon me.
Mic. 2: 11, walking in the s. and falsehood.
Mat. 26: 41; Mar. 14: 38, the s. is willing.
Mar. 1: 10; John 1: 32, the S. descending on him.
Mar. 8: 12, he sighed deeply in his s.
Lu. 1: 80, waxed strong in s.
8: 55, her s. came again.
9: 55, ye know not what manner of s. ye are of.
24: 39, a s. hath not flesh and bones.
John 3: 34, God giveth not the S. by measure.
4: 24, God is a S.
6: 36, it is the S. that quickeneth.
Ac. 2: 4, began to speak, as the S. gave utterance.
6: 10, not able to resist the wisdom and s.
17: 16, his s. was stirred in him.
23: 8, Sadducees say there is neither angel nor s.
Rom. 8: 1, walk not after the flesh, but after the S.
8: 26, S. maketh intercession.
I. Cor. 2: 10, the S. searcheth all things.
6: 17, he that is joined to the Lord is one s.
15: 45, last Adam was made a quickening s.
II. Cor. 3: 6, the letter killeth, but the s. giveth life.
3: 17, where the S. of the Lord is, there is liberty.
Gal. 3: 3, having begun in the S.
5: 16, walk in the S.
6: 8, he that soweth to the S. shall of the S. reap.
Eph. 2: 18, we have access by one S.
2: 22, habitation of God through the S.
4: 4, there is one body, and one S.
5: 9, the fruit of the S.
5: 18, be filled with the S.
6: 17, take the sword of the S.
Phil. 2: 1, if there be any fellowship of the S.
I. Thes. 5: 19, quench not the S.
I. Tim. 3: 16, justified in the S.
Heb. 1: 14, ministering s.
4: 12, dividing asunder of soul and s.
9: 14, who through the eternal S. offered himself.
Jas. 2: 26, the body without the s. is dead.

spirit—Continued
Jas. 4: 5, the s. lusteth to envy.
I. Pet. 3: 4, ornament of a meek and quiet s.
4: 6, live according to God in the s.
I. John 4: 1, try the s. whether they are of God.
5: 6, it is the S. that beareth witness.
Rev. 1: 10, I was in the S. on the Lord's day.
22: 17, the S. and the bride say, Come.
spiritual, body, etc., I. Cor. 12; 14; 15: 44; Phil. 3: 21; I. John 3: 2.
—Hos. 9: 7, the s. man is mad.
Rom. 1: 11, impart some s. gift.
7: 14, the law is s.
15: 27, partakers of their s. things.
I. Cor. 2: 13, comparing s. things with s.
2: 15, he that is s. judgeth all things.
3: 1, I could not speak unto you as unto s.
9: 11, have sown unto you s. things.
10: 3, did all eat the same s. meat.
12: 1; 14: 1, s. gifts.
Gal. 6: 1, ye which are s. restore such an one.
Eph. 1: 3, blessed us with s. blessings.
5: 19; Col. 3: 16, in psalms and hymns and s. songs.
Eph. 6: 12, s. wickedness in high places.
I. Pet. 2: 5, a s. house, to offer s. sacrifices.
spiritually, Rom. 8: 6; I. Cor. 2: 14; Rev. 11: 8.
spite, Ps. 10: 14, thou beholdest mischief and s.
spitefully, Mat. 22: 6, they entreated them s.
Lu. 18: 32, he shall be s. entreated.
spitting, Nu. 12: 14; Deu. 25: 9; Job 30: 10.
endured by Christ (Isa. 50: 6); Mat. 26: 67; 27: 30; Mar. 10: 34; 14: 65; 15: 19.
spoil, Gen. 49: 27, at night he shall divide the s.
Judg. 5: 30, necks of them that take s.
I. Sa. 14: 32, the people flew upon the s.
II. Chr. 15: 11, they offered to the Lord of the s.
Esth. 3: 13; 8: 11, take the s. of them for a prey.
Ps. 68: 12, that tarried at home divided the s.
119: 162, rejoice as one that findeth great s.
Prov. 16: 19, than to divide the s. with the proud.
31: 11, have no need of s.
Isa. 42: 24, who gave Jacob for a s.?
53: 12, he shall divide the s. with the strong.
Nah. 2: 9, s. of silver, s. of gold.
Ex. 3: 22, ye shall s. the Egyptians.
Ps. 89: 41, all that pass by the way s. him.
S. of S. 2: 15, the little foxes, that s. the vines.
Isa. 33: 1, woe to thee that s., and thou wast not s.
Jer. 4: 30, when thou art s., what wilt thou do?
Mat. 12: 29; Mar. 3: 27, s. his goods.
Col. 2: 8, beware lest any man s. you.
2: 15, having s. principalities.
spoken, Gen. 18: 19, the Lord bring what he hath s.
Nu. 23: 19, hath he s., and shall he not make it good?
I. Ki. 18: 24, the people said, It is well s.
Ps. 62: 11, God hath s. once.
87: 3, glorious things are s. of thee.
Prov. 25: 11, a word fitly s.
Ec. 7: 21, taken no heed to all words s.
Isa. 46: 11, I have s. it, I will bring it to pass.
Jer. 26: 16, s. to us in the name of the Lord.

spoken—Continued
Mal. 3: 13, what have we s. against thee?
Mar. 14: 9, shall be s. of for a memorial.
John 15: 22, if I had not come and s.
Ac. 19: 36, these things cannot be s. against.
Rom. 15: 21, to whom he was not s. of.
II. Pet. 2: 2, way of truth be evil s. of.
spokesman, Ex. 4: 16.
sponge, Mar. 15: 36; John 19: 29.
spoons, Ex. 25: 29; I. Ki. 7: 50.
sport, Judg. 16: 25; Prov. 10: 23.
spot, Nu. 28: 3; 29: 17, lambs without s.
Deu. 32: 5, their s. is not the s. of his children.
S. of S. 4: 7, there is no s. in thee.
Jer. 13: 23, can the leopard change his s.?
Eph. 5: 27, a glorious church, not having s.
I. Tim. 6: 14, keep commandment without s.
Heb. 9: 14, offered himself without s.
I. Pet. 1: 19, as a lamb without s.
II. Pet. 3: 14, that ye may be found without s.
Jude 12, these are s. in your feasts.
spouse, S. of S. 4: 8, 9, 10, 11, 12.
sprang, Mar. 4: 8; Lu. 8: 8, fruit that s. up.
Ac. 16: 29, called for a light, and s. in.
Heb. 7: 14, it is evident that our Lord s. out of Judah.
spread, I. Ki. 8: 54, with hands s. up to heaven of Judah.
II. Ki. 19: 4; Isa. 37: 14, s. letter before the Lord.
Job 9: 8, which alone s. out the heavens.
26: 9, he s. his cloud upon it.
36: 30, he s. his light upon it.
37: 18, hast thou with him s. out the sky?
Ps. 105: 39, he s. a cloud for a covering.
Isa. 1: 15, when ye s. forth your hands.
33: 23, they could not s. the sail.
65: 2, s. out my hands unto a rebellious people.
Jer. 8: 2, they shall s. them before the sun.
Eze. 26: 14, a place to s. nets.
Hos. 14: 6, his branches shall s.
Mat. 21: 8; Mar. 11: 8; Lu. 19: 36, s. their garments.
Ac. 4: 17, that it s. no further.
I. Thes. 1: 8, your faith is s. abroad.
sprigs, Isa. 18: 5; Eze. 17: 6.
spring, Ps. 87: 7, all my s. are in thee.
Ps. 104: 10, he sendeth the s. into valleys.
107: 35, he turneth dry ground into water s.
Prov. 25: 26, troubled fountain, and a corrupt s.
Nu. 21: 17, s. up, O well.
Job 5: 6, neither doth trouble s. out of the ground.
Ps. 85: 11, truth shall s. out of the earth.
Isa. 58: 8, thine health shall s. forth.
Joel 2: 22, the pastures do s.
Mar. 4: 27, seed should s., he knoweth not how.
John 4: 14, well of water s. up.
sprinkle, Isa. 52: 15, so shall he s. many nations.
Eze. 36: 25, s. clean water upon you.
Heb. 10: 22, hearts s. from an evil conscience.
sprinkling, of blood, the passover, Ex. 12: 22; Heb. 11: 28.
the covenant of, Ex. 24: 8; Heb. 9: 13.
cleansing the leper by, Lev. 14: 7.
of oil, Lev. 14: 16.
sprinkling—Continued
of the blood of Christ, Heb. 10: 22; 12: 24
I. Pet. 1: 2.
sprout, Job 14: 7.
spue, Lev. 18: 28; Jer. 25: 27; Rev. 3: 16.
spun, Ex. 35: 25, 26.
spy, Nu. 13: 16, Moses sent to s. out the land.
Josh. 2: 1, sent two men to s. secretly.
Gal. 2: 4, who came in to s. out our liberty.
stability, Isa. 33: 6.
stable, I. Chr. 16: 30; Eze. 25: 5.
Stachys (stā'kĭs) [ear, spike], Rom. 16: 9.
stacks, Ex. 22: 6.
Stacte (stăk'tē), one of the ingredients of the holy perfume which was put before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation (Ex. 30: 34); supposed to be the fragrant, solid gum resin obtained from the bark of the storax tree or shrub.
staff, Gen. 32: 10, with my s. I passed over.
Ex. 12: 11, eat it with s. in hand.
Judg. 6: 21, the angel put forth end of his s.
II. Ki. 4: 29, lay my s. upon face of the child.
II. Ki. 18: 21; Isa. 36: 6, thou trustest upon the s.
Ps. 23: 4, thy rod and s. comfort me.
Isa. 3: 1, Lord doth take away the stay and s.
9: 4, thou hast broken the s. of his shoulder
10: 15, as if the s. should lift up itself.
14: 5, Lord hath broken the s. of the wicked
28: 27, fitches are beaten out with a s.
30: 32, where the grounded s. shall pass.
Jer. 48: 17, how is the strong s. broken.
Zec. 11: 10, took my s., even Beauty.
Mar. 6: 8, take nothing, save a s. only.
Heb. 11: 21, leaning on the top of his s.
stagger, Job 12: 25; Ps. 107: 27, s. like a drunken man.
Isa. 29: 9, they s., but not with strong drink
Rom. 4: 20, s. not at promise of God.
stain, Isa. 23: 9; 63: 3; Job 3: 5.
stairs, I. Ki. 6: 8, went up with winding s.
S. of S. 2: 14, in secret places of the s.
Ac. 21: 40, Paul stood on the s.
stakes, Isa. 33: 20; 54: 2.
stalk, Gen. 41: 5, 22; Josh. 2: 6.
stall, Am. 6: 4, out of the midst of the s.
Hab. 3: 17, be no herd in the s.
Mal. 4: 2, grow up as calves of the s.
Lu. 13: 15, loose his ox from the s.
stammerers, Isa. 32: 4.
stammering, Isa. 28: 11, with s. lips and another tongue.
Isa. 33: 19, not see a people of s. tongue.
stamp, Deu. 9: 21, s. the calf, and ground it.
II. Sa. 22: 43, did s. them as the mire.
II. Ki. 23: 15, s. high place small to powder
Eze. 6: 11, s. with thy foot.
Jer. 47: 3, at noise of the s. of hoofs.
stand, Ex. 14: 13; II. Chr. 20: 17, s. still, and see the salvation of the Lord.
Deu. 29: 10, ye s. this day all of you before the Lord.
I. Ki. 17: 1; 18: 15; II. Ki. 3: 14; 5: 16 the Lord, before whom I s.
II. Ki. 10: 4, two kings s. not: how then shall we s.?
Esth. 8: 11, to s. for their life.
Job 19: 25, he shall s. at latter day upon the earth.

stand—Continued
Ps. 1:5, the ungodly shall not s. in judgment.
4:4, s. in awe, and sin not.
24:3, who shall s. in his holy place?
33:11, the counsel of the Lord s. for ever.
76:7, who may s. in thy sight?
122:2, our feet shall s. within thy gates.
Ps. 130:3, if thou shouldest mark iniquities, who shall s.?
Prov. 19:21, counsel of the Lord shall s.
22:29, a man diligent shall s. before kings.
27:4, who is able to s. before envy?
Ec. 8:3, s. not in an evil thing.
Isa. 40:8, word of our God shall s. for ever.
65:5, s. by thyself; I am holier than thou.
Jer. 6:16, s. in the ways, ask for the old paths.
Dan. 12:13, s. in thy lot at end of days.
Nah. 2:8, s., s., shall they cry.
Mal. 3:2, who shall s. when he appeareth?
Mat. 12:25; Mar. 3:25, house divided shall not s.
Mat. 20:6, why s. ye all the day idle?
Ac. 1:11, why s. ye gazing up into heaven?
Rom. 5:2, this grace wherein we s.
14:4, God is able to make him s.
I. Cor. 16:13, s. fast in the faith.
Gal. 5:1, s. fast in the liberty.
Phil. 1:27, s. fast in one spirit.
Eph. 6:13, having done all, to s.
Phil. 4:1; I. Thes. 3:8, s. fast in the Lord.
II. Tim. 2:19, the foundation of God s. sure.
Jas. 5:9, the Judge s. before the door.

stand—Continued
I. Pet. 5:12, true grace of God wherein ye s.
Rev. 3:20, I s. at the door and knock.
6:17, who shall be able to s.?
20:12, the dead, small and great, s. before God.
standards, of the twelve tribes, Nu. 2.
—Nu. 1:52, every man by his own s.
Isa. 49:22, set up my s. to the people.
59:19, Lord shall lift up a s.
stank, Ex. 7:21; 16:20; II. Sam. 10:6.
star, Balaam's prophecy concerning, Nu. 24:17.
at Christ's birth, Mat. 2:2.
morning star, Christ, Rev. 22:16.
great star falls from heaven, Rev. 8:10.
stars, created, Gen. 1:16.
mentioned, Gen. 15:5; 37:9; Judg. 5:20, Heb. 11:12; Rev. 8:12; 12:1.
not to be worshipped, Deu. 4:19.
—Nu. 24:17, shall come a S. out of Jacob.
Job 38:7, the morning s. sang together.
Dan. 12:3, they shall shine as s. for ever.
Mat. 2:2, we have seen his s. in the east.
Ac. 7:43, ye took up the s. of your god.
I. Cor. 15:41, one s. differeth from another s.
Jude 13, wandering s.
Rev. 9:1, I saw a s. fall from heaven to earth.
stargazers, Isa. 47:13.
state, Ps. 39:5, man at his best s. is vanity.
Mat. 12:45; Lu. 11:26, last s. worse than the first.
See Eze. 23:41.
stater, a coin. See Money.
station, I. Chr. 35:15; Isa. 22:19.

STATISTICS OF THE BIBLE.

	OLD TESTAMENT.	NEW TESTAMENT.	WHOLE BIBLE.
Number of books	39	27	66
Number of chapters	929	260	1,189
Number of verses	23,214	7,959	31,173
Number of words	592,439	181,253	773,692
Number of letters	2,728,100	838,380	3,566,480
Middle book	Proverbs.	II. Thessalonians.	Micah and Nahum.
Middle chapter	Job 29.	Romans 13 and 14.	Psalm 117.[1]
Middle verse	II. Chronicles 20:17.	Acts 17:17.	Psalm 118:8.
Least book	Obadiah.	III. John.	III. John.
Least verse	I. Chronicles 1:1.	John 11:35.	John 11:35.

The Bible has been translated into 226 different languages.
The Old Testament was divided into chapters, as they now stand, by Cardinal Hugo, in the middle of the thirteenth century. These chapters were divided into verses, as we now have them, by Rabbi Nathan, and adopted by Robert Stephens, a French printer, in his edition of the Vulgate, in 1555, and transferred to the Authorized Version in 1611.
The New Testament was divided into chapters by Hugo de St. Cher about 1240, and into verses by Robert Stephens, and first published by him in 1551, and thence were transferred to the English version published in Geneva in 1560.

[1] Shortest chapter.

stature, Nu. 13:32, men of great s.
I. Sa. 16:7, look not on height of his s.
S. of S. 7:7, thy s. is like to a palm tree.
Isa. 10:33, high ones of s. shall be hewn down.
Mat. 6:27; Lu. 12:25, not add to s.
Lu. 2:52, Jesus increased in s.
19:3, little of s.
Eph. 4:13, measure of the s. of the fulness of Christ.

statutes, of the Lord, I. Chr. 29:19; Ps. 119:12, 16.
—Ex. 15:25, he made a s. and an ordinance.
18:16, make them know the s. of God.
Lev. 3:17; 16:34; 24:9, a perpetual s.
Ps. 19:8, the s. of the Lord are right.
Eze. 5:6, hath changed my s.
33:15, walk in the s. of life.
staves, for the tabernacle, Ex. 25:13; 37:15; 40:20; Nu. 4:6.

stay, Gen. 19: 17, neither s. in the plain.
Ex. 9: 28, ye shall s. no longer.
Nu. 16: 48; 25: 8; II. Sa. 24: 25; Ps. 106: 30, the plague was s.
II. Sa. 22: 19; Ps. 18: 18, the Lord was my s.
Job 37: 4, he will not s. them.
38: 11, here shall thy proud waves be s.
38: 37, who can s. the bottles of heaven?
Prov. 28: 17, let no man s. him.
S. of S. 2: 5, s. me with flagons.
Isa. 26: 3, keep him whose mind is s. on thee.
27: 8, he s. his rough wind.
29: 9, s. yourselves, and wonder.
50: 10, s. upon his God.
Dan. 4: 35, none can s. his hand.
Hag. 1: 10, heaven is s., earth is s.
Lu. 4: 42, people s. him.

stead, Gen. 30: 2, I am in God's s.
Nu. 32: 14, risen in your fathers' s.
Job 16: 4, if your soul were in my soul's s.
34: 24, shall set others in their s.
Prov. 11: 8, the wicked cometh in his s.
II. Cor. 5: 20, we pray you in Christ's s.
See Ex. 17: 12.

steads [ar.], places, homes, I. Chr. 5: 22.

steal, Gen. 31: 27, wherefore didst thou s. away?
Gen. 44: 8, how should we s. silver or gold?
Prov. 6: 30, if he s. to satisfy his soul.
30: 9, lest I be poor, and s.
Jer. 23: 30, prophets that s. my words.
Mat. 6: 19, thieves break through and s.
John 10: 10, thief cometh not, but for to s.
Eph. 4: 28, let him that stole s. no more.

stealing, Ex. 20: 15; 21: 16; Lev. 19: 11; Deu. 5: 19; 24: 7; Ps. 50: 18; Zec. 5: 4; Mat. 19: 18; Rom. 13: 9; I. Pet. 4: 15.
restitution to be made, Ex. 22: 1; Lev. 6: 4.

stealth, II. Sa. 19: 3; Job 4: 12.

stedfast, Job 11: 15, thou shalt be s.
Ps. 78: 8, spirit not s. with God.
Dan. 6: 26, living God, and s. for ever.
Heb. 2: 2, word spoken by angels was s.
3: 14, hold our confidence s. unto the end.
6: 19, hope as an anchor, sure and s.
I. Pet. 5: 9, whom resist s. in the faith.
See Lu. 9: 51; Ac. 7: 55; II. Cor. 3: 13.

stedfastness, of the disciples, Ac. 2: 42; Col. 2: 5.
exhortations to, Deu. 10: 20; I. Cor. 15: 58; I. Thes. 5: 21; Heb. 4: 14; 10: 23; II. Pet. 3: 17.

steel, Ps. 18: 34; Jer. 15: 12.

steep, Eze. 38: 20; Mic. 1: 4; Mar. 5: 13.

stem, Isa. 11: 1.

Stephanas (stĕf'a-năs) [crown], I. Cor. 1: 16.

Stephen (stē'ven) (Gr., 'Stephanos') [crown], deacon and first martyr, Ac. 6: 5; 7: 59.

steps, Ex. 20: 26, neither go up by s.
I. Sa. 20: 3, but a s. between me and death.
II. Sa. 22: 37; Ps. 18: 36, thou hast enlarged my s.
Job 14: 16, thou numberest my s.
31: 4, doth not he count my s.?
31: 7, if my s. hath turned out of the way.
Ps. 37: 23, the s. of a good man are ordered by the Lord.
44: 18, nor have our s. declined.
73: 2, my s. had well nigh slipped.
119: 133, order my s. in thy word.
Prov. 4: 12, thy s. shall not be straitened.
16: 9, the Lord directeth his s.

steps—Continued
Jer. 10: 23, not in man to direct his s.
Rom. 4: 12, walk in s. of that faith.
II. Cor. 12: 18, walked we not in the same s.?
I. Pet. 2: 21, that ye should follow his s.

stern, Ac. 27: 29.

steward, parable of, Lu. 16: 1.
of God, a bishop is, Tit. 1: 7.
—Gen. 15: 2, the s. of my house.
I. Ki. 16: 9, drunk in house of his s.
Lu. 12: 42, faithful and wise s.
16: 8, the lord commended the unjust s.
I. Cor. 4: 1, s. of the mysteries of God.
I. Pet. 4: 10, as good s. of grace of God.

stick, Nu. 15: 32, gathered s. on sabbath.
I. Ki. 17: 12, I am gathering two s.
II. Ki. 6: 6, cut down a s., and cast it in.
Eze. 37: 16, take one s., and write on it.
Ac. 28: 3, bundle of s.
Job 33: 21, his bones s. out.
Ps. 38: 2, thine arrows s. fast in me.
Prov. 18: 24, a friend that s. closer than a brother.

stiff, Ex. 32: 9; 34: 9; Deu. 9: 13; 10: 16, a s.-necked people.
Ps. 75: 5, speak not with a s. neck.
Eze. 2: 4, impudent children and s.-hearted.
Ac. 7: 51, ye s.-necked, ye always resist the Holy Ghost.

still, Ex. 15: 16, as s. as a stone.
II. Ki. 7: 4, if we sit s. here, we die.
Ps. 23: 2, beside the s. waters.
46: 10, be s., and know that I am God.
83: 1, be not s., O God.
107: 29, so that the waves thereof are s.
Isa. 30: 7, their strength is to sit s.
42: 14, I have been s.
Jer. 8: 14, why do we sit s.?
Mar. 4: 39, said to sea, Peace, be s.
II. Sa. 14: 32, good to have been there s.
Job 2: 9, dost thou s. retain thine integrity?
Rev. 22: 11, he that is unjust, let him be unjust s.
Ps. 8: 2, thou mightest s. the enemy.

sting, Prov. 23: 32, it s. like an adder.
I. Cor. 15: 55, O death, where is thy s.?
Rev. 9: 10, there were s. in their tails.

stir, Isa. 22: 2, full of s., a tumultuous city.
Ac. 19: 23, no small s. about that way.
Nu. 24: 9, who shall s. him up?
Deu. 32: 11, as an eagle s. up her nest.
I. Sa. 26: 19, if the Lord have s. thee up.
I. Chr. 5: 26; II. Chr. 36: 22, God s. up the spirit.
Job 17: 8, the innocent shall s. up himself.
41: 10, none dare s. him up.
Ps. 35: 23, s. up thyself.
80: 2, s. up thy strength.
Prov. 15: 18; 29: 22, a wrathful man s. up strife.
Isa. 10: 26, Lord shall s. up a scourge.
Lu. 23: 5, he s. up the people.
Ac. 17: 16, his spirit was s. in him.
II. Tim. 1: 6, s. up gift of God in thee.

stock, Job 14: 8, though the s. thereof die.
Isa. 40: 24, their s. shall not take root.
44: 19, shall I fall down to the s. of a tree?
Hos. 4: 12, my people ask counsel at their s.
Ac. 13: 26, children of the s. of Abraham.

stocks, Jeremiah put in, Jer. 20: 2; Paul and Silas, Ac. 16: 24.
See Job 13: 27; 33: 11; Prov. 7: 22.

Stoics (stō'iks), Ac. 17:18.
stole, II. Sa. 15:6, Absalom s. the hearts of the men.
Mat. 28:13, s. him away while we slept.
Eph. 4:28, let him that s. steal no more.
stolen, Gen. 31:19, Rachel had s. the images.
Josh. 7:11, they have s., and dissembled.
Ob. 5, would they not have s. till they had enough?
Prov. 9:17, s. waters are sweet.
stomach, I. Tim. 5:23.
stone, corner, Christ is (Isa. 28:16); Mat. 21:42; Mar. 12:10; I. Pet. 2:6.
stones, precious, in the high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28:17. See Precious Stones.
in the temple, I. Chr. 29:2; II. Chr. 3:6.
in the new Jerusalem, Rev. 21:19.
—Gen. 11:3, they had brick for s.
28:22, this s., which I have set for a pillar.
Josh. 24:27, this s. shall be a witness.
Job 14:19, the waters wear the s.
41:24, his heart is as firm as a s.
Ps. 91:12; Mat. 4:6; Lu. 4:11, lest thou dash thy foot against a s.
Ps. 118:22, the s. which the builders refused.
Prov. 27:3, a s. is heavy.
Isa. 54:11, I will lay thy s. with fair colours.
60:17, for s. I will bring iron.
Dan. 2:34, a s. was cut out without hands.
Hab. 2:19, that saith to the dumb s., Arise.
Hag. 2:15, before s. was laid upon s.
Zec. 7:12, they made their hearts as s.
Mat. 7:9; Lu. 11:11, will he give him a s.?
21:44; Lu. 20:18, whosoever shall fall on this s.
Mat. 24:2; Mar. 13:2; Lu. 19:44; 21:6, not be left one s. upon another.
Mar. 16:4; Lu. 24:2, found the s. rolled away.
Lu. 4:3, command this s. that it be made bread.
John 1:42, Cephas, by interpretation, a s.
11:39, take ye away the s.
Ac. 17:29, that the Godhead is like unto s.
II. Cor. 3:3, not in tables of s.
I. Pet. 2:5, ye, as lively s., are built up.
stoning, of Achan, Josh. 7:25.
of Naboth, I. Ki. 21.
of Stephen, Ac. 7:58.
of Paul, Ac. 14:19; II. Cor. 11:25.
See Lev. 20:2; 24:14; Deu. 13:10; 17:5; 22:21.
stony, Eze. 36:26; Mat. 13:5.
stood, Gen. 18:22, Abraham s. yet before the Lord.
Deu. 5:5, I s. between the Lord and you.
Josh. 3:16, waters s. up on an heap.
Ps. 33:9, he commanded, and it s. fast.
Lu. 7:14, they that bare him s. still.
24:36; John 20:19, Jesus himself s. in their midst.
Ac. 23:11, the Lord s. by him.
II. Tim. 4:16, no man s. with me.
stool, II. Ki. 4:10.
stoop, Prov. 12:25, heaviness maketh the heart s.
Isa. 46:2 they s., they bow down.
John 8:6, Jesus s. down, and wrote.
stop, Gen. 8:2, windows of heaven were s.
I. Ki. 18:44, that the rain s. thee not.
Ps. 107:42, iniquity shall s. her mouth.
stop—Continued
Prov. 21:13, whoso s. his ears at cry of the poor.
Ac. 7:57, they s. their ears and ran upon him.
Rom. 3:19, that every mouth may be s.
Tit. 1:11, whose mouths must be s.
Heb. 11:33, through faith s. mouths of lions.
store, Deu. 28:5, blessed be thy basket and s.
I. Chr. 29:16, all this s. cometh of thine hand.
Ps. 144:13, our garners affording all manner of s.
Nah. 2:9, none end of the s.
I. Cor. 16:2, let every one lay by him in s.
I. Tim. 6:19, laying up in s. a good foundation.
II. Pet. 3:7, by the same word are kept in s.
storehouse, Mal. 3:10, bring ye all the tithes into the s.
Lu. 12:24, neither have s. nor barn.
stork. This bird is a regular migrant in Palestine. During April it covers the land, appearing in the south and moving northwards a few miles each day. It flies at a great height. Ps. 104:17; Jer. 8:7; Zec. 5:9.
storm, Job 21:18, as chaff that the s. carrieth away.
Ps. 107:29, he maketh the s. a calm.
Isa. 4:6, a covert from s.
25:4, a refuge from the s.
28:2, as a destroying s.
Nah. 1:3, the Lord hath his way in the s.
Mar. 4:37, arose a great s.
See Ps. 107:25; 148:8.
story, II. Chr. 13:22; 24:27.
stout, Isa. 10:12, punish fruit of s. heart.
Dan. 7:20, whose look was more s.
Mal. 3:13, your words have been s. against me.
See Ps. 76:5; Isa. 46:12.
straight, Ps. 5:8, make thy way s.
Ec. 1:15; 7:13, crooked cannot be made s
Isa. 40:3, make s. in the desert a highway.
40:4; 42:16; 45:2; Lu. 3:5, crooked shall be made s.
Jer. 31:9, cause them to walk in a s. way.
Mat. 3:3; Mar. 1:3; Lu. 3:4; John 1:23, make his paths s.
Ac. 9:11, street which is called S.
Heb. 12:13, make s. paths for your feet.
See Mar. 1:21; Lu. 12:54; Jas. 1:24.
strain, Mat. 23.24, s. at a gnat.
strait, II. Sa. 24:14, I am in a great s.
Job 20:22, he shall be in s.
Phil. 1:23, I am in a s. betwixt two.
II. Ki. 6:1, place where we dwell is too s.
Isa. 49:20, place is too s. for me.
Mat. 7:13; Lu. 13:24, enter in at the s. gate.
See Mic. 2:7; Lu. 12:50; Ac. 26:5; II. Cor. 6:12.
straitness, Deu. 28:53; Job 36:16; Jer. 19:9.
strange, Gen. 42:7, Joseph made himself s.
Lev. 10:1; Nu. 3:4; 26:61, offered s. fire.
Job 31:3, a s. punishment to workers of iniquity.
Prov. 21:8, the way of man is froward and s.
Isa. 28:21, his s. work, his s. act.
Zep. 1:8, clothed with s. apparel.
Lu. 5:26, we have seen s. things to-day.

strange—Continued
Ac. 17: 20, thou bringest s. things to our ears.
Heb. 13: 9, carried about with s. doctrines.
I. Pet. 4: 4, they think it s. ye run not.
See I. Ki. 11: 1; Prov. 2: 16; 6: 24; 23: 27.
strangers, among the Israelites, not to be oppressed, Ex. 23: 9; Lev. 19: 33; Deu. 1: 16; 10: 18; 23: 7; 24: 14; Mal. 3: 5.
regulations as to the passover, the priest's office, marriage, and the laws concerning them, Ex. 12: 43; 34: 16; Lev. 17: 10; 22: 10; 24: 16; Nu. 1: 51; 18: 7; 19: 10; 35: 15; Deu. 7: 3; 17: 15; 25: 5; 31: 12; Josh. 8: 33; Ezra 10: 2; Neh. 13: 27; Eze. 44: 9. See **Hospitality**.
and pilgrims, I. Pet. 2: 11.
—Gen. 23: 4; Ps. 39: 12; 119: 19, I am a s.
Ex. 22: 21, thou shalt not oppress a s.
I. Chr. 29: 15, we are s., as were all our fathers.
Job 31: 32, the s. did not lodge in the street.
Ps. 109: 11, let the s. spoil his labour.
146: 9, the Lord preserveth the s.
Prov. 2: 16, to deliver thee from s.
11: 15, he that is surety for a s.
14: 10, a s. doth not intermeddle.
27: 2, let a s. praise thee.
Isa. 56: 3, neither let son of the s. speak.
Jer. 14: 8, why be as a s. in the land?
Mat. 25: 35, I was a s., and ye took me in.
Eph. 2: 12, s. from the covenants.
2: 19, ye are no more s.
Heb. 11: 13, confessed they were s.
13: 2, be not forgetful to entertain s.
strangled, Job 7: 15; Ac. 15: 20; 21: 25.
straw, Ex. 5: 7; Job 41: 27; Isa. 11: 7.
strawed [ar.], scattered, Ex. 32: 20; Mat. 21: 8; 25: 24.
stream, Job 6: 15, as the s. of brooks they pass away.
Ps. 124: 4, the s. had gone over.
Isa. 35: 6, s. in the desert.
Am. 5: 24, righteousness as a mighty s.
street, II. Sa. 22: 43; Mic. 7: 10, as mire of the s.
Prov. 1: 20, wisdom uttereth her voice in the s.
Ec. 12: 5, mourners go about the s.
Lu. 14: 21, go into s. and lanes of city.
Rev. 21: 21, the s. of the city was pure gold.
strength, of Israel, the Lord, Ex. 15: 2; Ps. 28: 8; 29: 11; 46: 1; Isa. 26: 4; Joel 3: 16; Zec. 12: 5.
of sin, the law, I. Cor. 15: 56; Rom. 7.
made perfect in weakness, II. Cor. 12: 9; Heb. 11: 34.
—I. Sa. 2: 9, by s. shall no man prevail.
15: 29, the S. of Israel will not lie.
Job 9: 19, if I speak of s., lo, he is strong.
12: 13, with him is wisdom and s.
12: 21, he weakeneth s. of mighty.
Ps. 8: 2, out of mouth of babes hast thou ordained s.
18: 2; 28: 7; 118: 14; Isa. 12: 2, the Lord is my s.
Ps. 18: 32, girdeth me with s.
27: 1, the Lord is the s. of my life.
33: 16, mighty not delivered by much s.
46: 1, God is our refuge and s.
68: 35, God giveth s.
73: 26, God is the s. of my heart
strength—Continued
Ps. 84: 5, blessed is the man whose s. is in thee.
84: 7, they go from s. to s.
93: 1, the Lord is clothed with s.
96: 6, s. and beauty are in his sanctuary.
138: 3, strengthenedst me with s.
Prov. 10: 29, the way of the Lord is s. to the upright.
Ec. 9: 16, wisdom is better than s.
Isa. 25: 4, a s. to the poor, a s. to the needy.
40: 29, he increaseth s.
51: 9, awake, put on s.
Lu. 1: 51, he hath showed s. with his arm.
Rom. 5: 6, when we were without s.
Rev. 3: 8, thou hast a little s.
5: 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive s.
12: 10, now is come salvation and s.
strengthen, Ps. 20: 2, the Lord s. thee out of Zion.
Ps. 41: 3, Lord will s. him upon bed of languishing.
104: 15, bread which s. man's heart.
Isa. 35: 3, s. ye the weak hands.
Lu. 22: 32, when converted, s. thy brethren.
Eph. 3: 16, Col. 1: 11, s. with might.
Phil. 4: 13, do all things through Christ which s. me.
Rev. 3: 2, s. the things which remain.
stretch, Ps. 68: 31, soon s. out her hands unto God.
Ps. 104: 2, s. out the heavens like a curtain.
Prov. 31: 20, she s. out her hands to the poor.
Isa. 28: 20, bed shorter than that a man can s. himself.
Jer. 10: 12; 51: 15, he hath s. out the heavens.
Mat. 12: 13, s. forth thine hand.
II. Cor. 10: 14, we s. not beyond measure.
stricken, Prov. 23: 35; Isa. 53: 4; Jer. 5: 3; Lu. 1: 18.
strife, its origin, Prov. 10: 12; 13: 10; 15: 18; 16: 28; 22: 10; 23: 29; 26: 20; 28: 25; 30: 33; I. Tim. 6: 4; II. Tim. 2: 23; Jas. 4: 1.
its results, Gal. 5: 15; Jas. 3: 16.
reproved, I. Cor. 1: 11; 6; 11: 17.
See Prov. 17: 14; 25: 8; 26: 17; Rom. 13: 13; I. Cor. 3: 3; Gal. 5: 20; Phil. 2: 3; Tit. 3: 9; Jas. 3: 14.
strike, Job 17: 3; Prov. 22: 26, s. hands.
Ps. 110: 5, he shall s. through kings.
Prov. 7: 23, till a dart s. through.
Mar. 14: 65, did s. Jesus with their hands.
strings, Ps. 21: 12; 144: 9; Mar. 7: 35.
stripes, Deu. 25: 3; Ac. 16: 23; II. Cor. 11: 24.
stripling, I. Sa. 17: 56.
strive, Gen. 6: 3, Spirit shall not always s.
Ps. 35: 1, plead with them that s. with me.
Prov. 3: 30, s. not without cause.
Mat. 12: 19, he shall not s. nor cry.
Lu. 13: 24, s. to enter in at strait gate.
II. Tim. 2: 24, the servant of the Lord must not s.
stroke, Deu. 17: 8; Esth. 9: 5; Job 23: 2; Ps 39: 10; Isa. 14: 6.
strong, I. Sa. 4: 9; II. Chr. 15: 7; Isa. 35: 4 be s.
Job 9: 19, if I speak of strength, he is s.
Ps. 19: 5, as a s. man to run a race.
24: 8, the Lord s. and mighty.
31: 2, be thou my s. rock.
71: 7, thou art my s. refuge.
89: 8, who is a s. Lord like unto thee?

strong—Continued
Prov. 18: 10, name of the Lord is a s. tower.
Ec. 9: 11, the battle is not to the s.
S. of S. 8: 6, love is s. as death.
Isa. 26: 1, we have a s. city.
40: 26, for that he is s. in power.
53: 12, he shall divide the spoil with the s.
Jer. 50: 34, their Redeemer is s.
Joel 3: 10, let the weak say, I am s.
Lu. 11: 21, a s. man armed keepeth his palace.
Rom. 4: 20, s. in faith.
15: 1, we that are s. ought to bear infirmities of weak.
I. Cor. 4: 10, we are weak, but ye are s.
Heb. 5: 12, need of milk, and not of s. meat.
11: 34, out of weakness were made s.
See Job 17: 9; Jer. 20: 7; I. Cor. 1: 25; 10: 22.
stubble, Ex. 15: 7, wrath consumed them as s.
Job 21: 18; Ps. 83: 13, as s. before the wind.
Isa. 33: 11, conceive chaff, bring forth s.
41: 2, as driven s.
Jer. 13: 24, I will scatter them as s.
I. Cor. 3: 12, upon this foundation, hay, s.
stubbornness, punishment of, Deu. 21: 18; Prov. 1: 24; 29: 1.
forbidden, II. Chr. 30: 8; Ps. 32: 9; 75: 4.
of the Jews, II. Ki. 17: 14; Jer. 5: 3; 7: 28; 32: 23.
stuck, I. Sa. 26: 7; Ps. 119: 31; Ac. 27: 41.
study, Ec. 12: 12, much s. is a weariness of the flesh.
I. Thes. 4: 11, that ye s. to be quiet.
II. Tim. 2: 15, s. to show thyself approved.
stuff, Gen. 45: 20; Ex. 36: 7; I. Sa. 10: 22; 30: 24.
stumble, Prov. 3: 23, foot shall not s.
Prov. 4: 19, know not at what they s.
Isa. 5: 27, none shall be weary nor s.
28: 7, they s. in judgment.
59: 10, we s. at noon-day.
Jer. 46: 6; Dan. 11: 19, s. and fall.
Mal. 2: 8, ye have caused many to s.
Rom. 9: 32, they s. at that stumblingstone.
14: 21, whereby thy borther s.
I. Pet. 2: 8, which s. at the word.
stumblingblock, not to be placed before the blind, Lev. 19: 14; Deu. 27: 18.
figurative of offense, Isa. 8: 14; Rom. 14: 21; I. Cor. 1: 23, 8: 9; I. Pet. 2: 8.
stump, I. Sa. 5: 4; Dan. 4: 15.
subdue, Ps. 47: 3, he shall s. the people.
Mic. 7: 19, he will s. our iniquities.
I. Cor. 15: 28, when all things shall be s. unto him.
Phil. 3: 21, able to s. all things.
Heb. 11: 33, through faith s. kingdoms.
subject, Lu. 2: 51, Jesus was s. to parents.
Lu. 10: 17, devils are s. unto us.
Rom. 8: 7, it is not s. to law of God.
8: 20, creature was made s. to vanity.
13: 1, let every soul be s. to higher powers.
I. Cor. 14: 32, spirits of prophets are s. to prophets.
15: 28, then shall the Son also be s. to him.
Eph. 5: 24, as the church is s. to Christ.
Heb. 2: 15, all their lifetime s. to bondage.
Jas. 5: 17, Elias was s. to like passions.
I. Pet. 2: 18, servants, be s. to masters.
3: 22, angels and powers made s. to him.
5: 5, all of you be s. one to another.
submission, to God, Jas. 4: 7.
to rulers, Eph. 5: 21; Heb. 13: 17; I. Pet. 5: 5.
submit, Gen. 16: 9, s. thyself under her hands.
II. Sa. 22: 45; Ps. 18: 44, strangers shall s. themselves unto me.
Ps. 66: 3, enemies shall s. themselves unto thee.
68: 30, till every one s. himself.
Eph. 5: 22; Col. 3: 18, wives, s. yourselves unto husbands.
I. Pet. 2: 13, s. yourselves to every ordinance.
suborned, Ac. 6: 11.
subscribe, Isa. 44: 5, another shall s. unto the Lord.
Jer. 32: 44, men shall s. evidences.
substance, Gen. 15: 14, shall they come with great s.
Deu. 33: 11, bless, Lord, his s.
Job 15: 29, nor shall his s. continue.
30: 22, thou dissolvest my s.
Ps. 17: 14, they leave their s. to babes.
139: 15, my s. was not hid from thee.
Prov. 3: 9, honour the Lord with thy s.
28: 8, he that by usury increaseth his s.
Hos. 12: 8, I have found me out s.
Mic. 4: 13, I will consecrate their s.
Lu. 8: 3, ministered to him of their s.
15: 13, wasted his s.
Heb. 10: 34, in heaven a better s.
11: 1, faith is the s. of things hoped for.
subtil, Gen. 3: 1, serpent was more s. than any beast.
II. Sa. 13: 3, a s. man.
Prov. 7: 10, s. of heart.
See Gen. 27: 35; Mat. 26: 4; Ac. 13: 10.
subvert, Lam. 3: 36, to s. a man in his cause.
Ac. 15: 24, s. souls.
Tit. 1: 11, who s. whole houses.
II. Tim. 2: 14, to the s. of the hearers.
success, Josh. 1: 8; Ps. 111: 10; Prov. 3: 4.
Succoth (sŭk'koth) [booths] (3 Cc; 5 Dd), a city east of the Jordan, identified with Tell Darala, Gen. 33: 17; Josh. 13: 27; I. Ki. 7: 46; Ps. 60: 6.
punished by Gideon, Judg. 8: 5, 16.
—(4 Cb), in Egypt, Ex. 12: 37; 13: 20.
Succoth-benoth (sŭk'koth-bē'noth) [tents of daughters, or, tabernacles of high places], where idolatrous emblems were placed; perhaps Babylonian goddess Zirbanit, II. Ki. 17: 30.
succour, II. Cor. 6: 2; Heb. 2: 18.
Suchathites (sū'kath-ites), I. Chr. 2: 55.
suck, Deu. 32: 13, s. honey out of rock.
Deu. 33: 19, s. of abundance of the seas.
Job 20: 16, he shall s. the poison of asps.
Isa. 60: 16, s. the milk of the Gentiles.
Mat. 24: 19; Mar. 13: 17; Lu. 21: 23, woe to them that give s. in those days.
sucklings, Ps. 8: 2; Mat. 21: 16.
sudden, Job 22: 10, s. fear troubleth thee.
Prov. 3: 25, afraid of s. fear.
I. Thes. 5: 3, then s. destruction cometh.
See Prov. 29: 1; Mal. 3: 1; Mar. 13: 36; I. Tim. 5: 22.
sue, Mat. 5: 40.
Sueimah, probably 'Beth Jeshimoth.'
suffer, Ps. 55: 22, never s. righteous to be moved.
Ps. 89: 33, nor s. my faithfulness to fail.

suffer—Continued
Ps. 121: 3, s. thy foot to be moved.
Prov. 10: 3, Lord not s. righteous to famish.
19: 15, an idle soul shall s. hunger.
Mat. 3: 15, Jesus said, S. it to be so now.
8: 21, Lu. 9: 59, s. me first to bury my father.
Mat. 16: 21; 17: 12; Mar. 8: 31; Lu. 9: 22, must s. many things.
Mat. 19: 14; Mar. 10: 14; Lu. 18: 16, s. little children.
Lu. 24: 46, it behoved Christ to s.
Ac. 3: 18, that Christ should s.
Rom. 8: 17, if we s. with him.
I. Cor. 3: 15, he shall s. loss.
10: 13, he will not s. you to be tempted.
II. Tim. 2: 12, if we s., we shall also reign.
Heb. 11: 25, choosing rather to s. affliction.
13: 22, s. the word of exhortation.
I. Pet. 2: 21, Christ s. for us, leaving us an example.

sufferings, of Christ. See Christ.
of his followers, Ac. 5: 40; 12; 13: 50; 14: 19; 16: 23; 20: 24; 21; 22; I. Cor. 4: 11; II. Cor. 1: 4; 4: 8; 6: 4; 11: 23; Phil. 1; I. Tim. 4: 10; II. Tim. 3: 10; I. Pet. 2: 19; 3: 14; 4: 12.

sufficeth, John 14: 8.

sufficient, Isa. 40: 16, not s. to burn.
Mat. 6: 34, s. unto the day is the evil thereof.
II. Cor. 2: 16, who is s. for these things?
See II. Cor. 3: 5; 9: 8.

suit, Judg. 17: 10; Job 11: 19; Isa. 3: 22.

Sukkiims (sŭk'ki-ĭmz) [dwellers in tents], II. Chr. 12: 3.

Sulam (16 Cc), modern name of 'Shunem.'

sum, Ps. 139: 17, how great is the s. of them.
Ac. 22: 28, with a great s. obtained I this freedom.
Heb. 8: 1, of the things this is the s.

summer, Gen. 8: 22; Ps. 74: 17, s. and winter.
Ps. 32: 4, drought of s.
Prov. 6: 8; 30: 25, provideth meat in s.
10: 5, he that gathereth in s. is a wise son.
26: 1, as snow in s.
Isa. 28: 4, as hasty fruit before the s.
Jer. 8: 20, the s. is ended.
Zec. 14: 8, in s. and winter shall it be.
Mat. 24: 32; Mar. 13. 28, ye know that s. is nigh.

sumptuously, Lu. 16: 19.

sun, created, Gen. 1: 14; Ps. 74: 16.
not to be worshipped, Deu. 4: 19; Job 31: 26; Eze. 8: 16.
stayed by Joshua, Josh. 10: 12.
brought backward for Hezekiah, II. Ki. 20: 9.
darkened at crucifixion, Lu. 23: 45.
of righteousness, Mal. 4: 2.
Job 9: 7, commandeth s., and it riseth not.
Ps. 19: 4, he set a tabernacle for the s.
84: 11, Lord is a s. and shield.
121: 6, the s. shall not smite thee by day.
Ec. 1: 9, no new thing under the s.
12: 2, while the s. or stars be not darkened.
S. of S. 6: 10, clear as the s.
Isa. 60: 20, thy s. shall no more go down.
Mal. 4: 2, the S. of righteousness arise.
Mat. 5: 45, he maketh his s. to rise on evil and good.
13: 43, then shall righteous shine as the s.
I. Cor. 15: 41, there is one glory of the s.

sun—Continued
Eph. 4: 26, let not the s. go down upon your wrath.
Rev. 21: 23; 22: 5, city had no need of the s.

Sunamein (16 Eb), a city in El Hauran.

sunder, Ps. 107: 14; Nah. 1: 13.

sundry, Heb. 1: 1.

sung, Isa. 26: 1, shall this song be s.
Mat. 26: 30, had s. an hymn.
Rev. 5: 9, they s. a new song.

sunk, Ps. 9: 15; Jer. 38: 22.

sun-rising, Nu. 21: 11; 34: 15; Josh. 1: 15.

sup, Lu. 17: 8, make ready wherewith I may s.
I. Cor. 11: 25, took the cup, when he had s.
Rev. 3: 20, I will s. with him, and he with me.

superfluity, Jas. 1: 21.

superscription, Mat. 22: 20; Lu. 20: 24; 23: 38.

superstition, Ac. 17: 22; 25: 19.

supper, parable of, Lu. 14: 16.
marriage, of the Lamb, Rev. 19: 9.
Lord's. See Communion.

supplant, Gen. 27: 36; Jer. 9: 4.

supple, Eze. 16: 4.

suppliants, Zep. 3: 10.

supplication, I. Ki. 9: 3, I have heard thy s.
Job 9: 15, I would make s. to my judge.
Ps. 6: 9, the Lord hath heard my s.
Dan. 9: 20, I was presenting s. before God.
Zec. 12: 10, spirit of grace and of s.
Eph. 6: 18, with all prayer and s.
Phil. 4: 6, in every thing by s.
I. Tim. 2: 1, that s. be made for all men.

supply, Phil. 1: 19, through prayer and the s. of the Spirit.
Phil. 4: 19, shall s. all your need by Christ.

support, Ac. 20: 35; I. Thes. 5: 14, ye ought to s. the weak.

supposed, Mat. 20: 10; Mar. 6: 49; Ac. 25: 18; Phil. 1: 16; I. Tim. 6: 5.

supreme, I. Pet. 2: 13.

Sur (sûr) [wild vine], II. Ki. 11: 6. In II. Chr. 23: 5 called "the gate of the foundation."

sure, Nu. 32: 23, be s. your sin will find you out.
II. Sa. 23: 5, covenant ordered and s.
Job 24: 22, no man is s. of life.
Ps. 111: 7, his commandments are s.
Prov. 6: 3, make s. thy friend.
Isa. 33: 16, his waters shall be s.
55: 3; Ac. 13: 34, the s. mercies of David.
II. Tim. 2: 19, the foundation of God standeth s.
II. Pet. 1: 10, your calling and election s.
1: 19, a more s. word of prophecy.

surety, Ps. 119: 122, be s. for thy servant.
Prov. 6: 1, be s. for thy friend.
22: 26, not of them that are s.
Heb. 7: 22, Jesus made a s. of a better testament.

suretyship, evils of, Prov. 11: 15; 17: 18; 20: 16; 27: 13.

surfeiting, Lu. 21: 34.

surmisings, I. Tim. 6: 4.

surprised, Isa. 33: 14; Jer. 48: 41; 51: 41.

Susanchites (sŭ'san-kites) [people of Shushan], Ezra 4: 9.

Susanna (sŭ'zăn-nà) [lily], Lu. 8: 3.

Susi (sū'sī) [horseman], Nu. 13: 11.

Susiana (8 Gd), a province in Elam.

sustain, Ps. 3: 5, the Lord s. me.
Ps. 55: 22, Lord, he shall s. thee.
Prov. 18: 14, the spirit of man will s. his infirmity.
Isa. 59: 16, his righteousness s. him.
sustenance, Judg. 6: 4; Ac. 7: 11.
swaddling, Lu. 2: 7, 12.
swallow, Isa. 25: 8, he will s. up death in victory.
Mat. 23: 24, strain at a gnat, and s. a camel.
I. Cor. 15: 54, death is s. up in victory.
II. Cor. 5: 4, that mortality might be s. up of life.
—bird. The word so translated occurs in Ps. 84: 3 and Prov. 26: 2, and refers to some species of the genus 'Hirundo,' of which our own common swallow and others frequent the Holy Land.
swan, enumerated among the unclean birds in Lev. 11: 18 and Deu. 14: 16. In the R.V. it is translated **horned owl**, q. v.; see also **Chameleon**.
swarm, Ex. 8: 24; Judg. 14: 8.
swear, Lev. 19: 12, ye shall not s. by my name falsely.
Ps. 15: 4, that s. to his hurt.
Ec. 9: 2, he that s., as he that feareth an oath.
Isa. 45: 23, unto me every tongue shall s.
65: 16, shall s. by the God of truth.
Jer. 4: 2, thou shalt s., The Lord liveth.
Zec. 5: 3, every one that s. shall be cut off.
Mat. 5: 34, Jas. 5: 12, s. not.
Jer. 23: 10, because of s. the land mourneth.
Hos. 4: 2, by s., and lying, they break out.
sweat, Gen. 3: 19, in s. of face eat bread.
Lu. 22: 44, his s. was as drops of blood.
sweep, Prov. 28: 3; Isa. 28: 17; Mat. 12: 44; Lu. 15: 8.
sweet, Neh. 8: 10, eat the fat and drink the s.
Job 20: 12, wickedness be s.
Ps. 55: 14, we took s. counsel together.
104: 34, my meditation of him shall be s.
119: 103, how s. are thy words to my taste.
Prov. 3: 24, thy sleep shall be s.
9: 17, stolen waters are s.
13: 19, desire accomplished is s.
16: 24, pleasant words are s.
20: 17, bread of deceit is s. to a man.
27: 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is s.
Ec. 5: 12, sleep of labouring man is s.
11: 7, truly the light is s.
S. of S. 2: 3, his fruit was s. to my taste.
Isa. 5: 20, that put bitter for s., and s. for bitter.
Jas. 3: 11, at same place s. water and bitter.
Rev. 10: 9, in thy mouth s. as honey.
See Judg. 14: 18; Job 24: 20; Prov. 27: 9.
sweet cane. See **Calamus.**
sweet-smelling, Eph. 5: 2.
swelling, Jer. 12: 5, how wilt thou do in s. of Jordan?
II. Pet. 2: 18, speak s. words of vanity.
swerved, I. Tim. 1: 6.
swift, Prov. 6: 18, feet s. in running to mischief.
Ec. 9: 11, the race is not to the s.
Isa. 19: 1, the Lord rideth upon a s. cloud.
Rom. 3: 15, feet are s. to shed blood.
See Job 7: 6; 9: 25; Ps. 147: 15.
swim, II. Ki. 6: 6, the iron did s.
Isa. 25: 11, spread forth hands to s.
Eze. 47: 5, waters to s. in.
swine, unclean, Lev. 11: 7; Deu. 14: 8; Isa. 65: 4.
devils sent into herd of, Mat. 8: 32; Mar. 5: 13; Lu. 8: 33.
typical of unbelievers and apostates, Mat. 7: 6; II. Pet. 2: 22.
swollen, Ac. 28: 6.
swoon, Lam. 2: 11, children s. in the streets.
sword, of the Lord, Deu. 32: 41; Judg. 7: 18; I. Chr. 21: 12; Ps. 45: 3; Isa. 34: 5; 66: 16; Jer. 47: 6; Eze. 21: 4; 30: 24; 32: 10; Zep. 2: 12.
—Gen. 3: 24, cherubim and a flaming s.
Deu. 33: 29, the s. of thy excellency.
Judg. 7: 20, s. of the Lord and of Gideon.
Ps. 57: 4, their tongue is a sharp s.
S. of S. 3: 8, every man hath his s. upon his thigh.
Isa. 2: 4, nation shall not lift up s. against nation.
Jer. 12: 12, the s. of the Lord shall devour.
15: 2; 43: 11, such as are for the s., to the s.
Zec. 11: 17, the s. shall be upon his arm.
13: 7, awake, O s., against my Shepherd.
Mat. 10: 34, not to send peace, but a s.
Lu. 2: 35, a s. shall pierce through thy own soul.
Rom. 13: 4, he beareth not the s. in vain.
Eph. 6: 17, the s. of the Spirit.
Heb. 4: 12, sharper than any two-edged s.
Rev. 1: 16; 19: 15, out of his mouth went a sharp s.
13: 10, he that killeth with the s. must be killed with the s. See **Arms, Armor.**
sycamine tree is mentioned once in the N.T. (Lu. 17: 6). It is the black mulberry still known by this name in Greece.
sycamore. This fig is several times mentioned in the O.T. and once in the N.T. It has no relationship with the English sycamore. It grows to a considerable size, is evergreen, and bears large quantities of fruit, which grows from numerous small branches separate from the leaf-bearing ones. Am. 7: 14; I. Ki. 10: 27; Ps. 78: 47; Lu. 19: 4.
Sychar (sī'kär) [drunken] (13 Bd), a village at the foot of Mount Ebal in Samaria, near Jacob's well; now Iskar. John 4: 5.
Sychem (sī'kem), Greek form of Shechem, I. Chr. 7: 16; Ac. 7: 16.
Syene (sī-ē'ne) [opening] (1 Fe), an ancient city of Egypt, modern Assuan, Ezra 29: 10.
Synagogue, The. Although the temple in Jerusalem was the place to which every devout Jew looked, and toward which he prayed, the necessities of the Jewish people during the captivity led to the institution of the synagogue, or school of religion. In the time of Christ the synagogue system was at the height of its prosperity. Sacrifices were, of course, legal only in the temple, but prayers were offered and the Scriptures were read and expounded in the synagogue. In Jerusalem there were nearly five hundred such Jewish schools or synagogues, while every city and town had one or more, according to population. Certain men were appointed to maintain order, and these were called elders. As the ancient Hebrew was

Synagogue, The—Continued
an unknown language to many, an interpreter translated the Scriptures into Aramaic, the dialect of the common people. Prayer was offered standing, while the teaching was conducted in a sitting posture. Chief seats were arranged for the rulers, the rabbis, and distinguished men who might be present. Attendance on the services was imperative, and while there the people were to behave in a suitable manner. Although there were some occasions when eating and drinking, and even sleeping, were allowed in the synagogue, as a rule the house was regarded as sacred to God and his worship. While the synagogue did not wholly take the place of the temple, it was second to it only in point of importance, and greater in its religious influence upon the Jewish race.
Christ teaches in, Mat. 12:9; Lu. 4:16; John 6:59; 18:20.
Paul teaches in, Ac. 13:5; 14:1; 18:4.
—Mat. 13:54; Mar. 6:2, taught in their s.
Lu. 7:5, he hath built us a s.
John 12:42, lest they should be put out of the s.
16:2, put you out of the s.
Rev. 2:9; 3:9, the s. of Satan.

Synoptical Gospels, or **Synoptics**, a name applied to the gospels of Matthew, Mark, and Luke, as containing a synopsis or summary of Christ's public teaching and work.

Syntyche (sĭn'tĭ-kē) [one who speaks], Phil. 4:2.

Syracuse (sĭr'a-kūse) (15 Bc), in southeastern part of Sicily, Ac. 28:12.

Syria (sĭr'ĭ-à) (Heb., 'Aram') (6 Fa; 7 Ca; 8 Aa; 15 Ke), the country north of Palestine, II. Sa. 8:6; II. Chr. 28:5; Mat. 4:24.

Syrians, subdued by David, II. Sa. 8:10.
tributary to Solomon, I. Ki. 10:29.
contend with Israel, I. Ki. 11:25; 20; 22:34; II. Ki. 6:24; 7; 8:13; 13:7; 16:6; 16:6; II. Chr. 18:33.
employed to punish Joash, II. Chr. 24:23.
the gospel preached to, Mat. 4:24; Ac. 15:23; 18:18; Gal. 1:21.
See Gen. 25:20; Deu. 26:5; II. Chr. 28:23; Isa. 7:2; Eze. 27:16; Hos. 12:12; Am. 1:5.

Syrophenician (sī-ro-fē-nĭsh'an), a Phenician of Syria, Mar. 7:26.

T

Taanach (tā'a-năk) (5 Cc; 7 Bb), hamlet west of the Plain of Esdraelon, Josh. 12:21.

Taanath-shiloh (tā'a-năth-shī'lō) [approach to Shiloh], Josh. 16:6.

Tabbaoth (tăb'ba-ŏth) [impressions], Ezra 2:43.

Tabeal (tā'be-al), **Tabeel** (tā'be-el) [God is good], Isa. 7:6.

Taberah (tăb'e-rah) [burning], Nu. 11:3.

tabering [ar.], tapping, as on a drum, Nah. 2:7.

Tabernacle, The.
Design.—The tabernacle was designed to represent Jehovah, the God of Israel, dwelling in the midst of his people in the holy of holies, communing with them through the priests, and receiving their worship and offerings at the altar.

Tabernacle, The—Continued
The Outer Court and Its Furniture.—The outer court was surrounded by fine twined linen screens, 5 cubits in height, hung by silver hooks upon pillars of brass resting in sockets of brass. Of these pillars there were twenty on the southern side, twenty on the northern, and ten on the western. The eastern side had also ten pillars. The space thus enclosed was 100 cubits by 50, or in round numbers 150 feet by 75.
In the outer court, which was accessible to all the Israelites, stood the altar of burnt-offering, square in shape, 5 cubits in length and breadth, and 3 in height (Ex. 27:1-8). It was made of acacia wood, covered with brass. The laver of brass with its pedestal of brass, placed between the tabernacle and the altar, is most minutely described in Ex. 30:17-21. This outer court was a perfect square (50 cubits by 50), occupying exactly half of the space of the whole enclosure.
The Tabernacle Proper, Its Construction and Coverings.—Inside the enclosure, 50 cubits from the entrance into the outer court towards the western end, was the tabernacle proper 'mishcan,' covered by a large tent, 'ohel,' spread "over it," thus protecting it from sun and rain (Ex. 26:7; 36:14). The tabernacle proper was 30 cubits long, 10 broad, and 10 high. It was externally a parallelogram, with an entrance on the eastern side; its innermost shrine, the holy of holies, was towards the west. The two longer sides, the northern and southern, were each composed of twenty boards of shittim or acacia wood, overlaid with gold, each board being 10 cubits in height and 1½ in breadth. The western side was formed of eight such boards (Ex. 26:25), two of which formed the posts at the angles (Ex. 26:22-24). On the eastern side was the entrance, closed by the curtains of "blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer."
The ceiling of the tabernacle was formed of ten curtains; each curtain was 28 cubits long by 4 broad. The covering composed of these curtains, when joined together (40 cubits long by 28 wide), sufficed to cover the tabernacle above, with its northern and southern sides, leaving only a small space uncovered near the ground on each side.
Such was the 'mishcan,' or tabernacle proper. Over the whole of this splendid structure an outer tent was pitched. In order to give the fullest protection to the interior tabernacle, the outer tent had three special coverings of goats' hair, rams' skins, and "badgers' skins," perhaps the skin of some sea-animal.
The Holy Place and Its Furniture.—The sanctuary, or the holy place, was 20 cubits long by 10 wide, and 10 cubits in height, the curtain on the western end dividing it from the holy of holies. This outer cham

Tabernacle, The—Continued

ber of the tabernacle proper was accessible only to the priests. In it stood the altar of incense, the seven-branched candlestick, and the table of showbread.

1. The Altar of Incense was also square, 1 cubit long by 1 cubit broad, and 2 cubits in height (Ex. 30: 1-10). It was formed of acacia wood, overlaid with pure gold, with horns of gold, and a crown or rim of gold round its sides, with golden rings on two sides, and staves overlaid with gold, by which it could be carried. Incense only was burned thereon.
2. The Candlestick was of pure gold, of beaten work. It had seven arms, the centre one being the shaft, formed on each side of three cups of almond blossoms, their knops and flowers (Ex. 25: 31-40). The lamps, which were placed on the tops of the seven branches, were separate from the candlestick itself, and were supplied with oil from oil vessels which are not specially described. The height of the candlestick is not mentioned. Its lamps were lighted and trimmed daily by the priests, and kept constantly burning (Ex. 27: 20, 21).
3. The Table of Showbread was also of acacia wood, overlaid with pure gold—2 cubits in length, 1 in breadth, and 1½ in height. It also had a crown or rim of gold round it, and staves overlaid with gold to carry it with, which were placed in four golden rings (Ex. 25: 23-30). On this table were every week placed twelve loaves of bread to represent the twelves tribes, arranged in two rows of six loaves each. The loaves which were removed were eaten, by the priests in the holy place.

Tabernacle, The—Continued

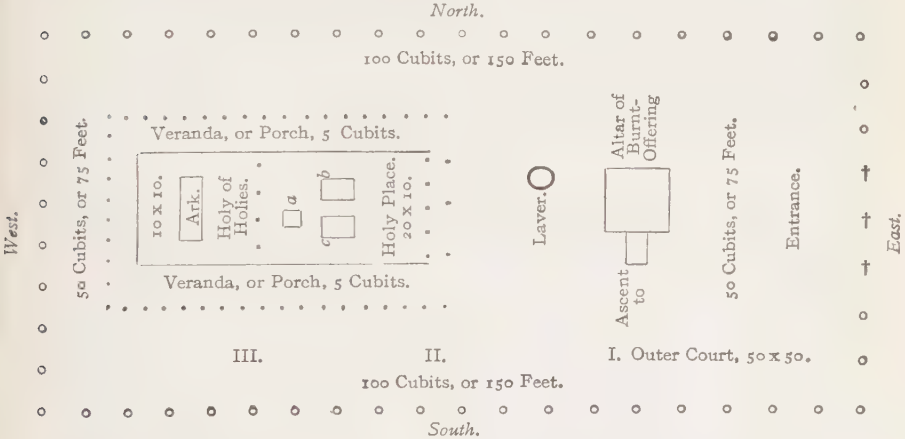
The Holy of Holies and the Ark of the Covenant.—The holy of holies, or most holy place, was in the Mosaic tabernacle completely dark. It was 10 cubits long by 10 in width, and 10 in height, being a perfect cube. Three of its sides were formed of the acacia boards covered with gold noticed before, its fourth side being formed by the curtain, or veil, suspended from four pillars which veil screened off the most holy from the holy place. Into the holy of holies no one was permitted to enter except the high priest on the annual day of atonement, described in Lev. 16.

The sole furniture of the holy of holies consisted of the ark of the covenant. The latter was an oblong chest made of acacia wood, overlaid within and without with gold. Its dimensions were 2½ cubits long by 1½ in breadth and depth. Its lid, termed "the mercy-seat," was also overlaid with gold, with a golden rim, or crown, round it; out of the same piece of beaten gold were formed two cherubim, one cherub at the one end and one cherub at the other end of the lid. These cherubim spread out their wings, on high, covering the mercy-seat with them, their faces being towards one another, but their countenances directed as if looking down upon the mercy-seat (Ex. 37: 1-9). The Lord is often represented as throned between the cherubim.

On the sides of the ark were placed four golden rings, through which staves of acacia wood, overlaid with gold, were placed, so that the ark could be carried thereby. In the journeys of the children of Israel the ark was borne by the sons of Kohath

GROUND PLAN OF TABERNACLE.

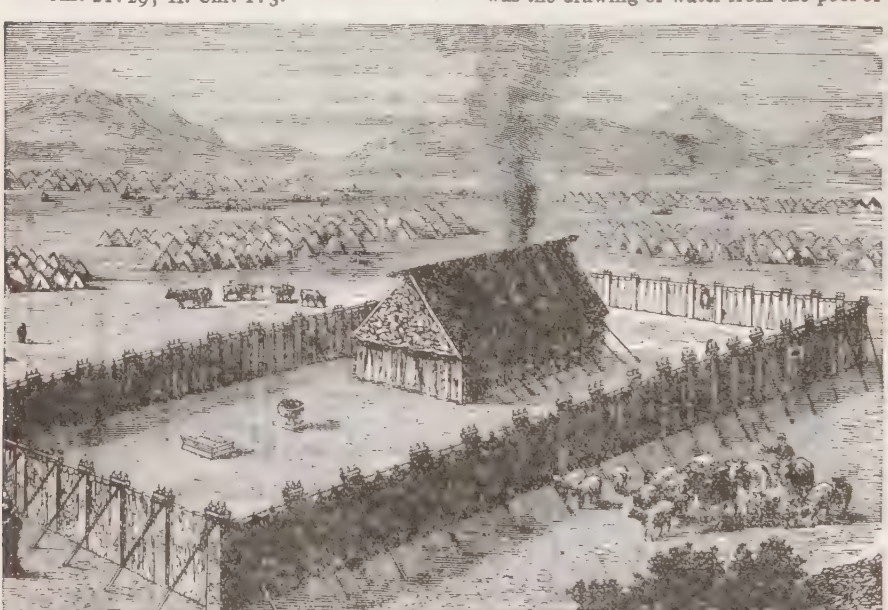
WITH OUTER ENCLOSURE, SHOWING OPEN VERANDA, OR PORCH, FORMED BY THE OHEL, OR TENT, OVERSHADOWING THE MISHCAN, OR TABERNACLE PROPER.



a. Altar of Incense. *b*. Table of Showbread. *c*. Candlestick. (A cubit is 1½ feet.)

Tabernacle, The—Continued
Inside the ark were the two tables of stone, termed the "testimony," on which were the ten commandments, written with the finger of God. It is expressly stated that when the ark was brought into the temple of Solomon it contained nothing else (I. Ki. 8:9). The pot of manna (Ex. 16:33) and Aaron's rod that budded (Nu. 17:10) were laid up "before the testimony," but were not placed inside the ark.
—its construction, Ex. 25-27; 36-38; 40.
covered by the cloud, Ex. 40:34; Nu. 9:15.
consecrated by Moses, Lev. 8:10.
directions concerning its custody and removal, Nu. 1:50, 53; 3; 4; 9:18; I. Chr. 6:48.
set up at Shiloh, Josh. 18:1; at Gibeon, I. Chr. 21:29; II. Chr. 1:3.

Tabernacle, Feast of.
This was held in commemoration of the forty years' outdoor life in the wilderness, after the Israelites came out of Egypt, when they lived in tents and "booths." It began on the 15th day of the seventh month, or Tishri, and continued for one week. Fruit, palm branches, boughs of large trees, and willows from the brook were gathered by the pilgrim crowd, and booths erected. The first day (the 15th) was a day of holy convocation or public worship, on which there was to be a cessation from all servile labor (Lev. 23:25). The following six days, 16th to 21st, were devoted to the free enjoyment of this festal season.
In later times a part of each day's ceremony was the drawing of water from the pool of Siloam, so intimately connected with our Lord's words in John 7:37, 38. Another feature was the lighting of four great candelabra, which were set up in the middle of the court, and illuminated all Jerusalem. Compare John 8:12.



General View of the Tabernacle.

David's love for, Ps. 27; 42; 43; 84; 132.
typical, Heb. 8:2; 9:2.
of witness, Nu. 17:7; 18:2; II. Chr. 24:6; Ac. 7:44.
of testimony, Ex. 38:21.
in heaven, Rev. 15:5.
the human body compared to, II. Cor. 5:1; II. Pet. 1:13.
—Job 5:24, thy t. shall be in peace.
Ps. 15:1, who shall abide in thy t.?
27:5, in secret of his t. shall he hide me.
84:1, how amiable are thy t.
118:15, salvation is in the t. of the righteous.
Isa. 33:20, a t. that shall not be taken down.
Eze. 37:27, my t. shall be with them.
II. Cor. 5:4, we that are in this t. do groan.

Tabitha (tăb'ĭ-thá) [gazelle], Ac. 9:36.

table. Tables for serving food were in the form of three sides of a square. The guests reclined on cushioned benches on the outside, the inside being occupied by attendants. The place of the host or head of the company was at the centre of the cross-table. On his right hand reclined the most honored guest. The posture at table was reclining on the left side with the legs bent so as to allow the feet to extend

table—Continued
outwards and behind. "The chief rooms" (Lu. 14: 7) means the 'chief places at table.' "The highest room" means the place next the host; other places of honor were the centre seats of the tables in front of that where the host reclined.

Reclining at Table.

of the Lord, in the tabernacle, Ex. 25: 23; 31: 8; 37: 10; 40: 4; Eze. 41: 22.
profanation of, condemned, Mal. 1: 7, 12.
showbread placed thereon, Ex. 25: 30; Lev. 24: 6; Nu. 4: 7.
the Lord's. See **Communion.**
—[ar.], tablet for writing with pencil, Lu. 1: 63.
—Ps. 23: 5, thou preparest a t. before me.
69: 22, let their t. become a snare.
128: 3, like olive plants about thy t.
Prov. 3: 3; 7: 3, write on t. of heart.
9: 2, wisdom hath furnished her t.
Isa. 21: 5, prepare the t.
Jer. 17: 1, graven on t. of heart.
Mat. 15: 27; Mar. 7: 28, crumbs from their masters' t.
I. Cor. 10: 21, partakers of Lord's t. and t. of devils.
II. Cor. 3: 3, fleshy t. of the heart.

tables of stone, containing the law, Ex. 24: 12; 31: 18.
broken by Moses, Ex. 32: 19; Deu. 9: 17.
renewed, Ex. 34; Deu. 10.
See II. Cor. 3: 3.

tablet [ar.], a locket, Ex. 35: 22.

Tabor (tā'bôr) [lofty] (3 Cc; 5 Cc; 7 Bb; 16 Cc; 17 Bc), mountain in Palestine, 1800 feet above the sea, with a dome-shaped summit, Judg. 4: 14.
See Judg. 8: 18; I. Sa. 10: 3; Ps. 89: 12; Jer. 46: 18; Hos. 5: 1.

tabret, musical instrument, Gen. 31: 27; I. Sa. 18: 6; Isa. 5: 12. See **Musical instruments.**

Tabrimon (tăb'rĭ-mŏn) [good in Rimmon], a Syrian god, I. Ki. 15: 18.

taches [ar.], clasps, fastenings, Ex. 26: 6; 39: 33.

Tachmonite (tăk'mo-nīte) or **Hachmonite,** II. Sa. 23: 8.

tackling, Isa. 33: 23; Ac. 27: 19.

Tadmor (tăd'môr) or **Palmyra** [palm tree] (2 Cb; 6 Fb; 8 Ab), a city built by Solomon, I. Ki. 9: 18; II. Chr. 8: 4.

Tahan (tā'hăn), **Tahanites** [camp], Nu. 26: 35; I. Chr. 7: 25.

Tahapanes (tā-hăp'a-nēz) or **Tahpanhes** (tā'pan-hēz), probably the Egyptian 'Taphe-eneh' [head of the land], a fortress of Egypt, called 'Daphne' by the Greeks, Jer. 2: 16; 44: 1.

Tahath (tā'hăth) [station], Nu. 33: 26; I. Chr. 6: 24.

Tahrea (täh-rē'á), I. Chr. 9: 41.

Tah tim-hodshi (tăh'tim-hŏd'shī), [probably land of the Hittites toward Kadesh], II. Sa. 24: 6.

tails, Judg. 15: 4; Isa. 7: 4; Rev. 9: 10, 19.

take, Ex. 6: 7, I will t. you for a people.
Ex. 20: 7; Deu. 5: 11, not t. name of Lord in vain.
Ex. 34: 9, t. us for thine inheritance.
Job 23: 10, he knoweth the way that I t.
Ps. 27: 10, then the Lord will t. me up.
51: 11, t. not thy Holy Spirit from me.
116: 13, I will t. the cup of salvation.
Hos. 14: 2, t. with you words.
Mat. 18: 16, t. with thee one or two more.
20: 14, t. that thine is, and go thy way.
26: 26; Mar. 14: 22; I. Cor. 11: 24, t., eat.
Lu. 12: 19, soul, t. thine ease.
John 16: 15, he shall t. of mine.
I. Cor. 6: 7, why not rather t. wrong?
I. Pet. 2: 20, if ye t. it patiently.
Rev. 3: 11, that no man t. thy crown.
22: 19, if any man t. away from this prophecy.

tale, Ps. 90: 9, we spend our years as a t.
Eze. 22: 9, that carry t. to shed blood.
Lu. 24: 11, their words seemed as t.
—[ar.], number, Ex. 5: 18; I. Chr. 9: 28.

talebearers, Lev. 19: 16; Prov. 11: 13; 18: 8; 26: 20; I. Tim. 5: 13; I. Pet. 4: 15.

talent, a measure of weight, II. Sa. 12: 30; Rev. 16: 21. See **Weights.**
of gold, Ex. 25: 39; II. Ki. 23: 33. See **Money.**
of silver, I. Ki. 20: 39; II. Ki. 5: 22. See **Money.**
of lead, Zec. 5: 7. See **Weights.**

talents, parables of, Mat. 18: 24; 25: 14.

Talitha cumi (tăl'ĭ-thá kū'mī) [damsel, arise], Mar. 5: 41.

talk, Deu. 5: 24, God doth t. with man.
Deu. 6: 7, t. of them when thou sittest.
Job 13: 7, will ye t. deceitfully for him?
Ps. 71: 24, t. of thy righteousness.
77: 12, I will t. of thy doings.
145: 11, t. of thy power.
Prov. 6: 22, it shall t. with thee.
Jer. 12: 1, let me t. with thee of thy judgments.
Lu. 24: 32, while he t. with us by the way.

talk—Continued
John 9:37, it is he that t. with thee.
14:39, I will not t. much with you.
Job 11:2, a man full of t.
Mat. 22:15, might entangle him in his t.
Eph. 5:4, nor foolish t.
talking, vain, censured, I. Sa. 2:3; Prov. 13:3; 24:2; Ec. 10:14; Eze. 33:30; 36:3; Tit. 1:10.
See Slander.
tall, Deu. 1:28; 2:10; Isa. 37:24.
Talmai (tăl'mā) [full of furrows], Nu. 13:22; II. Sa. 3:3.
Talmon (tăl'mon), Ezra 2:42; I. Chr. 9:17.
Tal'mud (i.e. 'doctrine,' from the Hebrew word "to learn") is a large collection of writings, containing a full account of the civil and religious laws of the Jews. It was a fundamental principle of the Pharisees, common to them with all orthodox modern Jews, that by the side of the written law, regarded as a summary of the principles and general laws of the Hebrew people, there was an oral law, to complete and to explain the written law. This oral law, with the numerous commentaries upon it, forms the Talmud. It consists of two parts, the Mishna and Gemara. (1) The 'Mishna,' or "second law," which contains a compendium of the whole ritual law, was reduced to writing in its present form by Rabbi Jehuda the Holy, a Jew of great wealth and influence, who flourished in the second century of the Christian era. Viewed as a whole, the precepts in the Mishna treated men like children, formalizing and defining the minutest particulars of ritual observances. The Mishna is very concisely written, and requires notes. (2) This circumstance led to the commentaries called 'Gemara' (i.e. supplement, completion), which form the second part of the Talmud, and which are very commonly meant when the word "Talmud" is used by itself.
Tamah (tā'mah) or Thamah (thā'mà) [laughter], Ezra 2:53; Neh. 7:55.
Tamar (tā'mar) [palm tree], Gen. 38:6; II. Sa. 13:1.
tame, Mar. 5:4, neither could any man t. him.
Jas. 3:8, tongue can no man t.
Tammuz (tăm'mŭz) (Bab.-Assyr., 'Duzu') [son of life], a Syro-Phœnician god, Adonis of the Greeks, Eze. 8:14.
—month of June-July,
Tanach (tā'năk), Josh. 21:25.
Tanhumeth (tăn'hu-mĕth) [consolation], Jer. 40:8; II. Ki. 25:23.
tanner, Ac. 9:43; 10:6.
Tannuk, modern name of 'Tanaach.'
tapestry, Prov. 7:16; 31:22.
Taphath (tā'fath) [drop], I. Ki. 4:11.
Tappuah (tăp-pu'ah) [apple], Josh. 12:17; 16:8.
Taprobane (1 Lg), an island of the Indian Ocean.
Tarah (tā'rah) [station], Nu. 33:27, 28.
Taralah (tăr'a-lah) [tumult (?)], Josh. 18:27.
tares. There can be little doubt that the 'zizania' of the parable, Mat. 13:25, denotes the weed called "darnel" ('Lolium temulentum'). The darnel before it comes into ear is very similar in appearance to wheat; hence the command that the 'zizania' should be left to the harvest, lest while men plucked up the tares "they should root up also the wheat with them."

Tares.

target, I. Sa. 17:6; II. Chr. 14:8. See Arms, Armor.
targums. See Versions, Old Testament.
Tarpelites (tär'pel-ītes), people of Tarpel, in Assyria, Ezra 4:9.
tarry, Gen. 19:2, t. all night.
Judg. 5:28, why t. the wheels of his chariots?
II. Ki. 7:9, if we t. till morning light.
Ps. 68:12, she that t. at home.
101:7, he that telleth lies shall not t. in my sight.
Prov. 23:30, they that t. long at the wine.
Isa. 46:13, my salvation shall not t.
Hab. 2:3, though it t., wait for it.
Mat. 25:6, the bridegroom t.
26:38; Mar. 14:34, t. ye here, and watch.
Lu. 24:29, he went in to t. with them.
John 21:22, if I will that he t.
Ac. 22:16, why t. thou? arise and be baptized.
I. Cor. 11:33, t. one for another.
Heb. 10:37, will come, and will not t.
See Ps. 40:17; 70:5.
Tarshish (tär'shish) [fortress (?)] (1 Fd), an emporium for silver, iron, tin, and lead. According to Conder, it is always connected with places in Asia Minor and father east, and was probably the later Tarsus, q. v. Tarsus was a port in B.C. 30, and Asia Minor is rich in minerals. Gen. 10:4; I. Ki. 10:22; II. Chr. 9:21; 20:36; Jer. 10:9; Eze. 27:12; 38:13.
Jonah's flight to, Jon. 1:3.
prophecies concerning, Ps. 48:7; 72:10; Isa. 2:16; 23; 60:9; 66:19.
—Sea of (1 Dd), the Mediterranean.

Tarsus (tär'sus) (15 Ic), capital of Cilicia, a Phenician trading city on the Cydnus, Ac. 21:39. See Tarshish.
Tartak (tär'tăk) [darkness], idol of the Avites, II. Ki. 17:31.
Tartan (tär'tan) (Assyr., 'Turtanu'), official name of commander-in-chief, Isa. 20:1.
task, Ex. 5:13, 14, 19.
taskmasters, Ex. 1:11; 5:6.
taste, Ex. 16:31, t. of manna like wafers.
Nu. 11:8, the t. of it as t. of fresh oil.
Job 6:6, is there any t. in the white of an egg?
Ps. 119:103, how sweet are thy words to my t.
S. of S. 2:3, fruit was sweet to my t.
Jer. 48:11, his t. remained in him.
Job 12:11, doth not mouth t. meat?
Ps. 34:8, O t. and see that the Lord is good.
Mat. 16:28; Mar. 9:1; Lu. 9:27, some which shall not t. of death.
Lu. 14:24, none bidden shall t. of my supper.
John 8:52, keep my saying, he shall never t. of death.
Col. 2:21, touch not, t. not.
Heb. 2:9, should t. death for every man.
6:4, have t. of the heavenly gift.
I. Pet. 2:3, have t. that the Lord is gracious.
Tatnai (tăt'na-ī) [present], and Shethar-boznai, hinder the rebuilding of the temple, Ezra 5:3; 6:13.
tattlers, I. Tim. 5:13.
taught, II. Chr. 6:27, thou hast t. them the good way.
Ec. 12:9, he t. the people knowledge.
Isa. 29:13, their fear is t. by precept of men.
54:13, thy children shall be t. of the Lord.
Jer. 32:33, though I t. them, rising up early.
Mat. 7:29; Mar. 1:22, he t. as one having authority.
Lu. 13:26, thou hast t. in our streets.
John 6:45, they shall be all t. of God.
Gal. 6:6, him t. in the word.
Eph. 4:21, if ye have been t. by him.
I. John 2:27, as anointing hath t. you.
taunt, Eze. 5:15; Hab. 2:6.
Taverns Three (15 Aa), Ac. 28:15.
Tavium (15 Ib), a town in the province of Galatia.
taxation, of all the world, under Cæsar Augustus, Lu. 2:1.
See II. Ki. 23:35; Ac. 5:37.
teach, Ex. 4:15, I will t. you.
Deu. 4:10, that they may t. their children.
33:10, they shall t. Jacob thy judgments.
I. Sa. 12:23, I will t. you the good way.
II. Chr. 17:7, to t. in cities of Judah.
Job 6:24, t. me, and I will hold my tongue.
21:22, shall any t. God knowledge?
37:19, t. us what we shall say.
Ps. 25:4, t. me thy paths.
25:8, he will t. sinners.
34:11, I will t. you the fear of the Lord.
51:13, then will I t. transgressors thy ways.
90:12, so t. us to number our days.
94:10, he that t. man knowledge.
Isa. 2:3; Mic. 4:2, he will t. us of his ways.
Isa. 28:9, whom shall he t. knowledge?
Mic. 3:11, priests t. for hire.
Mat. 28:19, t. all nations.
Lu. 11:1, t. us to pray.
John 9:34, dost thou t. us?

teach—Continued
John 14:26, Holy Ghost shall t. you all things.
Ac. 5:42, they ceased not to t. and preach.
I. Cor. 11:14, doth not even nature t. you?
Col. 1:28, t. every man in all wisdom.
3:16, t. and admonishing one another.
I. Tim. 2:12, I suffer not a woman to t.
3:2; II. Tim. 2:24, apt to t.
I. Tim. 4:11, these things command and t.
II. Tim. 2:2, faithful men, able to t. others.
Tit. 2:12, t. us that, denying ungodliness.
Heb. 5:12, ye have need that one t. you.
8:11, t. no more every man his neighbour.
teachers, Ezra 7:10; Ac. 13:1; Rom. 12:7; I. Cor. 12:28; I. Tim. 3.
false, foretold and described, Jer. 5:13; 6:13; Eze. 14:9; 22:25; Hos. 9:7; Mic. 2:11; 3:11; Zep. 3:4; Mat. 24:4; Ac. 13:6; 20:29; II. Cor. 11:13; I. Tim. 1:6; 4:1; 6:3; II. Tim. 3:8; Tit. 1:11; Jude 4; Rev. 2:14, 20.
not to be listened to, Deu. 13:1; I. Tim. 1:4; Heb. 13:9; II. John 10.
their condemnation, Deu. 18:20; Isa. 8:20; 9:15; Jer. 28:15; Eze. 13:8; 14:10; Gal. 1:8; II. Tim. 3:9; Jude 10, 15.
to be tried and avoided, I. John 4:1; Rom. 16:17.
—I. Chr. 25:8, as well the t. as the scholar.
Ps. 119:99, I have more understanding than all my t.
Isa. 30:20, thine eyes shall see thy t.
Hab. 2:18, a t. of lies.
John 3:2, a t. come from God.
Rom. 2:20, a t. of babes.
I. Cor. 12:29, are all t.?
Eph. 4:11, pastors and t.
I. Tim. 1:7, desiring to be t. of the law.
II. Pet. 2:1, shall be false t.
teaching, from God, Ps. 71:17; Isa. 54:13; Jer. 31:34; John 6:45; Gal. 1:12; Eph. 4:21; I. Thes. 4:9; I. John 2:27.
of Christ, Mat. 5; 7:29.
tear, Job 16:9, he t. me in his wrath.
Ps. 7:2, lest he t. my soul.
50:22, lest I t. you in pieces.
Hos. 5:14, I will t. and go away.
Mar. 9:18; Lu. 9:39, he t. him.
tears, Job 16:20, mine eye poureth out t.
Ps. 6:6, I water my couch with t.
42:3, my t. have been my meat.
56:8, put my t. into bottle.
80:5, the bread of t.
126:5, they that sow in t.
Isa. 16:9, I will water thee with my t.
25:8, Lord will wipe away t.
Jer. 9:1, oh that mine eyes were a fountain of t.
31:16, refrain thine eyes from t.
Lam. 2:11, mine eyes do fail with t.
Eze. 24:16, neither shall thy t. run down.
Mal. 2:13, covering altar of Lord with t.
Lu. 7:38, to wash his feet with t.
Ac. 20:31, ceased not to warn with t.
Heb. 5:7, offered up supplications with t.
12:17, he sought it carefully with t.
Rev. 7:17; 21:4, God shall wipe away t.
Tebah (tē'bah) [slaughtering], Gen. 22:24.
Tebaliah (tĕb-a-lī'ah) [Jehovah has baptized], I. Chr. 26:11.

Tebet, or Tebeth (tē'beth) (Assyr., 'Tebetum'), month of December-January, tenth Jewish month, Esth. 2: 16. See **Months.**

tedious, Ac. 24: 4, that I be not further t.

teeth, Gen. 49: 12, his t. shall be white with milk.
Job 19: 20, escaped with skin of my t.
Prov. 10: 26, as vinegar to the t.
S. of S. 4: 2; 6: 6, thy t. are like a flock.
Isa. 41: 15, an instrument having t.
Jer. 31: 29; Eze. 18: 2, children's t. are set on edge.
Am. 4: 6, cleanness of t.
Mat. 27: 44, cast the same in his t.

Tehaphnehes (tē-hāf'ne-hēz), Eze. 30: 18.

teil or terebinth tree (Heb., 'elah'), often translated "oak" in the A.V., as in Gen. 35: 4; but "teil tree" in Isa. 6: 13, "elm" in Hos. 4: 13, and sometimes erroneously, "valley" or "plain," as in Gen. 13: 18; I. Sa. 17: 2. In all these places, and where it occurs elsewhere, the R.V. translates it as "terebinth," either in the text or margin.

Tekel (tē'kel) [weighed], Dan. 5: 25, 27.

Tekoa, Tekoah (tē-kō'a)[blast of the trumpet], son of Ashur, I. Chr. 2: 24; 4: 5.
—(5 Ce; 16 Ce) a city of Judah, II. Chr. 11: 6.
widow of, II. Sa. 14.

Tel-abib (tĕl-ā'bib) [hill of corn], Eze. 3: 15.

Telaim (tĕl'a-ĭm) [young lambs], I. Sa. 15: 4.

Telassar (tē-lăs'sar) (Assyr., 'Tul-Asurri') [hill of Asshur], Isa. 37: 12.

Telem (tē'lem) [oppression], Josh. 15: 24

Tel-haresha (tĕl-hā-rē'shà), Neh. 7: 61.

tell, Gen. 32: 29, t. me thy name.
II. Sa. 1: 20, t. it not in Gath.
Ps. 48: 13, may t. it to the generation following.
Ec. 6: 12; 10: 14, who can t. what shall be after?
10: 20, that which hath wings shall t. matter.
Jon. 3: 9, who can t. if God will turn?
Mat. 18: 15, t. him his fault.
Mar. 11: 33; Lu. 20: 7, we cannot t.
John 3: 8, thou canst not t. whence.
4: 25, he will t. us all things.
Ac. 17: 21, either to t. or hear some new thing.
II. Cor. 12: 2, in or out of the body, I cannot t.
—[ar.], count, Gen. 15: 5, t. the stars, if thou be able.

Tel-melah (tĕl-mē'lah), Ezra 2: 59; Neh. 7: 61.

Tema (tē'mà) [desert], Gen. 25: 15; Job 6: 19; Isa. 21: 14; Jer. 25: 23.

Teman (tē'man) [the south], Gen. 36: 11.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 49: 7, 20; Eze. 25: 13; Am. 1: 12; Ob. 9; Hab. 3: 3.

Temani (tĕm'a-nī), Gen. 36: 34.

Temeni (tĕm'e-nī), I. Chr. 4: 6.

temper, Ex. 30: 35; Eze. 46: 14; I. Cor. 12: 24.

temperance, exhortations to, Prov. 23: 1; I. Cor. 9: 25; Eph. 5: 18; Tit. 1: 8; 2: 2.
—Ac. 24: 25, as he reasoned of t.
Gal. 5: 23, meekness, t.
II. Pet. 1: 6, add to knowledge t.; and to t. patience.

tempest, Job 9: 17, he breaketh me with a t.
Ps. 11: 6, on wicked he shall rain a t.
55: 8, I hasten from storm and t.

tempest—Continued
Isa. 28: 2, as a t. of hail.
32: 2, covert from the t.
Heb. 12: 18, not come to darkness and t.
II. Pet. 2: 17, clouds carried with a t.

tempestuous, Ps. 50: 3; Jon. 1: 11, 13; Ac. 27: 14.

Temple, The.

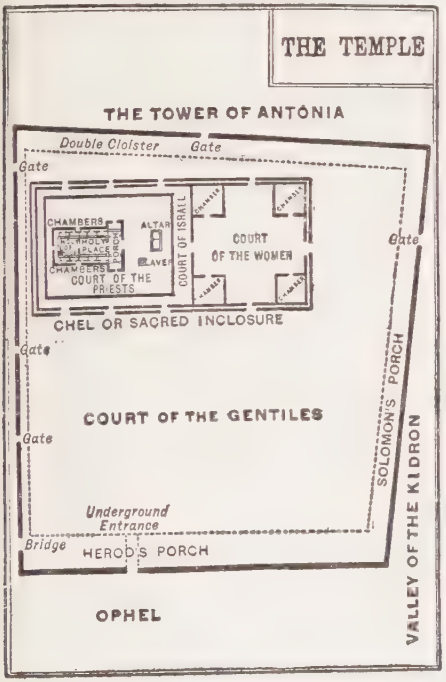
The Three Temples.—All these stood in succession upon the same site, and were arranged upon the same general plan. (1) Solomon's Temple. Built about B.C. 970, and standing until B.C. 587, when it was destroyed by the Babylonians (II. Ki. 25: 8, 9). (2) Zerubbabel's Temple. After lying desolate more than fifty years the second temple was begun about B.C. 534, under Zerubbabel, the ruler of the exiles returned from Babylon (Ezra 3: 8). This temple was far inferior in splendor to the first, but soon became the object of pilgrimage to Jews from all lands and the centre of Jewish national and religious life. (3) Herod's Temple. The second temple having become dilapidated, Herod the Great undertook its restoration on a magnificent scale. The work was begun about B.C. 20 and was not completed until A.D. 64. This temple was destroyed by the Romans under Titus, A.D. 70. Its site is now occupied partially by the Dome of the Rock miscalled the Mosque of Omar, in Jerusalem.

The Situation.—Between the valley of the Kidron and the valley of the Tyropœon were two hills—on the north Mount Moriah, and a little to the south a spur of lower elevation known as Ophel. On Mount Moriah stood the temple, on Ophel the buildings of Solomon's palace. Later the temple area was enlarged to include both these hills.

The House of the Lord.—This was a building not large, but magnificent and costly; made of stone and cedar, and decorated lavishly with gold and precious stones. It consisted of four parts: (1) The Porch, a lofty tower facing the east. Two pillars, either in the tower at the entrance or standing apart before it, are named (I. Ki. 7: 21). The interior dimensions of the porch were about 30 feet from north to south, and 15 feet east and west (I. Ki. 6: 3). (2) The Holy Place was west of the porch, and was a chamber 60 feet long by 30 wide, and perhaps 30 feet high. In it stood, on the north, the table for "the showbread"—that is, the twelve loaves shown before the Lord; on the south the golden candlestick, or lampstand; and at the western end the golden altar of incense. (3) The Holy of Holies, or "the oracle" (I. Ki. 6: 19, 20), was a cube each dimension being 30 feet. It had no windows, but received a dim light through the veil which separated it from the adjoining room. This place was entered by the high priest only, and on but one day in the year, the day of atonement. The only article of furniture in the room was the Ark of the Covenant, containing the two tables

Temple, The—Continued

of the law. The Ark doubtless was destroyed with the first temple, and in the second and third temples its place was indicated by a marble block, upon which the blood was sprinkled. (4) The Chambers were rooms for the priests situated around the house, with entrance from without. They were in three stories, and were set apart for the residence of the priests while employed in the services of the temple. Each priest served two



weeks in the year; not, however, two weeks in succession, but six months apart, and lived at his home for the rest of the time. In similar chambers around the old tabernacle Eli and Samuel slept (I. Sa. 3: 2, 3).

The Court of the Priests was an open, unroofed quadrangle surrounding the House of the Lord, but mainly in front, toward the east. It was about 200 feet wide, north and south, by 275 feet long east and west, a few feet lower in elevation than the floor of the temple proper. Here stood the great 'Altar of Burnt Offering,' upon which the daily sacrifice was offered, its site now shown under the Dome of the Rock; and near the door to the house 'the Laver,' for washing the sacrifices. Solomon built also a great "Sea," or reservoir of water, standing on the backs of twelve oxen, all of "brass," probably copper (I. Ki. 7: 23-

Temple, The—Continued

26). This was broken up by the Babylonians, B.C. 587 (II. Ki. 25: 13), and was not replaced in the later temples.

Around the Court of the Priests was another and larger corridor, the 'Court of Israel,' or "the men's court." In the later temples this was 320 by 240 feet in dimensions, 26 feet wide on the north and south, 24 feet wide on the east and west. The size of this court in Solomon's temple is not given, but was probably the same as in later times. This was the standing place of the worshippers (exclusively men) as they witnessed the service.

These were the only courts around the first temple, as the space to the south of the last-named court was occupied by Solomon's palaces, from which a magnificent flight of steps ascended to the temple area (I. Ki. 10: 5). East of the Court of Israel, and a little lower, stood the 'Court of the Women,' 200 feet square, having a lattice gallery on the western side, from which the women could look on the services of the altar. This court was also called "the Treasury" (John 8: 20) from the gift boxes fastened upon the wall (Mar. 12: 41, 42). In each corner of this court was a room said to be 60 feet square, with an open roof.

Around all these buildings and courts, with Herod's temple, but not with Solomon's, was the 'Court of the Gentiles,' an irregular quadrangle of about 1,000 feet on each side (north 990, east 1,000, south 960, west 1,060). The wall on the east was surmounted by a double row of columns, and called Solomon's Porch (John 10: 23; Ac. 3: 11). The "Beautiful Gate" was from the Court of the Gentiles to the eastern side of the Court of the Women (Ac. 3: 1), through which the people passed on their way to the public worship. The narrow corridor extending entirely around the Court of the Women and the Court of Israel was called "Chel"—that is, the sacred inclosure—and no one except an Israelite was permitted to enter it. The Court of the Gentiles was not regarded by the Jews as sacred, since foreigners were allowed within it, and in its area had grown up a market for the sale of animals for sacrifice and tables for the exchanging of foreign money. Twice this court was purged of these desecrations by Jesus (John 2: 13-17; Mat. 21: 12, 13).

David desires to build, II. Sa. 7: 3; I. Chr. 17: 2; 28: 2; forbidden to build, II. Sa. 7: 5; I. Chr. 17: 4; 28: 3.
Solomon to build, II. Sa. 7: 12; I. Chr. 17: 11; 28: 5; builds, I. Ki. 6; II. Chr. 3; 4.
its solemn dedication, I. Ki. 8; 9; II. Chr. 6; 7.
plundered by Shishak, king of Egypt, I. Ki. 14: 25; II. Chr. 12: 9.
restored by Joash, II. Ki. 12: 5, 12.
cleansed by Hezekiah, II. Chr. 29: 5.
polluted by Manasseh, II. Chr. 33: 7.
repaired by Josiah, II. Chr. 34.
spoiled by the Chaldeans, II. Ki. 25: 9.
decrees of Cyrus and Darius for rebuilding, Ezra 6: 3, 13.

Temple, The—Continued
finished and dedicated, Ezra 6: 15, 16.
Christ drives out buyers and sellers, Mat. 21: 12; Mar. 11: 15; Lu. 19: 45; John 2: 14.
Christ foretells its destruction, Mat. 24: 2; Mar. 13: 2; Lu. 21: 6.
house of God, Ps. 65: 4; Ec. 5: 1; Heb. 10: 21; I. Pet. 4: 17.
symbolical of the body of Christ, John 2: 19-21.
of God and Holy Ghost, Christians are, II. Cor. 6: 16.
—II. Sa. 22: 7; Ps. 18: 6, he did hear my voice out of his t.
Ps. 27: 4, to enquire in his t.
29: 9, in his t. doth every one speak of his glory.
Isa. 6: 1, his train filled the t.
Mal. 3: 1, the Lord shall suddenly come to his t.
Mat. 12: 6, one greater than the t.
John 2: 19, destroy this t.
Ac. 7: 48; 17: 24, t. made with hands.
I. Cor. 3: 16, ye are the t. of God.
6: 19, body is t. of Holy Ghost.
Rev. 7: 15, serve day and night in his t.
21: 22, no t. therein.
See Ps. 84: 1, 10; 100: 4; 122; Isa. 2: 3; Rev. 3: 12; 15: 8.

temporal, II. Cor. 4: 18.

tempt, Gen. 22: 1, God did t. Abraham.
Ex. 17: 2, wherefore do ye t. the Lord?
Deu. 6: 16; Mat. 4: 7; Lu. 4: 12, shall not t. the Lord.
Isa. 7: 12, I will not ask, neither will I t. the Lord.
Mal. 3: 15, they that t. God are even delivered.
Mat. 22: 18; Mar. 12: 15; Lu. 20: 23, why t. ye me?
Ac. 5: 9, agreed together to t. the Spirit.
15: 10, why t. ye God?
I. Cor. 10: 13, will not suffer you to be t.
Gal. 6: 1, lest thou also be t.
I. Thes. 3: 5, lest the tempter t. you.
Heb. 2: 18, hath suffered, being t.
4: 15, in all points t. like as we are.
Jas. 1: 13, God cannot be t., neither t. he any man.

temptation, trial of faith, Gen. 22; Dan. 12: 10; Lu. 12: 31, 40; Heb. 11: 17; I. Pet. 1: 7; 4: 12.
of Christ, by the devil, Mat. 4; Mar. 1: 13; Lu. 4.
—Ps. 95: 8; Heb. 3: 8, as in day of t. in wilderness.
Mat. 6: 13; Lu. 11: 4, lead us not into t.
Mat. 26: 41; Mar. 14: 38; Lu. 22: 46, lest ye enter into t.
Lu. 8: 13, in time of t. fall away.
I. Cor. 10: 13, there hath no t. taken you.
I. Tim. 6: 9, they that will be rich fall into t.
Jas. 1: 12, blessed is the man that endureth t.
II. Pet. 2: 9, how to deliver out of t.
Rev. 3: 10, keep thee from hour of t.

tempter, Mat. 4: 3; I. Thes. 3: 5.

tend, Prov. 10: 16, labour of righteous t. to life.
Prov. 14: 23, talk of lips t. to penury.
19: 23, fear of Lord t. to life.
21: 5, thoughts of diligent t. to plenteousness.

tender, II. Ki. 22: 19; II. Chr. 34: 27, thine heart was t.
Job 38: 27, cause the t. herb to spring.
Isa. 47: 1, no more be called t.
53: 2, grow up as a t. plant.
Lu. 1: 78, through the t. mercy of our God.
Jas. 5: 11, Lord is pitiful, and of t. mercy.

tender-hearted, II. Chr. 13: 7; Eph. 4: 32.

tenons, Ex. 26: 17, 19.

tenor, Gen. 43: 7; Ex. 34: 27.

tenth, Gen. 28: 22, give the t. unto thee.
Lev. 27: 32, t. shall be holy unto the Lord.

tents, Nu. 24: 5, how goodly are thy t.
I. Ki. 12: 16, to your t., O Israel.
Ps. 84: 10, than to dwell in t. of wickedness.
See Gen. 12: 8; 25: 27; Ac. 18: 3.

Terah (tē'rah) [loiterer], Gen. 11: 24; Josh. 24: 2.

teraphim. This word occurs only in the plural, and denotes images connected with magical rites. The derivation of the name is obscure. In one case—I. Sa. 19: 13, 16—a single statue seems to be intended by the plural. The teraphim, translated "images" in the A.V., carried away from Laban by Rachel were regarded by Laban as gods. Teraphim again are included among Micah's images. Judg. 17: 3-5; 18: 17, 18, 20.

Teraphim.

terebinth, a tree of Palestine. See Teil.

teresh (tē'resh) [severe], Esth. 2: 21; 6: 2.

termed, Isa. 62: 4, thou shalt no more be t. forsaken.

terraces, II. Chr. 9: 11.

terrestrial, I. Cor. 15: 40.

terrible, Ex. 34: 10, a t. thing I will do.
Deu. 1: 19; 8: 15, that t. wilderness.
7: 21; 10: 17; Neh. 1: 5; 4: 14; 9: 32, a mighty God and t.
Deu. 10: 21; II. Sa. 7: 23, done t. things.
Job 37: 22, with God is t. majesty.
Ps. 45: 4, thy right hand shall teach thee t. things.
47: 2, the Lord most high is t.
65: 5, by t. things in righteousness.
66: 5, God is t. in his doings towards men.
76: 12, he is t. to kings of the earth.
99: 3, thy great and t. name.
145: 6, the might of thy t. acts.
S. of S. 6: 4, t. as an army with banners.
Isa. 25: 4, blast of the t. ones.
64: 3, when thou didst t. things.
Joel 2: 11, the day of the Lord is very t.
Heb. 12: 21, so t. was the sight.
See Deu. 26: 8; Nah. 2: 3.

terrify, Job 7: 14, thou t. me through visions.
Job 9: 34, let not his fear t. me.
Lu. 21: 9, when ye hear of wars be not t.
24: 37, they were t. and affrighted.
Phil. 1: 28, in nothing t. by adversaries.

terror, Gen. 35: 5, the t. of God.
Deu. 32: 25, the sword without and t. within.
Job 18: 11, t. shall make him afraid.

terror—Continued
Job 24: 17, in the t. of the shadow of death.
31: 23, destruction was a t. to me.
Ps. 55: 4, the t. of death are fallen upon me.
91: 5, not afraid for t. by night.
Isa. 33: 18, thine heart shall meditate t.
54: 14, thou shalt be far from t.
Jer. 17: 17, be not a t. unto me.
20: 4; Eze. 26: 21, I will make thee a t.
Eze. 27: 36; 28: 19, thou shalt be a t.
Rom. 13: 3, rulers are not a t. to good works.
II. Cor. 5: 11, knowing t. of the Lord.
I. Pet. 3: 14, be not afraid of their t.

Tertius (tĕr'shŭs) [third], probably Silas, Rom. 16: 22.

Tertullus (tĕr-tŭl'lus), Ac. 24: 1, 2.

testament, the new, of Christ's blood, Mat. 26: 28; Lu. 22: 20; II. Cor. 3: 6.
superior to the old, Heb. 8: 6, 7; 9; 10; 12: 24.
—Mar. 14: 24 this is my blood of the new t.
I. Cor. 11: 25, cup is the new t.
Heb. 7: 22, surety of a better t.
9: 16, where a t. is, there must be the death of the testatr.

testify, Nu. 35: 30, one witness shall not t.
Neh. 9: 34, wherewith thou didst t. against them.
Job 15: 6, thine own lips t. against thee.
Isa. 59: 12, sins t. against us.
Hos. 5: 5; 7: 10, pride of Israel doth t.
Mic. 6: 3, t. against me.
John 2: 25, any should t. of man.
3: 11, we t. that we have seen.
5: 39, scriptures t. of me.
15: 26, he shall t. of me.
21: 24, disciple which t. of these things.
Ac. 20: 24, to t. gospel of grace of God.
Eph. 4: 17, this I say, and t. in the Lord.
I. Tim. 2: 6, gave himself to be t. in due time.
Heb. 2: 6, one in a certain place t.
I. Pet. 1: 11, t. beforehand the sufferings.
I. John 4: 14, we have seen, and do t.

testimony, of the apostles, Ac. 22: 18; II. Thes. 1: 10; II. Tim. 1: 8; Rev. 11: 7; 12: 17.
testimonies, of God, Ps. 119: 2.
—II. Ki. 11: 12; II. Chr. 23: 11, gave him the t.
Ps. 78: 5, he established a t. in Jacob.
93: 5, thy t. are very sure.
119: 24, thy t. are my delight.
119: 59, I turned my feet to thy t.
119: 129, thy t. are wonderful.
Isa. 8: 16, bind up the t.
8: 20, to the law and to the t.
Mat. 10: 18; Mar. 13: 9, for a t. against them.
John 3: 32, no man receiveth his t.
21: 24, we know that his t. is true.
Ac. 14: 3, gave t. to the word of his grace.
I. Cor. 2: 1, declaring the t. of God.
II. Cor. 1: 12, the t. of our conscience.
Heb. 11: 5, Enoch had this t.
Rev. 1: 2; 19: 10, the t. of Jesus.
See Ex. 25: 16, 21.

tetrarch (tĕ'trärk) [governor of a fourth part of the country], Lu. 3: 1; 3: 19; 9: 7.

Thaddæus (thăd-dē'us), one of the twelve apostles; probably Jude, who wrote the epistle, Mat. 10: 3; Mar. 3: 18.

Thahash (thā'hăsh) [dolphin], Gen. 22: 24.

Thamah (thā'mah) Ezra 2: 53. See **Tamah.**

Thamar (thā'mar), Mat. 1: 3.

than, seven times more t. it was wont to be, Dan. 3: 19. See also Mat. 10: 15; John 12: 43; Ac. 15: 28; Heb. 4: 12.

thank, I. Chr. 29: 13, our God, we t. thee.
Mat. 11: 25; Lu. 10: 21; John 11: 41, I t. thee, O Father.
Rom. 6: 17, God be t., ye were.
I. Cor. 1: 4, I t. God on your behalf.
II. Thes. 1: 3, we are bound to t. God.

thankful, Ps. 100: 4, be t. unto him.
Rom. 1: 21, neither were t.
Col. 3: 15, and be ye t.
See Ac. 24: 3.

thanks, Dan. 6: 10, he prayed, and gave t.
Mat. 26: 27; Lu. 22: 17, he took the cup, and gave t.
Rom. 14: 6, he giveth God t.
I. Cor. 15: 57, t. be to God, who giveth us the victory.
II. Cor. 9: 15, t. be to God for his unspeakable gift.
Eph. 5: 20, giving t. always for all things.
I. Thes. 3: 9, what t. can we render?

thanksgiving, exhortations to, Ps. 34: 3; 95: 2; 100: 4; 107: 22; 136; II. Cor. 9: 12; Col. 2: 7.
at the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26: 27; Mar. 14: 23; Lu. 22: 17; I. Cor. 11: 24.
at meals, Mar. 8: 6; John 6: 11; Ac. 27: 35; Rom. 14: 6; Eph. 5: 20.
—Neh. 11: 17, principal to begin the t.
Ps. 26: 7, publish with voice of t.
50: 14, offer unto God t.
100: 4, enter into his gates with t.
Isa. 51: 3, t. and melody shall be found therein.
Am. 4: 5, offer a sacrifice of t.
Phil. 4: 6, with t. let your requests be made known.
Col. 4: 2, watch in the same with t.
I. Tim. 4: 3, to be received with t.
Rev. 7: 12, t. and honour be to our God.

thankworthy, I. Pet. 2: 19.

Thara (thā'ra), ancestor of Jesus, Lu. 3: 34.

that, Ps. 27: 4, t. will I seek after.
John 13: 27, t. thou doest, do quickly.
21: 22, what is t. to thee?
Rom. 7: 19, evil which I would not, t. I do.
Jas. 4: 15, do this, or t.

theater, at Ephesus, Paul's danger there, Ac. 19: 29.

Thebez (thē'bez) [shining] (5 Cd; 16 Cd), a city of Ephraim, now called Tubas, Judg. 9: 50.

thefts, whence proceeding, Mat. 15: 19; Mar. 7: 22. See **Stealing.**

theirs, blessed are the poor in spirit, for t., Mat. 5: 3-10. See also Mat. 2: 10; 3: 6; 4: 21; 6: 16; 7: 6; 10: 17.

Thelasar (thē-lā'sar), II. Ki. 19: 12. See **Telassar,** Isa. 37: 12.

then, Ps. 27: 10, t. the Lord will take me up.
Mat. 24: 14, t. shall the end come.
II. Cor. 12: 10, t. am I strong.

Theophilus (thē-ŏf'ĭ-lŭs) [friend of God], an early convert, Lu. 1: 3; Ac. 1: 1.

thereabout, Lu. 24: 4.

thereat, Mat. 7: 13.

these, Ec. 7: 10, former days better than t.
Mat. 23: 23, t. ought ye to have done.
25: 40, one of the least of t.
John 21: 15, lovest thou me more than t.?

Thessalonians (thĕs-sa-lō'nĭ-anz), Ac. 20: 4; I. Thes. 1: 1.

Thessalonians, First Epistle to.

Date.—These two epistles to the Thessalonians form the earliest group among the letters of St. Paul; and the first of them is probably the earliest Christian document that has come down to us. The apostle wrote the First Epistle from Corinth, in the names of himself, Silas, and Timothy, late in 52 or early in 53.

The Church.—Thessalonica was a prosperous city on the Thermaic Gulf, the capital of Macedonia Secunda, and seat of a Roman proconsul. Many Jews had settled there for the sake of its commercial advantages. St. Paul founded the church there on his second missionary journey, in company with Silas, about A.D. 52. Jewish persecution became so intense that he was obliged to leave the city; but his implacable enemies followed him to Berea, and made that place also unsafe for him. His friends sent him away to Athens, where he waited for Silas and Timothy, who had remained behind at Berea (Ac. 17); and they ultimately joined him at Corinth (18: 5).

Contents.—First Thessalonians shows us a young church which had embraced the faith with enthusiasm, but is not yet free from heathen vices, and is moreover much excited about questions respecting the end of the world, which tended to promote idleness and gossip. After the salutations and thanksgiving (ch. 1), we have two main divisions: declarations of affection and satisfaction (2: 1-3: 13); advice and comfort, because of the triumph in the resurrection (4: 1-5: 22). In the conclusion (5: 23-28), the direction that the epistle is to be read to all the brethren, and not retained by a select few, is quite in place with the first letter written by the apostle to a Christian church.

Thessalonians, Second Epistle to.

Date.—The Second Epistle was written before A.D. 58, but how long after the First Epistle cannot be determined; probably a number of months. Silvanus and Timothy are still with St. Paul (1: 1), and that perhaps points to his being still at Corinth.

Contents.—The main divisions of the epistle are marked by the chapters. Salutation and thanksgiving (ch. 1); warning about the date of the advent (ch. 2); exhortation to prayer and work (3: 1-15), with benediction (v. 16) and autograph conclusion (vs. 17, 18).

Thessalonica (thĕs-sa-lō-nī'kà) (15 Ea), a seaport town of Salonica in Macedonia.
Paul at, Ac. 17.
church there instructed, I. and II. Thes.

Theudas (thū'das), probably i. q. Thaddeus, [thank-offering], sedition, Ac, 5: 36.

thick, Deu. 32: 15; Job 22: 14; Ps. 74: 5.

thicket, Gen. 22: 13; I. Sa. 13: 6; Jer. 4: 29.

thickness, II. Chr. 4: 5; Eze. 41: 9; 42: 10.

thief, punishment of, Ex. 22: 2; Deu. 24: 7; Zec. 5: 4; I. Cor. 6: 10.
his conduct described, Job 24: 14; Jer. 49: 9; Lu. 10: 30.
Christ's second coming typified by, Lu. 12: 39; I. Thes. 5: 2; Rev. 3: 3; 16: 15.
—Ps. 50: 18, when thou sawest a t.
Jer. 2: 26, as the t. is ashamed.
Hos. 1: 7, the t. cometh in.
Joel 2: 9, enter at windows like a t.
Mat. 24: 43, what watch the t. would come.
26: 55; Mar. 14: 48; Lu. 22: 52, are ye come as against a t.?
Lu. 12: 33, where no t. approach.
John 10: 1, the same is a t. and a robber.
I. Pet. 3: 10, day of the Lord cometh as a t.
See Mat. 6: 19; John 10: 8.

thieves, at crucifixion, Mat. 27: 38; Mar. 15: 27; Lu. 23: 39.

thigh, Gen. 24: 2; 47: 29, put hand under t.
Gen. 32: 25, touched hollow of Jacob's t.
Judg. 15: 8, smote them hip and t.
S. of S. 3: 8, every man hath sword on his t.
Rev. 19: 16, he hath on his t. a name.

Thimnathah (thĭm'na-thah), Josh. 19: 43.

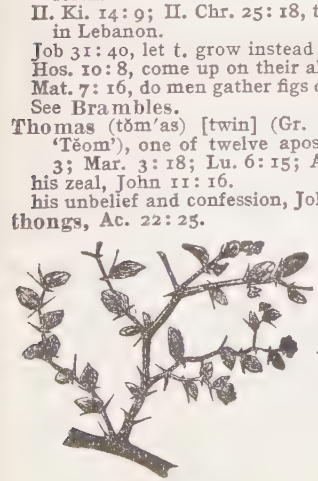
thin, Gen. 41: 6, 7; Ex. 39: 3; Isa. 17: 4.

thine, I. Chr. 29: 11, t., O Lord, is the greatness.
Ps. 74: 16, the day is t., the night also is t
Isa. 63: 19, we are t.
Mat. 20: 14, take that t. is.
Lu. 4: 7, all shall be t.
22: 42, not my will, but t. be done.
John 17: 10, all mine are t., and t. are mine.

thing, Gen. 24: 50, the t. proceedeth from the Lord.
Nu. 16: 30, if the Lord make a new t.
II. Sa. 13: 33, take the t. to heart.
II. Ki. 2: 10, thou hast asked a hard t.
Job 6: 8, that God would grant the t. I long for.
14: 4, who can bring clean t. out of unclean?
Ec. 1: 9, the t. that hath been.
7: 8, better is end of a t. than beginning.
Isa. 29: 16, shall the t. framed say?
40: 15, isles as a very little t.
43: 19; Jer. 31: 22, a new t.
Am. 6: 13, rejoice in a t. of nought.
Mar. 1: 27, what t. is this?
John 5: 14, lest a worse t. come unto thee.
Phil. 3: 16, let us mind the same t.
I. Pet. 4: 12, as though some strange t. happened.

think, Gen. 40: 14, t. on me when it shall be well.
Neh. 5: 19, t. one me, my God, for good.
Ps. 40: 17, the Lord t. upon me.
Prov. 23: 7, as he t. in his heart.
Jon. 1: 6, if God will t. upon us.
Mat. 3: 9, t. not to say within yourselves.
5: 17, t. not I am come to destroy.
6: 7, t. they shall be heard.
9: 4, why t. ye evil in your hearts?
17: 25; 22: 17, what t. thou?
22: 42, what t. ye of Christ?
John 16: 2, will t. that he doeth God service.
Rom. 12: 3, not to t. more highly than he ought to t.
I. Cor. 10: 12, let him that t. he standeth.
II. Cor. 3: 5, to t. any thing as of ourselves.
Gal. 6: 3, if a man t. himself to be something.

think—Continued
Eph. 3:20, able to do above all we ask or t.
Phil. 4:8, t. on these things.
Jas. 1:7, let not that man t. he shall receive.
4:5, do ye t. that the scripture saith in vain?
third, I. Ki. 13:24; Dan. 5:7; Mat. 16:21; 17:23; 20:3; 22:26; 26:44; 27:64; Ac. 20:9.
thirst, Ex. 17:3, to kill us with t.
Deu. 29:19, to add drunkenness to t.
Judg. 15:18, now I shall die for t.
Ps. 69:21, in my t. they gave me vinegar.
104:11, wild asses quench their t.
Isa. 41:17, when their tongue faileth for t.
Am. 8:11, nor a t. for water, but hearing words of the Lord.
II. Cor. 11:27, in hunger and t.
Ps. 42:2; 63:1; 143:6, my soul t. for God.
Isa. 49:10; Rev. 7:16, shall not hunger nor t.
Isa. 55:1, every one that t.
Mat. 5:6, hunger and t. after righteousness.
John 4:14; 6:35, shall never t.
7:37, if any man t., let him come unto me.
19:28, Jesus saith, I t.
Rom. 12:20, if enemy t., give him drink.
thirsty, Judg. 4:19, give me a little water; for I am t.
Ps. 63:1; 143:6, a t. land.
107:5, hungry and t., their soul fainted.
Prov. 25:25, as cold water to a t. soul.
Isa. 21:14, water to him that was t.
29:8, as when a t. man dreameth.
35:7, t. land become springs of water.
44:3, pour water on him that is t.
65:13, servants drink, but ye shall be t.
Mat. 25:35, I was t., and ye gave me drink.
thirty, Mat. 26:15, covenanted with him for t. pieces of silver. See also Mat. 27:3-9; Mar. 4:8; Lu. 3:23.
thistle, Gen. 3:18, thorns and t. shall it bring forth.
II. Ki. 14:9; II. Chr. 25:18, the t. that was in Lebanon.
Job 31:40, let t. grow instead of wheat.
Hos. 10:8, come up on their altars.
Mat. 7:16, do men gather figs of t.? See **Brambles**.
Thomas (tŏm'as) [twin] (Gr. form of Heb. 'Tĕom'), one of twelve apostles, Mat. 10:3; Mar. 3:18; Lu. 6:15; Ac. 1:13.
his zeal, John 11:16.
his unbelief and confession, John 20:24 ff.
thongs, Ac. 22:25.



Palestine Thorn.

thorns, crown of, placed on Christ, Mar. 15:17; John 19:2.
—Nu. 33:55; Judg. 2:3, t. in your sides.
Ps. 118:12, quenched as the fire of t.
Prov. 15:19, way of slothful as hedge of t.
Prov. 22:5, t. are in the way of the froward.
24:31, it was grown over with t.

thorns—Continued
Prov. 26:9, as t. goeth into hand.
Ec. 7:6, as crackling of t. under a pot.
S. of S. 2:2, as the lily among t.
Isa. 33:12, as t. cut up shall they be burned.
34:13, t. shall come up in her palaces.
55:13, instead of the t. shall come up the fir tree.
Jer. 4:3, sow not among t.
12:13, sown wheat, but shall reap t.
Hos. 2:6, I will hedge up way with t.
9:6, t. shall be in their tabernacles.
10:8, the t. shall come up on their altars.
Mic. 7:4, the most upright is sharper than t. hedge.
Mat. 7:16, do men gather grapes of t.?
13:7; Mar. 4:7, some fell among t.
Mat. 27:29, platted a crown of t.
II. Cor. 12:7, a t. in the flesh.
thought, Gen. 6:5, t. of his heart only evil.
I. Chr. 28:9, the Lord understandeth the t.
Job 4:13, in t. from the visions of the night.
42:2, no t. can be withholden from thee.
Ps. 10:4, God is not in all his t.
40:5, thy t. cannot be reckoned.
92:5, thy t. are very deep.
94:11, the Lord knoweth the t. of man.
139:17, how precious are thy t. to me.
139:23, try me, and know my t.
Prov 12:5, the t. of the righteous are right.
15:26, the t. of the wicked are abomination,
16:3, thy t. shall be established.
Isa. 55:7, let the unrighteous forsake his t.
55:8, my t. are not your t.
Mic. 4:12, they know not the t. of the Lord.
Mat. 9:4; 12:25; Lu. 5:22; 6:8; 11:17. Jesus knowing their t.
Mat. 15:19; Mar. 7:21, out of the heart proceed evil t.
Lu. 9:47, Jesus, perceiving the t. of their heart.
24:38, why do t. arise in your hearts?
I. Cor. 3:20, the Lord knoweth the t. of the wise.
II. Cor. 10:5, bringing into captivity every t.
Heb. 4:12, the word of God is a discerner of the t.
Jas. 2:4, are become judges of evil t.
Gen. 50:20, ye t. evil against me.
II. Ki. 5:11, I t. He will surely come out.
Ps. 48:9, we have t. of thy loving-kindness.
50:21, thou t. I was such an one as thyself.
73:16, when I t. to know this.
119:59, I t. on my ways.
Jer. 18:8, I will repent of the evil I t. to do.
Zec. 8:15, I t. to do well.
Mal. 3:16, for them that t. upon his name.
Mar. 14:72, when he t. thereon, he wept.
Lu. 12:17, he t. within himself, What shall I do?
19:11, they t. the kingdom of God should appear.
John 11:13, they t. he had spoken of taking of rest.
Ac. 15:38, t. not good to take him.
26:8, why should it be t. a thing incredible?
I. Cor. 13:11, I t. as a child.
Phil. 2:6, t. it not robbery to be equal with God.
Three-Taverns, a place thirty-two miles south of Rome, on road traveled by St. Paul.

threefold, Ec. 4: 12, a t. cord is not quickly broken.

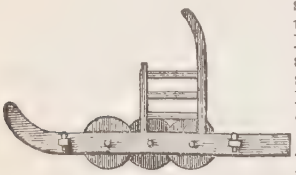
threescore and ten, Ps. 90: 10, the days of our years are t.

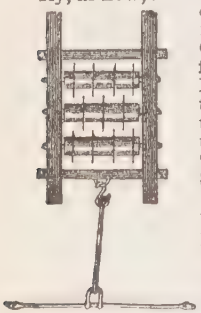
thread, Gen. 14: 23; Josh. 2: 18; Judg. 16: 9; S. of S. 4: 3.

threaten, Ac. 4: 17, let us straitly t. them.
I. Pet. 2: 23, when he suffered, he t. not.
See Ac. 9: 1, Eph. 6: 9.

thresh, Isa. 41: 15, thou shalt t. the mountains.
Jer. 51: 33, it is time to t. her.
Mic. 4: 13, arise and t.
Hab. 3: 12, thou didst t. the heathen.
I. Cor. 9: 10, he that t. in hope.
See Lev. 26: 5; I. Chr. 21: 20; Isa. 21: 10; 28: 28.

threshing. The wheat, etc., was reaped by the sickle or pulled up by the roots. It was bound in sheaves. The sheaves or heaps were carted, Am. 2: 13, to the floor—a circular spot of hard ground, probably, as now, from 50 to 80 or 100 feet in diameter. Gen. 1: 10, 11; II. Sa. 24: 16, 18. On these the oxen, etc., forbidden to be muzzled, Deu. 25: 4, trampled out the grain. At a later time the Jews used a threshing sledge called 'morag,' Isa. 41: 15; II. Sa. 24: 22; I. Chr. 21: 23, probably resembling the 'noreg,' still employed in Egypt—a frame with three rollers ridged with iron, which, aided by the driver's weight, crushed out, often injuring, the grain, as well as cut or tore the straw, which thus became fit for fodder. Lighter grains were beaten out with a stick. Isa. 28: 27.


Threshing Instrument (side view).


Threshing Instrument (upper view).

threshing-floor, Ru. 3: 2; I. Chr. 21: 15, 21, 22.

threshold, I. Sa. 5: 5; Eze. 46: 2; Zep. 2: 14.

threw, II. Sa. 16: 13, t. stones at him.
II. Chr. 31: 1, t. down the high places.
Ac. 22: 23, t. dust into air.
See Mic. 5: 11; Mal. 1: 4; Lu. 4: 35; Rev. 18: 21.

thrice, Mat. 26: 34, before cock crow thou shalt deny me t. See also Mar. 14: 30; Lu. 22: 34; John 13: 38; II. Cor. 11: 25.

throat, Ps. 5: 9, Rom. 3: 13, their t. is an open sepulchre.
Ps. 115: 7, neither speak they through their t.
Prov. 23: 2, put a knife to thy t.
Mat. 18: 28, took him by the t.

throne. The Hebrew word so translated applies to any elevated seat occupied by a person in authority, whether a high priest, I. Sa. 1: 9, a judge, Ps. 122: 5, or a military chief, Jer. 1: 15. The use of a chair in a country where the usual postures were squatting and reclining was at all times regarded as a symbol of dignity, II. Ki. 4: 10; Prov. 9: 14. The king sat on his throne on state occasions. At such times he appeared in his royal robes. The throne was the symbol of supreme power and dignity, Gen. 41: 40.

Assyrian Throne or Chair of State.

—Gen. 41: 40, in the t. will I be greater.
Ps. 11: 4, the Lord's t. is in heaven.
47: 8, God sitteth upon t. of his holiness.
89: 14, justice and judgment are habitation of thy t.
94: 20, shall t. of iniquity have fellowship with thee?
Prov. 20: 28, his t. is upholden by mercy.
25: 5, his t. shall be established in righteousness.
Isa. 66: 1; Ac. 7: 49, heaven is my t.
Jer. 17: 12, a glorious high t.
Lam. 5: 19, thy t. from generation to generation.
Dan. 7: 9, his t. was like the fiery flame.
Mat. 19: 28; 25: 31, the Son of man shall sit in the t.
Heb. 4: 16, the t. of grace.
Rev. 3: 21, to him will I grant to sit on my t.
20: 11, a great white t.

throng, Mar. 3: 9, lest they should t. him.
Mar. 5: 24, Lu. 8: 42, much people t. him
Lu. 8: 45, the multitude t. thee.

throughly [ar.], thoroughly, Ps. 51: 2, wash me t. from mine iniquity.
Jer. 7: 5, t. amend your ways.
II. Tim. 3: 17, t. furnished unto all good works.

thrust, Ex. 11: 1, he shall surely t. you out.
Job 32: 13, God t. him down, not man.
Ps. 118: 13, thou hast t. at me.
Lu. 10: 15, shalt be t. down to hell.
13: 28, you yourselves t. out

thrust—Continued
John 20: 25, and t. my hand into his side.
Heb. 12: 20, stoned or t. through.
Rev. 14: 15, t. in thy sickle.
thumb, Ex. 29: 20; Lev. 8: 23, 24.
thummim, on high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28: 30; Lev. 8: 8; Deu. 33: 8; Ezra 2: 63; Neh. 7: 65.
thunder, Ex. 9: 23; I. Sa. 7: 10; 12: 18; Ps. 78: 48.
thunders, seven, Rev. 10: 3, 4.
See Ex. 19: 16; Rev. 4: 5; 16: 18.
Thyatira (thī-a-tī'rà) (15 Gb), a city of Lydia, now called Ak Hissar, Ac. 16: 14.
angel of, Rev. 1: 11; 2: 18.
thyine wood, a precious wood mentioned in Rev. 18: 12. It is the citron wood of the Romans from north Africa. It is still highly prized.
Tiberias (tī-bē'rī-as) (13 Cc; 14 Bc; 16 Dc), a town on the western shore of the Sea of Galilee, now called Tubariya, once the seat of the Sanhedrin (A.D. 150-200).
—Sea of, or Bahr Tubariya (14 Bb; 16 Dc; 17 Cc), the Sea of Galilee, John 6: 23.
Tiberius (tī-bē'rī-ŭs), the Roman emperor, Lu. 3: 1.
Tibhath (tĭb'hath), I. Chr. 18: 8.
Tibneh (16 Ce), probably ancient 'Timnath.'
Tibni (tĭb'nī) [straw man (?)], I. Ki. 16: 21.
Tidal (tī'dal), LXX., "Thargal," Gen. 14: 1.
tidings, II. Sa. 18: 31, said T., my lord the king.
Ps. 112: 7, not be afraid of evil t.
Dan. 11: 44, t. out of the east.
Lu. 8: 1, showing glad t. of kingdom of God.
Rom. 10: 15, glad t. of good things.
tie, Prov. 6: 21; Mat. 21: 2; Mar. 11: 2.
Tiglath-pileser (Tilgath- or Tiglath-Pilneser), II. Ki. 15: 29; 16: 7; I. Chr. 5: 6, 26; II. Chr. 28: 20.
Tigris (tī'gris), or **Hiddekel** (2 Db; 8 Dc), a river of Babylonia, Dan. 10: 4.
Tikvah (tĭk'vah) [confidence], II. Ki. 22: 14.
Tikvath, II. Chr. 34: 22.
tile, Eze. 4: 1; Lu. 5: 19.
till, Gen. 2: 5; 3: 23, to t. the ground.
Prov. 12: 11; 28: 19, he that t. his hand.
Eze. 36: 34, desolate land shall be t.
Timæus (tī-mē'us) [unclean], Mar. 10: 46.
timber, I. Ki. 5: 18, they prepared t. and stones to build. See also II. Chr. 2: 9; II. Ki. 22: 6; Neh. 2: 8.

Timbrel.

timbrel, Judg. 11: 34, his daughter came out to meet him with t. See also II. Sa. 6: 5; Job 21: 12; Ps. 68: 25; 81: 2; 150: 4.
time, redemption of, Ps. 39. 4; 90: 12; Ec. 12: 1; Isa. 55: 6; Mat. 5: 25; Lu. 19: 42;

time—Continued
John 9: 4; 12: 35; II. Cor. 6: 2; Gal. 6: 9; Eph. 5: 16.
for all things, Ec. 3.
the end of, Rev. 10: 6.
times, the last, signs of, Mat. 16: 3; Ac. 3: 21; I. Thes. 5: 1; II. Thes. 2; I. Tim. 4: 1; II. Tim. 3: 1.
—Ps. 32: 6, in a t. when thou mayest be found.
37: 19, not be ashamed in the evil t.
41: 1, deliver him in t. of trouble.
56: 3, what t. I am afraid.
69: 13; Isa. 49: 8, in an acceptable t.
89: 47, remember how short my t. is.
Ec. 3: 1, there is a t. to every purpose.
9: 11, t. and chance happeneth to all.
Isa. 60: 22, I will hasten it in his t.
Eze. 16: 8, thy t. was the t. of love.
Dan. 7: 25, a t. and t. and the dividing of t.
Hos. 10: 12, it is t. to seek the Lord.
Hag. 1: 4, is it t. to dwell in houses?
Mal. 3: 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the t.
Mar. 4: 17, endure but for a t.
6: 35, now the t. is far passed.
Lu. 19: 44, knewest not the t. of thy visitation.
John 7: 6, my t. is not yet come.
Ac. 17: 21, spent their t. in nothing else.
Rom. 13: 11, high t. to awake.
I. Cor. 7: 29, the t. is short.
Col. 4: 5, redeeming the t.
II. Tim. 4: 6, the t. of my departure is at hand.
Heb. 4: 16, grace to help in t. of need.
Jas. 4: 14, that appeareth for a little t.
I. Pet. 1: 17, pass the t. of sojourning in fear.
Timna, or Timnah (tĭm'nà) [a portion], Gen. 36: 12, 40; I. Chr. 1: 36, 39, 51.
Timnath (tĭm'nath) [allotment] (3 Bd; 5 Be; 7 Ac), a city of Judah, Gen. 38: 12; Judg. 14: 1.
Timnath-heres (tĭm'nath-hē'rēz) [portion of the sun], burial place of Joshua, Judg. 2: 9.
Timnath-serah (tĭm-nath-sē'rah) [abundant portion], the city of Joshua, in the hill country of Ephraim, Josh. 19: 50; 24: 30.
Timon (tī'mon), Greek name, Ac. 6: 5.
Timotheus (tī-mō'the-ŭs) (Timothy), accompanies Paul, Ac. 16: 3; 17: 14, 15; Rom. 16: 21; II. Cor. 1: 1, 19.
commended, I. Cor. 16: 10; Phil. 2: 19.
Timothy, First Epistle to.
Author.—Timothy would be barely thirty-five years of age when Paul, who was nearly twice as old, wrote the First Epistle to him.
Occasion and Date.—After Paul's release, Timothy had been left by him in Ephesus to check erroneous doctrine, while Paul went on to Macedonia (1: 3-7) to visit his loved Philippians (Phil. 2: 24). Not knowing when he may return (3: 14, 15), the apostle writes to instruct Timothy about a variety of matters. This was probably about 65.
Summary.—We have the eminently Pauline salutation (1: 1, 2) and thanksgiving (1: 12-17) at the outset. Then the subjects of public worship (ch. 2), officers of the church (ch. 3), false teachers and asceticism (ch. 4),

Timothy, First Epistle to—Continued widows and elders (ch. 5), slaves, false teachers and covetousness (6: 1-19) are discussed; and the letter closes with a charge and a benediction (6: 20, 21).

Timothy, Second Epistle to.

Date.—The Second Epistle to Timothy was written from the prison in Rome, near the close of the second imprisonment, A.D. 67 or 68. It was written in the conviction that the end was near at hand.

Occasion.—The immediate motive of the letter is the desire to see Timothy, a desire so urgent that it is expressed four times (1: 4; 4: 9, 11, 21). But the writer takes the opportunity of expressing a great deal more than this personal wish.

Contents.—The apostle sends his last instructions to his disciple and delegate, and to all future ministers in the church. Death, which will free him from bonds, toil, and anxiety, and bring him home to Christ, will take him from the churches which sorely need him, and from the friends who love him and lean on him; dark days are coming, and even love is waxing cold; hence the urgent appeals all through the letter to be firm and courageous (1: 6-14; 2: 1-13; 3: 14; 4: 1-5). The conduct of Timothy occupies about one-third of the epistle, the second main subject being the present and future condition of the church (2: 14-3: 17). Towards the close the apostle speaks of himself (4: 6-21). Like the First Epistle, the letter has the thoroughly Pauline salutation (1: 1, 2), thanksgiving (1: 3-5), and benediction (4: 22); which last contains the last recorded words of the apostle of the Gentiles.

tin (Heb., 'bedil'). The chief use of tin in early times was most probably as a constituent of the alloy, with copper, known as bronze. (See **Brass.**) It was brought to Tyre and other marts by the Phœnician traders from Spain, to which country it came from Britain. Nu. 31: 22; Isa. 1: 25; Eze. 27: 12.

tingle, I. Sa. 3: 11; Jer. 19: 3.

tinkling, Isa. 3: 18; I. Cor. 13: 1.

tip, Ex. 29: 20; Lu. 16: 24.

Tiphsah (tĭf'sah) or **Thapsacus** [ford] (8 Ab), a city on the Euphrates, I. Ki. 4: 24.

Tiras (tī'ras), son of Japheth, Gen. 10: 2.

Tirathites (tī'rath-ītes), I. Chr. 2: 55.

tire [ar.], a headdress, Eze. 24: 17, 23.

—[ar.], to attire or dress with a tire, II. Ki. 9: 30.

Tirhakah (tĭr'ha-kah) or **Taharka** (Assyr., 'Tarku-u'), Sennacherib's war with, II. Ki. 19: 9.

Tirshatha (tĭr'sha-thà), Persian governor, Ezra 2: 63; Neh. 7: 70.

Tirzah (tĭr'zah) [delight] (5 Cd; 6 Cd; 7 Bb), city of the Ephraimites, residence of the kings of Israel from Jeroboam to Omri, now called Teiasir, I. Ki. 14: 17; 15: 21; II. Ki. 15: 16; S. of S. 6: 4.

Tishbite (tĭsh'bīte), inhabitant of Tishbi, town of Naphtali, I. Ki. 17: 1.

Tishri, or **Ethanim,** month of September-October. See **Months.**

tithe or **tenth,** the proportion of property devoted to religious uses from very early times. Instances of the use of tithes are found prior to the appointment of the Levitical tithes under the law. In biblical history the two prominent instances are—(1) Abram presenting the tenth of all his property, or rather of the spoils of his victory, to Melchizedek. Gen. 14: 20; Heb. 7: 2, 6. (2) Jacob, after his vision at Luz, devoting a tenth of all his property to God in case he should return home in safety. Gen. 28: 22. The summary of the Israelite laws concerning the tithe seems to be the following: (1) That one tenth of the whole produce of the soil was to be assigned for the maintenance of the Levites. (2) That out of this the Levites were to dedicate a tenth to God for the use of the high priest. (3) That a tithe, in all probability a 'second' tithe, was to be applied to festival purposes. (4) That in every third year, either this festival tithe or a 'third' tenth was to be eaten in company with the poor and the Levites.

tithes, due to God, Gen. 28: 22; Lev. 27: 30; Prov. 3: 9; Mal. 3: 8.

granted to the Levites, Nu. 18: 21; II. Chr. 31: 5; Neh. 10: 37; Heb. 7: 5.

for the feasts, and poor, Deu. 14: 23, 28.

title, II. Ki. 23: 17, what t. is that that I see? John 19: 19, Pilate wrote a t.

titles, or superscriptions, of the Psalms.

tittle [a point], Mat. 5: 18; Lu. 16: 17, one t. shall not pass from the law.

Titus (tī'tus) [honorable], a Greek, Gal. 2: 3. Paul's love for, II. Cor. 2: 13; 7: 6, 13. See Titus 1; 2; 3.

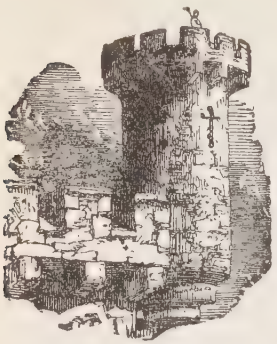
Titus, Epistle to.

Author.—The epistle was written by Paul to Titus, who was an occasional companion of the apostle. Paul writes of him to the Galatians as a person well known to them (2: 1), but we do not know when he was in that country. Apparently he was not one of the apostle's constant companions, but worked more or less independently. This epistle reveals him in Crete where St. Paul had left him some time before, perhaps in A.D. 65. When II. Timothy was written a year or two later (66 or 67), Titus had been with Paul in Rome during his second imprisonment there, but had left him to go into Dalmatia. He was one of St. Paul's most trusted disciples, and apparently was a stronger man than Timothy. The apostle seems to be less anxious about him.

Object and Contents.—The main object of the letter is to instruct Titus how to carry on the work which Paul had left so incomplete, especially in organizing a regular ministry by the appointment of elders, and in combating false teachers. Like both the letters to Timothy, it has little or no arrangement. Subjects are treated as they come to the writer's mind, in a natural but not a systematic order. The rather long and solemn salutation (1: 1-4) is followed by a discussion of the needs of the Cretan church (1: 5-3: 11); after which we have

Titus, Epistle to—Continued
personal details and conclusion (3: 12-15). Great stress is laid upon sobriety in conduct and religion.
Tizite (tī'zite), I. Chr. 11: 45.
Toah (tō'ah) [humbleness], I. Chr. 6: 34, or i. q. Tohu.
Tob (tŏb) [good] (5 Dc), a small district of Palestine, Judg. 11: 3, 5.
Tob-adonijah (tŏb-ăd-o-nī'jah) [the Lord Jehovah is good], II. Chr. 17: 8. See Adonijah.
Tobiah (tō-bī'ah) [Jehovah is good], Ezra 2: 60.
—the Ammonite, vexes the Jews, Neh. 4: 3; 6: 1, 12; 13: 4.
Tochen (tō'ken) [measured], I. Chr. 4: 32.
toes, Judg. 1: 6, 7; II. Sa. 21: 20; Dan. 2: 41, 42.
Togarmah (tō-gär'mah) (1 Gd), Gen. 10: 3; Eze. 27: 14.
together, Prov. 22: 2, rich and poor meet t.
Mat. 18: 20, where two or three are gathered t.
19: 6, God hath joined t.
Rom. 8: 28, all things work t. for good.
I. Thes. 4: 17, caught up t.
Tohu (tō'hu) [sinking (?)], I. Sa. 1: 1. See Toah.
Toi (tō'ī), or **Tou** (tō'u) [wandering], II. Sa. 8: 9, 10; I. Chr. 18: 9.
toil, Gen. 5: 29, t. of our hands.
Mat. 6: 28, they t. not, neither.
Mar. 6: 48, them t. in rowing.
Lu. 5: 5, have t. all the night.
token, Ps. 65: 8, they are afraid at thy t.
Ps. 86: 17, show me a t. for good.
Phil. 1: 28, an evident t. of perdition.
II. Thes. 1: 5, a t. of righteous judgment of God.
Tola (tō'lă) [worm], Gen. 46: 13.
Tolad (tō'lăd) [productive], I. Chr. 4: 29.
Tolaites, Nu. 26: 23.
tolerable, Mat. 10: 15; Lu. 10: 12.
toll, Ezra 4: 13, 20; 7: 24.
tomb, Mat. 27: 60, in his own new t.
Mar. 5: 3, dwelling among the t.
See Mat. 23: 29; Lu. 8: 27.
tongs, Nu. 4: 9; Isa. 6: 6; 44: 12.
tongue, unruly, Jas. 3.
to be bridled, Ps. 39: 1; Prov. 4: 24; 10: 19; 14: 23; 17: 20; 18: 6; Ec. 3: 7; 10: 12; Mat. 5: 22; 12: 36; Eph. 4: 29; 5: 4; Col. 3: 8; 4: 6; Tit. 1: 10; 2: 8; 3: 2; I. Pet. 3: 10; Jude 16.
tongues, confusion of, Gen. 11.
gift of, Ac. 2: 3; 10: 46; 19: 6; I. Cor. 12: 10; 13: 1; 14: 2.
—Job 5: 21, hid from scourge of t.
20: 12, hide wickedness under his t.
29: 10, t. cleaved to roof of mouth.
Ps. 5: 9, they flatter with their t.
34: 13; I. Pet. 3: 10, keep thy t. from evil.
Prov. 10: 20, t. of the just as choice silver.
12: 18, t. of the wise is health.
12: 19, a lying t. is but for a moment.
15: 4, a wholesome t. is a tree of life.
18: 21, death and life are in the power of the t.
21: 23, whoso keepeth his t. keepeth his soul.
25: 15, a soft t. breaketh the bone.
tongue—Continued
Isa. 30: 27, his t. as a devouring fire.
50: 4, given me the t. of the learned.
Jer. 9: 5, taught their t. to speak lies.
18: 18, let us smite him with the t.
Jas. 1: 26, and bridleth not his t.
3: 5, the t. is a little member.
3: 8, the t. can no man tame.
I. John 3: 18, let not us love in t.
tool, Ex. 32: 4; I. Ki. 6: 7.
tooth, Ex. 21: 24; Deu. 19: 21: Mat. 5: 38, t. for a t.
Prov. 25: 19, like a broken t.
top, Gen. 28: 12, t. reached to heaven.
Ex. 19: 20, called Moses up to the t.
II. Sa. 5: 24, t. of mulberry trees.
Ps. 102: 7, alone upon house t.
Mat. 27: 51, from t. to bottom.
Heb. 11: 21, upon t. of his staff.
topaz. It is doubtful whether the true topaz is referred to in the O.T., though chrysolite is. In Rev. 21: 20, both are mentioned together. The Oriental topaz, a variety of corundum, from Ceylon, has long been held in high esteem. See Precious Stones, Ex. 28: 17; Job 28: 19.
toph, musical instrument. See Musical Instruments.
Tophel (tō'fel) [chalk] (4 Fb; 6 Cf), supposed to be in country of Moab, Deu. 1: 1.
Tophet (tō'fet), or **Topheth** [place of burning] (10 Be), place in the valley of Hinnom, II. Ki. 23: 10; Jer. 7: 31, 32; 19: 6, 11, 14.
Torah, the Law. See Old Testament.
torches, Nah. 2: 3, 4; Zec. 12: 6; John 18: 3.
torment, Mat. 8: 29, art thou come to t. us?
Lu. 16: 23, being in t.
I. John 4: 18, fear hath t.
Rev. 14: 11, the smoke of their t.
torn, beasts not to be eaten, Ex. 22: 31; Lev. 22: 8; Eze. 4: 14; 44: 31.
—Gen. 44: 28, surely he is t. in pieces.
Hos. 6: 1, he hath t., and he will heal.
Mar. 1: 26, unclean spirit nad t. him.
tortoise occurs in the A.V. in Lev. 11: 29; but is given in the R.V. as "great lizard." The meaning of this word is much disputed.
tortured, Heb. 11: 35.
toss, Ps. 109: 23, I am t. up and down.
Isa. 22: 18, he will t. thee like a ball.
54: 11, t. with tempest.
Eph. 4: 14, children t. to and fro.
Jas. 1: 6, he that wavereth is like a wave t.
tottering, Ps. 62: 3.
touch, Gen. 3: 3, nor shall ye t. it, lest ye die.
I. Chr. 16: 22; Ps. 105: 15, t. not mine anointed.
Job 5: 19, there shall no evil t. thee.
Isa. 6: 7, lo, this hath t. thy lips.
52: 11; II. Cor. 6: 17, t. no unclean thing.
Jer. 1: 9, the Lord t. my mouth.
Zec. 2: 8, he that t. you t. the apple of his eye.
Mat. 9: 21; Mar. 5: 28, if I may but t. his garment.
Mar. 10: 13; Lu. 18: 15, children, that he should t. them.
Lu. 11: 46, ye yourselves t. not the burdens.
John 20: 17, t. me not.
Col. 2: 21, t. not, taste not.
I. John 5: 18, wicked one t. him not.

touching, Christ's garments in faith, Mar. 5: 28; 6: 56; Lu. 6: 19.
tow, Judg. 16: 9; Isa. 1: 31; 43: 17.
towel, John 13: 4, 5.


Watch-tower.

tower, of Babel, Gen. 11.
of Penuel, Judg. 8: 17.
of Shechem, Judg. 9: 46.
of Siloam, Lu. 13: 4.
—Gen. 11: 4, let us build us a city, and a t.
II. Sa. 22: 3; Ps. 18: 2; 144: 2, God is my high t.
Ps. 61: 3, a strong t. from the enemy.
Prov. 18: 10, name of the Lord is a strong t.
Isa. 5: 2; Mat. 21: 33; Mar. 12: 1, built a t.
town, I. Sa. 16: 4; Mat. 10: 11; Lu. 9: 6.
town-clerk, Ac. 19: 35.
Trachonitis (trăk'o-ni'tis) [rugged tract], a region east of the Jordan; one of the Roman provinces into which it was divided, Lu. 3: 1.
trade, Gen. 46: 32; Rev. 18: 17.
traders, in Tyre, Eze. 27.
traditions, of men, Mat. 15: 3; Mar. 7: 7; II. Thes. 2: 15; Tit. 1: 14; I. Pet. 1: 18.
—Mat. 15: 2; Mar. 7: 5, t. of the elders.
Gal. 1: 14, zealous of t. of my fathers.
Col. 2: 8, spoil you after t. of men.
traffick I. Ki. 10: 15; Eze. 28: 5, 18.
train, Prov. 22: 6, t. a child in way he should go.
Isa. 6: 1, his t. filled the temple.
traitor, Lu. 6: 16, Judas Iscariot, which also was the t.
II. Tim. 3: 4, in last days shall men be t.
trample, Ps. 91: 13, dragon t. under feet.
Isa. 63: 3, I will t. them in my fury.
Mat. 7: 6, lest they t. them under foot.
trance, of Balaam, Nu. 24: 4.
of Peter, Ac. 10: 10; 11: 5.
of Paul, Ac. 22: 17.
tranquillity, Dan. 4: 27.
transferred, I. Cor. 4: 6.
transfiguration, of Christ, Mat. 17; Mar. 9: 2; Lu. 9: 29; John 1: 14; II. Pet. 1: 16.
transformation, of Satan and his ministers, II. Cor. 11: 13, 15.
transformed, Rom. 12: 2, be ye t. by renewing of your mind.
II. Cor. 11: 14, Satan is t. into an angel of light.
transgress, Nu. 14: 41; II. Chr 24: 20, wherefore do ye t. commandments of Lord?
I. Sa. 2: 24, ye make the Lord's people to t.
Neh. 1: 8, if ye t., I will scatter you.
Ps. 17: 3, my mouth shall not t.
25: 3, ashamed which t. without cause.
Prov. 28: 21, for a piece of bread that man will t.
Am. 4: 4, come to Bethel and t.
transgress—Continued
Hab. 2: 5, he t. by wine.
I. John 3: 4, whosoever committeth sin t. the law.
transgression, Ex. 34: 7; Nu. 14: 18, forgiving t.
I. Sa. 24: 11, there is no t. in my hand.
I. Chr. 10: 13, Saul died for his t.
Ezra 10: 6, he mourned because of their t.
Job 7: 21, why dost thou not pardon my t.?
13: 23, make me to know my t.
Ps. 19: 13, innocent from the great t.
32: 1, blessed is he whose t. is forgiven.
65: 3, as for our t., thou shalt purge them away.
89: 32, I will visit their t.
107: 17, fools because of their t. are afflicted.
Prov. 17: 9, he that covereth t.
Isa. 44: 22, blotted out thy t.
53: 8, for the t. of my people was he stricken.
58: 1, show my people their t.
Eze. 33: 12, not deliver in day of his t.
Mic. 1: 5, what is the t. of Jacob?
7: 18, that passeth by t. of remnant.
Rom. 4: 15, where no law is, is not t.
5: 14, after similitude of Adam's t.
transgressor, Ps. 51: 13, then will I teach t thy ways.
Prov. 13: 15, way of t. is hard.
21: 18, the t. shall be ransom for the upright.
Isa. 48: 8, thou wast called a t. from the womb.
53: 12; Mar. 15: 28; Lu. 22: 37, he was numbered with the t.
Jas. 2: 11, thou art become a t. of the law.
translated, Col. 1: 13, t. us into kingdom of his dear Son.
Heb. 11: 5, Enoch was t. that he should not see death.
translation, of Enoch, Gen. 5: 24; Heb. 11: 5. of Elijah, II. Ki. 2.
translations of Bible. See Versions.
transparent, Rev. 21: 21.
trap, Josh. 23: 13, snares and t. unto you.
Job 18: 10, a t. for him in the way.
Jer. 5: 26, they set a t.
travail, Job 15: 20, wicked man t. with pain.
Ps. 7: 14, he t. with iniquity.
Rom. 8: 22, whole creation t. in pain.
Gal. 4; 19, my children, of whom I t.
Isa. 53: 11, the t. of his soul.
I. Thes. 5: 3, destruction cometh, as t.
travel, Prov. 6: 11; 24: 34, poverty come as one that t.
Isa. 63: 1, who is this t. in the greatness of his strength?
Mat. 25: 14, kingdom of heaven is as a man t.
traveller, Judg. 5: 6; II. Sa. 12: 4; Job 31: 32.
treacherously, Isa. 21: 2; 24: 16, treacherous dealer dealeth t.
Isa. 33: 1, dealest t.
Jer. 12: 1, why are they happy that deal t.?
Lam. 1: 2, her friends have dealt t.
Hos. 5: 7, they dealt t. against the Lord.
Mal. 2: 10, why do we deal t.?
treachery, instances of, Gen. 34: 13; Judg. 9; I. Sa. 21: 7; 22: 9; II. Sa. 3: 27; 11: 14; 16; 20: 9; I. Ki. 21: 5; II. Ki. 10: 18

treachery—Continued
Esth. 3; Mat. 26:47; Mar. 14:43; Lu. 22:47; John 18:3.
tread, Deu. 11:24, whereon your feet t.
Deu. 25:4; I. Cor. 9:9; I. Tim. 5:18, not muzzle ox when he t. corn.
Job 40:12, t. down wicked in their place.
Ps. 7:5, let him t. down my life.
44:5, through thy name will we t. them under.
60:12; 108:13, shall t. down our enemies.
91:13, thou shalt t. upon lion and adder.
Isa. 1:12, to t. my courts.
10:6, to t. them down like mire.
16:10, treaders shall t. out no wine.
63:3, I will t. them in mine anger.
Jer. 25:30, as they that t. grapes.
48:33, none shall t. with shouting.
Hos. 10:11, loveth to t. out corn.
Lu. 10:19, power to t. on scorpions.
Rev. 11:2, city shall they t. under foot.
19:15, he t. wine-press of wrath.
treason, instances of, II. Sa. 15-18; I. Ki. 1; 16:10; II. Ki. 11; 15:10; II. Chr. 22:10; Esth. 2:21.
treasure, Gen. 43:23, God hath given you t.
Ex. 19:5; Ps. 135:4, a peculiar t. to me.
Deu. 28:12, Lord shall open his good t.
Job 3:21, dig for it more than for hid t.
38:22, t. of the snow, t. of hail.
Prov. 2:4, searchest as for hid t.
10:2, t. of wickedness profit nothing.
15:16, than great t., and trouble therewith.
21:20, there is a t. to be desired.
Isa. 33:6, the fear of the Lord is his t.
Mat. 6:21; Lu. 12:34, where your t. is.
Mat. 12:35; Lu. 6:45, out of good t. of his heart.
Mat. 13:44, t. hid in a field.
13:52, bringeth out of his t. things new and old.
19:21; Mar. 10:21; Lu. 18:22, t. in heaven.
Lu. 12:21, that layeth up t. for himself.
II. Cor. 4:7, we have this t. in earthen vessels.
Col. 2:3, in whom are hid t. of wisdom.
Heb. 11:26, greater riches than the t. in Egypt.
Jas. 5:3, ye have heaped t. together.
See Isa. 23:18; Rom. 2:5.
treasury. This name is applied in Lu. 21:1, to the thirteen brazen trumpet-shaped chests in the great central hall of the temple, for receiving the offerings of the people. Of these treasure chests, nine were for receiving the sacrifice offerings or their equivalent in money, and four were for free-will offerings.
—Mat. 27:6, not lawful to put into t.
Mar. 12:41; Lu. 21:1, Jesus beheld them casting money into t.
treatise, Ac. 1:1.
tree, of life, Gen. 2:9; 3:22; Prov. 3:18; 11:30; Eze. 47:7, 12; Rev. 22:2, 14.
of knowledge of good and evil, Gen. 2:17; 3
Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, Dan. 4:10.
trees, laws concerning, Lev. 19:23; 27:30; Deu. 20:19.
Jotham's parable of the, Judg. 9:8.
figuratively mentioned, Nu. 24:6; I. Chr. 16:33; Ps. 1:3; (Jer. 17:8); 92:12; S. of S. 2:3; Isa. 41:19; Eze. 17:24; 31:5; Mat. 3:10; 12:33; Lu. 3:9; 21:29; Jud. 12.
—Gen. 1:29, given you every t.
Deu. 20:19, the t. of field is man's life.
Job 14:7, there is hope of a t., if cut down.
24:20, wickedness shall be broken as a t.
Ps. 1:3; Jer. 17:8, like a t. planted by rivers.
Ps. 104:16, the t. of the Lord are full of sap.
Prov. 13:12; 15:4, a t. of life.
Ec. 11:3, where the t. falleth.
Isa. 56:3, I am a dry t.
61:3, called t. of righteousness.
Eze. 15:2, what is the vine t. more than any t.?
Mat. 7:17; Lu. 6:43, good t. bringeth forth good fruit.
I. Pet. 2:24, bare our sins in his own body on the t.
Rev. 2:7, I will give to eat of t. of life.
tremble, Job 9:6, the pillars of earth t.
Job 26:11, the pillars of heaven t.
Ps. 60:2, thou hast made the earth to t.
99:1, the Lord reigneth; let the people t.
114:7, t., thou earth, at presence of the Lord.
Ec. 12:3, the keepers of the house shall t.
Isa. 14:16, is this the man that made earth t.?
32:11, t., ye women that are at ease.
64:2, that the nations may t. at thy presence.
66:5, ye that t. at his word.
Jer. 5:22, will ye not t. at my presence?
Joel 2:10, the heavens shall t.
Am. 8:8, shall not the land t. for this?
Ac. 24:25, as he reasoned, Felix t.
Phil. 2:12, work out your salvation with t.
Jas. 2:19, the devils believe and t.
trench, I. Ki. 18:32, 35, 38; Lu. 19:43.
trespass, offerings, laws concerning, Lev. 5; 6; Nu. 5.
—Gen. 50:17, forgive the t. of thy servants.
Ezra 9:6, our t. is grown unto the heavens.
Ps. 68:21, goeth on still in his t.
Mat. 6:14, i ye forgive men their t.
18:35, if ye forgive not every one his brother their t.
II. Cor. 5:19, not imputing their t.
Eph. 2:1, dead in t. and sins.
Col. 2:13, having forgiven you all t.
Lu. 17:3, if thy brother t. against thee.
trial, of the heart, God's prerogative, Ps. 26:2; 66:10; Prov. 17:3; Jer. 11:20; I. Thes. 2:4.
of faith, Job 23:10; Zec. 13:9; Heb. 11:17; Jas. 1:3; I. Pet. 4:12; Rev. 3:10. See Temptation.
—Job 9:23, the t. of the innocent.
II. Cor. 8:2, a great t. of affliction.
I. Pet. 1:7, the t. of your faith.
tribes, of Israel, blessed, Gen. 49; Nu. 23:20; 24; Deu. 33.
their order and numbering, Nu. 1; 2; 10:14; 26; II. Sa. 24; I. Chr. 21.
number of those sealed, Rev. 7:4.
—Ps. 105:37, not one feeble among their t.
122:4, whither the t. go up.

tribes—Continued
Isa. 63: 17, for the t. of thine inheritance.
Hab. 3: 9, according to oaths of the t.
Mat. 24: 30, then shall all t. of the earth mourn.

tribulation, connected with the gospel, Mat. 13: 21; John 16: 33; I. Thes. 3: 4; Rev. 7: 14.
—Deu. 4: 30, when thou art in t.
Judg. 10: 14, let them deliver you in t.
I. Sa. 26: 24, deliver me out of all t.
Mat. 24: 21, then shall be great t.
Ac. 14: 22, we must through much t. enter.
Rom. 5: 3, t. worketh patience.
8: 35, shall t. separate us from love of Christ?
12: 12, patient in t.
II. Cor. 7: 4, exceeding joyful in t.
Rev. 7: 14, they which come out of great t.

tributaries, Deu. 20: 11; Judg. 1: 30, 35; Lam. 1: 1.

tribute, Among the Jews there were two kinds: (1) the temple tax, or half-shekel, which was the coin Peter took from the fish's mouth (Mat. 17: 24); (2) the civil tribute exacted by the Roman authorities. The Roman tribute was paid in Roman currency, which bore Cæsar's image and superscription (Mat. 22: 19).
—Gen. 49: 15, a servant to t.
Nu. 31: 28, levy a t. to the Lord.
Deu. 16: 10, a t. of a free-will offering.
Ezra 4: 20, and custom was paid to them.
7: 24, not lawful to impose t.
Prov. 12: 24, the slothful shall be under t.
Mat. 22: 17; Mar. 12: 14; Lu. 20: 22, is it lawful to give t. unto Cæsar?
Rom. 13: 7, render t. to whom t. is due.

trim, II. Sa. 19: 24; Jer. 2: 33; Mat. 25: 7.

triumph, Ex. 15: 1, hath t. gloriously.
Ps. 25: 2, let not mine enemies t. over me.
92: 4, I will t. in works of thy hands.
94: 3, how long shall the wicked t.?
106: 47, give thanks, and t. in thy praise.
II. Cor. 2: 14, causeth us to t. in Christ.
Col. 2: 15, a show of them openly t. over them.

Troas (trō'ăs) or **Troy** (2 Bb; 15 Fb), a seaport of Mysia, now called Eski Stamboul.
visited by Paul, Ac. 16: 8; 20: 5; II. Cor. 2: 12; II. Tim. 4: 13.

trodden, Judg. 5: 21, hast t. down strength.
Job 22: 15, old way which wicked men have t.
Ps. 119: 118, thou hast t. down all that err.
Isa. 63: 3, I have t. the wine-press alone.
Mic. 7: 10, now shall she be t. as mire.
Mat. 5: 13, salt to be t. under foot.
Lu. 8: 5, fell by way-side, and was t.
21: 24, Jerusalem shall be t. of Gentiles.
Heb. 10: 29, hath t. under foot the Son of God.

Trogyllium (trō-jĭl'lĭ-ŭm) (15 Fc), a town on the ridge of Mycale, five miles from Samos, Ac. 20: 15.

troop, I. Sa. 30: 8; II. Sa. 23: 13; Jer. 5: 7; 18: 22.

Trophimus (trŏf'ĭ-mŭs) [foster-child], accompanied Paul to Jerusalem, Ac. 20: 4; 21: 29; II. Tim. 4: 20.

trouble, II. Chr. 15: 4; Neh. 9: 27, in t. sought the Lord.

trouble—Continued
Job 5: 6, neither doth t. spring out of the ground.
14: 1, man is of few days and full of t.
Ps. 9: 9, Lord will be a refuge in times of t.
22: 11, for t. is near.
27: 5, in time of t. he shall hide me.
46: 1, a very present help in t.
60: 11, give us help from t.
73: 5, they are not in t. as other men.
91: 15, I will be with him in t.
119: 143, t. and anguish have taken hold on me.
143: 11, bring my soul out of t.
Prov. 11: 8, righteous delivered out of t.
Isa. 17: 14, at evening-tide t.
26: 16, in t. they visited thee.
33: 2, our salvation in time of t.
Jer. 8: 15, we looked for health, and behold t.
I. Cor. 7: 28, such shall have t. in the flesh.
II. Cor. 1: 4, able to comfort them in t.
Josh. 7: 25, Lord shall t. thee this day.
I. Ki. 18: 17, art thou he that t. Israel?
Ps. 3: 1, how are they increased that t. me.
46: 3, though waters roar and be t.
Prov. 25: 26, is as a t. fountain.
Isa. 57: 20, wicked are like the t. sea.
Dan. 5: 10, let not thy thoughts t. thee.
Mat. 24: 6; Mar. 13: 7, be not t.
Mat. 26: 10; Mar. 14: 6, why t. ye the woman?
Lu. 7: 6, Lord, t. not thyself.
11: 7, t. me not: door is shut.
John 11: 33; 12: 27; 13: 21, Jesus was t.
14: 1, 27, let not your heart be t.
II. Cor. 4: 8; 7: 5, we are t. on every side.
Gal. 6: 17, let no man t. me.
Heb. 12: 15, lest any bitterness t. you.
See Job 3: 17; John 5: 4.

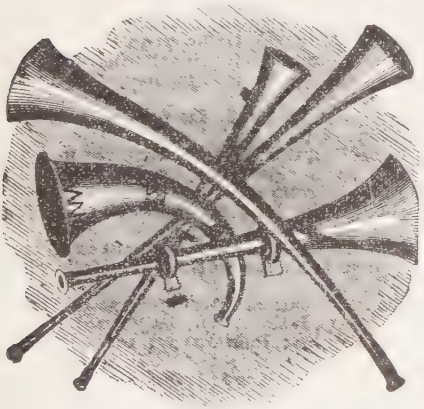
trough, Gen. 24: 20; 30: 38; Ex. 2: 16.

trow, Lu. 17: 9.

truce, II. Tim. 3: 3, in last days men shall be t.-breakers.

true, Gen. 42: 11, we are t. men.
I. Ki. 22: 16, tell me nothing but that which is t.
II. Chr. 15: 3, Israel hath been without the t. God.
Neh. 9: 13, thou gavest them t. laws.
Ps. 19: 9, judgments of the Lord are t.
119: 160, thy word is t. from the beginning.
Jer. 10: 10, the Lord is the t. God.
42: 5, the Lord be a t. witness.
Mat. 22: 16; Mar. 12: 14, we know that thou art t.
Lu. 16: 11, the t. riches.
John 1: 9, that was the t. light.
4: 37, herein is that saying t.
5: 31, if I bear witness of myself, my witness is not t.
6: 32, the t. bread.
10: 41, all things that John spake were t.
15: 1, the t. vine.
17: 3; I. John 5: 20, to know thee the only t. God.
John 19: 35; 21: 24, his record is t.
II. Cor. 1: 18, as God is t.
6: 8, as deceivers, and yet t.
Phil. 4: 8, whatsoever things are t.
Heb. 10: 22, draw near with a t. heart.
Rev. 15: 3, just and t. are thy ways.

true—Continued
Rev. 19: 11, he that sat upon him was called Faithful and T.
truly, Nu. 14: 21, as t. as I live.
Ps. 116 16, O Lord, t. I am thy servant.
Prov. 12: 22, they that deal t. are his delight.
Mat. 27: 54, t. this was the Son of God.
Lu. 20: 21, teachest way of God t.
John 4: 18, in that saidst thou t.
trump, I. Cor. 15: 52, at last t. the dead shall be raised.
I. Thes. 4: 16, the Lord shall descend with t.
trumpet, giving uncertain sound, I. Cor. 14: 8.
trumpets, their use, Nu. 10; Josh. 6: 4; Ps. 81: 3; Eze. 7: 14; 33: 3; Joel 2: 1.
employed in worship, I. Chr. 13: 8; 15: 24; II. Chr. 5: 12; 29: 27; Ps. 98: 6.
the seven, Rev. 8; 9; 11.
—Isa. 58: 1, lift up thy voice like a t.
Mat. 6: 2, do not sound a t. before thee.
Rev. 1: 10; 4: 1, I heard voice as of a t.
Trumpets, Feast of. This feast, called in Lev. 23: 24 a "blowing commemoration" by trumpets, marked the commencement



Ancient Trumpets.

of the seventh month (Tishri) of the 'ecclesiastical' and of the first of the 'civil' year. It was therefore a new-year festival. It was a solemn rest day, or Sabbath, on which no work was done, being a new moon feast. This feast, unlike Passover, Pentecost, and Tabernacles, did not require a visit to Jerusalem, but was held everywhere throughout the land.

trust, in God, Ps. 4: 5; 34; 40: 3; 64: 10; 84: 12; 115: 9; Prov. 3: 5; 16: 20; Isa. 51: 5; Jer. 17: 7.
exemplified, I. Sa. 17: 45; 30: 6; II. Ki. 18: 5; II. Chr. 20: 12; Dan. 3: 28; II. Tim. 1: 12; 4: 18.
blessings resulting from, Ps. 5: 11; 26: 1; 32: 10; 33: 21; 34: 8, 22; 37: 5, 40; 56: 11; 112: 7; 125; Prov. 16: 20; 28: 25; 29: 25; Isa. 26: 3; 57: 13; Heb. 13: 6.
in man, riches, etc., vain, Job 31: 24; Ps. 20: 7; 33: 16; 44: 6; 49: 6; 52: 7; 62: 10; 118: 8; 146: 3; Prov. 11: 28; 28: 26; Isa. 30:
trust—Continued
3; Jer. 7: 4; 17: 5; 46: 25; 49: 4; Eze. 33: 13; I. Tim. 6: 17.
—Job 15: 15, he putteth no t. in his saints.
Ps. 40: 4, maketh the Lord his t.
141: 8, in thee is my t.
II. Sa. 22: 3; Ps. 18: 2; 91: 2, in him will I t.
Job 13: 15, though he slay me, yet will I t. in him.
Ps. 25: 2; 55: 23; 56: 3; 143: 8, I t. in thee.
37: 3; 62: 8; Isa. 26: 4, t. in the Lord.
Ps. 118: 8, it is better to t. in the Lord.
Isa. 12: 2, I will t., and not be afraid.
50: 10, let him t. in the name of the Lord.
Jer. 9: 4, t. not in any brother.
49: 11, let thy widows t. in me.
Mic. 7: 5, t. ye not in a friend.
Nah. 1: 7, the Lord knoweth them that t. in him.
Mat. 12: 21, Rom. 15: 12, in his name shall Gentiles t.
Mar. 10: 24, them that t. in riches.
Lu. 18: 9, certain which t. in themselves.
II. Cor. 1: 9, should not t. in ourselves.
I. Tim. 4: 10, we t. in the living God.
truth, of God, Nu. 23: 19; Ps. 19: 9; 33: 4; 57: 10; 85: 10; 86: 15; 89: 14; 96: 13; 100: 5; 146: 6; Isa. 25: 1; 65: 16; Mic. 7: 20; John 17: 17; II. Cor. 1: 20; Rev. 15: 3; 16: 7.
word of, Ps. 119: 43; II. Cor. 6: 7; Eph. 1: 13; Col. 1: 5; Jas. 1: 18.
gospel is, John 1: 17; 4: 24; 5: 33; 17: 17; 18: 37; Rom. 2: 8; I. Cor. 13: 6; II. Cor. 4: 2; Gal. 3: 1; Eph. 6: 14; II. Thes. 2: 10; I. Tim. 2: 7; 4: 3; 6: 5; II. Tim. 3: 8; 4: 4; Tit. 1: 1; I. Pet. 1: 22.
—Ex. 34: 6, abundant in goodness and t.
Deu. 32: 4, a God of t.
Ps. 15: 2, speaketh t. in his heart.
25: 10, the paths of the Lord are mercy and t.
51: 6, thou desirest t. in the inward parts.
91: 4, his t. shall be thy shield.
117: 2, t. of the Lord endureth for ever.
119: 142, thy law is t.
Prov. 12: 19, the lip of t. shall be established.
23: 23, buy the t.
Isa. 26: 2, nation which keepeth t.
59: 14, t. is fallen in the street.
Jer. 9: 3, they are not valiant for the t.
Dan. 4: 37, all whose works are t.
Mal. 2: 6, law of t. was in his mouth.
Mar. 12: 32, Master, thou hast said the t.
John 1: 14, full of grace and t.
8: 32, know the t., and the t. shall make you free.
14: 6, I am the way, the t., and the life.
16: 13, Spirit of t. will guide you into all t.
18: 38, what is t.?
Rom. 1: 18, who hold the t. in unrighteousness.
2: 2, judgment of God is according to t.
I. Cor. 5: 8, unleavened bread of t.
II. Cor. 13: 8, can do nothing against the t.
Gal. 5: 7, that ye should not obey the t.
Eph. 4: 15, speaking the t. in love.
I. Tim. 3: 15, pillar and ground of the t.
II. Tim. 2: 15, rightly dividing the word of t.
3: 7, to come to the knowledge of the t.
Jas. 3: 14, lie not against the t.

truth—Continued
Jas. 5: 19, if any err from the t.
I. John 5: 6, the Spirit is t.
See Scriptures, Gospel.
truthfulness, Prov. 12: 17; Zec. 8: 16; Eph. 4: 25.
try, II. Chr. 32: 31, God left him to t. him.
Job 7: 18, shouldest t. him every moment.
Ps. 26: 2, t. my reins and my heart.
139: 23, t. me, and know my thoughts.
Jer. 9: 7; Zec. 13: 9, I will melt them and t. them.
I. Cor. 3: 13, fire shall t. every man's work.
Jas. 1: 3, the t. of your faith worketh.
I. John 4: 1, t. the spirits.
Rev. 3: 18, gold t. in the fire.
Tryphena (trī-fē'nà) and Tryphosa (trī-fō'sà), Rom. 16: 12.
Tubal (tū'bal) (1 Hb; 2 Cb), land occupied by descendants of Japheth, Gen. 10: 2; Isa. 66: 19.
Tubal-cain (tū'bal-kān) [hammer blow of the smith], Gen. 4: 22.
tumults, under David, II. Sa. 20: 1; Rehoboam, I. Ki. 12: 16.
against Christ, Mat. 27: 24; Paul, Ac. 14: 5; 17: 5; 18: 12; 19: 24 ff.; 21: 27.
turn, Job 23: 13, who can t. him?
Ps. 7: 12, if he t. not, he will whet his sword.
Prov. 1: 23, t. you at my reproof.
Jer. 31: 18, t. thou me, and I shall be t.
Lam. 5: 21, t. us unto thee, O Lord.
Eze. 14: 6; 18: 32; 33: 9; Hos. 12: 6; Joel 2: 12, repent, and t.
Dan. 12: 3, that t. many to righteousness.
Zec. 9: 12, t. you to the strong hold.
Mal. 4: 6, he shall t. heart of fathers.
Mat. 5: 39, t. the other also.
Ac. 26: 20, they should repent and t. to God.
Jas. 1: 17, with whom is no shadow of t.
turtle, S. of S. 2: 12; Jer. 8: 7; Lu. 2: 24.
turtle dove. This bird is distinguished from the dove or pigeon. It is migrant, and though allowed to be offered in sacrifice could not be obtained during the winter, when the dove or young wild pigeon could be had.
used for offerings, Gen. 15: 9; Lev. 1: 14; 12: 6; Nu. 6: 10; Lu. 2: 24.
tutors, Gal. 4: 2.
twain, Isa. 6: 2, with t. he covered his face.
Mat. 5: 41, to go a mile, go with him t.
19: 6; Mar. 10: 8, they are no more t.
Mat. 27: 51; Mar. 15: 38, veil of temple was rent in t.
Eph. 2: 15, to make in himself of t. one new man.
twice, II. Ki. 6: 10, and saved himself not once nor t.
Job 33: 14, God speaketh once, yea t.
Ps. 62: 11, t. have I heard this.
Mar. 14: 30, before the cock crow t.
Lu. 18: 12, I fast t. in the week.
Jude 12, t. dead, plucked up by the roots.
twigs, Eze. 17: 4, 22.
twilight, II. Ki. 7: 7, arose and fled in the t.
Job 3: 9, stars of the t. thereof.
Prov. 7: 9, in the t., in the evening.
twined, Ex. 26: 1; 27: 16; 39: 29.
twinkling, I. Cor. 15: 52.
twins, S. of S. 4: 5; 7: 3.
two-edged, Ps. 149: 6; Heb. 4: 12; Rev. 1: 16.
two-fold, Mat. 23: 15.
Tychicus (tĭk'ĭ-kŭs), companion of Paul, Ac. 20: 4; II. Tim. 4: 12; Tit. 3: 12.
commended, Eph. 6: 21; Col. 4: 7.
types of Christ. See Christ, Types of.
Tyrannus (tĭ-răn'nus), a prince, Ac. 19: 9.
tyranny, instances of, Ex. 1: 15, 16; I. Sa. 22: 9; I. Ki. 12: 4; 21; Jer. 26: 20; Mat. 2; Ac. 12.
Tyre (tīre) or Tyrus (tī'rus) (Heb., 'tzŏr') [rock] (5 Cb; 6 Cc; 7 Ba; 13 Bb; 15 Kd; 16 Cb; 17 Bb), an ancient city of Phœnicia, covering 100 acres on an island, and having two ports of 12 acres each; now a town of 3,000 inhabitants.
its fall and wealth, Eze. 26: 7; 27.
Christ visits coasts of, Mat. 15: 21.
Paul lands at, Ac. 21: 3.

U

Ucal (ū'kal), Prov. 30: 1. See R.V., margin.
Uel (ū'el), Ezra 10: 34.
Ulai (ū'la-ī), river at Susa, Persia, Dan. 8: 2.
Ulam (ū'lam) [porch], I. Chr. 7: 16.
Ulla (ŭl'là) [yoke], I. Chr. 7: 39.
Ummah (ŭm'mah) [conjunction], Josh. 19: 30.
unadvisedly, Ps. 106: 33, he spake u. with his lips.
unawares, Ps. 35: 8, destruction come upon him at u.
Lu. 21: 34, that day come upon you u.
Heb. 13: 2, entertained angels u.
Jude 4, certain men crept in u.
unbelief, sin, John 16: 9; Tit. 1: 15; I. John 5: 10.
its source, Mar. 16: 14; Lu. 8: 12; 24: 25; John 8: 45; 10: 26; 12: 39; II. Cor. 4: 4; Eph. 2: 2.
the world condemned for, John 3: 18.
its effects, I. Ki. 17: 18; Ps. 78: 19; 106: 24; Isa. 53: 1; John 12: 37; 16: 19; Ac. 14: 2; 19: 9.
instances of, Gen. 3: 4; Nu. 13; 14; 20: 12; Deu. 9: 23; II. Ki. 7: 2, Ps. 17; 78: 106; Mat. 13: 57; Lu. 1: 20; 22: 67; John 5: 38; 7: 5; 12: 37; 20: 25; Ac. 17: 5; Heb. 3: 19.
denounced, Mat. 17: 17; John 20: 27, 29.
—Mat. 13: 58, because of their u.
Mar. 9: 24, help thou mine u.
Rom. 3: 3, shall u. make faith without effect?
11: 20, because of u. they were broken.
11: 32, God hath concluded them all in u.
Heb. 3: 12, an evil heart of u.
4: 11, fall after same example of u.
See Lu. 12: 46.
unbelievers, Rom. 16: 17; II. Cor. 6: 14; Phil. 3: 2; I. Tim. 6: 5.
fate of, Mar. 16: 16; John 3: 18; 8: 24; Eph. 5: 6; II. Thes. 2: 12; Heb. 11: 6; Jas. 5; II. Pet. 2; 3; Jude 5; Rev. 21: 8.
unblameable, Col. 1: 22, to present you holy and u.
I. Thes. 2: 10, justly and u. we behaved.
3: 13, he may stablish your hearts u.
uncertain, I. Cor. 9: 26, run, not as u.
I. Cor. 14: 8, if trumpet give an u. sound.
I. Tim. 6: 17, nor trust in u. riches.

unchangeable, Heb. 7:24.
uncircumcised, Ex. 6:12, who am of u. lips.
Eze. 44:7, u. in heart, and u. in flesh.
Ac. 7:51, ye stiff-necked and u.
I. Cor. 7:18, let him not become u.
uncle, I. Chr. 27:32; Esth. 2:7; Am. 6:10.
unclean, animals, Lev. 11; 20:25; Deu. 14:3.
spirits, Mat. 10:1; 12:43, 45; Ac. 5:16; Rev. 16:13.
—Lev. 10:10; 11:47, difference between u. and clean.
Isa. 6:5, I am a man of u. lips.
Ac. 10:28, not call any man u.
Rom. 14:14, nothing is u. of itself.
II. Cor. 6:17, touch not the u. thing.
uncleanness, Lev. 5; 7; 11; 12; 15; 22; Nu. 5; 19; Deu. 23:10; 24:1.
typical of sin, Zec. 13:1; Mat. 23:27.
unclothed, II. Cor. 5:4.
uncomely, I. Cor. 7:36; 12:23.
uncondemned, Ac. 16:37; 22:25.
uncorruptible, Rom. 1:23.
uncorruptness, Tit. 2:7.
unction, I. John 2:20, ye have an u. from the Holy One.
undefiled, Ps. 119:1, blessed are u. in the way.
Heb. 7:26, holy, harmless, u.
Jas. 1:27, pure religion and u.
I. Pet. 1:4, an inheritance incorruptible, u.
under, Rom. 3:9; Gal. 3:22, all u. sin.
I. Cor. 9:27, I keep u. my body.
Gal. 3:10, as many as are of the works of the law are u. the curse.
undergirding, Ac. 27:17.
underneath, Deu. 33:27.
undersetters, supports, I. Ki. 7:30, 34.
understand, Gen. 11:7, not u. one another's speech.
Neh. 8:7, 13, caused people to u. law.
Job 6:24, cause me to u.
Ps. 19:12, who can u. his errors?
107:43, shall u. loving-kindness of the Lord.
119:100, I u. more than the ancients.
139:2, thou u. my thoughts afar off.
Prov. 2:5, u. fear of the Lord.
8:5, u. wisdom.
20:24, how can man u. his way?
28:5, they that seek the Lord u. all things.
Isa. 6:9, hear ye indeed, but u. not.
28:9, whom shall he make to u. doctrine?
32:4, heart of rash shall u. knowledge.
Jer. 9:12, Hos. 14:9, who is wise, that may u. this?
Dan. 12:10, none of wicked shall u.; the wise shall u.
Mat. 15:10; Mar. 7:14, hear and u.
Mat. 24:15, whoso readeth, let him u.
Lu. 24:45, might u. the scriptures.
Ac. 8:30, u. thou what thou readest?
Rom. 3:11, there is none that u.
15:21, they that have not heard shall u.
I. Cor. 13:2, though I u. all mysteries.
Heb. 11:3, we u. that the worlds were framed.
See Ps. 73:17; Mat. 13:51; I. Cor. 13:11; II. Pet. 3:16.
understanding, Ex. 31:3; Deu. 4:6, wisdom and u.
I. Ki. 3:11, hast asked u.
4:29, God gave Solomon wisdom and u.
7:14, filled with wisdom and u.
understanding—Continued
I. Chr. 12:32, men that had u. of the times.
II. Chr. 26:5, had u. in visions.
Job 12:13, he hath counsel and u.
17:4, thou hast hid their heart from u.
28:12, where is the place of u.?
28:28, to depart from evil is u.
32:8, the Almighty giveth them u.
38:36, who hath given u. to the heart?
39:17, neither imparted to her u.
Ps. 47:7, sing ye praises with u.
49:3, meditation of my heart shall be of u.
119:34, give me u.
119:99, I have more u. than my teachers.
147:5, his u. is infinite.
Prov. 2:2, apply thine heart to u.
2:11, u. shall keep thee.
3:5, lean not to thine own u.
3:13, happy is the man that getteth u.
3:19, by u. hath he established the heavens.
4:5, 7, get wisdom, get u.
8:1, doth not u. put forth her voice?
9:6, go in the way of u.
9:10, the knowledge of the holy is u.
14:29, he that is slow to wrath is of great u.
16:22, u. is a well-spring of life.
19:8, he that keepeth u. shall find good.
21:30, there is no u. against the Lord.
23:23, by instruction and u.
24:3, by u. an house is established.
28:16, prince that wanteth u.
30:2, have not the u. of a man.
Ec. 9:11, nor riches to men of u.
Isa. 11:2, the spirit of u. shall rest on him.
11:3, make him of quick u.
27:11, a people of no u.
29:14, the u. of prudent men shall be hid.
40:28, there is no searching of his u.
Jer. 51:15, he stretched out the heaven by u.
Dan. 4:34, mine u. returned unto me.
Mat. 15:16; Mar. 7:18, are ye without u.?
Mar. 12:33, to love him with all the u.
Lu. 2:47, astonished at his u.
24:45, then opened he their u.
Rom. 1:31, without u.
I. Cor. 1:19, bring to nothing u. of prudent.
14:15, pray with the u. also.
14:20, in u. be men.
Eph. 1:18, eyes of u. being enlightened.
4:18, having the u. darkened.
Phil. 4:7, peace of God, which passeth all u.
Col. 1:9, filled with all spiritual u.
2:2, riches of full assurance of u.
I. John 5:20, God hath given us an u.
undertake, Esth. 9:23; Isa. 38:14.
undone, Isa. 6:5, woe is me, for I am u.
Mat. 23:23; Lu. 11:42, not leave other u.
See Isa. 58:6; Zec. 3:19.
unequal, Eze. 18:25, 29, are not your ways u.?
II. Cor. 6:14, be not u. yoked.
unfaithful, Ps. 78:57; Prov. 25:19.
unfeigned, II. Cor. 6:6, by love u.
I. Tim. 1:5; II. Tim. 1:5, faith u.
I. Pet. 1:22, u. love of brethren.
unfruitful, Mat. 13:22; Mar. 4:19, becometh u.
I. Cor. 14:14, my understanding is u.
Eph. 5:11, no fellowship with u. works of darkness.
II. Pet. 1:8, neither barren nor u.

ungirded, Gen. 24:32.
ungodly, II. Sa. 22:5; Ps. 18:4, u. men made me afraid.
II. Chr. 19:2, shouldest thou help the u.?
Job 16:11, God hath delivered me to the u.
34:18, is it fit to say, Ye are u.?
Ps. 1:1, the counsel of the u.
1:6, the way of the u. shall perish.
43:1, plead my cause against an u. nation.
73:12, these u. who prosper.
Prov. 16:27, an u. man diggeth up evil.
19:28, an u. witness scorneth judgment.
Rom. 5:6, Christ died for the u.
I. Pet. 4:18, where shall the u. appear?
II. Pet. 2:6, ensample unto those that live u.
3:7, perdition of u. men.
Jude 4, u. men, turning grace of God into lasciviousness.
See Rom. 1:18; II. Tim. 2:16; Tit. 2:12.
unholy, Lev. 10:10, difference between holy and u.
I. Tim. 1:9, law is made for the u.
II. Tim. 3:2, men shall be u.
Heb. 10:29, counted blood of covenant an u. thing.
unicorn (Heb., 'reem'). The word so translated in the A.V. is properly rendered "wild-ox" in the R.V. The unicorn is an altogether fabulous animal, Deu. 33:17; Ps. 92:10.
union, in worship and prayer, Ps. 34:3; 55:14; 122; Rom. 15:30; II. Cor. 1:11; Eph. 6:18; Col. 1:3; 3:15; Heb. 10:25.
unity, of the church, John 10:16; Rom. 12:5; I. Cor. 10:17; 12:13; Gal. 3:28; Eph. 1:10; 2:19; 4:4; 5:23, 30.
of brethren, Ps. 133:1; John 17:21; Ac. 2:42.
enjoined, Rom. 12:16; 15:5; I. Cor. 1:10; II. Cor. 13:11; Phil. 1:27; 2:2; I. Pet. 3:8.
—Ps. 133:1, for brethren to dwell together in u.
Eph. 4:3, endeavouring to keep u. of the Spirit.
4:13, till we come in u. of the faith.
See Gen. 49:6; Ps. 86:11.
unjust, Ps. 43:1, deliver me from u. man.
Prov. 11:7, hope of u. man perisheth.
28:8, he that by u. gain.
29:27, an u. man is an abomination.
Zep. 3:5, the u. knoweth no shame.
Mat. 5:45, he sendeth rain on just and u.
Lu. 16:10, he that is u. in least is u. in much.
18:6, hear what the u. judge saith.
18:11, not as other men, u.
Ac. 24:15, resurrection of just and u.
I. Cor. 6:1, go to law before the u.
I. Pet. 3:18, Christ suffered, the just for the u.
II. Pet. 2:9, reserve u. to day of judgment.
Rev. 22:11, he that is u., let him be u. still.
unknown, Ac. 17:23, to the u. God.
I. Cor. 14:2, speaketh in u. tongue.
II. Cor. 6:9, as u., and yet well known.
unlade, Ac. 21:3.
unlawful, Ac. 10:28, an u. thing for a Jew.
II. Pet. 2:8, vexed his soul with their u. deeds.
unlearned, Ac. 4:13, perceived they were u.
I. Cor. 14:16, occupieth room of u.
unlearned—Continued
II. Tim. 2:23, foolish and u. questions avoid.
II. Pet. 3:16, they that are u. wrest.
unleavened bread, Ex. 12:39; 13:7; Lev. 2:4; 7:12; 8:26; Nu. 6:19.
typical, I. Cor. 5:7.
feast of, Lev. 23:6.
unloose, Mar. 1:7; Lu. 3:16.
unmarried, Paul's exhortation to, I. Cor. 7:8, 11, 25, 32.
unmerciful, Rom. 1:31, without natural affection, u.
unmindful, Deu. 32:18, of Rock thou art u.
unmoveable, Ac. 27:41, fore part stuck fast, and remained u.
I. Cor. 15:58, be stedfast, u.
Unni (ŭn'nī) [bent], I. Chr. 15:18; Neh. 12:9.
unoccupied, Judg. 5:6.
unperfect, Ps. 139:16.
unprepared, II. Cor. 9:4.
unprofitable, Job 15:3, reason with u. talk.
Mat. 25:30, cast u. servant into darkness.
Lu. 17:10, say, We are u. servants.
Rom. 3:12, together become u.
Phile. 11, in time past u.
Heb. 13:17, not with grief: for that is u.
See Heb. 7:18.
unpunished, Prov. 11:21; 16:5; 17:5; 19:5; Jer. 25:29, shall not be u.
Jer 30:11; 46:28, not leave thee altogether u.
49:12, thou shalt not go u.
unquenchable, Mat. 3:12; Lu. 3:17, burn chaff with u. fire.
unreasonable, Ac. 25:27, it seemeth u. to send.
II. Thes. 3:2, be delivered from u. men.
unrebukeable, I. Tim. 6:14.
unreproveable, Col. 1:22.
unrighteous, Ex. 23:1, an u. witness.
Ps. 71:4, deliver me out of hand of u.
Isa. 10:1, decree u. decrees.
55:7, let u. man forsake his thoughts.
Lu. 16:11, not faithful in u. mammon.
Rom. 3:5, is God u. who taketh vengeance?
I. Cor. 6:9, u. shall not inherit the kingdom.
Heb. 6:10, God not u. to forget.
unrighteousness, Lev. 19:15, do no u. in judgment.
Ps. 92:15, there is no u. in him.
Lu. 16:9, mammon of u.
John 7:18, true, and no u. in him.
Rom. 1:18, hold the truth in u.
2:8, them that obey u.
3:5, if our u. commend righteousness.
6:13, instruments of u.
9:14, is there u. with God?
II. Cor. 6:14, what fellowship with u.?
II. Thes. 2:12, pleasure in u.
Heb. 8:12, be merciful to their u.
II. Pet. 2:13, receive the reward of u.
I. John 1:9, to cleanse us from all u.
5:17, all u. is sin.
unripe, Job 15:33.
unruly, I. Thes. 5:14, warn them that are u.
Tit. 1:6, not accused of riot, or u.
Jas. 3:8, the tongue is an u. evil.
unsatiable, Eze. 16:28.
unsavoury, Job 6:6.
unsearchable, Job 5:9, God doeth great things and u.

unsearchable—Continued
Ps. 145: 3, his greatness is u.
Rom. 11: 33, how u. are his judgments.
Eph. 3: 8, preach u. riches of Christ.
unseemly, Rom. 1: 27, working that which is u.
I. Cor. 13: 5, doth not behave u.
unshod, Jer. 2: 25.
unskilful, Heb. 5: 13.
unspeakable, II. Cor. 9: 15, thanks to God for his u. gift.
II. Cor. 12: 4, caught up, and heard u. words.
I. Pet. 1: 8, rejoice with joy u.
unspotted, Jas. 1: 27.
unstable, Gen. 49: 4, u. as water.
Jas. 1: 8, a double-minded man is u.
II. Pet. 2: 14, beguiling u. souls.
3: 16, unlearned and u. wrest.
unstopped, Isa. 35: 5.
untempered, Eze. 13: 10, 11, 14.
unthankful, Lu. 6: 35, he is kind to the u.
II. Tim. 3: 2, blasphemers, u.
untimely, Job 3: 16; Ps. 58: 8; Ec. 6: 3; Rev. 6: 13.
untoward, Ac. 2: 40.
unwalled, Esth. 9: 19; Eze. 38: 11.
unwashen, Mat. 15: 20; Mar. 7: 2, 5.
unwise, Deu. 32: 6, do ye thus requite the Lord, u. people?
Hos. 13: 13, an u. son.
Rom. 1: 14, debtor to wise and u.
Eph. 5: 17, be not u., but understanding.
unwittingly, Lev. 22: 14; Josh. 20: 3, 5.
unworthy, Ac. 13: 46, ye judge yourselves u.
I. Cor. 6: 2, are ye u. to judge?
11: 27, drink cup of Lord u.
upbraid, Mat. 11: 20, then began he to u. cities.
Mar. 16: 14, he u. them with their unbelief.
Jas. 1: 5, that giveth liberally, and u. not.
Upharsin (u-fär'sin) [divide], Dan. 5: 25.
Uphaz (ŭ'făz) [high country], probably Ophir, Jer. 10: 9; Dan. 10: 5.
uphold, Ps. 51: 12, u. me with thy free spirit.
Ps. 54: 4, Lord is with them that u. my soul.
119: 116, u. me according to thy word.
145: 14, the Lord u. all that fall.
Prov. 29: 23, honour shall u. humble.
Isa. 41: 10, I will u. thee with the right hand.
42: 1, my servant, whom I u.
63: 5, wondered that there was none to u.
Heb. 1: 3, u. all things by word of his power.
uppermost, Gen. 40: 17, u. basket.
Isa. 17: 6, top of the u. bough.
Lu. 11: 43, love the u. seats.
upright, II. Sa. 22: 26; Ps. 18: 25, with u. show thyself u.
Job 12: 4, the u. man is laughed to scorn.
17: 8, u. men shall be astonied.
Ps. 25: 8; 92: 15, good and u. is the Lord.
37: 37, mark the perfect man, and behold the u.
49: 14, the u. shall have dominion.
111: 1, the assembly of the u.
112: 4, to the u. ariseth light.
125: 4, that are u. in their hearts.
140: 13, the u. shall dwell in thy presence.
Prov. 2: 21, the u. shall dwell in the land.
10: 29, way of Lord is strength to the u.
11: 3, the integrity of the u.

upright—Continued
Prov. 11: 20, u. in their way are his delight
14: 11, tabernacle of u. shall flourish.
15: 8, the prayer of the u. is his delight.
28: 10, the u. shall have good things.
Ec. 7: 29, God hath made man u.
Hab. 2: 4, his soul is not u. in him.
uprightly, Ps. 15: 2, that walketh u. shall abide.
Ps. 58: 1; 75: 2, judge u.
84: 11, withhold no good from them that walk u.
Prov. 2: 7, a buckler to them that walk u.
10: 9; 15: 21; 28: 18; Mic. 2: 7, that walketh u.
Isa. 33: 15, Am. 5: 10, that speaketh u.
uprightness, I. Ki. 3: 6, walked in u. of heart.
I. Chr. 29: 17, thou hast pleasure in u.
Job 4: 6, the u. of thy ways.
33: 23, to show unto man his u.
Ps. 25: 21, let u. preserve me.
111: 8, stand fast and are done in u.
143: 10, lead me into the land of u.
Prov. 2: 13, who leave paths of u.
28: 6, better is poor that walketh in u.
Isa. 26: 7, way of the just is u.
Dan. 11: 17, set his face to enter, and u. with him.
uprising, Ps. 139: 2.
uproar, I. Ki. 1: 41, city being in an u.
Mat. 26: 5; Mar. 14: 2, lest there be an u.
Ac. 19: 40, in question for this day's u.
upside, Ps. 146: 9, way of the wicked he turneth u. down.
Ac. 17: 6, word u. down.
upward, II. Ki. 19: 30; Isa. 37: 31, bear fruit u
Job 5: 7, to trouble, as sparks fly u.
Ec. 3: 21, spirit of man goeth u.
Isa. 38: 14, mine eyes fail with looking u.
Ur (ûr) (Assyr., Uru) or **Urfa** [light] (1 Fd; 2 Cb; 8 Cb; 8 Aa), an ancient city of Mesopotamia, Gen. 11: 28; I. Chr. 11: 35; Neh. 9: 7.
urbane (ûr'bāne) [polite], Rom. 16: 9.
urge, II. Ki. 2: 17, u. him till he was ashamed.
Lu. 11: 53, began to u. him.
See Dan. 3: 22.
Uri (ū'rī) [enlightened], Ex. 31: 2: I. Ki. 4: 19.
Uriah (u-rī'ah) (Gr. from 'Urias') [Jehovah is my light], the Hittite, husband of Bathsheba, II. Sa. 11; I. Ki. 15: 5; Mat. 1: 6.
Uriel (ū'rĭ-el) [God is my light], II. Chr. 13: 2.
Urijah (u-rī'jah), priest, II. Ki. 16: 10, 16.
—prophet, Jer. 26: 20.
Urim (ū'rim) and **Thummim** (thŭm'mim) [lights and perfections], names given to the stones in the high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28: 30; Deu. 33: 8; Ezra 2: 63; Neh. 7: 65.
use, Eph. 4: 29, good to u. of edifying.
II. Tim. 2: 21, meet for master's u.
Tit. 3: 14, works for necessary u.
Mat. 6: 7, u. not vain repetitions.
I. Cor. 7: 31, that u. this world, as not abusing it.
Gal. 5: 13, u. not liberty for an occasion to the flesh.
I. Tim. 1: 8, if a man u. it lawfully.
I. Pet. 2: 16, not u. liberty for a cloak.

usurer, Ex. 22:25.
usurp, I. Tim. 2:12, I suffer not a woman to u. authority.
usury, Deu. 23:20, thou mayest lend upon u.
Ps. 15:5, putteth not his money to u.
Prov. 28:8, by u. increaseth substance.
Isa. 24:2, as with taker of u., so with giver of u.
Mat. 25:27; Lu. 19:23, received mine own with u.
See Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:36; Deu. 23:19; Neh. 5; Eze. 18:8, 13, 17; 22:12.
Uthai (ū'tha-ī) [helpful], I. Chr. 9:4; Ezra 8:14.
utter, Job 33:3, my lips shall u. knowledge.
Ps. 19:2, day unto day u. speech.
78:2, I will u. dark sayings.
Ps. 106:2, who can u. the mighty acts of the Lord?
145:7, shall u. memory of goodness.
Prov. 1:20, wisdom u. her voice.
14:5, false witness will u. lies.
Prov. 23:33, thine heart shall u. perverse things.
29:11, a fool u. all his mind.
Ec. 5:2, let not thine heart be hasty to u. before God.
Joel 2:11, Lord shall u. his voice.
Rom. 8:26, groanings that cannot be u.
II. Cor. 12:4, not lawful for a man to u.
Heb. 5:11, things hard to be u.
utterance, Ac. 2:4, speak as the Spirit gave them u.
I. Cor. 1:5, ye are enriched in all u.
Col. 4:3, God would open a door of u.
utterly, Ex. 17:14, u. put out remembrance.
Ps. 119:8, forsake me not u.
Isa. 6:11, the land be u. desolate.
40:30, young men shall u. fall.
uttermost, Ps. 2:8, give u. parts of earth for possession.
Mat. 5:26, till thou hast paid the u. farthing.
12:42, came from u. parts to hear.
I. Thes. 2:16, wrath is come to the u.
Heb. 7:25, save them to the u. that come.
Uz (ŭz) [council], Gen. 10:23; 36:28; Job 1:1.
Uzai (ū'za-ī), Neh. 3:25.
Uzal (ū'zal) [a wanderer], Gen. 10:27.
Uzza (ŭz'zà) or **Uzzah** [strength], II. Sa. 6; I. Chr. 13:7.
Uzzen-sherah (ŭz'zen-shē'rah) [summit of Sherah], I. Chr. 7:24.
Uzzi (ŭz'zī) [Jehovah is strength], I. Chr. 6:5.
Uzziah (ŭz-zī'ah) [Jehovah is my strength], II. Ki. 15:13. See **Azariah**. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**
Uzziel (ŭz'zī-el) [God is my strength], Ex. 6:18; Lev. 10:4; I. Chr. 4:42; 6:2.

V

vagabond, Gen. 4:14, a fugitive and a v.
Ac. 19:13, certain of the v. Jews.
vain, Ex. 5:9, not regard v. words.
Ex. 20:7; Deu. 5:11, not take the name of the Lord in v.
Deu. 32:47, it is not a v. thing for you.
I. Sa. 12:21, turn not after v. things.
II. Ki. 18:20; Isa. 36:5, they are but v. words.
Job 11:12, v. man would be wise.
16:3, shall v. words have an end?
vain—Continued
Ps. 2:1, Ac. 4:25, the people imagine a v. thing.
Ps. 26:4, not sat with v. persons.
33:17, horse is a v. thing for safety.
39:6, every man walketh in a v. show.
60:11; 108:12, v. is the help of man.
89:47, wherefore hast thou made all men in v.?
127:2, it is v. for you to rise early.
Prov. 12:11; 28:19, followeth v. persons.
31:30, beauty is v.
Ec. 6:12, all the days of his v. life.
Isa. 1:13, bring no more v. oblations.
45:19, I said not, Seek ye me in v.
49:4, laboured in v., spent strength in v.
Jer. 3:23, in v. is salvation hoped for.
4:14, how long shall thy v. thoughts lodge?
46:11, in v. shalt thou use medicines.
Mal. 3:14, ye have said, It is v. to serve God.
Mat. 6:7, v. repetitions.
15:9; Mar. 7:7, in v. do they worship me.
Rom. 1:21, became v. in their imaginations.
13:4, he beareth not the sword in v.
I. Cor. 15:58, your labour is not in v.
II. Cor. 6:1, receive not the grace of God in v.
Gal. 2:2, lest I should run in v.
Col. 2:8, philosophy and v. deceit.
I. Tim. 6:20; II. Tim. 2:16, v. babblings.
Jas. 1:26, this man's religion is v.
I. Pet. 1:18, redeemed from v. conversation.
vain-glory, Phil. 2:3; Gal. 5:26.
Vajezatha (vâ-jĕz'a-thà) [purity], Esth. 9:9.
vale, Deu. 1:7; Jer. 33:13.
valiant, I. Sa. 18:17, be v. for me.
I. Sa. 26:15; I. Ki. 1:42, a v. man.
Isa. 10:13, put down inhabitants like a v. man.
33:7, their v. ones shall cry.
Jer. 9:3, they are not v. for the truth.
Heb. 11:34, waxed v. in fight.
See I. Chr. 19:13; Ps. 60:12; 118:15.
valley, Ps. 23:4, v. of the shadow of death.
Ps. 84:6, through v. of Baca.
Jer. 21:13, inhabitant of the v.
Lu. 3:5, every v. shall be filled.
—valley of Achor, Josh. 7:24.
Ajalon, Josh. 10:12.
Baca, Ps. 84:6.
Decision, Joel 3:14.
Giants, Josh. 15:8.
Gibeon, Isa. 28:21.
Hebron, Gen. 37:14.
Hinnom, Josh. 15:8.
Jehoshaphat, Joel 3:2.
Jezreel, Josh. 17:16.
Megiddo, II. Chr. 35:22.
Mizpeh, Josh. 11:8.
Salt, II. Sa. 8:13.
Slaughter, Jer. 7:32.
Succoth, Ps. 60:6.
the King, II. Sa. 18:18.
the Passengers, Eze. 39:11.
Vision, Isa. 22:1.
valour, Josh. 1:14; 10:7.
value, Job 13:4, physicians of no v.
Mat. 10:31; Lu. 12:7, ye are of more v. than many sparrows.
Mat. 27:9, whom they of Israel did v.

Van (văn) (2 Db), a lake between Armenia and Kurdistan.
Vaniah (vȧ-nī'ȧh) [meekness], Ezra 10: 36.
vanish, Isa. 51: 6, heavens shall v. away.
Lu. 24: 31, he v. out of their sight.
I. Cor. 13: 8, knowledge, it shall v.
Heb. 8: 13, waxeth old, ready to v.
Jas. 4: 14, life is a vapour that v.
vanity, of worldly things, Ps. 39: 11; 49: 10; Ec. 1.
of idolatry, Deu. 32: 21; Jer. 10: 8; 14: 22; 18: 15; Ac. 14: 15.
—II. Ki. 17: 15, they followed v.
Job 7: 3, to possess months of v.
35: 13 God will not hear v.
Ps. 4: 2, how long will ye love v.?
12: 2, they speak v. every one.
39: 5, man at his best state is v.
62: 9, are v., and lighter than v.
119: 37, turn eyes from beholding v.
144: 4, man is like to v.
Prov. 13: 11, wealth gotten by v.
22: 8, that soweth iniquity shall reap v.
30: 8, remove from me v.
Ec. 3: 19; 11: 8; 12: 8, v. of v., all is v.
11: 10, childhood and youth are v.
Isa. 5: 18, draw iniquity with cords of v.
30: 28, sift with sieve of v.
40: 17, nations are counted v.
Hab. 2: 13, people weary themselves for v.
Rom. 8: 20, the creature was made subject to v.
Eph. 4: 17, walk in v. of mind.
II. Pet. 2: 18, swelling words of v.
vapours, Job 36: 27; Ps. 135: 7; 148: 8; Jer. 10: 13.
variableness, Jas. 1: 17, with whom is no v.
variance, Mat. 10: 35, set a man at v. against his father.
Gal. 5: 20, works of flesh are hatred, v.
Vashni (vȧsh'nī) [gift], I. Chr. 6: 28. See R. V.
Vashti (vȧsh'tī) [beautiful], queen, Esth. 1.
vaunt, Judg. 7: 2, lest Israel v. against me.
I. Cor. 13: 4, charity v. not itself.
Ve-adar, intercalary month, March. See Months.
vehement, S. of S. 8: 6, love that hath a v. flame.
Jon. 4: 8, a v. wind.
Mar. 14: 31, Peter spake more v.
Lu. 6: 48, stream beat v. on house.
II. Cor. 7: 11, what v. desire.
veil, of women, Gen. 24: 65; Ru. 3: 15; I. Cor. 11: 10.
of Moses, Ex. 34: 33; II. Cor. 3: 13.
of the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 26: 31; 36: 35; II. Cor. 3: 14.
of temple, rent at the crucifixion, Mar. 15: 38; Lu. 23: 45.
—Mat. 27: 51, v. of temple was rent.
II. Cor. 3: 14, which v. is done away in Christ.
Heb. 6: 19, entereth within the v.
9: 3, after the second v.
10: 20, consecrated for us, through the v.
vein, Job 28: 1.
vengeance, belongs to God, Deu. 32: 35; Ps. 99: 8; Isa. 34: 8; Jer. 50: 15; Eze. 24: 25; Nah. 1: 2; II. Thes. 1: 8.
—Ps. 58: 10, rejoice when he seeth v.
94: 1. Heb. 10: 30, to me belongeth v.
vengeance—Continued
Prov. 6: 34; Isa. 34: 8; 61: 2; Jer. 51: 6, the day of v.
Isa. 35: 4, your God will come with v.
59: 17, garments of v. for clothing.
Lu. 21: 22, for these be days of v.
Ac. 28: 4, whom v. suffereth not to live.
Rom. 12: 19, v. is mine, saith the Lord.
Jude 7, the v. of eternal fire.
venison, Gen. 25: 28; 27: 3.
venom, Deu. 32: 33.
venture, I. Ki. 22: 34.
verified, Gen. 42: 20; I. Ki. 8: 26; II. Chr. 6: 17.
verity, Ps. 111: 7, works of his hands are v.
I. Tim. 2: 7, a teacher in faith and v.
vermilion, Jer. 22: 14; Eze. 23: 14. Sulphide of mercury or cinnabar, obtained principally at Idria in Spain, has been a well-known article of commerce since very early times.

Versions or Translations of the Bible.

I. Ancient Versions of the Old Testament.

It is generally agreed that the Septuagint, or LXX. as it is often written, was made at Alexandria, that it was begun in the time of Ptolemy, who reigned 284-247 B.C., and that the translation of the Law was made first.

Not only the Jews of Egypt, but those of Palestine as well, used it regularly in the time of our Lord. Greek was spoken everywhere, while Hebrew was not widely known. The quotations from the Old Testament which we find in the New Testament were taken from the Septuagint, not from the Hebrew.

The Targums.—At what time the Jews lost the use of their language is a disputed point; but when the mass of the people could no longer understand their native tongue, the Law was publicly read as described in Neh. 8. The reader read a passage, and the Meturgeman, or interpreter, gave the sense in the Aramaic. For this custom in New Testament times see Lu. 4: 16, et seq. There was great strictness enforced in regard to the exegesis of the Law by the Meturgeman, but greater liberty was allowed in the interpretation of the prophetical writings, Psalms, Proverbs, etc.

The writing down of these interpretations gave rise to the Targums. They are, therefore, free paraphrases of the Old Testament, and were never intended to be strict translations. They were compiled by different authors at different ages, long after the oral traditions had become fixed. The most important of the Targums are those of Onkelos on the Pentateuch, of Jonathan on the Pentateuch, and of Jonathan on the prophets. The text of the Targums is very corrupt, and their chief value to the biblical student is the material they afford for the study of the traditional exegesis of the Jews in the early centuries of our era.

II. Versions of the Old and New Testaments.

The Syriac, or Peshitto, as it is commonly called. This version had its origin in the needs of the Syrian Christians for the

Versions or Translations—Continued

sacred Scriptures, which were from the first much used by the Christians, whether Jew or Gentile, in their native tongue. This version was therefore made by Christians, and it is perhaps the first made by them. It arose probably in the early part of the second century. The translation shows evidence of different hands and different periods.

The Old Latin and the Vulgate.—The Vulgate was preceded by the Old Latin version, orthe Itala,which originated in Africa in the second century, and was used by the early Latin fathers, as Tertullian, Cyprian, and Augustine. It has been preserved only in fragments, so far as is now known, and its full character and value are therefore uncertain. It is a rendering of the LXX., not of the Hebrew. But a version in a rude provincial dialect would not serve the purpose of the great Latin church of the fourth century, and to supply this need Jerome made his famous Latin translation—the 'Vulgate.' Jerome began the great task at the request of the Bishop of Rome. The New Testament was corrected first. In the Old Testament he first revised the Psalms after the Greek text of his time. A second revision of the Psalter was made, along with other books, and this edition, called the Gallican Psalter, was never displaced by his later and more accurate work, and is in the Vulgate to this day. Jerome found that, to make his version thorough, he must follow the original. This task was not finished till A.D. 405.

III. English Versions of the Bible.

The whole Bible was never translated into Anglo-Saxon. 'Cædmon' of Whitby (d. 676) made a metrical paraphase of Genesis I, which he called the "Origin of Things." He also paraphased the more prominent events of Old Testament history.

Bede, commonly called the Venerable (b. 672—d. 735), translated the Lord's Prayer and the Gospel of John into Anglo-Saxon. An interlinear translation into Anglo-Saxon of the four Gospels in Latin was made by 'Aldred,' about A.D. 900.

Alfred the Great (b. 849—d. 901) prefixed an Anglo-Saxon translation of the Ten Commandments to his book of laws, to which he added selections from Exodus 21, 22, 23. He also undertook an Anglo-Saxon rendering of the Psalms, but died before the work was finished.

An Anglo-Saxon translation, in excellent language and style, of the Pentateuch, Joshua, Judges, Esther, Job (with parts of Judith and Maccabees), was made by 'Ælfric,' who became archbishop of Canterbury about 966. His rendering of Genesis shows the existence of previous translations, of which he made use.

The earliest rendering of any book of Scripture into English prose was a translation of the Psalms by William of Shoreham, about 1327. The next prose rendering was also a version of the Psalter, by Richard Rolle of Hampole, near Dancoster. He died 1349. All these versions were made from the Vulgate.

Versions or Translations—Continued

In 1382-83, a version of the Holy Bible, containing the apocryphal books, was made from the Vulgate by John Wycliffe (b. 1324—d. 1384), aided by his friend Nicholas de Hereford, who translated a large part of the Old Testament. This version was made from the Latin Vulgate, and not from the original Hebrew and Greek. Wycliffe's Bible gave a strong impulse to sacred study; it stimulated desire for the Scriptures in the language of the people, and left an impress traceable in every later version.

In 1484, a century after Wycliffe's death, William Tyndale was born. With his labors in translating the Scriptures the direct history of the English Bible begins. The publication of Tyndale's New Testament was begun in Cologne in 1525, and finished at Worms in 1526. In 1534 he published, at Antwerp, a revised edition, with a translation of extracts from the Old Testament. In 1530 his translation of the Pentateuch appeared, and in 1531 the book of Jonah. A Bible published a year after his martyrdom contains a translation by him of all the books from Genesis to II. Chronicles inclusive. For five centuries his version has shaped the diction, phraseology, and style of every other. Its spirit pervades all its successors. The simple, sublime, and pure language of the Authorized Version is due to it. Its influence may be said to have informed and consecrated the English language itself.

Miles Coverdale's Version, in 1535, was the first publication of the whole Bible in English. It is not, strictly speaking, an original version, but a compilation from five—the Vulgate, Tyndale's, Luther's, the German-Swiss version of Zurich, and Pagninus' Latin. The Prayer-Book version of the Psalms is in essence, and for the most part in words, Coverdale's version. Many of the happiest renderings of the Psalms in the A.V. are due to Coverdale.

Matthew's Bible was published in 1537. The name Matthew is a pseudonym for John Rogers, the real author, who was the first martyr in Queen Mary's reign. Rogers was born about 1500 and burnt alive at Smithfield in 1555. Matthew's Bible is not an independent translation. The Pentateuch and New Testament are reprinted from Tyndale; the Old Testament books from Ezra to Malachi (with the apocryphal) are copied from Coverdale; only the books from Joshua to II. Chronicles are a new translation. Having been published by the authority of Henry VIII., this was the first "authorized version."

In 1539 a revised edition of Matthew's Bible was published by Richard Taverner (b. 1505—d. 1575) a layman.

The Great Bible—so called because of its size, being fifteen inches long and nine inches wide—appeared in 1539, the same year as Taverner's. It is essentially a revision o

Versions or Translations—Continued

Matthew's Bible, by Coverdale. The publication was carried out under Cromwell's auspices, although Coverdale was editor. In 1540 a revised edition of the Great Bible was issued, with an introduction by Cranmer. This version is known as Cranmer's Bible, but without sufficient reason, for Coverdale was editor as before.

The Geneva Bible was published in 1560. It was the work of eminent scholars exiled from England by the persecutions which raged during the reign of Mary. Among these were John Knox, Miles Coverdale, William Whittingham, and other men largely equipped with sacred learning. They settled in Geneva, and there, with the aid of Calvin and Beza, after two years' labor, completed the New Testament in 1557. Three years later the whole Bible was published. It was dedicated to Queen Elizabeth, went through at least eighty editions, and for sixty years was the most popular of all the versions. It anticipated many of the happiest renderings in the A.V. It was the first English Bible divided into verses, and the first to print in Italics all the words not in the original.

The Bishops' Bible was published in 1568. Its promoter was Archbishop Parker, who, with eight bishops, several deans and professors, highly reputed for learning, set himself to produce "one other special Bible for the churches." The basis of this version is obviously the 'Great Bible.' The Bishops' Bible adopted the division into verses which had been made in the Geneva Bible. It continued to be the standard version until the appearance of the 'Authorized' in 1611.

The Rhemish Version of the New Testament is an English translation published in 1582, at Rheims in France. It was executed by Roman Catholic scholars. By the same translators an English rendering of the Old Testament was published at Douai in 1610. This version and a revised edition of the Rhemish Testament constitute the 'Douai Bible,' used by Roman Catholics. As a version, the Douai Bible is simply the common and not the genuine Latin text of Jerome, in an English dress.

The Authorized Version was published in 1611. It was the work of forty-seven scholars appointed by James I. These revisers were divided into six companies, to each of which a specified portion of Scripture was assigned. The renderings of the several companies were finally reviewed by the entire body. Seven years were spent on the work. Directly or indirectly, every prior version influenced their translation. The spirit of Tyndale especially pervades it. Always, however, and in everything, the revisers exercised independent judgment. The dialect of the A.V. is nearer men's minds than their own speech. Its influence has made the English language what it is, and has created our literature.

The Revised Version declares itself "the version set forth A.D. 1611 compared with the most ancient authorities and revised A.D. 1881." It originated in the Convocation of Canterbury, May 6, 1870, by the appointment of a committee, with whom should be associated other learned men representing the churches using the A.V. A similar committee was formed in America to co-operate with the British company of revisers. Thus was started the first international and inter-denominational effort to bring the A.V. into accord with the present standard of biblical knowledge.

The first meeting of the New Testament Company was held June 22, 1870; the last meeting was held on November 11, 1880. The Revised Version of the New Testament was published on the 17th of the following May. The Old Testament Company held its first meeting June 30, 1870; its last meeting was held on the 20th of June, 1884. The Revised Version of the Old Testament was published May 19, 1885.

The Revised greatly excels in the precision with which it reproduces the true force of the tenses and of compound verbs. It seizes the distinctive senses of prepositions, exhibits them with a fidelity never before attained in English. Throughout, difficult passages have been much simplified. By substituting modern terms for obsolete and archaic ones, great gain in clearness has been effected.

The American Revised Version is a modification of the R.V., containing the changes that were recommended by the American company of Revisers, but not accepted by the English company, and such other changes as appeared to the American Company to be needed, after an experience with the R.V. of nearly twenty years. It was published in 1901.

vessels, of the temple, I. Ki. 7:40; carried to Babylon, II. Ki. 25:14; profaned, Dan. 5; restored, Ezra 1:7.

—Ps. 2:9, in pieces like a potter's v.
31:12, I am like a broken v.
Jer. 22:28; Hos. 8:8, v. wherein is no pleasure.
Mat. 25:4, the wise took oil in their v.
Ac. 9:15, he is a chosen v. unto me.
Rom. 9:22, 23, v. of wrath, v. of mercy.
I. Thes. 4:4, to possess his v. in sanctification.
II. Tim. 2:21, he shall be a v. unto honour.
I. Pet. 3:7, honour unto wife, as unto the weaker v.

vestment, II. Ki. 10:22.

vestry, II. Ki. 10:22, said to him over the v.

vesture, Ps. 22:18; Mat. 27:35; John 19:24, they cast lots upon my v.
Ps. 102:26, as a v. shalt thou change them.
Heb. 1:12, as a v. shalt thou fold them.
Rev. 19:13, clothed with v. dipped in blood.

vex, Ex. 22:21; Lev. 19:33, thou shalt not v. a stranger.
II. Sa. 12:18, how will he v. himself?
Job 19:2, how long will ye v. my soul?
Ps. 2:5, shall v. them in his displeasure.
Isa. 11:13, Judah shall not v. Ephraim.

vex—Continued
Isa. 63:10, they rebelled, and v. his Holy Spirit.
II. Pet. 2:8, v. his righteous soul.
vexation, Ec. 1:14; 2:11; 4:4; 6:9, vanity and v. of spirit.
See Ec. 2:22; Isa. 28:19; 65:14.
vials, full of odours, Rev. 5:8.
the seven, Rev. 15:7; 16:1.
victory, over death, Isa. 25:8; by faith, I. John 5:4.
—I. Chr. 29:11, thine, O Lord, is the v.
Ps. 98:1, arm hath gotten him v.
I. Cor. 15:54, he will swallow up death in v.
Mat. 12:20, send forth judgment unto v.
victuals, Neh. 10:31; Jer. 44:17; Mat. 14:15; Lu. 9:12.
view, Josh. 7:2; Ezra 8:15; Neh. 2:13.
vigilant, I. Tim. 3:2, a bishop must be v.
I. Pet. 5:8, be v.; because your adversary walketh about.
vile, Deu. 25:3, thy brother should seem v.
I. Sa. 3:13, sons made themselves v.
Job 18:3, wherefore are we reputed v.?
40:4, I am v.; what shall I answer thee?
Ps. 15:4; Isa. 32:5; Dan. 11:21, a v. person.
Jer. 15:19, take forth the precious from the v.
Rom. 1:26, God gave them up to v. affections.
Phil. 3:21, who shall change our v. body.
Jas. 2:2, a poor man in v. raiment.
village, Ex. 8:13; Mat. 21:2; Ac. 8:25.
villany, Isa. 32:6; Jer. 29:23.
vine, the grape. The vine must have very early been introduced into Canaan and Egypt. In the days when the children of Israel were in Egypt the culture of the vine was of great importance Its care and culture were well understood by the Israelites, and numerous are the references to the vine, its clusters of fruit, the pressing of the wine and its manufacture. See Raisins.
—Deu. 32:32, their v. is of the v. of Sodom.
Judg. 9:12, trees said unto the v., Come, reign over us.
13:14, not eat of any thing that cometh of the v.
I. Ki. 4:25, dwelt every man under his v.
II. Ki. 18:31; Isa. 36:16, eat every man of his own v.
Ps. 80:8, a v. out of Egypt.
128:3, thy wife as a fruitful v.
Isa. 24:7, the v. languisheth.
Jer. 2:21, I planted thee a noble v.
Hos. 10:1, Israel is an empty v.
14:7, they shall grow as the v.
Mic. 4:4, sit every man under his v.
Mat. 26:29; Mar. 14:25; Lu. 22:18, fruit of the v.
John 15:1, I am the true v.
vinegar, offered to Christ on the cross, Mat. 27:34, 48; Mar. 15:36; Lu. 23:36; John 19:29.
See Ps. 69:21; Prov. 10:26; 25:20.
vineyard, Noah's, Gen. 9:20.
Naboth's, I. Ki. 21.
parables of, Mat. 20:1; 21:33; Mar. 12:1; Lu. 20:9.
laws concerning, Ex. 22:5; 23:11; Lev. 19:10; 25:3; Deu. 20:6; 22:9; 23:24; 24:21.
vintage, Job 24:6; Isa. 32:10; Jer. 48:32
viol, Isa. 5:12; Am. 6:5.
violence, Gen. 6:11, earth was filled with v.
Ps. 11:5, him that loveth v.
72:14, redeem their soul from v.
73:6, v. covereth them as a garment.
Prov. 4:17, they drink the wine of v.
Isa. 53:9, because he had done no v.
60:18, v. shall no more be heard.
Eze. 8:17; 28:16, they have filled the land with v.
Hab. 1:2, cry to thee of v.
Mal. 2:16, covereth v. with garment.
Mat. 11:12, kingdom of heaven suffereth v.
Lu. 3:14, do v. to no man.
Heb. 11:34, quenched v. of fire.
viper, a small venomous snake. The viper that fastened on St. Paul's hand was probably the Mediterranean viper. It is not to be found at the present day in Malta, but still occurs in many of the Mediterranean islands. Job 20:16; Mat. 3:7; Ac. 28:3.
virgin, Christ born of, Mat. 1:18; Lu. 1:27.
virgins, parable of ten, Mat. 25:1-13.
—Isa. 7:14; Mat. 1:23, a v. shall conceive.
Mat. 25:1, kingdom of heaven is likened unto ten v.
II. Cor. 11:2, present you as a chaste v. to Christ.
virtue, Mar. 5:30; Lu. 6:19; 8:46, v. had gone out of him.
Phil. 4:8, if there be any v.
II. Pet. 1:5, add to your faith v.; and to v. knowledge.
virtuous, Prov. 12:4; 31:10, 29.
visage, Isa. 52:14, his v. was so marred.
Dan. 3:19, form of v. was changed.
visions, sent by God, Gen. 12:7; Nu. 24:4; Job 7:14; Isa. 1:1; Ac. 2:17; II. Cor. 12:1.
of Abram, Gen. 15:12; Jacob, Gen. 28:10; Pharaoh, Gen. 41; Isaiah, Isa. 6; Ezekiel, Eze. 1; 10; 11; 37; 40; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4; Daniel, Dan. 7; Zechariah, Zec. 1; Peter, Ac. 10:9; John, Rev. 1:4.
—I. Sa. 3:1, there was no open v.
Job 20:8, as a v. of the night.
Ps. 89:19, spakest in v. to Holy One.
Prov. 29:18, where there is no v., the people perish.
Isa. 28:7, they err in v.
Hos. 12:10, I have multiplied v.
Joel 2:28; Ac. 2:17, young men shall see v.
Hab. 2:3, the v. is for appointed time.
Mat. 17:9, tell the v. to no man.
Lu. 1:22, perceived he had seen a v.
24:23, they had seen a v. of angels.
Ac. 26:19, not disobedient to heavenly v.
visit, Gen. 50:24; Ex. 13:19, God will v. you.
Ex. 20:5; 34:7; Nu. 14:18; Deu. 5:9, v. iniquity of fathers.
Ex. 32:34, when I v. I will v. their sin upon them.
Job 7:18, that thou shouldest v. him.
Ps. 8:4; Heb. 2:6, the son of man, that thou v. him.
Ps. 80:14, look down, and v. this vine.
106:4, v. me with thy salvation.
Jer. 5:9; 9:9, shall I not v. for these things?
Mat. 25:36, I was sick, and ye v. me.

visit—Continued
Lu. 1:68, God hath v. and redeemed his people.
Ac. 7:23, to v. his brethren.
15:14, God did v. Gentiles.
Jas 1:27, to v. fatherless and widows.
visitation, Nu. 16:29, visited after v. of all men.
Job 10:12, thy v. preserved my spirit.
Isa. 10:3, what will ye do in the day of v.?
Jer. 8:12; 10:15; 46:21; Lu. 19:44, time of v.
I. Pet. 2:12, glorify God in day of v.
vocation, Eph. 4:1, walk worthy of the v.
voice, of God, proclaims the law, Ex. 19:19; 20:1.
its majesty and power, Job 37:4; Ps. 18:13; 46:6; 68:33; Joel 2:11.
heard by Elijah, I. Ki. 19:12; by Ezekiel, Eze. 1:24; 10:5; by Christ at his baptism, etc., Mat. 3:17; John 12:28; by disciples at the transfiguration, Mat. 17:5; Mar. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; II. Pet. 1:18; by Paul, Ac. 9:4; by John, Rev. 1:10.
—Gen. 4:10, the v. of thy brother's blood.
27:22, the v. is Jacob's v.
Ex. 23:21, beware of him, and obey his v.
24:3, all the people answered with one v.
Deu. 4:33, did ever people hear v. of God, and live?
I. Ki. 19:12, after the fire a still small v.
II. Ki. 4:31, there was neither v. nor hearing.
Job 30:31, the v. of them that weep.
40:9, canst thou thunder with a v. like him?
Ps. 31:22; 86:6, the v. of my supplications.
42:4, with the v. of joy.
93:3, the floods have lifted up their v.
95:7; Heb. 3:7, 15, to-day if ye will hear his v.
Ps. 103:20, hearkening to v. of his word.
Prov. 8:4, my v. is to sons of man.
Ec. 12:4, rise up at the v. of the bird.
S. of S. 2:12, the v. of the turtle is heard.
Isa. 30:19, gracious at v. of thy cry.
40:3, the v. of him that crieth.
48:20, a v. of singing.
52:8, with the v. together shall they sing.
65:19, the v. of weeping shall be no more heard.
Jer. 30:19, the v. of them that make merry.
Eze. 23:42, a v. of a multitude at ease.
33:32, one that hath a pleasant v.
43:2; Rev. 1:15, v. like a noise of many waters.
Jon. 2:9, with v. of thanksgiving.
Mat. 3:3; Mar. 1:3; Lu. 3:4; John 1:23, the v. of one crying in the wilderness.
Mat. 12:19, neither shall any man hear his v.
Mar. 1:11; Lu. 3:22, a v. from heaven.
John 5:25, the dead shall hear the v. of the Son of God.
10:4, the sheep know his v.
12:30, this v. came not because of me.
18:37, every one that is of the truth heareth my v.
Ac. 24:21, except it be for this one v.
26:10, I gave my v. against them.
I. Cor. 14:19, by my v. I might teach others.
Gal. 4:20, I desire to change my v.
I. Thes. 4:16, descend with v. of archangel.
Rev. 3:20, any man hear my v.
void, Gen. 1:2; Jer. 4:23, earth without form and v.
Deu. 32:28, a nation v. of counsel.
Ps. 89:39, made v. the covenant.
119:126, they have made v. thy law.
Prov. 11:12, he that is v. of wisdom.
Isa. 55:11, word shall not return unto me v.
Ac. 24:16, a conscience v. of offence.
Rom. 3:31, do we make v. the law?
4:14, faith is made v.
volume, Ps. 40:7; Heb. 10:7, in v. of book it is written.
voluntary, Lev. 1:3; Eze. 46:12; Col. 2:18.
vomit, Job 20:15, swallowed riches, and shall v. them.
Prov. 26:11; II. Pet. 2:22, dog returneth to his v.
See Jon. 2:10.
Vophsi (vŏf'sī), Nu. 13:14.
vows, laws concerning, Lev. 27; Nu. 6:2; 30; Deu. 23:21.
—Gen. 28:20; 31:13, Jacob vowed a v.
Judg. 11:30, Jephthah vowed a v.
Job 22:27, thou shalt pay thy v.
Ps. 22:25; 66:13; 116:14, I will pay my v. unto the Lord.
50:14, pay thy v. unto the Most High.
61:8, that I may daily perform my v.
65:1, unto thee shall the v. be performed.
Prov. 31:2, the son of my v.
Ec. 5:4, when thou v. a v.
Isa. 19:21, they shall v. a v. unto the Lord.
Jon. 1:16, feared the Lord, and made v.
Ac. 21:23, which have a v. on them.
Deu. 23:22, if thou forbear to v.
Ps. 76:11, v. and pay to the Lord.
132:2, v. to the mighty God.
Jon. 2:9, I will pay that I have v.
See Ps. 116:18; Mal. 1:14
Vulgate. See Versions.
vulture, was one of the unclean birds (Lev. 11

The Vulture.

14), and is alluded to in Isa. 34:15. It may have been one of the smaller birds of prey, like the kite.

W

wafers, used as offerings, Ex. 29:2, 23; Lev. 2:4; 8:26; Nu. 6:15.
wag, Jer. 18:16; Lam. 2:15; Mar. 15:29.

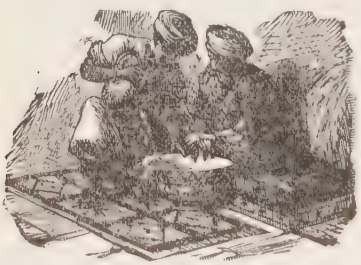
wages, to be duly paid, Lev. 19:13; Deu. 24:15; Jas. 5:4.
—Gen. 29:15, what shall thy w. be?
Ex. 2:9, nurse this child, and I will give w.
Jer. 22:13, useth service without w.
Hag. 1:6, earneth w. to put into bag with holes.
Mal. 3:5, oppress hireling in w.
Lu. 3:14, content with your w.
John 4:36, he that reapeth receiveth w.
Rom. 6:23, the w. of sin is death.
II. Pet. 2:15, the w. of unrighteousness.
wagons, Gen. 45:21; Nu. 7:3; Eze. 23:24.
wail, Mic. 1:8, I will w. and howl.
Mar. 5:38, them that w. greatly.
Rev. 1:7, kindreds of earth shall w.
Mat. 13:42, w. and gnashing of teeth.
Rev. 18:15, merchants shall stand afar off, w.
wait, II. Ki. 6:33, should I w. for the Lord any longer?
Job 14:14, I will w. till my change come.
17:13, if I w., the grave is my house.
29:23, they w. for me as for rain.
Ps. 25:3; 69:6, let none that w. be ashamed.
27:14; 37:34; Prov. 20:22, w. on the Lord.
Ps. 33:20, our soul w. for the Lord.
40:1, I w. patiently for the Lord.
62:1; 130:6, my soul w. upon God.
65:1, praise w. for thee, O God, in Zion.
104:27; 145:15, these w. upon thee.
123:2, our eyes w. upon the Lord.
Prov. 27:18, he that w. on his master.
Isa. 25:9, our God, we w. for him.
30:18, the Lord w. to be gracious.
40:31, they that w. upon the Lord shall renew strength.
42:4, the isles shall w. for his law.
59:9, we w. for light.
Lam. 3:26, good that a man hope and quietly w.
Hos. 12:6, w. on thy God continually.
Mic. 7:7, I will w. for the God of my salvation.
Hab. 2:3, though the vision tarry, w. for it.
Mar. 15:43, who w. for the kingdom of God.
Lu. 2:25, w. for the consolation of Israel.
12:36, like men that w. for their lord.
Ac. 1:4, w. for promise of the Father.
Rom. 8:25, then do we with patience w. for it.
12:7, let us w. on our ministering.
Gal. 5:5, we w. for the hope of righteousness.
I. Thes. 1:10, to w. for his Son from heaven.
wake, S. of S. 5:2, I sleep, but my heart w.
Isa. 50:4, w. mine ear to hear.
Jer. 51:39, sleep a perpetual sleep, and not w.
Joel 3:9, w. up the mighty men.
Zec. 4:1, angel came, and w. me.
I. Thes. 5:10, whether we w. or sleep.
walk, Gen. 17:1, w. before me, and be perfect.
Gen. 24:40, the Lord, before whom I w.
Ex. 16:4, whether they will w. in my law.
Lev. 26:12, I will w. among you.
Deu. 29:19, though I w. in imagination of heart.
Job 22:14, he w. in the circuit of heaven.
Ps. 23:4, though I w. through valley of shadow of death.
26:11, I will w. in mine integrity.
48:12, w. about Zion.
walk—Continued
Ps. 55:14, we w. to house of God in company.
56:13, that I may w. before God in light of living.
84:11, from them that w. uprightly.
89:15, shall w. in light of thy countenance.
91:6, the pestilence that w. in darkness.
115:7, feet have they, but w. not.
116:9, I will w. before the Lord.
119:45, I will w. at liberty.
138:7, though I w. in midst of trouble.
143:8, cause me to know wherein I should w.
Prov. 2:20, mayest w. in way of good men.
10:9; 28:18, he that w. uprightly.
13:20, he that w. with wise men shall be wise.
19:1; 28:6, the poor that w. in integrity.
Isa. 2:5, let us w. in the light of the Lord.
9:2, the people that w. in darkness.
30:21, this is the way, w. in it.
35:9, the redeemed shall w. there.
40:31, shall w. and not faint.
Jer. 6:16, the good way, and w. therein.
10:23, it is not in man that w. to direct his steps.
Dan. 4:37, those that w. in pride.
Hos. 14:9, the just shall w. in them.
Am. 3:3, can two w. together, except they be agreed?
Mic. 6:8, to w. humbly with thy God.
Zec. 10:12, they shall w. up and down.
Mar. 16:12, Jesus appeared to two of them, as they w.
Lu. 13:33, I must w. to-day and to-morrow.
John 8:12, shall not w. in darkness.
11:9, if any man w. in the day.
Rom. 6:4, w. in newness of life.
8:1, who w. not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.
II. Cor. 5:7, we w. by faith.
Gal. 6:16, as many as w. according to this rule.
Eph. 2:10, ordained that we should w. in them.
4:1, w. worthy of the vocation.
5:15, see that ye w. circumspectly.
Phil. 3:18, many w., of whom I told you
Col. 1:10; I. Thes. 2:12, that ye might w. worthy of the Lord.
I. Thes. 4:1, how ye ought to w.
II. Thes. 3:6, brother that w. disorderly.
I. Pet. 5:8, w. about seeking whom he may devour.
I. John 1:7, if we w. in the light.
2:6, ought so to w., as he w.
walking, with God, Deu. 5:33; 28:9; Josh. 22:5; I. Ki. 8:36; Ps. 1; 112; Prov. 2:7; Isa. 2:3; Jer. 7:23; Eze. 37:24; of Enoch, Gen. 5:24; of Noah, Gen. 6:9.
in faith, love, etc., Rom. 6:4; 8:1; 13:13; II. Cor. 5:7; Gal. 5:16; Eph. 5:2; Phil. 3:16; Col. 1:10; 2:6; I. John 1:6; Rev. 3:4; 21:24.
—Deu. 2:7, the Lord knoweth thy w.
Job 1:7; 2:2, from w. up and down.
31:26, the moon w. in brightness.
Dan. 3:25, four men w. in the fire.
Mic. 2:11, if a man w. in the spirit.
Mat. 14:25, Jesus went w. on sea.

walking—Continued
Mar. 8: 24, I see men as trees w.
Lu. 1: 6, w. in all commandments of the Lord.
Ac. 9: 31, w. in the fear of the Lord.
II. Cor. 4: 2, not w. in craftiness.
wall, Gen. 49: 22, whose branches run over the w.
Ex. 14: 22, the waters were a w. to them.
Nu. 22: 24, a w. being on this side and a w. on that.
I. Sa. 25: 16, a w. by night and day.
II. Sa. 22: 30; Ps. 18: 29, I have leaped over a w.
I. Ki. 4: 33, hyssop that springeth out of w.
II. Ki. 20: 2; Isa. 38: 2, turned his face to the w.
Neh. 4: 6, so built we the w.
Ps. 62: 3, as a bowing w. shall ye be.
122: 7, peace be within thy w.
Prov. 18: 11, as high w. in his own conceit.
24: 31, stone w. was broken down.
25: 28, like a city without w.
Isa. 25: 4, as a storm against the w.
26: 1, salvation will God appoint for w.
59: 10, we grope for the w.
60: 18, thou shalt call thy w. Salvation.
Jer. 15: 20, will make thee fenced w.
Eze. 8: 7, a hole in the w.
Dan. 5: 5, fingers wrote upon the w.
Joel 2: 7, they shall climb the w.
Am. 5: 19, leaned hand on w., and serpent bit him.
Hab. 2: 11, the stone shall cry out of the w.
Ac. 23: 3, thou whited w.
Eph. 2: 14, the middle w. of partition.
Rev. 21: 14, the w. of the city had twelve foundations.
wallow, Jer. 6: 26; Eze. 27: 30, w. in ashes.
Mar. 9: 20, he fell on the ground, and w. foaming.
II. Pet. 2: 22, sow that was washed to w. in the mire.
wander, Gen. 20: 13, God caused me to w.
Nu. 14: 33; Ps. 107: 49, w. in wilderness.
Deu. 27: 18, cursed be he that maketh blind to w.
Job 12: 24, he causeth them to w.
15: 23, he w. abroad for bread.
38: 41, ravens w. for lack of meat.
Ps. 55: 7, then would I w. far off.
59: 15, let them w. up and down.
Prov. 27: 8, as a bird that w. from nest.
Isa. 47: 15, shall w. every one to his quarter.
Jer. 14: 10, they loved to w.
Am. 8: 12, shall w. from sea to sea.
Heb. 11: 37, they w. about in sheep-skins.
want, Deu. 28: 48, serve thine enemies in w.
Judg. 18: 10, a place where there is no w.
19: 20, let all thy w. lie on me.
Job 31: 19, if I have seen any perish for w.
Ps. 34: 9, there is no w. to them that fear him.
Prov. 6: 11, 24: 34, w. as an armed man.
Am. 4: 6, I have given w. of bread.
Mar. 12: 44, she of her w. cast in all.
Lu. 15: 14, he began to be in w.
Phil. 4: 11, not that I speak of w.
Ps. 23: 1, I shall not w.
34: 10, that seek the Lord shall not w. any good thing.

want—Continued
Prov. 9: 4, him that w. understanding.
13: 25, the wicked shall w.
Isa. 34: 16, none shall w. her mate.
Eze. 4: 17, that they may w. bread and water.
John 2: 3, when they w. wine.
II. Cor. 11: 9, when I w., I was chargeable to no man.
Jas. 1: 4, perfect and entire, w. nothing.
wanton, I. Tim. 5: 11, to wax w. against Christ.
Jas. 5: 5, ye have lived and been w.
wantonness, censured, Isa. 3: 16; Rom. 13: 13; II. Pet. 2: 18.
war, laws of, Deu. 20; 23: 9; 24: 5.
—Ex. 32: 17, a noise of w. in the camp.
Nu. 21: 14, in book of w. of the Lord.
Josh. 11: 23; 14: 15, land rested from w.
II. Ki. 18: 20, strength for w.
I. Chr. 5: 22, the w. was of God.
Job 10: 17, changes and w. are against me.
38: 23, reserved against the day of w.
Ps. 27: 3, though w. should rise against me.
46: 9, he maketh w. to cease.
68: 30, scatter the people that delight in w.
120: 7, I am for peace: they are for w.
Prov. 20: 18, with good advice make w.
Ec. 3: 8, a time of w.
8: 8, there is no discharge in that w.
Isa. 2: 4; Mic. 4: 3, nor learn w. any more.
Mic. 2: 8, as men averse from w.
Mat. 24: 6; Mar. 13: 7; Lu. 21: 9, w. and rumours of w.
Lu. 14: 31, what king going to make w.?
Jas. 4: 1, from whence come w.?
Rev. 12: 7, there was w. in heaven.
13: 7, to make w. with saints.
II. Sa. 22: 35; Ps. 18: 34; 144: 1, Lord teacheth my hands to w.
Isa. 41: 12, they that w. against thee be as nothing.
II. Cor. 10: 3, we do not w. after the flesh.
I. Tim. 1: 18, mightest w. a good warfare.
II. Tim. 2: 4, no man that w. entangleth himself.
Jas. 4: 2, ye fight and w., yet ye have not.
I. Pet. 2: 11, lusts which w. against the soul.
ward, Gen. 40: 3, 4; II. Sa. 20: 3; Neh. 12: 24, 25, 45; 13: 30; Ac. 12: 10.
wardrobe, II. Ki. 22: 14; II. Chr. 34: 22.
ware, merchandise, Neh. 10: 31; 13: 16; Eze. 27: 33.
—[ar.], aware, Ac. 14: 6; II. Tim. 4: 15.
—[ar.], wore, Lu. 8: 27.
warfare, Isa. 40: 2, her w. is accomplished.
I. Cor. 9: 7, who goeth a w. at his own charges?
II. Cor. 10: 4, weapons of our w. are not carnal.
warm, Ec. 4: 11, how can one be w. alone?
Hag. 1: 6, ye clothe you, but there is none w.
Isa. 47: 14, there shall not be a coal to w. at.
Mar. 14: 54; John 18: 18, Peter w. himself.
Jas. 2: 16, be ye w. and filled.
warn, Ps. 19: 11, by them is thy servant w.
Eze. 3: 18; 33: 8, to w. the wicked.
Mat. 3: 7, who hath w. you?
Ac. 20: 31, I ceased not to w. every one.
I. Thes. 5: 14, w. them that are unruly.
Heb. 11: 7, Noah, being w. of God.

warning, II. Chr. 19:10; Eze. 3:17; 33:3.
Paul's example, I. Cor. 4:14; Col. 1:28.
warp, Lev. 13:48-59, "the w. or woof of it."
wash, II. Ki. 5:10, go, w. in Jordan.
Job 9:30, if I w. myself with snow water.
14:19, thou w. away things which grow.
29:6, when I w. my steps with butter.
Ps. 26:6, I will w. my hands in innocency.
51:2, w. me throughly from mine iniquity.
51:7, w. me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
Isa. 1:16, w. you, make you clean.
Jer. 2:22, though thou w. thee with nitre.
4:14, w. thy heart from wickedness.
Eze. 16:4, nor wast w. in water.
Mat. 6:17, when thou fastest w. thy face.
Mar. 7:4, except they w., they eat not.
Lu. 7:38, began to w. his feet with tears.
John 9:7, go, w. in the pool of Siloam.
13:5, Jesus began to w. disciples' feet.
Ac. 22:16, w. away thy sins.
Heb. 10:22, having our bodies w. with pure water.
Rev. 1:5, w. us from our sins.
7:14, have w. their robes.

washing the hands and feet. As knives and forks were not used in the East, in Scripture times, in eating, it was necessary that



Washing the Hands.

the hand, which was thrust into the common dish, should be scrupulously clean; and again, as sandals were ineffectual against the dust and heat of the climate, washing the feet on entering a house was an act both of respect to the company and of refreshment to the traveller. The former of these usages was transformed by the Pharisees of the N.T. age into a matter of ritual observance, Mar. 7:3, and special rules were laid down as to the time and manner of its performance. Washing the feet did not rise to the dignity of a ritual observance except in connection with the services of the sanctuary. Ex. 30:19, 21. It held a high place, however, among the rites of hospitality.

enjoined by the law, Ex. 29:4; Lev. 6:27; 13:54; 14:8; Deu. 21:6; II. Chr. 4:6.
of the feet, Gen. 18:4; 24:32; 43:24; I. Sa. 25:41; I. Tim. 5:10.
of the hands, Deu. 21:6; Mat. 27:24.
Christ washes disciples' feet, John 13.
traditional, censured, Mar. 7:3; Lu. 11:38.
figuratively mentioned, Isa. 4:4; Eph. 5:26; Tit. 3:5.
through the blood of Christ, I. Cor. 6:11.

washpot, Ps. 60:8; 108:9.
waste, forbidden by Christ, John 6:12.
—Deu. 32:10; Job 30:3, w. wilderness.
Isa. 24:1, the Lord maketh the earth w.
I. Ki. 17:14, barrel of meal shall not w.
Ps. 80:13, boar out of the wood doth w. it.
91:6, the destruction that w. at noonday.
Lu. 15:13, w. his substance.
16:1, accused that he had w. his goods.
Gal. 1:13, persecuted the church, and w. it.
See Prov. 18:9; Isa. 54:16; 59:7; 61:4.

watch. The Jews divided night into three parts, called watches, the first from sunset till 10 p.m.; the second or middle watch from 10 till 2 o'clock a.m.; the third or morning from 2 o'clock till sunrise (Ex. 14:24; I. Sa. 11:11). The Romans divided night into four watches of three hours each; the first or even from 6 till 9 o'clock p.m.; the second or midnight from 9 till 12 o'clock; the third or cock-crowing from 12 till 3 a.m.; the fourth or morning from 3 till 6 o'clock (Mar. 6:48; 13:35).

—Ps. 90:4, as a w. in the night.
141:3, set a w. before my mouth.
Jer. 51:12, make the w. strong.
Hab. 2:1, I will stand upon my w.
Mat. 27:66, sealing the stone, and setting a w.
Gen. 31:49, the Lord w. between me and thee.
Job 14:16, dost thou not w. over my sin?
Ps. 102:7, I w., and am as a sparrow.
130:6, more than they that w. for morning.
Isa. 21:5, w. in the w.-tower.
29:20, all that w. for iniquity are cut off.
Jer. 44:27, I will w. over them for evil,
Mat. 24:42; Lu. 21:36; Ac. 20:31, w. therefore.
Mat. 26:41; Mar. 13:33; 14:38, w. and pray.
I. Cor. 16:13, w. ye, stand fast in the faith.
I. Thes. 5:6; I. Pet. 4:7, let us w. and be sober.
Heb. 13:17, they w. for your souls.
Rev. 16:15, blessed is he that w.
See Lu. 12:37; II. Cor. 11:27.

watch towers, II. Chr. 20:24; Isa. 21:5, 8
watchfulness, enjoined, Mat. 25:13; Mar. 13:35; Lu. 12:35; I. Cor. 10:12; Eph. 6:18; Col. 4:2; II. Tim. 4:5; I. Pet. 4:7; 5:8; Rev. 3:2.
watchmen, their duty, II. Sa. 18:25; II. Ki. 9:17; Ps. 127:1; S. of S. 3:3; 5:7; Isa. 21:5, 11; 52:8; Jer. 6:17; 31:6; Eze. 3:17; 33.
evil, described, Isa. 56:10.
water, miraculously supplied, Gen. 21:19; Ex 15:23; 17:6; Nu. 20:7; II. Ki. 3:20.
used in the trial of jealousy, Nu. 5:17.
of affliction, I. Ki. 22:27.
used in baptism, Mat. 3:11; Ac. 8:36.
Christ walks on, Mat. 14:25; Mar. 6:48; John 6:19.
changed into wine, John 2:3.
figuratively mentioned, Isa. 41:17; Eze. 47; Zec. 13:1; John 4:10; 7:38; Rev. 21:6; 22.
waters, of creation, Gen. 1:2, 6, 9.
the flood, Gen. 6:17; 7:6.
fountain of living, Jer. 2:13; 17:13.

water—Continued
living fountains of, Rev. 7:17.
—Gen. 49:4, unstable as w.
Deu. 11:11, the land drinketh w. of rain of heaven.
Josh. 7:5, their hearts melted, and became as w.
I. Sa. 26:11, take the cruse of w.
II. Sa. 14:14, as w. spilt on the ground.
II. Chr. 18:26, bread and w. of affliction.
Job 8:11, can the flag grow without w.?
15:16, who drinketh iniquity like w.
22:7, thou hast not given w. to the weary.
38:30, the w. are hid as with a stone.
Ps. 22:14, I am poured out like w.
23:2, beside the still w.
46:3, though the w. roar and be troubled.
63:1, a dry and thirsty land, where no w. is.
65:9, river of God that is full of w.
77:16, the w. saw thee.
79:3, blood have they shed like w.
124:4, then w. had overwhelmed us.
Prov. 5:15, drink w. out of thine own cistern.
20:5, counsel is like deep w.
25:25, as cold w. to a thirsty soul.
27:19, as in w. face answereth to face.
30:4, who hath bound the w. in a garment?
Ec. 11:1, cast thy bread upon the w.
S. of S. 4:15; John 4:14, a well of w.
Isa. 1:22, thy wine is mixed with w.
3:1, Lord doth take away stay of w.
11:9; Hab. 2:14, as the w. cover the sea.
Isa. 32:20, blessed are ye that sow beside all w.
33:16, his w. shall be sure.
35:6, in wilderness shall w. break out.
43:2, when thou passest through the w.
44:3, pour w. on him that is thirsty.
55:1, come ye to the w.
Jer. 9:1, O that my head were w.
Eze. 7:17; 21:7, knees be weak as w.
36:25, then will I sprinkle clean w. upon you.
Am. 8:11, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for w.
Mat. 10:42; Mar. 9:41, whoso giveth a cup of cold w.
Mat. 27:24, Pilate took w. and washed.
Mar. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; John 1:26, I baptize you with w.
Lu. 8:23, ship was filled with w.
16:24, dip the tip of his finger in w.
John 3:5, except a man be born of w.
4:15, give me this w.
5:3, waiting for moving of the w.
19:34, came thereout blood and w.
Ac. 10:47, can any forbid w.?
Eph. 5:26, cleanse it with washing of w.
I. Pet. 3:20, eight souls were saved by w.
II. Pet. 2:17, wells without w.
I. John 5:6, this is he that came by w.
Jude 12, clouds they are without w.
Rev. 22:17, let him take the w. of life freely.
Gen. 2:10, river to w. the garden.
13:10, the plain was well w.
Deu. 11:10, w. it with thy foot, as a garden.
Ps. 6:6, I w. my couch with tears.
72:6, as showers that w. the earth.
104:13, he w. the hills from his chambers.
Prov. 11:25, he that w., shall be w.
Isa. 27:3, I will w. it every moment.
water—Continued
Isa. 55:10, returneth not, but w. the earth.
58:11; Jer. 31:12, thou shalt be like a w. garden.
I. Cor. 3:6, I have planted, Apollos w.
—waters of Merom Lake, ten miles north of the sea of Chinnereth, through which the Jordan flows, Josh. 11:5, 7.
waters of strife, Eze. 47:19; 48:28. See Meribah.
water-pot, John 2:6; 7, 4:28.
water-spouts, Ps. 42:7.
water-springs, Ps. 107:33, 35.
wave offering, Ex. 29:24; Lev. 7:30; 8:27; 23:11, 20; Nu. 5:25; 6:20.
wavering, exhortations against, Heb. 10:23; Jas. 1:6.
waves, Ps. 42:7, all thy w. are gone over me.
Ps. 65:7; 89:9; 107:29, stilleth the w.
93:4, Lord is mightier than mighty w.
Isa. 48:18, thy righteousness as w. of the sea.
Mat. 8:24, ship was covered with w.
14:24; Mar. 4:37, tossed with w.
Jude 13, raging w. of the sea.
wax, Ps. 22:14, my heart is like w.
Ps. 68:2, as w. melteth, wicked perish.
97:5, hills melted like w. at presence of Lord.
Mic. 1:4, cleft as w. before the fire.
Ex. 22:24; 32:10, my wrath shall w. hot.
Nu. 11:23, is the Lord's hand w. short?
Deu. 8:4; 29:5; Neh. 9:21, raiment w. not old.
Deu. 32:15, w. fat, and kicked.
I. Sa. 3:2, eyes began to w. dim.
Ps. 102:26; Isa. 50:9; 51:6; Heb. 1:11 shall w. old as a garment.
Mat. 13:15; Ac. 28:27, people's heart w. gross.
Mat. 24:12, love of many shall w. cold.
Lu. 12:33, bags which w. not old.
way, Gen. 24:42, if thou prosper my w.
Ex. 13:21, pillar of cloud to lead the w.
Josh. 23:14; I. Ki. 2:2, the w. of all the earth.
I. Sa. 12:23, I will teach you the good and right w.
II. Sa. 22:31; Ps. 18:30, as for God, his w. is perfect.
II. Chr. 6:27, when thou hast taught them the good w.
Ezra 8:21, seek of him a right w.
Job 3:23, to a man whose w. is hid.
12:24; Ps. 107:40, to wander where there is no w.
Job 16:22, I go the w. whence I shall not return.
22:15, hast thou marked the old w.?
23:10, he knoweth the w. that I take.
38:19, where is the w. where light dwelleth?
Ps. 1:6, the Lord knoweth the w. of the righteous.
2:12, lest ye perish from the w.
25:9, the meek will he teach his w.
37:5, commit thy w. unto the Lord.
39:1, I will take heed to my w.
49:13, this their w. is their folly.
67:2, that thy w. may be known.
78:50, he made a w. to his anger.
101:2, behave wisely in a perfect w.

way—Continued
Ps. 119: 32, I will run the w. of thy commandments.
139: 24, lead me in the w. everlasting.
Prov. 2: 8, Lord preserveth the w. of his saints.
3: 6, in all thy w. acknowledge him.
3: 17, her w. are w. of pleasantness.
6: 6, consider her w. and be wise.
6: 23; 15: 24; Jer. 21: 8, the w. of life.
10: 29, the w. of the Lord is strength.
22: 6, train up a child in the w. he should go.
Ec. 11: 5, the w. of the spirit.
Isa. 30: 21, this is the w., walk ye in it.
35: 8, a w., called The w. of holiness.
40: 3; Lu. 3: 4, prepare the w. of the Lord.
Isa. 40: 27, my w. is hid from the Lord.
55: 8, neither are your w. my w.
59: 8; Rom. 3: 17, the w. of peace they know not.
Jer. 6: 16, where is the good w.?
10: 23, the w. of man is not in himself.
32: 39, I will give them one heart and one w.
50: 5, they shall ask the w. to Zion.
Eze. 18: 29, are not my w. equal.
Am. 2: 7, turn aside w. of the meek.
Nah. 1: 3, the Lord hath his w. in the whirlwind.
Hag. 1: 5, consider your w.
Mal. 3: 1, he shall prepare the w. before me.
Mat. 7: 13, broad is the w. that leadeth to destruction.
22: 16; Mar. 12: 14; Lu. 20: 21, teachest the w. of God in truth.
Lu. 15: 20, when he was a great w. off.
John 10: 1, but climbeth up some other w.
14: 4, the w. ye know.
14: 6, I am the w., the truth, and the life.
Ac. 16: 17, show unto us the w. of salvation.
18: 26, expounded the w. of God more perfectly.
24: 14, after the w. which they call heresy.
Rom. 3: 12, they are all gone out of the w.
11: 33, his w. are past finding out.
I. Cor. 10: 13, make a w. to escape.
12: 31, a more excellent w.
Col. 2: 14, took handwriting out of the w.
Heb. 5: 2, compassion on them out of the w.
9: 8, the w. into the holiest.
10: 20, by a new and living w.
II. Pet. 2: 2, the w. of truth be evil spoken of.
2: 15, have forsaken the right w.
Jude 11, they have gone in the w. of Cain.
Rev. 15: 3, just and true are thy w.

wayfaring, II. Sa. 12: 4; Isa. 35: 8; Jer. 14: 8.

way-marks, Jer. 31: 21.

way-side, I. Sa. 4: 13; Ps. 140: 5.

weak, in the faith, Rom. 14: 15; I. Cor. 8; I. Thes. 5: 14; Heb. 12: 12.
Paul's example, I. Cor. 9: 22.
—II. Chr. 15: 7, let not your hands be w.
Job 4: 3, thou hast strengthened the w. hands.
Ps. 6: 2, I am w.
Isa. 35: 3, strengthen ye the w. hands.
Eze. 7: 17; 21: 7, knees w. as water.
Joel 3: 10, let the w. say, I am strong.
Mat. 26: 41; Mar. 14: 38, the flesh is w.
Ac. 20: 35, ye ought to support the w.
Rom. 4: 19, being not w. in faith.
8: 3, the law was w. through the flesh.
14: 1, that is w. in the faith.

weak—Continued
I. Cor. 1: 27, w. things to confound the mighty.
11: 30, for this cause many are w.
II. Cor. 10: 10, his bodily presence is w.
12: 10, when I am w. then am I strong.
Gal. 4: 9, how turn ye to the w. elements?
See II. Sa. 3: 1; Job 12: 21; Ps. 102: 23; I. Pet. 3: 7.

weakness, I. Cor. 1: 25, the w. of God is stronger than men.
I. Cor. 15: 43, it is sown in w., raised in power.
II. Cor. 12: 9, strength is made perfect in w.
13: 4, though he was crucified through w.
Heb. 11: 34 out of w. were made strong.

wealth, Deu. 8: 18, Lord giveth power to get w.
II. Chr. 1: 11, thou hast not asked w.
Job 21: 13, they spend their days in w.
31: 25, if I rejoiced because my w. was great.
Ps. 49: 6, they that trust in w.
49: 10, leave w. to others.
112: 3, w. and riches shall be in his house.
Prov. 10: 15; 18: 11, the rich man's w. is his strong city.
13: 11, w. gotten by vanity.
19: 4, w. maketh many friends.
Ac. 19: 25, by this craft we have our w.
—[ar.], welfare, good, I. Cor. 10: 24, seek every man another's w.
See Ps. 66: 12; Jer. 49: 31.

weaned, Ps. 131: 2, as child w. of mother.
Isa. 11: 8, the w. child put his hand.
28: 9, them that are w. from milk.

weapon, Job 20: 24, he shall flee from iron w.
Isa. 13: 5; Jer. 50: 25, the w. of his indignation.
Isa. 54: 17, no w. formed against thee shall prosper.
Eze. 9: 1, with destroying w. in his hand.
II. Cor. 10: 4, w. of our warfare.

wear, Deu. 22: 5, woman shall not w. what pertaineth to man.
Job 14: 19, the waters w. the stones.
Dan. 7: 25, w. out saints of Most High.
Zec. 13: 4, nor shall they w. a rough garment.
Mat. 11: 8, that w. soft clothing.
Lu. 9: 12, day began to w. away.

wearied, Isa. 43: 24, thou hast w. me with thine iniquities.
Isa. 47: 13, w. in multitude of counsels.
57: 10, art w. in greatness of way.
Jer. 12: 5, run with footmen, and they w. thee.
Eze. 24: 12, she hath w. herself with lies.
Mic. 6: 3, wherein have I w. thee?
Mal. 2: 17, wherein have we w. the Lord?
John 4: 6, Jesus, being w., sat on the well.
Heb. 12: 3, lest ye be w. and faint.

weariness, Ec. 12: 12, much study is a w.
II. Cor. 11: 27, w. and painfulness.
See Job 7: 3.

weary, Gen. 27: 46, I am w. of my life.
Job 3: 17, there the w. be at rest.
10: 1, my soul is w. of life.
22: 7, not given water to the w. to drink.
Ps. 6: 6, I am w. with groaning.
Prov. 3: 11, be not w. of Lord's correction.
25: 17, lest he be w. of thee.
Isa. 5: 27, none shall be w. among them.
28: 12, cause the w. to rest.

weary—Continued
Isa. 32: 2, as shadow of a great rock in a w. land.
40: 28, God fainteth not, neither is w.
40: 31, they shall run, and not be w.
50: 4, a word in season to him that is w.
Jer. 15: 6, I am w. of repenting.
20: 9, I was w. of forbearing.
31: 25, I have satiated the w. soul.
Gal. 6: 9, II. Thes. 3: 13, let us not be w. in well-doing.
Isa. 7: 13, will ye w God also?
Jer. 9: 5, they w. themselves to commit iniquity.
Lu. 18: 5, lest by continual coming she w. me.

weasel, enumerated among the "unclean creeping things" in Lev. 11: 29. Probably the common weasel which is found in Palestine.

weather, Job 37: 22, fair w. cometh out of the north.
Prov. 25: 20, that taketh away a garment in cold w.
Mat. 16: 2, fair w.; for the sky is red.

weave, Judg. 16: 13, thou w. the seven locks.
Isa. 19: 9, they that w. net-works.
59: 5, w. the spider's web.

weaver, Ex. 35: 35; Job 7: 6; Isa. 38: 12.

web, Job 8: 14, trust shall be a spider's w.
Isa. 59: 5, weave the spider's w.

wedding, Mat. 22: 3, them that were bidden to the w.
Mat. 22: 11, man had not on a w. garment.
Lu. 12: 36, when he will return from the w.
14: 8, when thou art bidden to a w.

wedge, Josh. 7: 21, a w. of gold.
Isa. 13: 12, more precious than golden w. of Ophir.

wedlock, Eze. 16: 38.

weeds, Jon. 2: 5.

weeks, feast of, Deu. 16: 9. See Pentecost.
seventy, prophecy concerning, Dan. 9: 24.
—Jer. 5: 24, the appointed w. of harvest.
Dan. 9: 27, in the midst of the w.
Mat. 28: 1; Mar. 16: 2, 9; Lu. 24: 1; John 20: 1, 19, the first day of the w.
Lu. 18: 12, I fast twice in the w.

weep, Gen. 43: 30, he sought where to w.
I. Sa. 11: 5, what aileth the people that they w.?
30: 4, no more power to w.
II. Sa. 12: 21, thou didst w. for the child
Neh. 8: 9, mourn not, nor w.
Job 27: 15, his widows shall not w.
30: 25, did not I w. for him?
Ec. 3: 4, a time to w.
Isa. 22: 4, I will w. bitterly.
30: 19, thou shalt w. no more.
Jer. 9: 1, that I might w. day and night.
22: 10, w. not for the dead.
Joel 1: 5, awake, ye drunkards, and w.
Mic. 1: 10, declare it not, w. not.
Mar. 5: 39, why make ye this ado, and w.?
Lu. 6: 21, blessed are ye that w. now.
7: 13; 8: 52; Rev 5: 5, w. not.
John 11: 31, she goeth to the grave to w. there.
16: 20, ye shall w., but the world shall rejoice.
Ac. 21: 13, what mean ye to w.?

weep—Continued
Rom. 12: 15, w. with them that w.
Jas. 4: 9, be afflicted, mourn, and w.

weeping, for the dead, etc., Gen. 23: 2; II. Sa. 1: 24; Ec. 3: 4; Jer. 9: 17; Eze. 24: 16; Am. 5: 16; John 11: 35; 20: 13; I. Thes. 4: 13.
none in heaven, Rev. 21: 4.
—II. Sa. 15: 30, w. as they went.
Ezra 3: 13, could not discern noise of joy from w.
Job 16: 16, my face is foul with w.
Ps. 30: 5, w. may endure for a night.
Isa. 65: 19, voice of w. be no more heard.
Jer. 31: 16, refrain thy voice from w.
48: 5, continual w. shall go up.
Joel 2: 12, turn with fasting and w.
Mat. 24: 51, 25: 30; Lu. 13: 28, there shall be w.
Lu. 7: 38, stood at his feet behind him w.
John 20: 11, Mary stood at sepulchre w.
Ac. 9: 39, widows stood by w.
Phil. 3: 18, now tell you even w.
See Ps. 6: 8; Mat. 8: 12; 22: 13; Lu. 7: 38; I. Cor. 7: 30.

weigh, Job 6: 2, oh that my grief were throughly w.
Job 31: 6, let me be w. in an even balance.
Prov. 16: 2, the Lord w. the spirits.
Isa. 26: 7, thou dost w. the path of the just.
40: 12, who hath w. the mountains?
Dan. 5: 27, thou art w. in the balances.
Zec. 11: 12, they w. the thirty pieces of silver.

weights, table of.

	Troy Weight. lbs.	oz.	dwts.	grs.
1 gerah	0	0	0	12.65
1 bekah (10 gerahs)	0	0	5	6.5
1 shekel (2 bekahs)	0	0	10	10
1 maneh or mina (60 shekels)	2	7	12	12
1 talent (kikkar) (60 manehs), i.e., weight-talent "of the king"	158	1	10	0
1 talent of gold	131			

1 libra "pound" [John 12: 3], 1½ pound avoirdupois.
It will be remembered that a pound in troy weight equals about eight tenths of a pound avoirdupois; and an ounce in troy weight, about one and one tenth of an ounce avoirdupois.

weights, just, commanded, Lev. 19: 35; Deu. 25: 13; Prov. 11: 1; 20: 10, 23; Eze. 45: 10; Mic. 6: 10.
—Deu. 25: 15, thou shalt have just w.
Job 28: 25, to make the w. for the winds.
Prov. 16: 11, a just w. and balance are the Lord's.
Eze. 4: 16, they shall eat bread by w.
II. Cor. 4: 17, a more exceeding w. of glory.
Heb. 12: 1, let us lay aside every w.

weighty, Prov. 27: 3, stone is heavy, sand w.
Mat. 23: 23, omitted w. matters of the law.
II. Cor. 10: 10, his letters, say they, are w.

welfare, Ex. 18: 7; Job 30: 15; Ps. 69: 22; Jer. 38: 4.

well, of Bethlehem, I. Chr. 11: 17.
of Moses (4 Cc).

well—Continued
wells, of Abraham, Gen. 26: 15; Isaac, Gen. 26: 25; Uzziah, II. Chr. 26: 10; Jacob, John 4: 6.
—Nu. 21: 17, spring up, O w.
II. Sa. 23: 15; I. Chr. 11: 17, water of w. of Bethlehem.
Ps. 84: 6, passing through valley of Baca make it a w.
Prov. 5: 15, waters of thine own w.
10: 11, mouth of righteous man is a w. of life.
S. of S. 4: 15; John 4: 14, w. of living water.
Isa. 12: 3, the w. of salvation.
II. Pet. 2: 17, w. without water.
Gen. 4: 7, if thou doest w.
29: 6, is he w.?
Ex. 4: 14, I know he can speak w.
Deu. 4: 40, 5: 16; 6: 3; 12: 25; 19: 13; 22: 7; Ru. 3: 1; Eph. 6: 3, that it may go w. with thee.
Ps. 49: 18, when thou doest w. to thyself.
Ec. 8: 12, it shall be w. with them that fear God.
Isa. 3: 10, say to the righteous that it shall be w. with him.
Jon. 4: 4, doest thou w. to be angry?
Mat. 25: 21; Lu. 19: 17, w. done, good servant.
Lu. 6: 26, when all men speak w. of you.
20: 39; John 4: 17, thou hast w. said.
I. Tim. 5: 17, elders that rule w.
well-beloved, Isa. 5: 1; Mar. 12: 6.
well-pleasing, Phil. 4: 18, w. to God.
Heb. 13: 21, w. in his sight.
wellspring, Prov. 16: 22; 18: 4.
wen, a suppurating sore. Lev. 22: 22, blind, broken, maimed or having a w.
wench [ar.], maid servant, II. Sa. 17: 17.
went, Deu. 1: 31, in all the way ye w.
Ps. 42: 4, I w. with them to the house of God.
Mat. 21: 30, I go, sir; and w. not.
Lu. 18: 10, two men w. up into temple to pray.
I. John 2: 19, they w. out from us.
wept, Ezra 10: 1; Neh. 8: 9, the people w. very sore.
Neh. 1: 4, I w. before God.
Ps. 137: 1, by rivers of Babylon we w.
Lu. 7: 32, we mourned, ye have not w.
19: 41, he beheld the city, and w. over it.
John 11: 35, Jesus w.
I. Cor. 7: 30, they that weep, as though they w. not.
west, Ps. 103: 12; 107: 3; Mat. 8: 11; Rev. 21: 13.
wet, Job 24: 8; Dan. 4: 15.
whale (Heb., 'tannin'), mentioned, Gen. 1: 21; Job 7: 12; Eze. 32: 2.
Jonah swallowed by one, Jon. 1: 17; Mat. 12: 40. (R.V., marg., "sea-monster.")
See Leviathan, Dragon.
What, Ex. 16: 15, wist not w. it was.
Ps. 8: 4, w. is man?
Mat. 5: 47, w. do ye more than others?
8: 29, w. have we to do with thee?
Mar. 14: 36, not w. I will, but w. thou wilt.
John 13: 7, w. I do thou knowest not now.
21: 22, w. is that to thee?

what—Continued
Ac. 9: 6, w. wilt thou have me to do?
16: 30, w. must I do to be saved?
whatsoever, Mat. 7: 12, w. ye would that men
Mat. 20: 4, w. is right I will give.
John 14: 13, w. ye shall ask.
I. Cor. 10: 31, w. ye do, do all.
Phil. 4: 8, w. things are true.
wheat and its varieties, the winter or unbearded wheat, the summer or bearded wheat, and the spelt corn, among the oldest in cultivation of the cereals, known in Egypt before the time of the Pharaohs. It was stored either in pots under ground, or in dry wells in the courts of the houses (II. Sa. 17: 18, 19). Large quantities of wheat were exported from Palestine from the days of Solomon.

Egyptian Wheat.

parable concerning, Mat. 13: 25.
—Judg. 15: 1; Ru. 2: 23; I. Sa. 12: 17, w. harvest.
Ezra 7: 22; Lu. 16: 7, an hundred measures of w.
Job 31: 40, let thistles grow instead of w.
Ps. 81: 16; 147: 14, the finest of the w.
Jer. 12: 13, they have sown w., but reap thorns.
23: 28, what is the chaff to the w.?
Joel 2: 24, floors shall be full of w.
Am. 8: 6, sell refuse of w.
Mat. 3: 12; Lu. 3: 17, gather his w.
Mat. 13: 25, enemy sowed tares among the w.
Lu. 22: 31, sift you as w.
John 12: 24, except corn of w. fall into ground.
I. Cor. 15: 37, may chance of w.
Rev. 6: 6, measure of w. for a penny.
See Ex. 29: 2; I. Ki. 5: 11; Eze. 27: 17.
wheels, vision of, Eze. 1: 15; 3: 13; 10: 9.
—Ex. 14: 25, took off their chariot w.
Judg. 5: 28, why tarry the w. of his chariots
Ps. 83: 13, make them like a w.
Prov. 20: 26, king bringeth the w. over them
Ec. 12: 6, or the w. broken at the cistern.
Isa. 28: 28, nor break it with the w. of his cart.
Jer. 47: 3, at the rumbling of his w.
Nah. 3: 2, noise of rattling of the w.
whelps, lions', parable of, Eze. 19; Nah. 2: 11
whensoever, Mar. 14: 7, w. ye will ye may do them good. See also Rom. 15: 24.

whence, Gen. 42:7; Josh. 9:8, w. come ye?
Job 10:21; 16:22, I go w. I shall not return.
John 7:28, ye know w. I am.
Rev. 7:13, w. came they?
where, Gen. 3:9, w. art thou?
Ex. 2:20; II. Sa. 9:4; Job 14:10, w. is he?
Job 9:24, w., and who is he?
Ps. 42:3, w. is thy God?
Zec. 1:5, your fathers, w. are they?
Lu. 17:37, w., Lord?
whereas, II. Chr. 10:11, for w. my father put a heavy yoke.
I. Pet. 2:12; 3:16, w. they speak evil against you as evildoers.
See also I. Cor. 3:3; Jas. 4:14; II. Pet. 2:11.
whereby, Ac. 4:12; Rom. 8:15; Heb. 12:28.
wherefore, II. Sa. 12:23; Mat. 14:31; 26:50; II. Cor. 11:11.
wherewith, Judg. 6:15, w. shall I save Israel?
Mic. 6:6, w. shall I come before the Lord?
wherewithal, Mat. 6:31.
whet, Deu. 32:41, if I w. my glittering sword.
Ps. 7:12, he will w. his sword.
64:3, who w. their tongue like a sword.
Ec. 10:10, and he w. not the edge.
whether, Ec. 12:14, w. it be good, or w. it be evil.
Mat. 9:5, w. is easier to say.
Rom. 14:8, w. we live, w. we die.
I. Cor. 13:8, w. there be knowledge.
II. Cor. 12:2, w. in the body, or w. out of body.
while, Lu. 8:13, for a w. believe.
Lu. 18:4, he would not for a w.
John 7:33; 14:19, yet a little w.
Ps. 49:18, w. he lived, he blessed his soul.
63:4, bless thee w. I live.
Isa. 55:6, seek Lord w. he may be found.
John 9:4, work w. it is day.
whip, I. Ki. 12:11, chastised you with w.
Prov. 26:3, a w. for the horse.
Nah. 3:2, noise of a w.
whirlwinds, II. Ki. 2:1; Job 37:9; 38:1; Isa. 66:15; Jer. 23:19; Eze. 1:4; Nah. 1:3; Zec. 9:14.
whisper, II. Sa. 12:19, David saw servants w.
Ps. 41:7, all that hate me w.
Isa. 29:4, thy speech w. out of dust.
whispering, Prov. 16:28; 26:20; Rom. 1:29; II. Cor. 12:20.
See Slander, Talebearers.
whit, I. Sa. 3:18, told every w.
John 7:23, have made a man every w. whole.
13:10, is clean every w.
II. Cor. 11:5, not a w. behind apostles.
white, horse, Rev. 6:2; 19:11.
cloud, Rev. 14:14.
throne, Rev. 20:11.
raiment, of Christ at the transfiguration, Mat. 17:2; Mar. 9:3; Lu. 9:29; of angels, Mat. 28:3; Mar. 16:5; of the redeemed, Rev. 3:5; 4:4; 7:9; 19:8, 14.
—Gen. 49:12; his teeth be w. with milk.
Job 6:6, is there any taste in the w. of an egg?
Ec. 9:8, let thy garments be always w.
S. of S. 5:10, my beloved is w. and ruddy.
Isa. 1:18, sins shall be w. as snow.
Dan. 12:10, many shall be purified and made w.
white—Continued
Mat. 5:36, canst not make one hair w. or black.
John 4:35, fields are w. to harvest.
Rev. 2:17, a w. stone.
3:4, shall walk with me in w.
whited, Mat. 23:27; Ac. 23:3.
whiter, Ps. 51:7; Lam. 4:7.
whither, Gen. 16:8; Ru. 1:16; John 8:22.
whole, made, Mat. 12:13; Mar. 3:5; Lu. 6:10. See Miracles.
—II. Sa. 1:9, my life is yet w. in me.
Mat. 9:12, the w. need not a physician.
Mar. 2:17; Lu. 5:31, w. have no need of physician.
Mar. 5:34; Lu. 8:48; 17:19, faith hath made thee w.
John 5:6, wilt thou be made w.?
Ac. 9:34, Jesus Christ maketh thee w.
I. Cor. 12:17, if the w. body were an eye.
wholesome, Prov. 15:4; I. Tim. 6:3.
wholly, Nu. 32:11, not w. followed me.
Deu. 1:36; Josh. 14:8, Caleb w. followed the Lord.
Jer. 46:28, not leave thee w. unpunished.
Ac. 17:16, city w. given to idolatry.
I. Thes. 5:23, God sanctify you w.
I. Tim. 4:15, give thyself w. to them.
whomsoever, Lu. 4:6; 12:48; John 13:20; Ac. 8:19.
whore, vision of the great, Rev. 17.
whoredom, condemned, Lev. 19:20; Deu. 22:21; 23:17.
spiritual, Eze. 16:23; Jer. 3; Hos. 1; 2.
See Idolatry.
whoremongers, condemned, Eph. 5:5; I. Tim. 1:10; Heb. 13:4; Rev. 21:8; 22:15
whosoever, Lev. 22:21, w. offereth a sacrifice of peace.
Lev. 24:15, w. curseth his God shall bear his.
Deu. 18:19, w. will not hearken unto my words.
Josh. 1:18, w. doth rebel against thy commandments.
Ezra 6:11, w. shall alter this word, let him.
Dan. 5:7, w. shall read this writing.
Mat. 5:22, w. is angry with his brother.
5:28, w. looketh on a woman to lust.
5:39, w. shall smite thee on the right.
5:41, w. shall compel thee to go a mile.
10:33, w. deny me before men.
12:50, w. shall do the will of my Father.
18:4, w. therefore shall humble himself.
Mar. 8:34, w. will come after me, let him.
Lu. 9:5, w. will not receive you, when ye.
12:8, w. shall confess me before men.
14:14, w. exalteth himself shall be abased.
14:27, w. doth not bear his cross.
John 4:13, w. drinketh of this water shall thirst.
11:26, w. liveth and believeth in me.
Ac. 2:21, w. shall call on the name of the.
Rom. 2:1, thou art inexcusable w. thou art.
10:11, w. believeth on him shall not be.
10:13, w. shall call upon his name.
I. John 5:1, w. believeth that Jesus is the Christ.
5:18, w. is born of God sinneth not.
Rev. 20:15, w. was not found written in the book of life.
22:15, and w. loveth and maketh a lie.

why, Jer. 27: 13; Eze. 18: 31; 33: 11, w. will ye die?
Mar. 5: 39, w. make ye this ado?
Lu. 2: 48, w. hast thou thus dealt with us?
Ac. 14: 15, w. do ye these things?
Rom. 9: 20, w. hast thou made me thus?
wicked, their character and punishment, Deu. 32: 5; Job 5; 15; 18; 20: 21; 24; 27: 13; 30; 36: 12; Ec. 8: 10; Isa. 1: 22; 28; 29; 37: 21; 44: 9; 45: 9; 47; 57-59; 66; Jer. 2; Eze. 5; 16; Hos. to Mal.; Mat. 5-7; 13: 37; 15; 16; 21: 33; 25; John 5: 29; 10; Rom. 1: 21; 3: 10; I. Cor. 5: 11; Gal. 5: 19; Eph. 4: 17; 5: 5; Phil. 3: 18; Col. 3: 6; II. Thes. 2; I. Tim. 1: 9; 4; 6: 9; II. Tim. 3: 13; Tit. 1: 10; Heb. 6: 4; Jas. 4: 5; I. Pet. 4; II. Pet. 2: 3; I. John 2: 18; 4; Jude; Rev. 9: 20; 14: 18; 18; 20: 13; 22: 15.
their prosperity not to be envied, Ps. 37: 1; 73; Prov. 3: 31; 23: 17; 24: 1, 19; Jer. 12.
friendship with, forbidden, Gen. 28: 1; Ex. 23: 32; 34: 12; Nu. 16: 26; Deu. 7: 2; 13: 6; Josh. 23: 7; Judg. 2: 2; II. Chr. 19: 2; Ezra 9: 12; 10: 10; Prov. 1: 10; 4: 14; 12: 11; 14: 7; Jer. 2: 25; 51: 6; Rom. 16: 17; I. Cor. 5: 9; 15: 33; II. Cor. 6: 14; Eph. 5: 7, 11; Phil. 2: 15; II. Thes. 3: 6; I. Tim. 6: 5; II. Tim. 3: 5; II. Pet. 3: 17; Rev. 18: 4.
—Gen. 18: 23, destroy righteous with w.
Ex. 23: 7, I will not justify the w.
Deu. 15: 9, a thought in thy w. heart.
I. Sa. 2: 9, the w. shall be silent in darkness.
Job 3: 17, there the w. cease from troubling.
8: 22, dwelling place of the w. shall come to nought.
21: 7, wherefore do the w. live?
34: 18, is it fit to say to a king, Thou art w.?
Ps. 7: 11, God is angry with the w.
9: 17, the w. shall be turned into hell.
10: 4, the w. will not seek God.
11: 6, upon the w. he shall rain snares.
34: 21, evil shall slay the w.
37: 35, I have seen the w. in great power.
58: 3, the w. are estranged from the womb.
94: 3, how long shall the w. triumph?
119: 155, salvation is far from the w.
139: 24, see if there be any w. way in me.
145: 20, all the w. will he destroy.
Prov. 11: 5, w. shall fall by his own wickedness.
11: 21, the w. shall not be unpunished.
15: 29, the Lord is far from the w.
28: 1, the w. flee when no man pursueth.
Ec. 7: 17, be not over much w.
Isa. 53: 9, he made his grave with the w.
55: 7, let the w. forsake his way.
57: 20, the w. are like the troubled sea.
Jer. 17: 9, the heart is desperately w.
Eze. 3: 18; 33: 8, to warn the w.
18: 23, have I any pleasure that the w. should die?
Dan. 12: 10, the w. shall do wickedly.
Nah. 1: 3, the Lord will not acquit the w.
Mat. 13: 49, sever the w. from the just.
Ac. 2: 23, by w. hands have slain him.
Eph. 6: 16, the fiery darts of the w.
Col. 1: 21, enemies by w. works.
II. Thes. 2: 8, then shall that W. be revealed.
wickedly, Job 13: 7, will you speak w. for God?
Job 34: 12, surely God will not do w.
Ps. 73: 8; 139: 20, they speak w.
74: 3, the enemy hath done w.
Mal. 4: 1, all that do w.
wickedness, Gen. 6: 5, God saw w. was great.
Gen. 39: 9, this great w.
I. Sa. 24: 13, w. proceedeth from the wicked.
Job 4: 8, they that sow w., reap the same.
20: 12, though w. be sweet.
22: 5, is not thy w. great?
Ps. 55: 15, w. is in their dwellings.
84: 10, than to dwell in tents of w.
Prov. 4: 17, they eat the bread of w.
8: 7, w. is abomination to my lips.
10: 2, treasures of w. profit nothing.
13: 6, w. overthroweth the sinner.
Ec. 7: 25, the w. of folly.
8: 8, neither shall w. deliver.
Isa. 9: 18, w. burneth as the fire.
58: 6, to loose the bands of w.
Jer. 2: 19, thine own w. shall correct thee.
8: 6, no man repented of his w.
14: 20, we acknowledge our w.
Eze. 3: 19, if he turn not from his w.
33: 12, in the day that he turneth from his w.
Hos. 9: 15, for the w. of their doings.
10: 13, ye have plowed w.
Mic. 6: 10, treasures of w. in house of wicked.
Mar. 7: 22, out of the heart proceed w.
Lu. 11: 39, inward part is full of w.
Ac. 8: 22, repent of this thy w.
Rom. 1: 29, being filled with all w.
I. Cor. 5: 8, the leaven of w.
Eph. 6: 12, spiritual w. in high places.
I. John 5: 19, whole world lieth in w.
wide, Job 29: 23; Ps. 35: 21; 81: 10, opened mouth w.
Prov. 13: 3, that openeth w. his lips.
Mat. 7: 13, w. is gate that leadeth to destruction.
widow, Elijah sustained by, I. Ki. 17.
parable of the importunate, Lu. 18: 3.
the widow's mite, Mar. 12: 42; Lu. 21: 2.
figurative, Isa. 47: 9; 54: 4; Lam. 1: 1.
widows, to be honored, and relieved, Ex. 22: 22; Deu. 14: 29; 24: 17; Job 29: 13; Isa. 1: 17; Jer. 7: 6; Ac. 6: 1; 9: 39; I. Tim. 5: 3; Jas. 1: 27.
especially under God's protection, Deu. 10: 18; Ps. 68: 5; 146: 9; Prov. 15: 25; Jer. 49: 11.
injurers of, condemned, Deu. 27: 19; Ps. 94: 6; Isa. 1: 23; 10: 2; Eze. 22: 7; Mal. 3: 5; Mat. 23: 14; Mar. 12: 40; Lu. 20: 47.
laws relating to their marriages, Lev. 21: 14; Deu. 25: 5; Eze. 44: 22; Mar. 12: 19.
See I. Cor. 7: 8.
wife, a type of the church, Eph. 5: 23; Rev. 19: 7; 21: 9.
wives, their duties to husbands, Gen. 3: 16; Ex. 20: 14; Rom. 7: 2; I. Cor. 7: 3, 14; 34; Eph. 5: 22, 33; Tit. 2: 4; I. Pet. 3: 1.
good, characterized, Prov. 12: 4; 18: 22; 19: 14; 31: 10.
Levitical laws concerning, Ex. 21: 3, 22; 22: 16; Nu. 5: 12; 30; Deu. 21: 10, 15; 24: 1; Jer. 3: 1; Mat. 19: 3.
—Prov. 5: 18; Ec. 9: 9, the w. of thy youth.

wife—Continued
Prov. 18: 22, whoso findeth a w. findeth a good thing.
19: 14, a prudent w. is from the Lord.
Hos. 12: 12, Israel served for a w.
Lu. 17: 32, remember Lot's w.
I. Cor. 7: 14, the unbelieving w. is sanctified.
Eph. 5: 23, the husband is the head of the w.
I. Pet. 3: 7, giving honour unto the w.
Rev. 21: 9, the bride, the Lamb's w.
wild ox. See Unicorn.
wilderness, the Israelites' journeys in, Ex. 14; Nu. 10: 12; 13: 3; 20; 33; Deu. 1: 19; 8: 2; 32: 10; Neh. 9: 19; Ps. 29: 8; 78: 40; 107: 4.
Hagar's flight into, Gen. 16: 7.
Elijah's flight into, I. Ki. 19: 4.
John the Baptist preaches in the wilderness of Judea, Mat. 3.
—Ps. 95: 8, day of temptation in the w.
Isa. 35: 1, the w. shall be glad.
Mat. 3: 3; Mar. 1: 3; Lu. 3: 4; John 1 23, voice of one crying in the w.
Wilderness of Shur (4 Db), Ex. 15: 22.
Wilderness of Sinai (4 Ed), south of Mt. Sinai. See Sinai.
Wilderness of Zin (4 Fb), Nu. 20: 1; 27: 14; Deu. 32: 51. See Zin.
wiles, Nu. 25: 18, they vex you with w.
Eph. 6: 11, able to stand against w of devil.
wilfully, Heb. 10: 26.
wilily, Josh. 9: 4.
will, of God, irresistible, Dan. 4: 17, 35; Rom. 9: 19; Eph. 1: 5; Jas. 1: 18.
fulfilled by Christ, Mar. 14: 36; John 5: 30; Heb. 10: 7.
how performed, John 7: 17; Eph. 6: 6; Col. 4: 12; I. Thes. 5: 18; Heb. 13: 21; I. Pet. 2: 15; 4: 2; I. John 2: 17; 3: 23.
to be submitted to, Jas. 4: 15.
of man, Rom. 9: 16; Eph. 2: 3; I. Pet. 4: 3.
—Deu. 33: 16, the good w. of him that dwelt in the bush.
Ps. 40: 8, I delight to do thy w., O God.
Mat. 6: 10; Lu. 11: 2, thy w. be done in earth, as in heaven.
Mat. 7: 21; 12: 50, doeth the w. of my Father.
18: 14, it is not the w. of your Father
26: 42, thy w. be done.
Lu. 2: 14, good w. toward men.
John 1: 13, born not of the w. of the flesh.
4: 34, to do the w. of him that sent me.
6: 39, this is the Father's w.
Ac. 21: 14, the w. of the Lord be done.
Eph. 5: 17, what the w. of the Lord is.
6: 7, good w. doing service.
Rom. 7: 18, to w. is present with me.
Phil. 2: 13, both to w. and to do.
Rev. 22: 17, whosoever w., let him take.
See Rom. 1: 10; 15: 32.
willing, Ex. 35: 5, whosoever is of a w. heart.
I. Chr. 28: 9, serve God with a w. mind.
Ps. 110: 3, people shall be w. in day of thy power.
Mat. 26: 41, the spirit is w.
Lu. 22: 42, if thou be w., remove this cup.
John 5: 35, ye were w. for a season to rejoice.
Rom. 9: 22, if God, w. to show wrath.
II. Cor. 5: 8, w. rather to be absent.
8: 12, if there be first a w. mind.

willing—Continued
I. Tim. 6: 18, w. to communicate.
II. Pet. 3: 9, not w. that any should perish.
willingly, Judg. 5: 2, 9, people w. offered themselves.
Lam. 3: 33, Lord doth not afflict w.
Rom. 8: 20, creature was made subject to vanity, not w.
Phile. 14; I. Pet. 5: 2, not as of necessity, but w.
II. Pet. 3: 5, they w. are ingorant.
willow, occurs only in Eze. 17: 5. It is impossible to conjecture what the plant may have been.
will-worship [ar.], self-imposed religious rites, Col. 2: 23.
wimple [ar.], a covering for the head and neck, Isa. 3: 22.
win, II. Chr. 32: 1, he thought to w. them.
Prov. 11: 30, he that w. souls is wise.
Phil. 3: 8, that I may w. Christ.
wind, miraculous effects of, Gen. 8: 1; Ex. 15: 10; Nu. 11: 31; Jon. 1: 4.
rebuked by Christ, Mat. 8: 26.
figuratively mentioned, Job 7: 7; 8: 2; John 3: 8; Jas. 3: 4.
—Job 6: 26, speeches which are as w.
Ps. 147: 18, he causeth his w. to blow.
Prov. 11: 29, he shall inherit w.
25: 23, north w. driveth away rain.
30: 4, who hath gathered the w. in his fists?
Ec. 11: 4, he that observeth the w.
Isa. 7: 2, as trees are moved with w.
26: 18, as it were brought forth w.
27: 8, he stayeth his rough w.
32: 2, a hiding-place from the w.
Jer. 10: 13; 51: 16, bringeth w. out of his treasures.
Eze. 37: 9, prophesy to the w.
Hos. 8: 7, they have sown w.
12: 1, feedeth on w.
Am. 4: 13, he that createth the w.
Mat. 11: 7; Lu. 7: 24, a reed shaken with the w.
Eph. 4: 14, carried about with every w. of doctrine.
Jas. 1: 6, like wave driven with the w.
windows, Gen. 7: 11, w. of heaven were opened.
II. Ki. 7: 2, 19, if the Lord make w. in heaven.
Ec. 12: 3, they that look out of w. be darkened.
Isa. 60: 8, fly as doves to their w.
Jer. 9: 21, death is come into our w.
Mal. 3: 10, if I will not open w. of heaven.
wine, made by Noah, Gen. 9: 20.
used by Abram and Melchizedek, Gen. 14: 18.
employed in offerings, Ex. 29: 40; Lev. 23 13; Nu. 15: 5.
in the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26: 29.
forbidden to the Nazarites, Nu. 6: 3; Judg. 13: 14.
Rechabites abstain from, Jer. 35.
water changed to, by Christ, John 2.
love of, Prov. 21: 17; 23: 20, 30; Hos. 4: 11.
its lawful use, Judg. 9: 13; 19: 19; Prov. 31: 6; Ec. 10: 19.
its abuse. See Drunkenness.
Ps. 104: 15, w. that maketh glad the heart.
Prov. 20: 1, w. is a mocker.
23: 31, look not on w. when it is red.

wine—Continued
Isa. 5: 11, till w. inflame them.
25: 6, w. on the lees well refined.
28: 7, they have erred through w.
55: 1, buy w. and milk.
Hos. 3: 1, love flagons of w.
Hab. 2: 5, he transgresseth by w.
Eph. 5: 18, be not drunk with w.
I. Tim. 3: 3; Tit. 1: 7; 2: 3, not given to w.
5: 23, use w. for stomach's sake.
I. Pet. 4: 3, walked in excess of w.
wine-bibber, Prov. 23: 20; Mat. 11: 19.
winefat, Isa. 63: 2; Mar. 12: 1.
wine-press, of the wrath of God, Rev. 14: 19; 19: 15.

Egyptian Wine-press.

See Isa. 5: 2; 63: 3; Lam. 1: 15; Mat. 21: 33.
wings, Ex. 19: 4, bare you on eagles' w.
Ps. 17: 8; 36: 7; 57: 1; 61: 4; 91: 4, the shadow of thy w.
18: 10; 104: 3, w. of the wind.
55: 6, oh that I had w. like a dove.
139: 9, w. of the morning.
Prov. 23: 5, riches make themselves w.
Isa. 40: 31, mount with w. as eagles.
Mal. 4: 2, with healing in his w.
Mat. 23: 37; Lu. 13: 34, as a hen gathereth chickens under w.
wink, Job 15: 12, what do thine eyes w. at?
Ps. 35: 19, neither let them w.
Prov. 6: 13, a wicked man w. with his eyes.
10: 10, he that w. causeth sorrow.
Ac. 17: 30, ignorance God w. at.
winnow, Ru. 3: 2; Isa. 30: 24.
winter, Gen. 8: 22, w. shall not cease.
Ps. 74: 17, hast made summer and w.
S. of S. 2: 11, lo, the w. is past.
Mat. 24: 20; Mar. 13: 18, pray that your flight be not in w.
I. Cor. 16: 6, I will w. with you.
winter-house, Jer. 36: 32.
wipe, II. Ki. 21: 13, w. Jerusalem as a dish.
Neh. 13: 14, w. not out good deeds.
Isa. 25: 8; Rev. 7: 17; 21: 4, Lord will w. away tears.
wires, Ex. 39: 3.

wisdom, given by God, Ex. 31: 3; I. Ki. 3: 12; 4: 29; I. Chr. 22: 12; II. Chr. 1: 10; Ezra 7: 25; Prov. 2: 6; Ec. 2: 26; Dan. 2: 20; Ac. 6: 10; 7: 10; II. Pet. 3: 15.
characterized, Ps. 111: 10; Prov. 1: 2; 9; 14: 8; 24: 7; 28: 7; Ec. 2: 13; 7: 19; 9: 13; Mat. 7: 24; Jas. 3: 13.
acquisition of, Rom. 16: 19; Eph. 5: 15.
blessings attending, Prov. 3: 13; 8: 11; 24: 3, 14; Ec. 7: 11; 9: 13; 12: 11; Mat. 25: 1.
obtained in answer to prayer by Solomon, etc., I. Ki. 3: 9; 10: 6; Prov. 2: 3; Dan. 2: 21.
personified, Prov. 1: 20; 8; 9.
danger of despising, Prov. 1: 24; 2: 12; 3: 21; 5: 12; 8: 36; 10: 21; 11: 12.
apparent in the works of God, Ps. 104: 1, 24; 136: 5; Prov. 3: 19; 6: 6; Jer. 10: 12; Rom. 1: 20; 11: 33.
of Joseph, Gen. 41: 33; 47: 13; Solomon, I. Ki. 4: 29; Daniel, etc., Eze. 28: 3; Dan. 1: 17; 5: 14.
worldly, vanity of, Isa. 5: 21; Zec. 9: 2; Mat. 11: 25; I. Cor. 2: 4; II. Cor. 1: 12; Jas. 3: 15.
—Deu. 4: 6, this is your w.
Job 4: 21, they die without w.
28: 12, where shall w. be found?
Ps. 90: 12, apply our hearts to w.
Prov. 4: 5, get w., get understanding.
4: 7, is the principal thing.
16: 16, better to get w. than gold.
19: 8, he that getteth w. loveth his own soul.
23: 4, cease from thine own w.
Ec. 1: 18, in much w. is much grief.
9: 10, there is no w. in the grave.
Isa. 10: 13, by my w. I have done it.
29: 14, the w. of their wise men shall perish.
33: 6, w. shall be the stability of thy times.
Jer. 51: 15, established the world by w.
Mat. 11: 19, w. is justified of her children.
13: 54, whence hath this man w.?
Lu. 2: 52, Jesus increased in w. and stature.
I. Cor. 1: 17, not with w. of words
1: 21, world by w. knew not God.
1: 24, Christ, the w. of God.
3: 19, the w. of this world is foolishness with God.
Eph. 3: 10, the manifold w. of God.
Col. 1: 9, that ye might be filled with all w.
4: 5, walk in w. toward them that are without.
Jas. 1: 5, if any lack w.
3: 17, w. from above is pure.
Rev. 5: 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive w.
13: 18, here is w.
wise, Gen. 3: 6, a tree to make one w.
Ex. 23: 8; Deu. 16: 19, the gift blindeth the w.
Deu. 32: 29, oh that they were w.
Job 5: 13, taketh the w. in their own craftiness.
11: 12, vain man would be w.
32: 9, great men are not always w.
37: 24, he respecteth not any w. of heart.
Ps. 2: 10, be w. now, O kings.
19: 7, making w. the simple.
94: 8, ye fools, when will ye be w.?
107: 43, whoso is w., and will observe.
Prov. 1: 5, a w. man shall attain w. counsels.

wise—Continued
Prov. 3:7, be not w. in thine own eyes.
3:35, the w. shall inherit glory.
9:12, thou shalt be w. for thyself.
11:30, he that winneth souls is w.
13:20, he that walketh with w. men shall be w.
20:1, whosoever is deceived thereby is not w.
26:12, a man w. in his own conceit.
Ec. 6:8, what hath the w. more than the fool?
7:4, heart of w. is in house of mourning.
9:1, the w. are in the hand of God.
12:11, the words of the w. are as goads.
Isa. 5:21, woe unto them that are w. in their own eyes.
Jer. 4:22, they are w. to do evil.
Dan. 12:3, they that be w. shall shine.
Mat. 10:16, be ye w. as serpents.
11:25, thou hast hid these things from the w.
Rom. 1:22, professing themselves to be w.
12:16, be not w. in your own conceits.
I. Cor. 1:20, where is the w.?
3:20, Lord knoweth thoughts of the w.
4:10, ye are w. in Christ.
II. Tim. 3:15, to make w. unto salvation.

Wise Men. The Magi or Eastern sages who came to do homage to the new-born King-Messiah, belonged to a caste of Persian notables which embraced philosophers and priests. They studied nature, especially the visible heavens, deducing meaning from the optical phenomena appearing in the sky. Mat. 2:1, 2.

wisely, Ps. 58:5, charmers, charming never so w.
Ps. 101:2, I will behave myself w.
Prov. 16:20, handleth a matter w.
Ec. 7:10, thou dost not enquire w.
Lu. 16:8, because he had done w.
wiser, I. Ki. 4:31, Solomon was w. than all men.
Prov. 9:9, he will be yet w.
Lu. 16:8, in their generation w. than children of light.
I. Cor. 1:25, foolishness of God is w. than men.
wish, Ps. 73:7, more than heart could w.
Rom. 9:3, could w. myself accursed.
II. Cor. 13:9, we w. even your perfection.
III. John 2:1, I w. that thou mayest prosper.
wist [ar.], knew, Judg. 16:20; Mar. 9:6; Lu. 2:49.
wit [ar.], know, Ex. 2:4; II. Cor. 8:1.
—knowledge, Ps. 107:27; Prov. 8:12.
witch, of Endor, I. Sa. 28.
witchcraft, forbidden, Ex. 22:18; Lev. 19:26, 31; 20:6, 27; Deu. 18:10; Mic. 5:12; Mal. 3:5; Gal. 5:20; Rev. 21:8; 22:15.
abolished by Josiah, II. Ki. 23:24.
practiced by Saul, I. Sa. 28; Manasseh, II. Ki. 21:6; II. Chr. 33:6; Israelites, II. Ki. 17:17; Simon of Samaria, Ac. 8:9; Philippians, Ac. 16:16; Ephesians, Ac. 19:19.
withdraw, Job 9:13, if God will not w. his anger.
Job 33:17, that he may w. man from his purpose.
Isa. 60:20, neither shall thy moon w. itself.

withdrawn—Continued
II. Thes. 3:6, w. from brother that walketh disorderly.
wither, Ps. 1:3, his leaf shall not w.
Ps. 37:2, they shall w. as the green herb.
90:6, it is cut down, and w.
Isa. 40:7; I. Pet. 1:24, the grass w.
Mat. 13:6; Mar. 4:6, having no root, w.
Mat. 21:19; Mar. 11:21, the fig tree w. away.
John 15:6, cast forth as a branch, and is w.
Jude 12, trees whose fruit w.
withered hand, of Jeroboam healed, I. Ki. 13.
healed by Christ, Mat. 12:10; Mar. 3; Lu. 6:6.
withhold, Ps. 40:11, w. not thy mercies.
Ps. 84:11, no good thing will he w.
Prov. 3:27, w. not good from them to whom it is due.
23:13, w. not correction from the child.
Ec. 11:6, w. not thy hand.
within, Ps. 40:8, thy law is w. my heart.
Ps. 45:13, king's daughter is all glorious w.
Mat. 23:26, cleanse first that which is w.
Mar. 7:21, from w. proceed evil thoughts.
Lu. 11:7, he from w. shall answer.
II. Cor. 7:5, w. were fears.
without, Gen. 24:31, wherefore standest thou w.?
Prov. 1:20, wisdom crieth w.
II. Cor. 7:5, w. were fightings.
Col. 4:5; I. Thes. 4:12; I. Tim. 3:7, them that are w.
Heb. 13:12, Jesus suffered w. the gate.
Rev. 22:15, w. are dogs.
II. Chr. 15:3, w. the true God.
Eph. 2:12, w. God in the world.
withs, or withes, are mentioned in Judg. 16:7 (R.V., marg., "new bowstrings"). Any flexible twig, probably of a willow.
withstand, II. Chr. 20:6, none able to w. thee.
Ec. 4:12, two shall w. him.
Ac. 11:17, what was I, that I could w. God?
Eph. 6:13, able to w. in the evil day.
witness, God invoked as, Gen. 31:50; Judg. 11:10; I. Sa. 12:5; Mic. 1:2; Rom. 1:9; I. Thes. 2:5.
borne to Christ, by the Father, Mat. 3:16; Lu. 3:22; John 12:28; Heb. 2:4; I. John 5:7.
by the Holy Ghost, Mat. 3:16; Lu. 3:22; John 1:33; 15:26; Ac. 5:32; 20:23; Heb. 10:15; I. John 5:7.
by the apostles, Ac. 1:8; 2:32; 4:33; 5:32; 10:41; 22:15; 26:16; I. Pet. 5:1; Rev. 20:4.
by the prophets, Ac. 10:43; I. Pet. 1:10.
Christ the faithful and true, Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
false, Ex. 20:16; 23:1; Lev. 19:11; Deu. 5:20; 19:16; Prov. 6:16, 19; 12:17; 19:5, 9, 28; 21:28; 25:18; Jer. 7:9; Zec. 5:4; Lu. 3:14.
against Christ, Mat. 26:60; Mar. 14:56.
witnesses, two or three required, Nu. 35:30; Deu. 17:6; 19:15; Mat. 18:16; II. Cor. 13:1; I. Tim. 5:19.
the two, vision of, Rev. 11.
—Gen. 31:44, covenant be a w. between us.
31:50, God is w. betwixt me and thee.
Josh. 24:27, this stone shall be a w.
Job 16:19, my w. is in heaven.

witness—Continued
Ps. 89: 37, a faithful w. in heaven.
Prov. 14: 5, a faithful w. will not lie.
14: 25, a true w. delivereth souls.
24: 28, be not w. against thy neighbour without cause.
Isa. 55: 4, I have given him for a w. to the people.
Jer. 42: 5, the Lord be a faithful w. between us.
Mal. 3: 5, a swift w. against the sorcerers.
Mat. 24: 14, for a w. to all nations.
Mar. 14: 55, sought w. against Jesus.
John 1: 7, the same came for a w.
3: 11, ye receive not our w.
5: 37, the Father hath borne w. of me.
Ac. 14: 17, he left not himself without w.
Rom. 2: 15; 9: 1, conscience bearing w.
Heb. 12: 1, compassed with cloud of w.
I. John 5: 9, we receive w. of men.
5: 10, hath the w. in himself.
Rev. 1: 5, Jesus Christ the faithful w.
Deu. 4: 26, I call heaven and earth to w.
I. Sa. 12: 3, w. against me.
Isa. 3: 9, their countenance doth w. against them.
Mat. 26: 62; Mar. 14: 60, what is it which these w. against thee?
Ac. 20: 23, Holy Ghost w. in every city.
26: 22, w. both to small and great.
Rom. 3: 21, being w. by the Law and the Prophets.
I. Tim. 6: 31, before Pilate w. a good confession.
Heb. 7: 8, of whom it is w. that he liveth.
wittingly, Gen. 48: 14.
wizard, Deu. 18: 11; II. Ki. 21: 6; Isa. 8: 19.
woeful, Jer. 17: 16.
woes, pronounced against wickedness, etc., Isa. 5: 8; 10: 1; 29: 15; 31: 1; 45: 9; Jer. 22: 13; Am. 6: 1; Mic. 2: 1; Hab. 2: 6; Zep. 3: 1; Zec. 11: 17; Mat. 26: 24; Lu. 6: 24; Jude 11; Rev. 8: 13; 9: 12; 11: 14; against unbelief, Mat. 11: 21; 23: 13; Lu. 10: 13; 11: 42.
wolf (Heb., 'zeeb'; 'Canis lupus') is frequently mentioned in the Scriptures, and its habit of hunting for its prey by night is alluded to in Jer. 5: 6, etc. It was the terror of the shepherds. It is still common in Palestine.
wolves, unjust judges and false teachers so called, Zep. 3: 3; Mat. 10: 16; Lu. 10: 3.
—Isa. 11: 6, the w. shall dwell with the lamb.
65: 25, the w. and the lamb shall feed together.
Mat. 7: 15, inwardly they are w.
John 10: 12, hireling seeth the w. coming.
Ac. 20: 29, w. shall enter among you.
woman, creation of, Gen. 2: 22.
fall of, Gen. 3.
Christ the seed of (Gen. 3: 15); Gal. 4: 4.
women, duty of the aged, Tit. 2: 3; of the young, I. Tim. 5: 14; Tit. 2: 4; I. Pet. 3. See Wife.
—Gen. 3: 15, enmity between thee and the w.
Judg. 5: 24, blessed above w.
II. Sa. 1: 26, passing the love of w.
Ps. 45: 9, among thy honourable w.
48: 6; Isa. 13: 8; 21: 3; 26: 17; Jer. 4: 31; 6: 24; 13: 21; 30: 6; 31: 8; 48: 41; 49: 22; 50: 43, pain as of a w. in travail.

woman—Continued
Prov. 9: 13, a foolish w. is clamorous.
12: 4; 31: 10, a virtuous w.
14: 1, every wise w. buildeth her house.
21: 9, with a brawling w. in a wide house.
Prov. 31: 3, give not thy strength to w.
Ec. 7: 28, a w. among all those have I not found.
Isa. 3: 12, w. rule over them.
32: 9, ye w. that are at ease.
49: 15, can a w. forget her sucking child?
54: 6, as a w. forsaken.
Jer. 31: 22, a w. shall compass a man.
Mat. 5: 28, whoso looketh on a w.
11: 11; Lu. 7: 28, among them born of w.
Matt. 15: 28, O w., great is thy faith.
24: 41; Lu. 17: 35, two w. grinding at the mill.
26: 10, why trouble ye the w.?
26: 13, this, that this w. hath done, be told.
Lu. 1: 28, blessed art thou among w.
John 2: 4, what have I to do with thee?
8: 3, a w. taken in adultery.
19: 26, w., behold thy son.
Rom. 1: 27, the natural use of the w.
I. Cor. 7: 1, good not to touch a w.
11: 7, the w. is the glory of the man.
14: 34, let your w. keep silence.
I. Tim. 2: 9, that w. adorn themselves in modest apparel.
2: 12, I suffer not a w. to teach.
2: 14, the w. being deceived was in the transgression.
II. Tim. 3: 6, lead captive silly w.
Heb. 11: 35, w. received their dead.
I. Pet. 3: 5, holy w. adorned themselves.
womb, Gen. 49: 25, blessings of the w.
I. Sa. 1: 5, the Lord had shut up her w.
Ps. 22: 9, he that took me out of the w.
22: 10, I was cast upon thee from the w.
110: 3, from the w. of the morning.
127: 3, the fruit of the w. is his reward.
139: 13, thou hast covered me in my mother's w.
Ec. 11: 5, how bones grow in the w.
Isa. 44: 2; 49: 5, the Lord formed thee from the w.
48: 8, a transgressor from the w.
66: 9, to bring forth, and shut the w.?
Hos. 9: 14, give them a miscarrying w.
Lu. 1: 42, blessed is the fruit of thy w.
11: 27, blessed is the w. that bare thee.
23: 29, blessed are the w. that never bare.
Women's Court. See Temple.
women-servants, Gen. 20: 14; 32: 5, 22.
won, I. Chr. 26: 27; Prov. 18: 19; I. Pet. 3: 1.
wonder, Deu. 13: 1; 28: 46, a sign and w.
Ps. 71: 7, I am as a w. unto many.
77: 14, thou art the God that doest w.
88: 10, wilt thou show w. to the dead?
96: 3, declare his w. among all people.
136: 4, who alone doeth great w.
Isa. 20: 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a w.
29: 14, I will do a marvellous work and a w.
Dan. 12: 6, how long to the end of these w.?
Joel 2: 30; Ac. 2: 19, I will show w.
Ac. 3: 10, they were filled with w.
Isa. 29: 9, stay yourselves, and w.
59: 16, he w. that there was no intercessor.
Hab. 1: 5, regard, and w. marvellously.
Lu. 4: 22, they w. at the gracious words.

wonder—Continued
Rev. 17. 8, that dwell on the earth shall w.
See Ex. 3: 20; Deu. 6: 22; Ps. 89: 5.
wonderful, II. Sa. 1: 26, thy love was w.
Job 42: 3, things too w. for me.
Ps. 119: 129, thy testimonies are w.
139: 6, such knowledge is too w. for me.
Isa. 9: 6, his name shall be called W.
25: 1, thou hast done w. things.
28: 29, Lord, which is w. in counsel.
Mat. 21: 15, when they saw the w. things that he did.
wonderfully, Ps. 139: 14; Dan. 8: 24.
wondrous, I. Chr. 16: 9; Ps. 26: 7; 105: 2; 119: 27; 145: 5, talk of his w. works.
Job 37: 16, dost thou know the w. works of him?
Ps. 72: 18; 86: 10, God doeth w. things.
119: 18, w. things out of thy law.
See Joel 2: 26.
wont, Mat. 27: 15, the governor was w. to release.
Ex. 21: 29, if the ox were w. to push with his horns.
Mar. 10: 1, as he was w. he taught.
Lu. 22: 39, he went, as he was w., to the mount.
Ac. 16: 13, where prayer was w. to be made.
wood, Gen. 22: 7, behold the fire and the w.
Josh. 9: 21; Jer. 46: 22, hewers of w.
Ps. 80: 13, boar out of the w. doth waste it.
141: 7, as one cleaveth w.
Prov. 26: 20, where no w. is, the fire goeth out.
Isa. 60: 17, for w. I will bring brass.
I. Cor. 3: 12, upon this foundation w., hay.
woof, Lev. 13: 48, 58, 59.
wool, Ps. 147: 16, he giveth snow like w.
Prov. 31: 13, she seeketh w. and flax.
Isa. 1: 18, your sins shall be as w.
Eze. 27: 18, merchant in w.
Dan. 7: 9; Rev. 1: 14, hair like w.
word, men to be judged for words, Ec. 5: 2; Eze. 35: 13; Mal. 2: 17; 3: 13; Mat. 12: 37.
—Deu. 4: 2, not add unto the w. which I command you.
8: 3; Mat. 4: 4, every w. of God.
Deu. 30: 14; Rom. 10: 8, the w. is nigh.
Job 12: 11, doth not the ear try w.?
38: 2, darkeneth counsel by w.
Ps. 19: 14, let the w. of my mouth be acceptable.
68: 11, the Lord gave the w.
139: 4, there is not a w., but thou knowest it.
Prov. 15: 23, a w. spoken in due season.
25: 11, a w. fitly spoken.
Isa. 29: 21, make a man an offender for a w.
30: 21, thine ears shall hear a w. behind thee.
45: 23, the w. is gone out of my mouth.
50: 4, to speak a w. in season.
Jer. 5: 13, the w. is not in them.
18: 18, nor shall the w. perish.
44: 16, the w. thou hast spoken.
Dan. 7: 25, speak great w. against the Most High.
Hos. 14: 2, take with you w.
Mat. 8: 8, speak the w. only.
12: 36, every idle w. that men shall speak.
24: 35, my w. shall not pass away.
word—Continued
Mar. 4: 14, the sower soweth the w.
Lu. 4: 36, what a w. is this!
24: 19, a prophet mighty in deed and w.
John 1: 1, in the beginning was the W.
1: 14, the W. was made flesh.
6: 68, thou hast the w. of eternal life.
14: 24, w. ye hear is not mine.
15: 3, ye are clean through the w. I have spoken.
17: 8, I have given them the w. thou gavest me.
Ac. 13: 15, any w. of exhortation.
13: 26, to you is w. of salvation sent.
17: 11, received the w. with readiness.
20: 32, the w. of his grace.
26: 25, the w. of truth and soberness.
I. Cor. 4: 20, kingdom of God is not in w., but in power.
II. Cor. 1: 18, our w. was not yea and nay.
5: 19, the w. of reconciliation.
Gal. 5: 14, all the law is fulfilled in one w.
6: 6, him that is taught in the w.
Phil. 2: 16, holding forth the w. of life.
Col. 3: 17, whatsoever ye do in w. or deed.
I. Thes. 1: 5, our gospel came not in w. only.
I. Thes. 4: 18, comfort one another with these w.
I. Tim. 5: 17, labour in the w. and doctrine.
II. Tim. 4: 2, preach the w.
Tit. 1: 9, holding fast the faithful w.
Heb. 2: 2, if the w. spoken by angels was stedfast.
4: 2, the w. preached did not profit.
4: 12, the w. of God is quick and powerful.
5: 13, is unskilful in the w. of righteousness.
6: 5, have tasted the good w. of God.
13: 22, suffer the w. of exhortation.
Jas. 1: 21, receive the engrafted w.
1: 22, be ye doers of the w.
3: 2, if any offend not in w.
I. Pet 2: 2, the sincere milk of the w.
3: 1, if any obey not the w.
II. Pet. 1: 19, a more sure w. of prophecy.
3: 5, by the w. of God the heavens were of old.
I. John 3: 18, not love in w. but in deed.
Rev. 3: 10, hast kept the w. of my patience.
Word of God, a name of Christ, John 1: 14; I. John 1: 1; 5: 7; Rev. 19: 13.
—the Scriptures, Lu. 5: 1; Ac. 4: 31; 8: 14; 13: 7; 16: 6.
works, of God, Job 9; 37-41; Ps. 8; 19; 89; 104; 111; 145; 147; 148; Ec. 8: 17; Jer. 10: 12.
of the law, insufficiency of, Rom. 3: 20; 4: 2; Gal. 3.
good, the evidence of faith, Ac. 26: 20.
exhortations to, Mat. 5: 16; (Ac. 9: 36); II. Cor. 8; 9; Eph. 2: 10; Heb. 10: 24; I. Pet. 2: 12.
—Gen. 2: 3, God rested from his w.
Ex. 20: 9; 23: 12; Deu. 5: 13, six days do all thy w.
Deu. 4: 28; II. Ki. 19: 18; II. Chr. 32: 17, Ps. 115: 4; 135: 15, the w. of men's hands.
Deu. 33: 11, accept the w. of his hands.
I. Chr. 29: 1; Neh. 4: 19, the w. is great.
II. Chr. 34: 12, the men did the w. faithfully.

works—Continued
Ezra 6:7, let the w. of the house of God alone.
Neh. 6:16, they perceived this w. was of God.
Job 1:10, thou hast blessed the w. of his hands.
10:3, despise the w. of thine hands.
14:15, have desire to w. of thine hands.
34:11, the w. of a man shall he render unto him.
Ps. 8:3, the w. of thy fingers.
33:4, all his w. are done in truth.
90:17, establish thou the w. of our hands.
101:3, I hate the w. of them that turn aside.
111:2, the w. of the Lord are great.
143:5, muse on w. of thy hands.
Prov. 20:11, whether his w. be pure.
24:12; Mat. 16:27; II. Tim. 4:14, render to every man according to his w.
Ec. 3:17, there is a time for every w.
5:6, why should God destroy w. of thine hands?
8:9, I applied my heart to every w.
9:10, there is no w. in the grave.
12:14, God shall bring every w. into judgment.
Isa. 5:19, let him hasten his w.
10:12, when the Lord hath performed his whole w.
28:21, do his w., his strange w.
49:4, my w. is with God.
64:8, we are the w. of thy hand.
Jer. 32:19, great in counsel, and mighty in w.
Hab. 1:5, I will w. a w. in your days.
3:2, revive thy w. in the years.
Mat. 23:5, all their w. they do to be seen of men.
Mar. 6:5, he could there do no mighty w.
John 6:29, this is the w. of God, that ye believe.
7:21, I have done one w., and ye all marvel.
9:3, that the w. of God should be made manifest.
10:32, for which of those w. do ye stone me?
14:12, the w. that I do shall he do also; and greater w.
17:4, I have finished the w. which thou gavest me.
Ac. 5:38, if this w. be of men.
14:26, the w. which they fulfilled.
15:38, went not with them to the w.
Rom. 2:15, show w. of law written.
3:27, by what law? of w.?
9:28, a short w. will the Lord make upon the earth.
11:6, otherwise w. is no more w.
13:12; Eph. 5:11, the w. of darkness.
I. Cor. 3:13, every man's w. shall be made manifest.
9:1, are not ye my w. in the Lord?
Gal. 2:16, by w. of the law shall no flesh be justified.
6:4, let every man prove his own w.
Eph. 2:9, not of w., lest any man should boast.
4:12, the w. of the ministry.
Col. 1:21, enemies in your mind by wicked w.
I. Thes. 5:13, esteem them in love for their w. sake.

works—Continued
II. Thes. 1:11, God fulfil w. of faith.
2:17, stablish you in every good word and w.
II. Tim. 1:9, saved us, not according to our w.
4:5, do the w. of an evangelist.
Tit. 1:16, in w. they deny him.
Heb. 6:1; 9:14, from dead w.
Jas. 1:4, let patience have her perfect w.
2:14, if he have not w., can faith save him?
2:17, faith, if it hath not w., is dead.
2:22, and by w. was faith made perfect.
II. Pet. 3:10, earth and w. therein shall be burned up.
I. John 3:8, might destroy the w. of the devil.
Rev. 2:26, he that keepeth my w. to the end.
3:2, I have not found thy w. perfect.
9:20, repented not of w.
14:13, their w. do follow them.
22:12, to give every man as his w. shall be.
Ex. 34:21, six days thou shalt w.
I. Sa. 14:6, may be the Lord will w. for us.
I. Ki. 21:20, sold thyself to w. evil.
Neh. 4:6, the people had a mind to w.
Job 23:9, on the left hand, where he doth w.
33:29, all these things w. God with man.
Ps. 58:2, in heart ye w. wickedness.
101:7, he that w. deceit.
119:126, it is time for thee, Lord, to w.
Prov 26:28, a flattering mouth w. ruin.
31:13, she w. with her hands.
Isa. 43:13, I will w., and who shall let it?
44:12, the smith w. in the coals.
Dan. 6:27, he w. signs and wonders.
Mic. 2:1, woe to them that w. evil.
Hag. 2:4, w., for I am with you.
Mal. 3:15, they that w. wickedness are set up.
Mat. 21:28, go w. in my vineyard.
John 5:17, my Father w. hitherto, and I w.
6:28, that we might w. the works of God.
6:30, what dost thou w.?
9:4, the night cometh, when no man can w
Ac. 10:35, he that w. righteousness.
Rom. 5:3, tribulation w. patience.
8:28, all things w. together for good.
I. Cor. 12:6, it is the same God that w. all in all.
II. Cor. 4:12, death w. in us.
4:17, w. for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.
Gal. 5:6, faith which w. by love.
Eph. 1:11, who w. all things after counsel of his will.
2:2, the spirit that w. in children of disobedience.
3:20, according to power that w. in us.
4:28, w. thing that is good.
Phil. 2:12, w. out your own salvation.
I. Thes. 4:11, w. with your own hands.
II. Thes. 2:7, the mystery of iniquity doth w.
3:10, if any would not w., neither should he eat.
Heb. 13:21, w. that which is pleasing.
Jas. 1:20, wrath of man w. not righteousness of God.

workers. Ps. 5:5; Job 31:3; Prov. 10:29; I. Cor. 12:29; II. Cor. 6:1; Phil. 3:2.

workman, Isa. 40:19, the w. melteth a graven image.
Mat. 10:10, the w. is worthy of his meat.
II. Tim. 2:15, a w. that needeth not to be ashamed.
See Eph. 2:10.

world, created, Gen. 1:2; John 1:10; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.
its corruption by the fall, Rom. 5:12; 8:22.
exhortations against conformity to, Rom. 12:2; Gal. 6:14; Jas. 1:27.
—I. Sa. 2:8, he set the w. upon them.
I. Chr. 16:30, the w. shall be stable.
Job 18:18, chased out of the w.
34:13, who hath disposed the whole w.?
37:12, upon the face of the w.
Ps. 17:14, from men of the w.
24:1; 98:7; Nah. 1:5, the w. and they that dwell therein.
Ps. 50:12, the w. is mine.
73:12, the ungodly, who prosper in the w.
93:1; 96:10, w. is established.
Ec. 3:11, he hath set the w. in their heart.
Isa. 14:21, nor fill the face of the w. with cities.
24:4, the w. languisheth.
34:1, let the w. hear.
45:17, not confounded, w. without end.
Mat. 4:8; Lu. 4:5, all the kingdoms of the w.
Mat. 5:14, the light of the w.
13:22; Mar. 4:19, the cares of this w.
Mat. 13:38, the field is the w.
13:40, in the end of this w.
16:26; Mar. 8:36; Lu. 9:25, gain the whole w.
Mat. 18:7, woe to the w. because of offences.
24:14; Mar. 14:9, shall be preached in all the w.
Mar. 10:30; Lu. 18:30, in the w. to come eternal life.
Lu. 1:70; Ac. 3:21, since the w. began.
Lu. 20:35, worthy to obtain that w.
John 1:29, taketh away the sin of the w.
3:16, God so loved the w.
4:42; I. John 4:14, the Saviour of the w.
John 6:33, bread of God giveth life to the w.
8:12; 9:5, Jesus said, I am the light of the w.
12:47, I came not to judge the w., but to save the w.
14:27, not as the w. giveth, give I unto you.
14:30, the prince of this w. cometh.
John 15:18; I. John 3:13, if the w. hate you.
John 16:28, I leave the w., and go to the Father.
17:9, I pray not for the w.
17:21, 23, that the w. may believe thou hast sent me.
21:25, the w. could not contain the books.
Ac. 17:6, turned the w. upside down.
Rom. 3:19, that all the w. may become guilty.
12:2, and be not conformed to this w.
I. Cor. 1:21, the w. by wisdom knew not God.
7:31, they that use this w., as not abusing it.
II. Cor. 4:4, the god of this w. hath blinded.

world—Continued
Gal. 1:4, deliver us from this present evil w.
Eph. 2:12, without God in the w.
I. Tim. 6:7, we brought nothing into this w.
Heb. 11:38, of whom the w. was not worthy.
Jas. 3:6, the tongue is a w. of iniquity.
4:4, the friendship of the w.
I. John 2:15, love not the w.
3:1, the w. knoweth us not.
5:19, the whole w. lieth in wickedness.

wordly, Tit. 2:12; Heb. 9:1.

worm. The various Hebrew words thus translated mostly refer to the larval or caterpillar stages of insects. The worm is often used in symbols.
—Ex. 16:24, neither was there any w. therein.
Job 7:5, my flesh is clothed with w. and dust.
17:14, said to the w., Thou art my mother.
19:26, though w. destroy this body.
24:20, the w. shall feed sweetly on him.
25:6, man, that is a w.
Ps. 22:6, I am a w., and no man.
Isa. 14:11, the w. is spread under thee.
41:14, fear not, thou w. Jacob.
66:24; Mar. 9:44, 46, 48, their w. shall not die.
Ac. 12:23, eaten of w.

wormwood. Several species of this genus grow in Palestine. Wormwood yields an intensely bitter principle, valuable as a tonic.

Wormwood.

worse, Gen. 19:9, now will we deal w. with thee than.
II. Sa. 19:7, that will be w. unto thee than all the.
II. Ki. 14:12, Judah was put to the w. before Israel.
Eze. 7:24, wherefore I will bring the w. of the.
Mat. 9:16, from the garment and the rent is made w.
12:45, the last state of that man is w.
John 2:10, then that which is w.
I. Cor. 11:17, together not for the better, but for the w.
See also Mar. 2:21; 5:26; Lu. 11:26; John 5:14; II. Tim. 3:13; II. Pet. 2:20.

worship, Gen. 22:5, I and the lad will go yonder and w.
24:26, Abraham bowed and w. the Lord.
Ex. 32:8, they made a calf and w. it.
Deu. 17:3, hath gone and served other gods and w.

worship—Continued
I. Sa. 1:28; I. Ki. 9:9; Jer. 1:16; 8:2, Samuel w.
I. Sa. 15:31, Saul w. the Lord.
II. Ki. 19:37; Isa. 37:38, as he was w. in the house of Nisroch his god, his sons smote him.
Ps. 45:11, he is thy Lord and w. thou Him.
99:5, w. at his footstool, for he is holy.
Dan. 3:5, ye fall down, w. the golden image.
3:6, and whoso falleth not down and w.
Mat. 2:2, we have seen his star and come to w. him.
2:11, the wise men fell down and w. Christ.
4:9; Lu. 4:7, if thou wilt fall down and w. me.
8:2, a leper came and w. him.
20:20, mother of Zebedee's children came w.
Mar. 15:19, they spit upon him, and bowing w. him.
John 4:23, when the true w. shall w. in spirit.
12:20, certain Greeks came to w. at the feast.
Ac. 19:35, the city of Ephesus is a w. of Diana.
Heb. 1:6, let all the angels of God w. him.
Rev. 19:10, I fell at his feet to w.

worthy, I. Sa. 1:5, but unto Hannah he gave a w. part.
I. Ki. 2:26, for thou art w. of death: but I will not.
Mat. 10:10, for the workman is w. of his meat.
10:11, enquire who in it is w.
10:38, taketh not his cross is not w. of me.
22:8, but they which were bidden were not w.
Lu. 3:8, bring forth therefore fruits w. of repentance.
10:7, for the laborer is w. of his hire.
15:19, no more w. to be called thy.
John 1:27, whose shoe's latchet I am not w. to unloose.
Ac. 26:31, doeth nothing w. of death or bonds.
Rom. 8:18, sufferings of this present time are not w.
I. Tim. 1:15, this is a faithful saying and w. of all acceptation.
Heb. 11:38, of whom the world was not w.
Rev. 4:11, thou art w., O Lord, to receive glory.
See also Lu. 7:7; Ac. 5:41; 24:2; II. Thes. 1:11; I. Tim. 5:17; Heb. 3:3.

wot, Gen. 21:26, I w. not who hath done this thing.
Gen. 44:15, w. ye not that such a man as.
Num. 22:6, for I w. that he whom thou blessest is blessed.
Rom. 11:2, w. ye not what the scripture saith.
Phil. 1:22, my labor: yet what I shall choose I w.

wound, Deu. 32:29, I kill, I make alive; I w. and I heal.
Ps. 38:5, my w. stink, are corrupt because of folly.

wound—Continued
Prov. 18:8; 26:22, words of a tale-bearer are as w.
Lu. 10:34, the Samaritan bound up his w.
John 19:40, they w. the body of Jesus in linen clothes.
Ac. 5:6, young men w. up Ananias, buried him.
I. Cor. 8:12, when ye w. their weak conscience.

wounded, I. Chr. 10:3; I. Sa. 31:3, Saul was w. of the archers.
II. Chr. 35:23, have me away, for I am sore w.
Ps. 109:22, I am poor, and my heart is w. within me.
Is. 53:5, but he was w. for our transgressions.
Zec. 13:6, I was w. in the house of my friends.
Lu. 10:30, he fell among thieves, which w. him.

wrap, I. Ki. 19:13, that he w. his face in his mantle.
II. Ki. 2:8, Elijah took his mantle and w.
Isa. 28:20, narrower than he can w. himself.
Mat. 27:59, taken the body he w. in a clean.
Mar. 15:46, took him down, and w. him in the linen.
Lu. 23:53, he took it down and w. it in linen.
John 20:7, but w. together in a place by itself.
See also I. Sa. 27:9; Job 8:17; 40:17 Jon. 2:5.

wrath, II. Sa. 11:20, if so be that the king's w. arise.
II. Ki. 23:26, the Lord turned not from great w.
Job 5:2, for w. killeth foolish man, and envy slays.
Ps. 21:9, the Lord shall swallow them up in his w.
Prov. 11:4, riches profit not in the day of w.
Eze. 21:31, blow against thee in the fire of my w.
John 3:36, but the w. of God abideth on him.
Heb. 3:11, so I sware in my w. they shall not enter.
Rev. 19:15, he treadeth the winepress of the w. of God.

wrathful, Ps. 69:24, let thy w. anger take hold on them.
Prov. 15:18, a w. man stirreth up strife.

wreath, Ex. 28:14, chains of w. work.
I. Ki. 7:17, w. of chain work for the chapiters.
See also Ex. 28:22, 24, 25; 39:15, 17, 18; II. Ki. 25:17; II. Chr. 4:12, 13.

wrest, Ex. 23:6, thou shalt not w. the judgment of thy poor.
Deu. 16:19, thou shalt not w. judgment.
Ps. 56:5, every day they w. thy words.
II. Pet. 3:16, they that are unlearned and unstable w.

wrestle, Gen. 32:24, there w. a man with him.
Gen. 32:25, thigh was out of joint as he w. with.
Eph. 6:12, for we w. not against flesh and blood.

wrinkle, Job 16: 8, thou hast filled me with w.
Eph. 5: 27, not having spot or w.
write, Deu. 6: 9; 11: 20, w. them on posts of thy house.
Prov. 3: 3; 7: 3, w. them upon the table of thine heart.
Isa. 10: 19, a child may w. them.
Jer. 22: 30, w. ye this man childless.
31: 33; Heb. 8: 10, I will w. law in their hearts.
Hab. 2: 2, w. the vision on tables.
John 19: 21, w. not, The King of the Jews.
Rev. 3: 12, I will w. on him my new name.
writer, Judg. 5: 14, handle the pen of the w.
Ps. 45: 1, the pen of a ready w.
Eze. 9: 2, 3, the w. inkhorn.
written, Ex. 31: 18, w. with the finger of God.
Job 19: 23, O that my words were w.
Ps. 69: 28, let them not be w. with the righteous.
102: 18, w. for the generation to come.
Prov. 22: 20, have I not w. to thee excellent things?
Ec. 12: 10, that which was w. was upright.
Eze. 2: 10, roll w. within and without.
Dan. 5: 24, the writing was w.
Mat. 27: 37, set up his accusation w.
John 19: 22, what I have w. I have w.
I. Cor. 10: 11, w. for our admonition.
II. Cor. 3: 2, ye are our epistle w. in our hearts.
I. Pet. 1: 16, is it w., Be ye holy.
wrong, Ex. 2: 13, to him that did the w.
Deu. 19: 16, to testify what is w.
I. Chr. 12: 17, there is no w. in mine hands.
16: 21; Ps. 105: 14, he suffered no man to do them w.
Job 19: 7, I cry out of w., but am not heard.
Jer. 22: 3, do no w., do no violence.
Mat. 20: 13, friend, I do thee no w.
Ac. 18: 14, a matter of w.
I. Cor. 6: 7, why do ye not take w.?
Col. 3: 25, he that doeth w. shall receive for the w.
wronged, II. Cor. 7: 2, we have w. no man.
Phile. 18, if he hath w. thee.
See Prov. 8: 36.
wrongfully, Job 21: 27, devices ye w. imagine.
Ps. 69: 4, being mine enemies w.
I. Pet. 2: 19, suffering w.
wrote, Ex. 24: 4; Deu. 31: 9, Moses w. all the words of the Lord.
Dan. 5: 5, man's hand w. on the wall.
John 8: 6, with his finger w. on the ground.
II. John 5, not as though I w. a new commandment.
wroth, Gen. 4: 6, Lord said, Why art thou w.?
Deu. 1: 34; Ps. 78: 21, Lord heard your words, and was w.
Deu. 3: 26, Lord was w. with me for your sakes.
II. Sa. 22: 8, foundations of heaven because he was w.
II. Ki. 5: 11, Naaman was w.
13: 19, man of God was w. with him.
Ps. 89: 38, thou hast been w. with thine anointed.
Isa. 47: 6, I was w. with my people.
54: 9, I have sworn that I would not be w.
57: 16, neither will I be always w.

wroth—Continued
Isa. 64: 9, be not w. very sore, O Lord.
Lam. 5: 22, thou art very w. against us.
Mat. 18: 34, his lord was w.
22: 7, the king was w.
wrought, Nu. 23: 23, what hath God w.
I. Sa. 6: 6, God hath w. wonderfully.
11: 13; 19: 5, Lord w. salvation in Israel.
Neh. 4: 17, every one w. in the work.
6: 16, this work was w. of God.
Job 12: 9, the hand of the Lord hath w. this.
36: 23, who can say, Thou hast w. iniquity?
Ps. 31: 19, hast w. for them that trust in thee.
68: 28, strengthen that which thou hast w. for us.
139: 15, curiously w. in lowest parts of the earth.
Ec. 2: 17, work w. under the sun.
Isa. 26: 12, thou hast w. all our works in us.
41: 4, who hath w. and done it?
Eze. 20: 9, I w. for my name's sake.
Dan. 4: 2, the wonders God hath w. toward me.
Jon. 1: 11, the sea w., and was tempestuous.
Mat. 20: 12, these last have w. but one hour.
26: 10; Mar. 14: 6, she hath w. a good work on me.
John 3: 21, manifest, that they are w. in God.
Ac. 15: 12, what wonders God had w.
18: 3, he abode with them, and w.
Rom. 15: 18, things which Christ hath not w by me.
II. Cor. 5: 5, he that hath w. us for the self same thing is God.
Gal. 2: 8, he that w. effectually.
Eph. 1: 20, which he w. in Christ.
Heb. 11: 33, through faith w. righteousness.
Jas. 2: 22, how faith w. with his works.
I. Pet. 4: 3, to have w. the will of the Gentiles.
II. John 8, lose not those things which we have w.
wrung, Lev. 1: 15; 5: 9, blood shall be w. out.
Ps. 73: 10, waters of full cup w. out to them.
Isa. 51: 17, hast w. out dregs of cup.
Wycliffe (wĭk'lĭf), **John**, his version of the Bible. See **Versions, English.**

X

Xerxes (zĕrk'zēz) (Ahasuerus). See **Chronology, Old Testament.**

Y

Yarmuk (yär'muk) (16 Dc; 17 Cc), river east of the Jordan.
yarn, I. Ki. 10: 28; II. Chr. 1: 16.
yea, Mat. 5: 37; Jas. 5: 12, let your communication be Y., y.
II. Cor. 1: 17, there should be y. y., and nay nay.
1: 20, promises of God in him are y.
year, beginning of, changed, Ex. 12: 1; Lev. 23: 5.
—Gen. 1: 14, for seasons, and for days, and y.
47: 9, few and evil have the y. of my life been.
Ex. 13: 10, keep this ordinance from y. to y.
Lev. 16: 34, make atonement once a y.
25: 5, a y. of rest.
Deu. 14: 22, thou shalt tithe the increase y. by y.

year—Continued
Deu. 32: 7, consider the y. of many generations.
I. Sa. 7: 16, went from y. to y. in circuit.
Job 10: 5, are thy y. as man's days?
16: 22, when a few y. are come.
32: 7, multitude of y. should teach wisdom.
36: 26, neither can the number of his y. be searched out.
Ps. 31: 10, my y. are spent with sighing.
61: 6, prolong his y. as many generations.
65: 11, thou crownest the y. with thy goodness.
77: 10, the y. of the right hand of the Most High.
78: 33, their y. did he consume in trouble.
90: 4; II. Pet. 3: 8, a thousand y. in thy sight.
Ps. 90: 9, we spend our y. as a tale that is told.
90: 10, the days of our y. are threescore y. and ten.
102: 24, thy y. are throughout all generations.
102: 27, thy y. shall have no end.
Prov. 4: 10, the y. of thy life shall be many.
10: 27, the y. of the wicked shall be shortened.
Ec. 12: 1, nor the y. draw nigh.
Isa. 21: 16, according to the y. of an hireling.
29: 1, add ye y. to y.
61: 2; Lu. 4: 19, the acceptable y. of the Lord.
Isa. 63: 4, the y. of my redeemed is come.
Jer. 11: 23; 23: 12; 48: 44, the y. of their visitation.
17: 8, not be careful in y. of drought.
Jer. 28: 16, this y. thou shalt die.
Eze. 22: 4, thou art come unto thy y.
46: 17, it shall be his to the y. of liberty.
Joel 2: 2, the y. of many generations.
Hab. 3: 2, revive thy work in midst of the y.
Lu. 13: 8, let it alone this y.
Gal. 4: 10, ye observe months and y.
Heb. 1: 12, thy y. shall not fail.
Jas. 4: 13, continue there a y., and buy.
yearly, Judg. 11: 40; I. Sa. 1: 3; 20: 6; Neh. 10: 32.
yearn, Gen. 43: 30; I. Ki. 3: 26.
yell, Jer. 2: 15; 51: 38.
yellow, Lev. 13: 30-36; Ps. 68: 13.
Yerka, a village of Akka.
yes, Mat. 17: 25; Mar. 7: 28; Rom. 3: 29; 10: 18.
yesterday, Job 8: 9, we are of y., and know nothing.
Heb. 13: 8, Christ the same y., and to-day, and for ever.
yet, Ex. 10: 7, knowest thou not y.?
Deu. 12: 9, ye are not as y. come.
Job 1: 16, while he was y. speaking.
13: 15, y. will I trust in him.
Jon. 3: 4, y. forty days.
Mat. 19: 20, what lack I y.?
24: 6, the end is not y.
John 11: 25, though dead, y. shall he live.
I. John 3: 2, it doth not y. appear.
yield, Gen. 4: 12, ground not y. her strength.
Lev. 19: 25, that it may y. the increase.
26: 4; Ps. 67: 6; 85: 12, the land shall y. her increase.

yield—Continued
II. Chr. 30: 8, y. yourselves unto the Lord.
Ps. 107: 37, vineyards, which may y. fruits.
Hos. 8: 7, the bud shall y. no meal.
Joel 2: 22, fig tree and vine y. their strength.
Hab. 3: 17, though fields shall y. no meat.
Mat. 27: 50, Jesus y. up the ghost.
Ac. 23: 21, do not thou y. unto them.
Rom. 6: 13, y. yourselves unto God.
6: 19, y. your members servants to righteousness.
Heb. 12: 11, it y. the peaceable fruit of righteousness.
Jas. 3: 12, no fountain can y. salt water and fresh.
Ec. 10: 4, y. pacifieth great offences.
yoke, of Christ, easy, Mat. 11: 30; I. John 5: 3.
typical, Jer. 27.
—Gen. 27: 40; Jer. 30: 8, break his y.
Nu. 19: 2; I. Sa. 6: 7, on which never came y.
Deu. 28: 48, he shall put a y. on thy neck.
I. Ki. 12: 4, thy father made our y. grievous.
Isa. 9: 4, thou hast broken the y. of his burden.
58: 6, that ye break every y.
Jer. 2: 20, of old time I have broken thy y.
31: 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the y.
Lam. 3: 27, it is good to bear the y. in youth.
Hos. 11: 4, as they that take off the y.
Mat. 11: 29, take my y. upon you.
Lu. 14: 19, I have bought five y. of oxen.
Ac. 15: 10, to put a y. upon the neck of the disciples.
Gal. 5: 1, be not entangled with the y. of bondage.
Phil. 4: 3, I entreat thee, true y.-fellow.
I. Tim. 6: 1, as many as are under the y.
See II. Cor. 6: 14.
yonder, Gen. 22: 5, I and the lad will go y.
Nu. 23: 15, while I meet the Lord y.
Mat. 17: 20, say, Remove to y. place.
you, I. Chr. 22: 18, is not the Lord with y.?
II. Chr. 15: 2, the Lord is with y., while ye be with him.
Jer. 42: 11; Hag. 1: 13; 2: 4, I am with y.
Am. 3: 2, y. only have I known.
Mat. 28: 20, I am with y. alway.
Lu. 10: 16, he that heareth y. heareth me.
13: 28, and y. yourselves thrust out.
I. Cor. 6: 11, such were some of y.
II. Cor. 12: 14, I seek not yours, but y.
Eph. 2: 1; Col. 2: 13, y. hath he quickened.
Col. 1: 27, Christ in y.
I. John 4: 4, greater is he that is in y.
young, exhortations to, Lev. 19: 32; Prov. 1: 8; Ec. 12: 1.
Christ's example, Lu. 2: 46, 51.
—Deu. 28: 50, not show favour to the y.
32: 11, as an eagle fluttereth over her y.
Job 38: 41, when his y. ones cry to God.
Ps. 37: 25, I have been y., and now am old.
84: 3, a nest where she may lay her y.
147: 9, he giveth food to the y. ravens.
Isa. 11: 7, their y. ones shall lie down together.
40: 11, gently lead those that are with y.
John 21: 18, when y., thou girdedst thyself
Tit. 2: 4, teach y. women to be sober.

younger, Gen. 25:23, the elder shall serve the y.
Job 30:1, they that are y. have me in derision.
Lu. 22:26, he that is greatest, let him be as the y.
I. Tim. 5:1, entreat the y. men as brethren.
I. Pet. 5:5, ye y. submit yourselves to the elder.
See Gen. 44:2, 12, 23; I. Sa. 17:14.
yours, II. Chr. 20:15, the battle is not y., but God's.
Lu. 6:20, for y. is the kingdom of God.
I. Cor. 3:21, all things are y.
youth, Gen. 8:21, imagination evil from his y.
I. Sa. 17:33, a man of war from his y.
II. Sa. 19:7, all the evil that befell thee from thy y.
I. Ki. 18:12, I fear the Lord from my y.
Job 13:26, to possess the iniquities of my y.
29:4, as I was in days of my y.
30:12, on my right hand rise the y.
33:25, he shall return to the days of his y.
36:14, hypocrites die in y.
Ps. 25:7, remember not the sins of my y.
71:5, thou art my trust from my y.
71:17, thou hast taught me from my y.
89:45, days of his y. hast thou shortened.
103:5, thy y. is renewed like the eagle's.
110:3, thou hast the dew of thy y.
129:1, they have afflicted me from my y.
144:12, as plants grow up in y.
Prov. 2:17, forsaketh the guide of her y.
5:18, rejoice with the wife of thy y.
Ec. 11:9, rejoice, young man, in thy y.
11:10, childhood and y. are vanity.
12:1, remember thy Creator in days of thy y.
Isa. 40:30, even the y. shall faint.
Jer. 2:2, the kindness of thy y.
3:4, thou art the guide of my y.
48:11, been at ease from his y.
Hos. 2:15, sing as in days of her y.
Mat. 19:20; Mar. 10:20; Lu. 18:21, these have I kept from my y.
I. Tim. 4:12, let no man despise thy y.
See II. Tim. 2:22.
you-ward, II. Cor. 1:12; 13:3; Eph. 3:2.

Z

Zaanaim (zā-a-nā'im) [wanderings], Judg. 4:11.
Zaanan (zā'a-năn) [rich in flocks], Mic. 1:11.
Zaananniim (zā-a-năn'nim) [wandering], Josh. 19:33.
Zaavan (zā'a-văn) [unquiet], Gen. 36:27.
Zabbai (zăb'bā) [pure], Ezra 10:28; Neh. 3:20.
Zabbud (zăb'bud) [gift], Ezra 8:14.
Zabdi (zăb'dī) [my portion], Josh. 7:1.
Zabud (zā'bud), I. Ki. 4:5.
Zabulon (zăb'u-lŏn), Greek form of 'Zebulun,' Mat. 4:13; Rev. 7:8.
Zaccai (zăk'ka-ī) [pure], O.T. form of 'Zaccheus,' Ezra 2:9; Neh. 7:14.
Zacchæus (zăk-kē'us), Lu. 19:2, 5, 8.
Zacchur, Zaccur (zăk'kur) [mindful], I. Chr. 4:26; 25:2; Neh. 3:2.
Zachariah (zăk-a-rī'ah) or Zechariah [Jehovah remembers], king of Israel, II. Ki. 14:29; II. Chr. 29:1.
smitten by Shallum, II. Ki. 15:10. See Chronology, Old Testament.
Zacharias (zăk-a-rī'as), father of John the Baptist, commended as blameless before God, Lu. 1:6.
promised a son, Lu. 1:13.
stricken with dumbness for his unbelief, Lu. 1:18, 22.
his recovery and song, Lu. 1:64, 68.
Zacher (zā'kĕr) [memorial], I. Chr. 8:31.
Zadok (zā'dŏk) [just], priest, II. Sa. 8:17; 15:24; 20:25; Neh. 11:11.
anoints Solomon king, I. Ki. 1:39; I. Chr. 12:28.
Zair (zā'ir) [little], II. Ki. 8:21.
Zalaph (zā'laf), Neh. 3:30.
Zalmon (zăl'mŏn) [shady], Judg. 9:48.
Zalmonah (zăl-mō'nah) [shady place], Nu. 33:41, 42.
Zalmunna (zăl-mûn'nà) [the shade refused], Judg. 8:5; 7:10, 12, 15, 18, 21.
Zamzummims (zăm-zŭm'mimz) [a humming crowd (?)], giant race, Deu. 2:20, 21. See Palestine, Early Inhabitants.
Zanoah (zà-nō'ah) [marsh] (5 Ce), a town of Judah, Josh. 15:34.
Zaphnath-paaneah (zăf'nath-pā'a-nē'ah) [supporter of life], Gen. 41:45.
Zaphon (zā'fon) [north], Josh. 13:27.
Zarah, or Zara (zā'rah) [sunrising], Gen. 38:30; Josh. 7:1; I. Chr. 2:4; Mat. 1:3.
Zareah (zā'rē-ah), Neh. 11:29.
Zarephath (zăr'e-făth) [smelting place] (5 Cb), a city of the Sidonians, I. Ki. 17:9, 10. N.T. form 'Sarepta,' Lu. 4:26.
Elijah sent there, I. Ki. 17:9; raises a widow's child, I. Ki. 17:17.
See Lu. 4:26.
Zaretan (zăr'ō-tăn), Josh. 3:16.
Zareth-shahar (zā'reth-shā'har) [brightness of the morn], Josh. 13:19; I. Ki. 4:12.
Zarhites (zär'hītes), persons of the family of Zerah, Nu. 26:13; Josh. 7:17.
Zatthu (zăt'thu) or Zattu, [a sprout], Neh. 10:14; Ezra 2:8.
Zavan (zā'van), I. Chr. 1:42.
Zaza (zā'zà) [plenty], I. Chr. 2:33.
zeal, of Phinehas, Nu. 25:7, 11; Ps. 106:30.
of Jehu, II. Ki. 10:16.
of the Jews for the law, Ac. 21:20; Rom. 10:2.
of Paul for the Jewish religion, Ac. 22:3; Gal. 1:14; Phil. 3:6.
Christ an example of, Ps. 69:9; John 2:17.
in good works, etc., Gal. 4:18; Tit. 2:14; Rev. 3:19.
—II. Ki. 10:16, see my z. for the Lord.
19:31; Isa. 37:32, the z. of the Lord shall do this.
Ps. 69:9; John 2:17, the z. of thine house.
Ps. 119:139, my z. hath consumed me.
Isa. 9:7, the z. of the Lord will perform this.
59:17, clad with z. as a cloak.
63:15, where is thy z.?
Eze. 5:13, I the Lord have spoken it in my z.
Rom. 10:2, have a z. of God.
II. Cor. 7:11, yea, what z.
9:2, your z. hath provoked very many.

Zeal—Continued
Phil. 3:6, concerning z., persecuting the church.
Col. 4:13, that he hath a great z. for you.

Zealots. A Jewish party which refused to pay tribute to the Romans. It arose in the reign of Herod the Great; made frequent rebellions; and was opposed to all recognition of foreign rule. This party obtained control in Jerusalem about 68 A.D., and was as fierce against all other parties as against the Romans. The word "zealot" in Hebrew is represented by Cananæan, Mat. 10:4; Mar. 3:18.

Zealous, Nu. 25:11, he was z. for my sake.
Ac. 21:20, they are all z. of the law.
22:3, z. toward God.
I. Cor. 14:12, as ye are z. of spiritual gifts.
Tit. 2:14, people z. of good works.
Rev. 3:19, be z. therefore, and repent.

Zealously, Gal. 4:17, they z. affect you, but not well.
Gal. 4:18, good to be z. affected always in a good thing.

Zebadiah (zĕb-a-dī'ah) [Jehovah bestowed], I. Chr. 8:15, 17; Ezra 8:8; 10:20.

Zebah (zē'bah) [sacrifice], Judg. 8:5, 21; Ps. 83:11.

Zebedee (zĕb'e-dē), N.T. form of 'Zebadiah,' Mat. 4:21; Mar. 1:19; Lu. 5:10; John 21:2.

Zebina (ze-bī'nà) [bought], Ezra 10:43.

Zeboim (ze-bō'im) or **Zeboiim,** [gazelles], Gen. 10:19; 14:2; Deu. 29:23; Hos. 11:8.

Zebudah (ze-bū'dah) [given], II. Ki. 23:36.

Zebul (zē'bul) [habitation], Judg. 9:28, 30.

Zebulun (zĕb'u-lŭn) or **Zabulon** [intercourse], son of Jacob, Gen. 30:20; 35:23.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:13.
—his descendants, Nu. 1:30; 26:26; Deu. 33:18; Judg. 4:6; 5:14, 18; 6:35; II. Chr. 30:11, 18; Ps. 68:27; Eze. 48:26; Rev. 7:8.
—(s Cc), allotment of, Josh. 19:10.
Christ preaches in the land of (Isa. 9:1), Mat. 4:13.

Zechariah (zĕk-a-rī'ah), i. q. **Zacharias,** son of Jehoiada, stoned in the court of the Lord's house, II. Chr. 24:20, 21.
referred to, Mat. 23:35; Lu. 11:51.
—the prophet, Zec. 1:1; 7:1, 8; Ezra 5:1; 6:14.

Zechariah, Book of.
Author and Purpose.—Zechariah was the son of Berechiah, and grandson of Iddo, one of the priests who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh. 12:4, 16). He prophesied in the second and fourth years of Darius Hystaspes (B.C. 520 and 518) (cf. 1:1, 7; 7:1), and was associated with the prophet Haggai (cf. Ezra 5:1; 6:14). The book falls into two parts, chs. 1-8 and chs. 9-14. Part first is undoubtedly the work of Zechariah, but the authorship and date of part second are much disputed.
Contents.—I. (1) Ch. 1:1-6 contains an earnest exhortation to repentance. (2) Chs. 1:7-6:8 comprise eight apocalyptic visions. (3) Ch. 6:9-15 forms an appendix to what precedes, descriptive of the crowning of the high priest Joshua, symbolical of the coming of the Messiah (the Branch) as High Priest and King. (4) Chs. 7 and 8, the prophet points out that Jehovah requires no fasts, but obedience to his law, concluding with a promise that the Lord will again turn to his people, and change their fasting into joy and gladness.
II. In ch. 9 the prophet describes the future of the Jewish church, and foretells the coming of the King who shall "speak peace unto the heathen" (9:10), and have world-wide dominion. In ch. 10 he describes the war of the children of Zion against the Greeks, and in chs. 11 and 12 sketches the outlines of the same period down to the advent of the Messiah and his rejection by Israel. Ch. 12 contains a striking description of the mourning in Jerusalem. In ch. 13 is described "the reaction against the false prophets, in the post-exilic period, which subsequently led to the rejection of the true Prophet of Israel." Ch. 14 is of an apocalyptic character, and was doubtless not intended to be interpreted literally. It is a vision "of the last things as seen in the light of the Old Testament."

Zedad (zē'dăd) [side], Nu. 34:8.

Zedekiah (zĕd-e-kī'ah) [Jehovah is righteousness], a false prophet, I. Ki. 22:11; II. Chr. 18:10, 23.
—Mattaniah, king of Judah, his evil reign, II. Ki. 24:17; II. Chr. 36:10. See **Chronology, Old Testament.**
his dealings with Jeremiah, Jer. 37:6, 16; 38.
carried captive to Babylon, II. Ki. 25; II. Chr. 36:17; Jer. 39:7.

Zeeb (zē'eb) [wolf], Judg. 7:25; 8:3; Ps. 83:11.

Zelophehad (zē-lō'fe-hăd) [first-born], Nu. 26:33; Josh. 17:3.

Zelotes (zē-lō'tēz) [zealot], Lu. 6:15; Ac. 1:13.

Zelzah (zĕl'zah) [shade from the sun], I. Sa. 10:2.

Zemaraim (zĕm-a-rā'im), Josh. 18:22.

Zemarite (zĕm'a-rīte), Gen. 10:18.

Zemira (zē-mī'ra) [vine-dresser], I. Chr. 7:8.

Zenan (zē'nan) i. q. **Zanaan,** Josh. 15:37.

Zenas (zē'nas), Tit. 3:13.

Zephaniah (zĕf-a-nī'ah) [Jehovah hides], priest, Jer. 29:25; 37:3.
—prophet, Zep. 1; 2; 3.

Zephaniah, Book of.
Author and Date.—Zephaniah was a great-grandson of Hezekiah, and prophesied during the reign of Josiah. It is probable that Zephaniah wrote before the great reformation in the eighteenth year of King Josiah (B.C. 621).
Contents.—The prophecy falls into three parts: (1) In ch. 1 the prophet graphically describes the great day of wrath coming upon the nations of the earth, and especially upon Judah and Jerusalem. (2) In chs. 2:1-3:8 the prophet exhorts the people to repent, and thus escape the doom that threatens the Philistines, Moab, Ammon, Ethiopia, and even Nineveh itself. (3) In ch. 3:8-20 the prophet promises the Messianic blessings to the remnant of

Zephaniah, Book of—Continued
Israel, and announces that these blessings will also extend to all the nations of the earth.
Zephath (zē'fath) [watch-tower], Judg. 1:17.
Zephathah (zĕf'a-thah), II. Chr. 14:10.
Zepho (zē'fō) [watch], Gen. 36:11.
Zephon (zē'fon), Nu. 26:15.
Zer (zĕr), Josh. 19:35.
Zerah (zē'rah) [rising], the Ethiopian, overcome by Asa, II. Chr. 14:7; 16:8.
See **Zarah.**
Zered (zē'red), or **Zared** (zā'red) [luxuriant growth] (4 Fa), a brook from the mountains of Moab, Nu. 21:12; Deu. 2:14.
Zereda (zĕr'e-dà) [fortress], I. Ki. 11:26.
Zeredathah (zĕ-rĕd'a-thah), II. Chr. 4:17.
Zeresh (zē'resh) [gold], a Persian name, Esth. 5:10, 14; 6:13.
Ziba (zī'bà) [pillar (?)], II. Sa. 9:2.
Zibeon (zĭb'e-on) [colored], Gen. 36:2.
Zibia, Zibiah (zĭb'ī-à) [gazelle], I. Chr. 8:9; II. Ki. 12:1.
Zichri (zĭk'rī) [famous], Ex. 6:21; I. Chr. 26:25.
Ziddim (zĭd'dim) [sides], Josh. 19:35.
Zidkijah (zĭd-kī'jah) [Jehovah is righteousness], Neh. 10:1. See **Zedekiah.**
Zidon (zī'dŏn) [fishing], Gen. 49:13; Josh. 11:8; Judg. 10:6; 18:7; I. Ki. 11:1; Ezra 3:7; Lu. 4:26; Ac. 12:20.
prophecies concerning, Isa. 23; Jer. 25:22; 27:3; 47:4; Eze. 27:8; 28:21; 32:30; Joel 3:4; Zec. 9:2.
Zif (zĭf) or **Iyyar** [splendor], the month of April-May, I. Ki. 6:37. See **Months.**
Zifteh (16 Cb), a village containing rock tombs and ruins of an ancient city.

View of Zidon.

Zeri (zē'rī) I. Chr. 25:3.
Zerin (zē'rin) (16 Cc), modern name for 'Jezreel.'
Zeror (zē'rôr) [bundle], I. Sa. 9:1.
Zeruah (zē-rụ'ah) [leprous], I. Ki. 11:26.
Zerubbabel (zē-rŭb'ba-bĕl) [scattered in Babylon] (Zorobabel), prince of Judah, Ezra 2:2.
restores the worship of God, Ezra 3:1; Neh. 12:47; Hag. 1:1, 14; 2:1; Zec. 4:6.
temple of. See **Temple.**
See Mat. 1:12, 13.
Zeruiah (zĕr-u-ī'ah) [guarded], II. Sa. 2:18.
Zetham (zē'tham) [rich in olives], I. Chr. 23:8; 26:22.
Zethan (zē'than), a Benjamite, I. Chr. 7:10.
Zethar (zē'thär), Esth. 1:10.
Zia (zī'à) [fear], I. Chr. 5:13.
Zib, modern name for 'Achzib.'
Ziha (zī'hà) [drought], Ezra 2:43.
Ziklag (zĭk'lăg) [wilderness of ruin (?)], a town in the south country of Judah, the residence of David for some time before the death of Saul, Josh. 15:31; I. Sa. 27:6; 30:1 ff.; II. Sa. 1:1; I. Chr. 12:1.
Zillah (zĭl'lah) [shadow], Gen. 4:19.
Zilpah (zĭl'pah) [dripping of balsam], Gen. 29:24.
Zimmah (zĭm'mah) [mischief], I. Chr. 6:20.
Zimran (zĭm'ran) [renowned], Gen. 25:2.
Zimri (zĭm'rī) i. q. Zimran, I. Ki. 16:9; II. Ki. 9:31.
Zin (zĭn) [rock wall (?)] (4 Fb), wilderness, part of the desert of Paran, Nu. 13:21; Josh. 15:1.
Zion (zī'ŏn) or **Sion** [dry place] (10 Ad), the southwestern hill of Jerusalem, surrounded on all sides except the north by

Zion—Continued
deep valleys, II. Sa. 5: 7; I. Ki. 8: 1; Rom. 11: 26; Heb. 12: 22; Rev. 14: 1. See **Jerusalem.**

Zior (zī'or) [littleness], Josh. 15: 54.

Ziph (zĭf) [battlement of wall (?)] (5 Cf; 7 Bc), a city of Judah, now called Tell es Zif, Josh. 15: 24, 55.

Ziphims (zĭf'imz), Ps. 54, title.

Ziphion (zĭf'ĭ-on) or **Zephon** [longing (?)], Gen. 46: 16.

Ziphron (zĭf'ron) [sweet odor], Nu. 34: 9.

Zippor (zĭp'por) [bird], Nu. 22: 2.

Zipporah (zĭp-pō'rah), wife of Moses, Ex. 2: 21; 4: 20.

Zithri (zĭth'rī) [protection of Jehovah], Ex. 6: 22.

Ziza, Zizah (zī'zȧ) [abundance], I. Chr. 4: 37; 23: 11.

Zoan (zō'an) [migration] (2 Cb; 4 Ba), the frontier town of Goshen, the capital of Egypt under the Hyksos or Shepherd kings, Nu. 13: 22; Ps. 78: 12; Isa. 19: 11, 13; Eze. 30: 14.

Zoar (zō'ar) or **Bela,** (littleness) (3 Cd), Gen. 14: 2; 19: 22; (Isa. 15: 5); Deu. 34: 3; Jer. 48: 34.

Zobah (zō'bah) [an army], kings of, subdued, I. Sa. 14: 47; II. Sa. 8: 3; II. Ki. 11: 23.

Zobebah (zō-bē'bah), I. Chr. 4: 8.

Zohar (zō'här) [brightness], Gen. 23: 8.

Zoheleth (zō'he-lĕth) [serpent], I. Ki. 1: 9.

Zoheth (zō'heth) [snatching], I. Chr. 4: 20.

Zophah (zō'fah) [a cruise (?)], I. Chr. 7: 35, 36.

Zophai (zō'fā) [honeycomb], I. Chr. 6: 26.

Zophar (zō'far), Job 2: 11; 11; 20; 42: 9.

Zophim (zō'fĭm) [field of watchers], Nu. 23: 14

Zorah (zō'rah) [hornet] (5 Cc; 7 Bc), city of Samson, Josh. 19: 41; Judg. 13: 2, 25; 16: 31.

Zoreah (zō're-ah), Josh. 15: 33.

Zorites (zō'rites), I. Chr. 2: 54.

Zorobabel (zō-rŏb'a-bĕl), N.T. form of 'Zerubbabel,' Mat. 1: 12; Lu. 3: 27.

Zuar (zū'ar) [smallness], Nu. 1: 8.

Zubbik, a valley and brook west of the Jordan.

Zuph (zŭf) [honey cell], I. Sa. 1: 1.

Zur (zûr) [stone], Nu. 25: 15.

Zuriel (zū'ri-el) [rock of God], Nu. 3: 35.

Zurishaddai (zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī) [the Almighty is my rock], Nu. 1: 6.

Zuzims (zu'zimz) or **Zamzummims** (3 Dc), giants inhabiting the territory east of the Jordan, Gen. 14: 5. See **Palestine, Early Inhabitants.**

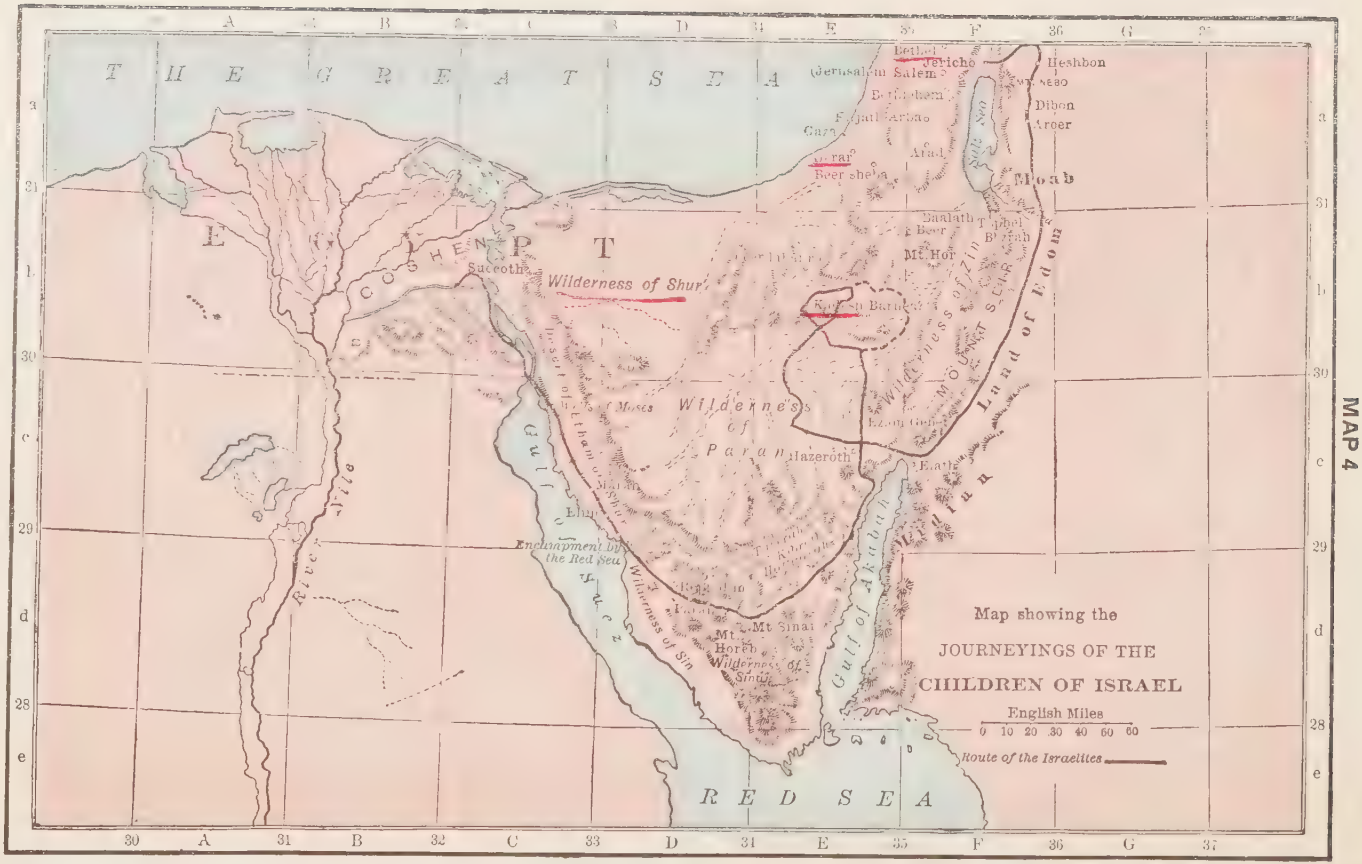
THE END.

THE ANCIENT WORLD
Showing the probable Settlements of the
DESCENDANTS
OF NOAH
Regions peopled by Shem & his descendants
Dº Ham Dº
Dº Japheth Dº
Eber (Hebrews & Ishmaelites)
MAP 1

ARMENIA, ASSYRIA, ETC.
MAP 2
(PONTUS EUXINUS)
BLACK SEA
CASPIAN SEA
Mount Caucasus
DACIA
ILLYRICUM
Dalmatia
MACEDONIA
Thessalonica
Nicopolis
Rhegium
Syracuse
MELITA
GREAT SEA
CRETE
Phœnice
Fair Havens
C. Salmone
CARPATHUS
RHODES
CYTHERA
Myra
Patara
Perga
Laodicea
Colosse
Ephesus
Miletus
Sardis
Philadelphia
Thyatira
Pergamos
Adramyttium
Troas
MITYLENE
CHIOS
SAMOS
Ephesus
Athens
Corinth
Cenchrea
Ellis
Sparta
Cyrene
Thé Greater Syrtis
LIBYA
EGYPT
ARABIA
Paphos
KITTIM (CYPRUS)
Salamis
Arvad
Sidon
Damascus
Bashan
Samaria
Jerusalem
Gaza
Hebron
Dead Sea
Land of Moab
MT. HOR
Desert of Paran
Syrian Desert
Euphrates
Cappadocia
Cilicia
Tarsus
Carchemish
Haran
Padan Aram
Aram Naharaim
MESOPOTAMIA
ASSYRIA
Nineveh
Rehoboth
Calah
Resen
BABYLONIA (SHINAR)
Babylon
Accad
Erech
Calneh
Shushan
ELAM
Achmetha (Ecbatana)
MEDIA (Madai)
ARMENIA
Ararat
Ashkenaz
Minni
Tubal
Pontus
Galatia
Bithynia
Lycaonia
Pisidia
Lycia
Pamphylia
Antioch
Tarsus
Cyprus
Ur of the Chaldees
CHALDEA
Tigris
Euphrates
Gihon (Araxes)
Hiddekel
Shinar
Land of Canaan
Jordan
Land of Goshen
Land of Philistia
Land of Edom
Land of Moab
Land of Ammon
Land of Bashan
Land of Gilead
Land of Naphtali
Land of Zebulun
Land of Issachar
Land of Asher
Land of Dan
Land of Ephraim
Land of Manasseh
Land of Reuben
Land of Gad
Land of Judah
Land of Benjamin
Land of Simeon
Land of Levi
Land of Joseph
Land of Zebulun
Land of Issachar
Land of Asher
Land of Dan
Land of Ephraim
Land of Manasseh
Land of Reuben
Land of Gad
Land of Judah
Land of Benjamin
Land of Simeon
Land of Levi
Land of Joseph

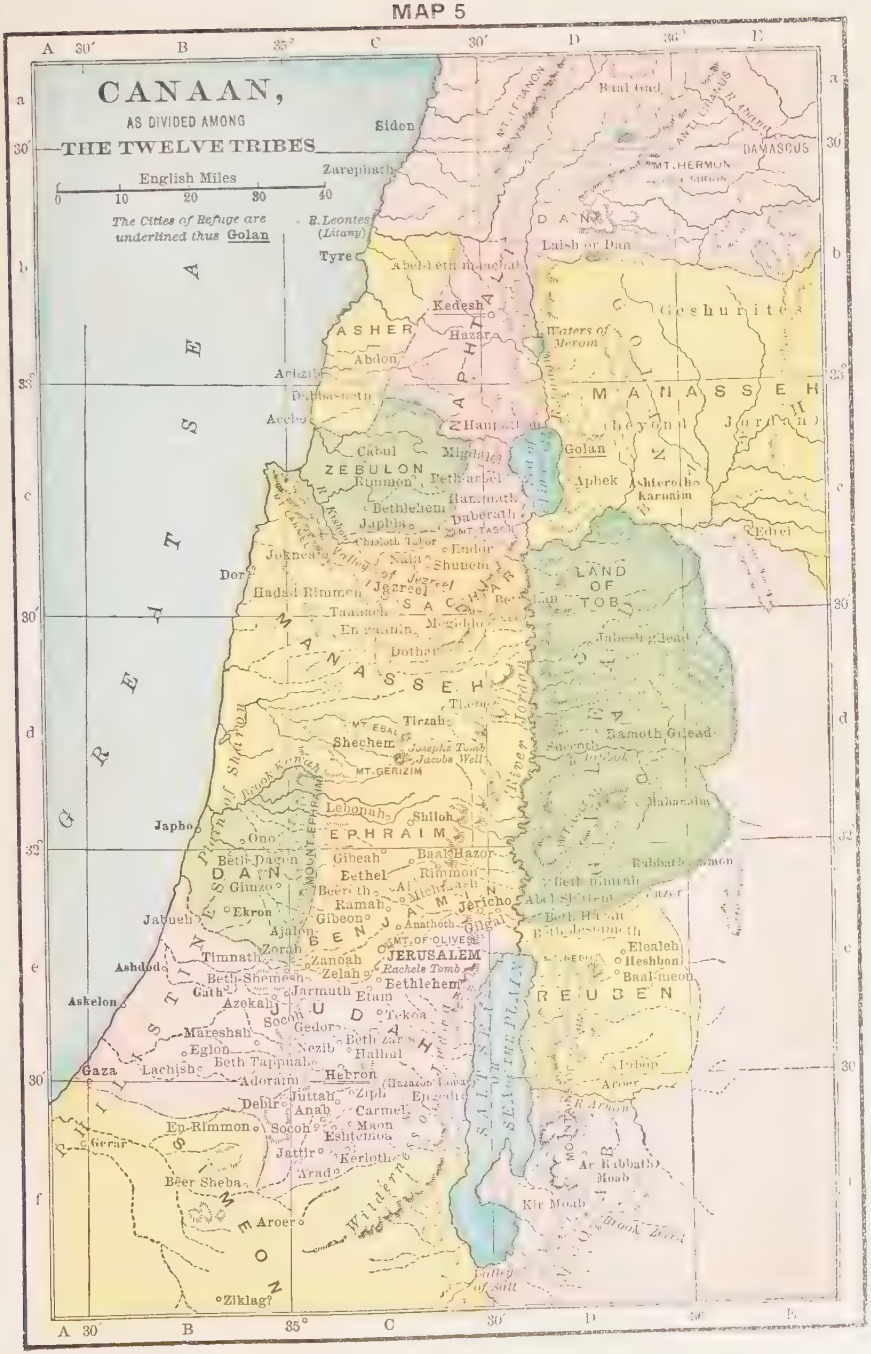
MAP 3

CANAAN,
IN THE TIME
OF THE PATRIARCHS
Illustrating the Pentateuch
English Miles
10 20 30 40 50
Kadesh
Sidon
Damascus
Hivites
Sea of Chinnereth
Mt. Hermon
Mt. Libor
Mt. Gilboa
Dothan
Mt. Ebal
Shechem
Mt. Gerizim
Japho
Luz or Bethel
Al
Jebusites
Jebus (Salem) (Jerusalem)
Timnath
Ephrath or Bethlehem
Zoar or Bela
Mamre
Kirjath-arba or Hebron
Gaza or Azzah
Hazezon Tamar
Gerar
Beer Sheba
Rehoboth
Mt. Seir
Philistines
Amalekites
Wilderness of Shur
Wilderness of Paran
Wilderness of Egypt
Land of the Hittites
Land of the Amorites
Land of the Canaanites
Land of the Girgashites
Land of the Hivites
Land of the Perizzites
Land of the Zamzummims
Land of the Ammonites
Land of the Moabites
Land of the Edomites
Land of the Amalekites
Land of the Philistines
Land of the Avims
Land of the Caphtorims
Land of the Zuzims
Land of the Emims
Land of the Horites
Land of the Kenites
Land of the Kenizzites
Land of the Kadmonites
Land of the Rephaims
Land of the Midianites
Land of the Ishmael


THE GREAT SEA
EGYPT
GOSHEN
Succoth
Wilderness of Shur
Wilderness of Paran
Moses
Hazeroth
Ezion-geber
Eloth
Land of Edom
MOUNT SEIR
Wilderness of Zin
Kadesh Barnea
Mt Hor
Beer
Arad
Beer sheba
Gerar
Hebron
Jericho
Bethel
Jerusalem Salem
Bethlehem
Engedi
Heshbon
Nebo
Dibon
Aroer
Moab
Dead Sea
Gulf of Akabah
Gulf of Suez
River Nile
Encampment by the Red Sea
Wilderness of Sin
Mt Sinai
Mt Horeb
Wilderness of Sinai
Elim
RED SEA
Map showing the
JOURNEYINGS OF THE
CHILDREN OF ISRAEL
English Miles
0 10 20 30 40 50 60
Route of the Israelites

MAP 4

MAP 5

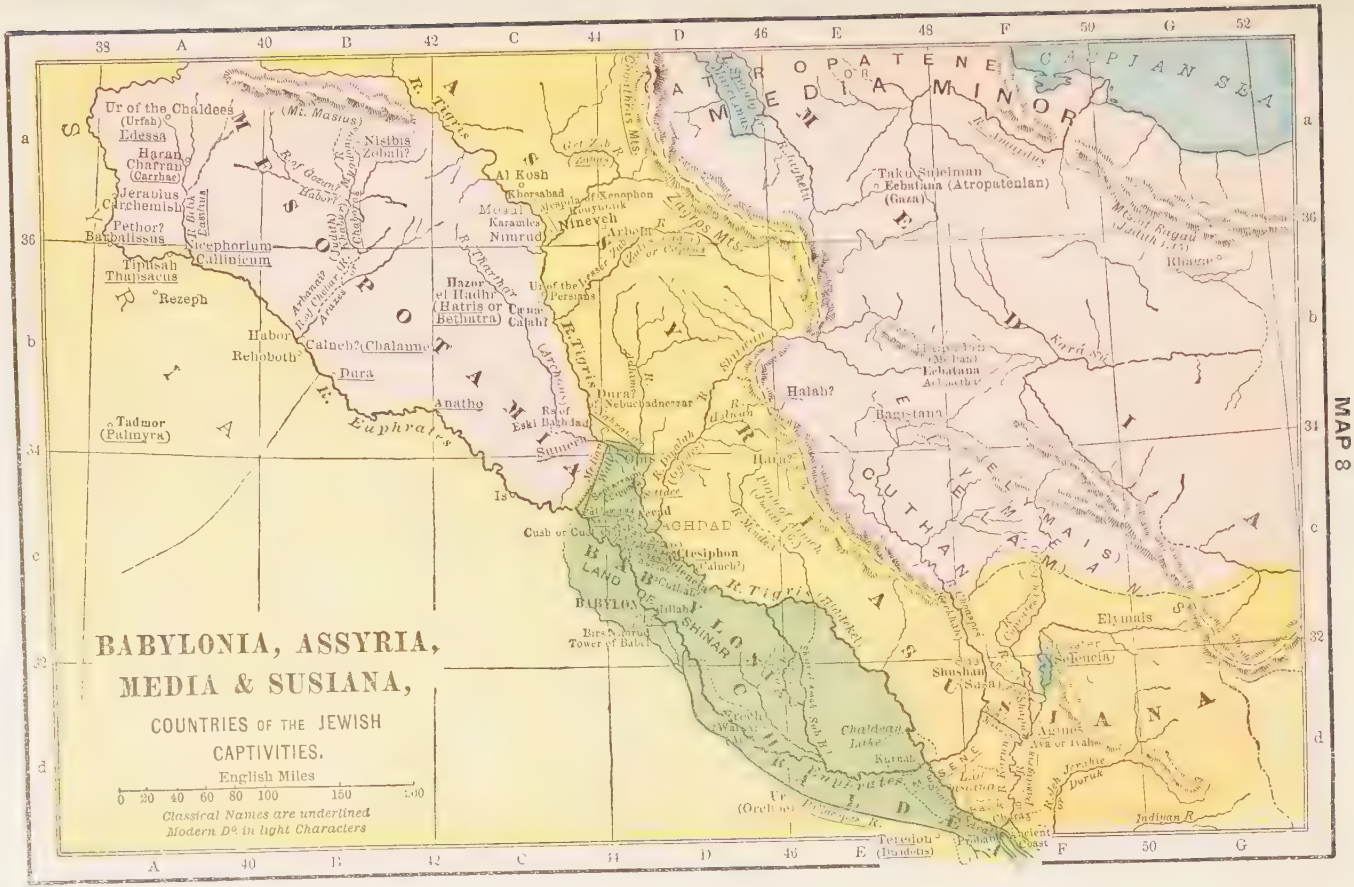

CANAAN,
AS DIVIDED AMONG
THE TWELVE TRIBES
English Miles
0 10 20 30 40
The Cities of Refuge are underlined thus Golan
Sidon
Zarephath
Tyre
B. Leontes (Litany)
Abel-beth-maachah
Kedesh
Hazor
Abdon
Achzib
Accho
Dothan
Cabul
Rimmon
Bethlehem
Japhia
Chisloth Tabor
Jokneam
Dor
Hadad Rimmon
Taanach
Megiddo
Dothan
Tirzah
Shechem
Joseph's Tomb
Jacob's Well
MT. GERIZIM
Lebonah
Shiloh
Japho
Ono
Beth-Dagon
Gibeah
Baal-Hazor
Ginzo
Bethel
Rimmon
Ekron
Ramah
Jericho
Jabneh
Gibeon
Anathoth
Ajalon
Zorah
MT. OF OLIVES
Ashdod
Timnath
Zanoah
JERUSALEM
Rachel's Tomb
Beth-Shemesh
Zelah
Bethlehem
Askelon
Gath
Jarmuth
Etam
Azekah
Tekoa
Socoh
Gedor
Mareshah
Beth Zur
Eglon
Nezib
Hallhul
Gaza
Lachish
Beth Tappuah
Hebron
Adoraim
Juttah
Ziph
Debir
Anab
Carmel
Ep-Rimmon
Socoh
Maon
Gerar
Eshtemoa
Jattir
Kerioth
Arad
Beer Sheba
Aroer
Ziklag?
Wilderness of Judah
Valley of Salt
SEA OF THE PLAIN
Kir Moab
Ar Rabbath Moab
Brook Zered
Laish or Dan
Waters of Merom
Geshurites
Golan
Aphek
Ashteroth Karnaim
Edrei
LAND OF TOB
Jabesh Gilead
Ramoth Gilead
Succoth
Mahanaim
Penuel
Abel Shittim
Beth Haram
Beth Jesimoth
Elealeh
Heshbon
Baal-meon
Dibon
Aroer
REUBEN
DAMASCUS
MT. HERMON
SIRION
ANTI LIBANUS
R. AMANA
MT. LEBANON
R. LITANY
R. JORDAN
R. ARNON
R. JABBOK
R. KISHON
R. BESOR
R. ZERED
GREAT SEA
PHILISTINES
ASHER
ZEBULON
ISSACHAR
MANASSEH
EPHRAIM
DAN
BENJAMIN
JUDAH
SIMEON
GALILEE
SAMARIA
JUDEA
MOUNT EPHRAIM
MOUNTAINS OF MOAB
DAN
MANASSEH (beyond Jordan)

MAP 6

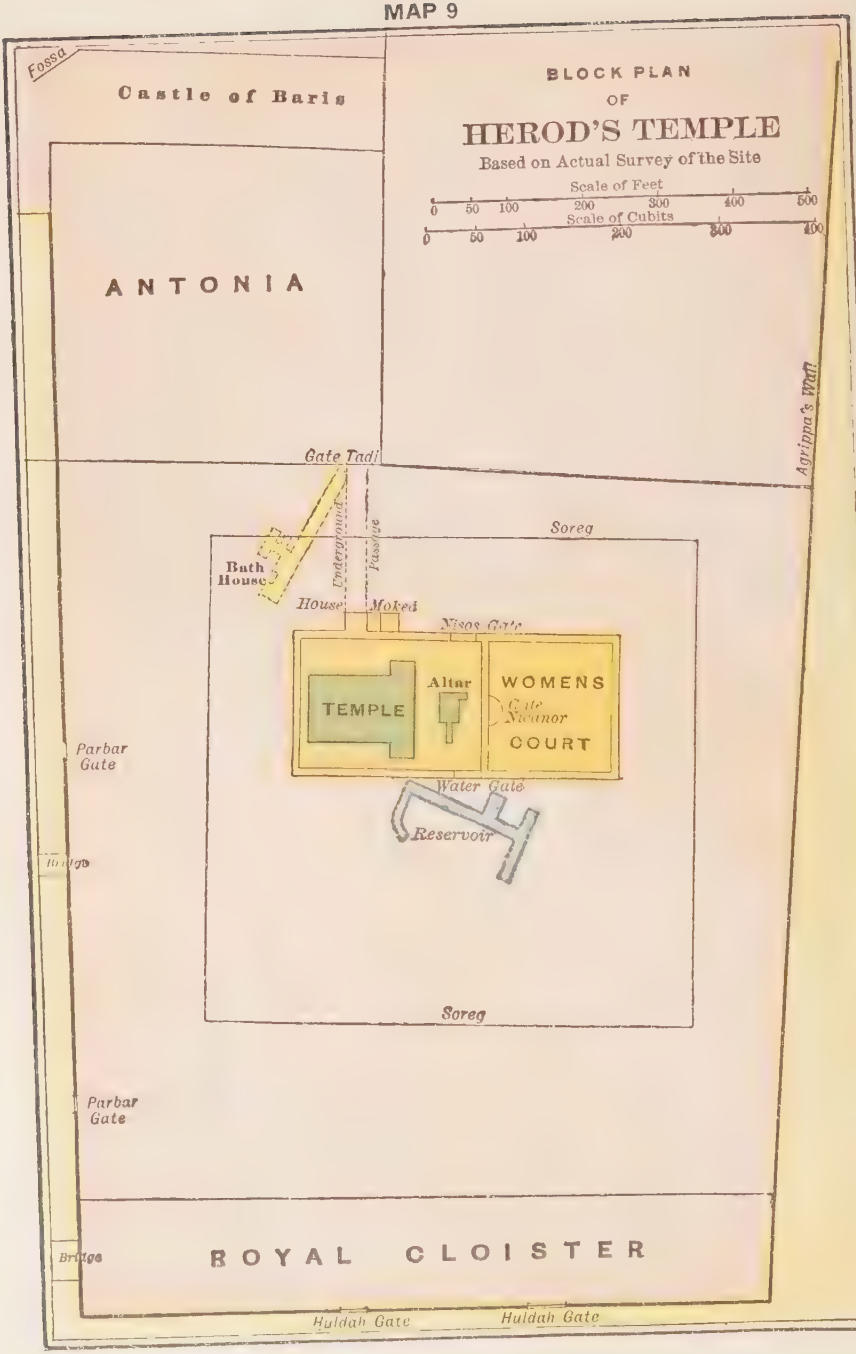
ARAM
SYRIA
GREAT
DESERT
Tadmor (Palmyra)
Damascus
Sidon
Tyre
Mt. Carmel
ISRAEL
Shechem
Jappa
Jerusalem
Rabbath-ammon
JUDAH
Ashdod
Gaza
Hebron
Beer-sheba
Dead Sea
Topheth
DESERT OF PARAN
EDOM
Ezion-geber
Elath
THE DOMINIONS OF
DAVID AND SOLOMON

MAP 7

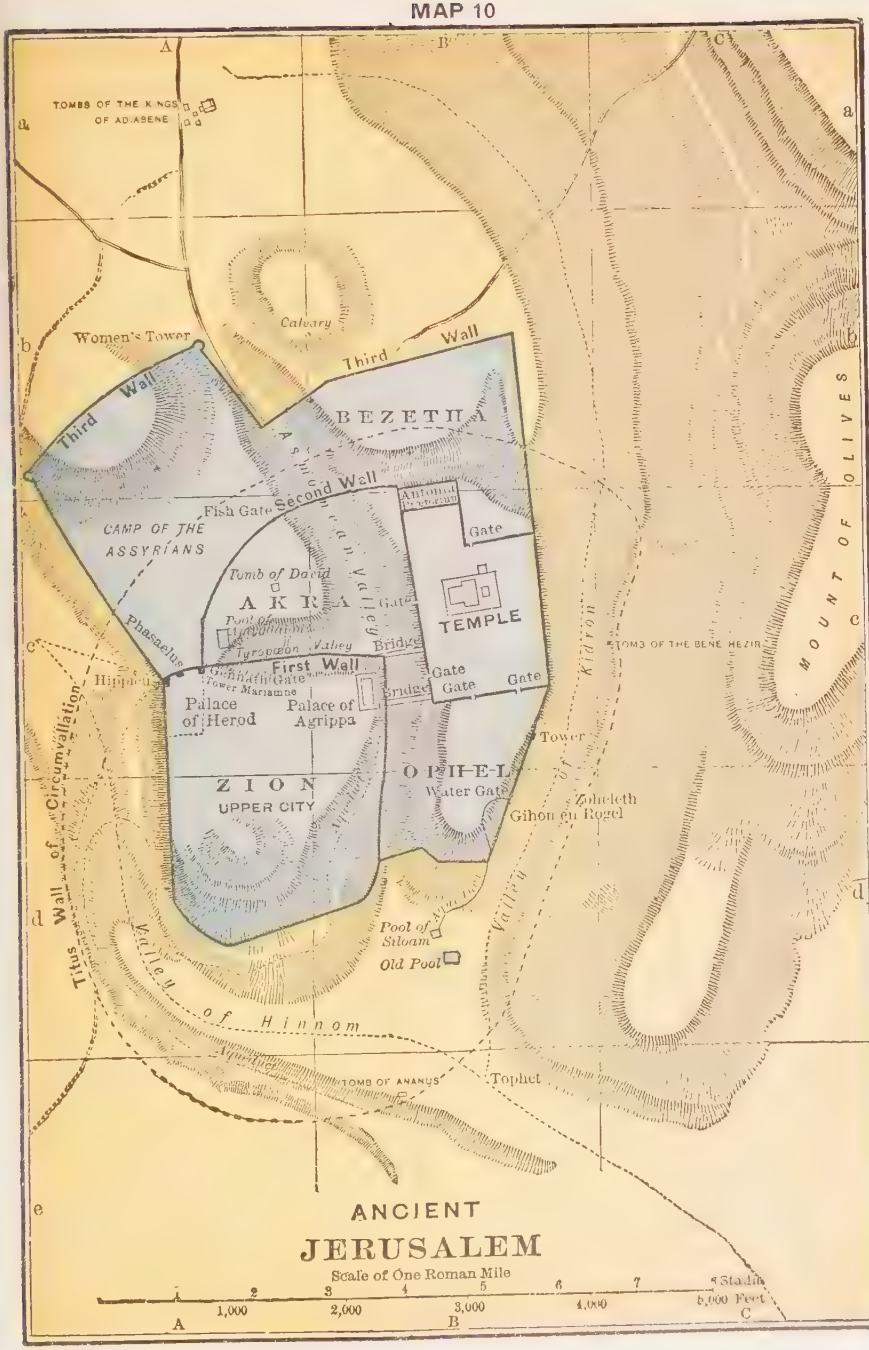
SYRIA
CANAANITES OF PHOENICIANS
LEBANON
Helbon
Damascus
Haran
Sidon
Tyre
MT. HERMON
R. Pharpar
Dan or Laish
Waters of Merom
Golan
BASHAN
Ashtaroth Karnaim
MT. CARMEL
Cabul
Jezreel
Bethshan
Ramoth Gilead
Kerioth
Bozrah
Saleah
ISRAEL
Shechem
Mahanaim
Jabbok
Ammonites
Rabbath-ammon
Jerusalem
JUDAH
Hebron
Dead Sea
Arad
Kir Moab
THE KINGDOMS
OF
JUDAH AND ISRAEL


BABYLONIA, ASSYRIA,
MEDIA & SUSIANA,
COUNTRIES OF THE JEWISH
CAPTIVITIES.
English Miles
0 20 40 60 80 100 150 200
Classical Names are underlined
Modern Dº in light Characters
MAP 8
CASPIAN SEA
MEDIA
ATROPATENE
ASSYRIA
MESOPOTAMIA
SYRIA
ARABIA
SUSIANA
PERSIA
Ur of the Chaldees
Edessa
Haran
Charran
Jeraulus
Carchemish
Pethor?
Balbalissus
Nicephorium
Callinicum
Tiphsah
Thapsacus
Rezeph
Habor
Rehoboth
Calneh?
Chalanne
Dura
Tadmor
Palmyra
Anathe
Sumeria
Nisibis
Zobah?
Al Kosh
Khorsabad
Mesul
Karamles
Nimrud
Nineveh
Arbela
Ur of the Persians
Hazor
el Hadhr
Hatris or
Bethatra
Ctesiphon
Calneh?
Dura?
Nebuchadnezzar
Halah?
Taku Sulelman
Eebatana (Atropatenlan)
Gaza
Rhages
Bagistana
Elymais
Shushan
Susa
Agimes
Ava or Ivahe
Ur
Orchoe
Teredon
Pendotis
Ancient Coast
Indivan R
Chaldean Lake
Karnak
Tigris
Euphrates
Zagros Mts
Mt. Masius
Mt. Gozan
Habor
Araxes
Arbonais?
Red Chiar
Ulai
Choaspes
Shimeon
Lasconius
Eulæus
Pasitigris
Shatt el Arab
Persian Gulf
Babylon
Tower of Babel
Seleucia
Ctesiphon
Bagdad
Land of Shinar
Babylonia
Susiana
Media
Assyria
Mesopotamia
Syria
Arabia
Persia

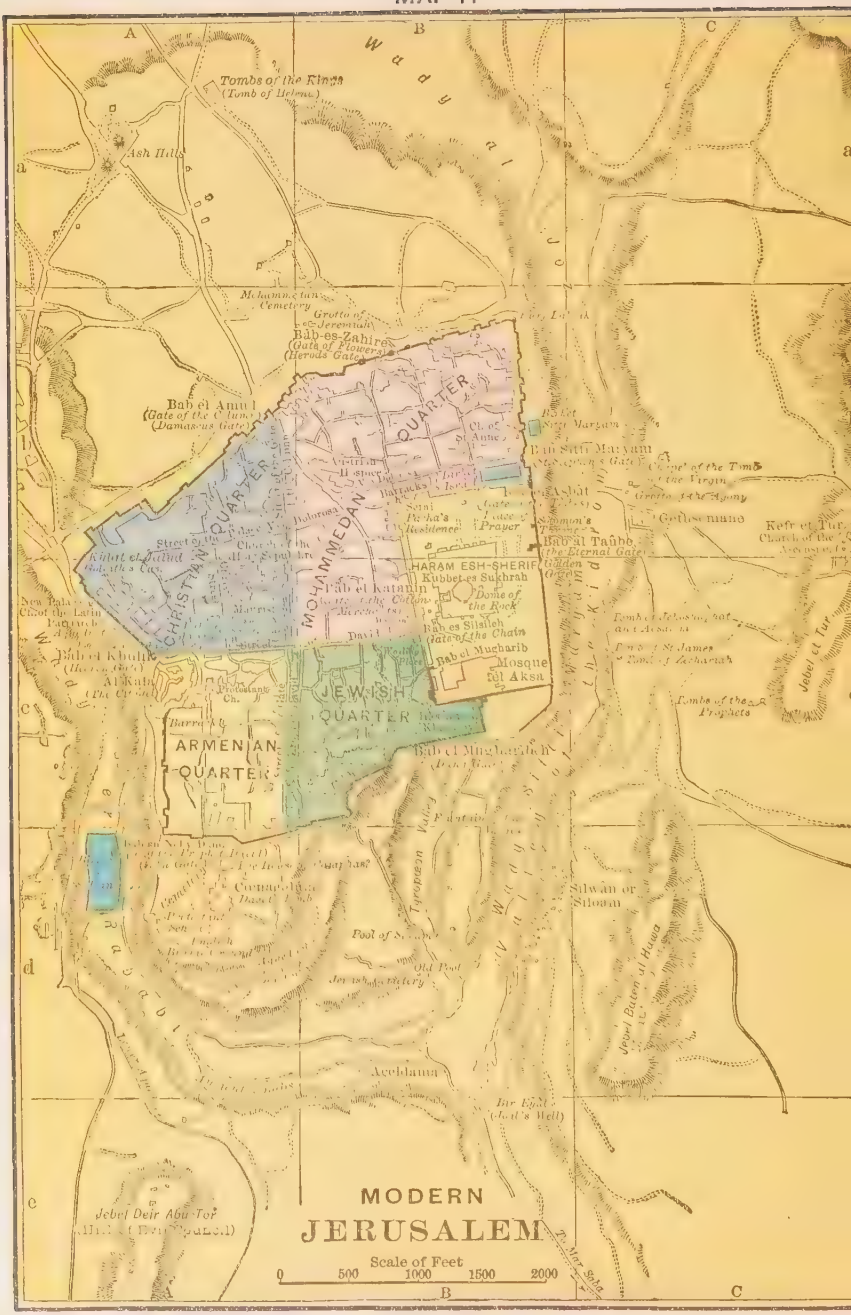
MAP 9


Fossa
Castle of Baris
BLOCK PLAN
OF
HEROD'S TEMPLE
Based on Actual Survey of the Site
Scale of Feet
0 50 100 200 300 400 500
Scale of Cubits
0 50 100 200 300 400
ANTONIA
Agrippa's Wall
Gate Tadi
Underground Passage
Soreg
Bath House
House
Moked
Nisos Gate
TEMPLE
Altar
WOMENS
Gate Nicanor
COURT
Parbar Gate
Water Gate
Reservoir
Bridge
Soreg
Parbar Gate
Bridge
ROYAL CLOISTER
Huldah Gate
Huldah Gate

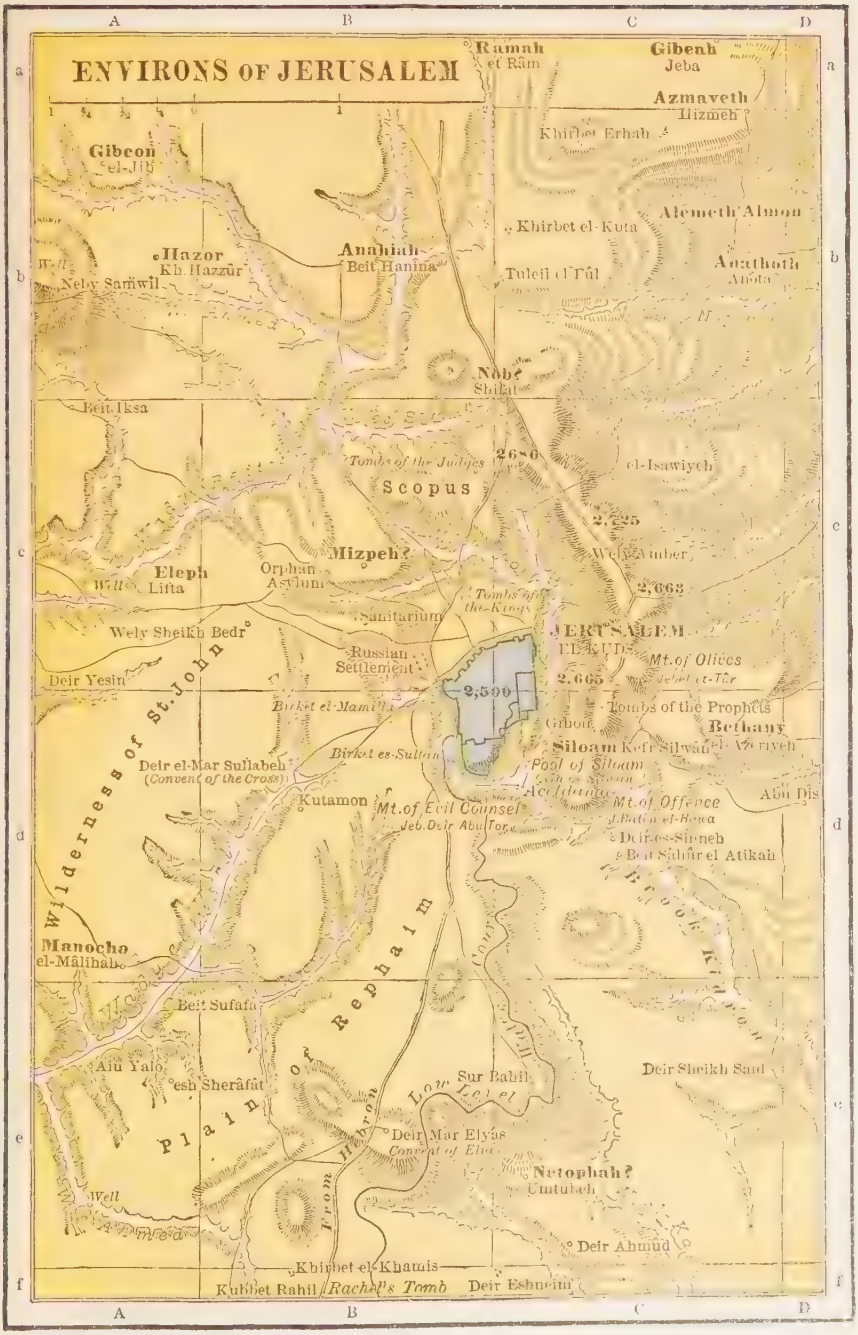
MAP 10


TOMBS OF THE KINGS OF ADIABENE
Calvary
Women's Tower
Third Wall
BEZETHA
Second Wall
Fish Gate
CAMP OF THE ASSYRIANS
Tomb of David
AKRA
Gate
Pool of Hezekiah
Tyropœon Valley
Bridge
TEMPLE
TOMB OF THE BENE HEZIR
MOUNT OF OLIVES
Phasaelus
First Wall
Hippicus
Gate
Tower Mariamne
Palace of Herod
Palace of Agrippa
Bridge
Gate
Gate
Tower
ZION
UPPER CITY
OPHEL
Water Gate
Zoheleth
Gihon en Rogel
Kidron Valley
Wall of Circumvallation
Titus
Pool of Siloam
Old Pool
Valley of Hinnom
TOMB OF ANANUS
Tophet
ANCIENT
JERUSALEM
Scale of One Roman Mile
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 Stadia
1,000 2,000 3,000 4,000 5,000 Feet
A B C

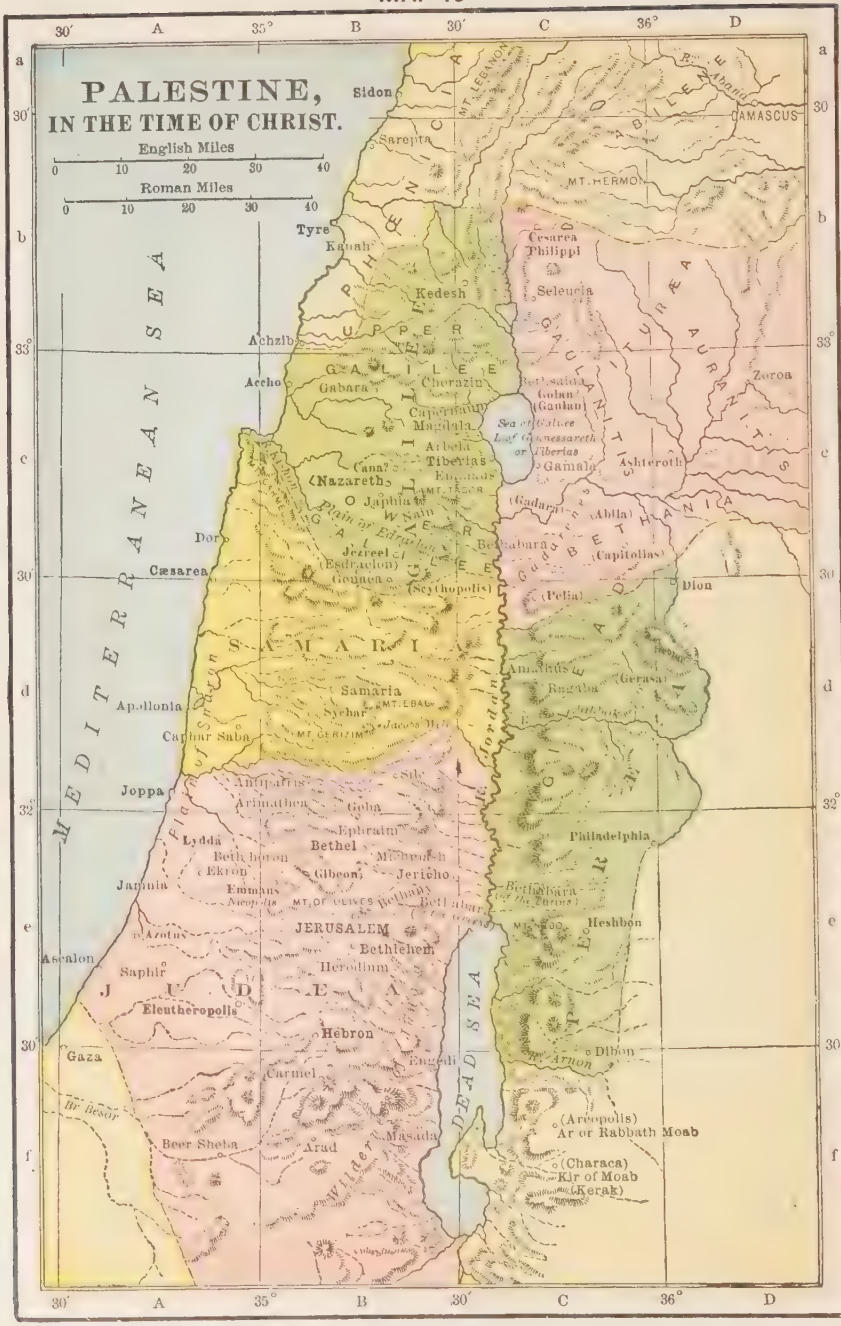
MAP 11


Tombs of the Kings
(Tomb of Helena)
Ash Hills
Wady el Joz
Mohammedan Cemetery
Grotto of Jeremiah
Bab-es-Zahire
Gate of Flowers
(Herods Gate)
Bab el Amud
(Gate of the Column)
(Damascus Gate)
MOHAMMEDAN QUARTER
CHRISTIAN QUARTER
Ch. of St. Anne
Pool of Bethesda
Barracks
Serai
Pasha's Residence
Gate of Prayer
Solomon's Stables
HARAM ESH-SHERIF
Kubbet es Sukhrah
Dome of the Rock
Bab es Silsileh
(Gate of the Chain)
Mosque el Aksa
Golden Gate
Bab el Mugharibeh
Bab el Khulil
(Hebron Gate)
Al Kabu
(The Citadel)
Protestants Ch.
JEWISH QUARTER
ARMENIAN QUARTER
Barracks
Tyropoeon Valley
Wady er Rabab
Wady el Nar
Kidron Valley
Wady el Jauz
Wady el Sitt Mariam
Gethsemane
Kefr et Tur
Church of the Ascension
Tombs of the Prophets
Jebel et Tur
Silwan or Siloam
Pool of Siloam
Old Pool
Jewish Cemetery
Jebel Baten el Hawa
Aceldama
Jebel Deir Abu Tor
MODERN
JERUSALEM
Scale of Feet
0 500 1000 1500 2000

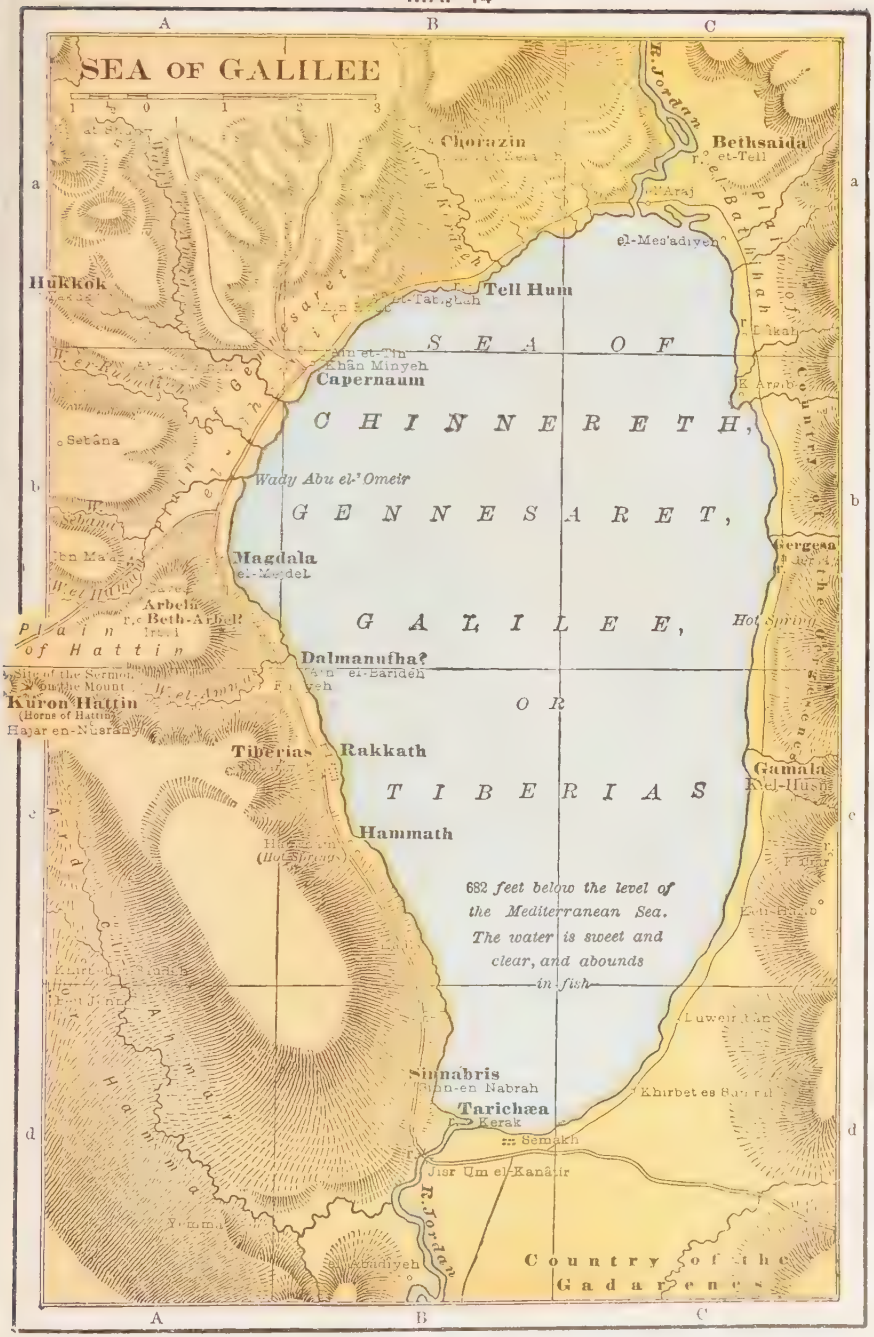
MAP 12


ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM
Ramah
et Rām
Gibeah
Jeba
Azmaveth
Hizmeh
Khirbet Erhah
Gibeon
el-Jib
Khirbet el-Kuta
Almeth Almon
Hazor
Kh. Hazzūr
Anahiah
Beit Hanina
Tuleil el Fūl
Anathoth
Anāta
Nebi Samwil
Nōbe
Shilat
Beit Iksa
Tombs of the Judges
2680
Scopus
el-Isawiyeh
2725
Wely Amber
Mizpeh?
Eleph
Lifta
Orphan Asylum
2,663
Tombs of the Kings
Sanitarium
Wely Sheikh Bedr
JERUSALEM
EL KUDS
Mt. of Olives
Jebel et-Tūr
Russian Settlement
Deir Yesin
2,590
2,665
Birket el-Mamilla
Tombs of the Prophets
Gihon
Bethany
Siloam
Kefr Silwan
el-Aziriyeh
Deir el-Mar Sullabeh
(Convent of the Cross)
Birket es-Sultan
Pool of Siloam
Aceldama
Mt. of Offence
Jebel Batn el-Hawa
Abu Dis
Kutamon
Mt. of Evil Counsel
Jeb. Deir Abu Tor
Deir es-Sineh
Beit Sahūr el Atikah
Wilderness of St. John
Valley of Kidron
Manocho
el-Mālihah
Beit Sufafa
Plain of Rephaim
Valley of Hinnom
Aiu Yalo
esh Sherafat
Sur Bahil
Deir Sheikh Saad
Low Level
Deir Mar Elyas
Convent of Elias
Netophah?
Umtubeh
Well
Deir Ahmud
Khirbet el-Khamis
Kubbet Rahil
Rachel's Tomb
Deir Eshneim

MAP 13


PALESTINE,
IN THE TIME OF CHRIST.
English Miles
0 10 20 30 40
Roman Miles
0 10 20 30 40
MEDITERRANEAN SEA
PHŒNICIA
GALILEE
SAMARIA
JUDEA
PERÆA
DECAPOLIS
TRACHONITIS
GAULANITIS
BATANÆA
GAULONITIS
GOLAN
GAULANITIS
GAULONITIS
GAULANITIS
GAULONITIS
GAULANITIS
GAULONITIS

MAP 14


SEA OF GALILEE
1 0 1 2 3
A
B
C
a
b
c
d
R. Jordan
Chorazin
Bethsaida
el-Araj
el-Mes'adiyeh
Hukkok
Tell Hum
et-Tabigheh
S E A O F
Khān Minyeh
Capernaum
C H I N N E R E T H,
Setâna
Wady Abu el-'Omeir
G E N N E S A R E T,
Magdala
el-Medel
Arbela
Beth-Arbel?
G A L I L E E,
Plain of Hattin
Dalmanutha?
Kurun Hattin
(Horns of Hattin)
Hajar en-Nusrany
O R
Tiberias
Rakkath
T I B E R I A S
Gamala
Hammath
682 feet below the level of the Mediterranean Sea. The water is sweet and clear, and abounds in fish.
Sinnabris
Ain en Nabrah
Tarichæa
Kerak
Semakh
Jisr Um el-Kanâtir
R. Jordan
Country of the Gadarenes

MAP ILLUSTRATING
THE
JOURNEYS OF ST PAUL
1st
2nd
3rd
Voyage
English Miles
50
100
200
MEDITERRANEAN SEA
CRETE
CYPRUS
CYRENAICA
CILICIA
PAMPHYLIA
LYCIA
PHRYGIA
GALATIA
MACEDONIA
ACHAIA
ASIA
BITHYNIA
PONTUS
CAPPADOCIA
Puteoli
Rhegium
Syracuse
MELITA (MALTA)
Dyrrachium
CORCYRA
Nicopolis
CEPHALLENIA
ZACYNTHUS
LEMNOS
LESBOS
SCIOS
SAMOS
ANDROS
TENOS
COOS OR COS
RHODES
CHELIDONIA IS.
CARPATHUS
Phenice
Clauda
C. Salmone
Fair Havens
Cyrene
Alexandria
Antioch
Seleucia
Tarsus
Iconium
Derbe
Lystra
Perga
Attalia
Myra
Paphos
Salamis
Laodicea
Tripolis
Sidon
Tyre
Ptolemais
Caesarea
Samaria
Joppa
Lydda
Jerusalem
Judæa
Dead Sea
Mt. Hermon
Mt. Casius
Amastris
Olympus Mts.
Amasia
Tavium
Archelais
Philadelphia
Sardis
Pergamus
Thyatira
Ephesus
Miletus
Troas
Alexandria Troas
Byzantium
Thessalonica
Philippi
Amphipolis
Apollonia
Dyrrachium
Puteoli
Rhegium
Syracuse
MELITA (MALTA)
Nicopolis
CORCYRA
CEPHALLENIA
ZACYNTHUS
LEMNOS
LESBOS
SCIOS
SAMOS
ANDROS
TENOS
COOS OR COS
RHODES
CHELIDONIA IS.
CARPATHUS
Phenice
Clauda
C. Salmone
Fair Havens
Cyrene
Alexandria
Antioch
Seleucia
Tarsus
Iconium
Derbe
Lystra
Perga
Attalia
Myra
Paphos
Salamis
Laodicea
Tripolis
Sidon
Tyre
Ptolemais
Caesarea
Samaria
Joppa
Lydda
Jerusalem
Judæa
Dead Sea
Mt. Hermon
Mt. Casius
Amastris
Olympus Mts.
Amasia
Tavium
Archelais
Philadelphia
Sardis
Pergamus
Thyatira
Ephesus
Miletus
Troas
Alexandria Troas
Byzantium
Thessalonica
Philippi
Amphipolis
Apollonia

MAP 15

MAP 16
MODERN
PALESTINE
English Miles
10
20
30
40
BEIRUT
EL HAURAN
AKKA
NABLUS
EL KUDS
Beirût
Khan Khûldа
Ras Damur
Ras Jebeil
Kumeiriyeh
Sarafand
Rimeh
Kulat Surbah
Ras Surafend (Zarephath)
Adlun
Sur (Tyre)
Ras-en-Nakura
(C. Blanco)
Ras el Abiad
Nahr el Mukatta (Kishon)
C. Carmel
Haifa
et Tireh
Athlit
Tantura
Kalsariyeh (Caesarea)
Khubeizeh
N. Abu Zabura
Kh. bet Falak
Irtah
Kefr Saba
Shekh Amuneh
Yafa (Joppa)
Beit Dejan
Kefr Ana
Abud
Jifna
Tibneh
Nahr Rubin
Ludd
Ramleh
Yebnah
Amwas
N. Samwil
Kuriet el Enab
el Kuds (Jerusalem)
Moheisin
Erdeh
Khelsbum
Yazur
Shuweikeh
Yarmuk
Beit Netif
Urtas
Tekua
Askulan
el Mejdel
Ajalan
Simsim
Ghuzzeh (Gaza)
W. Sheriat
Um-er Rummamin
es Semua
Kerdifeh
Sebbeh
Bir-es-Seba
Tell Arad
Tell Kusifeh
cz Zuweirah
Tbeinah
Ararah
Kurnub
Ain Shems
Beit Jala
Beit Lahm (Bethlehem)
Ramah
el Khulil (Hebron)
Dura
Teffah
Main
Kh. Kurmul
Jebrun
Ain Jidy
Kh. Sufeh
Kh. Ziph
Kh. Tell el Milh
Kh. Ras Zif
Kh. Tell Ithnan
Kh. Tell Ar'ara
Kh. Tell Ghurra
Kh. Tell Jemmeh
Kh. Tell Abu Salimeh
Kh. Tell Abu Hureireh
Kh. Tell Sheriah
Kh. Tell el Fara
Kh. Tell el Hesy
Kh. Tell el Ajjul
Kh. Tell el Ajjul
Kh. Tell el Ajjul

MAP 17

MEDITERRANEAN SEA
Saida (Sidon)
Ras Surafend (Sarepta)
Sur (Tyre)
Ras el Abiad
Ras en Nakura
Akka
C. Carmel
Nazareth
1,840
Kaisariyeh
Jenin
500
Sebustieh
1,674
N. Falaik
Nablus
Mt. Ebal
3,077
Mt. Gerizim
2,850
N. el Auja
Yafa
Ramleh
Amwas
JERUSALEM
2,600
Mt. Olivet
Mt. Nebo
2,640
Askulon
Ghuzzeh
Mt. Sherrah
Bir es Seba
785
el Khulil
Hebron
Plain of Philistia
Plain of Esdraelon
Plain of Sharon
Dimeshkes Sham
DAMASCUS
Mahaneh
Mahanaim
Safed
4,000
Tiberias
Jordan
Dead Sea
English Miles.
0 10 20 30 40
PHYSICAL MAP OF
PALESTINE
Note.
The dark Green color shows the region of depression & lower Valleys.
The light Green. Plains &c. up to 1,000 feet elevation.
The Brown color; Tablelands & Mountains.
The figures attached to the Mountains indicate their height, in feet above the Sea.
The figures in the Dead Sea; its depth in fathoms.